



Cornell University Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

CORNELL UNIVERSITY LIBRARY



3 1924 061 129 833

THE
AMERICAN AND ENGLISH
ENCYCLOPÆDIA
OF
LAW

EDITED BY
DAVID S. GARLAND AND CHARLES PORTERFIELD
UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF
JAMES COCKCROFT

105906

SECOND EDITION

VOLUME XXXI.

NORTHPORT, LONG ISLAND, N. Y.
EDWARD THOMPSON COMPANY

LONDON: C. D. CAZENOVE AND SON, 26 HENRIETTA STREET

1905

COPYRIGHT, 1905,
BY
EDWARD THOMPSON COMPANY.

All rights reserved.

PREFACE.

THE publishers of the AMERICAN AND ENGLISH ENCYCLOPÆDIA OF LAW, realizing the paramount importance of this part of the work, have spared no effort to make an index which will furnish the most convenient, ready, and certain means of access to the contents of the preceding volumes.

In the case of a work of the scope and magnitude of the AMERICAN AND ENGLISH ENCYCLOPÆDIA OF LAW, covering as it does the entire field of substantive law and evidence under 670 titles, in more than 35,000 large octavo pages, and containing about 1,400,000 citations of cases, it becomes readily apparent that an index is not merely a convenience, but an absolute necessity. Legal classification is essentially arbitrary, and by reason of this fact alone it is impossible for one person to apprehend in what connection another person would treat particular matters. Moreover, the different topics of the law in their various ramifications necessarily overlap each other to such an extent that the treatment of the same general subject in several connections is unavoidable. The index gathers together all these related matters so that the place of treatment of every subject contained in the entire work may easily be found. Thus, **EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE)** cites the pages of the six different volumes of the text in which that subject is treated in its various connections; **EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE** cites thirteen volumes; **EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES** cites seven volumes; **EX POST FACTO LAWS** cites eight volumes; **FALSE IMPRISONMENT** cites twelve volumes; and so on throughout the index. The work of compilation was done by Mr. Thomas J. Michie.

INDEX

TO

AMERICAN AND ENGLISH

ENCYCLOPÆDIA OF LAW.

A, 1-1

Abbreviations, 1-98

Any, 1-1

The, 1-1; 28-113

ABANDON — ABANDONMENT, 1-1

See ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS; LOST PROPERTY; PUBLIC OFFICERS.

Animals, see ANIMALS.

Canals, see CANALS.

Dereelicts, see SALVAGE.

Desertion, 1-2

Distinguished from gift, barter, or surrender, 1-2

Distress, see DISTRESS.

Easements, see EASEMENTS.

Eminent domain, see EMINENT DOMAIN.

Fixtures, see FIXTURES.

Highways, see HIGHWAYS.

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.

Husband and wife, see DIVORCE.

Intent, 1-2

Irrigation, see IRRIGATION.

Leased property, 1-3

Marine insurance, see ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS.

Mills, see MILLS.

Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.

Offices, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.

Parent and child, 1-2

Personal property, 1-3

Questions of law and fact, 1-2; 23-580

Railroads, see RAILROADS.

Real property, 1-3; 23-940

Res gesta, 24-675

Right of way, see RAILROADS.

Ships and shipping, 25-1028

Stations, see STATIONS.

Streets, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.

Vendor and purchaser, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS, 1-4

Acceptance, 1-34

Effect, 1-34

Estoppel, 1-36

Intent, 1-35

Questions of law and fact, 1-35

Repairing, 1-35

31 C. of L.—1

ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS,

cont'd.

Acceptance, *cont'd.*

Silence, 1-36

Sue and labor, 1-36

Taking possession, 1-35

Time of taking effect, 1-36

What amounts to acceptance, 1-35

Who may accept, 1-36

Actual total loss, 1-6

Definition, 1-6

Destruction of object insured, see *infra*,

Destruction of object insured.

Necessity of, 1-9

Total loss to insured, see *infra*, Total loss to insured.

Total loss with benefit of salvage, 1-12

Agency, 1-39

Apportionment of freight, 1-40

Average, 14-529

Blockade, 1-23

Bottomry and respondentia, 1-38; 4-747

Capture, 1-7, 23

Cargo, 1-6, 7, 11, 28

Constructive total loss, 1-13

One-half loss, 1-14

Total loss of part of cargo, 1-29

Constructive total loss, 1-13

Cargo, 1-13

Computation, 1-16

Expense of repairs and transshipment, 1-17

General average, 1-18

Jettison, 1-18

One-third new for old, 1-17

Salvage, 1-18

Undervalued policies, 1-18

Value of vessel, 1-16

Criteria, 1-13

Definition, 1-13

Imminence of peril, 1-14

Inability to repair, 1-16

Loss of adventure, 1-16

One-half loss to ship, 1-13

Quantum of damage, 1-13

Result of peril not conclusive, 1-15

Ship, 1-13

Total loss only, 1-12

ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS,

cont'd.

- Definition, 1-5
- "Destroy," 9-407
- Destruction of object insured, 1-6
 - Cargo, 1-6
 - General principles, 1-6
 - Missing ship, 1-7
 - Ship, 1-6
 - When subject-matter loses its form and species, 1-6
- Effect of abandonment, 1-36
 - Agents, 1-39
 - Apportionment of freight, 1-40
 - Bottomry bond, 1-38
 - Compensation from foreign government, 1-37
 - Expenses for saving property, 1-38
 - General average, 1-37
 - General principles, 1-36
 - Insurers' liability, 1-38
 - Proceeds and profits, 1-37
 - Rights of action, 1-37
 - Rights to which insurer succeeds, 1-37
 - Supercargo, 1-39
 - Unauthorized abandonment, 1-37
- Election to abandon, 1-19
- Embargo, 1-23
- Estoppel:
 - Acceptance, 1-36
- Freight, 1-11, 27
 - Apportionment, 1-40
 - When loss of vessel is loss of freight, 1-11
- General average*, see GENERAL AVERAGE.
- Insured*, see *infra*, Total loss to insured.
- Jettison, 1-18
- Limitations of the right of abandonment, 1-19
 - Abandonment must be entire, 1-22
 - Allowing unnecessary sale, 1-20
 - Depends on state of facts, 1-21
 - Duty of insured to repair or transship, 1-19
 - Neglect to transship, 1-20
 - Peril within policy, 1-20
 - Right of insurer to repair, 1-21
 - Withholding means of repair, 1-20
- Loss of adventure, 1-16
- Measure of indemnity, 19-1052
- Missing ship, 1-7
- New for old, 1-17
- Notice of abandonment, 1-30
 - Abandoned vessel bought by master, 1-33
 - Form of notice, 1-31
 - Harmless delay, 1-32
 - Loss continuing total, 1-32
 - Questions of law or fact, 1-31
 - Reasonable time, 1-32
 - Revocation, 1-33
 - Sufficiency of notice, 1-31
 - To whom given, 1-30
 - Waiver, 1-33
 - Who may give notice, 1-30
- One-third new for old, 1-17
- Open policies, 19-1052
- Outfits, 1-29
- Peril, imminence of, 1-14
- Perishable articles, 1-11
- Profits, 1-28
- Questions of law and fact, 1-31, 32

ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS,

cont'd.

- Reasonable time:
 - Notice of abandonment, 1-32
- Reason of the doctrine, 1-5
- Repairs:
 - Acceptance, 1-35
 - Cost of repairs exceeding value, 1-8
 - Expense of repairs and transshipment, 1-17
 - Inability to repair, 1-16
 - Lien, 1-23
 - Right of insurer to repair, 1-21
 - Withholding means of repair, 1-20
- Right of abandonment, 1-19
 - Acceptance of abandonment*, see *infra*, Acceptance.
 - Effect of abandonment*, see *infra*, Effect of abandonment.
 - Election to abandon, 1-19
 - Limitations of the right of abandonment*, see *infra*, Limitations of the right of abandonment.
 - Notice of abandonment*, see *infra*, Notice of abandonment.
 - When abandonment is justified*, see *infra*, When abandonment is justified.
- Sale:
 - Allowing unnecessary sale, 1-20
- Sale by necessity, 1-8, 27
- Salvage, 1-18
 - Total loss with benefit of salvage, 1-12
- Seamen:
 - Liability for wages, 25-113
- Ship, 1-6
- Silence, 1-36
- Spes recuperandi*, 1-7
- Stranding, 1-26
- Total loss, 1-6
 - Actual total loss*, see *infra*, Actual total loss.
 - Divisions of the subject, 1-6
- "Total loss only," 1-12
- Total loss to insured, 1-7
 - Actual total loss, necessity of, 1-9
 - Capture, 1-7, 11
 - Cargo, 1-7
 - Costs of repairs exceeding value, 1-8
 - Freight, 1-11
 - General principles, 1-7
 - Illustrations, 1-7
 - Justifiable sale, 1-8
 - Loss of vessel is loss of freight, 1-11
 - Memorandum articles, 1-9
 - Particular cases, 1-9
 - Perishable articles, 1-11
 - Sale by necessity, 1-8
 - Spes recuperandi*, 1-7
 - Total loss only, 1-12
- Towage, tugs, and tows*, see TOWAGE, TUGS, AND TOWS.
- Undervalued policies, 1-18
- Valued policies, 19-1052
- Waiver:
 - Notice of abandonment, 1-33
- When abandonment is justified, 1-22
 - Apprehension of loss, 1-24
 - Blockade, 1-23
 - Capture, 1-23
 - Embargo, 1-23

ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS,
*cont'd.*When abandonment is justified, *cont'd.*

- Freight, 1-27
- General principles, 1-22
- Loss of cargo, 1-28
- Loss of voyage, 1-25
- Outfits, 1-29
- Particular cases, 1-23
- Profits, 1-28
- Retardation of voyage, 1-25
- Sale by necessity, 1-27
- Stranding, 1-26
- Submersion, 1-26
- Total loss of part of cargo, 1-29
- Where ship may be repaired and goods delivered in specie, 1-28

ABATEMENT, 1-41

Dissolution of corporations, 9-606, 613

Garnishment:

Garnishment pending in foreign jurisdiction, 14-873

Ground for abatement, 14-872

Libel and slander, 18-1056, 1067

ABATEMENT OF LEGACIES, 1-42*Advancements*, see **ADVANCEMENTS**.

Afterwards, 1-52

Annuities (see *infra*, General legacies):

Priority of annuity over residuary legacies, 1-43

Bounty, 1-46

Burden of proof:

Intention, 1-52

Children:

Bequests to children, 1-46

Pretermitted children, 1-49

Collateral inheritance tax, 1-56

Consideration:

Legacy given in consideration of legatee relinquishing some subsisting right, 1-48

Debts charged on particular fund, 1-44

Debts of decedents:

Bequests to creditors when debt already liquidated, 1-50

Lapsed interests, 1-61

Definition, 1-42

Demonstrative legacies, see *infra*, **Specific and demonstrative legacies**.

Dower:

Devise in lieu of dower, 1-58

Legacy in lieu of dower, 1-48

Executors and administrators:

Bequests to executors, 1-50

General legacies (see *infra*, **Residuary legacies**; **Specific and demonstrative legacies**), 1-45Abatement *inter se*, 1-53

Afterwards, 1-52

Annuities, 1-54

Annuities abating *inter se*, 1-55

Annuities given as specific gifts out of real estate, 1-55

Annuity charged on personalty a general legacy, 1-54

Legacies and annuities charged on land devised, 1-54

Bequest a mere bounty, 1-46

Bequests for erection of monuments, 1-48

Bequests to children, 1-46

ABATEMENT OF LEGACIES, *cont'd.*General legacies, *cont'd.*

Bequest to creditors when debt already liquidated, 1-50

Bequest to executors, 1-50

Bequest to wife, 1-46

Bounty, 1-46

Burden of proof as to intent, 1-52

Circumstances influencing application of doctrine, 1-46

Consideration, 1-48

Dependence, 1-46

Direction to executor, 1-52

General rule, 1-45

Gift of legacy duty, 1-56

Illustrations, 1-45

Imprimis, 1-52

Intent, 1-51

Intent to create priority must be clear, 1-51

In the first place, 1-52

Legacies in lieu of dower a lien on realty, 1-49

Lieu of dower, 1-48

Pretermitted children, 1-49

Relationship, 1-46

Special direction as to legacies for life, 1-54

Stock, 1-56

Surrender of rights subsisting at time of testator's death, 1-51

Testator constitutes two residues, 1-53

Testator supposing there will be sufficiency, 1-53

Where there is but one general legacy, 1-54

Husband and wife:

Bequest to wife, 1-46

Imprimis, 1-52Intent (see *infra*, General legacies), 1-51

Lapsed interests, 1-60

Charge of debts, 1-61

Lapsed devise falling into residuary, 1-60

Lapsed share of a general or residuary devise, 1-61

Lapsed share of residue, 1-61

Lapsed specific legacy, 1-61

No residuary bequests, 1-61

Real estate specifically devised, which descends to the heirs, 1-60

Liens:

Legacy in lieu of dower, 1-49

Lieu of dower, see *infra*, **Dower**.

Monuments:

Bequests for erection of monuments, 1-48

Pretermitted children, 1-49

Relationship, 1-46

Residuary legacies, 1-42

Annuity paid from income, 1-43

Debts charged on particular fund, 1-44

Effect of residuary legacy, 1-43

General rule, 1-42

No abatement of general and specific legacies in favor of residuary legacies, 1-42

Priority of annuities, 1-43

Relieving residuary legatee of primary liability, 1-44

Special direction of testator controlling, 1-45

ABATEMENT OF LEGACIES, *cont'd.*

- Residuary legacies, *cont'd.*
 - Subsequent deficiency of assets, 1-43
- Residue:
 - Where testator constitutes two residues, 1-53
- Specific and demonstrative legacies (see *infra*, Residuary legacies), 1-56
- Contribution in favor of general legatees, 1-60
- Demonstrative legacies, 1-57
- Devise in lieu of dower, 1-58
- Fund given in fractional parts, 1-59
- General legacies abate before specific legacies, 1-56
- In general, 1-56
- Intent, 1-56
- Intention, 1-59
- Specific bequest of all the testator's personal property, 1-59
- Specific legacies, 1-56
- Stocks, 1-56
- Succession taxes:
 - Gifts of legacy duty, 1-56

ABATEMENT OF NUISANCES, 1-63

- Abatement by process of law (see *infra*, Action at law; Criminal proceedings; Suit in equity), 1-63
- Abatement without process of law*, see *infra*, Municipal corporations; Private individuals.
- Acquiescence, 1-74
- Action at law, 1-63
 - Ancient common-law remedies, 1-63
 - Power of court to order abatement, 1-64
 - Writ of nuisance, 1-64
- Bill in equity*, see *infra*, Suit in equity.
- Boards of health*, see **BOARDS OF HEALTH**.
- Boroughs, 4-728
- Breach of the peace, 1-86
- Civil proceedings, 1-63
 - Action at law*, see *infra*, Action at law.
 - Criminal proceedings*, see *infra*, Criminal proceedings.
 - Suit in equity*, see *infra*, Suit in equity.
- Criminal proceedings, 1-76
 - Generally, 1-76
 - Municipal corporations, 1-77
 - Nuisances must be continuing, 1-77
 - Order of removal, 1-77
 - Requiring officer to execute order, 1-78
 - To whom order is given, 1-78
 - What judgment may be embraced, 1-76
 - When abatement ordered, 1-77
- Decree, 1-76
- Definition, 1-63
- Delay, 1-74
- Destruction of buildings, 1-94, 96
- Disorderly houses, 1-93, 96
- Dogs, 2-366
- Encroachments, 1-84
- Equity*, see *infra*, Suit in equity.
- Gaming houses, 14-729
- Highways*, see **HIGHWAYS**.
- Houses of ill-fame, 1-93, 96
- Injunctions*, see *infra*, Suit in equity.
- Intoxicating liquors*, see **INTOXICATING LIQUORS**.
- Issues to the jury, 1-68
- Justices of the peace, 18-39
- Law:
 - Establishment of right at law, 1-66

ABATEMENT OF NUISANCES, *cont'd.*

- Mitigation of damages, 21-730
- Municipal corporations, 1-74, 77, 87
 - Appropriating private property, 1-94
- Bees, 1-90
- Creating new class of offenses, 1-91
- Dead animals, 1-90
- Destruction of buildings, 1-94, 96
- Effect of city's determination, 1-88
- Enjoining municipality, 1-93
- Extent of municipal control, 1-88
- Failure of municipality to abate, 1-95
- Houses of ill-fame, 1-93, 96
- How power conferred, 1-87
- Liability of municipality for negligence in matter of nuisances, 1-95
- Method of abatement, 1-93
- Notice, 1-94
- Notice in cases of necessity, 1-95
- Nuisance *per se*, 1-92
- Order for removal, 1-95
- Power to be reasonably exercised, 1-96
- Public health, safety, and convenience, 1-91
- Right of city to declare that a nuisance which is not a nuisance, 1-88
- Source of municipal power over nuisances, 1-87
- Summary abatement, 1-93
- Use authorized by common law or statute, 1-90
- What may or may not be declared a nuisance, 1-88, 93
- When power implied, 1-87
- Navigable waters, 21-444
- Notice, 1-94
- Ordinances, 21-955
- Notice, 21-958
- Power to conclusively declare nuisance, 4-602
 - General rule, 4-602
 - Illustrations, 4-604
 - Presumption, 4-603
 - Quasi-judicial power, 4-603
 - When matter not necessarily a nuisance, 4-603
- Private individuals, 1-79
 - Choice of modes of abatement, 1-86
 - Disturbing the public peace, 1-86
 - Dogs, 1-82, 84
 - Encroachments, 1-84
 - Excessive abatement, 1-85
 - Individual right to abate public nuisance, 1-80
 - Instances of exercise of right, 1-79
 - Killing dogs, 1-82, 84
 - Limitations upon right of abatement, 1-82
 - Method of abatement, 1-86
 - Notice, 1-86
 - Nuisance must actually exist at time of abatement, 1-83
 - Origin of the right to abate, 1-79
 - Party abating acts at his own peril, 1-82
 - Reasonable notice, 1-86
 - Who may abate private nuisance, 1-79
 - Who may abate public nuisance, 1-80
- State, suits by, 1-74
- Street railways, 27-8
- Streets and sidewalks*, see **STREETS AND SIDEWALKS**.
- Suit in equity, 1-64

ABATEMENT OF NUISANCES, *cont'd.*Suit in equity, *cont'd.*

- Acquiescence, 1-75
- Acquittal on indictment not a bar, 1-65
- Assent, 1-76
- Balancing conveniences, 1-70
- Decree must not be too broad, 1-76
- Delay, 1-74
- Delay accompanied with acquiescence, 1-75
- Delay and acquiescence where there were expensive erections, 1-75
- Enjoining municipality, 1-93
- Establishment of right at law, 1-66
- Irreparable injury, 1-70
- Issue made to jury, 1-68
- Legal remedy must be inadequate, 1-69
- Locality of nuisance, 1-67
- Mere diminution of value, 1-69
- Obstructions on highways, 1-72
- Private nuisance, 1-65, 71
- Public nuisance, 1-64, 71
- Public nuisances purely, 1-73
- Quantum* of damage, 1-70
- Statutory remedy at law and remedy in equity concurrent, 1-65
- Substantial injury, 1-67
- Suit by municipal corporation, 1-74
- Suits by state, 1-74
- When equity will interfere, 1-64
- When injunction granted, 1-69
- Who may maintain a bill, 1-71

Towns and townships, 28-301

Treason, 28-464

ABBREVIATIONS, 1-97; 10-2

- A., 1-98
- Adm'r, 1-98
- Ads., 1-97; 29-1046
- A. M., 1-99
- And, 1-97
- Bk., 1-97; 4-576
- Br., 1-97; 4-872
- C., 5-105
- C. B. & Q. R. R. Co., 1-98
- Citz., 1-97
- Co., 1-98; 6-169
- Com., 1-98; 6-215
- Copyright*, see **COPYRIGHT**.
- Ct., 8-458
- Cwt., 8-534
- D., 8-535
- Dec., 1-99
- Deeds, 1-100
- Definition, 1-97
- Dies non*, 9-454
- Documentary evidence, 9-926
- Dollar, 10-2
- Dr., 10-217
- E., 10-392
- Et al.*, 11-452
- Etc., 11-452
- Ex. A, 1-98; 11-553
- Feby., 1-99
- F. F., 13-2
- F. G. A., 13-2
- F. O. B., 13-726; 30-175
- Frm., 14-552
- Ft., 14-560
- Geo., 14-1004
- H. & L., 15-251
- Ind., 1-98; 16-162
- In general, 1-97

ABBREVIATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Int., 1-98; 16-978
- Interest, 16-1001
- Jas., 17-579
- J. P., 1-99; 17-713
- Jr., 17-713, 1036
- Judg., 17-713
- Judicial notice, 1-98; 17-897
 - General rule, 17-897
 - Illustrations, 17-897
 - Names in foreign language, 17-897
- Jun., 17-1036
- Kilo, 18-63
- La., 1-98
- Legal terms, 1-101
- L. S., 1-97
- Lt., 19-600
- Ltd., 19-361, 600
- Mech., 20-254
- Ms., 1-99
- Name*, see **NAME**.
- N. P., 1-99; 21-678
- Oaths and affirmations, 21-754
- Octb., 1-99
- O. F. B. A., 1-97
- O. K., 21-915
- P., 1-98
- Parol evidence, 1-99; 21-1106
- P. M., 1-99
- Pt., 23-303
- Reports, 1-101
- Rev., 24-880
- S., 24-1012
- Sr., 26-154
- Supt., 1-98
- S. W., 27-560
- Taxation*, see **TAXATION**.
- Tax titles, 1-100; 27-971
- Text-books, 1-101
- Th., 28-113
- Time, 1-99
- Tx., 29-38
- United States, 29-446
- Usages and customs, 1-100; 29-430
- Verdict, 29-1041
- Vl., 29-1064
- Vs., 1-97
- W., 29-1082
- Wills, 1-100

ABDICATE, 1-161**ABDUCTION** (see **INTERFERENCE WITH CONTRACT RELATIONS; KIDNAPPING; SEDUCTION**), 1-162

Age:

- Evidence, 1-180
- Ignorance of female, 1-179

Apprentices, 2-507

Character in evidence (see *infra*, Chastity), 1-181

Chastity, 1-181

- Previous unchastity, 1-179

Chastity of woman, 1-178

Child, 1-167

- Abandonment of child, 1-169
- Connivance of parent, 1-178
- Emancipation of child, 1-169
- Enticement of daughter for purpose of marriage, 1-170
- Father and mother living apart, child in custody of mother, 1-170
- Father's right, 1-167
- General rule, 1-167

ABDUCTION, cont'd.Child, *cont'd.*

- Gist of the action, 1-168
- Leaving parent with intention to return, 1-176
- Living separate and apart from parent, but with latter's consent, 1-177
- Mother's right, 1-168
- Object for which female was taken must be proved, 1-177
- Parent's harsh treatment, 1-179
- Person *in loco parentis*, 1-168
- Taking from parent's custody, 1-176
- What amounts to the taking, 1-176
- When action does not lie, 1-169

Concubinage, 1-177

Consent of female, 1-178

Consent of parent, 1-181

Consent of wife, 1-163

Criminal law, 1-173

Abduction as a crime at common law, 1-173

Abduction as a crime under statutes, 1-173

Defenses, see infra, Defenses.

Taking, see infra, Taking.

Damages (see *infra*, Measure of damages):

Evidence in mitigation, 1-181

Declarations, see *infra*, Evidence.

Defenses, 1-178

Connivance of parent, 1-178

Consent of female, 1-178

Ignorance of age, 1-179

Justifiable taking, 1-179

Marriage, 1-178

Merger of offense, 1-179

Parent's harsh treatment, 1-179

Previous unchastity, 1-179

What are defenses, 1-179

Definition, 1-163

Dying declarations, 10-371

Emancipation, 1-169

Evidence, 1-179

Abduction of child, 1-180

Age of child, 1-180

Female's moral character, 1-181

Legal custody, 1-181

Mitigation of damages, 1-181

Parent's consent, 1-181

Age of child, 1-180

Intent, 1-181

Motive, 1-181

On abduction of husband, 1-180

On abduction of wife, 1-179

Acts of husband, 1-180

Declarations of third persons, 1-180

Statements of wife, 1-179

Statements and acts of defendant, 1-181

Forcible marriage, 13-775

Habeas corpus:

Husband and wife, 1-165, 167

Harboring child, see *infra*, Child.

Harboring wife, 1-164

Harboring wife or kindred, 1-268

Husband and wife, 1-163

Abduction of husband, 1-166; 15-866

Common-law rule, 1-166

Gist of the action, 1-167

Habeas corpus, 1-167

Misconduct of parties, 1-167

Modern decisions, 1-166

Remedies of wife, 1-166

ABDUCTION, cont'd.Husband and wife, *cont'd.*Abduction of husband, *cont'd.*

When action does not lie, 1-167

Abduction of wife, 1-163

Consent of wife, 1-163

Enticement must be active, 1-163

General rule, 1-163

Habeas corpus, 1-165

Harboring wife in good faith, 1-164

Loss of wife's society gist of the action, 1-164

Remedies of husband, 1-163

Right of parents to harbor and protect child, 1-165

Rights of husband, 1-163

When action does not lie, 1-164

Evidence, see infra, Evidence.

Measure of damages in action by husband, 1-171

Measure of damages in actions by wife, 1-172

Infants, see infra, Child.

Intent:

Evidence, 1-181

Kidnapping, see KIDNAPPING.

Libel and slander, 18-904

Marriage:

Enticement of daughter for purpose of marriage, 1-170

Justifiable taking, 1-178

Measure of damages, 1-171

Action by husband, 1-171

Action by parent, 1-172

Action by wife, 1-172

Aggravation, 1-172

Mitigation, 1-171

Merger of offense, 1-179

Motive:

Evidence, 1-181

Parent and child, see *infra*, Child.

Measure of damages in actions by parent, 1-72

Prostitution, 1-177

Res gestæ, 24-672

Seduction, 1-179

Stepfather, 1-168

Taking, 1-174; 27-563

Chastity of woman, 1-178

Concubinage, 1-177

Examples, 1-174

Force or violence unnecessary, 1-174

From parent's custody, 1-176

Gist of the offense, 1-175

Instances of what amounts to a taking, 1-175

Object for which female was taken, 1-177

Prostitution, 1-177

Purpose of taking must be proved, 1-177

What constitutes, 1-174

When offense complete, 1-176

*Wife, see infra, Husband and wife.***ABET, 1-182****ABETTOR, see AIDER AND ABETTOR.****ABEYANCE, 1-182**

Estates (see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS):

Fee in abeyance, 11-367

Freehold in abeyance, 11-367

ABIDE, 1-183

Abiding the issue, 17-539

ABIDE BY, 5-84**ABIDING CONVICTION**, 1-184; 7-504**ABIDING FAITH**, 12-713**ABIDING THE EVENT**, 1-184**ABILITY**, 1-185**ABILITY TO PAY**, 12-859

False pretenses and cheats, 12-838

ABJURATION OF THE REALM, 6-64**ABJURE**, 1-185**ABLE**, 1-185

Limitation of actions, 19-298

ABLE-BODIED, 1-185**ABODE** (see **DOMICIL**; **RESIDENCE**; **USUAL PLACE OF ABODE**):

Elections:

Permanent abode, 10-598

Place of abode, 10-598

Last place of abode, 18-538

ABORTION, 1-186Accessories and accomplices (see *infra*, **Principals**), 1-191, 390

Others as accessories and accomplices, 1-192

Persons selling, advertising, or giving away instruments or drugs, 1-192

The woman herself, 1-191

Accomplices, see *infra*, **Accessories and accomplices**.

Administering, 1-189

Attempts to commit crime, 1-193; 3-252, 261

Administering harmless medicine with intent to produce abortion, 3-268

Impossibility, 3-262, 271

Burden of proof, 1-195

Common law, 1-187

After quickening, 1-187

With consent of woman, 1-187

Without consent of woman, 1-188

Concealment of birth or death, see **CONCEALMENT OF BIRTH OR DEATH**.

Consent of woman, 1-187, 188, 196

Death of child, 1-190

Death of mother, 1-190

Death of woman, 1-194

Defenses, 1-195

Definition, 1-186

Documentary evidence, 1-194

Drugs:

Persons selling, advertising, or giving away instruments or drugs, 1-192

Dying declarations, 1-193; 10-372

Common-law, 10-372

Dying declarations of woman made admissible by statute, 10-372

General rule, 10-372

Prosecutions for homicide caused by abortion, 10-372

Statutory law, 10-373

Elements of the offense, 1-188

Death of child, 1-190

Death of mother, 1-190

Intent, 1-188

Means, 1-189

Pregnancy, 1-188

Results, 1-190

Evidence, 1-193

Advice of physician, 1-195

Burden of proof, 1-195

Circumstances, 1-195

Corroboration of woman, 1-192

Death of woman, 1-194

Dying declarations, 1-193

ABORTION, *cont'd.*Evidence, *cont'd.*

Experts, 1-194

Instruments, 1-194

Intention, 1-188

Medical books, 1-194

Res gesta, 1-193

The woman herself, 1-192, 193

Expert and opinion evidence, see **EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE**.

Feticide, 13-727; 20-538

How offense regarded, 1-187

Infanticide, 20-538

Instruments:

Evidence, 1-194

Persons selling, advertising, or giving away instruments or drugs, 1-192

Intent, 1-188

Libel and slander:

Charge of abortion, 18-875

Means, 1-189

Medical books, 1-194

Murder and manslaughter, 21-154, 170, 190

Killing in procuring abortion, 21-147

Murder of unborn children, see **MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER**.

Noxious thing, 1-189

Physicians and surgeons:

Advice of physician, 1-195, 196

Postal laws, 22-1078

Pregnancy, 1-188, 196

Presumptions:

Necessity of abortion, 22-1286

Principals, 1-191

Liability of woman, 1-191

Others than woman as principals, 1-191

Proof of other crimes, 23-252

Quick with child, 1-187, 188

Res gesta, 1-193

Results, 1-190

Seduction:

Evidence of abortion, 25-214

Statutes, 1-188

Witnesses, 30-957, 958

ABOUT, 1-196See **MORE OR LESS**.

Assignments for benefit of creditors, 1-196

Attachment, 1-198

Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, 1-197

Description of land, 1-198

Implied warranties, 15-1214

In or about, 16-125

Intoxicating liquors:

About the premises, 1-197

On or about, 29-358

Sales, 1-199; 24-1080

Say about, 24-1080

ABOUT THE PERSON, 1-196

Carrying weapons, 5-731

Where the weapon is not concealed on the person, 5-733

ABOVE, 1-200**ABRIDGE**, 1-201**ABROAD**, 1-201**ABSCOND**, 1-201**ABSCONDING**, 3-196**ABSCONDING DEBTOR**, 1-201See **ATTACHMENT**; **IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS**.

Arrest, 1-202

Domicil, 10-36

ABSCONDING DEBTOR, *cont'd.*

Limitation of actions, 19-235

ABSENCE, 1-203; 3-196

Exemptions from execution, 12-85

Limitation of actions, see **LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.***Presumptions*, see **PRESUMPTIONS.***Res gesta:*

Declaration of intention, 24-673, 674

Residence, 1-204

ABSENT, 1-203

Military law, 1-205

ABSENTEE, 1-205**ABSOLUTE, 1-205**

Absolute conviction or certainty, 1-207

Whether in conveyances the term "absolute" carries the fee, 1-207

ABSOLUTE ESTATES, 11-358**ABSOLUTE INTEREST, 13-238**

Fire insurance, 1-206

ABSOLUTELY, 1-208**ABSOLUTELY ENTITLED, 1-209****ABSORPTIVE SUBSTANCE, 1-209****ABSTRACT, 1-209**See **NATIONAL BANKS.**

Docket, 9-875

ABSTRACT OF TITLE, 1-210

Abstracting documents, 1-218

Conveyances in general, 1-218

Execution sales, 1-219

Incumbrances, 1-219

Judicial sales, 1-218

Liens, 1-219

Miscellaneous matters, 1-219

Tax sales, 1-219

Wills, 1-218

Arrangement and form, 1-217

Care:

Degree of care and skill required, 1-220

Caveat emptor, 1-211, 213

Contents and sufficiency, 1-211

In general, 1-211

Period for which title shown, 1-212

Recording acts, 1-212

Summary of grants, patents, conveyances, incumbrances, etc., 1-211

What vendor must disclose, 1-211

Copyright, see **COPYRIGHT.**

Definition, 1-211

Documents, see *infra*, Abstracting documents.

Duty to examine, 1-211

Evidence, 1-219

Lost deeds, 1-219

Tax sales, 1-220

Examiners, see *infra*, Liability of examiners of titles.

Expert and opinion evidence:

Abstracters of titles as experts, 12-428

Form, 1-217

Inspection of records, see **RECORDS.**

Liability of examiners of titles, 1-220

General rules as to degree of care, 1-220

When enforced, 1-220

Who may enforce, 1-221

Lost papers and records, 1-219

Mandamus, 19-817

Object of the abstract, 1-211

Order, 1-217

Preparing the abstract, 1-216

Abstracting documents, see *infra*, Abstracting documents.

Arrangement, 1-217

ABSTRACT OF TITLE, *cont'd.*Preparing the abstract, *cont'd.*

Form, 1-217

Preliminary, 1-216

Searching, see *infra*, Searching.

Public records, 1-216

Duty of officials, 1-216

Effect of official search, 1-217

Reasonable time, 1-214

Recording acts, 1-212

Records (see **RECORDING ACTS; RECORDS**), 1-216

Right of access to public records, 1-216

Searching, 1-216

Duty of officials, 1-216

Effect of official search, 1-217

In general, 1-216

Public records, 1-216

Showing the title by the abstract, 1-214

General principles, 1-214

Reasonable time, 1-215

Vendee's objections, 1-215

Warranty deed conveying clear title with abstract, 1-215

Sufficiency, see *infra*, Contents and sufficiency.

Tax sales, 1-220

Time of delivering the abstract, 1-213

Who must furnish the abstract, 1-212

Caveat emptor, 1-213

In England, 1-212

In the United States, 1-213

Not implied in every case, 1-213

ABSRDITY, 1-221**ABUSE, 1-221**

Abuse a woman or child, 1-222

Malicious abuse, 19-640

ABUSE OF DISCRETION, 1-222**ABUSE OF PROCESS, see EXECUTIONS; MALICIOUS ABUSE OF PROCESS.****ABUSIVE:**

Cruel and abusive treatment, 9-786

ABUSIVE LANGUAGE, 1-916

Assault and battery:

Mere words or menaces do not constitute an assault, 2-957

ABUT, 1-222**ABUTMENT, 1-223**

Bridges, 4-919

ABUTTER, 1-222**ABUTTING OWNERS, 1-224**See **BOUNDARIES; HIGHWAYS; SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS; STREET RAILWAYS; STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.***Access*, see *infra*, Easement of access.

Arbitration and award:

Submission by abutters, 2-621

Bridges, 4-933

Compensation for indirect impairment in value by public improvements, 1-231

Crossings, see **CROSSINGS.**

Damage, 8-536

Dedication, 9-81, 84, 85

Definition, 1-224

Drains and sewers, 1-241

Easement of access, 1-225

Access obstructed by semipublic improvements, 1-227

Bridges and viaducts constructed by public authority, 1-226

Due compensation, 1-226

In general, 1-225

ABUTTING OWNERS, *cont'd.*

- Easement of access, *cont'd.*
 - Injunction to enforce right, 1-226
 - Obstruction by electrical railways, 1-227
 - Obstructions, 1-227
 - Obstructions by railroad, 1-227
 - Pipe lines, 1-228
 - Right a species of private property, 1-225
 - Telegraph and telephone poles, 1-228
 - Electric-light companies*, see **ELECTRIC-LIGHT COMPANIES.**
 - Electric railroads*, see **ELECTRIC RAILROADS.**
 - Elevated railroads*, see **ELEVATED RAILROADS.**
 - Eminent domain*, see **EMINENT DOMAIN.**
 - Gas companies, 14-921
 - Lateral and subjacent supports, 1-229
 - Liabilities of abutting owners for defects in highways, 1-243
 - Light and air, 1-228
 - Local improvements, 1-244
 - Obstruction*, see *infra*, **Easement of access.**
 - Party walls*, see **PARTY WALLS.**
 - Pipe lines, 1-228, 239
 - Preservation of property, 1-229
 - Railroads, 1-227, 241
 - Electric railroads*, see **ELECTRIC RAILROADS.**
 - Right of abutting owners to use of streets, 1-234
 - Building materials, 1-234
 - Excavations, 1-235
 - Projections, 1-235
 - Purposes of deposit, 1-234
 - Rights of abutters, 1-225
 - Rural roads, 1-236
 - Acquiescence of abutter, 1-240
 - Extent of abutters' rights in rural roads, 1-242
 - Herbage, 1-243
 - Pipe lines, 1-239
 - Poles, 1-240
 - Private railroad, 1-242
 - Public have only easement of passage, 1-238
 - Railroads, 1-241
 - Restrictions upon rights of public in rural roads, 1-236
 - Rights of rural abutter at common law, 1-237
 - Rural and urban highways distinguished, 1-236
 - Sewers, 1-241
 - Trees growing in highway, 1-242
 - Special or local assessments*, see **SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.**
 - Street railways*, see **STREET RAILWAYS.**
 - Streets and sidewalks*, see **STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.**
 - Telegraphs and telephones*, see **TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.**
 - Trespass, 28-584
 - Turnpikes and toll roads*, see **TURNPIKES AND TOLL ROADS.**
 - Use and enjoyment of property in respect to street, 1-225
- ACADEMY, 1-244**
- ACCELERATION OF REMAINDERS,**
see **REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.**
- ACCEPT, 1-245**
Receive, 1-245; 23-990

ACCEPTANCE, 1-246

- See **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; CHECKS; DEDICATION; SALES; TENDER.**
 - Abandonment and total loss*, see **ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS.**
 - Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.**
 - Public officers*, see **PUBLIC OFFICERS.**
 - Questions of law and fact, 23-580
- ACCEPTED:**
- Excepted, 4-216
- ACCESS, 1-246**
See **BASTARDY.**
Divorce, see **DIVORCE.**
Landlord and tenant, 18-624
Leases, 18-624
Presumptions, 22-1283, 1284
Riparian rights, 24-979
- ACCESSION, 1-247**
See **ACCRETION; ANIMALS; BAILMENTS; CONFUSION OF GOODS; FIXTURES.**
Animals, see **ANIMALS.**
Change of species, 1-253
Chattel mortgages, 1-254
Contracts of hire, 7-320
Crops, 1-255
Definition, 1-247
Fixtures, see **FIXTURES.**
Labor performed upon, or materials added to, property without owner's consent, 1-249
Liability of owner for compensation, 1-252
Mistake, 1-252
Relative rule of completed product and original materials, 1-250
Under *bona fide* mistake as to ownership, 1-249
What constitutes a change of species, 1-253
Wilful trespassers, 1-251
Mistake, 1-249, 252
Natural, artificial, and mixed, 1-247
Personal property, 1-248; 22-753
Labor performed upon, or materials added to, property without owner's consent (see *infra*, Labor performed upon, or materials added to, property without owner's consent), 1-249
Mortgagees of personalty, 1-254
Owner of principal materials, 1-248
Union of materials must be complete, 1-249
Personalty annexed to realty, 1-255
Buildings covered by mortgage, 1-256
Crops, 1-255
In general, 1-255
Qualification, 1-256
Summary of doctrine, 1-248
Trespass, 1-252
- ACCESS OF LIGHT, see LIGHT AND AIR.**
- ACCESSORY, 1-257**
See **ACCOMPLICES; AGENCY; AIDER AND ABETTOR; REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.**
Abortion, see **ABORTION.**
Acquittal of principal as bar to conviction of accessory, 1-269
Admissions, 1-269
Affray, 1-917

ACCESSORY, *cont'd.*

- After the fact, 1-258, 266
 - Accomplices, 1-393
 - Act of assistance, 1-267
 - Dependence of accessory on principal, 1-264
 - Felony complete, 1-267
 - Generally, 1-266
 - Harboring wife or kindred, 1-268
 - Knowledge, 1-267
 - Receiving stolen property, 1-267
 - Same party guilty as accessory both before and after the fact, 1-269
- Arson, 2-927
 - Testimony of accomplice, 2-939
- Assault and battery, 2-975
 - All participants principals, 2-975
- Attempts to commit crime, 3-254
- Before the fact, 1-258, 264
 - Crime committed a probable consequence of advice, 1-266
 - Dependence of accessory on principal, 1-263
 - Different crime committed, 1-265
 - Feigned accomplice, 1-264
 - Generally, 1-264
 - Incitement, 1-265
 - Intent, 1-264
 - In what guilt consists, 1-265
 - Knowledge and concealment of fact that crime is to be committed, 1-265
 - Manslaughter, 1-262
 - Relation between crime and incitement, 1-265
 - Same party guilty as accessory both before and after the fact, 1-269
 - Withdrawal of advice, 1-266
- Bigamy, 4-48
- Bribery, 4-909
- Compounding offenses, 6-400
- Confessions, 1-269
- Conflict of laws:
 - Crime committed in another county or state, 1-271
- Constructive presence, 1-258
- Dead body, 8-840
- Definitions, 1-257
- Dependence of accessory on principal, 1-262
 - Accessory's guilt dependent upon that of principal, 1-269
 - Acquittal of principal as bar to conviction of accessory, 1-269
 - After the fact, 1-264
 - At common law, 1-262
 - Before the fact, 1-263
 - Statutes, 1-263
- Duelling*, see **DUELLING**.
- Evidence, 1-269
 - Accessory may controvert principal's guilt, 1-269
 - Accessory's guilt dependent upon that of principal, 1-269
 - Acquittal of principal as bar to conviction of accessory, 1-269
 - Confessions, admissions, etc., 1-269
 - Corroboration, 1-270
 - Record of principal's conviction, 1-270
- Extortion, 12-580
- Extradition, 1-271
- False imprisonment*, see **FALSE IMPRISONMENT**.
- Feigned accomplice, 1-264

ACCESSORY, *cont'd.*

- Felonies, 1-260
 - Feloniously, 12-1031
 - Forgery, 1-262
 - Guilty also in another capacity, 1-269
 - Harboring, 1-268
 - Innocent agent, acting through, 1-260
 - Intent:
 - Accessory after the fact knowledge of felony, 1-267
 - Before the fact, 1-264
 - Jeopardy:
 - Acquittal as principal no bar to prosecution as accessory or *vice versa*, 17-600
 - Jurisdiction, 1-271
 - Crime committed in another county or state, 1-271
 - Larceny*, see **LARCENY**.
 - Libel and slander:
 - Accessory to the crime of murder, 18-893
 - Charge that plaintiff is accessory or accomplice, 18-903
 - Mayhem, 20-250
 - Misdemeanors, 1-261
 - Murder and manslaughter (see **MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER**), 1-262
 - Offenses which admit of accessories, 1-260
 - Principal*, see *infra*, Dependence of accessory on principal.
 - Principal distinguished from, 1-258
 - Acting through innocent agent, 1-260
 - Actors in a common criminal design, 1-259
 - Constructive presence, 1-258
 - Principal *ex necessitate*, 1-259
 - When all participants are principals, 1-259
 - Punishment, 1-270
 - Rape*, see **RAPE**.
 - Receiving stolen property, 1-267; 24-44, 50, 51
 - Treason, 1-260; 28-469
 - Trespass*, see **TRESPASS**.
 - Unlawful assembly*, see **UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY**.
 - Who may be an accessory, 1-260
- ACCIDENT, 1-272**
- See **ACCIDENT (IN EQUITY)**; **ACCIDENT INSURANCE**; **ACT OF GOD**; **INEVITABLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY**; **UNAVOIDABLE, UNAVOIDABLE ACCIDENT, ETC.**
 - Alteration of instruments, 2-261
 - Animals, 1-274
 - Assault and battery, 2-988
 - Confusion of goods, 6-593
 - Dams, 1-273
 - Definition, 1-291
 - Explosions, 1-274
 - Firearms, 12-519
 - Fires, 1-275
 - Horses, 1-275
 - Ice and snow, 1-275
 - Leakage of water from a neighboring dam or reservoir, 1-273
 - Railroads, 1-273
 - Sales, 24-1086
 - Water companies, 1-273
- ACCIDENT (IN EQUITY), 1-277**
- See **MISTAKE**.
 - Boundaries, 1-282
 - Contracts, 1-283

ACCIDENT (IN EQUITY), *cont'd.*

- Definition, 1-277
 - Equal equities, 1-282
 - Essential requisites to jurisdiction, 1-279
 - Forfeitures, 1-279
 - Instances of relief, 1-282
 - In what cases equity will interpose, 1-279
 - In what cases equity will not interpose, 1-282
 - Judgments, 1-280
 - Judicial sales, 17-998
 - Jurisdiction, 1-278
 - Equitable, 1-278
 - Essentials, 1-279
 - Subsequent acquisition by courts of law, 1-279
 - Landlord and tenant:
 - Relief against forfeiture, 18-391
 - Lost papers and records, 1-282, 283
 - Mistake distinguished from, 1-278
 - Negligence, 1-280, 282
 - Origin of equitable jurisdiction, 1-278
 - Penalties, 1-279
 - Powers, 1-281
 - Subsequent acquisition of jurisdiction by courts of law, 1-279
 - Surprise, 27-550
 - Accident (in equity) distinguished from, 1-278; 27-550
 - Surprise distinguished from, 1-278; 27-550
- ACCIDENT INSURANCE, 1-284; 16-983**
 See ALCOHOLISM, INTEMPERANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE); INSURANCE.
- Accident defined, 1-291**
 Accident caused by disease, 1-293
 Asphyxiation, 1-294
 Disease caused by accident, 1-293
 Drowning, 1-294
 Examples, 1-291 *et seq.*
 Intention, 1-294
 Negligence, 1-294
 Poison, 1-294
 Somnambulism, 1-294
- Accidents and injuries usually excepted, 1-306**
 Assault provoked by quarreling, 1-321
 Death caused by disease, 1-315
 General rule as to construction, 1-306
 Gymnastic or athletic exercise, 1-319
 Inhalation of gas, 1-315
 Injuries received while fighting, 1-321
 Intentional injuries, 1-322
 Intoxication, 1-318
 Lifting or over-exertion, 1-319
 Medical treatment, 1-318
 Noncompliance with rules and regulations of carrier or corporation, 1-313
 Riding on platform of, or getting on or off, a railroad car, 1-312
 Self-inflicted injuries, 1-313
 Suicide, 1-313
 Surgical operation, 1-318
 Taking poison, 1-314
 Violation of law, 1-319
 Voluntary exposure to unnecessary danger, 1-306
 Walking or being on railroad, 1-311
 Want of due diligence, 1-310
- Accidents and injuries usually insured against, 1-291**
Accidents to insured in special occupations, 1-302

ACCIDENT INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Accidents to insured in special occupations, *cont'd.*
 - Change of occupation, 1-302
 - Change of occupation question for jury, 1-303
 - Description of occupation, 1-302
 - Injuries received in more hazardous occupation, 1-303
 - Occupation defined, 1-303
 - Occupation refers to profession, not acts, 1-303
 - Provisions against other or more hazardous occupations, 1-302
 - Risks classified by the company, 1-303
- Agents, 1-328
 - Knowledge of agent imputed to insurer, 1-329
 - Misstatements in application, 1-328
 - Notice to agent, 1-324
 - Power of agent to waive conditions and forfeitures, 1-328
 - Refusal of agent to recognize claim, 1-325
 - Waiver by agent of condition as to payment, 1-289
- Amount of recovery, 1-332
 - Loss of time and profit, 1-332
 - Money value of time, 1-332
 - Weekly indemnity, 1-332
- Application, 1-286
 - General rule of construction, 1-286
 - In general, 1-286
 - Misstatements in application, 1-328
 - Statement as to marriage, 1-287
 - Statements as to occupation, 1-287
- Arbitration and award, 1-327
- Asphyxiation, 1-294
- Assault provoked by quarreling, 1-321
- Athletic exercises, 1-319
- Beneficiaries in insurance*, see **BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE.**
- Bicycles, 4-32
- Boiler insurance, 4-614
- Burden of proof, 16-958
- Business*, see *infra*, **Accidents to insured in special occupations; Occupation.**
- Carriers (see *infra*, **Passengers**):
 - Noncompliance with rules and regulations of carrier or corporation, 1-313
 - Riding on platform of, or getting on or off, a railroad car, 1-312
- Cars:
 - Riding on platform of, or getting on or off, a railroad car, 1-312
- Casualty insurance distinguished from, 1-285
- Change of occupation, 1-302, 303
- Conditions:
 - Power of agent to waive conditions and forfeitures, 1-328
- Conveyance, 7-495
- Dangers*, see *infra*, **Voluntary exposure to unnecessary danger.**
- Death caused by disease, 1-315
- Declarations, 1-331
- Definition, 1-285
- Diligence, 1-310
- Disability*, see *infra*, **Total disability.**
- Disease, 9-474
 - Accident caused by disease, 1-293
 - Death caused by disease, 1-315
 - Examples, 1-315 *et seq.*

ACCIDENT INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Disease, *cont'd.*
 - Death caused by disease, *cont'd.*
 - Exceptions to special diseases, 1-318
 - Where disease not proximate cause of death, 1-315
 - Disease caused by accident, 1-293
 - Statements as to bodily or mental infirmity, 1-286
- Drowning, 1-294
- Drunkenness, see ALCOHOLISM, INTemperANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE).
- Due diligence, want of, 1-310
 - Contemplated risks, 1-310
 - Express exceptions of incidental risk, 1-311
 - In general, 1-310
 - Risk impliedly assumed, 1-310.
- Employers' liability insurance, see EMPLOYERS' LIABILITY INSURANCE.
- Employment, see *infra*, Accidents to insured in special occupations; Total disability.
- Estoppel:
 - Estoppel to deny payment, 1-290
- Evidence (see *infra*, Notice and proof of injury; Presumptions), 1-330
 - Establishing a proviso limiting the insurer's liability, 1-332
 - Intentional killing of insured, 16-963
 - Proof of death by violent, external, and accidental means, 1-330
 - Declarations of the insured as to accident and physical condition, 1-331
 - Direct and positive proof, 1-330
 - Evidence of physician, 1-331
 - In general, 1-330
 - Res gestæ*, 1-331
- Exposure, see *infra*, Voluntary exposure to unnecessary danger.
- External, violent, and accidental means, 1-294; 29-1062
 - Evidence, 1-330
 - External or visible sign of injury, 1-295
 - External refers to the means of the injury and not to the injury itself, 1-294
 - In general, 1-294
 - Injury accidental and unnatural, 1-294
 - Violent, accidental, external, and visible means, 1-295
- Eyes, 1-302
- Feet, see *infra*, Loss of certain members of the body.
- Fighting:
 - Injuries received while fighting, 1-321
- Forfeiture for nonpayment, 1-290
- Forfeitures:
 - Power of agent to waive conditions and forfeitures, 1-328
- Gas, inhalation of, 1-315
- Gymnastic exercises, 1-319
- Hands (see *infra*, Loss of certain members of the body), 1-301
- Hazardous occupation, see *infra*, More hazardous occupation.
- Health:
 - Statements as to bodily or mental infirmity, 1-286
- Immediate notice, 15-1022
- Inhalation of gas, 1-315
- Injuries to passengers by public or private conveyance, see *infra*, Passengers.

ACCIDENT INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Insanity:
 - Death inflicted by insane person, 1-322
- Insurable interest, see BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE).
- Intention, 1-294
- Intentional exposure, 1-307
- Intentional injuries (see *infra*, Suicide or self-inflicted injuries), 1-294, 322; 16-983
 - Death inflicted by insane person, 1-322
 - In general, 1-322
 - Intentional injuries inflicted by insured, 1-322
 - Intentional injury inflicted by another, 1-322
 - Presumptions against, 1-332
- Interpretation and construction, see INSURANCE.
- Intoxication, 1-318
- Law, see *infra*, Violation of law.
- Leg, see *infra*, Loss of certain members of the body.
- Lifting, 1-319
- Limitation of actions, see *infra*, Time of instituting suit.
- Loss of certain members of the body, 1-300
 - Eyes, 1-302
 - Feet, 1-301
 - Hands, 1-301
 - In general, 1-300
 - Loss by severance, 1-301
 - No recovery for temporary disability, 1-300
- Marriage, statement as to, 1-287
- Medical treatment, 1-318
- More hazardous occupation, 1-303
 - Injuries received in more hazardous occupation, 1-303
 - Provisions against other or more hazardous occupations, 1-303
- Negligence (see *infra*, Voluntary exposure to unnecessary danger), 1-294
 - Want of due diligence, 1-310
- Notice and proof of injury, 1-323
 - Compliance impossible, 1-323
 - Condition precedent, 1-323
 - Dissecting body, 1-324
 - Examination of body, 1-324
 - Failure to give notice, 1-325
 - Immediate notice, 1-323
 - In general, 1-323
 - Irregularities in notice, 1-325
 - Notice in case of disability, 1-323
 - Notice to agent, 1-324
 - Reasonable time, 1-324
 - Reasonable time question of law and fact, 1-324
 - Refusal of agent to recognize claim as waiver, 1-325
 - Waiver, 1-325
 - Waiver of written notice, 1-325
- Occupation (see *infra*, Total disability):
 - Accidents to insured in special occupations, see *infra*, Accidents to insured in special occupations.
 - Change of occupation, 1-302, 303
 - Statements as to, 1-287
- Overexertion, 1-319
- Passengers, 1-305; 5-492
 - Person on train for other purpose than travel, 1-305

ACCIDENT INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Passengers, *cont'd.*

Traveling by public or private conveyance, 1-305

Walking, 1-305

Payment of premiums, 1-287

Estoppel to deny payment, 1-290

Forfeiture for nonpayment, 1-290

In general, 1-287

Payment by order on wages, 1-289

Waiver by agent of condition as to payment, 1-289

Physical examination, 1-324

Dissecting body, 1-324

Examination of body, 1-324

Poison, 1-294

Illustrations of accidental poisoning, 1-314

Taking poison, 1-314

What is, 1-315

Policy (see *infra*, Application):

Consideration of the terms of the policy, 1-291

Form, scope, and general nature, 1-291

Premiums, see INSURANCE; see *infra*, Payment of premiums.

Presumptions, 1-331

Against intentional injury, 1-332

Against suicide, 1-331

Profession, see *infra*, Occupation.

Proof of injury, see *infra*, Notice and proof of injury.

Proximate cause, 1-315, 327

Public or private conveyances, 7-495

Questions of law and fact:

Reasonable time of giving notice, 1-324

Voluntary exposure to unnecessary danger, 1-306

Railroads:

Noncompliance with rules and regulations of carrier or corporation, 1-313

Railroad employees, 1-306

Walking or being on railroad, 1-311

Reasonable doubt:

Violation of law, 1-321

Res gestæ, 1-331

Riding on platform of, or getting on or off, a railroad car, 1-312

Roadbed — roadway:

Meaning of, 1-312

Self-inflicted injury, see *infra*, Suicide or self-inflicted injuries.

Special occupation, see *infra*, Accidents to insured in special occupations.

Stipulations as to notice and preliminary proof, time of instituting suit, arbitration, 1-323

Subrogation, 27-264

Suicide or self-inflicted injuries (see *infra*, Intentional injuries), 1-313

Presumptions against, 1-331

Refers to voluntary conscious act, 1-313

Self-inflicted injuries, 1-314

Usual proviso in policies, 1-313

Suit, time of instituting, 1-325

Surgical operation, 1-318

Time of instituting suit, 1-325

Failure to cite defendant until expiration of time specified, 1-327

In general, 1-325

When time begins to run, 1-326

ACCIDENT INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Time of instituting suit, *cont'd.*

When time begins to run against beneficiary in case of death of insured, 1-326

Total disability, 1-296

Instances, 1-296

Loss of certain members of the body, see *infra*, Loss of certain members of the body.

Relative term, 1-296

To prosecute any occupation, 1-297

To prosecute one's usual employment, 1-296

Total inability to labor, 1-300

Total loss of business time, 1-300

To transact any and all kinds of business, 1-300

To transact any and every kind of business pertaining to one's occupation, 1-298

Violation of law, 1-319

Causal connection between violation and injury, 1-319

Illustrations, 1-319

Must be violation of criminal law, 1-319

Proof beyond reasonable doubt not required, 1-321

"While engaged in or in consequence of unlawful act," 1-320

While violating the law, 1-321

Violent, see *infra*, External, violent, and accidental means.

Visible means, 1-295

Voluntary exposure to unnecessary danger, 1-306; 12-522

Circumstances which do not show voluntary exposure, 1-309

Direction of verdict, 1-308

"Exposure to obvious risk of injury," 1-307

Implies conscious intentional exposure, 1-307

In general, 1-306

Nonsuit, 1-308

Question for jury, 1-308

Voluntary act and voluntary exposure distinguished, 1-309

Voluntary exposure to necessary danger, 1-309

What is voluntary exposure, 1-307

Wages:

Payment by order on wages, 1-289

Waiver of notice and proof of injury, 1-325

Walking, 1-311

Warranties, see WARRANTIES.

ACCOMMODATING, 1-333**ACCOMMODATION PAPER, 1-334**

Accommodated party, 1-350

Accommodation instrument given to a partner, 1-351

Definition, 1-336

Obligations, 1-350

Position of accommodated party, 1-350

Right of action, 1-350

Rights of accommodation party after payment, see *infra*, Rights of accommodation party after payment.

Accommodation party as surety, 1-371

As between party accommodated and accommodation party, 1-371

As to third parties, 1-374

ACCOMMODATION PAPER, *cont'd.*Accommodation party as surety, *cont'd.*

Coverture, 1-373

Discharge by breach of condition, 1-379

Agreement to negotiate instrument
in a certain state, 1-383

Diversion, 1-379

Effect of diversion, 1-383

Effect of diversion upon transferee
with notice, 1-383Effect of diversion upon transferee
without notice, 1-384

Generally, 1-379

Immaterial condition of accommo-
dation party binding, 1-382Instrument intended to pass to a
particular person, 1-383

Misuse increasing liability, 1-382

Misuse of proceeds, 1-382

Use limited, 1-380

Use of accommodation paper gen-
erally, 1-379

Variation in method of use, 1-380

What amounts to a diversion, 1-380

Discharge by dealings with principal,
1-375Accommodation acceptor or maker,
1-377Accommodation comaker discharged,
1-378Accommodation indorser discharged,
1-376

Conflict of authority, 1-377

Doctrine in England at law, 1-375

Doctrine in England in equity, 1-376

Doctrine in the United States, 1-376

Giving time to maker or acceptor,
1-376

Grounds for the rule, 1-378

Indulgence to drawer, 1-377

Release of accommodation acceptor,
1-377

Time to indorser, 1-377

Holders with notice, 1-374

Holders without notice, 1-374

Payment essential to subrogation, 1-372

Security held by accommodation party
for indemnity, 1-372

Set-off, 1-373, 374

Subrogation to creditor's securities, 1-371

Subrogation to defenses against holder,
1-373Actions (see *infra*, Rights of accommo-
dation party after payment):Right of action of party accommodated,
1-350

Agency, 1-349, 1034

Alteration of instruments, 2-196

Amount of recovery against accommodation
acceptor or maker, 1-369

In general, 1-369

Paper fraudulently diverted, 1-370

Pledges, 1-369

Transferees of entire interest, 1-370

Banks and banking:

Accommodation indorsement by bank,
3-800, 801*Bona fide holder*, see *infra*, Purchasers for
value and without notice.

Burden of proof, 1-368

Burden not shifted by evidence of ac-
commodation, 1-368**ACCOMMODATION PAPER, *cont'd.***Burden of proof, *cont'd.*

Paper diverted, 1-369

Paper fraudulently circulated, 1-369

Presumption that one is a *bona fide*
holder, 1-368

Certificates of deposit, 5-810

Conditions, see *infra*, Accommodation party
as surety.

Consideration, 1-336; 6-687

Absence of consideration not sufficient,
1-336Accommodation party holding security
or interested in proceeds, 1-337Consideration for accommodation in-
dorser after delivery, 1-337Credit to party accommodated as con-
sideration, 1-337

Cross-bills or notes, 1-338

Must be a loan of credit, 1-336

Payment of cross-bill or note, 1-338

Contribution and exoneration, 1-357; 7-359

Corporations, see CORPORATIONS.

Costs:

Right of accommodation acceptor, 1-355

Credit, see *infra*, Consideration.

Cross-bills or notes, 1-338

Payment gives right of action, 1-338

Suretyship, 1-338

Whether accommodation paper, 1-338

Death, 1-341

Definitions, 1-335

Accommodation paper, 1-335

Accommodation party, 1-336

Narrow sense of the term, 1-336

Delegation of authority, 1-978

Demands, 1-386

Diversion, 1-379

Effect of diversion, 1-383

Misuse, 1-382

Pledge, 1-366

Prima facie use unrestricted, 1-379

Used as collateral security, 1-382

Use of accommodation paper generally,
1-379Variation in method of use immaterial,
1-380

What amounts to a diversion, 1-380

Essentials, 1-336

Evidence, see *infra*, Burden of proof; Parol
evidence.

Expenses:

Right of accommodation acceptor, 1-355

Extension of time, 27-501

Extinguishment, 1-386

Manner of payment, 1-387

Part payment by party accommodated,
1-388

Payment before maturity, 1-387

Payment by accommodated party, 1-386

Payment, when extinguished, 1-386

Factors or commission merchants:

Lien of factor, 12-679

Frauds, statute of, see *infra*, Statute of
frauds.Holders of accommodation paper (see *infra*,
Accommodation party as surety; Pur-
chasers for value and without no-
tice):Amount of recovery against accommo-
dation acceptor or maker, 1-369

Burden of proof, 1-368

ACCOMMODATION PAPER, *cont'd.*Holders of accommodation paper, *cont'd.*

When chargeable with notice of accommodation character of instrument, 1-367

Bill negotiated by acceptor or drawer, 1-368

How far notice of accommodation character affects rights, 1-367

Indorsed note in hands of maker, 1-367

Irregular indorsement, 1-368

Presumptive notice, 1-367

Successive indorsers, 1-367

Inception of the contract, 1-340

Inoperative until negotiated, 1-340

Revocation, see *infra*, *Revocation*.

Incidental benefit, 1-339

Indemnity, see *infra*, Rights of accommodation party after payment.

Indemnity contracts:

Cross-bills or notes, 1-338

Insanity, 4-165

Liabilities of parties to accommodation paper, 1-350

Amount of recovery against accommodation acceptor or maker, 1-369

Burden of proof, see *infra*, *Burden of proof*.

General obligation of parties, 1-350

Holders of accommodation paper, 1-360

Position of party accommodated, 1-350

Rights of accommodation party after payment, see *infra*, Rights of accommodation party after payment.*Rights of bona fide holders*, see *infra*, Purchasers for value and without notice.*Successive accommodation parties*, see *infra*, Successive accommodation parties.

When chargeable with notice of accommodation character of instrument, 1-367

Who is bona fide holder, see *infra*, Purchasers for value and without notice.*Marriage*, see *infra*, Purchasers for value and without notice.

Married women, 1-350

National banks, see NATIONAL BANKS.*Negotiation* (see *infra*, *Revocation*):

Inoperative until negotiated, 1-340

Note, 1-336

Notice (see *infra*, Holders of accommodation paper; Purchasers for value and without notice), 1-385

Accommodated party not entitled to notice, 1-385

Accommodation drawer or indorser entitled to notice, 1-385

Accommodation indorser paying without notice, 1-385

Demand of accommodation drawer or indorser, 1-386

Maker or acceptor insolvent, 1-385

Obligations of parties, 1-350

Parol evidence, 1-343

Relation of comakers and parties successively liable distinguished, 1-344

To prove character of instrument, 1-343

To prove irregular indorser an accommodation party, 1-343

ACCOMMODATION PAPER, *cont'd.*Parol evidence, *cont'd.*

To show that one party is in fact the principal and the other surety, 1-343

To show who is the accommodation party, 1-343

Particular parties, 1-345

Partnership, 1-345; 22-152, 157

Accommodation instrument given to a partner, 1-351

Burden of proof, 1-346

Course of business, 1-347

How consent proved, 1-347

One partner has no power to issue, 1-345

Partnership note in payment of individual debt, 1-346

Silence, 1-347

What amounts to notice of character of paper, 1-346

Party accommodated, 1-339

Incidental benefit, 1-339

Indorsement for accommodation of two, 1-339

May become holder for value, 1-340

Need not be party to instrument, 1-339

Person requesting signature for another not accommodation party, 1-339

Payment, see *infra*, *Extinguishment*; Rights of accommodation party after payment.

Place of contract, 1-342

Pledge:

Amount of recovery against accommodation acceptor or maker, 1-369

Whether pledgee is a *bona fide* holder, 1-365, 366

Position of party accommodated, 1-350

Presentment, 1-385

Private international law, 1-342; 22-1344

Purchasers for value and without notice:

Corporation paper, 1-349

Diversion of accommodation paper, 1-384

Partnership paper, 1-348

Party accommodated may become holder for value, 1-340

Presumptions, 1-368

Rights of *bona fide* holders, 1-360

Contrast with business paper, 1-361

General statement, 1-360

Purchaser from holder for value, 1-362

Transferee after maturity, 1-362

Transferee before maturity, 1-360

Transferee from accommodated party after maturity, 1-363

Suretyship, 1-374

Who is a *bona fide* holder, 1-365

Bill negotiated by acceptor or drawer, 1-368

General rule, 1-365

Indorsed note in hands of maker, 1-367

Irregular indorsement, 1-368

Payment of antecedent debt, 1-366

Pledgee for antecedent debt, 1-365

Pledgee of diverted paper, 1-366

Presumptive notice, 1-367

Successive indorsers, 1-367

Total want of consideration, 1-365

When chargeable with notice of accommodation character of instrument, 1-367

ACCOMMODATION PAPER, *cont'd.*

- Revocation, 1-340
 - Death, 1-341
 - Generally, 1-340
 - Revocable by accommodation party until negotiated, 1-340
- Rights of accommodation party after payment, 1-351
 - Against party accommodated, 1-351
 - Acceptor *supra* protest, 1-353
 - Accommodation indorsers, 1-354
 - Accommodation makers and acceptors, 1-352
 - Amount of recovery against accommodation indorsers, 1-355
 - Attachment issued by accommodation party, 1-352
 - Costs, 1-355
 - Expenses, 1-355
 - Face value of instrument, 1-355
 - Indemnity, 1-351, 355
 - Surety drawers, 1-353
 - Right of accommodation indorser against prior parties, 1-356
- Rights of parties to accommodation paper, 1-350
 - Amount of recovery against the accommodation acceptor or maker, 1-369
 - Burden of proof*, see *infra*, *Burden of proof*.
 - General obligation of parties, 1-350
 - Holders of accommodation paper, 1-360
 - Position of party accommodated, 1-350
 - Rights of accommodation party after payment*, see *infra*, *Rights of accommodation party after payment*.
 - Rights of bona fide holders*, see *infra*, *Purchasers for value and without notice*.
 - Successive accommodation parties*, see *infra*, *Successive accommodation parties*.
 - When chargeable with notice of accommodation character of instrument, 1-367
 - Who is bona fide holder*, see *infra*, *Purchasers for value and without notice*.
- Sealed notes, 1-335
- Statute of frauds, 1-344
 - How affected by statute of frauds, 1-344
 - Verbal promise to indorse or accept, 1-344
 - Written acceptance or indorsement for accommodation, 1-345
- Subrogation, 1-372; 27-231
 - Accommodation acceptor of bill, 27-231
 - Accommodation indorser for two joint makers, 27-231
 - Subrogation to creditor's securities, 1-371
 - Subrogation to defenses against holder, 1-373
- Successive accommodation parties, 1-356
 - Accommodation indorser and surety maker, 1-360
 - Circumstances showing joint liability, 1-358
 - Contribution, 1-357
 - Liable in order of names, 1-356
 - Rights and liabilities generally, 1-356
 - When chargeable with notice of accommodation character, 1-367

ACCOMMODATION PAPER, *cont'd.*

- Successive accommodation parties, *cont'd.*
 - When cosureties, 1-357
- Surety drawers, 1-353
- Suretyship (see *infra*, *Accommodation party as surety*):
 - Contribution, 1-357
 - Cross-bills and notes, 1-338
 - When cosureties, 1-357
- Usury, 29-476
 - Notice, 29-477
 - Purchase with notice of nature of paper, 29-476
 - Purchase without notice of nature of paper, 29-477
- ACCOMPANY, 1-388**
- ACCOMPLICES, 1-389**
 - See ACCESSORY; AGENCY; AIDER AND ABETTOR.
 - Abortion*, see ABORTION.
 - Accessory after the fact, 1-393
 - Accomplice as witness, 1-393
 - Competency, 1-393
 - Corroboration*, see *infra*, *Corroboration*.
 - Credibility, 1-398
 - Credibility at common law, question for jury, 1-398
 - Credibility when testifying under promise of leniency, 1-399
 - Cross-examination, 1-399
 - Defendant who has pleaded guilty, 1-396
 - Discretion of court or prosecuting officer, 1-397
 - Evidence received with caution, 1-398
 - Infamy, 1-394
 - Joint indictment, 1-394
 - Method of introducing an accomplice, 1-397
 - Promise of reward, 1-394
 - Right to pardon accomplice testifying for prosecution, 1-406
 - Separate indictment, 1-394
 - Separate trial, 1-395
 - Statutory changes, 1-396
 - When admitted as witness, 1-397
 - Witness guilty as principal, 1-394
- Approver defined, 2-519
- Bribery, 4-909
- Burglary, 5-49
- Civil actions:
 - Corroboration, 1-405
- Confession, 1-404
- Corroboration, 1-399
 - Actions for penalties and forfeitures, 1-405
 - At common law, 1-399
 - Bribery, 4-909
 - By statute, 1-401
 - Civil actions, 1-405
 - Confession, 1-404
 - In trials for misdemeanors, 1-405
 - Must be upon material point and connect prisoner with crime, 1-403
 - Need not be direct, 1-402
 - One accomplice corroborating another, 1-405
 - Possession of stolen property, 1-404
 - Upon every fact, 1-402
 - When corroborative evidence may be introduced, 1-401
 - When sufficient, 1-402

ACCOMPLICES, *cont'd.*

Corroboration, *cont'd.*

Where several prisoners are charged,
1-404

Wife, 1-405

Corroborative evidence, 7-867

Counterfeiting, 7-883, 884

Competency of witnesses, 7-895

Credibility, see *infra*, Accomplice as witness.

Criminal intent, 1-391

Cross-examination, 1-399

Cross-examination as to other offenses,
1-407

Definition, 1-389

Detectives, see DETECTIVES.

Discretion of court:

Admitted testimony, 1-397

Discretion of prosecuting officer:

Admission of testimony, 1-397

Duelling, see DUELLING.

Duress, 1-391

Escape, 11-306

Evidence, see *infra*, Accomplice as witness.

Feigned accomplices, 1-392

Fines and penalties, 1-405

Gaming, 1-392; 14-691

Husband and wife:

Whether wife may corroborate, 1-405

Incest, 1-390

Infamy and infamous crimes, 1-394

Intent, 1-391

Intoxicating liquors, 1-390

Larceny, see LARCENY.

Libel and slander:

Charge that plaintiff is accessory or accomplice, 18-903

Misdemeanors, 1-389

Corroboration, 1-405

Murder and manslaughter, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

Pardon, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.

Principal distinguished from, 1-259

Prosecuting and district attorneys:

Admission of accomplice's testimony,
1-397

Questions of law and fact, 1-393

Accomplice as witness, 1-398

Credibility, 1-398

Railroads:

Obstructing railroads, 23-794

Rape, see RAPE.

Reasonable doubt, 1-393

Receiving stolen goods, 1-393

Possession of stolen property, 1-404

Rewards:

Promise of reward, 1-394

Robbery, 24-1004

Seduction, 1-390

Sodomy, 25-1147

Spectators, 1-391

Sunday, 1-390

Test, 1-390

Various crimes, 1-390 *et seq.*

Warrants, see WARRANTS.

Who is an accomplice, 1-390

Witnesses, see *infra*, Accomplice as witness.

ACCORD AND SATISFACTION, 1-408

See ARBITRATION AND AWARD; COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS; RELEASE AND DISCHARGE.

ACCORD AND SATISFACTION, *cont'd.*

Agreement of accord, 1-409

Assault and battery, 1-410

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Part payment, 1-416, 417

Bond:

Distinction between bond with a condition and covenant, 1-411

Checks:

Taking check for smaller sum, 1-416

Composition with creditors, see COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS.

Consideration:

Adequacy, 1-412, 429

Unliquidated or contingent demand,
1-419

Consideration of the accord, 1-412

Generally, 1-412

Must be benefit to the creditor, 1-412

Must be legal, 1-412

Part payment of liquidated debt or demand, see *infra*, Part payment of liquidated debt or demand.

Covenant, 1-411

Death by wrongful act, see DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT.

Definition, 1-408

Distress, 9-628

Execution of the accord, 1-420

Acceptance, 1-421

Accord without satisfaction, 1-422

Conflict as to necessity of execution of accord, 1-424

Generally, 1-420

Mutual promise, 1-426

New promise, 1-423

Of what the satisfaction consists, 1-421

Presumption, 1-427

Promise accepted in satisfaction, 1-423

Tender of performance, 1-423

Who may execute the accord, 1-426

Executors and administrators, 1-410

False imprisonment, 1-410

Form of the accord, 1-411

Fraud and deceit, 1-428

Freehold estate in land, 1-409

Ignorance, 1-428

Illegal contracts, 1-409, 412

Agreement not to prosecute, 1-413

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Part payment, 1-414

Joint creditors, 1-428

Joint debtors, 1-427

Joint tortfeasor, 1-428

Judgments and decrees, 1-412

Laches, 18-121

Landlord and tenant, 18-292

Lapse of time, 1-427

Libel and slander, 1-410

Liquidated damages (see *infra*, Part payment of liquidated debt or demand), 1-409

Misrepresentations, 1-428

Mistake, 1-428

Mutual promise, 1-426

New promise, 1-423

Novation, 1-409

Partnership, 1-428

Part payment:

Unliquidated or contingent demand,
1-419

Part payment of liquidated debt or demand,
1-413

ACCORD AND SATISFACTION, *cont'd.*

- Part payment of liquidated debt or demand, *cont'd.*
 - Common-law rule, 1-413
 - Creditor retaining property, 1-418
 - Debtor relinquishing property, 1-418
 - Giving additional security, 1-418
 - Insolvency of debtor, 1-414
 - Judgment debt, 1-417
 - Parol release of judgment, 1-414
 - Part payment not satisfaction, 1-413
 - Payment at earlier date or different places, 1-416
 - Payment by check or note, 1-416
 - Payment by negotiable note of debtor, 1-416
 - Payment by note of third person, 1-417
 - Payment by stranger, 1-416
 - Payment in property, 1-417
 - Receipt, 1-415
 - Receipt of principal, 1-414
 - Release under seal, 1-415
 - Variant mode of payment, 1-415
 - Payment (see *infra*, Part payment), 1-409
 - Personal property, 1-409
 - Presumptions, 1-427
 - Real property, 1-409
 - Receipts, 1-414, 415
 - Receipts in full, 23-989
 - Release, 1-409, 415, 427
 - Rescission, 1-409, 430
 - Satisfaction:
 - Acceptance, 1-421
 - Accord without satisfaction, 1-422
 - Conflict as to necessity of execution of accord, 1-424
 - Generally, 1-420
 - Mutual promise, 1-426
 - New promise, 1-423
 - Of what the satisfaction consists, 1-421
 - Presumption, 1-427
 - Promise accepted in satisfaction, 1-423
 - Tender of performance, 1-423
 - Who may execute the accord, 1-426
 - Statute of frauds, 29-956
 - Subject-matter of the accord, 1-409
 - Assault, 1-410
 - Damage to property, 1-410
 - Disputed claim for damages, 1-410
 - False imprisonment, 1-410
 - Freehold estates, 1-409
 - Illegal obligation, 1-409
 - Libel, 1-410
 - Personal property, 1-409
 - Unliquidated demand, 1-409
 - Telegraphs and telephones:
 - Statutory penalties, 27-1086
 - Tender of performance, 1-423
 - Unliquidated demand, 1-409, 419
- ACCORDING, 1-430**
- ACCORDINGLY, 1-430**
- ACCORDING TO:**
- By, 5-83
- ACCORDING TO LAW, 1-430, 540**
- ACCOUNTABLE, 1-431**
- ACCOUNTABLE RECEIPT, 1-432**
- Forgery, 1-432
- ACCOUNTANTS, 1-432**
- Expert and opinion evidence, 12-428
- ACCOUNTING OFFICER, 1-432**
- ACCOUNTS, 1-433**
- Account books, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.

ACCOUNTS, *cont'd.*

- Accounts rendered (see *infra*, Assent of party to be charged), 1-436
- Accounts stated, 1-437
- Acquiescence, 1-444
- Actual examination or admission of correctness, 1-444
- Agents, 1-437
- Agreement as to correctness of accounts, 1-442
- Agreement as to the items and balance, 1-443
- Appraisers, 1-437
- Arbitrators, 1-437
- Assent of party to be charged, see *infra*, Assent of party to be charged.
- Conclusiveness, 1-458
 - Estoppel, 1-458
 - Generally, 1-458
 - Notes for balance settled, 1-459
- Definition, 1-437
- Final adjustment, 1-443
- Impeaching settled or stated accounts, see *infra*, Impeaching settled or stated accounts.
- Lapse of time, 1-444
- Nature and effect of account stated, 1-456
- New promise, see *infra*, New promise.
- Parties, 1-437
 - Admissions to third persons, 1-438
 - Assent of party to be charged, see *infra*, Assent of party to be charged.
 - Executors and administrators, 1-438
 - Generally, 1-437
 - Infants, 1-438
 - Joint parties, 1-438
 - Married women, 1-438
 - Partners, 1-439
 - Public officers, 1-439
 - Statute of limitations, 1-439
- Payment, see *infra*, Payment.
- Previous transactions, 1-440
 - Mutual or cross-demands, 1-440
 - Necessity of previous transactions of monetary character, 1-440
 - Original debt void, 1-442
 - Original indebtedness not recoverable, 1-442
 - Single items, 1-440
 - Statute of frauds, 1-442
- Promise, 1-455
 - Conditional promise, 1-455
 - Consideration, 1-455
 - Express, 1-455
 - Future promise, 1-455
 - Mutual accounts, 1-455
- Promise implied, 1-437
- Questions of law and fact, 1-454
- Acquiescence, 1-444
- Administration, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-661
- Admissions (see *infra*, Assent of party to be charged), 1-674, 718
- Admission of partners, 1-439
- Admissions to third persons, 1-438, 453
- Advancements, 1-780
- Agency, see AGENCY.
- Application of payments, see APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS.

ACCOUNTS, *cont'd.*

- Arbitration and award, 1-437
- Assent of party to be charged, 1-444
 - Account rendered by post, 1-451
 - Accounts adjusted in the presence of both parties, 1-446
- Admission must be direct and unconditional, 1-446
- Admissions must be unconditional, 1-446
- Admissions to third parties, 1-453
- Bank and depositor, 1-449
- Bills of exchange, 1-447
- Claiming balance, 1-447
- Conclusiveness of retention of accounts, 1-452
- Due-bills, 1-447
- Duress, 1-445, 446
- Evidence of settlement, 1-447
- Express or implied, 1-445
- Form immaterial, 1-444
- Form of account rendered, 1-452
- Generally, 1-444
- Giving evidence of indebtedness, 1-447
- Implied assent, 1-445, 446
- Necessity, 1-444
- Objection to particular items, 1-447
- Payment of balance, 1-446
- Payment without objection on accounts rendered, 1-446
- Post, 1-451
- Promise to pay the debt of another, 1-445
- Promising to pay an account received without objection, 1-448
- Promissory notes, 1-447
- Reasonable time for the retention of account, 1-451
- Receiving the balance, 1-447
- Retaining account rendered, without objection, 1-448
- Scope of matters covered, 1-453
- Signature, 1-444
- Statute of limitations, 1-452
- Time of assent, 1-445
- Assignments:
 - Book accounts, 2-1015
 - Open accounts, 2-1020
 - Unliquidated balance, 2-1020
- Assignments for benefit of creditors*, see ASSIGNMENTS FOR BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.
- Auctions and auctioneers*, see AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS.
- Audit, 3-513
- Balance, 3-765
- Balance, claiming, 1-447
- Bank accounts, 1-436
- Bankruptcy*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 - Direction to place to account, 4-137
 - Giving bill or note as admission, 1-447
 - Notes for balance settled, 1-459
- Book accounts, 1-436; 4-704
- Books of account as evidence*, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.
- Burden of proof:
 - Impeaching settled or stated accounts, 1-461
- Choses in action, 6-5
- Claim and account, 6-106
- Commission merchants*, see FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS.

ACCOUNTS, *cont'd.*

- Conclusiveness*, see *infra*, Accounts stated.
- Consent*, see *infra*, Assent of party to be charged.
- Consideration, 1-455
- Constitutional law:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-986
- Copyright, see COPYRIGHT.
- Current accounts, 1-435; 8-504
- Definition, 1-431, 434
- Documentary evidence*, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.
- Due bills, 1-447
- Duress, 1-445, 446
- Equity of redemption*, see EQUITY OF REDEMPTION.
- Estoppel, 1-458
- Evidence*, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.
- Executions:
 - Whether book accounts are subject to execution, 11-623
- Executors and administrators*, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Factors or commission merchants*, see FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS.
- Final judgments or decrees*, see FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.
- Foreign executors and administrators*, see FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Foreign guardians, 13-973
- Forgery, 13-1092, 1099
 - Making false entries in books, 13-1092
- Fraud and deceit, 1-463, 464
 - Accounting in equity, 14-176
 - Impeaching settled or stated accounts, 1-460
- Guardian and ward*, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.
- Husband and wife, 1-438
- Illegal contracts*, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.
- Impeaching settled or stated accounts, 1-460
 - Accounts settled with knowledge, 1-461
 - Burden of proof, 1-461
 - Generally, 1-460
 - Impeaching accounts collaterally, 1-462
 - Lapse of time, 1-464
 - Opening accounts *de novo*, 1-463
 - Settled accounts, 1-462
 - Surcharging and falsifying, 1-463
 - Usury, 1-465
- Infants, 1-438
- Insanity, see INSANITY.
- Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
- Interest, see INTEREST.
- I. O. U., 1-447
- Itemized account, 17-578
- Joint executors and administrators*, see JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Joint parties, 1-438
- Joint tenants and tenants in common*, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.
- Jury and jury trial:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-986
- Justices of the peace, 18-25
- Kinds of accounts, 1-435
- Laches*, see LACHES.
- Lapse of time, 1-444
- Limitation of actions, 19-210, 276

ACCOUNTS, *cont'd.*

- Limitation of actions, *cont'd.*
 - Acquiescence by retention of account, 1-452
 - Entries in books of accounts, 19-331
- Limited partnership, see LIMITED PARTNERSHIP.
- Liquidated accounts, 19-392
- Long accounts, see REFEREES.
- Mailing, 1-451
- Married women, 1-438
- Mere account, 20-585
- Mistake, 1-463, 464
 - Accounting, 20-829
 - Impeaching settled or stated accounts, 1-461
- Mortgages, see MORTGAGES.
- Municipal corporations:
 - Accounts stated by officers of municipal corporations, 1-438
- Mutual accounts, see MUTUAL ACCOUNTS.
- New promise:
 - Accounts stated as new promise, 1-456
 - Balance is principal, 1-457
 - Generally, 1-456
 - Interest, 1-457
 - Money secured by deed not recoverable upon an account stated, 1-457
 - Original items not provable, 1-456
- Officers and agents of private corporations:
 - Accounts stated by officers of private corporations, 1-438
- Open accounts, 1-435; 21-919
- Opening accounts, see *infra*, Impeaching settled or stated accounts.
- Parties, see *infra*, Accounts stated.
- Partnership (see PARTNERSHIP), 1-439
- Payment:
 - Accounts stated as payment, 1-458
- Post, 1-451
- Previous transactions, see *infra*, Accounts stated.
- Promise, see *infra*, Accounts stated.
- Public officers, 1-439
 - Accounts stated by officers of municipal corporation, 1-438
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Accounts stated, 1-454
- Reasonable time:
 - Retention of account, 1-451
- Receivers, see RECEIVERS.
- Redemption, see EQUITY OF REDEMPTION.
- Referees, see REFEREES.
- Rendering accounts (see *infra*, Assent of party to be charged), 1-436
- Res judicata, 24-770.
- Retention of accounts, see *infra*, Assent of party to be charged.
- Settled accounts (see *infra*, Impeaching settled or stated accounts), 1-436
- Settlement, 25-627
- Signature, 1-444
- Stated accounts, see *infra*, Accounts stated.
- Statute of frauds, 1-442
- Summary proceedings, 27-378
- Surcharging and falsifying, 1-463
 - Fraud, mistake, etc., 1-464
 - Meaning of the term, 1-463
 - When leave granted, 1-464
- Taxation, see TAXATION.

ACCOUNTS, *cont'd.*

- Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- United States commissioners, see UNITED STATES COMMISSIONERS.
- Usury, 1-465
- Vendor and purchaser, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.
- ACCRETION, 1-467**
 - See ACCESSION.
 - Alluvion, 2-1, 173
 - Alluvion result of encroachment, 1-472
 - Alluvion defined, 1-467
 - Apportionment of accretions, 1-477
 - In general, 1-477
 - Islands in private waters, 1-478
 - Compensation for risk or loss, 1-476
 - Dedication, 9-77
 - De minimis non curat lex*, 1-476; 8-830
 - Ejectment, 10-478
 - Filum aquæ*, 13-19
 - Imperceptible, 1-469
 - Imperceptible increase, 1-469, 470
 - Increase:
 - Imperceptible increase, 1-469, 470
 - International law, see INTERNATIONAL LAW.
 - Islands, 1-475; 17-536
 - Apportionment of accretions, 1-478
 - Doctrine of accretion and reliction as applicable to islands, 1-475
 - Illustrations, 17-536, 537
 - Island cut off from main land, 1-474
 - Islands in private waters, 1-476
 - Islands in public waters, 1-475
 - Private waters, 1-478
 - Right to accretions, 17-536
 - Where accretions come in contact with another island or with mainland, 17-537
 - Navigable waters, 1-468
 - Property in accretion, 1-469
 - Accretion and reliction compared, 1-473
 - Alluvion the result of encroachment, 1-472
 - Doctrine of accretion and reliction as applicable to islands, 1-475
 - Future accretion, 1-471
 - Gradual distinguished from sudden increase, 1-471
 - Increase must be imperceptible, 1-470
 - In general, 1-469
 - Legislation on the subject of accretion, 1-471
 - Necessity of title to water line, 1-473
 - Public use, 1-472
 - Rationale of rule as to property in accretions, 1-476
 - Reappearance of land after submergence, 1-474
 - Public policy, 1-476
 - Public use, 1-472
 - Reliction, 1-473
 - Doctrine of reliction applicable to particular islands, 1-475
 - Ejectment, 10-478
 - Island cut off from mainland, 1-474
 - Reliction and accretion compared, 1-473
 - Reliction defined, 1-473
 - Riparian rights, 1-468; 24-979
 - Seaweed, see SEAWEED.
 - Title, ownership, and possession, 1-467

ACCRUAL:

- Accrual of indebtedness, 20-391
- ACCRUE**, 1-479
- ACCRUED**, 1-479
- ACCRUER, CLAUSE OF**, 1-480
- ACCRUING**, 1-479
- ACCUMULATED SURPLUS**, 1-481
- ACCUMULATIONS**, see PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION.
- ACCUSE**, 28-142
 - Threat to accuse, 1-481
- ACCUSED**, 1-481
- ACCUSTOMED**, 1-482
- ACID PHOSPHATE**, 1-482
- ACKNOWLEDGE**, 1-482
 - Acknowledged child, 27-350
- ACKNOWLEDGMENTS**, 1-483
 - See RECORDING ACTS.
 - Abandonment:
 - Married women, 1-521
 - According to law, 1-540
 - Adverse possession*, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.
 - Agency:
 - Acknowledgment by agent, 1-508
 - Officer who is agent of grantor, 1-494
 - Amendment, 1-552
 - By the court, 1-554
 - By the officer, 1-552
 - Correction after record, 1-553
 - Arbitration and award, 2-548
 - Assignments for benefit of creditors*, see ASSIGNMENTS FOR BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.
 - Attorney and client:
 - Acknowledgment by attorney, 1-508
 - Officer who is attorney of grantor, 1-494
 - Bail (in civil cases)*, see BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES).
 - Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-702
 - Boundaries, 4-803
 - Burden of proof:
 - Impeaching certificate, 1-561
 - Certificate (see *infra*, Who may take acknowledgments), 1-526
 - According to law, 1-540
 - Acknowledged, 1-542
 - Adoption of signature by acknowledgment, 1-541
 - Amendment*, see *infra*, Amendment.
 - Certificate dated earlier than deed, 1-529
 - Certificate of magistracy and conformity, 1-535
 - Certificate authenticating officer's signature, 1-536
 - Certificate that acknowledgment is according to law, 1-536
 - Double certificate for acknowledgments out of state, 1-535
 - Judicial notice that certain courts are courts of record, 1-537
 - Justice of the peace taking acknowledgments out of county for which he is appointed, 1-537
 - Officer not having an official seal, 1-537
 - Certificate should be indorsed on deed, 1-526
 - Clerical errors, 1-542, 547
 - Conflicting statements of locality, 1-527
 - Date, 1-529
 - Equivalent words may be used, 1-550

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS, cont'd.

- Certificate, *cont'd.*
 - Errors, 1-546
 - Evidence*, see *infra*, Certificate as evidence.
 - Explanation of deed, 1-542
 - Explanation to married woman, 1-520
 - Expressions held not to be equivalent, 1-551
 - Fact of acknowledgment must be shown, 1-541
 - Fatal omissions, 1-549
 - Generally, 1-526
 - Impeachment, 1-560
 - Liability of officer for false certificate, 1-555
 - Married women, 1-513
 - Material words cannot be supplied by intendment, 1-552
 - Name and identity of grantor*, see *infra*, Name and identity of grantor.
 - Official character of officer*, see *infra*, Official character of officer.
 - Omission by clerical error, 1-542
 - Omissions, 1-542, 546, 547
 - Omissions not fatal, 1-547
 - Parol evidence not admissible, 1-551
 - Place of certificate, 1-526
 - Presumption of venue, 1-528
 - Presumption that deed was acknowledged by grantor, 1-541
 - Seal*, see *infra*, Seal.
 - Separate examination, 1-517, 551
 - Signature, 1-529
 - Signature to defective certificate as attestation, 1-530
 - Statutory requirements, 1-526
 - Strict compliance sometimes required, 1-539
 - Strict or substantial compliance with statute, 1-538
 - Substantial compliance with statute, 1-538
 - Surplusage, 1-552
 - Time of making, 1-527
 - Venue, 1-527
 - Venue supplied from deed, 1-528
 - Venue supplied from extrinsic evidence, 1-528
 - What it must certify, 1-538
- Certificate as evidence, 1-555
 - Burden of proof to impeach, 1-561
 - Certificate presumed correct, 1-561
 - Certificate *prima facie* evidence, 1-556
 - Estoppel, 1-559
 - Execution and acknowledgment of deed, 1-555
 - Forged certificate, 1-560
 - General rule, 1-555
 - How far conclusive, 1-556
 - Impeachment, 1-560
 - Mere preponderance of evidence insufficient to impeach, 1-561
 - Nature of evidence required to impeach, 1-560,
 - Officer as witness, 1-562
 - Presumption as to time of delivery, 1-556
 - Showing want of acknowledgment or jurisdiction, 1-558
 - View that certificate is conclusive in absence of fraud, 1-557

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Chattel mortgages:
 - Absence of acknowledgment not cured by recording, 5-972
 - Affidavit, 5-973
 - Compliance with statutory form, 5-972
 - Defective acknowledgment, 5-973
 - Illustrations, 5-972, 973
 - Must be disinterested party, 5-972
 - Necessity, 1-491
 - Parties and third persons with notice, 5-973
 - Partnership, 5-972
 - Possession by mortgagee, 5-973
 - The officer, 5-971
- Clerical errors and technical omissions, 1-547
- Clerks of court (see *infra*, Who may take acknowledgments):
 - False certificate of acknowledgment, 6-143
- Cloud on title:
 - False certificate of acknowledgment, 6-161
- Compulsion, 6-419
- Conflict of laws*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Constitutional law:
 - Curing acts, 1-567
 - Retroactive act curing defects in acknowledgments, 6-940, 943
- Consuls, 1-506
- Corporations, 1-510
 - Acknowledgment by officer affixing seal, 1-510
 - Acknowledgment by officer as his own act, 1-511
 - Acknowledgment by officers of corporation, 1-510
 - Acknowledgment of articles of incorporation, 1-512
- County, see *infra*, Venue.
- Courts:
 - Amendment, 1-554
 - Power of court to order married woman to make acknowledgment, 1-514
- Curing defective acknowledgments, 1-562
 - By statute, 1-564
 - After judgment, 1-566
 - Constitutionality of curing acts, 1-567
 - Curing acts construed liberally, 1-568
 - Curing defects after lapse of time, 1-565
 - Defects not cured, 1-565
 - Generally, 1-564
 - How far statute retroactive, 1-566
 - Pending judgment, 1-566
 - Unauthorized officers, 1-565
 - Want of seal, 1-565
 - By subsequent acknowledgment, 1-562
 - Fraudulent acknowledgment, 564
 - In general, 1-562
 - Ratification by widow, 1-563
- Date, 1-529, 8-730
 - Omission of date in acknowledgment, 8-728
 - Presumption arising from date of deed, 8-730
 - Presumption as to date of acknowledgment, 8-731
- Dedication, 9-35

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

- De facto* officers, 1-495
 - Acknowledgment before *de facto* officer, 8-820
- Defective acknowledgments, see *infra*, Curing defective acknowledgments.
- Definition, 1-484
- Delivery, 1-541
- Deputy, 1-496
 - Acknowledgment taken by deputy, 1-496
 - Deputy may take acknowledgments in his own name, 1-497
 - Examples, 1-496, 497
 - Presumption as to authority and appointment of deputy, 1-496
- Desertion:
 - Married women, 1-521
- Divorce:
 - Married women, 1-521
- Dower:
 - Release of dower, 10-213
 - Relinquishment of dower, 1-549, 552
- Due form, 10-283
- Duress, 1-520
- Equitable election, 11-105
- Estoppel, 1-559
 - Married women, 1-521
- Evidence:
 - Certificate as evidence, see *infra*, Certificate as evidence.
 - Duly acknowledged deed admissible in evidence without further proof of execution, 1-485
 - Extrinsic evidence of official character, 1-532
 - Instrument may be acknowledged when offered in evidence, 1-526
 - Whether record essential to admission in evidence, 1-485
- Execution:
 - Certificate as evidence, 1-555
- Executory contracts, 1-515, 516
- Exemptions, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.
- Ex officio* officers, 1-495
- Explanation of contents to married woman, 1-518
 - Certificate, 1-520
 - Interpreters, 1-519
 - Necessity, 1-518
 - Presence of husband, 1-519
 - When explanation unnecessary, 1-519
 - Whether explanation must be private, 1-519
- Explanation of deed, 1-542
- Foreclosure of mortgages:
 - Invalid acknowledgment, 13-814
- Foreign state or country, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Forgery:
 - Forged certificate, 1-560
- Homestead, 15-725
 - Certificate of acknowledgment, 15-682
 - Necessity of acknowledgment, 15-581
 - Private examination, 15-681
 - Relinquishment of homestead, 1-549
 - Time of acknowledgment, 15-681
- Husband and wife, see *infra*, Married women.
- Identity of grantor, see *infra*, Name and identity of grantor.
- Impeachment of certificate, 1-561
- Infants, 1-507

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

Interest:

Officers, 1-493

Judicial and ministerial, 1-485

Whether acknowledgment judicial or ministerial, 1-485

Judicial notice:

Courts of record, 1-537

Justices of the peace, 1-530

Judicial sales:

Deed, 17-1033

Justices of the peace, 1-500

Certificate of magistracy and conformity, 1-535

Judicial notice, 1-530

Ministerial acts, 18-44

Leases, 18-607

Limitation of actions; see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.

Marriage settlements, 19-1235

Married women, 1-512

Acknowledgment by husband and wife need not be at same time, 1-513

Acknowledgment essential part of married woman's deed, 1-512

Acknowledgment to bind wife, of deeds executed by both husband and wife, 1-513

Assent of husband, 1-513

Certificate, 1-513

Deed from husband and wife to wife's lands acknowledged by husband only, 1-513

Deed to lands of husband not acknowledged by wife, 1-514

Disabilities of married women removed by statute, 1-512

Generally, 1-512

Husband acting as attorney for wife, 1-508

Necessity, 1-512

Power of court to order acknowledgment, 1-514

Privy examination, see *infra*, Separate examination.

Ratification by widow, 1-563

Refusal to acknowledge, 1-514

Separate examination (see *infra*, Separate examination):

Husband attorney for wife, 1-509

Time when acknowledgment must be made, 1-524, 526

Who may make acknowledgments, 1-507, 512

Master in chancery, 1-502

Mayors, 1-506

Mechanics' liens, 20-353

Ministerial, see *infra*, Judicial and ministerial.

Mortgages:

Application of general principles, 20-906

Assignment of mortgages, 20-1035

Necessity, 1-491, 20-906

Presumption of validity of certificate of acknowledgment, 20-907

Sufficiency, 20-906

Name and identity of grantor, 1-542

Certificate must show that grantor was known to officer, 1-544

Fatal variances, 1-543

In general, 1-542

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS, *cont'd.*Name and identity of grantor, *cont'd.*

Personal acquaintance shown by implication, 1-545

Personally, 1-545

Recital that officer is satisfied as to identity, 1-546

Variances in name held not fatal, 1-543

What amounts to personal acquaintance, 1-546

Name of officer, 1-530

Necessity, 1-485, 488

Actual notice, 1-492

As against persons without notice, 1-489

Chattel mortgage, 1-491

Constructive notice, 1-492

Essential to pass title, 1-492

How far necessary to validity of deed, 1-488

Married woman's deed, 1-491

Married women, 1-512

Mortgage, 1-491

Purchasers and creditors, 1-489

Recording unacknowledged deed made notice by statute, 1-492

Registration without acknowledgment is not notice, 1-490

Unacknowledged deed good as a contract, 1-492

Unacknowledged deed good between the parties, 1-488

Notary public, see NOTARY PUBLIC.

Notice (see *infra*, Necessity):

Actual notice, 1-492

Constructive notice, 1-492

Object, 1-484

Officer (see *infra*, Who may take acknowledgments):

Amendment, 1-552

Curing defects, 1-569

Liability of officer for false certificate, 1-555

Official character of officer, see *infra*, Official character of officer.Personal acquaintance, see *infra*, Name and identity of grantor.

Witness, officer as, 1-562

Officers and agents of private corporations, 1-510

Officer's signature, 1-529

Official character of officer, 1-530

Deeds in another state, 1-531

General rule, 1-530

Judicial notice, 1-530

Official character shown by evidence *abunde*, 1-532

Presumption of authority, 1-531

Representations of officer *prima facie* evidence of his authority, 1-531

Should appear in certificate, 1-530

Statement of official character in body of certificate, 1-531

Surplusage in description, 1-532

Origin, 1-488

Parol evidence:

Certificate, 1-551

Partnership, 1-509

Acknowledgment by member of partnership, 1-509

Surviving partner, 1-509

Patents, see PATENTS.

Personally, 1-545

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

Place, see *infra*, Venue.

Power of attorney, 22-1086

Preferred creditor:

Officer a preferred creditor, 1-494

Presumptions:

Certificate presumed correct, 1-561

Officer's authority, 1-531

Presumption that deed was acknowledged by grantor, 1-541

Time of delivery, 1-556

Venue, 1-528

Private international law:

Acknowledgment before officers of other states, 1-501

Certificate of magistracy and conformity, 1-535

Commissioners of the state where the property is situated, 1-502

Extraterritorial authority of officer, 1-498

Foreign state or country, 1-501, 505

Formalities required, 1-504

Lex loci rei sitæ, 1-504

Master in chancery, 1-502

Privy examination, see *infra*, Separate examination.

Proof of acknowledged instruments, 11-588

Public officers (see *infra*, Who may take acknowledgments):

Amendment, 1-552

Curing defects, 1-565

Liability of officer for false certificate, 1-555

Name of officer, 1-530

Official character of officer, see *infra*,

Official character of officer.

Signature, 1-529

Witness, officer as, 1-562

Purchasers for value and without notice, see *infra*, Necessity.

Railroad securities, see RAILROAD SECURITIES.

Ratification by widow, 1-563

Receipt, 23-979

Recording acts:

Acknowledgment essential to admit deed to record, 1-485

Necessity of acknowledgment, 24-101

Seal need not be copied into record, 1-534

Relationship, 1-494

Retroactive and retrospective laws, 1-566

Satisfied, 1-546

Seal, 1-532

Curing defects, 1-565

Device of seal prescribed by statute, 1-533

Necessity of seal, 1-532

Place of seal, 1-534

Seal need not be copied into record, 1-534

Statement that seal was affixed, 1-534

Separate examination, 1-514

Abandonment, 1-521

Abolition of separate examination, 1-522

Acknowledgment in open court, 1-516

Acknowledgment not essential to validity of deed, 1-523

Act free from compulsion, 1-520

Canada, 1-515

Certification, 1-51

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

Separate examination, *cont'd.*

Contracts charging separate estate, 25-394

Contract to convey land, 1-515

Deeds executed before marriage, 1-516

Divorce, 1-521

Estoppel, 1-521

Examination apart from husband, 1-521

Examination by commission, 1-516

Examination must be personal, 1-521

Executory contracts, 1-515, 516

Explanation of contents, see *infra*, *Explanation of contents to married woman.*

Fact of separate examination must appear in certificate, 1-517

General requirements, 1-517

In general, 1-514

Necessity, 1-514

Object of practice, 1-516

Origin of practice, 1-516

Parol evidence, 1-551

Separate property of married women, 25-401, 413

Separation, 1-521

Statutes not requiring separate examination, 1-522

Statutes removing disabilities of married women, 1-522

Statutes requiring separate examination, 1-523

Voluntary act and deed, 1-520

What constitutes separate examination, 1-521

When separate examination is not necessary, 1-516

Separate property of married women, see *infra*, Separate examination.

Separation:

Married women, 1-521

Several grantors, 1-507

Sheriffs' sales, 1-508

Sheriff's deed, 25-812

Signature, 1-529

Adoption of signature by acknowledgment, 1-541

Certificate authenticating officer's signature, 1-536

Name of officer need not appear in body of certificate, 1-530

Necessity of signature, 1-529

Officer taking acknowledgment, 1-529

Official character of officer, see *infra*, *Official character of officer.*

Signature to defective certificate as attestation, 1-530

Subscribing witnesses, 1-569

Sundays, 1-526

Suretyship, 27-447

Surplusage:

Certificate, 1-552

Description of officer, 1-532

Tax titles, see TAX TITLES.

Time of making certificate, 1-527

Time when acknowledgment must be made, 1-524

Before completion of deed, 1-525

Husband and wife, 1-526

Husband must acknowledge before wife's examination, 1-524

In general, 1-524

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

Time when acknowledgment must be made, *cont'd.*

Instrument may be acknowledged when offered in evidence, 1-526

Sunday, 1-526

Time immaterial, 1-525

Whether acknowledgment by husband and wife must be made at same time, 1-513

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, 28-762

Twofold object of acknowledgment, 1-484

United States commissioners, 29-192

Variance, see *infra*, Name and identity of grantor.

Venue, 1-527

Certificate must show where acknowledgment was made, 1-527

Conflicting statements of locality, 1-527

Presumption of venue, 1-528

Venue supplied by deed, 1-528

Venue supplied by extrinsic evidence, 1-528

Who may make acknowledgments, 1507

Agent, 1-508

Attorney, 1-508

Corporations, 1-510

Generally, 1-507

Grantor, 1-507

Infants, 1-507

Married women (see *infra*, Married women), 1-507

Partners, 1-509

Several grantors, 1-507

Strangers, 1-507

Who may take acknowledgments, 1-493

Certificate of magistrate or conformity, 1-505

Circumstances affecting qualification of officer, 1-493

Clerks of courts, 1-500

Commissioners of deeds, 1-503

Commissioners of the state where the property is situated, 1-502

Competency depends on statute, 1-493

Conflict of laws, 1-504

Consuls, 1-506

De facto officers, 1-495

Deputy, 1-496

Ex officio officers, 1-495

Expiration of officer's term, 1-495

Extraterritorial authority of officer, 1-498

Foreign countries, 1-505

Formalities required where acknowledgments are taken in another state, 1-504

Interest, 1-493

Justice of the peace, 1-500

Lex loci rei sitæ, 1-504

Master in chancery, 1-502

Mayor, 1-506

Notary public, see NOTARY PUBLIC.

Officer also attesting witness, 1-494

Officers of other states, 1-501

Officer who is attorney or agent of grantor, 1-494

Officer who is grantee or mortgagee, 1-493

Officer who is trustee in a deed of trust, 1-493

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

Who may take acknowledgments, *cont'd.*

Official character of officer, see *infra*,

Official character of officer.

Preferred creditor, 1-494

Proof of official character, 1-503

Relationship, 1-494

Taken by officer of a foreign state, 1-505

United States statutes, 1-500

Within the state, 1-499

Wills, see WILLS.

Witnesses:

Officer as witness, 1-562

Proof by subscribing witnesses, 1-569

ACQUAINTANCE, 1-569

Intimate:

Intimate acquaintance, 17-186

ACQUAINTED, 1-569**ACQUETS AND CONQUETS, 1-570****ACQUIESCENCE, 1-570**

See ADMISSIONS; LACHES.

Copyright, 7-586

De facto officers, see DE FACTO OFFICERS.

Laches, 1-570

Questions of law and fact, 23-580

Waiver, 29-1092

ACQUIRED, 1-571

Husband and wife, 1-571

Separate property of married women, 1-571

ACQUITTAL, 1-572

See JEOPARDY.

Malicious prosecution, 1-573

ACQUITTANCE, 1-572, 1030

Forgery, 1-572

ACQUITTED, 1-573**ACRE, 1-574****ACROSS, 1-574****ACT, 1-575**

Covenants, 1-576

Intention, 1-576

Law, 18-570

Malicious act, 19-628

Proceeding, 23-156

Reasonable act, 23-946

ACTING, 1-577**ACTING ATTORNEY, 1-577****ACTION, 1-577**

See CASE; CAUSE; CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE; CHOSER IN ACTION; NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS; SUIT.

Appeal distinguished from, 2-426

Appeal from probate, 1-579

Case:

Case equivalent to action, 5-752

Civil action, 6-96

Commencement of action (see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS), 6-217

Criminal proceedings, 1-580

Distress:

Distress for rent not an action, 9-619

Eminent domain, 19-276

Equity proceedings, 1-578

Fines and penalties, 1-580

Habeas corpus, 15-157

Mandamus (see MANDAMUS), 1-580; 19-908

Probate and letters of administration, 1-581

Proceeding, 23-156

Quo warranto, 23-600

Scire facias, 1-582

ACTION, *cont'd.*

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim (see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM), 1-582

Suit, 1-578

ACTIONABLE NEGLIGENCE, see NEGLIGENCE.

ACTION IN EQUITY, see SURPRISE.

ACTION ON THE CASE, see TRESPASS.

ACTIONS FOR DEATH, see DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT.

ACTIO PERSONALIS MORITUR CUM PERSONA, 1-583; 8-854, 855, 1027; 19-145

ACTIVE TRUST, 1-583

See TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

ACT OF GOD, 1-584

See ACCIDENT; ACCIDENT (IN EQUITY); INEVITABLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY; PROXIMATE AND REMOTE CAUSE; UNAVOIDABLE, UNAVOIDABLE ACCIDENT, ETC.

Act of God as affecting the performance of contracts, 1-588

Covenant to repair, 1-589

Destruction of premises, 1-589

Destruction of vessel chartered, 1-589

Express contract, 1-588

Obligation implied by law, 1-592

Where contract has reference to the continued existence of a particular person or thing, 1-590

Baggage, 3-547

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-717

Bailments, 3-748, 751

Bonds, 4-686

Conditions annexed to bonds, 1-600

Burden of proof, 1-597

Carriers of goods, see *infra*, Common carriers.

Carriers of live stock, see *infra*, Common carriers.

Carriers of passengers, 5-531, 564, 567

Presumptions, 5-624

Collision, 1-586

Common carriers, 1-592; 5-234, 336

Accidents avoidable by ordinary care, 5-234

Act of God must be proximate cause, 1-594

Act of God one of several causes, 1-595

Burden of proof, 1-597; 5-258, 358

Delay as co-operative negligence, 1-596; 5-258

Exoneration of carrier, 1-592

Failure to deliver, 5-235

Floods, see FLOODS.

Freezing of canal, 5-234

Freezing of goods in transit, 1-593

General rule, 1-592

Illustrations, 5-234, 235

Negligence of carrier as a co-operative cause, 1-595

Perishable goods destroyed by freezing, 5-234

Proximate cause, 5-235

Upon their contracts as insurers, 1-592

Upon their contracts to deliver within a reasonable time, 1-598

Upon their contracts to perform certain stipulated acts, 1-599

Warehouseman, 5-285

ACT OF GOD, *cont'd.*

Conditions, 1-599

Conditions annexed to bonds, 1-600

Conditions precedent, 1-599

Conditions subsequent, 1-600

Contracts, see *infra*, Act of God as affecting the performance of contracts.

Contracts of hire, 7-302

Damnum fatale, 8-698

Definitions, 1-584

Demurrage, 9-244

Destruction of premises, 1-589

Effect in general, 7-147

Examples, 1-584

Fixtures:

Severance, 13-615

Floods, see FLOODS.

Fortuitous event, 1-587

Freezing of canal, 1-599

Freezing of canal or river, 1-585

Freezing of goods in transit, 1-593

Freshet, 1-585

Implied contracts, 1-592

Inevitable accident:

Inevitable accident and act of God distinguished, 1-587

Inns and innkeepers, 16-528

Landlord and tenant:

Covenant to repair, 1-589

Lightning, tornadoes, sudden squalls, 1-585

Negligence, 21-497

Negligence of carrier as a co-operative cause, 1-595

Perils of the sea, 1-588

Proximate and remote cause, 1-595

Sales, 24-1086

Substantial performance, 1-592

Waste, 30-255

ACT OF INSOLVENCY, 1-600

ACTORS, see THEATRES AND AMUSEMENTS.

ACTS, see STATUTES.

ACTS OF PROVIDENCE, 18-254

ACTUAL — ACTUALLY, 1-601, 602

See CONSTRUCTIVE.

Actual change of possession, 1-601

Actual cost, 1-602

Actual total loss, see ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS.

In actual service, 16-125

ACTUAL BREAKING, see BURGLARY.

ACTUAL CONFINEMENT, 6-587

ACTUAL COST, 1-602

Market value and actual cost distinguished, 19-1154

ACTUAL DAMAGES, 1-602

See EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.

ACTUAL EVICTION, see EVICTION.

ACTUAL FORCE, 13-740

See FALSE IMPRISONMENT; FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER.

ACTUAL FRAUD, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

ACTUALLY EMPLOYED, 1-603

ACTUAL MILITARY SERVICE, 1-607

ACTUAL NOTICE, see NOTICE.

ACTUAL OCCUPANCY, 1-604

ACTUAL POSSESSION, 28-238

See ADVERSE POSSESSION; TRESPASS.

What constitutes, 28-574

ACTUAL RESIDENCE, 1-605; 24-696

ACTUAL SETTLER, 1-606

ACTUAL VALUE, 1-607; 29-577

Fires, 13-536

ACTUS DEI, 1-608

ADAPT, see FIXTURES.

ADAPTATION, see FIXTURES.

AD COLLIGENDUM, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

ADD, 1-608

ADDITION, 1-608

Building purposes, 4-998

Fire insurance, 13-111

In addition, 16-126

Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.

ADDITIONAL, 1-608

ADDRESS OF LETTERS, 1-609

ADEMPMENT OF LEGACIES, 1-610

Acquisition, 1-629

Collection of promissory note, 1-630

Distinction between cases of enforced and voluntary payments, 1-630

Doctrine confined to specific legacies, 1-630

General rule in cases of ademption by acquisition, 1-629, 630

Limitation of the rule, 1-631

Advanced portions, see *infra*, Persons in loco parentis.

Advancements, see ADVANCEMENTS.

Alienation, 1-63

Ademption *pro tanto*, 1-625

Bequest of proceeds, 1-624

Conveyances of real estate, 1-626

Destruction of property, 1-627

Gifts, 1-623

Intention of testator, 1-625

Loss of property, 1-627

Mortgages, 1-627

Pledges, 1-627

Pro tanto, 1-625

Sales, 1-623

Subject-matter of bequest replaced by other property of like character, 1-624

Surrender of leases, 1-626

Alteration of property, 1-627

Bastardy, 1-615

Codicil, 1-631

Conversion of property, 1-627

Conveyance of land devised, 18-760

Declarations, 1-621

Definition, 1-611

Demonstrative legacies, 18-722

Destruction of property, 1-627

Devises, 1-611

Distinctions, 1-611

Ejusdem generis, 1-618

Equitable conversion, 1-627

Evidence:

Rebuttal of presumption, 1-621

Evidence to confirm presumption, 1-621

Evidence to rebut presumption, 1-621

General rule, 18-759

Gifts, see *infra*, Alienation.

Grandparents, 1-615

Illustrations, 18-759, 760

Intention (see *infra*, Persons in loco parentis):

Alienation, 1-625

Revival of adeemed legacies, 1-631

Intention of testator controls, 1-620

Intent to revoke must be clear, 18-759

Introductory, 1-610

Leases:

Surrender of leases, 1-626

ADEMPMENT OF LEGACIES, *cont'd.*

Loco parentis, see *infra*, Persons in loco parentis.

Lost property, 1-627

Modes of ademption, 1-613

Mortgages, 1-627

Parent and child, see *infra*, Persons in loco parentis.

Payment, 1-630

Persons in loco parentis, 1-613

Accomplishment by testator of purpose for which legacy is given, 1-619

Ademption by advanced payments, 1-613

Ademption operates *pro tanto*, 1-622

Advanced portion must be a gift, 1-616

Advanced portion must be *ejusdem generis*, 1-618

Advanced portion only presumed to be intended to adeem, 1-620

Advancements, 1-614

Bequest of residue of estate, 1-617

Bequests for specific purposes, 1-619

Circumstances necessary to constitute the relationship, 1-615

Declarations of testator, 1-621

Doctrine criticised, 1-622

Doctrine stated generally, 1-613

Evidence, 1-621

Gift must be made to legatee, 1-616

Gift must be of a substantial amount, 1-617

Gift must be subsequent to the testament, 1-620

Giver must be testator, 1-614

Grandfather, 1-615

Housekeeper, 1-616

Intention controls, 1-620

Intention of testator controlling, 1-619

Legacy must be certain as to amount and time of accrual, 1-616

Natural children, 1-615

No direction in testament necessary, 1-620

Presumption confirmed by other evidence, 1-621

Presumption may be rebutted by parol, 1-621

Pro tanto, 1-622

Reason for the rule, 1-613

Rebuttal of the presumption, 1-620

Silence of legatee, 1-622

Statutory modifications of the doctrine, 1-623

Testament containing provisions against ademption, 1-620

Testament providing for ademption, 1-620

Testator must be in loco parentis, 1-614

The doctrine analyzed and its qualifications discussed, 1-614

Uncle, 1-615

Pledge and collateral security, 1-627

Portions, see *infra*, Persons in loco parentis.

Portions on the analogy of advancements, 1-613

Advances to strangers, 1-623

By persons in loco parentis, see *infra*, Persons in loco parentis.

Presumptions (see *infra*, Persons in loco parentis):

Strangers, 1-623

Pro tanto, 1-622, 625.

ADEMPMENT OF LEGACIES, *cont'd.*

- Realizing on securities, 18-760
- Real property, 1-611, 626
- Reason given for revocation not existing, 18-759
- Removal of property, 1-628
 - Element of locality unimportant, 1-629
 - Examples, 1-629
 - Fraud, 1-629
 - General rule, 1-628
- Residue, 1-617
- Revival of adeemed legacies, 1-631
 - Codicil, 1-631
 - Intention of testator, 1-631
- Revocation of wills distinguished from, 1-612
- Sales, see *infra*, Alienation.
- Satisfaction:
 - Satisfaction and ademption distinguished, 1-611
- Scope of article, 1-610
- Strangers, 1-625
 - No presumption where bequest is to stranger, 1-623
- Succession, 1-611
- Transformation of property, 1-627
- Uncle, 1-615

ADEQUACY, 1-632

ADEQUACY OF PROVOCATION, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

ADEQUATE, 1-632

ADEQUATE CAUSE, 1-632

ADEQUATE CONSIDERATION, see CONSIDERATION.

ADEQUATE REMEDY, 11-201; 24-460
See PROHIBITION.

Trespass on the case, 28-619

ADEQUATE REMEDY AT LAW, see INJUNCTIONS; RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.

AD FILUM AQUÆ, 1-633

ADHERING, 1-633

ADIT, 1-633

ADJACENT, 1-633

See LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT;
SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.

Adjacent street, 27-34

Adjoining, 1-633, 635

Municipal corporations, 20-1154

Railroads, 1-634

State and public lands, 26-454

ADJACENT SUPPORT, see LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT.

ADJOINING, 1-635

See SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.

Adjacent, 1-633, 635

Appertaining, 1-637

Arson, 1-637

Municipal corporations, 20-1154

ADJOINING OWNERS (see ABUTTING OWNERS):

Party walls, see PARTY WALLS.

ADJOURN, 1-636

ADJOURNMENT, 1-636

A part of the session, 1-638

Arbitration and award:

Adjournment upon request of parties, 2-665

Discretion, 2-666

Notice of adjournment, 2-666

Power of arbitrator, 2-665

Record of adjournment, 2-666

Unreasonable refusal to adjourn, 2-666

ADJOURNMENT, *cont'd.*

County commissioners, 7-982

Elections, see ELECTIONS.

Examples, 1-638 *et seq.*

Grand juries, see GRAND JURIES.

Highways, see HIGHWAYS.

Impeachment, 15-1071

Judge:

Authority of judge over jury after adjournment of court, 17-724

Power of adjournment, 17-723

Judicial sales, see JUDICIAL SALES.

Referees, 24-231

Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

Sine die, 25-1069

Statutes, see STATUTES.

Stockholders' meetings, see STOCKS AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Tax sales, see TAXATION.

Term of court, 28-51

Town meetings, see TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.

United States commissioners, 29-187

Vacations, 29-566

ADJUDGED, 1-640

ADJUDICATA, see RES JUDICATA.

ADJUDICATE, 1-641

ADJUDICATION, 1-641

ADJUNCTS, 1-641

ADJUST, 1-641

ADJUSTABLE:

Adjustable stern dock, 30-1206

ADJUSTMENT, 1-641

See FIRE INSURANCE; GENERAL AVERAGE; MARINE INSURANCE.

Settlement, 25-627

AD LITEM:

Administrators *ad litem*, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

ADMEASUREMENTS, 1-642

ADMEASUREMENTS OF DOWER, see DOWER.

ADMINISTER, 1-642

ADMINISTERING POISON, 1-642

ADMINISTRATION, 1-643

See DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; LEGACIES AND DEVICES; PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION; WILLS.

Due course of administration, 10-283

ADMINISTRATION BOND, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

ADMINISTRATIVE, 1-644

ADMINISTRATORS, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

ADMIRALTY JURISDICTION, 1-645

See MARITIME LIENS; MASTERS OF VESSELS; NAVIGABLE WATERS; PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW; SALVAGE; SHIPS AND SHIPPING; UNITED STATES COMMISSIONERS; UNITED STATES COURTS.

Abandonment and total loss, see ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS.

Accounts, 1-661

Barratry, see BARRATRY.

Boom companies, 4-708

ADMIRALTY JURISDICTION, *cont'd.*

- Bottomry and respondentia*, see *BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA*.
 Bridges, 1-657
 Building contracts, 1-663
 Building materials, 1-664
 Canals, 1-651
 Captures, 1-666, 667
 Carriers of passengers, 1-662
Charter-party, see *CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES*.
 Conflict of laws (see *infra*, Maritime contracts; Maritime torts; Persons subject to the jurisdiction; Vessels within the jurisdiction):
 Prize, 1-666
 Consul, protest of, 1-654
Contracts, see *infra*, Maritime contracts.
Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, see *CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES*.
 Corporations, 7-849
 Courts of admiralty in the United States, 1-647
 Circuit court of appeals, 1-647
 District courts, 1-647
 State courts, 1-648
 Supreme court, 1-647
 Criminal law, 1-668
 In general, 1-668
 Jurisdiction dependent on statute, 1-668
 Offenses within the state, 1-668
 Death by wrongful act, 1-658; 8-884
 In general, 1-658
 State statutes, 1-659
 Statute creating lien, 1-659
 Definition, 1-645
Demurrage, see *DEMURRAGE*.
 Depositions, 9-298
 Extent of jurisdiction, 1-646
Foreign judgments, see *FOREIGN JUDGMENTS*.
 Forfeitures, 1-667
 General average (see *GENERAL AVERAGE*), 14-999
 High seas, 1-649
 History, 1-645
 Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-16
 Injuries by vessels, 25-1006
 Internal rivers and waters, 1-651
Jettison, see *JETTISON*.
 Judicial sales:
 Sale in admiralty a judicial sale, 17-954
 Jurisdiction (see *infra*, Vessels within the jurisdiction), 1-648
 General nature, 1-648
 Persons subject to the jurisdiction, see *infra*, Persons subject to the jurisdiction.
 Subject-matter of jurisdiction, 1-656
 Building contracts, 1-663
 Crimes, 1-668
 Death by wrongful act, 1-658
 Maritime contracts, see *infra*, Maritime contracts.
 Maritime torts, see *infra*, Maritime torts.
 Mortgages, 1-664
 Petitory and possessory actions, 1-665
 Prize causes, 1-666

ADMIRALTY JURISDICTION, *cont'd.*

- Jurisdiction, cont'd.*
Waters within the jurisdiction, see *infra*, Waters within the jurisdiction.
 Laches, 18-127
Liens, see *MARITIME LIENS*.
 Limits of jurisdiction, 1-646
 Loading, 19-453
 Marine insurance, 1-662; 19-1073
 Maritime contracts, 1-660
 Accounts, 1-661
 Building contracts, 1-663
 Care of vessel, 1-662
 Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, 1-661, 662
 Contract to repair, 1-664
 Demurrage, 1-662
 Examples, 1-661 *et seq.*
 General principles, 1-660
 Marine insurance, 1-662
 Materials, 1-664
 Mortgages, 1-664
 Partnership, 1-661
 Pilotage, 1-662
 Preliminary contracts, 1-661
 Salvage, 1-662
 Stevedores, 1-663
 Subject-matter controls, 1-660
 Supplies, 1-664
 To give a maritime character to services, 1-660
 Towage, 1-662
 Transportation of passengers, 1-662
 Wharfage, 1-662
Maritime liens, see *MARITIME LIENS*.
 Maritime torts, 1-656
 Bridges, wharves, etc., 1-657
 Death by wrongful act, 1-658
 In general, 1-656
 Injury to vessel, 1-657
 Injury to vessel by bridge or draw, 1-657
 Locality of tort, 1-656
 Taking property at sea, 1-658
 Test of jurisdiction, 1-656
 Wrongs not resulting from direct force, 1-658
 Marshaling assets, 19-1271
Masters of vessels, see *MASTERS OF VESSELS*.
 Mortgage of vessel, 25-875
 Mortgages, 1-664
Navigable waters, see *NAVIGABLE WATERS*.
 Partnership, 1-661
 Penalties and fines, 1-667
 Persons subject to the jurisdiction, 1-652
 Circumstances of cruelty or hardship, 1-654
 Consul, protests of, 1-654
 Controversies between foreigners, 1-652
 Examples, 1-653, 654
 Foreigners of different governments, 1-654
 Foreign seamen, 1-653
 General rule, 1-652
 Parties subject to foreign government, 1-652
 Supplies to domestic ships in foreign ports, 1-653
 Treaties, 1-653
 Voyage contemplated or abandoned, 1-654
 Petitory actions, 1-665
 Pilotage, 1-662

ADMIRALTY JURISDICTION, *cont'd.*

- Pilots (see PILOTS), 22-823
 - Possessory actions, 1-665
 - Private international law (see *infra*, Maritime contracts; Maritime torts; Persons subject to the jurisdiction; Vessels within the jurisdiction):
 - Prize, 1-666
 - Prize causes, 1-666
 - Captures, 1-666, 667
 - In general, 1-666
 - Penalties and forfeitures, 1-667
 - Ransom bills, 1-667
 - Ransom bills, 1-667
 - Res judicata*, 24-722
 - Respondentia*, see BOTTMRY AND RESPONDENTIA.
 - Salvage*, see SALVAGE.
 - Seamen*, see SEAMEN.
 - Ships and shipping, 25-1006
 - Stevedores, 1-663
 - Subrogation, 27-267
 - Supplies, 1-664
 - Tender (see TENDER), 28-11
 - Torts, see *infra*, Maritime torts.
 - Treaties, 1-653
 - Vessels within the jurisdiction, 1-654
 - General rule, 1-654
 - Instances of vessels, 1-655
 - What is a vessel, 1-655
 - Vessel, what is, 1-655
 - Waters within the jurisdiction, 1-649
 - High seas, 1-649
 - Navigable waters, see *infra*, Navigable waters.
 - Wharves and wharfage, 1-657, 662; 30-496
 - Working contracts, 1-663
 - Wrecks*, see WRECKS.
- ADMISSION, 1-669**
- ADMISSIONS, 1-670**
- See CONFESSIONS; DECLARATIONS; ESTOPPEL; HEARSAY EVIDENCE.
- Accessory, 1-669
 - Accounts (see ACCOUNTS), 1-674
 - Acquiescence, 1-672
 - Circumstances must call for some action, 1-674
 - Declarations by a stranger, 1-675
 - Essentials of admissions inferable from acquiescence, 1-673
 - Statement made in the course of judicial hearing, 1-674
 - Admissions against interest (see *infra*, Persons jointly interested), 1-675
 - Declarations against interest not to be contradicted by declarations in favor of interest, 1-684
 - Declarations in disparagement of declarant's title, 1-683
 - Self-serving declarations, 1-676
 - Affidavits, 1-720
 - Agency, 1-690
 - Admissions of agent not made at time of transaction or authorized by principal, 1-695
 - Admissions of general agents as to past transactions, 1-697
 - Attorney, see *infra*, Attorney and client.
 - Concerning transactions then depending, 1-694
 - Corporation agents and employees, 1-693

ADMISSIONS, *cont'd.**Agency, cont'd.*

- Declarations of agent acting within his authority, 1-691
 - Defaulting agent, 1-703
 - During continuance of agency, 1-691, 693
 - Extent of agency, 1-691
 - General rule, 1-690
 - Husband and wife*, see *infra*, Husband and wife.
 - Parties referred to for information, 1-701
 - Past transactions, 1-697
 - Proof of agency, 1-669
 - Public officers, 1-693
 - Res gesta*, 1-695
 - Special authority to admit given, 1-697
 - Special instructions, 1-695
 - To prove agency, 1-690
 - Whether binding upon principal, 1-1143
- Arbitration and award:
- Arbitrator proving admissions by parties, 2-707
- Assignments, 2-1090
- Assignment of chattel or chose in action, 1-684
 - Assignor and assignee, 1-681
- Assignments for benefit of creditors, 1-689
- Assumed character, 1-671
- Attorney and client, 1-698; 23-67
- Admissions by attorney, 3-327
 - Admissions in common conversation, 1-698
 - Attorney's clerk, 1-700
 - Distinct and formal admissions, 1-698
 - Partnership, 3-473
 - Rule as to agents generally applies, 1-698
 - When receivable on subsequent trial, 1-699
- Baggage, 3-582, 583
- Bank books, 1-718
- Bastardy:
- Admissions by putative father, 3-881
- Bigamy, 4-43
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes (see *infra*, Privies), 1-671, 718
- By acceptance, 4-470
- Authority of parties, 4-473
 - Capacity of parties, 4-472
 - Existence of firm, 4-471
 - Existence of the drawer, 4-471
 - Funds of drawer in acceptor's hands, 4-473
 - Genuineness of signature, 4-471
 - In general, 4-470
 - Inviolacy of body of bill, 4-472
 - Recovery of money paid on bill with forged indorsement, 4-472
 - Signature of drawer, 4-471
 - Signatures of payee and indorsers, 4-471
- By execution of note, 4-474
- Capacity of payee to indorse, 4-475
 - Maker admits existence of payee, 4-474
 - Joint makers of promissory note, 1-705
- Bona fide* purchasers, 1-685
- Bonds:
- Admissions of obligee of a bond, 1-686

ADMISSIONS, *cont'd.*

- Boundaries, 1-683; 4-853
 - Calls in the deed, 4-853
 - Erroneous boundary line, 4-853
 - Evidence of admissions, 4-853
 - Former owner, 4-854
- Burden of proof:
 - Criminal cases, 5-34
 - Effect of admissions, 5-42
- By whom admissions may be made, 1-675
 - Admissions against interest, 1-675
 - Agents, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Deputy sheriff, 1-680
 - Executors and administrators, 1-679
 - Generally, 1-675
 - Guardian, 1-678
 - Marriage, 1-676
 - Nominal party, 1-679
 - Parties to the record, 1-678
 - Persons jointly interested, see *infra*, Persons jointly interested.
 - Principal against surety, see *infra*, Suretyship.
 - Privies, see *infra*, Privies.
 - Prochein ami, 1-678
 - Real parties, 1-679
 - Res gesta*, 1-676
 - Self-serving declarations, 1-676
 - Strangers (see *infra*, Strangers), 1-677
 - Telephone conversation, 1-678
 - Trustees, 1-678
- Carrier of goods, 5-353
- Carriers of passengers, 5-641
- Character, 1-679
- Co-conspirators, 1-711
- Compromise:
 - Admissions with a view to a compromise, 1-714
- Conduct, 1-671
- Confessions distinguished from, 6-521
- Conspiracy, see CONSPIRACY.
- Contractors, 1-705
- Conversation, 1-722, 723
- Corroborative evidence, 7-868
- Credibility and impeachment of witnesses, 30-1115
- Cumulative evidence, 8-465
- Cumulative punishment:
 - Prior conviction, 8-486
- Dedication, 9-39
- Depositions:
 - Deposition offered as an admission, 9-361
- Deputy, 25-679
 - Admissions of deputy sheriff, 1-680
- Disorderly houses:
 - Conduct and admissions of the accused, 9-835
- Divorce, see DIVORCE.
- Documentary evidence, 1-717
- Documents, see *infra*, Execution and proof of documents.
- Duress, 1-716
- Embezzlement, 10-1036
- Execution and proof of documents, 11-601
- Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Facts, admissions stated as, 1-713
- False pretenses and cheats, 12-858
- Fellow servants, 12-1023
- Fires:
 - Acts admitting liability, 13-529

ADMISSIONS, *cont'd.*

- Fornication, 13-1126
- Forfeiting and delivery bonds, 13-1140, 1141
- Fraud, 1-703
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 1-689
- Grand juries, 17-1296
- Guardians, 1-678
- Husband and wife, 1-700
 - Authority must be established, 1-701
 - Husband's admissions as to wife's separate estate, 1-700
 - Wife's admissions as affecting husband, 1-700
- Implied admissions, 1-671
- Implied trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS, Incest, 16-140
- Incidental admissions, 1-671
- Independent contractors, 1-705
- Infamy and infamous crimes, 16-249
- Information, persons referred to for, 1-701
- Inhabitants, 1-706
- Inns and innkeepers;
 - Admissions of servants, 16-545
- In pais*, 1-716
- Insanity, 16-609
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-653, 685
 - Admitting insolvency, 16-673
 - Declarations of a bankrupt against assignee, 1-686
- Insurance, 16-968
 - Admissions of assured after issuance, 1-689
- Interest, see *infra*, Admissions against interest; Persons jointly interested,
- Interpreters, 1-702; 17-32
- Joint executors and administrators, 17-625
- Joint interest, see *infra*, Persons jointly interested.
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 1-707
- Judgments and decrees:
 - Declarations of judgment debtor, 1-682
 - Rebutting presumption of satisfaction, 17-868
- Judicial admissions (see ESTOPPEL), 1-719
 - Admissions made in pleadings, 1-719
 - Admissions of a witness, 1-720
 - Affidavits, 1-720
 - All testimony in former trial must be read, 1-722
 - Bill brought to enjoin the prosecution, 1-720
 - Depositions, 1-719, 720
 - Payment of money into court, 1-719
 - What are, 1-719
 - When admissible in another suit, 1-720
- Landlord and tenant, 1-674
- Larceny, see LARCENY.
- Law, admissions of, 1-714
- Legacies and devisees:
 - Devisees and legatees, 1-707
- Letters, 1-717, 722
 - Unanswered letters, 1-673
- Libel and slander:
 - Limitation of actions, 18-1118
 - Publication, 18-1020
- Limitation of actions, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
- Marriage, 1-676; 19-1201
 - Admissions in divorce proceedings, 19-1202
 - Admissions in letters and deeds, 19-1201

ADMISSIONS, *cont'd.*Marriage, *cont'd.*

- Admissions of foreign marriage sufficient proof, 19-1201
- Admissions of parties, 19-1201
- Criminal conversation, 19-1201

Married women, 1-700

Mode and requisites of proof, 1-721

- Contradictory statements, 1-722
- Conversation, 1-722
- General rule, 1-721
- Letters, 1-722
- Precise language should be given if possible, 1-721
- Province of jury, 1-722
- Testimony in former trial, 1-722
- Whole admission must be proved, 1-721

Mortgages:

- Declarations of mortgage, 1-682

Negotiable instruments, *see infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes; Privies.

Next friend, 1-678

Nominal party, 1-679

Officers and agents of private corporations, 1-693, 707; 21-913

Pardon:

- Acceptance of pardon as admission of guilt, 24-579

Parol evidence, 1-716

Partnership, 1-708; 22-140

- Admissions after dissolution, 22-217
- Admissions prior to partnership, 1-708
- After dissolution, 1-708
- Examples, 1-708, 709
- General rule, 1-708
- Must be made during continuance of partnership, 1-708
- Partner authorized to settle business, 1-709
- Partnership books, 1-718
- Partnership provable by successive declarations of members, 1-711
- Proving fact of partnership, 1-710
- Scope of partnership, 1-710
- Taking debt out of statute of limitations, 1-709

To disprove partnership, 1-711

Party to the record, 1-708

Patents, 22-330

Anticipation of novelty, 22-330

Payment, *see* PAYMENT.

Persons jointly interested, 1-703

- Admissions not competent proof of the fact of interest, 1-704

Coconspirators, *see* CONSPIRACY.

Codefendants, 1-708

Community of interest, 1-706

Corporation officers, 1-707

Declaration in declarant's interest, 1-704

Devises and legatees, 1-707

Executors and administrators, 1-707

Fraud or collusion, 1-703

Generally, 1-703

General rule as to admissions in case of persons jointly interested, 1-704

Inhabitants, 1-706

Joint contractor, 1-705

Joint debtor, 1-705

Joint interest, 1-706

Joint makers of promissory note, 1-705

One or two joint beneficiaries, 1-704

Parties to record, 1-708

ADMISSIONS, *cont'd.*Persons jointly interested, *cont'd.*Partnership, *see infra*, Partnership.

Quantum of interest, 1-706

Stockholders, 1-707

Tenant for life and remainderman, 1-707

Tenants in common, 1-707

Trustees, 1-707

Pleadings (*see* ESTOPPEL; *see infra*, Judicial admissions):

Proof of documents, 11-587

Privies, 1-680

Admission must be made while title is in the party, 1-685

Admissions after title has been transferred, 1-686

Admissions before title was acquired, 1-686

Admissions in disparagement of title, 1-680

Admissions of ancestor, 1-682

Admissions of a party in possession not receivable against one holding by a superior title, 1-684

Admissions of assignor, 1-689

Admissions of assured, 1-689

Admissions of obligee of a bond, 1-686

Admissions of payee of note after parting with his interest, 1-688

Assignment of chattel or chose in action, 1-684

Assignments for benefit of creditors, 1-689

Assignor and assignee, 1-681

Bona fide purchasers, 1-685

Boundaries, 1-683

Character of claim asserted, 1-684

Declarations against interest not to be contradicted by declarations in favor of interest, 1-684

Declarations must be against interest, 1-683

Declarations of an intestate, 1-682

Declarations of bankrupt against assignee, 1-686

Declarations of the judgment debtor, 1-682

Declarations of the mortgagee, 1-682

Demand stale or suspicious, 1-685

Design to defraud creditors, 1-689

Effect of concurrence of successor in title, 1-689

Former holder of negotiable paper, 1-685

Fraud on creditors, 1-685

Grantor of land, 1-680, 681

Privileged communications, 23-67

Probate and letters of administration, 23-129

Declarations of an intestate, 1-682

Prochein amy, 1-678

Proof (*see infra*, Mode and requisites of proof):

Facts admitted need not be proved, 11-488

Facts admitted by failure to deny, 11-488

Facts admitted in open court, 11-489

Facts expressly admitted by the pleadings, 11-488

Proof of documents, *see* EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS.

Public officers, 1-693

ADMISSIONS, *cont'd.*

- Purchasers for value and without notice, 1-685
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Province of jury, 1-722, 724
- Rape, 23-870
- Real parties, 1-679
- Receipts*, see **RECEIPTS**.
- Records, 11-391
 - Parties to the record, 1-678
- References:
 - Parties referred to for information, 1-701
- Remainders, reversion, and executory interests:
 - Tenant for life and remainderman, 1-707
- Res geste*, see **RES GESTÆ**.
- Resulting trusts*, see **IMPLIED TRUSTS**.
- Seduction, 25-214, 238
- Self-serving declarations, 1-676
 - Res geste*, 1-676
- Separate property of married women*, see **SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN**.
- Sheriff's sales:
 - Declarations of judgment debtor, 1-682
- Ships and shipping, 25-1018
- Silence, 1-672
 - Circumstances must call for some action, 1-674
 - Declarations by a stranger, 1-675
 - Essentials of admissions inferable from silence, 1-673
 - Statement made in the course of judicial hearing, 1-674
- Stale demand, 1-685
- Statements of parties made out of court, 11-508
 - Contradictory statements, 11-508
 - Corroborative statements, 11-508
- Statute of frauds, 29-925
- Stock and stockholders*, see **STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**.
- Strangers:
 - Acquiescence in the declaration by a stranger, 1-675
 - Admissibility of admitting strangers to the suit, 1-677
 - Declarations of, 1-675
- Succession:
 - Declarations of an intestate, 1-682
- Suretyship, 27-456
 - Principal against surety, 1-702
 - Declarations before and after the transaction, 1-703
 - General rule, 1-702
- Telephone and telegraph companies:
 - Evidence of conversation by telephone, 1-678, 717
- Telegrams, 1-718
- Tender:
 - Tender as admission of liability, 28-15
- Title, ownership, and possession, see *infra*, **Privies**.
- Admissions in disparagement of title, 1-680
- To whom admissions may be made, 1-675
 - Admissions against interest, 1-675
 - Adverse party, 1-675
 - Agent, 1-675
 - Third parties, 1-675
- Trespass, 28-601

ADMISSIONS, *cont'd.*

- Trusts and trustees*, see **TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES**.
- Weight of evidence, 1-723
 - Admissions deliberately made, 1-723
 - Admissions loosely made in conversation, 1-723
 - Province of jury, 1-724
 - Uncorroborated verbal admissions, 1-723
 - When of little weight, 1-723
- What admissions receivable, 1-713
 - Accounts*, see *infra*, **Accounts**.
 - Admissions of law, 1-714
 - Admissions stated as facts, 1-713
 - Admissions with a view to a compromise, 1-714
 - Bank books, 1-718
 - Bonds, 1-718
 - Confidence, 1-715
 - Documentary admissions, 1-717
 - Duress, 1-716
 - Generally, 1-713
 - Hearsay, 1-714
 - Instrument inoperative for purpose intended, 1-718
 - Judicial admissions*, see *infra*, **Judicial admissions**.
 - Letters, 1-717
 - Matters material to the issue, 1-716
 - Memoranda, 1-718
 - Notes, 1-718
 - Offers to buy peace, 1-715
 - Parol admissions *in pais*, 1-716
 - Partnership books, 1-718
 - Receipts, 1-718
 - Telegrams, 1-718
 - Telephone, 1-678, 717
 - Without prejudice, 1-715
 - Whole admission must be proved, 1-721
 - Without prejudice, 1-715
 - Witnesses, 1-720
- ADMIT**, 1-724
- ADMIXTURE**, 1-724
- ADMONISH**, 1-724
- ADMR.**, 1-724
- Abbreviations, 1-98
- ADOPT**, 1-724
- ADOPTION:**
 - Foreign corporations*, see **FOREIGN CORPORATIONS**.
 - Indians:
 - Adoption of whites, 16-215
 - Ratification, 23-889
 - Specific performance, 26-87
 - Wills*, see **WILLS**.
- ADOPTION OF CHILDREN**, 1-726; 5-1098
 - Abandonment, 1-730
 - Abuse of child by adopting parents, 1-735
 - Bastardy:
 - Father liable for support, 3-891
 - Beneficiaries in insurance, 3-939
 - Civil law, 1-726
 - Collateral attack, 1-736; 17-1057
 - Common law, 1-726
 - Compliance with statute, 1-728
 - Conflict of laws, 1-733; 22-1362
 - Consent of child, 1-730
 - Consent of guardian or next friend, 1-730
 - Consent of parent, 1-729
 - Constitutional law, 1-727

ADOPTION OF CHILDREN, *cont'd.*

- Decree, 1-734
 - Appeal by next of kin, 1-734
 - Collateral attack, 1-736
 - Fraud ground for revocation, 1-736
 - How and when set aside, 1-734
 - Mistake as ground for revocation, 1-736
 - Revocation for abuse of child by adopting parents, 1-735
 - Definition, 1-726
 - Descent and distribution*, see SUCCESSION.
 - Domicil, 10-31
 - Exemptions from execution*, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.
 - Extraterritorial effect of adoption, 1-733
 - Fraud, 1-736
 - Guardian and ward, 1-730; 15-53
 - Homestead*, see HOMESTEAD.
 - Husband and wife, 1-731, 732
 - Insanity:
 - Support of lunatic's adopted children, 16-581
 - Jurisdiction, 17-1057
 - Mistake, 1-736
 - Nature of proceedings, 1-727
 - Next friend, 1-730
 - Notice, 1-729
 - Parents:
 - Consent, 1-729
 - Pensions and bounties, 22-661
 - Poor and poor laws, 22-985
 - Precatory trusts, 22-1171
 - Private international law, 1-733; 22-1362
 - Proceedings, 1-727
 - Resident, 1-731
 - Service of notice, 1-730
 - Statutes, strict or substantial compliance of, 1-728
 - Succession*, see SUCCESSION.
 - Succession taxes, 27-350
 - Support of child, 3-891; 16-581; 27-421
 - Who may adopt, 1-731
 - Who may be adopted, 1-732
- ADRIFF**, 1-737
- ADS.**, 1-737; 29-1046
- Abbreviations, 1-97
- ADULT**, 1-737
- ADULTERATION**, 1-738
- See **BOARDS OF HEALTH**; **IMPLIED WARRANTIES**; **OLEOMARGARINE**.
- Articles which may be adulterated, 1-743
- Butter, 1-740
- Common law, 1-738
- Conspiracy, 6-855
- Criminal law, 1-738
- Definition, 1-738
- Fines and penalties:
- Milk, 1-742
- Implied warranties*, see **IMPLIED WARRANTIES**.
- Intent, 1-744
- Guilty intent, 1-744
 - Intent to sell, 1-744
- Interstate commerce, 17-68, 84
- Intoxicating liquors*, see **INTOXICATING LIQUORS**.
- Lard, 1-740
- Master and servant, 1-745
- Milk, 1-741
- Action for penalties, 1-742
 - Intent, 1-744
 - Kind of foreign matter, 1-741
 - Ordinances, 1-741

ADULTERATION, *cont'd.*

- Milk, *cont'd.*
 - Sampling milk, 1-742
 - Skimmed milk, 1-741, 742
 - Statutes, 1-741
 - Oleomargarine*, see **OLEOMARGARINE**.
 - Police power*, see **POLICE POWER**.
 - Statutes, 1-739
- ADULTERY (AS A CRIME)** (see **BIGAMY**; **CRIMINAL CONVERSATION**; **LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT**):
- Allowances, 2-165
- Bastardy, 3-892
- Burglary:
 - Intention to commit adultery, 5-60
- Canon law, 1-747
- Carnal act*, see *infra*, Evidence.
- Carnal knowledge, 1-750
- Character (in evidence), 1-753
- Civil rights:
 - Laws to prevent adultery between whites and negroes, 6-79
- Common law, 1-747
- Community property*, see **COMMUNITY PROPERTY**.
- Confessions, 1-756
- Consent of woman not essential, 1-752
- Criminal conversation*, see **CRIMINAL CONVERSATION**.
- Criminal intent, 1-750
- Ignorance of law, 1-751
 - Illicit intercourse in ignorance of marriage, 1-752
 - Inferred from criminal act, 1-751
 - Marriage not known to be bigamous, 1-751
 - Mistake or ignorance of fact, 1-751
- Date:
 - Letters in actions for adultery, 8-732
- Definition, 1-747
- Canon-law definition, 1-747, 748
 - Common-law definition, 1-747, 748
- Divorce*, see **DIVORCE**.
- Evidence, 1-752
- Carnal act, 1-752
 - After the offense charged, 1-754
 - Character or reputation of the woman, 1-753
 - Circumstantial evidence, 1-752
 - Conduct, situation, and opportunity, 1-753
 - Defendant's sex, 1-755
 - Improper familiarities, 1-754
 - Name of *particeps criminis*, 1-755
 - Other like acts, 1-753
 - Place, 1-755
 - Sexual intercourse, 1-754
 - Time, 1-755
 - Viability of man, 1-756
 - Visiting bawdy house, 1-753
- Evidence admissible against one only of two joint defendants, 1-757
- Marriage, 1-756
- Actual marriage, 1-756
 - Certificate and record of marriage, 1-756
 - Confessions, 1-756
 - How proved, 1-756
 - Necessity of proving marriage, 1-756
 - What proof necessary, 1-756

ADULTERY (AS A CRIME), *cont'd.*

- Evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Sufficiency of proof, 1-757
- Fornication, 13-1120, 1121, 1122
 - Conviction of adultery on indictment for fornication, 13-1121
 - Conviction of fornication on indictment for adultery, 13-1121
 - Fornication distinguished from adultery, 13-1121
- Habitual, 15-220
- Ignorance of fact, 1-751
- Intent*, see *infra*, Criminal intent.
- Larceny*, see LARCENY.
- Libel and slander*, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
- Living in adultery, 1-752; 9-746, 747
- Marriage:
 - Both parties married, 13-1121
 - Both parties need not be married, 1-750
 - Certificate and record of marriage, 1-756
 - Criminal intent, 1-752
 - Evidence, 1-756
 - Actual marriage, 1-756
 - Certificate and record of marriage, 1-756
 - Confessions, 1-756
 - How proved, 1-756
 - Necessity of proving marriage, 1-756
 - What proof necessary, 1-756
 - Intercourse between unmarried and divorced persons, 1-750
 - Marriage not known to be bigamous, 1-751
 - One of the parties must be married, 1-750
 - Unmarried woman cannot commit the offense, 1-750
- Mistake, 1-751
- Murder and manslaughter*, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
- Name of *particeps criminis*, 1-755
- Place, 1-755
- Presumptions, 22-1283
- Punishment, 1-757
 - In general, 1-757
 - When committed between whites and blacks, 1-757
- Questions of law and fact, 1-757
- Seduction:
 - Conviction of minor offense, 25-251
- Sex of defendant, 1-755
- Statutes making adultery a crime, 1-747
 - Both parties need not be married, 1-750
 - Canon-law definition adopted, 1-748
 - Carnal knowledge, 1-750
 - Common-law definition adopted, 1-748
 - Consent of woman not essential, 1-752
 - Criminal intent*, see *infra*, Criminal intent.
 - In general, 1-747
 - Intercourse between unmarried and divorced persons, 1-750
 - One of the parties must be married, 1-750
 - Points of agreement between the two definitions, 1-750
 - Statutes defining the offense, 1-750
 - Statutes not defining the offense, 1-748
 - Unmarried woman cannot commit the offense, 1-750
 - What constitutes, 1-748

ADULTERY (AS A CRIME), *cont'd.*

- Time, 1-755
- Virility of man, 1-756
- Witnesses, 30-949, 956
- AD VALOREM** (see TAXATION), 1-757
 - Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-805
- ADVANCE**, 1-757
- ADVANCEMENTS**, 1-760
 - See ADEMPMENT OF LEGACIES; GIFTS.
 - Acceptance, 1-781
 - Account books, 1-780
 - Accounts, 1-780
 - Ademption distinguished from, 1-761
 - Ademption of legacies, 1-614
 - Ademption and advancements distinguished, 1-612
 - Ademption by portions on the analogy of advancements, 1-613
- Advances:
 - Advances distinguished from advancements, 1-757
- Apprenticeship, 1-768
- Basis of the doctrine, 1-762
- Between whom advancements may be made, 1-769
 - General principles, 1-769
 - Grandparent and grandchild, see *infra*, Grandparent and grandchild.
 - Husband and wife, 1-773
 - Indebtedness of parent to child, 1-771
 - Parent and child, see *infra*, Parent and child.
 - Parent-in-law and son-in-law, 1-773
 - Presumption, 1-769
 - Property purchased in name of one for whom vendee is under obligation to provide, 1-769
 - Relationship generally, 1-775
- Books, entries in, 1-780
- Brought into hotchpot, 4-953
- Business, setting up in, 1-768
- Community property, 6-347
- Completion of transfer, 1-762
- Consideration:
 - Parol evidence to show that deed was an advancement, 6-779
- Debt (see *infra*, Evidence of indebtedness), 8-999
 - Change of debts to advancements, 1-780
 - Distinguished from, 1-761
 - Payment of debts, 1-768
- Declarations, 1-776, 777, 779
- Defective advancements, 1-783
- Definition, 1-760
- Documentary evidence:
 - Entries in books of account, 9-930
- Dower, 1-782
- Dying declarations, 1-777
- Education of child, 1-767
- Election to retain, 1-785
- Evidence:
 - Contemporaneous memoranda and charges, 1-777
 - Declarations, 1-776, 777
 - Entries in books, 1-780
 - Parol evidence, 1-776
 - Preponderance of evidence, 1-776
 - Statute requiring writing, 1-776
- Evidence of indebtedness, 1-778
 - Declarations of the donor, 1-779

ADVANCEMENTS, *cont'd.*Evidence of indebtedness, *cont'd.*

Giving any of the ordinary evidences of indebtedness, 1-778

Giving notes, 1-778

Presumption rebuttable, 1-779

Prima facie loan, 1-778

Release of all claims against ancestor's estate, 1-780

Statement signed by donee, 1-779

Executors and administrators, 1-782

Expectancy, 1-782

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 1-782

Gifts:

Change of gift to advancement and *vice versa*, 1-780

Distinguished from, 1-761

Give, 14-1070

Grandparent and grandchild, 1-774

Advancements made to the parent, 1-775
Child evidently includes grandchild, 1-774

General rule, 1-774

Grandchildren accounting for advancements to their parent, 1-781

Presumption, 1-775

Transfer must be made after death of parent, 1-774

Hotchpot, 1-764, 785

Advancements brought into hotchpot, 4-953

Effect of bringing property into hotchpot, 1-786

Intention, 15-766

When donee must act, 1-785

Widow's right to share, 15-766

Husband and wife, 1-773

Power to a wife to divide property, 1-783

Implied trusts, 15-1126, 1155

Creating presumption of advancement, 15-1155

Rebutting presumption of advancement, 15-1155

Indebtedness, see *infra*, Debt; Evidence of indebtedness.

Intention, 1-775

A question of intention, 1-775

Declarations, 1-776

Election to retain advancements, 1-785

Entries in books, 1-780

Evidence of intention, 1-776

How intention may be shown, 1-776

Intention as determined by will, 1-777

Parol evidence, 1-776

Subsequent declarations part of the *res gesta*, 1-777

Time of the intention, 1-775

Transfer must be voluntary, 1-775

Will directing gifts to be considered advancements, 1-777

Will not referring to advancements received, 1-778

Writing, necessity, 1-776

Interest, 1-785

Intestacy:

Donor must die intestate, 1-763

Partial intestacy, 1-763

Life estate (see *infra*, Remainders, reversions, and executory interests), 1-766, 783, 784Loan, see *infra*, Evidence of indebtedness.**ADVANCEMENTS, *cont'd.***

Memoranda, 1-777

Of what advancements may consist, 1-764

Coparceners, 1-764

Hotchpot, 1-764

In general, 1-764

Personal property, see *infra*, Personal property.*Real property*, see *infra*, Real property.

Statutory regulations, 1-764

Where common law has been adopted, 1-765

Option of donee to accept advancement, 1-781

Origin, 1-761

Parcenary, 1-764

Parent and child (see *infra*, Personal property; Real property), 1-771

Dealings between mother and child, 1-773

Illustrations, 1-772

Indebtedness of parent to child, 1-771

Parent receiving rent, 1-772

Parent remaining in possession, 1-772

Presumption in favor, 1-771

Purchase by father in joint names of son and stranger, 1-772

Rebutting presumption, 1-771

Restrictions and reservations, 1-772

Transfer to daughter and child or to daughter and husband, 1-773

Parent-in-law and son-in-law, 1-773

Personalty, 1-773

Realty, 1-774

Time of transaction, 1-774

Parol evidence, 1-776

Parol evidence to show that deed was an advancement, 6-779

Partition, 21-1173

Personal property, 1-767

Apprenticeships, 1-768

Education of child, 1-767

Examples, 1-767 *et seq.*

Failure to collect rent from child, 1-769

Maintenance of child, 1-767

Parent's means, 1-767

Payment of debts, 1-768

Payments for child's pleasure, 1-768

Presumption, 1-767

Setting child up in business or profession, 1-768

Small presents not *prima facie* advancements, 1-767

Stock subscription, 1-768

Travel, 1-768

Value of presents, 1-767

Will specifying what to be considered as advancements, 1-767

Possession:

Possession of donee unnecessary, 1-763

Presumptions (see *infra*, Evidence of indebtedness; Parent and child; Real property):

General rule when title to property purchased is taken in name of another, 1-769

Grandparent and grandchild, 1-775

Husband and child, 1-773

When presumption of advancement strongest, 1-770

Profession, setting up in, 1-768

ADVANCEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Real property, 1-765
 - Conveyance by third party, consideration moving from father, 1-765
 - Lands in another state, 1-766
 - Life estate, 1-766
 - Presumptions, 1-765
 - Rebuttable presumption, 1-766
 - Recital of nominal consideration, 1-766
 - Remainder or reversion subject of advancement, 1-766
 - Substantial consideration, 1-766
 - Voluntary conveyance from father to child, 1-765
- Release, 1-780, 781
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 1-766
- Rents and profits, 1-784
- Requisites, 1-762
 - Donor himself must act, 1-763
 - Donor must die intestate, 1-763
 - Legal title or immediate possession of donee unnecessary, 1-763
 - Partial intestacy, 1-763
 - Property at risk of donee, 1-763
 - Right of donor is gone, 1-763
 - Testamentary provision, 1-763
 - Transfer must be completed, 1-762
- Resettling terms of advancements, 1-781
- Resulting trusts, 15-1126
- Revocation, 1-781
- Rights and remedies of parties to advancements, 1-781
- Specific performance, 1-783
- Statutes, 1-762
- Stock, subscriptions to, 1-768
- Testamentary provision not advancement, 1-763
- Title:
 - Legal title of donee unnecessary, 1-763
- Transfer must be completed, 1-762
- Travel, 1-768
- Value of advancements, 1-783
 - How computed, 1-783
 - Interest, 1-785
 - Life-insurance policy, 1-784
 - Property destroyed or made valueless, 1-784
 - Rents and profits, 1-784
 - Value at time made, 1-783
 - Value fixed by will, 1-784
 - Value of life estate, 1-783
- Vendor and purchaser:
 - General rule when title to property purchased is taken in name of another, 1-769
- Voluntary transfer necessary, 1-775
- Wills (see *infra*, Intestacy):
 - Intention as determined by will, 1-777
 - No reference in will to advancements received, 1-778
 - Testamentary provision not advancement, 1-763
 - Value fixed by will, 1-784
 - When will directs gifts to be considered advancements, 1-777
 - Will referring to gift or debt as advancement, 1-781
 - Wills specifying what to be considered as advancements, 1-767

ADVANCES, 1-787

- Advancements:
 - Advances distinguished from advancements, 1-757
- Commission merchants or factors, 1-759
- Crops:
 - Lien, 1-758
- Landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Letters of credit, see LETTERS OF CREDIT.
- Limitation of actions:
 - Part payment, 19-326
- Loan and advance, 1-758
- Marine insurance (see MARINE INSURANCE), 19-961
- ADVANTAGE, 1-786**
- ADVANTAGEOUSLY, 1-786**
- ADVENTURE, 1-786**
- ADVERSE CLAIM, 1-786**
- ADVERSE ENJOYMENT, 1-786**
- ADVERSE INTEREST, 1-786**
- ADVERSE PARTIES, 1-786; 22-233**
- ADVERSE POSSESSION, 1-787**
 - See CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE; LIMITATION OF ACTIONS; PRESCRIPTION.
- Abandonment, 1-841
 - Illustrations, 1-841
 - In general, 1-841
 - Intention to return, 1-842
 - Mere lapse of time, 1-841
 - Premises vacant at times, 1-841
 - When statutory bar is complete, 1-842
- Acknowledgment:
 - Defective acknowledgment, 1-857
 - Omission of wife's privy examination, 1-857
- Actual possession, 1-822
 - Acts of ownership, 1-823
 - Actual occupation, 1-823
 - Actual possession of part of land, 1-865
 - Alienation of part actually occupied, 1-865
 - Deed void in part, 1-867
 - In general, 1-865
 - Necessity of acts of ownership over unoccupied portions, 1-865
 - Possession by mistake, 1-867
 - Separate and distinct tracts, 1-866
 - The possession required, 1-866
 - Undivided tract of several parcels, 1-866
- Cultivation, 1-827
- Cultivation or residence dispensed with, 1-823
- Dependent upon circumstances, 1-823
- Enclosure, 1-828
- Entry under conveyance from one having color of title, 1-824
- Entry upon part of tract under claim of the whole, 1-825
- Evidence of, 1-825
 - By cultivation, 1-827
 - General rule, 1-827
 - Illustrations, 1-827, 828
 - By enclosure, 1-828
 - Actual fencing and enclosing not necessary, 1-828
 - Enclosure without residence, 1-829
 - Illustrations, 1-829, 830
 - Question for jury, 1-829
- Volume XXXI.

ADVERSE POSSESSION, *cont'd.*Actual possession, *cont'd.*Evidence of, *cont'd.*By enclosure, *cont'd.*

Substantial fence, 1-829

Sufficiency of enclosure, 1-829

By occupation, 1-825

Entry to survey, 1-826

Erection of temporary structure, 1-826

General rule, 1-825

Illustrations, 1-825, 826

Mining lands, 1-826

Occasional acts of ownership, 1-825

When question for jury, 1-827

Payment of taxes, 1-831

General rule, 1-822

Legal owner in possession of part of tract, 1-825

Naked possession without color of title, 1-824

Necessity, 1-822

Occupation, 1-825

Part of the tract, 1-825

Payment of taxes, 1-831

Possession must be actual, 1-822

Situation of the land, 1-823

Tests of entry and possession, 1-822

Uses to which land applied, 1-823

Wild land, 1-824

Adverse user, 1-789

Agency:

Principal and agent, 1-815

Aliens, 2-71

Ancient documents, see ANCIENT DOCUMENTS.

Arbitration and award:

Presumption from agreement to arbitrate or suspend suit, 1-838

Assignments, see ASSIGNMENTS.

Attestation:

Instrument insufficiently witnessed, 1-857

Boundaries (see *infra*, Overlapping boundaries), 4-863

Mistake in location, 1-791

Occupation by mistake, 1-791

Burden of proof, 1-887

Chain of title:

Break in chain of title, 1-855

Claim of right, see *infra*, Possession must be hostile and under claim of right.Claim of title (see *infra*, Color of title), 1-789

Cloud on title, 6-167

Color of title, 1-846

Claim of title distinguished from, 1-846

Defects on face of writing, 1-855

Defective acknowledgment, 1-857

General rule, 1-855

Insufficiently witnessed, 1-857

Omission of seal, 1-856

Definition, 1-846

Description of land, 1-858

Entry upon part of tract under claim of whole, 1-825

Executory contract of purchase and bond to convey, 1-859

Extent of adverse possession, see *infra*,

Extent of adverse possession.

Good faith, 1-861, 868

ADVERSE POSSESSION, *cont'd.*Color of title, *cont'd.*

Grantor and grantee, 1-858

Instrument insufficient to give color evidence of claim of title, 1-847

Instrument must apparently convey title, 1-857

Color of title limited to land described, 1-858

General rule, 1-857

Lost deed, 1-860

Must contain words of conveyance, 1-859

Must describe the land, 1-858

Must have grantor and grantee, 1-858

Pre-emption certificate and claim, 1-860

Question of law, 1-861

Quitclaim deed, 1-860

Tax certificates, 1-860

Unrecorded instruments, 1-860

Legal owner in possession of part of tract, 1-825

Lost deed, 1-860

Naked possession without color of title, 1-824

Overlapping boundaries, see *infra*, Overlapping boundaries.

Quitclaim deed, 1-860

Tax titles, see TAX TITLES.

Unrecorded instruments, 1-860

What constitutes, 1-848

Whether a writing is necessary, 1-848

Descent cast, 1-850

In general, 1-648

Parol gift or purchase, 1-850

Statutory requirement of writing, 1-849

Whether essential to adverse possession, 1-847

Words of conveyance, 1-859

Constructive possession (see *infra*, Extent of adverse possession), 1-833, 834; 7-4

Continuous possession, 1-834

Abandonment, 1-841

Illustrations, 1-841

In general, 1-841

Intention to return, 1-842

Lapse of time, 1-841

Premises vacant at times, 1-841

When statutory bar is complete, 1-842

Acknowledgment of superior title, 1-838

Continuity in point of location, 1-835

Interruption of possession, 1-835

Abandonment, 1-841

Acknowledgment of superior title, 1-838

Entry with proposed purchaser, 1-837

Interruption during suspension of statute, 1-837

Intrusion, 1-835

Intrusion unknown to the possessor, 1-837

Nature of re-entry required, 1-836

Possession of part of period in subordination to true owner, 1-839

Presumption from agreement to arbitrate or suspend suit, 1-838

Volume XXXI

ADVERSE POSSESSION, *cont'd.*Continuous possession, *cont'd.*Interruption of possession, *cont'd.*Purchase of outstanding claims,
1-839

Purchase of tax title, 1-840

Question for jury, 1-837

Re-entry, 1-835

Re-entry by true owner, 1-836

Re-entry upon any part of the land,
1-837

Suit by true owner, 1-840

Suit unsuccessful or dismissed, 1-840

Intrusion, 1-835

Possession must be continuous, 1-834

Re-entry, 1-835

Tacking, *see infra*, Tacking.Conveyances, *see infra*, Color of title.

Corporations, 7-716

Covenants:

Title acquired by adverse possession,
8-187

Crops:

Recovery of land from adverse holder,
8-306Cultivation, *see infra*, Actual possession.

Declarations, 1-891

Hostility, 1-798

Title once acquired by adverse possession
cannot be divested by subsequent
declarations, 1-886Dedication, *see* DEDICATION.

Deeds, 9-129, 130

Void deed, 1-851

Definition, 1-789

Description of land, 1-858

Disclaimer:

Agency, 1-815

Landlord and tenant, 1-811

Trusts, 1-812

Disseizin, 9-129, 130, 543

Easements, 1-875; 10-436

Effect of adverse possession, 1-883

Ejectment, 1-886

Title by adverse possession, 10-486

Elevated railroads, 10-939

Entry, *see infra*, Actual possession.

Essential elements, 1-795

Possession must be actual, see infra,
Actual possession.*Possession must be continuous, see infra*,
Continuous possession.*Possession must be exclusive, see infra*,
Exclusive possession.*Possession must be hostile and under
claim of right, see infra*, Possession
must be hostile and under claim of
right.*Possession must be open and notorious,*
see infra, Open and notorious possession.

Estoppel:

Effect of adverse possession by grantor
against grantee, 11-412

Landlord and tenant, 1-810, 811

Public property, 1-882

Vendor and purchaser, 1-800

Evidence (*see infra*, Actual possession;

Questions of law and fact), 1-886

Cases where the evidence has been held
insufficient to show adverse possession,
1-888**ADVERSE POSSESSION, *cont'd.***Evidence, *cont'd.*Cases where the evidence has been held
sufficient to show adverse possession,
1-888Clear and positive proof required, 1-887
Declarations to show character of pos-
session, 1-891

General reputation, 1-892

Invalid deed, 1-890

Mistake, 1-791

Record of suit, 1-891

Res gesta, 1-891

What evidence admissible, 1-890

Exclusive possession, 1-834

How shown, 1-834

Possession must be exclusive, 1-834

Executions, *see* EXECUTIONS.Executors and administrators (*see* EXECU-
TORS AND ADMINISTRATORS):Deed by administrator without authority,
1-854

Extent of adverse possession, 1-861

Constructive possession, 1-862

Overlapping boundaries, *see infra*, Over-
lapping boundaries.

Under color of title, 1-862

Actual possession of part of land,
1-865

Alienation of the part actually

occupied, 1-865

Deed void in part, 1-867

In general, 1-865

Necessity of acts of ownership
over unoccupied portion, 1-
865.

Possession by mistake, 1-867

Separate and distinct tracts,
1-866

The possession required, 1-866

Undivided tract of several par-
cels, 1-866

Claim of right to whole tract, 1-867

Color of title derived from several
instruments, 1-865

Constructive possession, 1-862

Constructive possession limited to
colorable title, 1-865

General rule, 1-862

Good faith, 1-868

Limitation of the general rule, 1-
864

Mixed possession, 1-869

Definition, 1-869

When neither claimant has true
title, 1-870When true owner is in posses-
sion of part, 1-869

Necessity of color of title, 1-864

Prerequisites to constructive posses-
sion, 1-864

Without color of title, 1-861

Fences, 1-828; 12-1061

Actual fencing and enclosing not neces-
sary, 1-828

Agreement upon line, 1-793

Enclosure without residence, 1-829

Illustrations, 1-829, 830

Question for jury, 1-829

Substantial fence, 1-829

Sufficiency of enclosure, 1-829

Forged deed, 1-855

ADVERSE POSSESSION, *cont'd.*

- Fraud:
 - Color of title, 1-853
- General reputation (see *infra*, Reputation), 1-832
- Gifts, 14-1043
- Good faith, 1-861, 868
 - Color of title, 1-861
- Grantor and grantee, 1-858
- Highways, 1-878
 - Adverse user of abandoned highway, 1-881
 - No prescription for public nuisance, 1-881
 - Partial encroachment on public road, 1-881
- Hostile possession*, see *infra*, Possession must be hostile and under claim of right.
- Husband and wife:
 - As between husband and wife, 1-820
 - As to third parties, 1-821
 - Possession of person not holding adversely, 15-822
- Improvements*, see IMPROVEMENTS.
- Indians, 16-235
- Inoperative conveyances, 1-850
 - Break in chain of title, 1-855
 - Conveyance by public officer without authority, 1-853
 - Deed by administrator without authority, 1-854
 - Defects in title appearing *dehors* the immediate conveyance, 1-852
 - Forged deed, 1-855
 - Fraud, 1-853
 - General rule, 1-850
 - Irregular appointment of person acting officially, 1-854
 - Irregularities in proceedings on which the conveyance is based, 1-854
 - Married woman, 1-853
 - No title in grantor, 1-852
 - Patents, 1-851
 - Sheriff's deed, return, or record, 1-851
 - Void deed, 1-851
 - Want of authority, 1-853
 - Want of jurisdiction, 1-854
 - What sufficient, 1-851
 - Wills, 1-851
- Intent, 1-789
 - Agreement upon line, 1-793
 - Intention controlling, 1-790
 - Intention must be manifest, 1-790
 - Intention to claim as owner, 1-790
 - Mistake in boundaries, 1-791
 - Mistake in location, 1-791
 - Occupation by mistake, 1-791
 - Permissive possession, 1-794
- Interruption of possession*, see *infra*, Continuous possession.
- Intruder, 17-417
- Intrusion*, see *infra*, Continuous possession.
- Irrigation, see IRRIGATION.
- Islands, 17-535
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 1-801
 - Actual ouster, 1-803
 - Claiming under deed to whole, 1-804
 - Conveyance by cotenant, 1-806
 - Entry and exclusive claim to the whole, 1-804
 - Evidence required, 1-804

ADVERSE POSSESSION, *cont'd.*

- Joint tenants and tenants in common, *cont'd.*
 - Exclusive possession, 1-805
 - Exclusive possession and reception of rents and profits, 1-804
 - Must be an ouster, 1-801
 - Notice given to cotenant, 1-805
 - Questions for jury, 1-806
 - Reception of rents and profits, 1-804
 - Refusal to pay over rents, 1-804
 - Rule as to tenants in common, 1-802
 - Taking rents and profits and claiming the land, 1-804
 - What amounts to ouster, 1-803
- Jurisdiction:
 - No jurisdiction of person, 1-854
- Lakes and ponds*, see LAKES AND PONDS.
- Landlord and tenant, 1-810; 18-608
 - Assertion of ownership, 1-810
 - Claimants under tenant, 1-811
 - Death of landlord, 1-810
 - Disclaimer, 1-817
 - Estoppel, 1-810, 811
 - Failure to pay rent, 1-811
 - Possession of tenant the possession of landlord, 1-810
 - Repudiation of relationship necessary, 1-810, 811
 - Tenant holding over, 1-811
- Land under water, 21-436
- Leases*, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.
- License (real property), 18-1130
- Light and air, 19-116, 119
- Limitation of actions:
 - Adverse possession distinguished from limitation of actions, 19-148
 - Whether adverse possession of land for a period less than that prescribed, 1-885
- Lost papers and records:
 - Color of title, 1-860
- Marketable title, 19-1138
- Mines and mining claims, 1-826, 874; 20-773
- Mistake:
 - Agreement between proprietors upon dividing line, 1-793
 - Boundaries, 1-791
 - No intent to claim, 1-794
 - Occupation by mistake, 1-791
 - Possession by mistake, 1-867
- Mortgages, 1-815
 - After foreclosure sale, 1-816
 - Possession by mortgagee, 1-817
 - Possession of mortgagee or mortgagor not adverse to the other, 20-975
 - Possession of mortgagor, 1-815
 - Possession of mortgagor or his grantee, 1-816
 - Repudiation of mortgage, 1-816
- Municipal or quasi-municipal corporations, 1-878
 - Cases holding that title can be acquired against municipality, 1-878
 - Cases holding that title cannot be acquired against municipality, 1-880
 - Equitable estoppel, 1-882
 - Property dedicated to public uses, 1-878
 - Property held in private right, 1-879
 - Where the possession is not adverse, 1-881

ADVERSE POSSESSION, *cont'd.*

Notice (see *infra*, Open and notorious possession):

Notice to cotenant, 1-805

Notorious possession, see *infra*, Open and notorious possession.

Occupation, see *infra*, Actual possession.

Occupying claimants' acts, 1-856

Open and notorious possession, 1-832

Actual notice, 1-833

Constructive notice, 1-833, 834

General reputation, 1-832

General rule, 1-832

Possession must be open and notorious, 1-832

Ouster (see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common), 1-789

Burden of proof, 1-887

Presumptions, 1-890

Questions of law and fact, 1-887

Overlapping boundaries, 1-871

Both parties in possession outside of overlap, 1-871

Constructive possession follows title, 1-871

Possession by holder of inferior title inside, and by owner outside, of overlap, 1-872

Possession of overlap by claimant under colorable title, 1-872

Possession outside of overlap by such claimant, 1-873

Subsequent entry by owner, 1-873

Where owner does not have possession, 1-872

Where owner has possession, 1-871

Parent and child, 1-821

Parks and public squares, 1-879

Parol gift or purchase, 1-850

Partition, see PARTITION.

Patents:

Void patents, 1-851

Peaceable possession, 22-638

Permissive possession, 1-794

Pledge and collateral security, 22-867

Possession must be hostile and under claim of right, 1-796

Continuance of hostilities, 1-798

Declarations to show hostility, 1-798

Executory contracts of purchase, see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser.

General principles, 1-796

Hostility an inception of possession, 1-798

Husband and wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

Landlord and tenant, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.

Life tenant and remainderman, see *infra*, Remainders, reversions, and executory interests.

Mortgagor and mortgagee, see *infra*, Mortgages.

Must be hostile to all the world, 1-797

Must be no recognition of title in another, 1-797

Parent and child, see *infra*, Parent and child.

Possession originally subordinate, 1-798

Principal and agent, 1-815

Purchaser *pendente lite*, 1-818

ADVERSE POSSESSION, *cont'd.*

Possession must be hostile and under claim of right, *cont'd.*

Tenants in common, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.

Trust estates, see TRUSTS and TRUSTEES.

Vendor and vendee, see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser.

Presumption of grant, 22-1289

General rule, 22-1289

Grant presumed from continued possession, 22-1289

Illustrations, 22-1290

Possession by beneficial owner, 22-1290

Rebutting presumption, 22-1290

Presumptions of law, 1-888

In favor of true owner, 1-889

Lapse of time, 1-889

Ouster, 1-890

Private ways, 1-875; 23-10

Property, see *infra*, Subjects of adverse possession.

Property in municipal and quasi-municipal corporations, see *infra*, Municipal or quasi-municipal corporations.

Public land, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Public officers:

Irregular appointment, 1-854

No authority in person acting officially, 1-853

Quarry, 1-874

Quasi-municipal corporations, see *infra*, Municipal and quasi-municipal corporations.

Questions of law and fact, 1-886

Continuous possession, 1-837

Cultivation, 1-827

Enclosure, 1-829

Good faith, 1-869

Ouster, 1-806, 887

What is sufficient to give color to title, 1-861

Whether the requisite facts exist, 1-886

Quitclaim, 1-838, 860

Railroads, 23-696

Receivers, 23-1043

Recording acts:

Unrecorded instrument, 1-860

Re-entry, see *infra*, Continuous possession.

Relation, 24-277

Religious societies, 24-362

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 1-807; 24-392

After expiration of life tenancy, 1-809

Against remainderman, 1-807

As against remainderman or reversioner, 1-809

Before life estate has fallen in, 1-807

Grantee of life tenant, 1-808

Life estate acquired by adverse possession, 1-809

Possession of widow, 1-808

Rule as to life tenant and remainderman, 1-807

Rents and profits, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.

Replevin, 24-485

Reputation:

General reputation, 1-832, 892

Res gesta, 1-891

Residence, see *infra*, Actual possession.

Reversion, 24-425

ADVERSE POSSESSION, *cont'd.*

- Right of way, 1-875
- Sales, 24-1041
- Seal:
 - Omission of seal, 1-856
- Sheriffs' sales, 25-748
- Shore, 21-436
- State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Streets and sidewalks, 1-878
- Subjects of adverse possession, 1-874
 - Easements, 1-875
 - General rule, 1-874
 - Mines, 1-874
 - Municipal property, 1-878
 - Personalty, 1-874
 - Public lands, 1-875
 - Several classes of property, 1-874
 - State lands, 1-876
 - Water, 1-875
- Succession:
 - Color of title, 1-850
- Tacking, 1-842
 - Continuity shown by parol, 1-845
 - Execution and judicial sales, 1-843
 - General rule, 1-842
 - Grantor's possession of other lands, 1-845
 - How the requisite privity may arise, 1-844
 - Paper evidence of transfer, 1-845
 - Prior possession must have been *bona fide*, 1-845
 - Where there is no privity, 1-843
- Taxation:
 - Payment of taxes, 1-831
- Tax titles (see TAX TITLES):
 - Color of title, see TAX TITLES.
- Title:
 - Acknowledgment of superior title, 1-838
 - Adverse possession vests title, 1-883
 - Color of title, see *infra*, Color of title.
 - No title in grantor, 1-852
 - Title in neither claimant, 1-870
 - Title once acquired by adverse possession cannot be divested by subsequent declarations, 1-886
- Trespass, 28-579
- Trespass to try title, 28-630, 633
- Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.
- Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Vendor and purchaser, 1-818
 - Executory contracts of purchase, 1-799
 - Before payment of purchase money, 1-799
 - Estoppel, 1-800
 - Parties holding under vendee, 1-806
 - Possession of vendee after purchase price is paid, 1-801
 - Subpurchasers, 1-800
 - Vendee holds adversely after third parties, 1-800
- Executory contracts of purchase and bond to convey, 1-859
- Good title, 29-614, 617
- Possession of vendee, 1-820
- Possession of vendor, 1-818
- Purchaser *pendente lite*, 1-818
- Waters and watercourses, 1-875
- Wharves and wharfingers, 30-512

ADVERSE POSSESSION, *cont'd.*

- What constitutes adverse possession, 1-789
- Wills:
 - Color of title, 1-851
- Witnesses:
 - Instrument insufficiently witnessed, 1-857
 - Writing, see *infra*, Color of title.
- ADVERSE USE, see ADVERSE POSSESSION; PRESCRIPTION.
- ADVERSE USER, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.
- ADVERSUS, see VERSUS.
- ADVERTISE, 1-892
- ADVERTISEMENTS, 1-893
 - See PUBLICATION; REWARDS.
 - Contracts, see CONTRACTS.
 - Copyright, 7-537
 - False pretenses and cheats, 12-822
 - Judicial sales, see JUDICIAL SALES.
 - Privacy, right of, see PRIVACY, RIGHT OF.
 - Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.
- ADVICE, 1-893
- ADVICE OF CONSUL:
 - Consuls, 7-9
- ADVICE OF COUNSEL, 1-894
 - Attorney's liability for improper advice, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.
 - Bigamy, 4-41
 - Contempt, see CONTEMPT.
 - Criminal law, 1-897
 - Advice as defense, 8-298
 - Defenses, 1-897
 - Defenses in actions generally, 1-897
 - Detectives, 1-905; 9-412
 - Exemplary damages, 12-44
 - Extortion, 12-581
 - False arrest and imprisonment, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.
 - Fraud:
 - Liability of attorney for fraudulent advice, 1-895
 - Good faith of client in acting upon advice, 1-906
 - Homestead:
 - Abandonment, 15-649
 - Injunctions:
 - Violation of injunction, 16-438
 - Liability of attorney for contempt in giving improper advice, 1-896
 - Liability of attorney to client, 1-894
 - Attorney may not profit by his erroneous advice, 1-895
 - Attorney's undertaking, 1-894
 - For failure to advise, 1-896
 - For improper or erroneous advice, 1-894
 - Fraudulent advice, 1-895
 - No warranty of correctness of opinion, 1-895
 - Sale by client to attorney, 1-896
 - Liability of attorney to third persons, 1-896
 - Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
 - Malicious prosecution, see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION.
 - Perjury, see PERJURY.
 - Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
 - Questions of law and fact, 1-906
 - Receivers:
 - Contempt, 23-1060
 - Slander of title or property, 25-1082
 - Trespass, 28-561
 - Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

- ADVISE**, 1-907
ADVOCATE, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.
ADVOUSON, 1-908
AEROLITE, 1-908
 Lost property, 19-582
AFFAIRS, 1-908
AFFECT, 1-909
AFFECTING, 1-909
AFFECTION:
 Life insurance:
 Affection of the liver, 19-64
AFFIANT, 8-1087
AFFIDAVIT, 1-909
 See OATHS AND AFFIRMATIONS.
 Admissions, 1-720
 Arrest, 2-840
Attachment, see ATTACHMENT.
 Attorney and client:
 Authority of attorney to make affidavits, 3-348
 Forging or concocting false affidavits or evidence, 3-311
 Bail (in civil cases), see BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES).
 Believe, 3-913, 914
De facto officers:
 Affidavit before *de facto* officer, 8-820
Depositions, see DEPOSITIONS.
Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.
Limited partnership, see LIMITED PARTNERSHIP.
 Notary public:
 Interest of notary as disqualification, 21-570
 Affidavit voidable, 21-570
 Effect of affidavit, 21-570
 Partner of attorney, 21-570
 Pending suit, 21-570
 Restrictions on rule, 21-570
 Showing identity, 21-571
 Statutory provisions, 21-571
 View that notary is disqualified, 21-570
 View that notary is not disqualified, 21-571
 When employee of party interested, 21-571
 Power to take under federal statutes, 21-562
 Power to take under state statutes, 21-564
 Amendment, 21-565
 General rule, 21-564
 Notaries of other states, 21-565
 Sufficiency, 21-565
Perjury, see PERJURY.
 Prize fights, 23-104
AFFIDAVIT OF MERIT, 20-608
 Case, 5-749
AFFILIATION, see BASTARDY.
AFFINITY, 1-911
 See MARRIAGE; RELATIVE — RELATION — RELATIONSHIP; SUCCESSION.
 Beneficiaries in insurance:
 Insurable interest, 3-936
 Consanguinity distinguished from, 6-662
 Husband and wife, 1-912
AFFIRM, 1-913
AFFIRMANCE, 1-913
 See FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.
AFFIRMATION, 1-914
 See OATHS AND AFFIRMATIONS.
- AFFIRMATIVE**, 1-913
AFFIRMATIVE PREGNANT, 1-914
AFFIRMATIVE STATUTES, see STATUTES.
AFFIX, 1-914
AFFRAY, 1-915
 See ASSAULT AND BATTERY; BREACH OF THE PEACE; RIOT; ROUT; UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY.
 Abusive language, 1-916
 Accessories, 1-917
 Actual fighting, 1-916
 Aiders and abettors, 1-917
 Appearing in public place armed with dangerous weapons, 1-915
 Arrest, 1-917, 918; 2-888, 889
 Affrays in officer's presence, 2-873
 Arrest by officer, 1-918
 Arrest by private person, 1-917
 Brawls, 4-880
 Common law, 1-915
 Definition, 1-915
 Elements of the offense, 1-916
 Killing one of the combatants to protect the other, 1-918
 Murder and manslaughter, 1-918
 Mutual consent, 1-917
 Number of persons, 1-916
 Public place, 1-917
 Punishment, 1-918
 Riot, 24-974
 Separating combatants, 1-918
 Statutes defining, 1-915
 Suppression of affrays, 1-917
 Terror of the people, 1-917
AFFREIGHTMENT, see CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.
AFLOAT:
 Always afloat, 9-234
AFORE, 1-918
AFORESAID, 1-918
 See SAID.
 As aforesaid, 2-949
 County aforesaid, 1-918, 919
 Manner aforesaid, 19-921
 Said, 1-918
 Wills, 1-919
AFORETHOUGHT, 1-920
 Malice aforethought, 1-920; 21-159, 169; 22-1175
AFOUL, 1-920
AFRICAN, see CIVIL RIGHTS; COLORED PERSONS; MULATTO; NEGRO; SCHOOLS; SLAVERY.
AFTER, 1-921
 After conviction, 1-921
 After date, 1-922
 After the fire, 13-389
 After the passing or passage of the act, 1-922
 After the payment, 1-921
 At, 3-170
 From and after, 14-558; 24-393
 Issue (descendants):
 Gift over expressly limited to take effect on, at, or after decease of first taker, 17-565
 Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 24-395
Time (computation of), see TIME (COMPUTATION OF).
 Wills, 30-773
AFTER-ACQUIRED PROPERTY, see FUTURE-ACQUIRED PROPERTY.

AFTER-ACQUIRED TITLE:

Partition, 21-1194

AFTERBORN CHILDREN, see **POSTHUMOUS CHILDREN**; **SUCCESSION**; **UNBORN CHILDREN**; **WILLS**.**AFTERNOON**, 1-924**AFTERWARD — AFTERWARDS**, 1-924

Abatement of legacies, 1-52

AGAINST, 1-925

Decide against, 9-1

AGAINST LAW, 1-926**AGAINST THE FORM OF THE STATUTE**, 1-925**AGE**, 1-927See **INFANTS**; **PEDIGREE**; **RAPE**.

Abduction:

Evidence, 1-180

Ignorance of female, 1-179

Definition, 1-927

Expert and opinion evidence:

Nonexpert testimony, 12-490

False pretenses and cheats, 12-861

Inspection:

Determination of age by inspection, 16-818

Jury and jury trial, see **JURY AND JURY TRIAL**.

Old age:

Equitable relief, 16-629

Public officers, 23-331

Questions of law and fact, 23-574

State and public lands, see **STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS**.*Testamentary capacity*, see **TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY**.

Time at which a certain age is attained, 1-927

Undue influence, see **UNDUE INFLUENCE**.**AGENCY**, 1-930See **ACCESSORY**; **ACCOMPLICES**; **BROKERS**; **INSURANCE BROKERS**; **MASTER AND SERVANT**; **OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS**; **POWERS**; **PUBLIC OFFICERS**.

Abandonment and total loss, 1-39

Acceptance, 1-948

Accepting benefits, 1-965

Accepting benefits as ratification, 1-1196

Acceptance of benefits accompanied with words of dissent, 1-1198

Acceptance of fruits of compromise, 1-1201

Acceptance of proceeds of loan, 1-1199

Acceptance of proceeds of sale by agent, 1-1202

Acceptance of rents, 1-1200

Accepting results to prevent further loss, 1-1199

Dealings with notes, 1-1201

Entry on land purchased or leased, 1-1202

Filing order procured by agent, 1-1201

Implied ratification of representations by which contract was procured, 1-1202

Receiving goods purchased by agent, 1-1198

Settlement with agent with full knowledge, 1-1200

Accident insurance, see **ACCIDENT INSURANCE**.

Accommodation paper, 1-349, 1034

Accomplices, see **ACCOMPLICES**.**AGENCY**, *cont'd.*

Accounts, 1-1086

Accountable only to principal, 1-1088

Accounting in equity, 1-1094

Accounts stated by agent, 1-437.

Bank deposits, 1-1090

Commencing principal's property with his own, 1-1089

Disputing principal's title, 1-1091

Duty of agent as to keeping and rendering, 1-1086

Failure to account, 1-1088

General rule as to accounting, 1-1086

Husband and wife, 1-438

Illegal transactions, 1-1088

Interest, 1-1093

Regular account, 1-1089

Remuneration where there is negligence in accounts, 1-1101

Sufficiency of demand for accounting, 1-1091

When demand for accounting not necessary, 1-1092

Acknowledgments:

Acknowledgment by agent, 1-508

Acquiescence, see *infra*, **Silent acquiescence** as ratification.

Acquittance, 1-1030

Acting for both parties, see *infra*, **Good faith and loyalty**.**Actions** (see *infra*, **Liability of third parties to agent**; **Liability of third parties to principal**):

Ratification, 1-1209

Admissions, see **ADMISSIONS**.*Adoption*, see *infra*, **Ratification**.*Adoption by principal* (see *infra*, **Ratification**):

Agent uniting opposite characters of buyer and seller, 1-1080

Instructions disregarded, 1-1060

Adoption of the agent of another:

Acting as agent for both parties, 1-966

General rule in case of adverse interests, 1-966

Where one may be agent of both parties to the contract, 1-966

Advances, see *infra*, **Reimbursement**.**Adverse possession:**

Principal and agent, 1-815

Agent, 1-938

Agent to manage business or property, 1-1022

Borrowing, 1-1025

Construction of authority, 1-1022

Disposing of business, 1-1024

Engaging in different business, 1-1025

Executing notes, 1-1025

Keeping up stock, 1-1023

Managing plantation, 1-1023

Mining company, 1-1023

Mortgage, 1-1024

Power coextensive with business, 1-1022

Aliens:

Alien enemies as agents, 1-942, 945

Alteration of instruments:

Alteration by agent of grantor or promisor, 2-219

Material alteration by agent of grantee or obligee, 2-216

Ambiguity, 1-1001**Amount of remuneration**, 1-1114

Custom, 1-1116

AGENCY, cont'd.

- Amount of remuneration, *cont'd.*
 - Extra compensation, 1-1116
 - Question for jury, 1-1115
 - Reasonable amount, 1-1115
 - Skill and experience of agent, 1-1115
 - Where additional duties are imposed upon agent employed at fixed salary, 1-1116
 - Where agent serves beyond stipulated time, 1-1116
 - Where there is an express agreement, 1-1114
 - Where there is no express agreement, 1-1115
 - Application of payments, 2-469
 - Appointment, 1-948
 - Acceptance, 1-948
 - Adoption of the agent of another, 1-966
 - Agent appointing agent, 1-949
 - Duration, 1-950
 - Evidence, 1-967
 - Adjudication of the fact of agency, 1-970
 - Admissions, 1-969
 - Appointment under seal, 1-970
 - As between the parties, 1-970
 - Burden of proof, 1-968
 - Conduct of the parties, 1-969
 - Evidence may be either direct or indirect, 1-968
 - General reputation, 1-970
 - Loss of original document, 1-970
 - Merely assuming to act as agent not sufficient, 1-969
 - Parol evidence, 1-970
 - Principal and agent as witnesses, 1-969
 - Proof must be clear and specific, 1-968
 - Questions of law and fact, 1-967
 - Where the appointment is in writing, 1-970
 - Express appointment, 1-952
 - Implied appointment*, see *infra*, *Implied appointment*.
 - Intention, 1-948, 950
 - Modes, 1-952
 - Name by which transaction called immaterial, 1-950
 - Necessity of acceptance, 1-948
 - Necessity of appointment, 1-948
 - Parol appointment, 1-955
 - Construction of appointment, 1-957
 - General rule, 1-955
 - Indirect appointment, 1-957
 - Instances, 1-955
 - Statute requiring writing, 1-956
 - Vendor and purchaser, 1-955
 - Written authority to convey land, 1-956
 - Requisites, 1-948
 - Seal, see *infra*, Seal.
 - What amounts to appointment, 1-948, 949
 - Writing, 1-955, 956, 970
- Arbitration and award*, see *ARBITRATION AND AWARD*.
- Assault and battery*, see *ASSAULT AND BATTERY*.

AGENCY, cont'd.

- Assignments for the benefit of creditors*, see *ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS*.
- Attachment:
 - By whom affidavit made, 3-207
 - Seizure of principal's goods under attachment, 1-1175
- Attorney and client (see *ATTORNEY AND CLIENT*):
 - Attorney not mere agent, 3-347
 - Notice to attorney notice to client, 3-324
 - Power of agent to collect or appoint counsel, 1-1029
 - Retainer by agent, 3-318
- Attorney in fact, 12-613
- Auctions and auctioneers*, see *AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS*.
- Authority (see *infra*, *Liability of agent to third parties*), 1-938
 - Construction of authority, see *infra*, *Construction of authority*.
 - Delegation of authority by agent, see *infra*, *Delegation of authority by agent*.
 - Delegation of authority by principal, see *infra*, *Delegation of authority by principal*.
 - Execution of authority, see *infra*, *Execution of authority*.
 - General and special authority, see *infra*, *General and special authority*.
 - Inquiry as to agent's authority, 1-987, 992, 994
 - Nature and extent of authority, 1-985
 - Powers *prima facie* incident to every authority, 1-997
 - Third person must ascertain agent's authority, 1-987
- Bail (in civil cases):
 - Surrender by agent or representative, 3-640
- Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases):
 - Arrest of principal by agent, 3-708
- Bankruptcy*, see *INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY*.
- Banks and banking (see *BANKS AND BANKING*):
 - Agent's duty to deposit principal's money in bank, 1-1090
 - Commercial paper, 1-1049
 - Delegation of authority, 1-780, 979
 - Deposit, 3-826, 831
 - Deposit by agent in his own name, 1-1090
 - Power to act as agent or broker in purchases and loans, 3-801
 - When cashier and when bank bound by negotiable paper, 1-1049
- Barter, 1-1004
- Benefit*, see *infra*, *Accepting benefits as ratification*; *Good faith and loyalty*.
- Benefits, accepting, 1-965
- Bill and note brokers*, see *BILL AND NOTE BROKERS*.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see *BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES*.
- Bills of lading, 1-1034
 - Bona fide* purchasers, 4-551
 - Purchasers from agent of owner, 4-550
- Bonds:
 - Execution by agent, 4-622

AGENCY, cont'd.Bonds, *cont'd.*

Performance rendered impossible by obligor or his agent, 4-686

Ratification, 4-638

Special authorization, 4-637

Borrow, 1-1035

"Boss," 4-733

Both parties, see *infra*, Adoption of the agent of another.

Bought and sold notes, see BOUGHT AND SOLD NOTES.

Bridges:

Neglect to repair, 4-940

Building and loan associations, see BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS.

Burden of proof, 1-968

Business, see *infra*, Agent to manage business or property.

Care, see *infra*, Reasonable skill and diligence.

Carriers of goods (see CARRIERS OF GOODS), 1-1034

Charities and trusts for charitable uses, see CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES.

Checks:

Authority of agent to receive, 1-1027

Civil damage acts, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.

Classes of agents, 1-939

Clerks:

Implied appointment, 1-963

Collection (see COLLECTION AGENCY; see *infra*, Payment):

Acquittance, 1-1030

Employment, 1-1029

Powers implied, 1-1029

Skill and diligence required in making collections, 1-1066

Suit, 1-1029

Commercial travelers, see COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS OR DRUMMERS.

Commingle principal's property with his own, 1-1089

Commission merchants, see FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS.

Compensation, see *infra*, Remuneration for services rendered.

Competency to be agent, 1-945

Alien enemies, 1-945

Infants, see INFANTS.

In general, 1-945

Married women, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.

Persons *non compos mentis*, see *infra*, Insanity.

Slaves, 1-946

Various persons, 1-945

Competency to be principal, 1-939

Alien enemies, 1-942

Corporations, see *infra*, Corporations.

Drunkards, 1-940

How disability determined, 1-939

Infants (see INFANTS), 1-940

In general, 1-939

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 1-944

Kinds of incompetency, 1-939

Married women, 1-942

Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.

Persons naturally incompetent, 1-940

Persons *non compos mentis*, 1-940

AGENCY, cont'd.

Composition with creditors:

Authority of agent, 1-1028

Signature by agent, 6-381

Conduct (see *infra*, Implied appointment):

Evidence to show agency, 1-969

Confessions, 6-570

Confessions by agent, 6-570

Confusion of goods, 1-1089; 6-598

Connecting carriers, see CONNECTING CARRIERS.

Construction of appointment, 1-957

Construction of authority, 1-998

Agent to purchase, 1-1020

Execution of negotiable notes, 1-1022

Implied powers, 1-1021

Must observe authority, 1-1020

Purchase on credit, 1-1020, 1021

Purchase on credit where furnished with funds, 1-1021

Purchase on credit where no funds are furnished, 1-1021

Agent with full power to settle, 1-1031

Construction and scope of certain particular authorities, 1-1003

Implied authorities, 1-1002

Lease (see LEASES), 1-1018

Mortgages (see MORTGAGES), 1-1017

Receiving payment, see PAYMENT.

To borrow, 1-1035

To draw and indorse negotiable instruments, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.

To employ, 1-1034

To lend, 1-1035

To manage business or property, 1-1022

To sell generally, 1-1003

Agent cannot give away, 1-1004

Barter, 1-1004

Consideration must be in money, 1-1003

Exchange, 1-1004

Payment in negotiable paper, 1-1003

Pledge, 1-1004

Power exhausted by sale, 1-1005

Time of sale, 1-1005

To sell personally, 1-1012

Credit, 1-1014, 1015

Guaranty to maintain price, 1-1014

Implied powers, 1-1013

May give exclusive right to sell, 1-1014

Must act within authority, 1-1012

Notice on bills of merchandise, 1-1016

Power to receive payment, 1-1014

Traveling salesmen, 1-1016

Warranty, 1-1014

To sell real estate, 1-1005

After-acquired land, 1-1008

Authority must be clear, 1-1006

Authority not extended by construction, 1-1010

Certainty, 1-1007

Credit, 1-1009

Descriptions of property, 1-1007

Extent of power, 1-1007

Implied powers, 1-1010

Manner of sale, 1-1008

Power to execute conveyances, 1-1010

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

- Construction of authority, *cont'd.*
 - To sell real estate, *cont'd.*
 - Receiving payment, 1-1008
 - Representations, 1-1012
 - Sale on credit, 1-1009
 - Seal, 1-1011
 - Sufficiency of power, 1-1005
 - Warranties, 1-1012
 - To ship, 1-1034
 - Where authority is ambiguous, 1-1001
- Written authorities, 1-998
 - General words, 1-1000
 - Object of the power, 1-999
 - Parol evidence, 1-1001
 - Question for court, 1-998
 - Restricted to individual business and use of principal, 1-1000
 - Subject to strict interpretation, 1-999
 - Usage and custom, 1-1001
- Constructive trusts*, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.
- Contract of agency, 1-937
- Contractors*, see INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS.
- Contracts (see *infra*, Liability of agent to third parties; Liability of principal to third parties; Liability of third parties to agent; Liability of third parties to principal; Name; Ratification):
 - Presumed to have contracted on principal's credit, 1-1056
- Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties*, see CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.
- Contracts of hire:
 - Employment of agents, 7-318
 - Liability for acts of agents, 7-319
 - Liability of hirer for acts of agents, 7-315
- Corporations (see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS):
 - Power of corporation to act as agent, 7-809
- Counterfeiting, 7-883
- Coupled with an interest, 1-1217
 - Agency for protection of party authorized, 1-1218
 - Death of principal, 1-1223, 1224
 - Revocation, 1-1217
 - What constitutes authority coupled with interest, 1-1217
- Covenants:
 - Execution by agents, 8-160
- Credit:
 - Following instructions, 1-1059
 - Power of agent to allow, 1-1031
 - Purchase on credit, 1-1020
 - Where agent is furnished with funds, 1-1021
 - Where agent is not furnished with funds, 1-1021
 - Whether power implied, 1-1020, 1021
 - Sale on credit, 1-1014, 1015
 - When sale made on credit, 1-1009
- Criminal law:
 - Acts under order of master, 10-348
 - Agent acting under orders, 8-300
 - Liability of principal, 1-1161
 - Ratification, 1-1185
- Damages:
 - Limit of agent's recovery, 1-1167

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

- Damages, *cont'd.*
 - Measure of damages in action against agent by third party, 1-1129
 - Measure of damages where agent is negligent, 1-1068
 - Measure of damages where agent wrongfully discharged, 1-1105
 - Profits, 8-624
- Dealer, 8-849
- Dealing in the agency for agent's own benefit*, see *infra*, Good faith and loyalty.
- Death, see *infra*, Termination.
- Death by wrongful act:
 - Liability of principal, 8-907
- Death of agent (see *infra*, Termination):
 - Remuneration, 1-1108
- Death of principal (see *infra*, Termination):
 - Remuneration, 1-1108
- Debt, 8-1009
- Debts of decedents, 8-1009
- Declarations:
 - Receiving declarations, 1-1030
- Dedication:
 - Dedication by agents, 9-30
- Deeds:
 - Formalities required in order to bind principal, 1-1041
 - Ratification, 9-145
 - In general, 9-145
 - Parol, 9-145
 - Signature by agent, 9-144
- Defenses to principal's actions*, see *infra*, Liability of third parties to principal.
- Definition, 1-937
 - Agent, 1-938
 - Contract of agency, 1-937
 - General agent, 1-985
 - Name by which transaction called immaterial, 1-950
 - Ostensible agency, 1-937
 - Power, 1-938
 - Principal, 1-938
 - Special agent, 1-985
 - Subagent, 1-938, 980
 - Universal agent, 1-987
- Del credere agency*, see DEL CREDERE AGENCY.
- Delegation of authority by agent, 1-972
 - Accommodation acceptances, 1-978
 - Arbitrators*, see ARBITRATION AND AWARD.
 - Attorneys at law*, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.
 - Auctioneer, 1-979
 - Authority to redelegate implied, 1-979
 - Banks, 1-780, 979
 - Bills of exchange, 1-979
 - Delegatus non potest delegare*, 1-972
 - Factors and brokers, 1-978
 - General rule, 1-972
 - Master of vessel, 1-980
 - Ministerial, executive, or mechanical duties, 1-978
 - Nature of agency, 1-980
 - Necessity, 1-979
 - Officers and agents of municipal corporations*, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.
 - Officers and agents of private corporations*, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
 - Personal representatives*, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
 - Public officers*, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.

AGENCY, cont'd.

- Delegation of authority by agent, *cont'd.*
 - Qualifications of general rule, 1-978
 - Rule applied to various classes of agents, 1-973
- Trustees*, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Usage of trade, 1-979
- Delegation of authority by principal, 1-971
 - Gambling contracts, 1-972
 - General rule, 1-971
 - Government contracts, 1-972
 - Illegal and immoral acts, 1-971
 - Lobbyist, 1-971
 - Lottery tickets, 1-972
 - Marriage brokers, 1-972
 - Personal acts, 1-971
- Delegation of authority by public officers, 1-973
 - Commissioners, 1-974
 - Committees, 1-974
 - Discretionary powers, 1-974
 - General rule, 1-973
 - Judicial sales, 1-975
 - Justices of the peace, 1-975
 - Sheriffs, 1-974
 - Writs, 1-974
- Delegation of authority to subagents, see *infra*, Subagents.
- Delivery:
 - Liability of principal, 1-1143
- Demurrage, see DEMURRAGE.
- Deposit (see DEPOSIT), 9-285
 - Agent's duty to deposit principal's money in bank, 1-1090
 - Deposit by agent in his own name, 1-1090
- Deputy, see DEPUTY.
- Descriptio personæ*, see *infra*, Name.
- Diligence, see *infra*, Reasonable skill and diligence.
- Disability, see *infra*, Competency to be agent; Competency to be principal.
- Disavowal, see *infra*, Ratification; Silent acquiescence as ratification.
- Discharge (see *infra*, Termination), 1-1216
 - Remuneration where agent is discharged for cause, 1-1103
 - Remuneration where agent is wrongfully discharged, 1-1104
 - Burden of proof on principal, 1-1107
 - Compensation actually earned, 1-1107
 - Compensation for constructive service, 1-1107
 - Damages for breach of contract, 1-1104
 - Measure of damages, 1-1105
 - Quantum meruit*, 1-1104
 - Recovery a bar to subsequent action, 1-1107
 - Remedies growing out of the wrongful act, 1-1104
 - Remedy by action to enforce contract, 1-1107
 - Wages earned in other employment, 1-1106
 - What tender of service on part of agent necessary, 1-1108
 - When agent's right of action accrues, 1-1104

AGENCY, cont'd.

- Discharge, *cont'd.*
 - Remuneration where agent is wrongfully discharged, *cont'd.*
 - Where principal rejects the services of agent before the time for performance arrives, 1-1105
- Disclaimer, 1-1091
- Disclosure, see *infra*, Undisclosed principal.
- Disorderly houses, 9-530
 - Liability of agent, 9-530
 - Liability of principal, 9-530
 - Managers, 9-530
- Dissolution of corporations, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.
- Distress, 9-630
 - Goods sent to agent or commission merchant, 9-645
- Drummers, see COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS OR DRUMMERS.
- Drunkenness, see INTOXICATION.
- Duration, see *infra*, Termination.
- Duress, see DURESS.
- Duties of agent (see *infra*, Good faith and loyalty; Reasonable skill and diligence):
 - Instructions, see *infra*, Instructions.
 - Keeping and rendering accounts, see ACCOUNTS.
- Duties of principal to agent (see *infra*, Remuneration for services rendered):
 - Reimbursement, see *infra*, Reimbursement.
- Elections, see ELECTIONS.
- Embezzlement, see EMBEZZLEMENT.
- Equities against agent, 1-1168, 1169
- Escape:
 - Where prisoner escapes through acts of agent, 11-277
- Escrow, see ESCROW.
- Estoppel:
 - Estoppel to deny agency, 1-960
- Eviction:
 - Acts of agents, 11-463
 - Turning out agent, 11-471
- Evidence, see *infra*, Appointment; Parol evidence.
- Exchange and re-exchange, see EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE.
- Exchange of property, 1-1004
- Execution and proof of documents:
 - Execution of conveyances, 1-1010
- Execution of authority, 1-1035
 - Contract should be in name of principal, 1-1035
 - Formal execution, 1-1035
 - General rule, 1-1035
 - Intent of parties, 1-1035
 - Joint agents, 1-1057
 - Name, see NAME.
- Executions, see EXECUTIONS.
- Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Exemplary damages, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.
- Expenditures, see *infra*, Reimbursement.
- Express companies:
 - Liability for acts and declarations of agents, 12-560
- Factors' acts, see FACTORS' ACTS.
- Factors or commission merchants (see FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS):
 - Factors' acts, see FACTORS' ACTS.

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

- False imprisonment*, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.
- False pretenses and cheats, 12-836
- False representations (see FRAUD AND DECEIT):
 - Liability of one holding himself out to be agent of third party, 1-1136
- Family:
 - Remuneration where agent is member of principal's family, 1-1099
- Fellow servants*, see FELLOW SERVANTS.
- Fidelity to instructions*, see *infra*, Instructions.
- Fiduciary, 13-12
- Filling blanks*, see FILLING BLANKS.
- Fire insurance (see FIRE INSURANCE):
 - Duty of agent as to insurance, 1-1068, 1069
- Fires*, see FIRES.
- Fiscal agent, 13-553
- Forcible entry and detainer:
 - Against whom action brought, 13-767
- Foreign corporations*, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.
- Foreign principal, 1-1121
 - Liability, 1-1050
 - Principal maintaining action in his own name, 1-1169
- Forgery, 13-1102
 - Ratification, 1-1185
 - Estoppel to set up forgery, 1-1186
 - View that forgery cannot be ratified, 1-1185
 - View that forgery may be ratified, 1-1187
- Fraud and deceit (see *infra*, Good faith and loyalty):
 - Acting as agent without authority, 14-90, 105
 - Agent's knowledge imputable to principal, 14-102, 111
 - Duty to disclose material fact, 14-70
 - False representations of agency, 1-1136
 - Fraudulent acts of agent as a defense to action by principal, 1-1180
 - Implied representation by acting as agent, 14-31
 - Knowledge and intent, 14-90
 - Liability of agents, 14-153
 - Liability of agent to third parties, 1-1135
 - Liability of principal, 1-1158
 - Principal's responsibility for fraud of agent, 14-156
 - Proof of injury, 14-140
 - Ratification of contracts tainted with fraud, 1-1184
 - Representation, 1-1012, 1136, 1159, 1178
 - Representations by agent, 14-27, 29
 - Representations not intended to be acted on by party complaining, 14-149
 - Representations to agent, 14-150
 - Representations to agent not communicated to principal, 14-113
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-122
 - Silence, 14-70
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances*, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Gambling contracts (see GAMBLING CONTRACTS), 1-972
- Gaming houses, 14-718

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

- Gas companies*, see GAS COMPANIES.
- General and special authority, 1-985
 - As affected by usage or custom, 1-996
 - Authority modified by instructions, 1-994
 - General agents, 1-994
 - Special agents, 1-995
 - Distinction between general and special agencies, 1-985
 - General agent, 1-985
 - Power in writing, 1-988
 - Principal bound according to extent of apparent authority, 1-986
 - Special agent, 1-985
 - Third parties must ascertain agent's authority, 1-987
 - Universal agents, 1-987
 - When principal is bound, 1-988
 - Act must be within power to bind principal, 1-991
 - Acts authorized directly or by implication, 1-988
 - Acts within apparent authority, 1-989
 - Authority of general agencies not unlimited, 1-990
 - Authority of special agent must be strictly pursued, 1-993
 - Estoppel, 1-991
 - General agencies, 1-990
 - How far third persons must inquire as to agent's authority, 1-992
 - In general, 1-988
 - Inquiry as to extent of authority, 1-994
 - Principal bound if general agent acts within general authority, 1-992
 - Special agencies, 1-993
 - Special agent disregarding instructions, 1-993
 - Theory upon which principal is held liable, 1-990
- General reputation, 1-970
- Good faith and loyalty, 1-1071
 - Acting for both parties, 1-1073
 - Acting for both parties where interests not conflicting, 1-1074
 - Acting for both parties where principals consent, 1-1074
 - Agent acquiring adverse interests, 1-1085
 - Agent employing principal's property in his own business, 1-1073
 - Agent may not deal in the agency for his own benefit, 1-1072
 - Agent to purchase, purchasing for himself, 1-1082
 - General rule, 1-1082
 - Statute of frauds, 1-1083
 - When ejectment lies, 1-1085
 - When principal supplies no part of purchase price, 1-1084
 - Where principal has present interest in the lands, 1-1084
 - Antagonistic position to principal, 1-1071
 - Compensation where agent acts for both parties to transaction, 1-1113
 - Extent, 1-1071
 - Gratuities, 1-1073
 - Letting contract to himself, 1-1075
 - Making profit out of agency, 1-1072

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

- Good faith and loyalty, *cont'd.*
 - Necessity, 1-1071
 - Purchasing for price less than that named by principal, 1-1072
 - Remuneration where agent acts for both parties to transaction, 1-1113
 - Scrutiny applied to gifts, release, or conveyance obtained by agent, 1-1071
 - Selling for higher price than that named, 1-1072
 - Speculating in subject of agency, 1-1071
 - Uniting opposite characters of buyer and seller, 1-1075
 - Adoption of transaction by principal, 1-1080
 - Agent purchasing through third party, 1-1079
 - Agent to purchase, purchasing for himself, 1-1077
 - Agent to sell, purchasing for himself, 1-1077
 - Character of sale immaterial, 1-1079
 - Commissions, 1-1082
 - Dealing directly with principal, 1-1081
 - Disclosure, 1-1081
 - Duty of principal upon repudiation, 1-1080
 - Duty to make full disclosure when dealing directly with principal, 1-1081
 - Employees of agent, 1-1079
 - Not necessary to show actual imposition or fraud, 1-1076
 - Party offering to make return, 1-1076
 - Presumption of invalidity, 1-1082
 - Principal must do equity, 1-1080
 - Rights of third parties, 1-1076
 - Sales by public auction, 1-1079
 - Situation of purchasers from agent, 1-1080
 - Statement of general rule, 1-1075
 - Usage and custom, 1-1076
- Gratuitous agency:
 - Skill and diligence required of agent, 1-1070
- Habitual drunkenness, see HABITUAL DRUNKENNESS.
- Holding out:
 - Liability of one who falsely represents himself to be agent of another, 1-1136
- Holding out one as agent, 1-960
- Husband and wife, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.
- Ignorance, see *infra*, Ratification.
- Illegal contracts (see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS):
 - Accounting, 1-1088
 - Delegation of authority, 1-971
 - Instructions, 1-1061
 - Reimbursement for losses, 1-1118
 - Remuneration, 1-1114
 - Right of action of agent for payments made on illegal contracts, 1-1166
- Implied appointment, 1-957
 - Accepting benefits, 1-965
 - Agency arising from general conduct, 1-959
 - Agency implied from single transaction, 1-961
 - Attorney, 1-958

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

- Implied appointment, *cont'd.*
 - Carrying on business in name of another, 1-961
 - Circumstances which justify the inference of agency, 1-962
 - Clerks, 1-963
 - Estoppel, 1-960
 - From conduct, 1-959
 - From the relation of the parties, 1-956
 - Good faith required of third party, 1-962
 - Holding out one as agent, 1-960
 - How agency limited, 1-962
 - Husband and wife, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.
 - Long-continued silence, 1-966
 - Mere silence, 1-966
 - Partner, 1-958
 - Presumption from relation of parties, 1-957
 - Ratification must have been with full knowledge, 1-965
 - Ratification of past acts, 1-964
 - Series of transactions, 1-961
 - Servants, 1-963
 - Third person must have relied upon agency, 1-962
- Implied authorities:
 - Construction, 1-1002
 - Implied authority limited to like acts or like dealings, 1-1002
- Implied contracts:
 - Money received as agent, 15-1098
- Implied powers:
 - Agent to sell, 1-1010
- Implied ratification, see *infra*, Ratification.
- Implied trusts (see IMPLIED TRUSTS):
 - Agent acquiring adverse interests, 1-1085
 - Agent to purchase, purchasing for himself, 1-1082
 - Attorney buying in adverse title to land for his client, 1-1086
- Implied warranties, see IMPLIED WARRANTIES.
- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
- Independent contractors, see INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS.
- Infants, see INFANTS.
- Injunctions, see INJUNCTIONS.
- Insanity, see INSANITY.
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
- Instructions, 1-1058
 - Adoption by principal, 1-1060
 - Agent must faithfully follow directions, 1-1058
 - Authority modified by instructions, 1-994
 - General agents, 1-994
 - Special agents, 1-995
 - Circumstantial variance, 1-1061
 - Credit, 1-1059
 - Departure from instructions, 1-1061, 1062
 - Emergency, 1-1061
 - Exceptions, 1-1061
 - General rule, 1-1058
 - Illegal contracts, 1-1061
 - Illustrations, 1-1059
 - Immoral acts, 1-1061
 - Intention, 1-1060

AGENCY, cont'd.Instructions, *cont'd.*

Liability of agent for disobedience of instructions, 1-1058

Nature of liability for departure from instructions, 1-1062

Necessity, 1-1061

Presumption, 1-1060

Qualifications, 1-1061

Remunerated agent, 1-1058

Special agent disregarding instructions, 1-993

Uncertainty and ambiguity in instructions, 1-1062

Unremunerated agent, 1-1060

Usage or custom, 1-1062

Insurance agents, see INSURANCE; INSURANCE BROKERS.

Insurance brokers, see INSURANCE BROKERS.

Insurance, duty as to, 1-1068

Intent, 1-1035

Intention, 1-1050

Intention to create agency, 1-948, 950

Interest, 1-1093

Agent receiving interest, 1-1094

Agent retaining property, 1-1093

Agent's liability for interest, 1-1093

Misapplication, 1-1094

Neglect or refusal to pay on demand, 1-1094

Neglect to notify principal of collection, 1-1094

Intermingling agent's property with principal's, 1-1089; 6-598

Interpretation, see *infra*, Construction of authority.

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Intoxication, see INTOXICATION.

Intrusion, 17-416

Investments (see INVESTMENTS):

Skill and diligence required of agent, 1-1065

Joint agents, 1-1057

Execution must be implied, 1057

When principal bound, 1-1057

Joint tenants and tenants in common:

Authority to appoint agents, 1-944

Judgments and decrees:

Conclusiveness of judgments of persons responsible over, 24-743

Judicial sales, see JUDICIAL SALES.

Justices of the peace:

Agent for either party, 18-43

Knowledge, see *infra*, Ratification.

Laches, 18-124

Landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TENANT; LEASES.

Leases, see LEASES.

Legacies and devises:

Services rendered in expectation of legacy, 1-1098

Lend, 1-1035

Levy of execution:

Seizure of principal's goods under levy of execution, 1-1175

Liability, see *infra*, Instructions.

Liability of agent (see *infra*, Good faith and loyalty; Reasonable skill and diligence):

Keeping and rendering accounts, see ACCOUNTS.

AGENCY, cont'd.

Liability of agent to principal:

Ratification, 1-1214

Liability of agent to third parties, 1-1119

Agency disclosed but principal undisclosed, 1-1124

Agency undisclosed, 1-1122

Money paid to agent, see PAYMENT.

Nonexisting principal, 1-1122

Parol evidence to show intention, 1-1121

Presumption that agent does not intend to bind himself, 1-1120

Ratification, 1-1214

Sealed instruments, 1-1121

Torts, see *infra*, Torts.

Undisclosed principal, 1-1122, 1124

When acting for foreign principal, 1-1121

When acting with authority, 1-1119

When acting within scope of his authority, 1-1119

When acting with no authority, 1-1124

Acting in excess of authority actually possessed, 1-1126

Form of action, 1-1127

In general, 1-1124

Nature of liability, 1-1127

Third party must be ignorant of want of authority, 1-1127

When he *bona fide* believes he has authority, 1-1125

When he has knowledge of his want of authority, 1-1125

When agent pledges his own credit, 1-1120

When agent unintentionally binds himself, 1-1121

When principal is disclosed, 1-1120

When principal is irresponsible, 1-1122

Liability of principal, see *infra*, General and special authority; Name.

Liability of principal to agent:

Agent's right to lien, see LIENS.

Agent's right to stoppage *in transitu*, see STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.

Reimbursement, see *infra*, Reimbursement.

Remuneration for services rendered, see *infra*, Remuneration for services rendered.

Liability of principal to third parties, 1-1136

Admissions, 1-1143

Civil liability, 1-1136

Contracts, 1-1137

Criminal liability, see CRIMINAL LAW.

Delivery to agent, 1-1143

Liability of principal generally on contracts, 1-1137

Notice to agent, see NOTICE.

Payment to agent, 1-1143

Ratification, 1-1214

Representations, see *infra*, Fraud and deceit.

Torts, see *infra*, Torts.

Undisclosed principal, 1-1139

Contracts under seal, 1-1141

Contracts within statute of frauds, 1-1140

Negotiable contracts, 1-1141

Partners, 1-1140

Simple contracts, 1-1139

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

- Liability of principal to third parties, *cont'd.*
 - Undisclosed principal, *cont'd.*
 - Where principal has settled with agent, 1-1142
 - Where the other party has elected to hold agent liable, 1-1138
 - Disclosed principal, 1-1138
 - Fact of agency and name of principal must be known, 1-1139
 - In general, 1-1138
 - Requisites of an election a question for the jury, 1-1138
 - Undisclosed principal, 1-1138
 - Within what time the party must elect, 1-1139
- Liability of third parties to agent, 1-1161
 - Agent's right of action against third parties on contract, 1-1162
 - Commercial paper payable to agent, 1-1163
 - Form of contract, 1-1164
 - General rule when made with agent personally, 1-1162
 - Instruments under seal, 1-1165
 - Payments made under mistake of fact or on illegal contracts, 1-1166
 - Right of action under the codes, 1-1162
 - When agent has beneficial interest, 1-1165
 - When agent is ostensible principal, 1-1164
- Defenses to action brought by agent, 1-1167
 - In general, 1-1161
- Limit of agent's recovery in tort, 1-1167
- Limit of agent's recovery on contract, 1-1167
- Personal injury to agent, 1-1166
- Principal's right to control action brought by agent, 1-1167
- Torts, see infra, Torts.*
- Liability of third parties to principal, 1-1168
 - Breach of warranty, 1-1178
 - Defenses to principal's action, 1-1180
 - Fraudulent acts of agent, 1-1180
 - Payment to agent, 1-1180
 - When judgments conclusive, 1-1181
- For money wrongfully paid to or appropriated by third party, 1-1176
 - In general, 1-1176
 - Money lost on wager contracts, 1-1177
 - Principal may follow fund, 1-1177
 - Proceeds of restrictively indorsed paper, 1-1177
- Misrepresentation, 1-1178
- Money paid under mistake of fact, 1-1178
- On agent's contracts, 1-1168
- Principal may maintain action, 1-1168
 - Broker, 1-1170
 - Equities against agent, 1-1168, 1169
 - Exceptions, 1-1171
 - Factor, 1-1170
 - Foreign principal, 1-1169
 - Third party must show lack of knowledge, 1-1171
 - When disclosed, 1-1168
 - When undisclosed, 1-1168

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

- Liability of third parties to principal, *cont'd.*
 - Principal's right of action superior to agent's, 1-1180
 - In general, 1-1180
 - Third party cannot dispute agency, 1-1180
- Property wrongfully transferred to third party, 1-1172
 - Factor's or agent's acts, 1-1173
 - General rule, 1-1172
 - Property bartered, pledged, or mortgaged, 1-1174
 - Property seized under execution or attachment, 1-1175
 - Property used to pay agent's debt by agent, 1-1174
 - Securities, 1-1175
 - When agent can give better title than he has, 1-1173
 - When principal may recover, 1-1172
- Surreptitious dealings of third party with agent, 1-1178
- Torts, see infra, Torts.*
- Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.*
- License, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.*
- Liens:
 - Agent's right to lien, 1-1119
 - Subagent, 1-984
- Limitation of actions:
 - Accounts between principal and agent, 19-187
 - Illustrations, 19-187, 188
- Lloyd's associations, 19-448, 450
- Loans:
 - Borrower's liability for act of agent, 19-469
 - Skill and diligence required of agent, 1-1065
- Lobbyist, 1-971
- Local agent, 19-483
- Logs and lumber:
 - Liens, 19-533
- Lost papers and records:
 - Evidence of appointment, 1-970
- Loyalty, see infra, Good faith and loyalty.*
- Malice:
 - Liability of agent to third parties, 1-1135
 - Liability of principal for wanton or malicious acts of agent, 1-1156
- Malicious prosecution, see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION.*
- Managing agent, 19-707
- Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.*
- Maritime liens, see MARITIME LIENS.*
- Marriage:
 - Termination, 1-1228
- Married women, see HUSBAND AND WIFE; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.*
- Master and servant (see MASTER AND SERVANT):
 - Authority to employ, 1-1034
- Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.*
- Mercantile agency, see MERCANTILE AGENCY.*
- Mines and mining claims:
 - Authority of general agent and manager of a mining company, 1-1023
- Misrepresentations, see infra, Fraud and deceit.*

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

Mistake:

- Liability of third parties to principal for money paid under mistake, 1-1178
- Money paid under mistake, 1-1130
- Right of action of agent for payments made under mistake, 1-1166
- Third party ignorant of want of authority, 1-1127

Money, see PAYMENT.

Mortgages, see MORTGAGES.

Mutual insurance, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.

Name, 1-1035

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.

Contract by agent should be in name of principal, 1-1035

General rule, 1-1035

Instruments under seal (see *infra*, Parol evidence), 1-1036

Agent bound, 1-1038

"Agent for principal," 1-1037

Agent not bound, 1-1040

Agent using apt words to charge himself, 1-1038

Application of the general rule, 1-1036

Conveyances of estates, 1-1041

Imperfect execution, 1-1038

Most approved form of execution, 1-1037

Must be in name of principal under his seal, and purport to be his deed, 1-1036

One seal sufficient for several principals, 1-1037

Principal a corporation, 1-1040

"Principal by agent," 1-1037

Statutes, 1-1038

Intent, 1-1035

Parol evidence, see *infra*, Parol evidence.

Simple contracts, 1-1050

Execution in principal's name, 1-1051

Foreign principal, 1-1050

Intention controlling, 1-1050

Statute of frauds, 1-1050

Name by which transaction called immaterial, 1-950

National banks, see NATIONAL BANKS.

Negligence (see *infra*, Reasonable skill and diligence):

Liability of agent to third parties, 1-1131

Remuneration, 1-1101

Non compos mentis, see INSANITY.

Notice, see NOTICE.

Notice of revocation, 1-1220

As to agent, 1-1220

As to third persons, 1-1220

Constructive notice, 1-1221, 1222

Effect, 1-1222

Novation, see NOVATION.

Nuisances, see NUISANCES.

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

Ostensible agency, 1-937

Parent and child, 21-1039.

Remuneration where the relationship of parent and child exists, 1-1099

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

Parol evidence:

Charging undisclosed principal on written contract, 1-1140

Instruments under seal, 1-1051

Ambiguous instrument, 1-1052

Parol evidence not admissible to discharge agent or charge principal, 1-1051

Intention of parties, 1-1121

Intent of parties, 1-1054

Liability of agent, 1-1121

Negotiable instruments, 1-1052

Action between the original parties, 1-1052

Action by *bona fide* holder, 1-1054

Instrument not indicating principal, 1-1053

Parol evidence not admissible to discharge agent, 1-1053

When parol evidence admissible, 1-1052

Simple contracts, 1-1054

To discharge agent, 1-1053

To show appointment, 1-970

Undisclosed principal, 1-1053

When trust provable by parol, 1-1083

Written authorities, 1-1001

Parties:

Acting for both parties, see *infra*, Good faith and loyalty.

Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.

Patents, see PATENTS.

Payment, see PAYMENT.

Pensions, see PENSIONS AND BOUNTIES.

Personalty, see *infra*, Construction of authority.

Pledge and collateral security:

Agent to sell, 1-1004

Authority of agent to pledge, 22-848

Agent with limited authority, 22-848

Authorized agent, 22-484

Excess of authority, 22-849

Express authority, 22-848

Ostensible authority, 22-849

Pledgee's want of knowledge as to extent of agent's authority, 22-849

Ratification of unauthorized pledge, 22-849

Statutory provisions, 22-849

Wife, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.

Principal's right to recover from third parties where property wrongfully pledged, 1-1174

Powers (see *infra*, Authority; Construction of authority), 1-938

Power to sell, see *infra*, Construction of authority.

Presumptions, 22-1240

Instructions, 1-1060

Relation of the parties, 1-957

Remuneration where agent is member of principal's family, 1-1099

Third persons presumed to know agent's authority, 1-987

Principal (see *infra*, Competency to be principal), 1-938

When bound, see *infra*, General and special authority.

Private international law, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

Privileged communications, see LIBEL AND SLANDER; PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.

Privity, see RES JUDICATA.

Production of documents, see PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS.

Profit:

As to making profit out of agency, see *infra*, Good faith and loyalty.

Promoters, see PROMOTERS.

Property, see *infra*, Agent to manage business or property.

Proxies, see PROXIES.

Public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Purchase, see *infra*, Construction of authority; Good faith and loyalty.

Questions of law and fact:

Amount of compensation, 1-1116

Construction of authority, 1-998

Election to hold agent liable, 1-1138

Facts disputed, 1-967

Ratification, 1-1195

When agency a question for jury, 1-967

When agency a question for the court, 1-967

Ratification (see *infra*, Adoption by principal; Silent acquiescence as ratification), 1-1181; 23-889

Accepting benefits of agent's acts, 1-1196

Acquiescence, see *infra*, Silent acquiescence as ratification.

Acts done in capacity of agent, 1-1188

By suit, 1-1209

Conditional ratification, 1-1193

Contracts made without statutory formalities, 1-1183

Designation of principal, 1-1187

Effect of ratification, 1-1213

As between principal and agent, 1-1214

As to intervening rights, 1-1215

In general, 1-1213

Liability of principal and agent to third parties, 1-1214

Ratification irrevocable, 1-1214

Torts, 1-1214

Essentials, 1-965

Full knowledge of facts, 1-965

Implied authority by ratification of past acts, 1-964, 965

Implied ratification (see *infra*, Silent acquiescence as ratification), 1-1195

Acceptance of benefits accompanied by words of dissent, 1-1198

Acceptance of fruits of compromise, 1-1201

Acceptance of proceeds of loan, 1-1199

Acceptance of rents, 1-1200

Accepting benefits, 1-1196

Accepting proceeds of sale by agent, 1-1202

Accepting results to prevent further loss, 1-1199

By silent acquiescence, see *infra*, Silent acquiescence as ratification.

Dealings with notes, 1-1201

Entry on land purchased or leased, 1-1202

AGENCY, *cont'd.*

Ratification, cont'd.

Implied ratification, *cont'd.*

Filling order procured by agent, 1-1201

Illustrations, 1-1196

Implied from previous acts, 1-1196

Implied ratification of representations, 1-1202

In general, 1-1195

Ratification favored, 1-1195

Receiving goods purchased by agent, 1-1198

Settlement with agent with full knowledge, 1-1200

Knowledge of material facts, 1-1189

Careless ignorance, 1-1190

Deliberate ignorance, 1-1190

Ignorant acceptance of profits or goods, 1-1190

In general, 1-1189

Knowledge of another agent imputed to principal, 1-1192

Knowledge of legal effect, 1-1192

Ratification voidable in part, 1-1190

Recovery of goods sold by agent without authority, 1-1191

Warranty by agent, 1-1191

Mutuality, 1-1193

Nature, 1-1181

No new consideration, 1-1181

Notice to quit under lease, 1-1194

Prerequisites to valid ratification, 1-1187

Question for jury, 1-1195

Ratification by agents, 1-1183

Ratification by infants, 1-1184

Ratification of whole act, 1-1192

Conditional ratification, 1-1193

Contract wholly unauthorized, 1-1193

Ratification in part not allowed, 1-1192

Ratification of part with full knowledge, 1-1193

Usurious contracts, 1-1193

Remuneration where unauthorized acts are ratified, 1-1101

Rescission of ratification, 1-1182

Sealed instruments, 1-1211

Subsequent ratification equivalent to original authority, 1-965

Suit, 1-1209

What acts may be ratified, 1-1184

Contracts tainted with fraud, 1-1184

Criminal acts, see *infra*, Criminal law.

In general, 1-1184.

Torts, see *infra*, Torts.

Void and voidable acts, 1-1184

Who may ratify, 1-1182

Real estate brokers, see REAL ESTATE BROKERS.

Real property, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

Reasonable skill and diligence, 1-1063

Accidental losses, 1-1064

Agency for reward, 1-1063

Agency implying peculiar knowledge or skill, 1-1070

Agents to collect, 1-1066

Agents to loan and invest, 1-1065

Agents to sell, 1-1067

Attorneys, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.

Volume XXXI.

AGENCY, cont'd.

- Reasonable skill and diligence, *cont'd.*
 - Banks and bankers*, see **BANKS AND BANKERS**.
 - Brokers*, see **BROKERS**.
 - Duty as to insurance, 1-1068
 - Duty to advise principal of matters material to his interest, 1-1069
 - Factors and commission merchants*, see **FACTORS AND COMMISSION MERCHANTS**.
 - Gratuitous agency, 1-1070
 - Measure of damages, 1-1068
 - Mistake in matter of law, 1-1064
 - Ordinary agencies, 1-1070
 - Physicians and surgeons*, see **PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS**.
 - Rule as to skill and negligence of remunerated agent, 1-1063
- Receipt, 1-1030
 - Agent's receipt for goods never delivered, 1-1143
- Receiving stolen property*, see **RECEIVING STOLEN PROPERTY**.
- Recitals*, see **RECITALS**.
- Reimbursement, 1-1117
 - Advances, 1-1117
 - Expenditures, 1-1117
 - Illegal acts, 1-1118
 - Loss and damage sustained, 1-1117
 - Loss must be incurred in execution of agency, 1-1118
 - Needless or unauthorized expenditures, 1-1117
- Relationship*, see *infra*, Implied appointment.
- Relatives:
 - Presumption as to remuneration, 1-1099
 - Remuneration where agent is member of principal's family, 1-1099
- Release and discharge*, see **RELEASE AND DISCHARGE**.
- Religious societies*, see **RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES**.
- Remuneration for services rendered, 1-1095
 - Agency terminated by mutual consent, 1-1113
 - Agent a member of principal's family, 1-1099
 - Agent wrongfully discharged, 1-1104
 - Burden of proof on principal, 1-1107
 - Compensation actually earned, 1-1107
 - Damages for breach of contract, 1-1105
 - Measure of damages, 1-1105
 - Quantum meruit*, 1-1104
 - Recovery a bar to subsequent action, 1-1107
 - Remedies growing out of wrongful act, 1-1104
 - Remedy by action to enforce contract, 1-1107
 - Wages earned in other employment, 1-1106
 - What tender of services on part of agent necessary, 1-1108
 - When agent's right of action accrues, 1-1104
 - Where principal rejects the services of agent before the time for performance arrives, 1-1105
 - Amount of remuneration*, see *infra*.
 - Contingencies, 1-1096

AGENCY, cont'd.

- Remuneration for services rendered, *cont'd.*
 - Death of agent, 1-1108
 - Death of principal, 1-1108
 - Dependent upon contingency, 1-1096
 - Extra compensation, 1-1116
 - Gratuitous services, 1-1097
 - How the right may be derived, 1-1095
 - Implied, 1-1096
 - Implied from circumstances, 1-1096
 - Implied promise to pay, 1-1096
 - Misconduct of principal, 1-1110
 - Parent and child, 1-1099
 - Principal and agent relatives, 1-1099
 - Proof of agreement to compensate, 1-1100
 - Receiving agent back into employment, 1-1112
 - Reimbursement*, see *infra*, Reimbursement.
 - Renunciation by agent where contract requires notice to be given before leaving, 1-1109
 - Renunciation by agent where he has good cause, 1-1110
 - Renunciation by agent where he has not good cause, 1-1111
 - Renunciation by agent where he reserves the right to renounce, 1-1109
 - Services performed in hope of future employment, 1-1099
 - Services rendered in expectation of legacy, 1-1098
 - Sickness, 1-1111
 - Sickness of agent, 1-1108
 - Special agreement, 1-1095
 - Subsequent offer to pay agent, 1-1112
 - Waiver by principal of forfeiture of compensation, 1-1112
 - When promise not implied, 1-1097
 - When the right may be deemed to have attached, 1-1101
 - Fraud, 1-1102
 - General rule, 1-1101
 - Misappropriation of goods and funds, 1-1103
 - Negligence, 1-1101
 - Negligence in the matter of accounts, 1-1101
 - Where service has not been completely performed, 1-1103
 - Where services have been faithfully performed, 1-1101
 - Where the agent's and the principal's interests are adverse, 1-1102
 - Where agency is illegal, 1-1114
 - Where agency is renounced by agent, 1-1109
 - Where agency is revoked by principal, 1-1103
 - Agency revocable at pleasure of principal, 1-1103
 - Agent discharged for cause, 1-1103
 - Agent wrongfully discharged, 1-1104
 - Measure of damages where agent is wrongfully discharged, 1-1105
 - Remuneration for services already rendered, 1-1103
 - Remuneration which might have been earned, 1-1104
 - Where agent acts for both parties to transaction, 1-1113

AGENCY, *cont'd.***Remuneration for services rendered, *cont'd.***

Where law operates to revoke agency,
1-1108

Where unauthorized acts are ratified,
1-1101

Replevin, see REPLEVIN.

Representations (see FRAUD AND DECEIT),
1-1012; 14-27, 29, 149, 150

Liability for false representations of
agent, 1-1136

Liability of principal for misrepresenta-
tions, 1-1159

Liability of third parties to principal for
breach of warranty and misrepresenta-
tion, 1-1178

Whether binding upon principal, 1-1143

Reputation:

General reputation to show agency,
1-970

***Res judicata*, 1-1181**

Conclusiveness of judgment of persons
responsible over, 24-743

Restraint of trade:

Acting as agent or employee, 24-859

Resulting trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

Revocation (see *infra*, Termination):

Remuneration for services rendered, see
infra, Remuneration for services ren-
dered:

Remuneration where agency is revoked
by principal, 1-1103

Rewards, see REWARDS.

Right of action, see *infra*, Liability of third
parties to agent; Liability of third parties
to principal.

Salary, see *infra*, Remuneration for services
rendered.

Sales (see *infra*, Construction of authority;
Good faith and loyalty. And see SALES;
VENDOR AND PURCHASER):

Acceptance by agent, 24-1031

Purchaser from agent with ostensible
power to sell, 24-1168

Skill and diligence required to sell,
1-1067

Whether contract is one of sale or
agency, 24-1026, 1027

Seal (see *infra*, Name):

Appointment by corporation, 1-951

Appointment under seal, 1-952

Executed in presence and at request
of principal, 1-953

General rule, 1-952

Insertions in deeds, 1-954

Interposition of equity, 1-955

Seal regarded as surplusage, 1-953

When conveyances by agents with
parol authority binding as con-
tracts of sale, 1-955

Contract to convey, 1-1011

Parol evidence to show agency, 1-970

Sealed instruments:

Agent's right of action, 1-1165

Liability of agent, 1-1121

Liability of undisclosed principal, 1-1141

Ratification, 1-1211

Undisclosed principal maintaining action,
1-1171

Sell, see *infra*, Construction of authority.

Separate property of married women, see

SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

AGENCY, *cont'd.***Servants:**

Implied appointment, 1-963

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see

SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.

Settle, 25-628

Settlement:

Benefit to principal, 1-1032

Consideration, 1-1032

Limitations of power, 1-1031

Power of agent to settle, 1-1031

Sheriff's sales:

Agent purchasing at sheriff's sale, 1-1086

Sickness:

Remuneration, 1-1108

Signature, 7-143

Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF
FRAUDS.

Silence, see *infra*, Implied appointment.

Silent acquiescence as ratification, 1-1203

Act done in presence of principal,
1-1207

Delay in hope of gaining advantage,
1-1206

Duty to disavow, 1-1203

Failure to disavow instantly, 1-1205

Failure to examine report of agent,
1-1206

General rule, 1-1203

No ratification without opportunity to re-
pudiate, 1-1204

Prompt disavowal demanded by usage or
to prevent loss, 1-1206

Reasonable time to disavow, 1-1205

Silence accompanied with possession of
property, 1-1207

Silence not ratification, 1-1204

Silence of one or two joint agents,
1-1207

Silence some evidence of ratification,
1-1209

Silent ratification as to third parties,
1-1209

Where act is done by a stranger,
1-1208

Skill, see *infra*, Reasonable skill and dili-
gence.

Societies and clubs, see SOCIETIES AND CLUBS.

Special authority, see *infra*, General and spe-
cial authority.

Specific performance, see SPECIFIC PERFORM-
ANCE.

State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC
LANDS.

Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND
STOCKHOLDERS.

Stock brokers, see STOCK BROKERS.

Stoppage in transitu, see STOPPAGE IN TRAN-
SITU.

Subagents, 1-938, 980

Agent of independent contractor, 1-981

Authority to bind subagent implied,
1-981

Collection of money by subagent, 1-
983

Compensation, 1-984

Death of agent, 1-1226

Definition, 1-980

Liability of principal for torts, 1-1155

Lien, 1-984

Notice, 1-1146

AGENCY, *cont'd.***Subagents, *cont'd.***

Responsibility of agent for acts of subagent, 1-981

General rule, 1-981

No authority to appoint, 1-982

Public officers not liable, 1-982

Subagents employed by principal, 1-982

Responsibility of principal for acts of subagent, 1-980

Responsibility of subagent to agent, 1-983

Responsibility of subagent to principal, 1-983

Rights of subagent against agent, 1-985

Rights of subagent against principal, 1-984

Subrogation, 27-268

Suits:

Agent to collect, 1-1029

Suit in agent's own name, 1-1030

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Tax sales:

Agent purchasing principal's land at tax sale, 1-1085

Tax titles, see TAX TITLES.

Tender, see TENDER.

Termination, 1-1215

Accomplishment of purpose, 1-1229

Appointment, 1-950

Bankruptcy, 1-1227

By act of parties, 1-1215

By agent, 1-1222

Death of agent, 1-1226

Death of principal, 1-1222

Acts done *bona fide* without notice of principal's death, 1-1224

Authority coupled with an interest, 1-1223

Death of client, 1-1223

Death of one joint principal, 1-1223

Exception to rule as to authority coupled with interest, 1-1224

In general, 1-1222

Liability of agent for acts done after principal's death, 1-1225

Payment to or purchase by agent after principal's death, 1-1225

In accordance with agreement, 1-1215

Insanity, 1-1226

Lapse of time, 1-1229

Marriage of *feme sole*, 1-1228

Operation of law, 1-1222

Remuneration for services rendered, see *infra*, Remuneration for services rendered.

Renunciation by agent, 1-1222

Revocation by principal, 1-1216

Authority executed wholly or in part, 1-1217

Authority to appropriate funds, 1-1216

Authority to sell lands, 1-1216

How effected, 1-1219

In general, 1-1216

Notice of revocation, 1-1220

Revocation after sale effected by agent, 1-1217

Stipulation against revocation, 1-1217

AGENCY, *cont'd.***Termination, *cont'd.***

Revocation by principal, *cont'd.*

When agency is coupled with an interest, 1-1217

When effective, 1-1220

War, 1-1228

When agency is coupled with an interest, 1-1217

Third parties, see *infra*, Liability of agent to third parties; Liability of principal to third parties; Liability of third parties to agent; Liability of third parties to principal.

Time of sale, 1-1005

Title:

Disclaimer of principal's title, 1-1091

Torts:

Liability of agent to third parties, 1-1131

Conversion, 1-1133

Doing business without license, 1-1133

False representations of agency, 1-1136

Fraud, 1-1135

Illegal act, 1-1133

Malice, 1-1135

Misfeasance, 1-1131

Negligence, 1-1134

Nonfeasance, 1-1131

Liability of principal to third parties, 1-1157

Assault and battery, see ASSAULT AND BATTERY.

Corporations, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

Excessive force, 1-1154

Fraud, 1-1158

Misrepresentations, 1-1159

Negligence, 1-1155

Selling intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Subagents, 1-1155

Torts committed in course of employment, 1-1152

Torts outside of agent's employment, 1-1153

Torts resulting from authority delegated, 1-1151

Usury, 1-1152

Wanton or malicious acts, 1-1156

Liability of third parties to agent, 1-1166

For injury to principal's property in agent's possession, 1-1166

For personal injuries, 1-1166

Liability of third parties to principal, 1-1179

Injury to property in agent's possession, 1-1179

Loss of service by wrongful act of third party, 1-1179

Limit of agent's recovery in tort, 1-1167

Ratification, 1-1185, 1214

General rule, 1-1185

What amounts to adoption of tort, 1-1185

Traveling salesmen, see COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS AND DRUMMERS.

AGENCY, cont'd.*Trespass*, see TRESPASS.

Trespass on the case:

Acting as agent without authority, 28-619

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.*Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages*, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.*Trusts and trustees*, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.*Turnpikes and tollroads*, see TURNPIKES AND TOLLROADS.

Undisclosed principal:

Liability of, 1-1139

Contracts under seal, 1-1141

Contract within statute of frauds, 1-1140

Negotiable contracts, 1-1141

Partners, 1-1140

Simple contracts, 1-1139

Where principal has settled with agent, 1-1142

Liability of agent, 1-1122, 1124

Liability of principal where other party has elected to hold agent liable, 1-1138

Money paid to agent, 1-1130

Negotiable instruments, 1-1046

Parol evidence, 1153

When principal may maintain action, 1-1168

Contract under seal, 1-1171

Exceptions, 1-1171

Foreign principal, 1-1169

General law, 1-1168

Negotiable instruments, 1-1171

Subject to equities, 1-1169

Third party must show lack of knowledge, 1-1171

Undue influence, 29-125

United States, see UNITED STATES.

Universal agent, 1-987

Usages and customs, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.*Usury*, see USURY.*Vendor and purchaser*, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

War, 30-8

Termination, 1-1228

Warehouses and warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.*Warrants of attorney*, see WARRANTS OF ATTORNEY.*Warranty*, see WARRANTY.*Witnesses*, see WITNESSES.

Working contracts, 30-1199

Writing, see *infra*, Construction of authority.

Appointment, 1-955, 956

Wrongful discharge of agent, see *infra*, Discharge.**AGE OF CONSENT**, see INCEST; INFANTS; RAPE; SEDUCTION.**AGER**, 2-1**AGGRAVATED:**

Exemplary damages, 12-16

AGGRAVATED ASSAULT, see ASSAULT AND BATTERY.**AGGRAVATION**, 2-1**AGGREGATE**, 2-1**AGGREGATION**, 2-2*Patents*, see PATENTS.**AGISTMENT**, 2-3

See BAILMENTS.

Action by agistor against strangers, 2-11

Burden of proof, 2-8

Care, see *infra*, Ordinary or reasonable care.

Contagious diseases, 2-6

Definition, 2-3

Duty to take ordinary or reasonable care, see *infra*, Ordinary or reasonable care.

Fences, 2-7, 9

Injury of stock, see *infra*, Liability for loss or injury of stock.

Liability for loss or injury of stock, 2-5

Agistor liable only when negligent, 2-5

Burden of proof, 2-8

Contagion, 2-7

Diseases contracted, 2-6

Duty to maintain good fences, 2-7

In general, 2-5

Injuries by other animals, 2-8

Leaving gates open, 2-5

Negligence, 2-8

Negligence of servants, 2-5

Warranty of pasture, 2-6

Liability of agistor, see *infra*, Ordinary or reasonable care.

Liability of owners for damage done by animals, 2-10

Both owner and agistor held liable, 2-10

To agistor, 2-10

To third persons, 2-10

Liability to third persons for damage done by animals, 2-9

Agistor liable when negligent, 2-9

Fence law, 2-9

Lien, 2-12

Lien by agreement, 2-13

Lien for special services, 2-13

No lien in general, 2-12

Reasons for denying lien, 2-12

Statutory liens, 2-13, 14

Loss of stock, see *infra*, Liability for loss or injury of stock.

Master and servant, 2-5

Negligence:

Burden of proof, 2-8

Ordinary or reasonable care, 2-4

Amount of compensation immaterial, 2-4

Duty to owner of agisted animals, 2-4

Must exercise same care as towards own property, 2-4

Rights of agistor against owner, see CORPORATE LIEN.

Rights of agistor against third persons, 2-11

Trespass:

Trespases by cattle in possession of a tenant, 2-11

Warranty of pasture, 2-6

AGONY, 20-577**AGREE**, 2-14

Agreed imports the consent of both parties, 2-14

Consideration, 2-14

Covenant, 2-15

Statute of frauds, 2-14

AGREEABLE, 2-16**AGREEABLY**, 2-16**AGREED:**

Assumpsit, 2-15

AGREED CASE, 5-750

AGREEMENT, 2-16

- Bargain, 3-852
- Compact, 6-357
- Promise, 23-231
- Statute of frauds, 2-17
- Understanding, 29-97

AGREEMENT TO MAKE WILL, see WILLS.

AGRICULTURAL COLLEGES, see UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES.

AGRICULTURAL FIXTURES, see FIXTURES.

AGRICULTURAL LIENS, see CROPS.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTS, 2-26

AGRICULTURAL SOCIETIES, 2-18

- Acts of employees, 2-25
- Appointment of police, 2-22
- Buildings and grounds must be safe, 2-25
- Contracts of hire, 7-301, 322
- Corporations, 2-18
- County, 2-19, 20
- County aid, 2-20
- Definition, 2-18
- District societies, 2-19
- Duty and liability to the public, 2-25
- Employment of special police, 2-22
- Gaming, 2-24
- Horse racing, 2-23; 15-747
- Intoxicating liquors, 2-24
- Machinery, 2-25
- Master and servant, 2-25
- Mortgage, 2-21
- Municipal aid, 20-1089
- Officers, 2-21, 22
- Organization, 2-19
- Police:

- Employment of special police, 2-22

- Powers in general, 2-21
- Powers of police, 2-22
- Public corporations, 2-19
- Quasi-public corporations, 2-19
- Rights in general, 2-21
- Right to hold fairs, 2-22
- Sale of intoxicants, 2-24
- Special powers, 2-21
- State aid, 2-20
- State societies, 2-19

AGRICULTURE, 2-26

See CROPS.

Judicial notice:

- Course of husbandry, 17-903

AID, 2-27; 3-161

See MUNICIPAL AID.

Advice, 2-27

Aid or comfort, 2-27, 28

Treason, 28-466

Aid or comfort given, see WAR.

In aid, 16-126

Municipal aid, see MUNICIPAL AID.

AIDER AND ABETTOR, 2-29

See ACCESSORIES; ACCOMPLICES.

Abet, 1-182

Accessories at the fact, 2-30

Affray, 1-917

"Aid and abet," 2-29

Approval, 2-521

Assault and battery, 2-975

Concealment of birth or death, 6-429

Constructive presence, 2-32

Conviction of aider and abettor and acquittal of principal, 2-31

Criminal intent, 2-34

AIDER AND ABETTOR, cont'd.

Death by wrongful act, 8-908

Definition, 2-29

Disorderly houses, 9-527

Duelling, see DUELLING.

Escape, see ESCAPE.

Essentials, 2-32

False imprisonment, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.

False pretenses and cheats, 12-836

Felonies, 2-30

Gaming houses, 14-718

Homicide, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

Indictment, 2-31

Intent, 2-34

Intoxicating liquors:

- Criminal liability of purchasers, 17-391

- Minors, 17-338

- Nuisance, 17-321

Malicious prosecution, 19-692

Misdemeanors, 2-30

Murder and manslaughter (see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER), 2-30

National banks, see NATIONAL BANKS.

Pardon, 24-594

Participation in the crime, 2-33

- Act of one, act of all, 2-36

- Acts, 2-35

- Causal connection, 2-35

- Combination for crime, 2-36

- Criminal intent, 2-34

- How participation shown, 2-34

- Illustrations of acts of participation, 2-34

- Necessity for participation, 2-33

- Passive when duty to interfere, 2-33

- Preconcert, 2-35

- What amounts to participation, 2-34

- Words, 2-35

Preconcert, 2-35

Presence, 2-32

- Constructive presence, 2-32

- Illustrations of constructive presence, 2-33

- In general, 2-32

- Mere presence, 2-33

Principal in the first degree, relation of aider and abettor to, 2-30

- Aider and abettor convicted, principal acquitted, 2-31

- Aiders and abettors although incapable of being actors, 2-32

- Effect of principal's guilt or innocence, 2-31

- Indictment as against principal in the first degree, 2-31

- In general, 2-30

Prize fight, 23-106

- Presence, 2-33

Rape, 23-849

Receiving stolen property, 24-47, 50

Robbery, 24-1004

Statutory felonies, 2-30

Trespass, see TRESPASS.

Unlawful assembly, see UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY.

What offenses admit aiders and abettors, 2-30

AIR, see LIGHT AND AIR.

AIR GUNS, 2-36

AIR-TIGHT, 2-36

ALARM, 2-37

ALCALDE, 2-37

ALCOHOL, 2-37

See INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

ALCOHOLIC LIQUORS, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.**ALCOHOLISM, INTEMPERANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE), 2-38**

Benevolent associations, 2-45

Breach of condition, 19-61

Enforcement of clause, 2-49

*Burden of proof, see infra, Burden of proof.**Evidence, see infra, Evidence.**Province of court and jury, see infra,**Question of law and fact.*

Evidence, 2-50

Evidence held admissible or inadmissible, 2-50

Physician's *ex parte* certificate as to cause of death, 2-50

Express clause in policy, 2-45

"Death caused by intemperance," 2-45

"Death caused by intoxicants and narcotics," 2-46

Enforceability, 2-45

Habitual use, 2-47

Intemperance impairing health, 2-47

Medicinal use, 2-47

Phraseology, 2-46

Question of drunkenness left to the jury, 2-48

"Under the influence of intoxicating liquors," 2-48

Validity, 2-45

Violation of pledge of total abstinence, 2-45

First stage, 2-38

Forfeiture for breach of condition, 19-61

Future habits, see infra, Promises regarding future habits.

Habit defined, 2-41, 44

Habits, see infra, Past and present habits.

Intoxicants and narcotics not expressly mentioned, 2-38

Misrepresentations, see infra, Warranties and representations.

Past and present habits, 2-40

Death resulting from habits of intemperance, 2-42

Disqualification to attend business, 2-41

Exceptional over-indulgence, 2-41

False answers, 2-42

False statements, 2-43

Frequent intoxication, 2-42

Habit defined, 2-41

Liquor traffic, 2-43

Statement as to, 2-40

- Statements relating to time of application or prior thereto, 2-42

Temperate, 2-40

Temperate habits, 2-40

Total abstinence, 2-40

Use must have become a habit, 2-40

Waiver by company of specific answer to part of question, 2-42

Promises regarding future habits, 2-43

Effect of violation of promise, 2-44

Habit defined, 2-44

Promises held to be a mere expression of intention, 2-44

Promises of total abstinence, 2-45

Promises treated as a warranty, 2-44

ALCOHOLISM, INTEMPERANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE), con.

Proximate and remote cause, 19-79

Question of law and fact, 2-49

Death by intoxication, 2-49

Drunkenness left to the jury, 2-48

Examples, 2-49

Province of court and jury, 2-49

Verdict contrary to the evidence, 2-49

Whether insured's habits were temperate, 2-49

Representations, see infra, Warranties and representations.

Second stage, 2-39

Statements required as to habits with respect to intoxicants and narcotics, 2-39

In general, 2-39

*Promises regarding future habits, see infra, Promises regarding future habits.**Statements as to past and present habits, see infra, Past and present habits.*

Statutory provisions, 2-45

Warranties and representations, see infra, Warranties and representations.

Statutory provisions, 2-45

Third stage, 2-45

Waiver, 2-51

In general, 2-51

Warranties and representations (see infra, Express clause in policy; Past and present habits; Promises regarding future habits), 2-39; 19-67

Breach of warranty, 19-67

Illustrations, 19-67, 68

In general, 2-39; 19-67

Lord Mansfield's distinction, 2-39

Misrepresentations, 2-45

Statements considered as representations merely, 2-39

Statements considered as warranties, 2-40

ALDERMAN, 2-51**ALDERMEN (see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS):**

Public officers, 23-325

ALE, 2-51

See INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

ALEATORY, 2-51**ALIAS, 2-52****ALIAS WRIT, 2-52**

See EXECUTIONS.

ALIBI, 2-53

Alibi of alleged deceased, 2-59

Burden of proof, 2-55; 5-34, 37, 38

Correct doctrine stated, 2-56

Decisions not harmonious, 2-55

Preponderance of evidence, 2-56

Reasonable doubt, 2-56

Shifting, 2-55

Upon the prosecution of the accused, 2-55

Covering the whole time occupied by the offense, 2-58

Decease, 2-59

Definition, 2-53

Alibi considered as an affirmative defense, 2-53

Alibi not technically a defense, 2-53

Effect of establishing alibi, 2-58

Evidence, 2-55

Covering the whole time occupied by the offense, 2-58

ALIBI, cont'd.Evidence, *cont'd.*

- Established alibi conclusive of innocence, 2-58
- Evidence need not be conclusive, 2-57
- Evidence of alibi to be treated like other evidence, 2-54
- Failure to establish alibi, 2-59
- Fraudulent attempt to show alibi unfavorable to accused, 2-59
- Omission of evidence, 2-59
- Preponderance of evidence, 2-55, 56, 57
- Presumptions, 2-59
- Reasonable doubt, 2-55, 56, 57
- Sufficiency of evidence, 2-56

Innocence:

- Established alibi conclusive of innocence, 2-58

Instructions, 2-54

- Defense upon which the law looks with suspicion, 2-54
- Duty of court to instruct, 2-54
- Harmless error in instructions, 2-55
- Instructions to jury on question of alibi, 2-54
- Refusal to instruct reversible error, 2-55

Nature, 2-53

Presumption, 2-59

- Failure to establish alibi, 2-59

Reasonable doubt, 2-56

Seduction, 25-248

ALIENATE, ALIENATION, ETC., 2-60

See ASSIGNMENTS; DEEDS; RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION; SALES; WILLS.

Descent:

- Alienation and descent distinguished, 9-401

Fire insurance (see FIRE INSURANCE), 2-60

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 2-61

Marshaling assets, see MARSHALING ASSETS.

Mortgage, 2-60

Voluntary, 2-61

ALIENS, 2-64

See CHINESE EXCLUSION ACTS; CITIZENSHIP; CONTRACT LABOR LAW; ELECTIONS; IMMIGRATION; NATURALIZATION; WAR.

Actions, 2-66, 82

- Court of Claims, 2-67
- Foreign sovereigns and representatives, 2-67
- Married women, 2-67
- Real actions, 2-83
- Right to sue and be sued, 2-67
- Suits between aliens, 2-67
- Suits between aliens and citizens, 2-67

Administration, 2-71

Adverse possession, 2-71

Agency:

- Alien enemies as agent, 1-942, 945

Alien enemy, 2-86

- Agency, 1-942, 945
- Aliens *permissi*, 2-86
- American civil war, 2-86
- Cestui que trust*, 2-87
- Constructive service, 2-89
- Definition, 2-86
- Devise, 2-87
- Entitled to make defense, 2-89
- Executor, 2-86
- Guardian, 2-86
- Liabilities, 2-86
- Military service, 2-86

ALIENS, cont'd.Alien enemy, *cont'd.*

- Personal property, 2-87
- Real property, 2-87
- Rights, 2-86
- Rights and powers as to property, 2-87
- Subject to suit, 2-89
- Suits by and against aliens, 2-87

Alien friend, 2-65

Contract labor law, see CONTRACT LABOR LAW.

Definition, 2-65

Disabilities of aliens, 2-68

Habeas corpus, 2-66

Military duties, see *infra*, Military law.

Miscellaneous rights, 2-65

Patents, see *infra*, Patents.

Personal property, see *infra*, Personal property.

Political, 2-65

Poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.

Real property, see *infra*, Real property.

Rights and liabilities incidental to ownership of property, 2-82

Rights and privileges pertaining to property, 2-70

Rights, privileges, and liabilities, 2-65

Rights, privileges, and liabilities pertaining to the person, 2-65

Rights secured by treaties, see *infra*, Treaties.

Right to sue and be sued, see *infra*, Actions.

Subject to the laws of the land, 2-66

Trade mortgages, see *infra*, Trade mortgages.

Treason, see *infra*, Treason.

Allegiance, 2-148

Attorney and client, 2-70

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-173

General rule as to aliens, 4-173

When bills held valid, 4-174

Wife of alien, 4-168

Bonds, 4-642

Canada, 10-90

Citizenship:

- Birth in the United States of alien parents, 6-17

Consuls:

- Appointment, 7-7

Contract labor law, see CONTRACT LABOR LAW.

Contracts:

- Alien enemy, 2-89

Copyright, see COPYRIGHT.

Curtesy, 2-75

Deeds, 2-70

De facto officers, 8-798

Definition, 2-64

- Alien defined, 2-64

- Alien enemies, 2-65

- Alien friend, 2-65

- Alien in United States, 2-64

- Antenati, 2-65

- Division of country of which one is a citizen, 2-65

Descent, see *infra*, Succession.

Disabilities of aliens, 2-68

- Removal of disabilities, 2-69

Dominion of Canada, 10-90

Dower, 2-75

Ejectment, 2-83

ALIENS, *cont'd.*

- Elections, 2-68
- Enemy*, see *infra*, Alien enemy.
- Equitable conversion, 2-82
- Escheat, 2-74; 11-320
- Executors and administrators (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS), 2-86
- Exemptions from execution, 12-85
- Fiduciary relations, 2-83
- Forefinger, 13-914
- Fourteenth Amendment, 2-65
- Grand juries, 17-1264
- Habeas corpus, 2-66; 15-140, 155
 - Custody of foreigners where law of nations is involved, 15-140
- Husband and wife:
 - Right of alien husband to property of wife, 2-71
 - Wife's disabilities removed by alienage of husband, 15-807
- Immigration*, see IMMIGRATION.
- Interpreters*, see INTERPRETERS.
- Irrigation, 17-497
- Jury and jury trial, 2-69
 - Competency of aliens to serve, 17-1118
- Labor law*, see CONTRACT LABOR LAW.
- Legacies and devises:
 - Aliens as devisees or legatees, 18-735
- Marine insurance*, see MARINE INSURANCE.
- Married women, 2-67
- Military law, 2-66; 20-622
 - Conscription or draft, 20-627
- Mines and mining claims, 2-77; 20-702
- Mortgages, 20-913, 914
- Murder and manslaughter, 21-102
- Notary public, 21-556
- Officers and agents of private corporations, 21-837
- Pardon, 24-570
- Partition, 21-1157
- Partnership*, see PARTNERSHIP.
- Patents, 2-68; 22-350
- Personal property, 2-81
 - Alien enemy, 2-87
 - By statute, 2-82
 - Common law, 2-81
- Persons, 6-969
- Political rights, 2-65
- Poor and poor laws*, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.
- Public officers, 2-68, 69; 23-330
- Real property, 2-70
 - Administration of alien's estate, 2-71
 - Adverse possession by alien, 2-71
 - Alien enemy, 2-87
 - Alien may take by act of parties, 2-70
 - Aliens taking by devise, 2-72
 - Aliens taking by operation of law, 2-73
 - At common law, 2-70
 - Curtesy, 2-75
 - Descent, 2-73
 - Dower, 2-75
 - Escheat, 2-74
 - Foreign corporation, 2-71
 - Purchasers of real estate cannot suggest their own alienage, 2-71
 - Retroactive effect of naturalization, 2-72
 - Right of alien husband to property of wife, 2-71
 - Right to convey, 2-82
 - Statutes, 2-76

ALIENS, *cont'd.*

- Service of process:
 - Constructive service, 2-89
 - Specific performance, 26-133
 - State and public lands*, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
 - Subject to laws of the land, 2-66
 - Succession, 2-73
 - Alienage of parent no bar to descent between children, 2-75
 - Alien cannot transmit by descent, 2-74
 - At common law, 2-73
 - Descent through aliens, 2-75
 - Escheat, 2-74
 - Estate of alien goes to next of kin having inheritable blood, 2-73
 - Married women who have become citizens by their marriage, 2-74
 - What law governs, 2-73
 - Suits by and against:
 - Alien enemy, 2-87
 - Taxation, 2-84; 27-633
 - Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, 2-68; 28-391, 392, 435
 - Treason, 2-66; 28-458
 - Treaties, 28-477
 - Distribution of aliens' property, 28-477
 - Removal of property disabilities, 28-477
 - Rights secured by treaties, 2-85
 - Treaties of cession*, see TREATIES OF CESSION.
 - Trespass, 2-83
 - Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages*, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.
 - Trusts and trustees*, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
 - United States courts, 2-67; 29-277
 - Validity of commercial contracts, 2-89
 - Wills:
 - Aliens as devisees or legatees, 18-735
 - Devise, 2-72
 - Power of aliens to transmit by will, 2-83
- ALIKE**, 2-90
- Equally, 11-52
- ALIMONY**, 2-91
- Abandonment*, see *infra*, As an independent right.
 - Ability of husband, 2-107
 - Adultery of wife, 2-108
 - Alimony *pendente lite*, 2-108
 - Finding against wife before final hearing, 2-109
 - Modification of decree upon subsequent adultery by woman, 2-139
 - Sworn denial of wife, 2-108
 - Wife's immoral conduct proved, 2-109
 - Alimony pendente lite*, see *infra*, *Pendente lite*.
 - Allowance pending appeal, 2-110
 - Good faith, 2-110
 - Right of trial court, 2-110
 - When wife's cause of action is meritorious, 2-110
 - Whether a matter of right, 2-110
 - Wife without means, 2-110
 - Amount:
 - Pendente lite*, 2-111
 - Actual needs of wife, 2-112
 - Counsel fees*, see *infra*, Counsel fees.
 - Discretion of court, 2-111
 - Expenses of suit, 2-113
 - Illustrations, 2-112

ALIMONY, cont'd.Amount, *cont'd.**Pendente lite, cont'd.*

In general, 2-111

Nature of expenses allowed, 2-114

One-fifth of joint income, 2-112

Suit money, 2-113

Temporary alimony less than permanent alimony, 2-111

Permanent alimony, 2-120

Agreement between parties after divorce, 2-127

Agreement between parties before divorce, 2-127

Agreement intended to promote dissolution void, 2-127

Children, 2-126

Condition of wife, 2-125

Considerations determining amount, 2-123

Debts and obligations of husband, 2-124

Dependencies, 2-126

Discretion, 2-120

Estate of husband, 2-123

Excessive allowances, 2-129

Expectancies, 2-125

Faculties of husband, 2-123

Husband having no estate, 2-123

Illustrations as to amount, 2-128

In general, 2-120

Interest, 2-122

Matter of judicial discretion, 2-120

Means of wife, 2-125

Misconduct of husband, 2-126

Misconduct of wife, 2-127

Moiety, 2-121

One-fourth, 2-122

One-third of husband's income, 2-121

Premium for insurance, 2-124

Property acquired after divorce *a vinculo*, 2-124

Where wife has brought property to the husband, 2-122

Wife's health and age, 2-125

Annulment of marriage, 19-1221

Appeal:

Allowance pending appeal, see infra, Allowance pending appeal.

Arrears of alimony, 2-140

As an independent right, 2-93

Abandonment, 2-96

Allowed independently only by statute, 2-93

Cruelty, 2-96

Desertion, 2-96

Divorce in *ex parte* proceedings or obtained by fraud, 2-98

For what causes allowed, 2-95

For what causes allowed where jurisdiction considered inherent, 2-96

Grounds which would justify divorce, 2-97

Husband leaving wife unjustifiably and without means of support, 2-96

Husband's willingness after separation to receive wife back, 2-97

Inherent equity jurisdiction, 2-94

Jurisdiction conferred by statute, 2-95

Legislative divorce reserving wife's right to alimony, 2-99

ALIMONY, cont'd.As an independent right, *cont'd.*

Originally as incident to some other proceeding, 2-93

Statutory authorization, 2-93, 95

Subsequent divorce *a vinculo*, 2-98

Subsequent to legislative divorce, 2-99

Wife at fault, 2-97

Wife forced to leave husband by reason of improper treatment, 2-96

Without divorce, 2-93

Attorney and client:

Lien of attorneys, 3-456

Attorney's fees, see infra, Counsel fees.

Children:

Children entrusted to mother, 2-126

Modification of decree, 2-138

Commencement of payment, 2-109, 135

Contempt, 7-41

Constitutional prohibition against imprisonment for debt, 7-41

Inability to pay, 7-41

Necessity for personal demand for payment, 7-41

Nonpayment of alimony, 7-41

Counsel fees, 2-114

Allowance of counsel fees, 2-114

Contingent fee, 2-116

Dismissal of divorce suit by husband, 2-116

Number of counsel, 2-115

Rights of wife's attorney against husband, 2-114

Cruelty, see infra, As an independent right.

Death, 2-117

Debt, 8-999

Definition, 2-92

Desertion, see infra, As an independent right.

Division of property:

Both alimony and portion of property, 9-864

Statutes authorizing alimony but not division of property, 9-863

Divorce, see infra, As an independent right.

Estates, 11-361

Expenses of suit, 2-113

Foreign judgments, 13-1021

Fraudulent sales and conveyances (see **FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES**), 2-134

Homestead, 9-859; 16-623

Husband's right to, 2-92

Independent right, see infra, As an independent right.

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-683

Effect of discharge, 16-771

Interest, 2-122

Judgment in *personam*, 9-745

Jurisdiction, 9-740

Legislative divorce, see infra, As an independent right.

Lien of alimony, 2-132

Court may make allowance a charge, 2-133

Effect of decree for alimony, 2-133

Fraudulent transfers, 2-134

Intervening creditors, 2-134

Pendency of bill for divorce and alimony, 2-132

Lis pendens, 21-642

Marriage:

Effect of remarriage, 2-138

ALIMONY, cont'd.Marriage, *cont'd.*

Insanity of husband, 2-105

Marriage a prerequisite to alimony,
2-103

Common-law marriage, 2-104

De facto marriage, 2-104

In general, 2-103

Prima facie case sufficient, 2-103

Misconduct of wife, 2-97, 108, 118, 127

Modification of allowance, 2-135

Alimony *pendente lite*, 2-135Change must be made with caution,
2-137

Children, 2-138

Divorce *a vinculo*, 2-136

In general, 2-135

Permanent alimony upon divorce *a mensa*, 2-136

Remarriage, 2-138

Reservation of right in decree, 2-136

Subsequent adultery of woman, 2-139

Wife's greater need, 2-138

Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 21-642

Nullity of marriage, 19-1221

Pendente lite, 2-99Action to set aside decree of divorce,
2-100Adultery of wife, see *infra*, Adultery of
wife.Allowance pending appeal, see *infra*, Al-
lowance pending appeal.Amount, see *infra*, Amount.

Commencement of payment, 2-109

Common-law marriage, 2-104

Common-law right, 2-100

Constructive separation, 2-105

Death of either party, 2-117

Definition, 2-99

Essentials, 2-101

Failure of wife's action, 2-102

General principles, 2-100

Husband having made provision for
wife, 2-106

Husband's ability, 2-107

Husband's sworn denial, 2-103

In what suits allowed, 2-99

Marriage as a prerequisite, 2-103

Marriage *de facto*, 2-104

Modification of allowance, 2-135

Necessity of wife, 2-105

Plea to the jurisdiction, 2-103

Poverty of husband, 2-108

Prima facie case necessary, 2-101

Self-supporting wife, 2-106

Separation, 2-105

Suits for restitution of conjugal rights,
2-99

Suit dismissed by wife, 2-102

Termination, 2-116

Usual practice, 2-101

Whether a matter of right, 2-101

Wife must be without adequate means,
2-105Wife need not exhaust her resources,
2-107

Wife's misconduct, 2-102

Permanent alimony, 2-117

Amount, see *AMOUNT*.

Arrears of alimony, 2-140

Assignability, 2-117

Commencement of payment, 2-135

ALIMONY, cont'd.Permanent alimony, *cont'd.*

Dissolution, 2-117

Gross sum, 2-130

Instalments, 2-129

Liability for debts, 2-117

Lien of alimony, 2-132

Misconduct of wife, 2-118.

Mode of allowance, 2-129

Divesting husband of fee simple,
2-130

Gross sum, 2-130

Instalments, 2-129

Periodical payments, 2-129

Real property, 2-130

Modification of allowance, see *infra*,
Modification of allowance.

Nature, 2-117

Nullity suits, 2-117

Periodical payments, 2-129

Statutory authorization, 2-136

Termination, see *infra*, Termination.

Wife at fault, 2-118

Property, see *infra*, Division of property.

Receivers, 23-1016

Remarriage, 2-138

Separation (see *infra*, As an independent
right), 25-467, 468*Pendente lite*, 2-105Statutes, see *ALIMONY*.

Suit money, 2-113

Temporary alimony, see *infra*, *Pendente
lite*.

Termination, 2-139

Death, 2-139

Reconciliation, 2-140

Wife's misconduct, 2-139

Wife's necessity, 2-105

ALIUNDE, 2-141**ALIZARIN, 2-141****ALL:**

All cases, 2-141

All faults, 2-147

All powers, 22-1114

Any, 2-142

Arbitration and award:

All controversies, matters, etc., 2-608

Construction of wills, 2-144

Additional words of description, 2-147

Examples, 2-145, 146

In general, 2-144

Money, 2-145

Stocks, bonds, and choses in action,
2-145What expressions are sufficient to carry
real estate, 2-146

Whether fee passes, 2-146

Definition and general rules, 2-141

Each, 2-143

Each and all, 10-394

Either, 10-466

Ejusdem generis, 2-143

Every, 2-143

Phrases in which the term occurs, 2-147

ALLEGED, 2-148**ALLEGIANCE, 21-745; 28-458**

Aliens, 2-148

Escheat, 2-148

ALLEY, 2-149**ALLOCATUR, 2-149****ALLOCATION, 2-149**

Records, 24-168

ALLOCUTUS, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.

ALLODIAL, 2-150

ALLODIUM, 2-150

ALLONGE, 2-150

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-259

ALLOPATHIC MEDICINE, 2-151

ALLOT, 2-151

Allot and award, 2-151

"**ALL OTHER PERILS:**"

Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.

ALLOTMENT, 2-151

Indians, 2-152

Stock and stockholders, 2-152

ALLOTMENT-NOTE, 2-152

ALLOW:

Fire insurance, 13-293

ALLOWANCE, 2-153

Just allowance, 18-2

Mandamus, 19-853

Pecuniary, 2-154

Salary, 24-1016

Trusts and trustees, 2-154

ALLOWANCES, 2-156

See DOWER; SUMMARY SETTLEMENT OF ESTATES.

Adultery, 2-165

Amount of allowance, 2-161

Considerations determining amount, 2-162

Discretion of court, 2-161

Exempt personal property, 2-161

In general, 2-161

Statutes fixing the amount, 2-161

When allowance may be refused, 2-163

When whole estate allowed, 2-162

Beneficiaries, 2-157

Adult children, 2-160

Allowance to widow alone, 2-158

Family, 2-157

Generally, 2-157

Grandchildren, 2-160

Infants, 2-159

Minor children, 2-159

Minor child's rights in mother's estate, 2-160

Nonresident widow, 2-159

Posthumous children, 2-160

Stepchildren, 2-161

Widow of a nonresident, 2-159

Widow's exclusive benefit, 2-158

Children, 2-159

Death of widow as bar, 2-168

Decrease, 2-172

Delay in making application, 2-163

Desertion, 2-165

Discontinuance, 2-173

Divorce, 2-166

Executors and administrators:

Credit for support of decedent's family, 11-1269

Liability on bond of representative, 11-886

Acting in other fiduciary capacities, 11-889

Acts and functions covered by bond, 11-888

Acts of third persons, 11-888

Duties as personal representative, 11-889

Duties must be performed, 11-888

Presentation of claims, 8-1065

ALLOWANCES, *cont'd.*

Family defined, 2-157

Grandchildren, 2-160

How allowance may be barred, 2-163

Adultery, 2-165

Ante-nuptial agreement as a bar, 2-166

Death of widow as a bar, 2-168

Delay in making application, 2-163

Divorce, 2-166

Misconduct or desertion, 2-164

Possession of separate estate, 2-167

Remarriage of widow, 2-165

Renunciation of provision of will, 2-168

Separate estate, 2-167

Separation, 2-166

Testamentary provisions, 2-167

Waiver by delay, 2-164

Increase, 2-172

Infants, 2-159

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 2-168

Marriage settlements, 19-1240

Mechanics' liens, 20-486

Nature, 2-156

Origin, 2-156

Presentation of claims, 8-1065

Present support only, 2-157

Priority over other claims, 2-169

Allowance a charge upon realty, 2-170

Examples, 2-170, 171

General rule, 2-170

Private international law:

Widow's allowance, 22-1357, 1359

Quarantine, see DOWER.

Remarriage of widow, 2-165

Sale of real estate, 11-1080

Separate property of married women, 2-167

Separation, 2-166

Statutes, 27-381

Stepchildren, 2-161

Waiver by delay in making application, 2-164

Wills:

Testamentary provisions as a bar, 2-167

Effect of testamentary provisions, 2-167

Intent, 2-167

Renunciation of provision of will, 2-168

Solvency or insolvency of testator, 2-168

Whether testator can bar allowance by will, 2-168

Will disposing of all testator's estate, 2-168

ALL RIGHT, 24-964; 30-138, 156

"**ALL RISKS**," 19-1022

ALLUVION, 2-1

See ACCRETION; RELICTION.

ALMANAC, 2-173

Documentary evidence, 9-890

Judicial notice, 17-901

ALMS, 2-174

ALMSHOUSE, 2-174

See EXEMPTIONS FROM TAXATION; HOSPITALS; HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION; POOR AND POOR LAWS.

ALONE, 2-174

ALONG, 2-175

Along its route, 13-423

Along the line of the railroad, 13-423

Boundaries:

Along a highway, 4-813

Along the shore, 4-821

ALONG, *cont'd.*Boundaries, *cont'd.*

Running along non-navigable stream,
4-831

Railroads, 2-175

ALREADY, 2-177**ALSO, 2-177**

Wills, 2-177

ALTER, 2-179**ALTERATION, 2-179**

Highways, 2-180

Streets and sidewalks, 2-180

ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS, 2-181

See RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.

Accident, 2-261

Accommodation paper, 2-196

Accommodation paper altered before negotiations, 2-196

Alteration by party accommodated and transferee, 2-197

Alterations, 2-196, 197

Consent of maker but without knowledge of indorser, 2-197

Agency:

Alteration by agent of grantor or promisor, 2-219

Material alteration by agent of grantee or obligee, 2-216

Alteration must be made after execution of instrument, 2-194

Accommodation paper altered before negotiations, 2-196

Alteration by party accommodated and transferee, 2-197

Alteration of instrument while in course of execution, 2-194

In general, 2-194

Ancient documents:

Erasures or interlineations, 2-325

Arbitration and award, see ARBITRATION AND AWARD.

Arrest:

Altered warrants, 2-905

Assignments, 2-192

Bona fide assignee of mortgage, 2-192

Recovery of original consideration by assignee of instrument, 2-203

Attestation, see *infra*, Change in attestation.

Attorney and client:

Altering or stealing records, 3-310

Attorney's fees:

Addition of provision for attorney's fees, 2-238

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-707

Ballots, see ELECTIONS.

Bank notes, 3-784

Bills of exchange and promissory notes (see *infra*, Accommodation paper), 2-190

Adding or removing memoranda, 4-142

Addition of words waiving notice and protest, 2-226

Alteration by stranger, 2-214

Bona fide indorsee, 2-191

Bona fide purchasers of negotiable instruments, 2-193

By promisor in note, 2-217

Change in date, 2-236, 237

ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS, *cont'd.*

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, *cont'd.*

Change in negotiability, see *infra*, Change in negotiability.

Consent of one of the makers, 2-209

Consent of parties, 2-206

Correction of mistakes, 2-211

Fraudulent alteration, 4-332

Insertion of provision for exchange, 2-247

Instruments fraudulently altered, 4-332

Maker, 2-190

Material alteration by payee, 2-190

Obliterating or placing memorandum on back of note, 2-228

Ratification of alterations, 2-260

Recovery on original consideration, 2-201

Right to strike out indorsement, 4-279

Sureties, 2-190

Unauthorized material alteration, 2-190

Bills of sale, 2-205

Blanks, see FILLING BLANKS.

Bona fide purchasers, 2-192

Bonds (see FILLING BLANKS), 2-189

Alteration by stranger, 2-215

By obligor in bond, 2-217

Consent of approving officer, 2-219

Consent of obligor, 2-208

Public officers, 2-215

Serial number of instrument, 2-248

Brands and marks, 4-879

Burden of proof, 2-272

Apparent alterations, 2-272

Alteration against interest, 2-275
278

Alteration in itself suspicious, 2-275

Bill in equity to cancel altered instrument, 2-279

Conflict of authorities, 2-272

General rule, 2-272

Instances of suspicious alterations, 2-278

Instrument itself as evidence, 2-275

Plaintiff must make out case, 2-274

Preliminary inquiry by court, 2-273

Presumption that alteration was made after execution, 2-276

Presumption that alteration was made before execution, 2-275

Proof of signature makes *prima facie* case, 2-274

Question should generally be submitted to jury, 2-273

Rebuttal, 2-275

Suspicious alterations, 2-276

Suspicious circumstances calling for explanation, 2-278

View that apparent alteration raises no presumption, 2-274

Consent, 2-280

Nonapparent alterations, 2-272

Proof of facts avoiding effect of alteration, 2-279

Wills, 2-281

Change in attestation, 2-245

Attestation by mistake, 2-245

Inserting signature of attesting witness, 2-245

Removing signature of attesting witness, 2-246

ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS,
cont'd.

- Change in negotiability, 2-244
 - Altering negotiable to nonnegotiable instrument, 2-245
 - Altering nonnegotiable to negotiable instrument, 2-244
- Change in manner of negotiability, 2-245
- Change in respect to parties, 2-229
 - Additional parties to note, effect upon original maker, 2-233
 - Additional surety, effect upon original promisor, 2-233
 - Addition of other makers or sureties, 2-233
 - Addition of parties, 2-232
 - Addition of payee, 2-234
 - Addition of the word "junior," 2-230
 - Addition of the words "& Co.," 2-230
 - Addition or erasure of words indicating representative capacity of party, 2-231
 - Changes affecting the relation of the parties, 2-235
 - Changing individual contract to partnership contract, 2-230
 - Changing personality of parties by addition or erasure of words, 2-230
- Descriptio personæ*, 2-231
 - Erasure of name of indorser, 2-235
 - Erasure of name of parties, 2-234
 - Erasure of name of principal, 2-234
 - Erasure of name of surety, 2-235
 - Erasure or addition of words *descriptio personæ*, 2-231
- Formal changes in name of party, 2-232
- In general, 2-229
- Liability of additional promisor, 2-234
- Substitution of grantee, promisee, 2-230
- Substitution of grantor, promisor, 2-229
- Substitution of indorsees, 2-230
- Substitution of sureties in bond, 2-230
- Change legal effect, see *infra*, Must change legal effect of instrument.
- Checks, 2-191
 - Bona fide* purchaser, 2-193
 - Certified check, 2-192
 - Change in date of check, 2-237
 - Effect of material alteration, 2-191
- Consent (see *infra*, Consent of grantor or promisor; Without consent of grantor or promisor):
 - Consent of grantee or promisee, 2-218
- Consent of grantor or promisor, 2-205
 - Alteration of note with consent of one of the makers, 2-209
- Bonds, 2-208
- Changes to conform instrument to intention of parties, 2-210
 - Bonds, 2-212
 - Correction of mistakes, 2-211
 - Date, 2-211
 - Equity, 2-210
 - Examples of corrections, 2-210, 211
 - Filling blanks, 2-212
 - In general, 2-210
 - Mortgages, 2-212
 - Must conform to intention of all parties and not of one only, 2-212
 - Supplying omissions, 2-212
- Conforming to terms of consent, 2-205
- Consent by personal representative, 2-209

ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS,
cont'd.

- Consent of grantor or promisor, *cont'd.*
 - Consent of some only of the parties, 2-208
 - Consent of surety, 2-206
 - Deeds, 2-207
 - Examples, 2-205
 - Implied from conduct, 2-209
 - In general, 2-205
 - Mortgages, 2-208
 - Negotiable instruments, 2-209
 - Negotiable paper, 2-206
 - Parol consent, 2-209
 - Specialties, 2-206
 - Unsealed instruments, 2-205
 - What consent necessary, 2-209
- Consideration:
 - Change in statement of consideration, 2-242
 - Right to recover on original consideration*, see *infra*, Right to recover on original consideration.
- Contracts (see *infra*, Executed contracts; Stranger to the contract; Without consent of grantor or promisor):
 - Assignments of contracts, 2-192
- Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, 7-172
- Conveyances of property (see *infra*, Deeds), 2-197
 - Cancellation or destruction of deeds, 2-199
 - Conveyances, 2-198
 - Estate in fee simple, 2-198
 - In general, 2-197
 - Leases, 2-199
 - Material alterations by grantee, 2-198
 - Mortgages, 2-199
 - Where estate conveyed does not lie wholly in grant, 2-198
 - Where estate lies in grant, 2-199
- Date (see DATE), 8-728
- Declarations:
 - Declarations of testator, 2-283
- Deeds (see FILLING BLANKS; see *infra*, Conveyances of property), 2-188, 198
 - Alteration by stranger, 2-215
 - By grantor in deed, 2-217
 - Cancellation or destruction of deeds, 2-199
 - Change in description of property, 2-242
 - Consent of grantor, 2-207
- Definition, 2-184
- Description of property, 2-242
 - Alteration in description of mortgaged property, 2-242
 - Change in description of property, 2-242
 - Examples, 2-242
- Descriptio personæ*, 2-231
- Effect of alterations, 2-185
 - Effect of material alterations by grantee or promisee, 2-185
 - Without consent of grantor or promisor*, see *infra*, Without consent of grantor or promisor.
 - In general, 2-185
 - Material alterations, 2-185
- Elections (see ELECTIONS):
 - Offenses against election laws, 10-852
- Erasure, 11-253

ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS,

cont'd.

Evidence, 2-270

Burden of proof, see *infra*, *Burden of proof*.

Competency of evidence, 2-270

Corroborating circumstances, 2-271

Effect of instruments as evidence, 2-204

Bills of sale, 2-205

In general, 2-204

Receipts, 2-205

To prove collateral facts, 2-204

To prove original contract, 2-204

To prove title, 2-204

Expert testimony, 2-271

Material alteration of instruments of merely evidential character, 2-192

Similar alterations, 2-271

Sufficiency of evidence, 2-272

Exchange and re-exchange:

Insertion of provision for exchange, 2-247

Executed contracts, see *infra*, *Consent of grantor or promisor*.

Execution:

Change in place of execution, 2-236

Execution of instruments, see *infra*, *Alteration must be made after execution of instrument*.

Executors and administrators:

Consent by personal representative, 2-209

Executory contracts, see *infra*, *Consent of grantor or promisor*.*Filling blanks*, see *FILLING BLANKS*.

Foreclosure of mortgages, 13-811

Forgery, see *FORGERY*.Fraud (see *infra*, *Right to recovery on original consideration*):

Actual fraud unnecessary, 2-186.

Grantee or promisee:

Immaterial alterations, 2-220

Grantor or promisor, 2-217

Alteration by grantor in deed or lease, 2-217

Alteration by grantor or promisor, 2-217

Alteration by obligor in bond, 2-217

Alteration by promisor in note, 2-217

Before delivery to obligee or promisee, 2-218

By part only of grantors or promisors, 2-218

Consent of approving officer, 2-219

Consent of grantee or promisee, 2-218

Guaranty, see *GUARANTY*.

Identity of writing, 2-187

Immaterial alterations, 2-220

By grantee or promisee, 2-220

By stranger to the contract, 2-222

Injunctions:

Fraudulent alteration of judgment, 16-382

Ink, 2-283

Innocent third persons, 2-192

Insurance:

Changes in insurance policy, 2-248

Immaterial alterations, 2-248

Material alterations, 2-248

Insurance policies, 2-189

Intent, see *infra*, *Consent of grantor or promisor*.

ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS,

cont'd.

Interest:

Change in interest, 2-238

Adding interest clause, 2-239

Alteration in periods of payment, 2-240

Alteration of rate, 2-238

Alteration of time from which interest to run, 2-239

Erasure of interest clause, 2-239

Insertion of interest clause, 2-239

Interlineation, 16-1117

Joint or several nature of contract, 2-236

Junior, 2-230

Kinds of alterations, 2-184

Leases, 2-189, 199

By grantor in lease, 2-217

Legacies, devises, see *infra*, *Wills*.*Legal effect of instrument*, see *infra*, *Must change legal effect of instrument*.

Marine insurance, 19-983

Material alterations (see *infra*, *Materiality of alterations*), 2-185; 20-233

Effect of alteration by agent of grantor or promisor, 2-219

Effect of alteration by trustee, 2-220

Effect of material alterations by agent of grantee or obligee, 2-216

Effect of material alterations by consent of grantor or promisor, see *infra*, *Consent of grantor or promisor*.*Effect of material alterations by grantor or promisor*, see *infra*, *Grantor or promisor*.*Effect of material alterations by stranger to the contract*, see *infra*, *Stranger to the contract*.

Essentials of material alterations, 2-222

Must change legal effect of instrument, see *infra*, *Must change legal effect of instrument*.

Materiality of alterations, 2-222

Affixing or removing seal, 2-246

Change in amount of interest, 2-238

Change in amount of principal, 2-237

Change in attestation, 2-245

Change in date, 2-236

Change in description of property, 2-242

Change in insurance policy, 2-248

Change in joint or several nature of contract, 2-236

Change in medium of payment, 2-240

Change in negotiability, 2-244

Change in place of execution, 2-236

Change in place of payment, 2-241

Change in respect to parties, see *infra*, *Change in respect to parties*.

Change in serial number of instrument, 2-248

Change in statement of consideration, 2-242

Change in time of payment, 2-240

Insertion of provision for exchange, 2-247

Material part of instrument, 2-222

Must be in material part of instrument, 2-226

Adding memorandum of place of payment, 2-228

Addition or removal of memoranda, 2-227

ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS,
*cont'd.*Materiality of alterations, *cont'd.*

Must be in material part of instrument,
cont'd.

Change in marginal figures, 2-227

In general, 2-226

Memoranda forming part of instru-
ment, 2-228

Obliterating or placing memorandum
on back of note, 2-229

Reference memoranda, 2-227, 228

Memoranda, 2-227

Adding memorandum of place of pay-
ment, 2-228

Change affecting some only of parties,
2-228

Collateral or reference memoranda,
2-227

Memoranda forming part of instrument,
2-228

Obliterating or placing memorandum on
back of note, 2-229

Removal or addition of memoranda,
2-227

Merger:

Merger of simple contract in specialty —
alteration of latter, 2-203

Mistake, 2-261

Correction of mistakes, 2-211

Mortgages, 2-188, 199; 13-811

Alteration by stranger, 2-215

Bona fide assignee of mortgage, 2-192

Consent of the mortgagor, 2-208

Must change legal effect of instrument, 2-222

Addition of special clauses or new
terms, 2-225

Addition of words waiving notice and
protest, 2-226

Addition or removal of condition, 2-226

Change of phraseology, 2-224

Changes which enlarge liability of party,
2-225

Change whereby liability is reduced,
2-225

Correction of spelling, 2-224

In general, 2-222

Inserting name of signer in body of in-
strument, 2-226

Insertion of matter which law would
supply, 2-226

Instances of immaterial alterations,
2-223

Retracing indistinct words, 2-224

Test, 2-225

Mutilation, 21-240

Mutilation by accident, 2-261

Name, see *infra*, Change in respect to parties.

Negotiability, see *infra*, Change in negoti-
ability.

Negotiable instruments, see *infra*, Bills of ex-
change and promissory notes.

Parties:

Change in respect to parties, see *infra*,
Change in respect to parties.

Payment, 2-240

Change in medium of payment, 2-240

Change in place of payment, 2-241

Change in time of payment, 2-240

Erasure of place of payment, 2-242

Insertion of place of payment by ac-
ceptor of bill, 2-242

ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS,
*cont'd.*Payment, *cont'd.*

Recovery of money paid on altered in-
strument, 2-268

Pencil, 2-283

Place of execution, change in, 2-236

Pledge and collateral security, 22-872

Policies of insurance (see *infra*, Insurance),
2-189

Possession:

Recovery of possession of altered instru-
ment, 2-268

Presumptions (see *infra*, Burden of proof):
Wills, 2-280

Principal:

Change in amount of principal, 2-237

Public officers, 2-215, 216

Purchaser for value and without notice:

Obliterating memorandum, 2-229

Questions of law and fact, 2-268

Consent, 2-269

Fact of alteration, 2-268

Intent, 2-270

Materiality of alterations, 2-269

Preliminary inquiry by court, 2-273

Where alteration is presumed from ap-
pearance of instrument, 2-269

Ratification of alterations, 2-259

General rule, 2-259

Negotiable instruments, 2-260

Parol consent to alteration in specialty,
2-259

Sealed instruments, 2-259

Receipts, 2-205; 23-980

Records, see ALTERATION OF RECORDS.

Rescission, reformation, and cancellation of
instruments:

Bill in equity to cancel altered instru-
ment, 2-279

Res judicata, 24-768

Restoration, 2-262

Alteration made under misapprehension,
2-263

Fraudulent alterations, 2-263

Innocent alterations, 2-263

Restoration will not revive validity,
2-262

Right to recover on original consideration,
2-200

Alteration by indorsee of negotiable
paper, 2-201

Alteration without fraudulent intent,
2-200

Bond, 2-203

Fraudulent alteration, 2-202

In general, 2-200

Intent, 2-200

Merger of simple contract in specialty —
alteration of latter, 2-203

Mortgages, 2-202

Recovering against maker of bill of ex-
change, 2-201

Recovery by assignee of instrument,
2-203

Return of writing, 2-201

Where altered writing constitutes the
only obligation, 2-203

Seal (see FILLING BLANKS):

Affixing or removing seal, 2-246

Alteration by stranger, 2-214

Consent of parties, 2-205, 206

ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS,*cont'd.*Seal, *cont'd.*

Ratification of alterations, 2-259

Seamen, 25-91

Serial number of instrument, 2-248

Signature:

Change in attestation, 2-245, 246

Spelling:

Correction of spelling, 2-224

Spoliation, 2-185

Alteration by stranger, 2-214

Statute of frauds, 29-875

Stranger to the contract, 2-213

Alteration at time of approval of bond
by official, 2-216

Bonds, 2-215

Deeds, 2-215

Effect of alteration by stranger, 2-213

Material alterations, 2-222

Promissory notes, 2-214

Public officer having custody of official
bond, 2-215Public officer required to approve bond,
2-216

Rule in England, 2-213

Rule in the United States, 2-214

Sealed and unsealed instruments, 2-214

Spoliation, 2-214

Who is to be considered a stranger,
2-215Subscribing witness, see *infra*, Change in at-
testation.Substitution of parties, see *infra*, Change in
respect to parties.Suretyship (see SURETYSHIP; see *infra*,
Change in respect to persons),
2-186

Consent of grantor, 2-206

Effect of material alteration, 2-192

Material alteration by payee of a note,
2-190Writing avoided by a material alteration
innocently made, 2-200Time at which made, see *infra*, Alteration
must be made after execution of instru-
ment.

Trusts and trustees:

Effect of alteration by trustee, 2-220

Warrants:

Altered warrants, 2-905

Wills, 2-264

Alterations by a stranger, 2-268

Alterations by codicil, see CODICIL.

Alterations by legatee, 2-267

Alterations by ratification, see WILLS.

Alterations by the testator, 2-264

Additional provisions or legacies,
2-267

Alteration in clauses, 2-266

Alteration in legacies, 2-266

Cancellation of a legacy enlarging
others, 2-266Cancellation of clauses a revoca-
tion *pro tanto*, 2-265Effect of alteration after execution,
2-265

Right of testator to alter, 2-264

Will not be revoked by alteration,
2-265

Burden of proof, 2-281

Declarations of testator, 2-283

ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS,*cont'd.*Wills, *cont'd.*Distinction between ink and pencil alter-
ations, 2-283Extrinsic evidence as to date of altera-
tion, 2-283

Presumption as to alterations, 2-280

Without consent of grantor or promisor,
2-185Alteration must be made after execution
of instrument, see *infra*, Alteration
must be made after execution of in-
strument.

Application of rule in general, 2-187.

Assignments of contracts, 2-192

Bonds, 2-189

Conveyance of property, see *infra*, Con-
veyances of property.

Deeds, 2-188

Effect of executed contracts, 2-197

Effect of executory contracts, 2-185

Actual fraud, 2-186

Application of rule in general, 2-187

Doctrine applicable to written in-
struments generally, 2-187

Identity of writing destroyed, 2-187

In general, 2-185

Nonessential elements, 2-186

Prejudice to grantor or promisor,
2-186

Reasons for rule, 2-187

Sureties, 2-186

Effect of instrument as evidence, see
infra, Evidence.Effect of right to recover on original
consideration, see *infra*, Effect of
right to recover on original considera-
tion.

Innocent third persons, 2-192

Instruments of merely evidential char-
acter, 2-192

Insurance policies, 2-189

Leases, 2-189

Mortgages, 2-188

Negotiable instruments, 2-190

Sureties, see *infra*, Suretyship.Witness, see *infra*, Change in attestation.**ALTERATION OF RECORDS, 2-284**

Criminal law, 24-211

Foreign judgments, 13-1040

Records, 2-284

ALTERING BILL, 2-180**ALTHOUGH, 2-285****ALWAYS, 2-285****ALWAYS AFLOAT, 9-234****A. M.:**

Abbreviations, 1-99

AMALGAMATE, 2-286**AMALGAMATION, 2-286**

Consolidation of corporations, 6-801

**AMBASSADOR, see CONSULS; MINISTERS
AND AMBASSADORS.****AMBIGUITY, 2-287**

See INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION.

Agency, 1-1001

Auctions and auctioneers, 3-500

Boundaries, 2-300

Consideration, 2-301

Declarations, 2-294

Definition, 2-287

Identification of subject-matter, 2-293

AMBIGUITY, *cont'd.*

- Inaccuracy, 2-287
- Intermediate class, 2-289
- Kind of ambiguity, 2-293
- Latent ambiguity (see *infra*, Parol evidence), 2-288
- Mistake:
 - Mistake as distinguished from latent ambiguity, 2-300
- Parol evidence, 2-289
- Latent ambiguity, 2-295
 - Consideration, 2-301
 - Contracts, 2-203
 - Conveyances, 2-300
 - Deeds, 2-300
 - Description which may apply to more than one person or thing, 2-300
 - General rule as to contracts, 2-303
 - How the ambiguity may be removed, 2-298
 - In general, 2-295
 - Misdescription in locality of property, 2-302
 - Misdescription in name of party, 2-302
 - Misdescription of a person or thing in contract, 2-304
 - Misdescription of object, 2-297
 - Misdescription of subject, 2-297
 - Mistake distinguished from latent ambiguity, 2-300
 - Parol evidence limited to surrounding circumstances, 2-300
 - Reason of the rule, 2-296
 - Rule in case of misdescription, 2-299
 - Two deeds applying to the same property, 2-301
 - Two or more monuments, 2-301
 - Two persons answering the description, 2-296
 - Two persons or things within the description, 2-297, 298
 - Two subject-matters to which contract may apply, 2-303
 - Two things answering the description, 2-297
 - Wills, 2-296
- Object of evidence, 2-304
- Patent ambiguity, 2-288, 289
 - Acts of the parties, 2-293
 - Deeds, 2-290
 - Effect of patent ambiguity, 2-289
 - General rule, 2-289
 - Identification of subject-matter, 2-293
 - Proof of collateral facts and surrounding circumstances, 2-292
 - Qualification of general rule, 2-291
 - Reputation, 2-292
 - Usage, 2-292
 - Verbal declarations to explain contracts, 2-294
- Patent ambiguity, see *infra*, Parol evidence.
- Questions of law and fact, 2-288, 289
 - Latent ambiguity, 2-288
 - Patent ambiguity, 2-288
- Uncertainty distinguished from, 2-287
- Usages and customs, 2-292
- Wills:
 - Latent ambiguity, 2-296

AMBIGUOUS, 2-305**AMBROTYPEPIST, 2-305****AMENABLE, 2-305****AMEND, 2-305****AMENDMENTS, 2-305**

Acknowledgments, see ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.

Arbitration and award, see ARBITRATION AND AWARD.

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-707

By-laws, 5-90

Constitution, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.

Corporations, see CORPORATIONS.

Decrees, see FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.

Deposition, see DEPOSITION.

Final judgments and decrees, see FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.

Grand juries:

Power of court to amend indictment without concurrence of grand jury, 17-1308

Power of court to amend record, 17-1301

Highways, see HIGHWAYS.

Judgments and decrees, see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES; FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.

Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.

Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.

Ordinances, see ORDINANCES.

Patents, see PATENTS.

Prohibition, 23-219

Records, see RECORDS.

Religious societies, see RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.

Sentence, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.

Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

Special or local assessments, 25-1226

Statutes, see STATUTES.

Towns and townships, see TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.

Variance, 11-534

AMERCEMENT, 2-306**AMICABLE, 2-306****AMICABLE ACTION, 2-306****AMICABLE COMPOUNDERS, 2-306****AMICI CURIÆ:**

Attachment, 3-215

AMITY:

Amity with the United States, 29-298

AMNESTY, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.**AMONG, 2-308**

Between, 4-9

Interstate commerce, 2-308

AMOTION, 2-310

Benevolent or beneficial associations, 3-1071

By-laws, 2-316

Charges preferred, 2-315

Charities and trusts for charitable uses, 2-311

Common law, 2-310

Counsel:

Right to counsel, 2-316

Defense, opportunity, 2-315

Definition, 2-310

Disfranchisement, distinguished, 2-310; 9-478

Effect of amotion, 2-317

Recovery of salary, 2-317

Reinstatement, 2-317

When illegal, 2-317

When legal, 2-317

Eleemosynary corporations, 2-311

Habitual drunkenness, 2-312

Hearing, 2-314

AMOTION, *cont'd.*

- Illegal amotion, 2-317
- Interest:
 - Amoving power interested, 2-314
- Municipal corporations, 2-311
 - Authority must be strictly pursued, 2-313
 - Charges preferred, 2-315
 - Grounds for amotion, 2-311
 - Habitual drunkenness, 2-312
 - Hearing, 2-314
 - Implied power, 2-311
 - Manner of exercising power, 2-313
 - Misconduct, 2-312
 - Modern municipal corporations, 2-311
 - Notice, 2-314
 - Offenses not grounds for amotion, 2-313
 - Officer holding at will, 2-314
 - Opportunity for defense, 2-315
 - Original disqualification, 2-313
 - Power of legislature, 2-314
 - Pre-existing impediment, 2-313
 - Refusing to account for corporate funds, 2-312
 - Removals under statutory or charter provisions, 2-311
 - Right to counsel, 2-316
 - Term and tenure certain, 2-314
- Notice, 2-314
- Private corporations, 2-316
 - By-laws governing removal, 2-316
 - By the common law, 2-316
 - Directors appointed for definite term, 2-316
 - In general, 2-316
 - Power avoided by contract, 2-317
- Reinstatement, 2-317
- Salary, recovery of, 2-317

AMOUNT, 2-318

- Questions of law and fact, 23-582

Tender:

- Keeping tender good, 28-40

AMOUNT IN CONTROVERSY, 2-318; 7-459

- Balance, 3-766
- Injunctions, 16-351
- Justices of the peace, 18-17, 19, 27
- Prohibition, see PROHIBITION.
- Quo warranto, 23-614
- Sum, 27-371
- United States court, see UNITED STATES COURT.

AMOUNTING, 2-138**AMUSEMENT, 2-318**

- See DISORDERLY HOUSES; THEATRES AND AMUSEMENTS.

- Public amusement, exhibitions, etc., 23-306

AN, 2-319**ANCESTOR, 2-319**

- See SUCCESSION.
- Descendant, 9-399
- Kindred, 2-319

ANCHOR, 2-320

- See SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

ANCIENT, 2-321**ANCIENT DEED:**

- Tax titles, 27-976

ANCIENT DOCUMENTS, 2-322; 10-258

- Adverse possession, see *infra*, Possession or action under the document.

- Age (see *infra*, How age of document computed; Proof of ancient documents):
 - Proof of age by expert testimony, 2-331

ANCIENT DOCUMENTS, *cont'd.***Age, *cont'd.***

- Proof of antiquity required, 2-330
- When insufficiently accounted for, or not technically ancient, 2-332

Alteration of instruments:

- Erasures or interlineations, 2-325

Bonds, 2-323**Boundaries, 2-331; 4-856****Burden of proof, 2-326****Computation of time, see *infra*, How age of document computed.****Copies, 2-323****Custody, see *infra*, Proper custody.****Deeds, 2-322****Execution of instruments:**

- To prove sufficiency of power to execute deed, 2-331

Expert and opinion evidence:

- Proof of age, 2-331

Fraud or invalidity apparent on face of instrument, 2-325**Handwriting, 2-325****How age of document computed, 2-323**

- Time reckoned from date of execution, 2-323

- Time reckoned to day of introduction in evidence, 2-324

Identity, 2-331**Maps, 2-323****Pedigree, 2-331****Poor and poor laws:**

- Certificates of pauper's settlement, 2-323

Possession or action under the document, 2-327

- Circumstances other than possession, 2-330

Doctrine in England, 2-327**Doctrine in the United States, 2-328****Evidence of possession sufficient, 2-328****General rule, 2-327****Length of possession necessary, 2-330****Possession necessary in some States, 2-329****Possession of part of premises, 2-330****Wild and uncultivated lands, 2-330****Presumptions in favor of, 2-324****Probate and letters of administration, 23-118****Proof of ancient documents, 2-324****Erasures or interlineations, 2-325****Fraud or invalidity apparent on face of instrument, 2-325****General rule, 2-324****Handwriting, 2-325****Must come from proper custody, 2-326****Possession or action under ancient document, 2-327****Prerequisites, 2-325****Presumptions, 2-324****Proof of antiquity required, 2-330****Prove themselves, 2-324****When insufficiently accounted for, or not technically ancient, 2-332****Proper custody, 2-326****Any proper custody sufficient, 2-326****Attorneys and counsel, 2-327****Custodian of family letters, books, etc., 2-327****Libraries, museums, and private collectors, 2-327****Parties, 2-327**

ANCIENT DOCUMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Proper custody, *cont'd.*
 - Proper custody raises presumption of genuineness, 2-326
- Purposes for which used in evidence, 2-331
 - Identity, 2-331
 - Illustrations, for what purposes introduced, 2-331
 - Pedigree, 2-331
 - To prove sufficiency of power to execute deed, 2-331
- Receipts, 2-323
- Surveys, 2-323
- Time (computation of), see *infra*, How age of document computed.
- Wills, 2-322

ANCIENT LIGHTS, 2-332; 19-116, 117

See LIGHT AND AIR.

ANCIENT RENT, 2-332**ANCIENT STATUTES, see STATUTES.****ANCIENT WRITINGS, 15-258****ANCILLARY ADMINISTRATION, see FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.****ANCILLARY RECEIVERS, see RECEIVERS.****AND, 2-332**

- Abbreviations, 1-97
- "And" and "or":
 - Statutes, 2-333; 26-612
- "And" read as "or" and *vice versa*, 2-333; 30-812
 - Instruments other than statutes and wills, 2-338
- "And," read as "or" and *vice versa*, 2-333; 17-20, 568; 30-812
 - Penal statutes, 2-337
 - Statutes and wills, 2-333; 26-612
 - Under age or without issue, 2-334
- Bonds, 2-338
- Deeds, 2-338
- Issue:
 - "And" construed "or," 17-568
 - "Or" construed "and," 17-567
- "Or" construed "and," 2-333; 17-20, 567; 26-612

ANEW, 2-340**ANGER, 2-340****ANGOSTURA, 2-340****ANGUISH, 2-340****ANIMALS, 2-341**

See ACCESSION; AGISTMENT; FENCES; GAME AND GAME LAWS; HERD LAWS; IMPOUNDING.

Abatement of nuisances:

- Killing dogs, 1-82, 84
- Accession, see *infra*, Increase of animals.
- Accident, 1-274
- At large, see AT LARGE; see *infra*, Estrays; Highways; Trespassing animals.

Bailments:

- Liability for injuries as between owner and bailee, 2-354
- Bees, 2-343, 345; 3-908
- Brands and marks, see BRANDS AND MARKS.
- Carriers of live stock, see CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK.
- Cattle (see *infra*, Trespassing animals), 2-346
- Chattel mortgages (see CHATTEL MORTGAGES), 5-977
- Illustrations, 5-977, 978
- Increase of animals, 5-977
- In general, 5-977

ANIMALS, *cont'd.*

- Communicating disease, 2-380
- Contributory negligence as a defense, 2-383
 - Damages where animals are sold with contagious disease, 14-184
- Scienter, 2-381
- Contributory negligence:
 - Communicating disease, 2-383
 - Injuries by dogs, 2-372
 - General rule, 2-372
 - Injury to trespasser, 2-373
 - Person inciting attack, 2-373
- Cow, 8-226
- Cruelty to animals, see CRUELTY TO ANIMALS.
- Damages:
 - Apportionment of damages, 2-376
 - Contagious disease, 14-184
 - Double damages, 2-372
 - Injuries by dogs, 2-371
 - Intervening acts of animals, 8-573
- Definition, 2-346; 8-445
- Distress, see DISTRESS; see *infra*, Estrays; Seizure damage feasant.
- Dogs (see *infra*, Abatement of nuisances; see CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK), 10-1
- Baggage:
 - Hunting dogs, 3-531
- Chattels, 5-1022
- Collar, 6-205
- Domestic animals, 10-5
- Goods, 14-1080
- Harbored of vicious dog, 2-375
- Injuries by dogs, 2-366
 - "Accustomed to bite" defined, 2-366
 - Contributory negligence as a defense, 2-372
 - Dog killing dog, 2-367
 - General rule as to liability, 2-366
 - Gist of action, 2-367
 - Keeping dog with knowledge of viciousness, 2-368
 - Liability of harbored of dog, 2-375
 - Liability of husband and wife, 2-376
 - Liability of master, 2-376
 - "Owner or keeper" defined, 2-376
 - Prima facie* liability, 2-368
 - Proof of negligence not necessary, 2-368
 - Sheep, see *infra*, Injuries to sheep.
 - Trespassing dog, 2-368
 - Vicious dog a nuisance, 2-366
- Injuries to sheep, see *infra*, Injuries to sheep.
- Larceny, see LARCENY.
- "Owner or keeper" defined, 2-376
- Police power, see POLICE POWER.
- Scienter, 2-369
 - Evidence of bad reputation of dog competent, 2-370
 - How scienter shown, 2-369
 - Keeping dog confined, 2-370
 - Keeping dog muzzled, 2-369
 - Notice to servant as notice to master, 2-371
 - Proof of good disposition of dog inadmissible, 2-370
 - Proof of scienter necessary, 2-369
 - Proof that dog had before bitten person, 2-370
 - Statutes, 2-369

ANIMALS, *cont'd.*

- Dogs, *cont'd.*
 - Street railways, 27-90
 - Trespass, 28-589
 - Using dogs to drive off cattle, 2-357
- Domestic animals, 10-5
- Estrays (see AT LARGE; FENCES; IMPOUNDING; see *infra*, Highways; Trespassing animals), 2-378
- Constitutionality of statutes, 2-379
- Definition, 2-378
- Distrainor as trespasser, 2-380
- Distrainor using estray, 2-380
- Fences, see FENCES.
- Impounding, see IMPOUNDING.
- Larceny, 18-521
- Statutes must be strictly complied with, 2-379
- Statutes regarding, 2-379
- Injuries by dogs, 2-371
- Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.
- Expert and opinion evidence, 12-460
 - Value, 12-476
 - Value of dogs, 12-477
- Fences, see FENCES.
- Fera natura*, see *infra*, Wild animals.
- Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Fires:
 - Loss of live stock, 13-548
- Fish, see FISH AND FISHERIES.
- Fixtures:
 - Constructive annexation, 13-605
- Game and game laws, see GAME AND GAME LAWS.
- Goods, 14-1080
- Highways, 2-361
 - Animals unlawfully on highway, 2-363
 - At common law, 2-361
 - Driving animals on street, 2-362
 - General rule, 2-361
 - Negligence, 2-363
- Horses, see HORSES.
- Hospitals and asylums:
 - Animal hospital, 15-765
- Husband and wife:
 - Liability for injuries by dogs, 2-376
- Impounding, see IMPOUNDING; see *infra*, Seizure damage feasant.
- Increase of animals, 2-348
 - Attaching creditors and subsequent mortgagees, 2-350
 - Between mortgagee and third parties, 2-350
 - Between mortgagor and mortgagee, 2-349
 - General rule, 2-348
 - Increase follows dam, 2-348
 - Limited ownership in dam, 2-349
 - Sale of unborn animals, 2-348
 - Tenant for life, 2-349
- Injuries by animals:
 - Dogs, see *infra*, Dogs.
 - Domestic animals, 2-352
 - Gist of action, 2-353
 - Liability of owner for injuries done by domestic animals, 2-352
 - Measure of damages, 2-371
 - Presumption of negligence, 2-352
 - Viciousness, 2-353
 - Wild animals, see *infra*, Wild animals.
- Injuries to animals by railroads, see INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS.

ANIMALS, *cont'd.*

- Injuries to sheep, 2-374
 - At common law, 2-374
 - Evidence of previous character of dog, 2-375
 - Several owners of dogs, 2-378
 - Statutes abolishing proof of scienter, 2-374
- Interstate commerce, see INTERSTATE COMMERCE.
- Joint owners:
 - Apportionment of damages, 2-376
- Judicial notice:
 - Nature and characteristics of domestic animals, 17-900
- Keeping animals, 18-57
- Knowledge (see *infra*, Scienter), 2-353
 - Viciousness of wild animals presumed, 2-351
- Larceny (see LARCENY):
 - Grand larceny, 18-464
 - Killing animals with intent to steal, 18-467
 - Killing of animals, 18-497
- Large, see AT LARGE.
- Libel and slander:
 - Charge of malicious killing of animals, 18-892
- License (real property):
 - Invitation, 18-1139
- Live animals, 19-427
- Live stock insurance, 19-443
- Loans:
 - Keeping and feeding animals for convenience of lender, 19-464
 - Loan distinguished from hiring, 19-464
 - Loan of domestic animals, 19-461
- Malicious mischief, see MALICIOUS MISCHIEF.
- Marks, see BRANDS AND MARKS.
- Master and servant:
 - Liability of master where dog is kept by servant, 2-376
- Mortgages:
 - Right to increase of animals between mortgagee and third parties, 2-350
 - Right to increase of animals between mortgagor and mortgagee, 2-349
- Negligence:
 - Highways, 2-363
 - Injuries by dogs, 2-368
 - Liability for injuries by wild animals, 2-352
 - Presumption, 2-351, 353, 368
- Notice, see *infra*, Scienter.
- Nuisance:
 - Dogs, 2-366
- Oysters, see FISH AND FISHERIES.
- Pigeons and doves, 2-343, 345
- Presumption:
 - Negligence, 2-353, 368
 - Vicious nature of wild animals, 2-351
- Property in animals, 2-342
 - Domestic animals, 2-346
 - Increase of animals, see *infra*, Increase of animals.
 - Wild animals, 2-342
 - Absolute property in game when killed, 2-344
 - Bees, 2-343
 - Cannot be acquired by trespasser, 2-345

ANIMALS, *cont'd.*Property in animals, *cont'd.*Wild animals, *cont'd.*

How right of property acquired, 2-342

In general, 2-342

Killing animals on one's own land, 2-344

Larceny, see LARCENY.

Oysters, 2-343

Private right of property may be acquired, 2-342

Pursuit alone gives no right, 2-342

Whales, 2-343

When right of property ceases, 2-343

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:

Right to increase of animals, 2-349

Replevin, 24-479

Running at large, see AT LARGE.

Scienter, 2-352, 353, 364

Communicating disease, 2-381

Dogs, 2-369

Evidence of bad reputation of dog competent, 2-370

How scienter shown, 2-369

Keeping dog confined, 2-370

Keeping dog muzzled, 2-369

Notice to servant as notice to master, 2-371

Proof of good disposition of dog inadmissible, 2-370

Proof of scienter necessary, 2-369

Proof that dog had before bitten person, 2-370

Statutes, 2-369

Domestic animals rightfully in the place, 2-364

Evidence of viciousness, 2-364

Injuries to sheep, 2-374

Knowledge of servant, 2-365

Requisites of scienter, 2-365

Rule where animal is a trespasser, 2-365

When proof necessary, 2-364

Wild animals, 2-351

Seizure damage feasant, 2-358

Common-law rule, 2-358

Constitutionality of statute, 2-360

Fence, 2-359

Statutory regulation, 2-359

Test of right to distrain, 2-359

When distrainor liable as trespasser, 2-360

Sheep, see *infra*, Injuries to sheep.

Singing birds, 2-345

Stock, stock in trade, etc., 26-785

Stray (see *infra*, Estrays), 27-1.

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Trespass, 28-589

Trespassers cannot acquire property in wild animals, 2-345

Trespassing animals, 2-354

Common-law rule as to restraining, 2-354

Degree of force justified in driving off trespassing animals, 2-357

Duty to confine cattle, 2-355

General rule, 2-354

Killing trespassing animals, 2-358

Right to drive off trespassing animals, 2-357.

ANIMALS, *cont'd.*Trespassing animals, *cont'd.*

Statutory changes, 2-356

Wilful trespass, 2-357

Trespassing dog, 2-368

Trespass on the case:

Liability for injuries by animals, 28-631

Viciousness (see *infra*, Dogs; Scienter), 2-353, 365

Warranty, see WARRANTY.

Whales, 2-343

What the term includes, 8-445

Wild animals (see *infra*, Property in animals):

Injuries by animals, 2-351

Knowledge of viciousness presumed, 2-351

Liability, 2-351

Negligence, 2-352

ANIMUS DERELINQUENDI, 24-1217**ANIMUS FURANDI**, see LARCENY; ROBBERY.**ANIMUS MANENDI**, 2-383**ANIMUS REVERTENDI**, 24-1216**ANNEXATION**, 2-383

See FIXTURES.

ANNEXED, 2-383**ANNOUNCE**, 2-384**ANNOYANCE**, 2-384**ANNUAL**, 2-385**ANNUALLY**, 2-385

Interest, 2-385

Per annum, 22-677

ANNUAL VALUE, 2-385**ANNUITIES**, 2-386

Abatement of legacies, see ABATEMENT OF LEGACIES.

Apportionment, 2-400

Annuity in lieu of dower, 2-401

Exceptions, 2-400

General rule, 2-400

Statutory changes, 2-401

Support and maintenance, 2-400

Support of wife living apart from husband, 2-400

ARREARS, 2-404

Annuity for maintenance, 2-408

Charge on income of estate, 2-406

Corpus to remain intact, 2-407

Fund set apart to pay annuity out of dividend, with gift over, 2-406

In general, 2-404

Interest on arrears of annuities, 2-407

Payable out of surplus income, 2-406

Residuary fund set apart, 2-405

When annuity payable out of *corpus*, 2-405

When payable out of income, 2-406

Burden of proof:

Priority, 2-403

Capital sum, right of annuitant to, 2-399

Characteristics, 2-389

Consideration, 2-388; 6-707

Marriage is good consideration, 2-388

Contract for annuity, 2-388

Consideration, 2-388

In general, 2-388

Specific performance, 2-389

Usury, 2-389

Corodies, 7-597

Corpus, see *infra*, Arrears.*Corpus* insufficient, 2-404

ANNUITIES, *cont'd.*

- Creation, 2-388
 - How created, 2-388
- Creditors, rights of, 2-409
- Cumulative annuity, 2-387
- Deeds:
 - Annuity by deed, 2-388
- Definition, 2-387
 - Cumulative annuity, 2-387
 - Insurance distinguished from, 2-387
 - Perpetual, life or years, 2-387
 - Sum payable quarterly, 2-387
 - Term defined, 2-387
- Demonstrative annuity, 2-398; 18-722
- Devise subject to annuity, 2-399
- Dower:
 - Apportionment of annuity in lieu of dower, 2-401
 - Interest on arrears where annuity is in lieu of dower, 2-408
- Duration, 2-393
 - Bequest of annuity created *de novo*, 2-394
 - Charge on rents or income, 2-393
 - Devise in fee simple, 2-394
 - Direction to purchase, 2-394
 - During widowhood, 2-393
 - Education, 2-394
 - Failure of issue with limitation over, 2-394
 - For life or perpetual, 2-393
- Joint annuities*, see *infra*, Joint annuities.
- Maintenance, 2-394
- Mere gift of annuity without more, 2-393
- Pur autre vie*, 2-393
- When annuity perpetual, 2-394
- Education, 2-394
- Enrolment of memorial, 2-392
- Equitable election, 11-87
- Executors and administrators:
 - Annuitant entitled to best security obtainable, 2-410
 - Discretion of executors, 2-410
 - Duties of executors, 2-409
 - When personal representative will take, 2-396
- Expert and opinion evidence, 12-478
- Garnishment, 14-767
- How created:
 - Contract for annuity*, see *infra*, Contract for annuity.
 - Deeds, 2-388
 - In general, 2-388
 - Wills, 2-388
- Husband and wife, 2-395
 - Apportionment of annuity for support of wife living apart from husband, 2-400
- Income (see *infra*, Arrears), 16-148
 - Income distinguished from annuity, 2-389
- Incumbrances:
 - Where an annuity is an incumbrance, 2-391
- Insurance distinguished from, 2-387
- Intention:
 - Charge upon real estate, 2-396
 - Legacy and annuity, 2-390
- Joint and joint and several contracts, 7-102

ANNUITIES, *cont'd.*

- Joint annuities, 2-395
 - Annuitants as joint tenants with right of survivorship, 2-395
 - Annuitants holding as tenants in common, 2-395
 - Husband and wife, 2-395
 - Illustrations, 2-395
 - When personal representative will take, 2-396
- Legacies and devises:
 - Annuity distinguished from legacy, 2-390
 - Demonstrative annuities, 18-722
 - Interest, 18-796
 - Legacies include annuities, 18-710
- Legacy distinguished from, 2-390
 - Life, 2-387, 393
 - Limitation of actions, 2-402; 19-211
 - Limitation, words of, 2-391
 - Liquidated damages, 19-404, 417
- Maintenance, 2-394
 - Apportionment of annuity for maintenance, 2-400
 - Interest on arrears, 2-408
- Marriage:
 - Marriage is good consideration, 2-388
- Marriage settlements, 2-388
- Mortality tables, 2-408; 20-884
- Mortgages, 2-404
- On what property chargeable, 2-396
 - Charge on specific real estate, 2-397
 - Demonstrative annuity, 2-398
 - Devise subject to annuity, 2-399
 - In general, 2-396
 - Intention governs, 2-396
 - Personal estate primarily liable, 2-397
 - Primary fund, 2-397
- Partnership*, see PARTNERSHIP.
- Payment:
 - From what time, 2-402
 - Arrears*, see *infra*, Arrears.
 - Burden of proof as to priority, 2-403
 - How enforced, 2-403
 - How value computed, 2-408
 - Life tables, 2-408
 - Monthly or quarterly, 2-402
 - Sale or mortgage of property charged, 2-404
 - Statute of limitations, 2-402
 - Value, 2-408
 - When entitled to priority, 2-403
 - Presumption of payment, 22-595
- Perpetual, 2-387, 393
 - Right of annuitant to capital sum, 2-399
- Perpetuities and trusts for accumulation, 2-387
- Personal property:
 - Personal estate primarily liable, 2-397
 - Whether realty or personalty, 2-391
- Presumption of payment, 22-595
- Pur autre vie*, 2-393
- Purchase, direction to, 2-394
- Quarterly payments, 2-387, 402
- Real property, 23-893
 - Charge on specific real estate, 2-397
 - Charge upon real estate, 2-396
 - Whether realty or personalty, 2-391
- Receivers, 23-1049, 1050
- Recording acts:
 - Enrolment of memorial, 2-392
- Rent-charge distinguished from, 2-391

ANNUITIES, cont'd.

- Right of annuitant to capital sum, 2-399
 - Sale:
 - Corpus* insufficient, 2-404
 - Specific performance, 2-389
 - Succession taxes, 2-392
 - Support, 2-394
 - Apportionment of annuity for support, 2-400
 - Interest on arrears, 2-408
 - Taxation*, see **TAXATION**.
 - Trusts and trustees:
 - Duties of trustees, 2-409
 - Usury, 2-389; 29-467
 - Value, how computed, 2-408
 - Weekly payments, 2-387
 - Widowhood, 2-393
 - Wills:
 - Annuity by will, 2-388
 - Annuity distinguished from legacy, 2-390
 - Devise subject to annuity, 2-399
 - Intention of testator, 2-390
 - Words of limitation, 2-391
 - Years, 2-387
- ANNUITY TABLES**, see **MORTALITY TABLES**.
- ANNUL**, 2-410
- ANNULMENT**:
Mandamus, see **MANDAMUS**.
- ANNULMENT OF MARRIAGE**, see **MARRIAGE**.
- ANOTHER**, 2-410
 "Property of another," 10-986
 Public officers:
 Until another officer is elected or appointed, 2-411
 State, 2-411
 Statute of frauds, 2-411
- ANOTHER SUIT PENDING**, 2-410
 See **NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS**.
 Foreclosure of mortgages, 13-811
 Foreign judgments, 13-1017
- ANSWER**, 2-412
 Demurrer, 2-412
Guardian ad litem, see **GUARDIAN AD LITEM**.
- ANTENUPTIAL CONTRACTS**, see **HUSBAND AND WIFE**; **SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN**.
- ANTENUPTIAL SETTLEMENTS**, see **MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS**.
- ANTICHRISIS**, 2-413
- ANTICIPATE**, 2-414
- ANTICIPATION**, see **PATENTS**.
- ANTIQUARIAN**, 2-414
- ANTIQUITY**, 2-414
- ANTI-TRUST LAW**, see **MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS**.
- ANY**, 2-414
 A, 1-1
 All, 2-142
 Any election, 10-589
 At any time, 2-419
 Comprehensive sense, 2-414
 Fellow servants:
 Any person, 2-418
 Limited sense, 2-417
 One, 2-419
 Singular and plural, 2-419
 Some, 25-1156
- ANY CAUSE**, 2-419
- ANYTHING TO SAY**, see **SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT**.

APART:

- Living apart, 2-420
 - Separate, 2-420
- APARTMENT**, 2-420
 Suffrage, 2-420
 Tenement, 28-45
- APERTURE**, 2-421
- APEX**, 2-421
 See **MINES AND MINING CLAIMS**.
- APOTHECARY**, 2-422
 See **DRUGGIST**.
- APPARATUS**, 2-422
 See **FIXTURES**; **MACHINERY**.
 Exemptions from execution, 12-120
 Gaming apparatus, 2-422
 Gaming houses, 14-709
- APPAREL**, 2-423
- APPARENT**, 2-423
- APPARENT EASEMENTS**, 2-424
 See **EASEMENTS**.
- APPEAL**, 2-424
 See **DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE**; **JUDGMENTS AND DECREES**.
 Action distinguished from, 2-426
Attorney and client, see **ATTORNEY AND CLIENT**:
 Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases):
 After reversal of judgment, 3-676
 Bonds on appeal from conviction, 3-705
 Power of supreme court upon appeal, 3-656
 Remission of forfeiture, 3-724
 When higher court will interfere, 3-657
 Case made on appeal, 5-751
Constitutional law, see **CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**.
 Contempt, 7-33, 34
 At common law, 7-33, 34
 Statutes authorizing appeal, 7-35
 When appeal lies, 7-34
 Decided against, 9-1
 Depositions, 9-345
Documentary evidence, see **DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE**.
 Error, writ of, 2-425
Final judgment and decrees, see **FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES**.
Garnishment, see **GARNISHMENT**.
Highways, see **HIGHWAYS**.
Intoxicating liquors, see **INTOXICATING LIQUORS**.
 Judge:
 Statement of facts on appeal, 17-723
 Judicial notice, 17-896, 925
Mandamus, see **MANDAMUS**.
 Municipal courts, 21-6
 Pardon, 24-579
 Probate and letters of administration, 23-138
Prohibition, see **PROHIBITION**.
 Prosecuting and district attorneys, 23-277
Res judicata, see **RES JUDICATA**.
 Statement on appeal, 26-195
 Substantial right, 27-287
United States courts, see **UNITED STATES COURTS**.
 Writ of error, 2-425
- APPEAL BOND**, 2-426
- APPEAL IN CIVIL ACTIONS**:
 Mandamus, 19-856
- APPEAR**, 2-427
- APPEARANCE**, 2-427
 Bail (*in civil cases*), see **BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES)**.

APPEARANCE, *cont'd.*

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases),
see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL
CASES).

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

Mandamus, 19-860, 861

Presumption:

Presumption as to authority of attorney
to enter appearance, 17-1076

Res judicata:

Voluntary appearance, 24-736

APPELLATE, 2-428

APPELLATE COURT, 2-428

See COURTS; UNITED STATES COURTS.

APPELLATE JURISDICTION, 2-428

APPENDAGE, 2-429

APPENDANT, 2-430; 6-232

"Appurtenant," distinguished from, 2-523

APPERTAINING, 2-431

Adjoining, 1-637

APPLIANCES, 2-431

See FELLOW SERVANTS; MACHINERY; MASTER
AND SERVANT.

Exemptions from execution, 12-119

APPLICABLE, 2-431

APPLICATION, 2-432

APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS, 2-433

Accounts:

Open accounts, 2-437, 462

Application to earliest items, 2-462
Bonds with different sureties cover-
ing different periods, 2-465

• Earliest items, 2-462

Instances of application, 2-463

Intention of the parties, 2-464

Nature of the account, 2-464

Official bonds, 2-465

Partnership accounts, 2-463

Presumption, 2-466

Secured and unsecured items, 2-464

Running accounts, 2-438, 458

Acquiescence, 2-450

Agency, 2-469

Appropriation, 2-515

Bank deposits, 2-439

Burden of proof, 2-452

By the court, 2-447

Certain fixed rules, 2-461

Court effectuating prior agreement be-
tween parties, 2-457

Court will not interfere with application

by the parties, 2-447

Earliest matured obligation, 2-461

Enforceable debts, 2-458

Illegal contracts, 2-447

In general, 2-447

Intention of the parties, see infra, In-
tention of the parties.

Interest, see infra, Interest.

Involuntary payments, see infra, In-
voluntary payments.

Limitations of power, 2-457

Court effectuating prior agreement
between parties, 2-457

Enforceable debts, 2-458

General rules, 2-457

Involuntary payments, see infra,
Involuntary payments.

Running account, 2-458

Open accounts, see infra, Accounts.

Particular fund, 2-466

Prior agreement, 2-457

APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS, *cont'd.*

By the court, *cont'd.*

Unmatured debts, 2-458

When no intention appears, 2-452

Court will direct equitable applica-
tion, 2-452

General rule, 2-452

Presumed intention, see infra, Pre-
sumed intention.

Question of law, 2-453

Rule necessarily a universal one,
2-453

By the creditor (see *infra, Intention of the*
parties), 2-436

American decisions, 2-442

Bank deposits, 2-439

Civil law followed, 2-442

Civil-law rule, 2-436

Common-law rule, 2-437

Contested and uncontested claims, 2-441

Contingent claims, 2-442

Creditor may consult his own interests
largely in making the application,
2-437

Creditor may not make application in-
jurious or unjust to debtor, 2-439

Creditor's right of application, 2-437

Debt barred by limitation, 2-438

Debtor must have had an opportunity
for making the application, 2-439

Debt secured by mortgage, 2-436

Definite and indefinite claims, 2-441

Equally due, 2-436

Equitable and legal demands, 2-438

Failure of debtor to direct creditor,
2-437

Illegal demands, 2-442

Judgment contract, 2-438

Liens, 2-437

Matured claims, 2-441

Mortgage securities, 2-436, 437

Open account, 2-437

Preferring debts arising after payment
to those existing at such time, 2-441

Presumed intention of the creditor, see
infra, Presumed intention.

Running account, 2-438

Simple contract, 2-438

Simple contract and specialty, 2-439

Time of application, see infra, Time of
application.

To charge a joint debtor, 2-440

To hold a surety, 2-440

Unmatured claims, 2-441

Usury, 2-442

By the debtor (see *infra, Intention of the*
parties), 2-435

General rule, 2-435

Illegal demands, 2-435

Preferring principal to interest, 2-435

Presumed intention of the debtor, see
infra, Presumed intention.

Qualifications, 2-436

Time of application, see infra, Time of
application.

Usury, 2-435

By third parties, 2-469

Agents, 2-469

General rule, 2-469

Joint and several debtors, 2-470

Joint debtors, 2-470

Payment in different capacities, 2-470

APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS, *cont'd.*

- By third parties, *cont'd.*
 - Receipt in different capacities, 2-471
 - Right of third parties, 2-469
- Capacity of the parties, 2-470
- Change of application, 2-471
 - Mutual consent necessary to change application, 2-471
 - When change would be injurious to third parties, 2-472
- Chattel mortgages, 2-469
- Contested and uncontested claims, 2-441
- Contingent and ascertained indebtedness, 2-442
- Courts*, see *infra*, By the court.
- Debt arising after the payment, 2-441
- Debts of decedents:
 - Dividends from insolvent estate, 2-460
- Definite and indefinite claims, 2-441
- Definition, 2-434
- Deposits:
 - Bank deposits, 2-439
- Different claims, 2-460
- Different creditors in one fund, 2-461
- Disputed and undisputed claims, 2-441
- Equitable and legal demands, 2-438
- Fund, particular, 2-466
- General principles, 2-434
- Illegal contracts, 2-459
 - Application by debtor, 2-435
- Illegal demands, 2-442
- Implied intention, 2-450
 - From circumstances, 2-450
 - From conduct, 2-451
 - From course of dealing, 2-451
- Intention of the parties, 2-447
 - Acceptance, 2-448
 - Acceptance with directions to apply to most onerous debt, 2-449
 - Acceptance with directions to apply to principal instead of interest, 2-449
 - Acceptance with directions to apply to unmatured obligation, 2-449
 - Accepting payment with directions as to application, 2-448
- Accounts, 2-464
- Acquiescence, 21-450
- Burden of proof, 2-452
- Creditor bound by directions when payment accepted, 2-448
- Debtor's ratification of creditor's application, 2-450
- Express intention, 2-448
- Form of communication of intention, 2-448
- Implied intention*, see *infra*, Implied intention.
- In general, 2-447
- Intention controlling, 2-447
- Necessity of communication of intention, 2-448
- Presumed intention*, see *infra*, Presumed intention.
- Question of fact, 2-452
- Ratification, 2-449
- When no intention appears*, see *infra*, By the court.
- Writing, 2-448
- Interest (see INTEREST), 2-467; 16-1035
- Involuntary payments, 2-459
 - Different claims, 2-460
 - Different creditors in one fund, 2-461

APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Involuntary payments, *cont'd.*
 - Dividends from insolvent estate, 2-460
 - In general, 2-459
- Joint and several debtors, 2-470
- Joint debtors, 2-470
 - To charge a joint debtor, 2-440
- Joint funds, 2-467
- Judgment and simple contracts, 2-438
- Liens, 2-437
- Limitation of actions, 2-438
 - Debt barred by limitation, 2-438
 - New starting point created, 2-438
 - Revival of a barred debt, 2-438
- Maritime liens, 19-1136
- Matured and unmatured claims, 2-441
 - Earliest matured obligation, 2-461
- Matured and unmatured debts, 2-458
 - Acceptance with directions to apply to unmatured obligation, 2-449
- Mechanics' liens*, see MECHANICS' LIENS.
- Medium of payment, 2-434
- Mortgages:
 - Civil-law rule:
 - Where debt was secured by mortgage, 2-436.
 - Common-law rule where debt was secured, 2-437
 - Involuntary payments, 2-459
 - Presumed intention of the creditor, 2-456
 - Presumed intention of the debtor, 2-454
 - Proceeds of mortgage, 2-466
- Official bonds, 2-465
- Oldest item, 2-462, 466
- Particular fund, 2-446
- Partnership (see PARTNERSHIP), 22-182
 - Partnership accounts, 2-463
 - Partnership assets, 2-467
 - Partnership transactions, 2-465
- Pledge and collateral security, 22-869
- Presumed intention, 2-453
 - General rule, 2-453
 - Presumed intention of the creditor, 2-455
 - In general, 2-455
 - Interests of creditor, 2-455
 - Least valuable debts, 2-457
 - Most precarious security, 2-456
 - Partially secured by mortgage, 2-456
 - Presumed intention of the debtor, 2-454
 - Civil-law rule, 2-454
 - In general, 2-454
 - Injury to debtor to be avoided, 2-455
 - Interest-bearing debt, 2-455
 - Mortgage debt, 2-454
 - Most burdensome debt, 2-454
- Presumption (see *infra*, By the creditor; Implied intention; Presumed intention):
 - Direction not made by debtor at time of payment, 2-444
 - Payments made during a certain period, 2-466
- Questions of law and fact, 2-452
 - When no intention of the parties appears, 2-453
- Ratification:
 - Debtor's ratification of creditor's application, 2-450
- Receiver, 2-465

APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Simple contract and judgment, 2-438
- Simple contract and specialty, 2-439
- Specialty:
 - Simple contract and specialty, 2-439
- Statute of frauds, 29-971
- Suretyship*, see SURETYSHIP.
- Third parties*, see *infra*, By third parties.
- Time of application, 2-444
 - When made by creditor, 2-445
 - American decisions, 2-445
 - Application any time before controversy arisen, 2-446
 - Application any time before suit commenced, 2-446
 - Civil-law rule, 2-445
 - English decisions, 2-445
 - When made by debtor, 2-444
 - At the time of payment, 2-444
 - Before creditor applies, 2-444
 - Direction not made by debtor at time of payment, 2-444
 - Exercise of right by creditor immediately, 2-444
- Trusts and trustees, 2-465
 - Payment in different capacities, 2-470, 471
 - Receipt in different capacities, 2-471
 - Two or more claims where fund is insufficient, 2-460
 - Usury (see USURY), 2-435, 442, 459, 468
 - Writing, 2-448
- APPLY**, 2-472
- APPOINT**, 2-473
 - Limit:
 - Limit and appoint, 19-133
- APPOINTING POWER**, 2-473
- APPOINTMENT**, 2-474
 - Election:
 - Appointment distinguished from election, 10-550
 - Guardian *ad litem*, 15-7
 - Powers, see POWERS.
 - Powers of appointment, see POWERS.
 - Public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.
- APPORTION**, 2-476
- APPORTIONMENT**, 2-476
 - See SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.
 - Accretion, see ACCRETION.
 - Annuities, see ANNUITIES.
 - Boundaries, 4-867
 - Congressional surveys, 4-868
 - Where a discrepancy exists, 4-868
 - Where a vacant space exists, 4-867
 - Contracts:
 - Severable contracts, 7-97
 - Countries, see COUNTIES.
 - Special or local assessments, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.
- APPORTIONMENT ACTS**, 2-478
 - Apportionment of representatives, 2-477
 - Census, see *infra*, Districts must remain unaltered until new census.
 - Constitutionality a question for court, 2-485
 - Contiguous territory, 2-481
 - Counties, see COUNTIES.
 - Districts must be equal in population, 2-480
 - Districts must consist of compact and contiguous territory, 2-481
 - Districts must remain unaltered until new census, 2-482
 - Incidental alterations, 2-483

APPORTIONMENT ACTS, *cont'd.*

- Districts must remain unaltered until new census, *cont'd.*
 - Incidental changes in election districts, 2-483
 - In general, 2-482
 - Where new counties or towns have been organized, 2-483
- Gerrymandering, 2-484; 14-1004
- Illustrations, 2-484, 485
- In general, 2-484
- Prevention, 2-485
- Judicial notice, 2-485
- Jurisdiction of courts, 2-485
- Legislature cannot disfranchise, 2-485
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-808
- Population:
 - Districts must be equal in population, 2-480
- Requisites of a valid apportionment, 2-480
- Time of making apportionment, 2-479
- Towns, 2-482
- Township, see TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.
- Who may apportion, 2-478
 - County and township elections, 2-479
 - National elections, 2-478
 - State elections, 2-478
- APPORTIONMENT OF DEBTS**:
 - Municipal corporations, 20-1226
- APPORTIONMENT OF LIABILITIES**, 2-477
- APPORTIONMENT OF RENT**, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- APPORTIONMENT OF REPRESENTATIVES**, 2-477
- APPORTIONMENT OF RIGHTS**, 2-477
- APPRAISAL**, 2-486
 - See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
 - Succession taxes, see SUCCESSION TAXES.
- APPRAISED**, 2-487
- APPRAISEMENT**, 2-486
 - See FIRE INSURANCE; TAXATION.
 - Distress, see DISTRESS.
 - Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.
- APPRAISEMENT LAWS**:
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts, 15-1057
- APPRAISER**, 2-486
- APPRECIATE**, 2-487
- APPREHEND**, 2-487
- APPREHENSION**, 2-487
 - Rewards, 24-948
- APPRENTICES**, 2-488
 - See MASTER AND SERVANT.
 - Abandonment by apprentice, 2-498, 502
 - Abandonment of service, 2-510
 - Abduction (see ABDUCTION), 2-507
 - Advancements, 1-768
 - Assault and battery, 2-962
 - Assignments of indenture, 2-498
 - Acquiring settlement under new service, 2-499
 - As between assignor and assignee, 2-499
 - Validity as between apprentice and assignee, 2-498
 - Where statute is violated, 2-499
 - Care, 2-496, 512
 - Charities and trusts for charitable uses, 5-930

APPRENTICES, cont'd.

- Conflict of laws:
 - Indenture made in another state, 2-498
- Consideration secured to apprentice, 2-497
- Contract (see *infra*, Indenture):
 - Dissolution of contract*, see *infra*, Dissolution of contract.
- Corporations, 7-808
- Courts, 2-494
- Covenants, 2-510, 511
- Cruel and unusual punishment, 8-439
- Custody, 2-505
 - Right of master to custody of apprentice, 2-505
 - Right of master to take apprentice beyond state, 2-505
 - Waiver of condition as to removal, 2-505
- Damages, 8-683
- Death of master, 2-501
 - Effect upon apprentice, 2-501
 - Effect upon covenant to educate, 2-501
 - Effect upon covenant to instruct in trade, 2-501
 - Effect upon covenant to support, 2-501
 - In general, 2-501
 - Return of premium, 2-503
- Definition, 2-489
- Discharge*, see *infra*, Dissolution of contract.
- Dissolution of contract, 2-500
 - Abandonment by apprentice, 2-502
 - By expiration of term, 2-500
 - By mutual consent, 2-500
 - Conclusiveness of indenture as to age of apprentice, 2-500
 - Death of master*, see *infra*, Death of master.
 - Discharge by court, 2-502
 - Discharge by master, 2-502
 - For breach of covenant by apprentice, 2-502
 - Marriage of apprentice, 2-503
 - Misconduct of apprentice, 2-502, 503
 - Sickness of apprentice, 2-503
 - Misconduct of master, 2-502
 - Removal of apprentice from commonwealth, 2-502
 - Return of premium, 2-503
 - Where no definite time named, 2-500
 - Where term extends beyond full age of apprentice, 2-500
 - Whether discharge must be under seal, 2-500
- Earnings:
 - Master's right to, 2-506
- Education, 2-496, 512, 513
 - Death of master, 2-501
- Embezzlement, 10-1001
- Enticing away apprentices, 2-507
- Evidence:
 - Indenture as evidence, 2-503
- Father*, see *infra*, Parties to the indenture.
- Guardian and ward, 2-490, 491, 511; 15-53, 78
- Habeas corpus, 2-498
- Harboring apprentices, 2-507
- Harbor or conceal, 6-420
- Indenture, 2-489
 - Assignments of indenture*, see *infra*, Assignments of indenture.
 - At common law, 2-489
 - By statute, 2-489

APPRENTICES, cont'd.

- Indenture, *cont'd.*
 - Dissolution of contract*, see *infra*, Dissolution of contract.
 - Evidence, 2-503
 - Execution, 2-495
 - Liability of father, 2-489
 - Made in another state, 2-498
 - Parties to the indenture*, see *infra*, Parties to the indenture.
 - Signing, 2-495
 - Stipulations in indenture*, see *infra*, Stipulations in indenture.
 - Validity of indenture, 2-506
 - Validity of indenture not conformable to statute, 2-497
 - Apprentice abandoning service, 2-498
 - Avoidance, 2-498
 - Contracts of indenture not in two parts as required by statute, 2-497
 - Defective indenture held to be void, 2-497
 - Defective indenture held to be voidable at instance of apprentice, 2-497
 - Discharge from defective indenture on habeas corpus, 2-498
 - Omission of age of apprentice, 2-497
 - Record, 2-497
 - Writing must be under seal, 2-490
- Infants:
 - Validity of contracts, 16-275
- Injury to apprentice:
 - Master's right to recovery, 2-509
- Instruction in trade (see *infra*, Education), 2-512
- Instrument*, see *infra*, Indenture.
- Marriage of apprentice, 2-503
- Master*, see *infra*, Rights of parties.
- Master and servant:
 - Contract of apprenticeship as distinguished from contract of service, 2-495
- Medical attendance, 2-512
- Mode of binding apprentices, 2-489
- Mother*, see *infra*, Parties to the indenture.
- Next friend, 2-492
- Obligation of parties, 2-509
 - Of apprentices, 2-509
 - Abandonment of service, 2-510
 - In general, 2-509
 - Not bound to perform menial services, 2-509
 - Punishment*, see *infra*, Punishment.
 - Of father, 2-510
 - Indenture not signed by apprentice, 2-511
 - Indenture without personal covenant on part of father, 2-511
 - In general, 2-510
 - Personal covenants of father, 2-510
 - Of master, 2-511
 - Education, 2-513
 - In general, 2-511
 - Instruction in trade, 2-512
 - Payment of wages, 2-512
 - Performance of covenant, 2-511
 - Support and maintenance, 2-512
- Parent and child*, see *infra*, Parties to the indenture; Rights of parties.
- Liability of father, 2-489

APPRENTICES, *cont'd.*

- Parties to the indenture, 2-490
 - Adults, 2-490
 - Binding by father alone, 2-490
 - Common-law rule, 2-490
 - County court, 2-494
 - Father, 2-491
 - Father, mother, or guardian, with consent of minor, 2-491
 - Guardians, 2-490
 - How minor's consent to be evidenced, 2-491, 492
 - Infant joining with parent or guardian, 2-490
 - Minor with consent of father, 2-491
 - Mother, 2-490, 491, 492
 - Next friend, 2-492
 - Obligation of parties*, see *infra*, *Obligation of parties*.
 - Overseers of the poor, 2-492
 - Partnership taking an apprentice, 2-495
 - Probate court, 2-494
 - Rights of parties*, see *infra*, *Rights of parties*.
 - Selectmen, 2-494
 - Signing by master, 2-495
 - Statutes, 2-491
 - To whom apprentice may be bound, 2-495
 - Undertaking by infant alone, 2-490
 - Who may bind out an apprentice, 2-490
 - Who may take apprentice, 2-495
- Partnership, 2-495
- Poor and poor laws (see **POOR AND POOR LAWS**), 22-967
- Premium, return of, 2-503
- Private international law:
 - Indenture as evidence, 2-504
 - Indenture made in another state, 2-498
- Punishment, 2-505, 510
- Record, 2-497
- Removal of apprentice from commonwealth, 2-502
- Return of premium, 2-503
- Rights of parties, 2-504
 - Apprentices as regards master, 2-504
 - Liability of master on his covenants, 2-505
 - Of master, 2-505
 - As to third parties, 2-507
 - Custody, 2-505
 - Earnings, 2-506
 - Enticement of apprentice, 2-507
 - Harboring apprentice, 2-507
 - Punishment, 2-505
 - Recovery for injury to apprentice, 2-509
 - Recovery from person employing apprentice, 2-509
 - Services, 2-506
 - Settlement*, see **POOR AND POOR LAWS**.
 - Where the father joins with the apprentice, 2-504
- Salvage, 24-1190
- Seal, 2-490
 - Whether discharge must be under seal, 2-500
- Secondary evidence, 2-504
- Seduction:
 - Right of action of father where daughter is bound out to service, 25-204

APPRENTICES, *cont'd.*

- Services:
 - Master consenting to substituted services, 2-507
 - Master's right to, 2-506
 - Sickness of apprentice, 2-503
 - Statutes, see *infra*, *Indenture*.
 - Stipulations in indenture, 2-495
 - Care and support, 2-496
 - Consideration secured to apprentice, 2-497
 - Contract of apprenticeship as distinguished from contract of service, 2-495
 - Education, 2-496
 - Instruction in art or profession, 2-496
 - On apprentice's part, 2-497
 - On master's part, 2-495
 - Statutes, 2-496
 - Where the indenture is more extensive than that prescribed by statute, 2-496
- Support, 2-496, 512
 - Death of master, 2-501
- Validity of indenture*, see *infra*, *Indenture*.
- Wages, 2-512
- APPROACHES**, 2-513; 4-941
 - Bridges, 2-513; 4-919
- APPROBATION**, 2-514
- APPROPRIATE — APPROPRIATION**, 2-514
 - Application of payments, 2-515
 - Appropriated by army or navy, 2-517
 - Larceny, 18-505
 - Mandamus:
 - Compelling city council to make appropriation, 19-864
 - Compelling levy of tax to pay bonds and interest, 19-865
 - Reserved, 26-223
 - State and public lands, 26-213
 - Appropriated and reserved, 26-223
 - States, see **STATES**.
- APPROVAL**:
 - Sales on approval*, see **CONDITIONAL SALES**; **SALES**.
 - Tickets and fares, 28-162
- APPROVE — APPROVER — APPROVE-MENT**, 2-519
 - Accomplices defined, 2-519
- APPROVED PAPER**, 2-520
- APPROVED SECURITY**, 2-520
- APPURTENANCE — APPURTENANT**, 2-520; 6-232; 10-419
 - Appendant, distinguished from, 2-523
 - Appurtenance must be necessary to the principal thing, 2-522
 - Appurtenant territory, 29-179
 - Belonging to, 3-917
 - Dams:
 - Grant of a mill and its appurtenances, 8-710
 - Deeds, 2-522
 - Easements*, see **EASEMENTS**.
 - Homestead*, see **HOMESTEAD**.
 - House, 15-771
 - Improvements, 16-58
 - Irrigation, 2-527
 - Water rights appurtenant to land, 17-515
 - Land, 2-525, 528
 - Landlord and tenant, 18-623

APPURTENANCE — APPURTENANT,
cont'd.

- Leases, 18-623
- Light and air, see LIGHT AND AIR.
- Maritime liens, see MARITIME LIENS.
- Mechanics' lien, 2-529
- Mills, 2-527
- Mortgages, 20-970, 971
- Personal property, 2-524
- Popular construction, 2-528
- Private ways, see PRIVATE WAYS.
- Real property, 2-525
- Ships and shipping, 2-530; 25-873
- Territory appurtenant to United States, 29-179
- Unity of title, 2-529
- Water, 2-526
- Water and watercourses, 2-528
- Whether things corporeal may be appurtenant to things corporeal, 2-524

APT TIME, 2-532**ARABLE:**

Arable land, 18-141

ARBITRARILY, 2-532**ARBITRATION AND AWARD,** 2-533

See ACCORD AND SATISFACTION; REFEREES.

Abutting owners:

Submission by abutters, 2-621

Accident insurance, 1-327

Accounts, 1-437

Acknowledgment, 2-548

Actions (see *infra*, Cases *pendente lite*):

Conditions precedent to right of action,

see *infra*, Future disputes.

Effect of agreement not to sue, 2-587

Submission of present dispute a bar to action, 2-569

Actions at law, 2-561

Adjournment:

Adjournment upon request of parties, 2-665

Discretion, 2-666

Notice of adjournment, 2-666

Power of arbitrator, 2-665

Power to adjourn the hearing, 2-665

Record of adjournment, 2-666

Unreasonable refusal to adjourn, 2-666

Administrators, see *infra*, Executors and administrators.**Admissions:**

Arbitrator proving admissions by parties, 2-707

Affidavit, 2-788

Affidavit of mistake, 2-705

Agency, 2-622

Arbitrator must act as agent of both parties, 2-639

Authority must be strictly pursued, 2-623

Express authority to submit necessary, 2-623

Extent of authority, 2-624

General agent, 2-623

General usage, 2-624

Mutuality where submission is by unauthorized agent, 2-772

Officers and agents of private corporations, 2-625

Ratification by agent, 2-808

Ratification by principal, 2-622

Reference by agent to arbitration, 1-1031

Seal, 2-624

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, cont'd.**Agency, cont'd.**

Submission by duly authorized agent, 2-622

Sufficiency of authority, 2-624

Where agent is personally bound, 2-623

Where the principal alone is bound, 2-622

Where the principal is not bound, 2-623

Agreement not to sue:

Agreement not to proceed in court pending reference, 2-605

Staying proceedings, 2-605

Agreement to submit future disputes, see *infra*, Future disputes.**All:**

All controversies, matters, etc., 2-608

Alteration of instruments (see *infra*, Amending or altering the submission):

Arbitrator cannot alter award in accordance with changed views, 2-699

Correction of errors in award, 2-700

Recommitment of award, 2-791

Alternative award, 2-753, 810

Amending or altering the submission, 2-589

Altering the rule of reference, not the submission, 2-590

Consent of parties, 2-589

Correcting errors, 2-589

Effect of altering the submission, 2-593

Enlargement of scope of reference, 2-593

Extending the time for making the award, see *infra*, Extending the time for making the award.

General rule, 2-589

Power of courts, 2-589

Substitution of new arbitrator, 2-589

Where submission made rule of court, 2-590

Written submission altered by parol, 2-593

Amendments:

Power of arbitrator to amend, 2-664

Merits, not technicalities, to govern, 2-664

Pleadings and proceedings in hearing before arbitrator, 2-664

Submission of *lis pendens*, 2-664

Amicable compounders, 2-306

Amicus curiæ, 2-307

Amity, 2-307

Amount of award, 2-758

Certainty as to amount of payment awarded, 2-758

Certainty as to costs, 2-759

Excessive award, 2-774

Gross sum, 2-764

Indefinite sums awarded, 2-758

Rule given by, or means indicated in, award for determining amount, 2-758

Appeal, 2-785

Arbitrator judge of law and fact, see *infra*, Questions of law and fact.

Right of appeal, 2-613, 673

Reservation of right of appeal, 2-613

Waiver of right of appeal, 2-613

Appointment of umpire (see *infra*, Umpire), 2-712

Appointment a condition precedent, 2-714

Appointment before disagreement, 2-714

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Appointment of umpire, *cont'd.*
 - Consent to appointment by lot, 2-713
 - Effect of early appointment, 2-715
 - Form of appointment, 2-714
 - General rule, 2-712
 - How appointed, 2-712
 - Knowledge of parties necessary, 2-713
 - Selection by lot, 2-713
 - Submission containing no special provision, 2-714
 - Submission limiting time, 2-715
 - Umpire refusing to act, 2-713
 - When appointment may be made, 2-714
- Arbitrator (see *infra*, Award), 2-632
 - Affidavit, 2-788
 - Agent of both parties, 2-639
 - Arbitrator as a witness, see *infra*, Witnesses.
 - Arbitrator as judge of law and fact, see *infra*, Questions of law and fact.
 - Arbitrators must all act together, 2-641
 - Majority, 2-641
 - Presumption as to joint action, 2-643
 - Refusal of arbitrator to act, 2-642
 - Refusal to act after submission, 2-642
 - Rule as to arbitrators acting together, 2-641
 - Arbitrators must all join in the award, 2-643
 - Agreement upon every question, 2-644
 - Concurrence in final award, 2-644
 - General rule, 2-643
 - Majority award, 2-645
 - Rule in public matters, 2-645
 - Arbitrators must hear all the evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.
 - Arbitrators must hear the parties in presence of each other, 2-646
 - General rule, 2-646
 - Proceeding *ex parte* after notice, 2-649
 - Receiving evidence in absence of one or both parties, 2-648
 - Waiver and consent, 2-648
 - When *ex parte* hearing permitted, 2-649
 - Authority of arbitrator, 2-669
 - Arbitrator as a witness, see *infra*, Witnesses.
 - Arbitrator as judge of law and fact, see *infra*, Questions of law and fact.
 - Arbitrator's right to remuneration, see *infra*, Compensation of arbitrator.
 - As to kind of satisfaction awarded, 2-677
 - Authority over strangers to the submission, see *infra*, Authority over strangers to the submission.
 - Award exceeding submission not wholly void, 2-670
 - Awards as to payment of money, 2-679
 - Awards in partnership cases, see *infra*, Partnership.
 - Collateral matters, 2-671
 - Conveyances, 2-682

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Arbitrator, *cont'd.*
 - Authority of arbitrator, *cont'd.*
 - Delegation of his authority by the arbitrator, see *infra*, Delegation of his authority by the arbitrator.
 - Duration of arbitrator's authority, see *infra*, Duration of the arbitrator's authority.
 - Future actions of the parties, 2-683
 - General rule, 2-669
 - Interest, 2-680
 - May determine incidental matters, 2-671
 - Must not exceed his powers, 2-669
 - No power to award criminal or illegal act, 2-678
 - Performance of specific acts, 2-678
 - Power limited to the precise question submitted, 2-671
 - Power of the arbitrator over costs, see *infra*, Costs.
 - Power to award conveyances, 2-682
 - Power to award releases, see *infra*, Releases.
 - Power to direct an indemnity, 2-680
 - Presumption in favor of award, 2-670
 - Separable award, 2-742
 - Source of authority, 2-669
 - Strangers, see *infra*, Authority over strangers to the submission.
 - Collateral matters, 2-671
 - Condition precedent, 2-658
 - Corruption, 2-638
 - Death of arbitrator, 2-601
 - Definition, 2-632
 - Duration of the arbitrator's authority, see *infra*, Duration of the arbitrator's authority.
 - Duties of arbitrator, 2-638
 - Exceeding his powers, 2-669, 742
 - Extension of time for making the award, 2-592
 - Failure or refusal of arbitrator to act, 2-601, 603, 642, 646
 - Fraud, 2-638
 - How appointed, 2-638
 - Liability of the arbitrator (see *infra*, Liability of the arbitrator), 17-728
 - Misconduct, 2-638
 - Misconduct of arbitrator, see *infra*, Misconduct of arbitrator.
 - Mistake in the award, see *infra*, Mistake in the award.
 - Notice of the hearing, see *infra*, Notice of the hearing.
 - Number of arbitrators, see *infra*, Number of arbitrators.
 - Oath of arbitrator, see *infra*, Oath of arbitrator.
 - Performance by arbitrators, 2-812
 - Powers of arbitrator:
 - Arbitrator as a witness, see *infra*, Witnesses.
 - Arbitrators exceeding their authority, 2-742
 - Arbitrator's right to remuneration, see *infra*, Compensation of arbitrator.
 - As to the kind of satisfaction awarded, 2-677

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

Arbitrator, *cont'd.*

Powers of arbitrator, *cont'd.*

Authority over strangers to the submission, see *infra*, Authority over strangers to the submission.

Awards as to payment of money, 2-679

Awards in partnership cases, see *infra*, Partnership.

Conveyances, 2-682

Delegation of his authority by the arbitrator, see *infra*, Delegation of his authority by the arbitrator.

Duration of arbitrator's authority, see *infra*, Duration of the arbitrator's authority.

Future actions of the parties, 2-683

Interest, 2-680

No power to award criminal or illegal act, 2-678

Performance of specific acts, 2-678

Power of the arbitrator over costs, see *infra*, Costs.

Power to award conveyances, 2-682

Power to award releases, see *infra*, Releases.

Power to direct an indemnity, 2-680

Separable award, 2-742

Strangers, see *infra*, Authority over strangers to the submission.

Powers of the arbitrator in the proceedings, 2-658

Arbitrator controls the proceedings, 2-658

How arbitrator should guide his conduct, 2-659

Power to adjourn the hearing, 2-655

Power to administer oath to witnesses, 2-659

Power to admit or reject evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.

Power to amend, 2-664

Power to decline to go on with the proceedings, 2-666

Power to enforce the attendance of witnesses, 2-659

Provision as to condition precedent, 2-658

Waiver of irregularities in the proceedings, 2-667

Presumption as to joint action, 2-643

Presumption in favor of award, 2-670

Recommitment, 2-792

Remuneration, see *infra*, Compensation of arbitrator.

Revocation by death, or refusal to act, of arbitrator, 2-601

Source of authority, 2-669

Substitute, 2-689

Substitution of new arbitrators, 2-589

Third arbitrator, see *infra*, Umpire.

Umpire, see *infra*, Umpire.

Who may be an arbitrator, 2-633

Bias, 2-636

Examples, 2-633

General rule, 2-633

Interest, 2-634

Judges, 2-633

Married woman, 2-633

Mere indebtedness, 2-635

Relative, 2-637

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

Arbitrator, *cont'd.*

Who may be an arbitrator, *cont'd.*

Secret interest vitiates award, 2-634

Unmarried woman, 2-633

Volenti non fit injuria, 2-635

Waiver of objections, 2-637

Women, 2-633

Witnesses, see *infra*, Witnesses.

Attesting witness, 2-721

Attorney and client, 2-625

Authority of attorneys, 2-625

Corporations, 2-628

Counsel of the corporation, 2-621

Effect of award on attorney's lien for costs, 2-805

General authority, 2-626

Limitations to the attorney's authority, 2-626

Matters arising in the cause, 2-625

Oral agreement made known in open court, 2-627

Reference under rule of court, 2-626

Rule in England, 2-626

Submission must be a formal one, 2-627

When attorney personally bound, 2-6627

Authority over strangers to the submission, 2-685

Award against stranger, 2-686

Consent of stranger, 2-686

Directing a party to do an act towards stranger, 2-685

Directing stranger himself to do the act, 2-685

Directions in regard to a stranger's property, 2-686

Direction to pay to arbitrator for the use of party, 2-685

Payment to stranger for benefit of party, 2-685

Where act to stranger benefits party, 2-685

Where party submits to award on stranger's behalf, 2-686

Award (see *infra*, Arbitrator; Publication of the award), 2-719

Alteration, see *infra*, Alteration of instruments.

Alternative award, 2-810

Amount of award, see *infra*, Amount of award.

Arbitrator as a witness, 2-704

Arbitrators must all join in award, see *infra*, Arbitrator.

Authority ended by making award, 2-698

Award must be entire, 2-767

Award must be possible, 2-772

Award must contain the actual decision, 2-725

Bankruptcy of party, 2-804

Certainty, 2-755

Amount of award, 2-758

Award held void for uncertainty, 2-757

Award must be certain, 2-755

Award not showing whether question submitted has been decided, 2-757

Award objected to for uncertainty but sustained, 2-757

Boundary lines, 2-762

Certain to a common intent, 2-755

Volume XXXI.

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

Award, *cont'd.*

Certainty, *cont'd.*

- Certainty as to persons, 2-763
- Certainty as to subject-matter, 2-760
- Certainty as to time, 2-760
- Certainty the same as in contracts, 2-756
- Chattels and things referred to must be determined, 2-761
- Compliance with conditions not necessarily stated, 2-765
- Costs, 2-759
- Demurrer, 2-767
- Description of real property, 2-761
- Designation of acts to be performed, 2-763
- Equity, 2-767
- Extrinsic aid, 2-765
- Failure to object, 2-767
- General award without specific directions as to each matter submitted, 2-764
- General directions, 2-763
- Gross sum, 2-764
- How award avoided for uncertainty, 2-767
- How questions decided, 2-756
- Certum est quod certum reddi potest*, 2-765
- Indefinite sums, 2-758
- Must be certain as to sum awarded, 2-758
- Objection, 2-767
- Parties, 2-763
- Payments to representatives, 2-763
- Personal property, 2-760
- Place, 2-760
- Presumption as to certainty, 2-766
- Real property, 2-761
- Real property identified by reference to deed, 2-761
- Reasons, 2-764
- Recommittal of award, 2-756
- Results without reasons therefor good, 2-764
- Rule given by, or means indicated in, award for determining amount, 2-758
- Securities directed to be given, 2-763
- Showing questions decided, 2-756
- Subject-matter, 2-760
- Time, 2-760
- Uncertainty cured by context, 2-765
- When and for what purposes extrinsic evidence admitted, 2-766
- Clearness, 2-725
- Construction of awards, see *infra*, Conclusiveness of award.
- Conditional award, 2-751
- Consistency, 2-772
- Construction of awards, see *infra*, Construction of awards.
- Conveyances, 2-682
- Costs, see *infra*, Costs.
- Criminal act, 2-678
- Definition, 2-719
- Delivery of the award (see *infra*, Delivery of the award), 2-700

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

Award, *cont'd.*

- Directions of submission must be followed, 2-720
- Attesting witness, 2-721
- Conforming to directions, 2-720
- Formal defects, 2-722
- General rule, 2-720
- No submission, no award, 2-723
- Oral award, 2-722
- Oral award as to boundary lines, 2-723
- Oral award under written submission, 2-723
- Seal, 2-722
- Statutes, 2-723
- Verbal condition, 2-721
- Discontinuance, 2-726
- Effect of the award, see *infra*, Effect of the award.
- Entirety, 2-767
- Excessive award, 2-774
- Extending the time for making the award, see *infra*, Extending the time for making the award.
- Failure of the reference, 2-813
- Finality, 2-749
 - Alternative award, 2-753
 - Award conditional upon determination of question of law, 2-752
 - Award good, though reservation void, 2-754
 - Award must be final, 2-750
 - Award reserving or delegating judicial power, 2-753
 - Award reserving or delegating ministerial functions, 2-754
 - Conditional award, 2-751
 - Delegation of power to tax costs, 2-754
 - Dependent award, 2-753
 - Effect of award that is not final, 2-797
 - Meaning of finality, 2-749
 - Meaning of the rule as to finality of award, 2-750
 - Ministerial acts unperformed, 2-751
 - Presumption as to finality, 2-755
 - Recommitment for want of, 2-792
- Findings of law and fact, 2-727
- Formal requisites of award, 2-720
- Form of the award, 2-723
 - Awards by promissory notes, 2-724
 - Clearness, 2-725
 - Examples, 2-724, 725
 - Introductory recitals, 2-724
 - No particular form of words necessary, 2-723
 - Technical term, 2-723
- Future actions of the parties, 2-683
- Grounds for decision, 2-725
- How far award must be consistent and reasonable, 2-772
- How made, 2-720
- Illegal act, 2-678
- Inconsistent issues, 2-773
- Indemnity, 2-680
- Lien for fees upon award, 2-702, 703
- Mistake in the award, see *infra*, Mistake in the award.
- Must decide all matters submitted, 2-732
- Burden of proof, 2-738

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

Award, *cont'd.*

- Must decide all matters submitted, *cont'd.*
 - Certain awards held good, 2-734
 - Certain awards held void, 2-734
 - Conclusiveness, 2-738
 - Determination by implication, 2-733, 735
 - Duties of parties to present their claims, 2-736
 - General rule, 2-732
 - Intention of parties, 2-733
 - Matters not presented to arbitrator, 2-736
 - Must decide as to all parties, 2-736
 - Omission to pass upon certain matters, 2-736
 - Presumption that all matters submitted are decided, 2-736
 - Right of parties to withdraw part of the matters submitted, 2-735
 - Vacating award, 2-736
- Must not decide matters which were not submitted, 2-738
 - Acquiescence, 2-741
 - Award containing explanation, 2-740
 - Consent, 2-741
 - General rule, 2-738
 - Oral agreement to add to written submission, 2-741
 - Presumption that outside matters are not decided, 2-740
 - Scope of general submission, 2-740
 - Waiver, 2-741
 - Who may object, 2-741
- Mutuality, 2-768
 - Infants, 2-771
 - Married women, 2-771
 - Modern English rule, 2-769
 - Old English rule, 2-768
 - Releases, 2-769
 - Submission by unauthorized agent, 2-772
 - United States rule, 2-769
 - What constitutes mutuality, 2-770
 - When persons under disability parties, 2-771
- Part bad and part good, 2-741
 - Action upon divisible award, 2-749
 - Arbitrators exceeding their authority, 2-742
 - Award of a gross sum, 2-747
 - Award void when not separable, 2-746
 - Costs, 2-746
 - Excess as to real estate, 2-745
 - Excess as to releases, 2-744
 - Excess as to strangers, 2-744
 - Excess in conditions precedent, 2-744
 - Excess in reserving authority, 2-744
 - General rule, 2-741
 - Presumption that award is separable, 2-749
 - When good and bad parts of award are separable, 2-741
 - When not separable, 2-746
 - Where all the acts are to be performed by one party, 2-745
 - Where award directs several acts to be done, 2-743

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

Award, *cont'd.*

Part bad and part good, *cont'd.*

- Where consideration could not be enforced, 2-748
 - Where one part is the consideration for the other, 2-747
- Partnership, see *infra*, Partnership.
- Payment of money, see *infra*, Payment of money.
- Performance of the award, see *infra*, Performance of the award.
- Possibility, 2-772
- Presumption in favor of award, 2-670
- Publication of the award, see *infra*, Publication of the award.
- Ratification, see *infra*, Ratification.
- Reasonableness cannot be inquired into, 2-773
- Reasons for award, see *infra*, Mistake in the award.
- Recommitment of the award, see *infra*, Recommitment of the award.
- Refusal to deliver award to parties, 2-700
- Refusal to execute award, 2-812
- Release of rights, 2-726
- Releases, see *infra*, Releases.
- Repudiation, 2-808
- Return of the award into court, 2-731
- Rule as to consistency, 2-772
- Satisfaction awarded, see *infra*, Satisfaction.
- Satisfaction must be within the authority conferred, 2-677
- Separate award upon different items, 2-726
- Signing the award, 2-731
- Statutes, 2-722, 723
 - Compliance with statutory condition, 2-723
- Strangers to the submission, see *infra*, Authority over strangers to the submission.
- Time for making the award (see *infra*, Time for making the award):
 - Umpire, 2-718
- Umpire, see *infra*, Umpire.
- Void award, 2-797
- Waiver of irregularities in the proceedings, see *infra*, Waiver of irregularities in the proceedings.
- Waiver of requirements of submission, 2-727
- What award must state, 2-725
- What award need not state, 2-725
- When fact of decision need not be recited, 2-725
- Bail (in civil cases):
 - Reference to arbitration, 3-638
- Bail and recognizance, 2-569
 - When bail discharged, 2-569
 - When bail not discharged, 2-569
- Bankruptcy, see *INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY*.
- Bar to action, 2-569
- Basis for a submission, 2-553
 - Appeals to the recollection, 2-557
 - Bona fide difference of opinion, 2-553
 - Intention to be bound, 2-556

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Basis for a submission, *cont'd.*
 - Ministerial acts not a basis for a submission, 2-554
 - Must be a matter of doubt, 2-553
- Beneficiaries in insurance:
 - Requirement of arbitration, 3-1015
- Bias:
 - Arbitrator, 2-636
- Bond, 2-545
 - Bond or penalty to secure payment, 2-679
 - By whom and to whom bond given, 2-545
 - Construction of conditions, 2-545
 - Indorsement on bond for extension of time for making award, 2-545
 - Scope, 2-546
 - Submission by bond, 2-545
- Boundaries, 4-862
 - Award of arbitrators as evidence, 4-858
 - Certainty, 2-762
 - Effect of award fixing boundary, 2-802
 - Effect of oral award fixing boundary, 2-803
 - Oral award as to boundary lines, 2-723
- Building and loan associations, 4-1037
- Building contracts, *see infra*, Working contracts.
- Burden of proof:
 - Matters submitted and not decided, 2-738
- Cases *pendente lite*, 2-562
 - As a discontinuance, *see infra*, Discontinuance.
 - Discharge of bail, 2-569
 - Failure of arbitration by fault of one of the parties, 2-563
 - General rule, 2-562
 - Jury trial waived, 2-563
 - Matters embraced by stipulation, 2-563
 - Release of errors, 2-569
 - Statute of limitations, 2-564
 - Suspension of case, 2-568
 - What included, 2-562
 - When suspension takes effect, 2-568
- Civil matters, 2-567
- Clerical errors, 2-589
- Collateral attack, 17-1055
- Collateral matters, 2-799
- Common law, *see infra*, Form of submission at common law.
- Compensation of arbitrator, 2-701
 - Arbitrator's misconduct, 2-704
 - Court settling fees, 2-703
 - Express promise, 2-701
 - Fees should be taxed with costs, 2-701
 - Implied promise, 2-701
 - Liability in respect to fees, 2-708
 - Compelling delivery of award held for fees, 2-708
 - Remedy for excessive fees paid, 2-708
 - Lien for fees upon award, 2-702, 703
 - Right to award compensation to himself, 2-701
 - Right to fees generally upheld, 2-702
 - Right to settle his own fees, 2-703
 - Rule in England, 2-701
 - Rule in United States, 2-702
- Composition with creditors, *see* COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS.

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Compulsory arbitration, 2-549
- Canadian statutes, 2-550
- Constitutionality, 2-550
- English statutes enforcing arbitration, 2-549
- Statutes of the various states, 2-550
- Conclusiveness of the award, 2-794, 796
 - Award concludes only questions directly in issue, 2-796
- General submission, 2-800
- Matters in difference not presented, 2-799, 800
- Matters submitted and not decided, 2-738
- Conditional admission of evidence, 2-663
- Conditional award, 2-751
 - Award conditional upon determination of question of law, 2-752
- Conditional submissions:
 - Construction, 2-610
- Conditions:
 - Compliance with conditions need not be stated in award, 2-765
 - Parol condition, 2-721
- Conditions precedent:
 - Appointment of umpire, 2-714
 - Arbitrator, 2-658
 - Separable award, 2-744
- Conditions *precedent to right of action*, *see infra*, Future disputes.
- Consent of parties (*see infra*, Amending or altering the submission; Extending the time for making the award):
 - Revocation, 2-597
- Consistency, 2-772
- Constitutional law:
 - Compulsory arbitration, 2-550
- Construction:
 - Certain conditions in arbitration bond construed, 2-545
 - Construction of statutes relating to submissions, 2-612
- Construction of awards, 2-774
 - Construed in light of the submission, 2-775
 - General rules, 2-774
 - Liberal construction, 2-774
 - Sustained by implication, 2-775
 - When question reserved for court, 2-776
- Construction of submissions, 2-605
 - Arbitration favored, 2-605
 - Conditional submissions, 2-610
 - Construction of statutes relating to submissions, 2-612
 - Effect of particular terms in the submission, 2-614
 - Forced construction, 2-606
 - General rule, 2-605
 - General submissions, 2-607
 - "All controversies," 2-608
 - "All matters, claims, and demands at law or equity," 2-608
 - "All matters in difference between the parties in the cause," 2-609
 - "All other actions or causes of actions," 2-608
 - Controversies of all kinds embraced, 2-607
 - Examples, 2-607 *et seq.*

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

Construction of submissions, *cont'd.*

General submissions, *cont'd.*

Former disputes already settled, 2-609

Immaterial what terms are used, 2-608

Matters in which other parties are interested, 2-609

Period of time covered, 2-610

What submissions are general, 2-607

Indefinite submission, 2-610

Intention, 2-605, 607

Liberal construction, 2-605

Merger of oral agreement into written submission, 2-610

Order of agreements, 2-611

Reference construed as submission, 2-611

Separate written agreement, 2-610

Stipulations in submissions, 2-612

For arbitration on principles of equity, 2-613

Right of appeal, 2-613

Submission of a cause, 2-612

To "abide by" the award, 2-613

Waiver of right of appeal, 2-613

Uncertain submission, 2-610

Written submission is final, 2-610

Contempt of court:

Revocation, 2-598

Conveyances (see *infra*, Deeds):

Award as to partition should direct conveyances, 2-802

Power to award conveyances, 2-682

Corporations, 7-808, 854

Attorneys, 2-628

Counsel of the corporation, 2-621

Submission by corporation, 2-620

Correcting errors, 2-589

Correction of mistakes in award, 2-700

Corruption, 2-708, 709

Costs:

Arbitrator exceeding his authority, 2-746

Arbitrator's fees should be taxed with costs, 2-701

Award for costs only, 2-738

Certainty as to costs, 2-759

Delegation of authority, 2-754.

Effect of award on attorney's lien for costs, 2-805

Power of the arbitrator over the costs, 2-689

Awarding as to costs, 2-691

Award of costs simply in suit pending, 2-696

Award of gross sum, 2-696

Common-law rule as to costs between solicitor and client, 2-692

Costs fixed by the parties, 2-694

Costs of the award, 2-690

Costs of the reference, 2-689

Costs to abide event, 2-690

Defects as to amount of costs, 2-692

Defendant arrested, 2-691

Effect of the award, 2-690

Excess of authority, 2-694

Form of the award, 2-696

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

Costs, *cont'd.*

Power of the arbitrator over the costs, *cont'd.*

Judgment for plaintiff, costs for defendant, 2-695

Power to certify for costs, 2-692

Provision giving arbitrator power over costs, 2-691

Rule in England, 2-689

Rule in the United States, 2-693

Submission of cause pending, 2-695

Submission silent as to costs, 2-689

Submission under statute, 2-694

View that arbitrator has no implied power to award costs, 2-693

View that power to award costs is incidental to submission, 2-694

When arbitrator makes no award, 2-691

When arbitrator should give specific directions, 2-691

Where award as to costs is defective, 2-692

Where the costs of the cause and reference abide the event, 2-690

Whether costs follow award, 2-695

Power to tax costs may be delegated, 2-754

Recommitment, 2-792

Separable award, 2-746

Counsel, see *infra*, Attorney and client.

Criminal law:

Award that an act shall be done which is contrary to the law, 2-678

Criminal matters, 2-558

Compromises after conviction for misdemeanor, 2-559

Consent of court, 2-559

Criminal matters are not arbitrable, 2-558

Criminal offense of a personal character, 2-558

Offenses of a public nature, 2-558

What may be submitted, 2-558

Cumulative evidence:

Cumulative evidence not sufficient ground for setting aside award of arbitrators, 8-476

Damages (see *infra*, Amount of award), 2-680

Death:

Revocation:

By death of party, 2-600

By death, or refusal to act, of arbitrator, 2-601

De bene esse, 2-663

Debts, 2-558

Deeds (see *infra*, Conveyances):

Award ordering deed, 2-812

Power to award conveyances, 2-682

Definition:

Award, 2-719

Submission, 2-539

Delegation of authority, 1-976

Award reserving or delegating judicial power, 2-753

Award reserving or delegating ministerial functions, 2-754

General rule, 1-976

Power to tax costs may be delegated, 2-754

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Delegation of authority, *cont'd.*
 - Scientific and technical matters, 1-977
- Delegation of his authority by the arbitrator, 2-687
 - Award based on opinion of stranger, 2-687
 - Delegating authority to one another, 2-687
 - Delegating ministerial act, 2-688
 - Experts, 2-687
 - General rule, 2-687
 - Matters of skill or science, 2-688
 - May not appoint a substitute, 2-689
 - May take opinion on question of fact, 2-687
 - Professional aid in framing award, 2-688
 - Taking opinion on question of law, 2-688
- Delegatus non potest delegare*, 1-976
- Delivery, 2-700
- Delivery of the award, 2-729
 - Common-law arbitration, 2-730
 - Compelling delivery of award held for fees, 2-708
 - Delivery by day specified, 2-730
 - Delivery of award in duplicate, 2-731
 - Payment of fees, 2-731
 - Ready for delivery, 2-729
 - Waiver of delivery, 2-730
 - What constitutes delivery, 2-730
- Demurrer:
 - Uncertainty, 2-767
- Difference, 9-454
- Discontinuance, 2-564
 - Waiver, 2-567
 - When submission operates as discontinuance of pending cause, 2-565
 - Where submission *ipso facto* operates as discontinuance, 2-566
 - Whether award must direct discontinuance, 2-726
- Doubt:
 - Must be a matter of doubt, 2-553
- Dower, 2-562
- Duration of the arbitrator's authority, 2-696
 - Arbitrator cannot set limit to his own authority, 2-698
 - Authority ended by making the award, 2-698
 - Cannot alter award in accordance with changed views, 2-699
 - Consent or waiver of terms of submission as to time, 2-697
 - Correcting mistakes in award, 2-700
 - Extension of time, 2-697
 - Meaning of terms used in limitations of time, 2-697
 - One award exhausts authority, 2-699
 - Refusal to deliver award to the parties, 2-700
 - When arbitrators' authority determined, 2-699
 - Where first award set aside is void, 2-699
 - Where the submission does not limit the time, 2-698
 - Where time limited by the submission, 2-696

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Effect of agreement to submit:
 - Cases pendente lite*, see *infra*, *Cases pendente lite*.
- Effect of the award, 2-794
 - Attorney's lien for costs, 2-805
 - Award a final judgment, 2-794
 - Award as evidence, 2-805
 - Matters not within submission, 2-805
 - Matters within submission, 2-805
 - Recitals, 2-806
 - Strangers, 2-806
 - Award not final, 2-797
 - Changing character of demand, 2-796
 - Claim without scope of submission, 2-798
 - Conclusiveness of award*, see *infra*, *Conclusiveness of award*.
 - Effect of award to vest title to property, 2-801
 - Award as to partition should direct conveyances, 2-802
 - Awards under statutes transferring title, 2-803
 - Boundaries, 2-802
 - Personal property, 2-803
 - Possession follows title, 2-802
 - Real estate, 2-801
- Effect of verdict, 2-797
- Effect upon matters in difference not presented, 2-799
 - Award bars suit as to all matters within submission although not presented, 2-799
 - Award not bar as to collateral questions, 2-799
 - Conclusiveness, 2-800
 - Rule in England, 2-799
 - Rule in the United States, 2-800
- Matters within submission not decided, 2-798
- Merger, 2-798
- Pleading award in bar, 2-795
- Strangers, 2-804
- Void award, 2-797
- Ejectment:
 - Land awarded by arbitrators, 10-521
- Errors:
 - Correction of mistakes in award, 2-700
- Estoppel:
 - Title, 2-801
- Evidence:
 - Arbitrators must hear all the evidence, 2-655
 - Closing the case finally, 2-658
 - Discretion of the arbitrator, 2-656
 - General rule, 2-655
 - Opening the case for new evidence, 2-657
 - Parties as witnesses, 2-656
 - Party causing needless delay, 2-656
 - Award, 2-727
 - Award as evidence, 2-727, 805
 - Informalities, 2-542
 - Matters not within submission, 2-805
 - Matters within submission, 2-805
 - Recitals, 2-806
 - Strangers, 2-806
 - Extrinsic evidence to aid award, 2-765
 - Mistake in the award, 2-782

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*Evidence, *cont'd.*

New evidence, 2-791

Parol evidence, see *infra*, Parol evidence.

Power of arbitrators to admit or reject evidence, 2-660

Admission of incompetent witness, 2-664

Arbitrator's decision is final, 2-661

Conditional admission, 2-663

Evidence *de bene esse*, 2-663

Mistake as to scope of submission, 2-662

Objecting to evidence so admitted, 2-664

Referring question to court, 2-662

Rule in England, 2-660

Rule in United States, 2-661

Rule where arbitrator is officer of court, 2-662

Waiver of objection as to time of proceedings, 2-668

Executors and administrators (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS), 2-628

Admission of assets, 2-629

After settlement of estate, 2-628

Award for smaller sum than recoverable at law, 2-629

Directing payments by executors, 2-679

Ex parte hearing, 2-649

Expert and opinion evidence:

Taking the advice of experts, 2-687, 688

Extending the time for making the award, 2-591

By consent of parties, 2-591, 693

By courts of equity, 2-592

By courts of law, 2-591

By indorsement on bond, 2-545

By the arbitrator, 2-592

Effect of extension of time, 2-593

Extension should be by instrument of equal dignity with original submission, 2-591

How extension should be evidenced, 2-591

Manner of making extension prescribed by submission, 2-593

Parties may extend time, 2-591, 697

When arbitrator must act with reference to extension, 2-592

Where submission contains no power to extend, 2-591

Failure or refusal to act, 2-666, 667

Fees, see *infra*, Compensation of arbitrator.Finality, see *infra*, Award.

Final judgments and decrees, 2-794

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Form of submission at common law, 2-539

Award as evidence, 2-542

Bond, 2-545

Construction of bond, 2-545, 546

Effect of statutes, 2-540

General rule, 2-539

Indorsement on bond of extension of time of making award, 2-545

Intent to submit, 2-539

No particular form necessary, 2-539

Oral submission, 2-541

Parol submission, 2-542

Parol submission cannot be made a rule of court, 2-543, 553

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*Form of submission at common law, *cont'd.*

Penalty named in bond, 2-545

Seal, 2-543, 544

Sealed instrument the matter in dispute, 2-544

Statute of frauds, 2-543

Statutes, 2-540

Submission by deed cannot be altered by parol, 2-544

Title to land, 2-543

Waiver of informalities, 2-542

Who may give bond, 2-545

Writing not under seal, 2-543

Writing under seal, 2-544

Written submission supersedes oral, 2-546

Fraud (see *infra*, Mistake in the award), 2-708, 709

Fraud of arbitrator, 2-638

Future actions of the parties, 2-683

Discretion, 2-684

Examples, 2-684, 685

Power to direct, 2-683

Separable award, 2-744

Future disputes, 2-570

Action for breach of stipulation to submit, 2-572

Agreement operates as submission, 2-587

Agreement to submit future disputes does not oust jurisdiction of courts, 2-570

Award made in pursuance of agreement, 2-573

Conditions precedent to right of action, 2-573

General rule, 2-573

Illustrations, 2-573

Stipulations in building contract, 2-585

Stipulations in policies of insurance, see *infra*, Insurance.

Submission to arbitration made condition precedent to right of action, 2-573

Waiver of arbitration clause, 2-586

General submissions, see *infra*, Construction of submissions; Submission.Guardian *ad litem*, 2-630; 15-12

Guardians, 2-629

Guardian *ad litem*, 2-630

Guardian adversely interested or without power to comply with award, 2-630

Guardian binding himself, 2-630

Guardian may enter into a submission, 2-629

Hearing (see *infra*, Arbitrator; Notice of the hearing):Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.*Ex parte* hearing, 2-649

Power to adjourn the hearing, 2-665

Time and place of hearing, 2-653

Umpire, 2-716

Husband and wife (see *infra*, Married women), 2-615

Acquiescence of wife, 2-616

Controversies between husband and wife, 2-615

Feme covert, 2-615

Property over which wife has absolute control, 2-615

Separate property of wife, 2-616

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Husband and wife, *cont'd.*
 - Statutory enactments, 2-615
 - When husband's act binds wife, 2-616
- Hypothetical award, 2-785
- Illegal act:
 - Award that an illegal act should be done, 2-678
- Illegal contracts, 2-558
- Impeaching the award, see *infra*, Arbitrator; Award), 2-808
 - Arbitrator impeaching his own award, 2-705
 - Award offered as evidence, 2-805
 - Matters submitted and not decided, 2-738
- Implication of law, see *infra*, Revocation by implication of law.
- Indemnity:
 - Power to direct indemnity, 2-680
- Infants, 2-616
 - Mutuality, 2-771
- Injunctions:
 - Injunctive relief against awards, 16-398
- Insanity:
 - Committees of lunatics, 2-630
- Insolvency and bankruptcy (see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**), 2-618
- Insurance, 3-1015
 - Burden of proof, 16-959
 - Submission to arbitration as a condition precedent to the right to sue, 2-574
 - Arbitration clause held collateral to agreement to pay, 2-582
 - Arbitration clause not waiver of right to rebuild or repair, 2-582
 - Decisions of architects, engineers, and others, 2-582
 - Denial of liability by company, 2-581
 - Express words or the necessary implication, 2-581
 - Failure of arbitration through fault of company, 2-581
 - General rule, 2-575
 - Notice, 2-585
 - Total destruction of property, 2-581
 - Where stipulation held void or arbitration not deemed condition precedent to right of action, 2-577
- Intention to be bound, 2-556
- Intention to submit, 2-539
- Interest (see *infra*, Parties to submission):
 - Arbitrator, 2-634
- International law, 16-1139
- Interpretation, see *infra*, Construction; Construction of awards; Construction of submissions.
- Intoxicating liquors:
 - Status of award for price of liquors, 17-314
- Joint executors and administrators:
 - Power to submit to arbitration, 17-622
- Jurisdiction, 17-1055
 - Agreement to submit future disputes does not oust jurisdiction of courts, 2-570
- Jury trial, waiver of, 2-563
- Justices of the peace, 18-26
- Laches:
 - Award of arbitrators, 18-122

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Law:
 - Submission requires award according to law, 2-783
- Law and fact (see *infra*, Questions of law and fact):
 - Findings of law and fact, 2-727
- Leave of court:
 - Revocation, 2-598
- Liability of the arbitrator, 2-707
 - Arbitrator as party defendant, 2-710
 - Compelling delivery of award held for fees, 2-708
 - Corruption, 2-708, 709
 - Fraud, 2-708, 709
 - Liability as stakeholder, 2-709
 - Liability for misconduct, 2-707
 - Liability in equity, 2-709
 - Liability in respect of fees, 2-708
 - Partiality, 2-708
 - Remedy for excessive fees paid, 2-708
 - When interest necessary to make arbitrator defendant, 2-710
- Lien for fees upon award, 2-702, 703
- Limitation of actions:
 - Effect of submission, 2-564
 - Offer to arbitrate, 19-299
- Lot:
 - Selection of umpire by lot, 2-713
- Majority, 2-645
- Marriage:
 - Revocation, 2-601
- Married women (see *infra*, Husband and wife):
 - Mutuality, 2-771
- Mechanics' liens:
 - Effect of submission to arbitration, 20-506
- Merger, 2-798
- Ministerial acts not a basis for a submission, 2-554
- Misconduct of arbitrator, 2-638
 - Fees, 2-704
 - Liability for misconduct, 2-707
- Mistake in the award, 2-776
 - Affidavit of mistake, 2-705
 - Affidavits of arbitrators, 2-788
 - Arbitrator expresses an intention to be governed by law, 2-787
 - Arbitrator's discretion, 2-785
 - Arbitrator to state case for opinion of court, 2-784
 - Award containing reasons of arbitrators, 2-786
 - Award generally binding, 2-778
 - Award subject to review by court, 2-785
 - Clear and gross mistake admitted by the arbitrators, 2-777
 - Courts of equity, 2-776
 - Decision of engineers and architects, 2-779
 - Effect of acquiescence, 2-789
 - Exceptions to rule, 2-782
 - Extrinsic evidence, 2-782
 - Fraud, 2-781
 - General rule, 2-776
 - Hypothetical award, 2-785
 - Inquiry of arbitrators as to grounds of decision, 2-789
 - In United States, 2-778
 - Mistake construed misconduct, 2-777

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Mistake in the award, *cont'd.*
 - Mistake must be apparent and prejudicial, 2-782
 - Mistake of fact, 2-776, 781
 - Mistakes not apparent on face of award, 2-788
 - Mistakes of law, 2-783
 - Qualifications of the rule, 2-783
 - Reasons for decision, 2-789
 - Reasons of arbitrators, 2-786
 - Recommitment, 2-792
 - Setting aside awards, 2-780
 - Stating case for court, 2-784
 - Stating special case under statute, 2-785
 - Submission requires award according to law, 2-783
 - What must be shown by party alleging mistake, 2-781
 - When evidence of mistake may be admitted, 2-788
- Mortgagees:
 - Submission by mortgagees, 2-622
- Municipal corporations, 20-1146
 - Submission by corporation, 2-620
- New arbitrators, 2-589
- New evidence, 2-791
 - Opening the case for new evidence, 2-657
- Notice of adjournment, 2-666
- Notice of revocation, 2-600
- Notice of the hearing, 2-650
 - Arbitrators must give parties time to examine written evidence, 2-655
 - Each party entitled, 2-650
 - English rule, 2-652
 - Failure to meet as appointed, 2-652
 - Generally, 2-650
 - How failure to give notice may be availed of, 2-651
 - Omission of notice, 2-652
 - Presumption as to notice, 2-651
 - Reasonable notice, 2-651
 - Submission by act of parties, 2-653
 - Sufficiency of notice, 2-651
 - Time and place of hearing, 2-653
 - Umpire, 2-717
 - Waiver of notice, 2-654
 - When notice is not required, 2-653
- Nuisances, 2-557
- Number of arbitrators:
 - Statute, 2-548
- Oath of arbitrator, 2-639
 - At common law, 2-639
 - Directory or mandatory statutes, 2-639, 640
 - Form of oath, 2-641
 - Statutes of various states, 2-639, 640
 - Waiver of oath, 2-639, 640
- Oath of umpire, 2-641
- Oath to witnesses, 2-659
 - Arbitrator's discretion, 2-660
 - At common law, 2-659
 - Order requiring witnesses to be sworn, 2-659
 - Parties may waive oath, 2-659
 - Statutory powers of arbitrators, 2-660
 - Witnesses sworn before court, 2-660
- Officers and agents of private corporations, 2-625
- Opening the case for new evidence, 2-657
- Oral agreement, see *infra*, Parol agreement.

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Oral award, 2-722
- Oral condition, 2-721
- Oral submission, see *infra*, Form of submission at common law.
- Parent and child, 2-629, 630
- Parol agreement:
 - Merger of oral agreement into written submission, 2-610
 - Oral agreement to add to written submission, 2-741
 - Revocation, 2-599
 - Subsequent completed written submission, 2-610
 - Written submission altered by parol, 2-593
- Parol award, 2-722
- Parol condition, 2-721
- Parol evidence, 11-549
 - Admissibility, 2-610
 - Extrinsic evidence to aid award, 2-765
 - Matters submitted and not decided, 2-738
- Parol submission (see *infra*, Form of submission at common law), 2-597
 - Rule of court, 2-543, 553
- Parties to submission, 2-614
 - Award must decide as to all parties, 2-736
 - Certainty of award as to parties, 2-763
 - Persons with interest in subject matter, 2-614
 - Abutters, 2-621
 - Bankrupts, 2-618
 - Corporations, 2-620
 - General rule, 2-614
 - Husband and wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.
 - Infants, 2-616
 - Mortgagees, 2-622
 - Municipal corporations, 2-620
 - Nominal and real parties to suit, 2-619
 - Parties must have power over subject-matter sufficient to execute the award, 2-614
 - Parties to pending suit, 2-619
 - Partners, 2-617
 - Persons bound in severalty, 2-619
 - Persons jointly interested, 2-618
 - Persons legally competent to contract, 2-614
 - Strangers to the record, 2-619
- Persons without interest in subject-matter, 2-622
 - Agents, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Assignees of bankrupts, 2-630
 - Attorneys, see *infra*, Attorney and client.
 - Committees of lunatics, 2-630
 - Executors and administrators, see *infra*, Executors and administrators.
 - Guardians, see *infra*, Guardians.
 - Parents, 2-629
 - Public officers, 2-631
 - Trustees, 2-631
- Partnership, 2-557, 617
 - Awards in partnership cases, 2-681
 - Appointing a receiver, 2-681
 - Awards as to the division of debts and credits, 2-682

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*Partnership, *cont'd.*Awards in partnership cases, *cont'd.*

Directing a dissolution, 2-681; 22-211

Discretion vested in arbitrator, 2-681

Settlement of terms of dissolution, 2-681

Dissolution, 2-682; 22-211

General partnership, 2-617

Power of partners to submit to arbitration, 22-155

Submission by partners, 2-617

When partner personally bound, 2-618

Party walls:

Determination of value by arbitration, 22-254

Direction of unconditional payment of money, 2-809

Duty of party directed to pay money, 2-810

Payment to stranger for benefit of party, 2-685

Payment of money, 2-679

Bond or penalty to secure payment, 22-679

Damages, 2-680

Directing payments by executors, 2-679

Fixing terms of payment, 2-679

Indemnity, 2-680

Interest, 2-680

Setting off cross claims, 2-679

Terms of payment fixed in excess of power, 2-680

To whom and how payments to be made, 2-679

Pendente lite, see *infra*, Cases *pendente lite*.

Performance of the award, 2-808

Acts directed on both sides, but independent of each other, 2-811

Acts directed on each side mutually dependent, 2-811

Acts held breaches of award or otherwise, 2-810

Alternative award, 2-810

Award ordering deed, 2-812

Direction of unconditional payment of money, 2-809

Duty of party directed to pay money, 2-810

Failure to specify time in award, 2-808

Performance by arbitrators, 2-812

Power of court to direct award to be delivered for cancellation, 2-812

Ratification, 2-807

Refusal to execute award, 2-812

Substantial performance, 2-809

Tender of performance, 2-809

Time of performance, 2-808

What is sufficient performance, 2-809

Perjury, 22-684

Place:

Certainty as to place, 2-760

Presence of arbitrators, see *infra*, Arbitrator.

Presumptions:

Certainty, 2-766

Presumption as to finality, 2-755

Presumption as to joint action of arbitrators, 2-643

Presumption as to notice, 2-651

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*Presumptions, *cont'd.*

Presumption in favor of award, 2-670

Presumption that all matters submitted are decided, 2-736

Presumption that award is separable, 2-749

Presumption that outside matters are not decided, 2-740

Private international law, 22-1353

Probate, 23-113

Proceeding, 23-156

Publication of the award, 2-727

As to time of setting aside award, 2-729

As to validity, 2-728

Publication on the Sabbath, 2-729

What constitutes publication, 2-728

Where required by the submission, 2-727

Public officers:

Submission by public officers, 2-631

Questions of law and fact:

Arbitrator judge of law and fact, 2-672

Admitting extra legal claim or defense, 2-675

Appeal, 2-673

Arbitrator a lawyer, 2-676

Arbitrators' decision final upon questions of fact, 2-673

General rule, 2-672

How far judges of law, 2-673

May refer questions of law to the court, 2-676

May waive by implication his right to judge the law, 2-677

Power limited by the submission, 2-676

Whether arbitrator may disregard rules of law, 2-673

Delegation of authority, 2-687, 688

Findings of fact and of law, 2-727

Questions of law, 2-561

Quorum:

Arbitrators must all act together, 2-641

Railroads:

Contracts for construction, 23-712

Ratification of the award, 2-806

Accepting benefits under award, 2-807

Acquiescence, 2-807

Effect of ignorance on ratification, 2-808

Effect of ratification, 2-806

Lapse of time, 2-807

Performance a ratification, 2-807

Ratification by agent, 2-808

Sleeping on rights, 2-807

Valid award, 2-806

Voidable award, 2-806

Void award, 2-807

Real property, 2-559

Boundaries, 2-560

Certainty, 2-761

Description, 2-761

Ejectments, 2-560

General submission, 2-560

Land identified by reference to deed, 2-761

Matters regarding real property, 2-559

Parol submission, 2-560

Specific submission, 2-560

Where questions of title cannot be submitted, 2-559

Reasonableness, 2-773

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

Receivers:

- Appointing a receiver, 2-681
- Recitals, 2-724, 806
- Recollection, appeals to, 2-557
- Recommitment of the award, 2-790
 - Alteration, 2-791
 - Award good on its face, 2-792
 - Costs, 2-793
 - Discovery of new evidence, 2-791
 - Discretion as to time, 2-794
 - Discretion to recommit, 2-793
 - Failure of intention, 2-792
 - Mistake, 2-792
 - Power and duty of the arbitrator on recommitment, 2-792
 - Power of courts to recommit, 2-790
 - Recommitment as to whole case, 2-794
 - Rehearing necessary, 2-793
 - Return of same award, 2-793
 - Second recommitment, 2-794
 - Want of finality, 2-792
 - When award will be recommitted, 2-791

Record, 2-613

Adjournment, 2-666

Referees, see REFEREES.

References (see *infra*, Rule of court):

- Altering the rule of reference and not the submission, 2-590
- Costs, see *infra*, Costs.
- Effect of the failure of the reference, 2-813
- Reference construed as submission, 2-611

Rehearing:

- Recommitment, 2-792
- Umpire, 2-716

Relative, relation, relationship, 2-637

Release of error, 2-569

Releases, 2-683; 24-302

Form and particulars of instrument, 2-683

In what cases power exists, 2-683

Mutuality, 2-769

Mutual release, 2-811

Power to award releases, 2-683

Separable award, 2-744

Where award need not order release of rights, 2-726

Repudiation of award, 2-808

Returns:

Return of the award into court, 2-731

Review, 2-785

Revocation by implication of law, 2-600

Bankruptcy, 2-602

By death of party, 2-600

Death of one of several persons constituting but one party, 2-600

Death or refusal to act, of arbitrator, 2-601

Instituting suit, 2-602

Marriage of female party, 2-601

Revocation implied from circumstances and conduct, 2-602

Stipulation for survival, 2-601

Revoking the submission, 2-594

Action for breach of the bond or agreement, 2-603

After award, 2-597

Agent of officer, 2-596

Before award, 2-594

Common-law rule, 2-594

Consent of party, 2-597

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*Revoking the submission, *cont'd.*

- Effect of revocation, 2-603
- Equity, 2-598
- Express stipulations that submission should be irrevocable, 2-596
- Form of revocation, 2-599
- Leave of court, 2-598
- Liability for revocation, 2-602
- Notice of revocation, 2-600
- One of several persons, who constitute but one party, revoking against the will of the others, 2-596
- Parol revocation, 2-599
- Parol submission, 2-597
- Refusal to appoint another arbitrator, 2-603
- Revocable at any time before award, 2-594
- Revocation by implication of law, see *infra*, Revocation by implication of law.
- Revocation by legislature, 2-602
- Revocation in equity, 2-598
- Revocation must conform to the submission, 2-599
- Submission containing other terms to be performed by the parties, 2-597
- Submission made rule of court, 2-597
- Submission under arbitration clause in deed or contract, 2-597
- Time of revocation, 2-594

Rule of court:

- Authority of attorney, 2-626
- Parol submission, 2-543
- Parol submission cannot be made a rule of court, 2-543
- Revocation, 2-597
- Submissions by rule of court, 2-551
 - At what time made, 2-552
 - Distinction between submissions under the statutes and submissions by rule of court, 2-551
 - English statutes, 2-552
 - General submission made a rule of court, 2-551
 - Parol submission, 2-553
 - Reference by rule of court, 2-551

Satisfaction:

- Awarding a chattel in satisfaction, 2-678
- Illustrations of satisfaction awarded beyond powers, 2-677
- Kinds of satisfaction awarded, 2-677
- Performance of specific acts, 2-678

Schools, 25-45

Seal, 2-803

Necessity for seal, 2-722

Submission, 2-543, 544

Submission by agent, 2-624

Separate property of married women, 2-615, 616

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 2-679

Setting aside award (see *infra*, Arbitrator; Award; Mistake in award):

What constitutes publication, 2-729

Setting aside the submission, 2-594

Bad faith, 2-594

Compulsory submission, 2-594

In general, 2-594

Signature:

- Arbitrator bound by his signature, 2-705
- Umpire, 2-717

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Signing the award, 2-731
- Specific performance*, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.
- Stakeholder:
 - Liability of arbitrator as stakeholder, 2-709
- Stating case to court*, see *infra*, Mistake in the award.
- Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Statutes* (see *infra*, Form of submission at common law):
 - Compliance with statutory condition, 2-723
 - Construction of statutes relating to submissions, 2-612
 - Effect of agreement not to sue, 2-587
 - Effect of statutes on common-law submission, 2-540
 - Matters referred by statute, 2-562
 - Seal, 2-722
 - Submission under statutes*, see *infra*, Submission under statutes.
- Statutory award, 2-673
- Staying proceedings, 2-605
 - Agreement not to proceed in court pending reference, 2-605
 - Where injury would result were the proceedings allowed, 2-605
- Stipulations in submissions*, see *infra*, Construction of submissions.
- Stock and produce exchanges*, see STOCK AND PRODUCE EXCHANGES.
- Strangers:
 - Award as evidence, 2-806
 - Effect of the award, 2-804
 - Separable award, 2-745
- Strangers to the submission*, see *infra*, Authority over strangers to the submission.
- Streets:
 - Submission by abutters, 2-621
- Submission (see *infra*, Award), 2-539
 - Agreement to submit future disputes*, see *infra*, Future disputes.
 - Amending or altering the submission*, see *infra*, Amending or altering the submission.
 - Bars in action, 2-569
 - Cases pendente lite*, see *infra*, Cases pendente lite.
 - Construction of submission*, see *infra*, Construction of submissions.
 - Duration of the arbitrator's authority*, see *infra*, Duration of the arbitrator's authority.
 - Duration of the submission*, 2-604
 - Effect of agreement not to sue, 2-587
 - Effect of agreement to submit, 2-562
 - Form of submission at common law*, see *infra*, Form of submission at common law.
 - General submission, 2-740
 - Necessity, 2-723
 - Parties to submission*, see *infra*, Parties to submission.
 - Publication*, see *infra*, Publication of the award.
 - Questions of law and fact*, see *infra*, Questions of law and fact.
 - Revocation*, see *infra*, Revoking the submission.

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Submission, cont'd.*
 - Revoking the submission*, see *infra*, Revoking the submission.
 - Setting aside the submission (see *infra*, Setting aside the submission), 2-594
 - Specific performance, 2-604
 - Specific performance of submission, 2-604
 - Staying proceedings, 2-605
 - Stipulations in submissions*, see *infra*, Construction of submissions.
 - Strangers to the submission*, see *infra*, Authority over strangers to the submission.
 - Submissions under statutes*, see *infra*, Submission under statute.
 - Umpire*, see *infra*, Umpire.
 - Waiver of requirements of the submission, 2-727
 - What is a proper basis for a submission*, see *infra*, Basis for a submission.
 - What may be submitted*, see *infra*, What may be submitted.
 - Who may be parties to submission*, see *infra*, Parties to submission.
- Submission under statute, 2-546
 - Acknowledgment, 2-548
 - Certain number of arbitrators required, 2-548
 - Compulsory arbitration, 2-549
 - Defective statutory submissions, 2-550
 - General rule, 2-546
 - Specification of demands, 2-548
 - Strict compliance with statute necessary, 2-547
 - Submissions by rule of court*, see *infra*, Rule of court.
 - Technicality of pleading not requisite, 2-548
 - Waiver of strict compliance with statute, 2-549
 - Where parties to an action entered into an agreement out of court, 2-549
- Substitute, 2-689
- Substitution of new arbitrators, 2-589
- Suits in equity, 2-561
- Sunday:
 - Publication, 2-729
- Supersedeas and stay of proceedings, 2-605
 - Agreement not to sue, 2-588
- Suspension of case, 2-568
- Third arbitrator*, see *infra*, Umpire.
- Time (see *infra*, Duration of the arbitrator's authority):
 - Certainty as to time, 2-760
- Time for making the award*, see *infra*, Extending the time for making the award.
- Time of delivery, 2-729, 730
- Time of performance, 2-808
- Title to property (see *infra*, Real property), 2-801
- Trial, 2-837
- Trusts and trustees:
 - Submission by trustees, 2-631
- Umpire, 2-710, 718
 - Appointment of umpire, 2-710, 712
 - Award by umpire before arbitrator's time for award expires, 2-719
 - Conclusiveness of award, 2-717
 - Construction of submission, 2-711, 712
 - Definition of umpire, 2-711

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Umpire, *cont'd.*
 - Duties, 2-715
 - Notice of hearing, 2-717
 - Oath, 2-641
 - Power, 2-715
 - Power of arbitrators to appoint umpire, 2-710
 - Rehearing *de novo*, 2-716
 - Signing award, 2-717
 - Sitting with arbitrators, 2-715
 - Statutory provisions, 2-710
 - Third arbitrator, 2-712
 - Time limited for making award, 2-718
 - Time limited for umpirage, 2-719
 - Umpire appointed by submission, 2-711
 - Umpire determines the whole dispute, 2-711
 - Umpire's decision final, 2-717
 - Umpire should not act as arbitrator, 2-711
 - Using his own judgment, 2-715
 - Waiver by parties of right to rehearing, 2-716
 - When umpire's authority begins and ends, 2-718
- Usages and customs:
 - Submission by agent, 2-624
- Verdict, 2-797
- Waiver:
 - May waive by implication his right to judge the law, 2-677
- Waiver of delivery, 2-730
- Waiver of irregularities in the proceedings, 2-667
 - After an award is made and satisfied, 2-668
 - Effect of waiver, 2-667
 - Execution of and acquiescence in award, 2-668
 - Full knowledge of irregularity, 2-667
 - Proceedings before improper or incomplete set of arbitrators, 2-668
 - Waiver of objections as to the form of award, 2-669
- Waiver of notice, 2-654
- Waiver of oath, 2-659
- Waiver of requirements of the submission, 2-727
- What may be submitted, 2-557
 - Actions at law, 2-561
 - Civil matters, 2-557
 - Compromises after conviction for misdemeanor, 2-559
 - Criminal matters, 2-558
 - Debts, 2-558
 - Dower, 2-562
 - General rule, 2-557
 - Illegal matters, 2-558
 - Matters referred by statute, 2-562
 - Matters regarding real estate, see *infra*, Real property.
 - Nuisances, 2-557
 - Partnership matters, 2-557
 - Questions of law, 2-561
 - Suits in equity, 2-561
- Wills:
 - Construction by arbitrators, 30-672
- Witnesses:
 - Admission of incompetent witness, 2-664
 - Arbitrator, 23-52

ARBITRATION AND AWARD, *cont'd.*

- Witnesses, *cont'd.*
 - Arbitrator as a witness, 2-704
 - Affidavit of mistake, 2-705
 - Cannot be compelled to testify in correction or explanation of award, 2-704
 - Evidence admissible to sustain but not to impeach award, 2-705
 - Explanatory letters written after award, 2-704
 - General rule, 2-704
 - May be witness at hearing before themselves, 2-706
 - May prove admissions by parties and extrinsic facts, 2-707
 - Reasons for decision of arbitrator, 2-705
 - Subject-matter of award, 2-705
 - Testifying as to proceedings, 2-706
 - Attesting witness, 2-721
 - Discretion of arbitrator, 2-660
 - Evidence by affidavit, 2-660
 - Parties may be witnesses, 2-656
 - Parties may waive oath, 2-659
 - Power to administer oath to witnesses, 2-659
 - Power to enforce the attendance of witnesses, 2-659
 - Privilege of witnesses, 2-659
 - Statutory powers of arbitrators as to oath, 2-660
 - Waiver of objections, 2-669
 - Working contracts, 2-557, 585; 30-1288
- ARCH,** 30-1206
- ARCHITECTS,** 2-815
- See **INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS; WORKING CONTRACTS.**
 - Agency, see *infra*, Powers of architect.
 - Approval, see *infra*, Plans.
 - Arbitration:
 - Architects as arbitrators, see **ARBITRATION AND AWARD.**
 - Burden of proof:
 - Skill and care, 2-820
 - Compensation, see *infra*, Remuneration of architect, 2-822
 - Competition, 2-817
 - Death of architect, 2-822
 - Definition, 2-815
 - Delegation of authority, 2-822
 - Disinterested, 2-815
 - Estimate, 11-383
 - Exemptions from execution, 12-100
 - Expert and opinion evidence, 2-822
 - Fraud, 2-817
 - Good faith, 2-816
 - Accepting commissions from contractor, 2-816
 - Independent contractors, 16-205
 - Supervision by architect, 16-189
 - Interest, 2-815
 - Laborer, 18-72
 - Libel and slander, 18-967
 - Liens, 2-823
 - Limitations on cost of structure, 2-818
 - Mechanics' liens (see **MECHANICS' LIENS**), 2-823; 20-342
 - Negligence, see *infra*, Skill and care required.
 - Plans (see *infra*, Submission of plans):
 - Defective plans, 2-818

ARCHITECTS, 2-815

Powers of architect, 2-820

Accepting different class of work from that required by contract, 2-820

Alterations, 2-820

Delegation of authority, 2-822

Employing another contractor, 2-821

False representations as to authority, 2-822

Illustrations, 2-820

Subcontracts, 2-821

Terms of authority to be strictly followed, 2-822

To change original contract, 2-820

When constituted general agent, 2-821

Question of fact:

Skill and care, 2-820

Remuneration of architect, 2-822

Lien for fees, 2-823

Rate of compensation, 2-822

Who liable for, 2-823

Rescission, 2-817

Skill and care required, 2-818

Burden of proof, 2-820

Care in superintendence, 2-819

Defective plans, 2-818

Plans must be followed, 2-819

Question of fact, 2-820

Reasonable skill, 2-818

Submission of plans, 2-816

Acceptance, 2-816

Competition, 2-817

Fraud, 2-817

In general, 2-816

Limitations on cost of structure, 2-818

No stipulation as to approval, 2-816

Plans subject to approval, 2-817

Rescission, 2-817

Trust and confidence, 2-816

Working contracts, see **WORKING CONTRACTS**.

Workman, 30-1290

ARCHIVES, 2-825

Records, 24-159

ARCIFINIES, 2-825**ARDENT SPIRITS, 2-825****ARE, 2-825****ARGUED, 2-826****ARGUMENT, 2-826****ARGUMENT OF COUNSEL, 2-826**

Judge:

Duty to be present during argument, 17-719

Duty to restrain misrepresentations of counsel, 17-721

Reading law books to jury, 9-889

Reading scientific books in argument before jury, 9-888

ARISE, 2-826**ARMED, 2-827****ARMED VESSEL, 2-827****ARMISTICES:**

International law, 16-1158

War, 16-1158

ARM OF THE SEA, 2-827**ARMORIAL BEARINGS, 2-828****ARMS, 2-828**See **CARRYING WEAPONS; CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**.

Coat of arms, 2-829

Constitutional law, 2-828

Force and arms, 14-741

Loaded arms, 3-267

ARMS, *cont'd.*

Militia, 2-828

ARMS OF WAR, 5-738**ARMY, 2-829**See **MILITARY LAW; MILITIA**.**AROMATIC, 2-829****AROUND, 2-829****ARRAIGNMENT, 2-829**

Records, 24-167

ARRANGEMENT, 2-830**ARRAS, 2-830****ARRAY, 2-830**See **JURY AND JURY TRIAL**.**ARREARS, 2-830**

Due, 10-282

ARREST, 2-832See **ESCAPE; EXECUTIONS; FALSE IMPRISONMENT; HABEAS CORPUS; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS; WARRANTS**.

Absconding debtor, 1-202

Abuse of process, see **MALICIOUS ABUSE OF PROCESS; MALICIOUS PROSECUTION**.*Actions*, see **IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS**.

Affidavit, 2-840

Affray (see *infra*, **Offenses in officer's presence**), 1-917, 918; 2-888, 889

Affrays in officer's presence, 2-873

Alteration of instruments:

Altered warrants, 2-905

Arrest in civil cases, see **IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS**.

Arrest without warrant, 2-869

Belief, 2-885

Civil cases, 2-893

Coroners, 2-883

Crime must be felony, 2-872

Discretion, 2-871

Disposition of person arrested without warrant, 2-880

Fugitives from other states, 2-882

Night walkers, 2-881

Suspicious characters, 2-881

Verbal order of magistrate, 2-881

Disposition of prisoner, 2-867

Facts giving rise to reasonable ground must be known at time of arrest, 2-871

Felony, 2-870, 872

Fugitives from other states (see **EXTRA-DITION**), 2-882

Hue and cry, 2-892

Indictment found, 2-871

Information of third persons, 2-872

In general, 2-869

Insanity, see **INSANITY**.

Justices of the peace, 2-882

Master and servant, 2-884

Mayors, 2-883

Military officers, see *infra*, **Military law**.

Misdemeanors, 2-880

Night walkers, 2-881

No danger of escape, 2-871

Nothing to justify belief of guilt, 2-871

Offenses in officer's presence, see *infra*,*Offenses in officer's presence*.

Officer's own knowledge, 2-870

Past felony, 2-880, 885

Past offenses, 2-879

Peace officers, 2-870

Petit larceny, 2-871

ARREST, *cont'd.*Arrest without warrant, *cont'd.*

- Private persons, 2-884
 - Arrest by private person for felony in his presence, 2-884
 - Assisting officer, 2-890
 - Attempt to commit a treason or felony, 2-884
 - Fresh pursuit, 2-884
 - Past felonies, 2-885
 - Distinction between officers and private persons, 2-887
 - Honest belief not sufficient, 2-886
 - Personal resemblance, 2-885
 - Person indicted for felony, 2-887
 - Person who has been arrested for a felony and escapes, 2-887
 - Probable cause, 2-886
 - Reasonable grounds of suspicion, 2-885
 - Past riots and affrays, 2-889
 - Surety in bail bond, 2-890
 - To prevent felony, 2-884
 - Probable cause, 2-871, 886
 - Prostitutes, 2-882
 - Reasonable grounds of suspicion, 2-885
 - Reasonable grounds to suspect, 2-871
 - Recapture, 2-872
 - Sergeant-at-arms, 2-883
 - Sheriffs, 2-883
 - Statutory arrest without warrant, 2-867
 - Surety in bail bond, 2-890
 - Suspicion of felony, 2-870
 - Suspicion of misdemeanor, 2-880
 - Suspicious characters, 2-881
 - Verbal order of magistrate, 2-881
 - Warrant after arrest, 2-880
 - Warrant generally necessary, 2-869
- Assault and battery (see ASSAULT AND BATTERY), 2-906, 961
- Assisting officer, see *infra*, Right to summon bystanders.
- Attorney and client:
 - Attorney, see PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST.
 - Liability of attorney for illegal arrest, 2-903
- Authority, 2-834
- Bail, see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).
- Bail (in civil cases):
 - Persons privileged from arrest, 3-603
- Bailiff, 2-865
- Belief in guilt, see *infra*, Arrest without warrant.
- Blank warrants, 2-905
- Breach of the peace, 2-889
 - Offenses in officer's presence, 2-873
- Breaking doors, 2-852
 - Analogy to burglarious entry, 2-853
 - Barns, 2-854
 - Breaking door of third person, 2-855
 - Breaking door to get out, 2-854
 - Breaking inner door, 2-854, 857
 - Breaking outer doors of another's house after admittance refused, 2-856
 - Civil cases, 2-852
 - Contempt process, 2-858
 - Criminal cases, 2-855

ARREST, *cont'd.*Breaking doors, *cont'd.*

- Demand of admittance and refusal, 2-856
- Every man's house his castle, 2-852
- Execution after unlawful entry valid, 2-855
- False pretenses, 2-853
- Felony committed or dangerous wound given, 2-857
- First arrest illegal, 2-856
- Outer door, 2-853
- Outer door already open, 2-855
- Previous arrest, 2-854
- Private person, 2-858
- Protection of the outer door, 2-853
- Rearrest after escape, 2-856
- Re-entry, 2-854
- Resisting unlawful entry, 2-853
- Search warrants, see SEARCHES AND SEIZURES.
- Stealth, 2-853
- Stores, 2-854
- Stratagem, 2-853
- To whom privilege extends, 2-853
- Bystanders, see *infra*, Right to summon bystanders.
- Carrying weapons:
 - Arrest without warrant, 2-875
- Civil actions, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
- Civil arrest, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
- Civil cases (see *infra*, Breaking doors), 2-839, 868
 - Arrest without warrant, 2-893
 - Bystanders, 2-859
 - Discharge of judgment, 2-839
 - Final process, 2-839
 - Homicide, 2-850
 - Officer, 2-850
 - Private person, 2-850
 - Mesne process, 2-839
 - Mode of obtaining, 2-840
 - Sunday, 2-861, 862
- Color of office, 6-214
- Comparing footprints, see EXPERIMENTS IN EVIDENCE.
- Concurrent writs:
 - Execution, 2-864
- Conspiracy:
 - Conspiracy to arrest, 2-905
- Coroners:
 - Arrest of accused, 7-610
 - Power to commit, 7-611
 - Power to issue warrant, 7-610
 - Right of accused to a hearing before magistrate, 7-611
 - Arrest of sheriff, 7-614
 - Arrest without warrant, 2-883
 - Privilege of coroner from arrest, 7-615
- Criminal cases (see *infra*, Breaking doors):
 - Process, 2-841
- Cruelty to animals:
 - Societies for the prevention of cruelty to animals, 8-455
- Day, 2-861
- Dead body:
 - Arresting dead body for debt, 8-841
- De facto officers, 2-865
 - Resisting, 2-907
- Definition, 2-834

ARREST, *cont'd.*

- Delegation of authority, 2-868
- Deputy, 2-865
 - Liability of deputy sheriff for illegal arrest, 2-904
 - Showing warrant, 2-843
 - Surety's deputy, 2-891
- Discharge of judgment, 2-839
- Disposal of rearrested prisoner, 2-914
- Disposition of prisoner (see PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION), 2-866
 - Arrest without warrant, 2-867
 - Custody of prisoner, 2-868
 - Prisoner to be taken before magistrate in reasonable time, 2-866
 - Private person, 2-881
 - Proper magistrate, 2-867
 - Statutory arrests without warrant, 2-867
- Disturbing meetings:
 - Arrest of defendant without issuance of process, 9-674
- Doors, see *infra*, Breaking doors.
- Drunkenness:
 - Arrest of drunken person without warrant, 2-876
- Duress, see DURESS.
- Escape (see ESCAPE), 2-840
- Essentials, 2-834
- Evidence:
 - Taking articles from person of prisoner for purposes of evidence, 2-860
- Execution by force, 2-847
 - Breaking doors, see *infra*, Breaking doors.
 - Excessive force, 2-847
 - General rule, 2-847
 - Handcuffing prisoner, 2-848
 - Killing to effect arrest, see *infra*, Killing to effect arrest.
 - Preventing escape, 2-847
 - When force justifiable, 2-847
- Execution of process, 2-841
 - Arrest of person other than the one named in the warrant, 2-845
 - Delegation of authority, 2-868
 - Deputy, 2-865
 - Disposition of prisoner, see *infra*, Disposition of prisoner.
 - Execution by force, see *infra*, Execution by force.
 - Execution by officer *de facto*, 2-865
 - Execution of concurrent writs, 2-864
 - Force, see *infra*, Execution by force.
 - Fraud in executing, 2-864
 - General rule, 2-841
 - Mistake, 2-846
 - Neglect or refusal to execute, 2-842
 - Notice of officer's authority, see *infra*, Notice of officer's authority.
 - Possession of warrant, 2-846
 - Rearrest on same warrant, 2-868
 - Return of process, see *infra*, Return of process.
 - Right to summon bystanders, see *infra*, Right to summon bystanders.
 - Special bailiff, 2-865
 - Stopping train to execute process, 2-861
 - Taking articles of property from person, see *infra*, Taking articles of property from person.
 - Time of making arrest, see *infra*, Time of making arrest.

ARREST, *cont'd.*

- Execution of process, *cont'd.*
 - Warrant obtained for an undue purpose, 2-842
 - Where process must be executed, see *infra*, Where process must be executed.
- Exemption from arrest, see PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST.
- Experiments (in evidence), see EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE).
- Extradition, see EXTRADITION.
- False imprisonment, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.
- Felony, see *infra*; Arrest without warrant; Breaking doors; Homicide.
- Final process, 2-839
- Foot-prints, see EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE).
- Force, see *infra*, Execution by force.
- Found committing an offense, 13-50
- Fraud:
 - Arrest effected by fraud, 2-864
- Fresh pursuit:
 - Notice of officer's character, 2-845
 - Private persons, 2-884
- Fugitives from justice, see EXTRADITION.
- Gambling:
 - Arrest without warrant, 2-876
- Habeas corpus, see HABEAS CORPUS.
- Handcuffing prisoner, 2-848
- Homicide:
 - Homicide in resisting arrest, 21-122
 - Killing an escaping or fleeing felon, 2-851
 - Killing officer acting illegally, 2-864
 - Killing officers and others in discharge of public duty, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
 - Killing to effect arrest, 2-848
 - Civil cases, 2-850
 - Escape after actual arrest, 2-852
 - Escaping or fleeing from arrest, 2-851
 - Felony, 2-848
 - Homicide to arrest felon, 2-848
 - Killing a man after resistance has ceased, 2-849
 - Killing to prevent felony, 2-848
 - Misdemeanor, 2-849, 851
 - Notice to person arrested, 2-849
 - Not lawful to kill where arrest possible otherwise, 2-849
 - Officer repelling force with force, 2-851
 - Private person, 2-850
 - Resistance to arrest for misdemeanor, 2-849
 - Submission to an unlawful arrest, 2-852
 - Unlawful arrest, 2-852
 - Voluntary escape, 2-851
 - When justifiable, 2-850
 - Killing to prevent escape, 2-847
 - Killing while attempting illegal arrest, 2-905
 - Resisting arrest, 2-906
 - De facto* officer, 2-907
 - Distinction between resisting and fleeing from arrest, 2-906
 - Escaped convict, 2-906
 - Ignorance of official character, 2-908

ARREST, cont'd.Homicide, *cont'd.*Resisting arrest, *cont'd.*

In general, 2-906

Killing officer while resisting lawful arrest, 2-907

Murder and manslaughter, 2-909

Officer making arrest; killed by third person, 2-908

Person assisting officer, 2-907

Private persons, 2-907

Process regular on its face and issued by court having jurisdiction, 2-910

Resisting through ignorance, 2-908

Right of lawful resistance, 2-909

Standing in way of officer, 2-908

Unlawful arrest, 2-909

Self-defense, see SELF-DEFENSE.

Hue and cry, 2-892

Illegal arrest, 2-893

Altered warrants, 2-905

Blank warrants, 2-905

Conspiracy to arrest, 2-905

In general, 2-893

Killing while attempting illegal arrest, see *infra*, Homicide.

Liability for illegal arrest, 2-894

Arrest by mistake, 2-895

Attorney, 2-903

Clerk of court, 2-899

Complaint on oath or affirmation, 2-900

Deputy sheriff, 2-904

Erroneous writ, 2-895

Error of judgment of magistrate, 2-898

Formal defects and clerical errors in warrant, 2-901

Inferior magistrates, 2-896

Jurisdiction, 2-900, 901

Jurisdiction of the person, 2-900

Justice issuing warrant, 2-896

Lack of jurisdiction, 2-901

Liability for arrest of privileged person, 2-902

Misnomer, 2-900

Officer executing, 2-899

Party well known by two names, 2-900

Person procuring warrant, 2-894

Railroad company, 2-905

Service outside of precinct, 2-900

Sheriff, 2-904

Superior judges, 2-899

Voidable process a justification, 2-895

Warrant fair on its face, 2-893

Warrant *prima facie* regular, 2-901

Warrant void on its face, 2-899

Liability of officers, 2-893

Resisting unlawful arrest, 2-909

Second arrest, 2-912

Waiver, 2-910

Warrant fair on its face, 2-893

Immediate pursuit, 15-1023

Impeachment, 15-1071

Information and belief (see *infra*, Arrest without warrant), 2-840

Insanity, see INSANITY.

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

ARREST, cont'd.

Intention, 2-834

Judges:

Liability of judge for illegal arrest, 2-899

Jurisdiction:

Knowledge of want of jurisdiction, 2-842

Lack of jurisdiction, 2-901

Liability for illegal arrest, 2-900, 901

Justices of the peace:

Illegal arrest, 2-896

Right of justices of the peace to arrest, 2-882

Kidnapping, 18-61

Killing to effect arrest, see *infra*, Homicide.Knowledge of officer, see *infra*, Arrest without warrant.

Malicious abuse of process, see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION.

Malicious prosecution, see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION.

Mandamus, 19-851, 856

Manual touching, 8-836

Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.

Marriage:

Duress, 19-1189

Master and servant:

Master's right at common law, 2-884

Mayor:

Without warrant, 2-883

Mere words not sufficient, 2-838

Mesne process, 2-839

Military law, 2-891; 20-654

Arrest of deserter, 20-651

By military officer, 2-891

Citizens, 2-892

Deserters, 2-891

Exemption from arrest, 20-661

Misdemeanor, see *infra*, Arrest without warrant; Homicide; Offenses in officer's presence.

Misnomer, 2-900

Mistake, 2-846

Liability, 2-895

Money:

Taking money from prisoner, 2-860

Murder and manslaughter, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER; see *infra*, Homicide.

Names:

Misnomer, 2-900

Night, 2-861

Night walking, 2-881

Notice of officer's authority, 2-842

Apprehension in the commission of crime, 2-845

Circumstances attending the arrest, 2-845

Distinction between arrests for felony and for other causes, 2-844

Duty of officer to make known his warrant, 2-842

Excusable resistance, 2-843

Express or implied notice, 2-842

Fresh pursuit, 2-845

Knowledge of warrant by person arrested, 2-843

Known public officer, 2-843

Must show warrant, 2-842

No particular form of words is necessary, 2-845

Official character, 2-844

Presumptive notice of officer's authority, 2-844

ARREST, *cont'd.*

- Notice of officer's authority, *cont'd.*
 - Private person, 2-843
 - Special deputy, 2-843
 - Successive steps in arrest, 2-844
 - Whether warrant must always be shown on demand, 2-843
- Offenses in officer's presence, 2-873
 - Affrays, 2-873
 - After affray is over, 2-877
 - Arrest to compel sureties of the peace, 2-874
 - Breach of the peace necessary, 2-879
 - Character of the offense to warrant arrest, 2-874
 - Common-law power to arrest for breach of the peace, 2-873
 - Concealed weapons, 2-875
 - Constables, 2-874
 - Disorderly conduct, 2-874
 - Drunkenness, 2-876
 - Extent of power in case of misdemeanor, 2-879
 - Gambling, 2-876
 - General power of peace officer to stop criminal act, 2-876
 - Illustrations, 2-877
 - Interval of time after commission of offense, 2-877
 - Municipal ordinances, 2-875
 - Must be in officer's presence, 2-879
 - Notice of official character, 2-845
 - Power to arrest in case of misdemeanor, 2-878
 - Preventing breach of the peace, 2-878
 - Right under statute to arrest without warrant, 2-875
 - Threatened breach of the peace, 2-878
 - Time when arrest must be made, 2-876
 - Vagrancy, 2-876
 - When an officer may not arrest without warrant, 2-877
- Offenses in presence of private individuals, 2-888
 - Arrest by private individual for affray in his presence, 2-888
 - Arrest by private person for felony in his presence, 2-884
 - Attempt to commit a treason or felony, 2-884
 - Breach of the peace, 2-888
 - Forcible entry, 2-889
 - Fresh pursuit, 2-884
 - Misdemeanor amounting to breach of the peace, 2-889
 - Past felonies, 2-885
 - Person present presumed guilty, 2-889
 - To prevent a felony, 2-884
- Officer's presence, see *infra*, Offenses in officer's presence.
- Ordinances:
 - Arrest without warrant, 2-875
- Past felonies, 2-885
 - Arrest by private individual, 2-885
- Past offenses:
 - Arrest without warrant, 2-879
- Past riots and affrays, 2-889
- Person, see *infra*, Taking articles of property from person.
- Physical force, see *infra*, Execution by force.
- Place of arrest, see *infra*, Where process must be executed.

ARREST, *cont'd.*

- Place of execution (see *infra*, Where process must be executed), 2-862
- Possession:
 - Warrant must be in officer's possession, 2-846
- Preliminary examination, see PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION.
- Presence (see *infra*, Offenses in officer's presence):
 - Offenses in presence of private individual, see *infra*, Offenses in presence of private individual.
- Private persons (see *infra*, Right to summon bystanders), 2-888
- Affray, 1-917
 - Arrest by private individual for affray in his presence, 2-888
- Assisting officer, 2-890
- Breach of the peace, 2-888
- Forcible entry, 2-889
- Fresh pursuit, 2-884
- Misdemeanor amounting to breach of the peace, 2-889
- Offenses in presence of private individual, see *infra*, Offenses in presence of private individual.
- Past felonies, 2-885
 - Distinction between officers and private persons, 2-887
 - Honest belief not sufficient, 2-886
 - Personal resemblance, 2-885
 - Person indicted for felony, 2-887
 - Person who has been arrested for a felony and escapes, 2-887
 - Probable cause, 2-886
 - Reasonable grounds for suspicion, 2-885
- Past riots and affrays, 2-889
- Person present presumed guilty, 2-889
- Presence of officer necessary, 2-890
- Private person assisting officer at his demand, 2-890
- Privilege from arrest, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT; PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST.
- Probable cause (see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION; see *infra*, Arrest without warrant), 2-886
- Process (see *infra*, Second arrest):
 - Civil cases (see *infra*, Civil cases), 2-839
 - Execution of process, see *infra*, Execution of process.
 - Right to summon bystanders, see *infra*, Right to summon bystanders.
 - Stopping train to execute process, 2-861
 - Taking articles of property from person, see *infra*, Taking articles of property from person.
- Property, see *infra*, Taking articles of property from person.
- Prostitution:
 - Without warrant, 2-882
- Railroads:
 - Liability for illegal arrest, 2-905
 - Liability of railroad for illegal arrest, 2-905
- Rearrest (see *infra*, Second arrest), 2-913
 - Disposal of rearrested prisoner, 2-914
 - Private individual, 2-887
- Reasonable ground to suspect, see *infra*, Arrest without warrant.

ARREST, *cont'd.*

- Refusal to assist officer, see infra, Right to summon bystanders.*
- Restraint necessary, 2-835
- Return day:
 - Arrest after return day, 2-868
- Return of process, 2-867
 - Custody of prisoner, 2-868
 - In general, 2-867
 - Warrant retained by officer, 2-868
- Rewards, *see* REWARDS.
- Right to summon bystanders, 2-859
 - Civil cases, 2-859
 - Criminal cases, 2-859
 - Duty and liability of person assisting, 2-859
 - Private person assisting officer at his demand, 2-890
 - Refusal to assist indictable, 2-860
- Riots, 2-889
- Searches and seizures, see SEARCHES AND SEIZURES.*
- Search warrants, see SEARCHES AND SEIZURES.*
- Second arrest (*see infra, Rearrest*), 2-911
 - Common law, 2-911
 - Defective process, 2-912
 - Discharge on habeas corpus, 2-913
 - Discretion of court, 2-912
 - Disposal of rearrested prisoner, 2-914
 - In cases of escape, see ESCAPE.*
 - In general, 2-911
 - Prior illegal arrest, 2-912
 - Second process, 2-912
- Self-defense, see SELF-DEFENSE; see infra, Homicide.*
- Sergeant-at-arms, 2-883
- Sheriffs and constables, 25-672
 - Compensation for making arrest, 25-730
 - Without warrant, 2-883
- Showing warrant, see infra, Notice of officer's authority.*
- Submission, 2-838
 - Mere words, 2-838
 - Nature of submission requisite, 2-838
 - When submission must occur, 2-838
- Successive steps, 2-844
- Sunday, 2-861
 - Contempt, 2-862
 - English statute, 2-861
 - Escape, 2-862
 - United States, 2-862
- Sureties to keep the peace:
 - Arrest to compel sureties of the peace, 2-874
- Suspicion of felony, see infra, Arrest without warrant.*
- Suspicious characters, 2-881
- Take, 27-563
- Taking articles of property from person, 2-860
 - Arrest does not affect property rights, 2-861
 - Taking articles from person for purposes of evidence, 2-860
 - Taking money from prisoner, 2-860
- Taxation, see TAXATION.*
- Tickets and fares, 28-204
- Time of making arrest, 2-861
 - Arrest after escape, 2-862
 - Contempt, 2-862

ARREST, *cont'd.*

- Time of making arrest, *cont'd.*
 - Day or night, 2-861
 - Rescue, 2-862
 - Sunday, *see infra, Sunday.*
 - Train:
 - Stopping train to execute process, 2-861
 - United States commissioners, see UNITED STATES COMMISSIONERS.*
 - Vagrancy:
 - Arrest without warrant, 2-876; 29-572
 - Warrants (*see* WARRANTS; *see infra, Execution of process; Process*):
 - Arrest without warrant, see infra, Arrest without warrant.*
 - Blank warrants, 2-905
 - Fair on its face, 2-893
 - Illegal arrest, see infra, Illegal arrest.*
 - Liability of officer where warrant is fair on its face, 2-893
 - Necessity, 2-869
 - Prima facie regular, 2-901*
 - Rearrest on same warrant, 2-868
 - Retention of warrant by officer, 2-868
 - Showing warrant, see infra, Notice of officer's authority.*
 - Verbal order of magistrate, 2-881
 - Void on its face, 2-899
 - Waiver of defects in, 2-910
 - Warrant must be in officer's possession, 2-846
 - Where process must be executed, 2-862
 - What constitutes, 2-834
 - Authority, 2-834
 - In general, 2-834
 - Intention, 2-834
 - Manual touching, 2-836
 - Mere words, 2-838
 - Restraint necessary, 2-835
 - Submission, 2-838
 - Where process must be executed, 2-862
 - At common law, 2-863
 - Independent of statute, 2-862
 - Killing officer acting illegally, 2-864
 - Statutory provisions, 2-862, 863
 - Without warrant, see infra, Arrest without warrant.*
 - Words, 2-838
- ARREST OF JUDGMENT, 2-915; 17-850**
See JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.
- ARRIVAL, 2-915**
 Arrival in safety, 3-174
 Arrival of ship, 4-85
 Bill of lading, 2-915
 Demurrage, 2-915
 Marine insurance, 2-916
 Ships and shipping, 2-915
- ARRIVE:**
Sales to arrive, see CONDITIONAL SALES.
 Warranty:
 Sale of goods to arrive, 30-135
- ARROGATION, 2-916**
- ARSON, 2-917**
 Accessory, 2-937
 Testimony of accomplice, 2-939
 Accidental burning, 2-918
Accomplices, see infra, Accessory.
Actual burning, see infra, Burning.
 Actual presence, 2-927
 Adjoining, 1-637
 Apartments, 2-925

ARSON, *cont'd.*

- Attempts, 2-937
- Attempts to commit crime, 3-262
- Barns, 2-924, 931, 932; 3-856
- Buildings (see *infra*, Dwelling house), 2-931
- "Burn," 2-922, 923
- Burning, 2-922
 - Actual burning necessary, 2-922
 - In general, 2-922
 - Merely putting fire into or towards a house, 2-922
 - "Setting fire to" and "burning" distinguished, 2-922
 - "Setting fire to" and "burning" equivalent, 2-922
 - Means by which fire is applied, 2-923
 - Object to which fire is applied, 2-924
 - What constitutes a burning, 2-923
 - Burning defined, 2-923
 - Charring constitutes a burning, 2-923
 - Material injury not necessary, 2-923
 - Scorching or discoloration, 2-923
- Character in evidence, 5-862
- Charring, 2-923
- Communicating fires, 2-924
- Corncrib, 2-932; 7-596
- Corpus delicti*, 7-862
 - Circumstances in defendant's favor, 2-939
 - Evidence of felonious burning, 2-938
 - How proven, 2-938
 - Must be proven, 2-938
 - Previous attempts, 2-939
 - Testimony of accomplice, 2-939
 - What constitutes *corpus delicti*, 2-938
- Cotton house, 2-932
- Court house, 2-933
- Curtilage, 2-929
- Definition, 2-917
- Degrees of arson, 2-930
- Degrees of offenses:
 - Time, 2-936
- Disused dwelling, 2-926
- Dwelling house, 2-925
 - Actual presence in house at time of burning, 2-927
 - "Adjoining," 2-929
 - Apartments, 2-925
 - Character of buildings, 2-925
 - Curtilage, 2-929
 - Disused dwelling, 2-926
 - Fences, 2-929
 - In general, 2-925
 - Interior communication, 2-925
 - Jails, 2-925
 - Must be occupied, 2-926
 - No interior communication, 2-926
 - Outhouses, 2-928
 - Stable, 2-928
 - Statutory occupation, 2-927
 - Temporary absence, 2-927
 - Unfinished house, 2-926
 - Vacant dwelling house, 2-926, 927
 - What constitutes, 2-925
 - What constitutes outhouse, 2-928
 - Whole building not occupied as dwelling, 2-925
- Elements of the offense, 2-918
 - Burning, see *infra*, Burning.
 - Intent, see *infra*, Intent.

ARSON, *cont'd.*

- Elements of the offense, *cont'd.*
 - Ownership and possession, see *infra*, Ownership and possession.
 - Property burned, see *infra*, Property burned.
 - Time, 2-936
- Escape:
 - Burning hole in jail to escape, 2-919
- Evidence, 2-938
 - Corpus delicti*, see *infra*, *Corpus delicti*.
 - Evidence of defendant's presence, 2-941
 - Excessive insurance, 2-941
 - Footprints, 2-942
 - Motive, 2-940
 - Possession of goods, 2-942
 - Previous attempts, 2-939
 - Testimony of accomplice, 2-939
 - Threats, 2-940
 - Tracks, 2-942
- Factory, 12-707
- Fences, 2-929, 932
- Fire, see *infra*, Burning.
- Fire insurance, 2-934; 3-1021, 1022; 13-131
 - Excessive insurance as evidence, 2-941
 - Intent to defraud, 2-921
- Footprints, 2-942
- Fraud:
 - Insurance, 2-921, 934
 - Intent to injure or defraud, 2-920
- Grain, 2-925
- House (see *infra*, Dwelling house; Property burned):
 - Burning personal property in building, not arson, 2-922
 - Incomplete structures, 2-931
 - Merely putting fire into or towards a house, 2-922
 - Must be intent to burn a house, 2-919
 - What constitutes a house, 2-931
- Husband and wife, 2-934
- Incomplete structures, 2-931
- Infamy and infamous crimes, 16-246
- Insurance, 2-934; 3-1021, 1022; 13-131
 - Excessive insurance as evidence, 2-941
 - Intent to defraud insurance company, 2-921
- Intent, 2-918
 - Accidental burning, 2-918
 - Burning hole in jail to escape, 2-919
 - Communicating fires, 2-924
 - Evidence, 2-941
 - Intent to burn not specific, 2-919
 - Intent to burn personal property, 2-919
 - Intent to burn the building, 2-918
 - Intent to defraud insurance company, 2-921
 - Intent to injure or defraud, 2-920
 - Malicious, 2-918
 - Must be an intent to burn a house, 2-919
 - Presumption of intent to burn, 2-919
 - Primary intent to burn one's own house, 2-924
 - Wilful, 2-918
- Jails, 2-925, 933
 - Burning hole in jail to escape, 2-919
- Landlord and tenant, 2-936
- Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
- Malice, see *infra*, Intent.
- Manufactory, 12-707
- Mills, 2-933

ARSON, *cont'd.***Motive:**

Evidence of, 2-940

Murder and manslaughter, 21-147

Night, 2-936

Occupants, 2-935, 936

Outhouses, 2-928

Ownership and possession, 2-934

Actual occupant burning house, 2-936

Husband or wife burning the house of the other, 2-934

Landlord and tenant, 2-936

Lessee of house, 2-936

Must be the house of another, 2-934

Occupant considered as owner, 2-935

Owner burning house with intent to defraud insurance company, see *infra*, Fire insurance.

Ownership must be proven, 2-935

Primary intent to burn one's own house, 2-924

Possession, see *infra*, Ownership and possession.

Possession of goods, 2-942

Presumption:

Intent to burn, 2-919

Malice, 2-918

Prisons, 2-925, 933

Burning hole in jail to escape, 2-919

Proof of other crimes, 23-232

Property burned (see *infra*, House), 2-924

At common law, 2-924

Barns, 2-924

Dwelling house, see *infra*, Dwelling house.

Generally, 2-924

Grain, 2-924

Stacks, 2-924

Statutes, 2-930

Barns, 2-931

Building, 2-931

Church, 2-933

Corncrib, 2-932

Cotton house, 2-932

Court house, 2-933

Degrees, 2-930

Fences, 2-932

House defined as used in statutes, 2-931

Incomplete structures, 2-931

Jail, 2-933

Mills, 2-933

Sawmill, 2-933

School house, 2-933

Shops, 2-933

Stable, 2-932

Stacks, 2-932

Statutory changes in law, 2-930

Storehouse, 2-933

Subjects of statutory arson, 2-931

Unfinished structures, 2-931

Value of house burned, 2-933

Warehouse, 2-932

Woods, 2-932

Punishment, 2-943

Reasonable doubt, 23-970

Civil case, 13-532

Rewards:

Offer by towns, 24-945

Riot, 24-975

School houses, 2-933

ARSON, *cont'd.*

Scorching, 2-923

"Setting fire to," 2-922

Solicitation to commit crime, 25-1154

Stable, 2-932

Stacks, 2-924, 932

Storehouse, 2-925, 933

Temporary absence, 2-927

Threats, 2-940

Evidence, 2-941

Time, 2-936

Title, see *infra*, Ownership and possession.

Unfinished structures, 2-931

Vacant houses, 2-926, 927

Value of house burned, 2-933

Wilful, see *infra*, Intent.**ART, 2-943**

See JUDICIAL NOTICE.

Patent law, 2-944

Patents, 22-273

ARTESIAN WELLS, 2-944**ARTICLE, 2-945; 30-712**

Carriers of goods, 2-946

Corporations, see CORPORATIONS.

Express companies, 2-946

Markets, 19-1144

ARTICLES DEMANDED, 2-947**ARTICLES OF WAR, see MILITARY LAW.****ARTICULATE SPEECH, 2-947****ARTIFICE, 2-947****ARTIFICER, 2-947****ARTIFICIAL, 2-948****ARTIFICIAL MONUMENTS, see BOUNDARIES.****ARTIFICIAL PERSONS, 2-948****ARTISAN, 2-948; 20-339****ARTIST, 2-949****ART UNION:**

Lotteries, 2-944

AS, 2-949

As good as, 30-227

As soon as possible, 25-1158

AS AFORESAID, 2-949**ASCENDANT, 2-950****ASCERTAIN, 2-950****ASPHALT, 2-950****ASPHYXIA, 2-950****ASPORTATION, 2-950**

See LARCENY; ROBBERY.

ASS, 2-951**ASSAILANT, 2-951****ASSAULT AND BATTERY, 2-952**

See AFFRAY; BREACH OF THE PEACE; PRIZE FIGHT; RIOT.

Ability in assault, 2-957

Ability and intent must concur, 2-959

Ability apparent only, 2-958

Apparent ability sufficient, 2-958

Assault with pistol, 2-958

Present apparent ability, 2-957

Unloaded pistol, 2-958

Abusive language:

Mere words or menaces do not constitute an assault, 2-957

Accessory, 2-975

All participants principals, 2-975

Accident, 2-988**Accidental injury, 2-954**

Accord and satisfaction, 1-410

Actions, see *infra*, Civil actions.**Agency:**

Liability of principal, 1-1153

ASSAULT AND BATTERY, *cont'd.*

- Aggravated assaults, 2-965
 - Aggravated assault includes common assault, 2-966
 - Assault with intent to commit rape, see RAPE.
 - Assault with intent to kill, see *infra*, Murder and manslaughter.
 - Child, 5-1083
 - Dangerous or deadly weapon, see *infra*, Dangerous or deadly weapon.
 - Felony, 2-966
 - General rule, 2-965
 - Indecent assault, see *infra*, Indecent assault.
 - Meaning of the term aggravated assault, 2-965
 - Shooting, 2-966
 - Stabbing, 2-966
 - Wounding, 2-966
- Aggravation of damages, see *infra*, Evidence.
- Aiders and abettors, 2-975
- Apprentices, 2-962
- Arrest, 2-961
 - Amount of force which officer may use, 2-966
 - Arrest without warrant, 2-961
 - Escaped convict, 2-906
 - Excessive force, 2-961
 - Felony and misdemeanor, 2-906
 - Officer using lawful force, 2-961
 - Resisting arrest, 2-906
 - Resisting unlawful arrest, 2-909, 980
 - Right of lawful resistance, 2-909
 - Self-defense, 2-980
 - Whether officer liable for assault, 2-961
- Assault with intent to rape, see RAPE.
- Assignments, 2-1023
- Attempts to commit crime, 3-253
 - Aiming a gun, 3-266
 - Assault with intent to rape, 3-255, 261
 - Unlawful wounding, 3-262
- Attorney's fees, 2-995
- Battery (see *infra*, Force in battery):
 - Definition, 2-953
- Brass knuckles, 4-880
- Carriers of passengers, see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS.
- Character in evidence, 2-1000
 - Civil actions, 2-1001
 - Character of defendant, 2-1001
 - Character of plaintiff, 2-1001
 - Criminal prosecution, 2-1002
 - Character of defendant, 2-1002
 - Character of prosecutor, 2-1002
 - Defendant as witness, 2-1003
 - Mitigation of damages, 2-999
 - Specific acts, 2-1002
- Civil actions, 2-989
 - Action against corporation, 2-990
 - Action against master for assault by servant, 2-990
 - Conviction of the crime no defense to civil action, 2-989
 - Damages, see *infra*, Damages.
 - Injuries inflicted through negligence, 2-989
 - Record of conviction inadmissible, 2-989
 - When it lies, 2-989
- Compounding offenses, 6-407
- Consent, 2-986; 8-293
 - Assault with intent to rape, 2-987

ASSAULT AND BATTERY, *cont'd.*

- Consent, *cont'd.*
 - Breach of the peace, 2-987
 - In common assault, 2-986
- Consideration:
 - Liability for assault and battery, 6-716
- Conspiracy:
 - Conspiracies to commit assault and battery, 6-853
- Contributory negligence, 2-988
- Corporations:
 - Action against corporation, 2-990
 - Exemplary damages, 2-994
 - Liability of corporations, 7-827
- Cruel and unusual punishment, 8-440
- Damages, 2-992
 - Compensatory damages, 2-992
 - Evidence in aggravation or mitigation of damages, see *infra*, Evidence.
 - Exemplary damages, see *infra*, Exemplary damages.
- Dangerous or deadly weapon, 2-970
 - Aggravated assaults, 2-966
 - Examples of dangerous or deadly weapons, 2-971, 972
 - Gravamen of the offense, 2-970
 - Intent, 2-970
 - Knife, 2-972
 - Pistols, 2-971
 - Pistol used as club, 2-973
 - Pitchfork, 2-973
 - Proof of wounding or battery not essential, 2-970
 - Questions of law and fact, 2-971, 972
 - Statutory offense, 2-970
 - What constitutes dangerous or deadly weapon, 2-971
- Deadly weapon, see *infra*, Dangerous or deadly weapon.
- Defense of family, 2-981
- Defense of property, 2-981
 - Amount of force, 2-982
 - Danger must be reasonably apprehended, 2-982
 - General rule, 2-981
- Defenses:
 - Accident, 2-988
 - Consent, see *infra*, Consent.
 - Contributory negligence, 2-988
 - Defense of family, 2-981
 - Defense of property, 2-981
 - Ejection of trespassers, see *infra*, Trespassers.
 - Recapture of property, see *infra*, Recapture of property.
 - Self-defense, see SELF-DEFENSE.
- Definitions, 2-953
 - Assault, 2-953
 - Battery, 2-953
- Disturbing meetings, 9-672
- Divorce, see DIVORCE.
- Ejection of trespassers, see *infra*, Trespassers.
- Essential elements of an assault or battery, 2-953
 - Ability in assault, see *infra*, Ability in assault.
 - Force in battery, see *infra*, Force in battery.
 - Intent, see *infra*, Intent.
 - Overt act in assault, see *infra*, Overt act in assault.

ASSAULT AND BATTERY, *cont'd.*

- Evidence, 2-999
 - Aggravation of damages, 2-995
 - Counsel fees, 2-995
 - General rule, 2-995
 - Pecuniary condition of defendant, 2-996
 - Character in evidence*, see *infra*, *Character in evidence*.
 - Evidence sufficient to convict, 2-999
 - Generally, 2-999
 - Intent, 2-1000
 - Mitigation of damages, 2-996
 - Character of plaintiff and defendant, 2-999
 - Provocation must have been recent, 2-998
 - Threats, 2-997
 - What may be shown in mitigation or excuse, 2-997
 - When provocation or excuse may be shown, 2-996
 - Previous assaults, 2-997, 1001
 - Previous threats, 2-997, 1001
- Exemplary damages, 2-993
 - Corporations, 2-994
 - Discretion of the jury, 2-994
 - General rule, 2-993
 - Malice, 2-994, 995
- Exposure of person, 2-975
- Express companies, 12-560
- False imprisonment*, see **FALSE IMPRISONMENT**.
- Family:
 - Defense of family, 2-981
- Firearms (see *infra*, *Dangerous or deadly weapon*; *Pistol*):
 - Aiming a gun, 3-266
 - Discharging loaded arms, 3-267
 - Empty gun, 3-268
 - Shooting, 2-966
- Force in battery, 2-959
 - Lawful force, 2-960
 - Excessive force by officer, 2-961
 - General rule, 2-960
 - Husband and wife*, see *infra*, *Husband and wife*.
 - Master and servant, 2-965
 - Master of a vessel, 2-964
 - Officers, 2-961
 - Officers in army and navy, 2-964
 - Parents*, see *infra*, *Parent and child*.
 - Superintendent of almshouse, 2-964
 - Unlawful force, 2-959
 - Administering poison or drugs, 2-960
 - False imprisonment*, see **FALSE IMPRISONMENT**.
 - General rule, 2-959
 - Indecent liberties with women, 2-959
 - Indirect force, 2-960
- Forcible entry and detainer, 2-984
- Great bodily injury, harm, etc., 14-1117
- Homicide*, see *infra*, *Murder and manslaughter*.
- Husband and wife:
 - Chastisement of wife, 2-963
 - Liability of *feme covert*, 2-976
- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-20

ASSAULT AND BATTERY, *cont'd.*

- Indecent assault (see **RAPE**), 2-973, 975; 16-165
- Aggravated assault, 2-975
- Indecent exposure of person, 2-975
- Indecent liberties with women, 2-959
- What constitutes indecent assault, 2-975
- Indecent exposure of person, 2-975
- Infants, 2-976; 16-313
 - Indecent assault, 16-315
 - Liability of infant, 16-307
- Innkeepers*, see **INNS AND INNKEEPERS**.
- Intent, 2-953
 - Ability and intent must concur, 2-959
 - Accidental injury, 2-954
 - Evidence of intent, 2-1000
 - How far essential, 2-953
 - Intent and injury must concur, 2-955
 - Intent to murder*, see *infra*, *Murder and manslaughter*.
- Murder and manslaughter, 21-114
 - Death caused by chance blow, 21-114
 - Death caused by use of deadly weapon, 21-114
- Presumptions, 2-954
- Rape*, see **RAPE**.
- Specific intent need not be executed, 2-955
- Intoxication, 17-411, 413
 - Assault with intent to commit rape, 17-411
 - Assault with intent to kill, 17-411
 - Evidence of intoxication not competent, 17-412
- Jeopardy:
 - Aggravated assault, 17-600
 - Assault and contempt, 17-602
 - Assault and higher offenses comprehending it, 16-600
 - Assault and mayhem, 17-600
 - Prosecution for higher as bar to prosecution for lower crime, 17-599
 - Prosecution for lower as bar for prosecution for higher crime, 17-599
 - Prosecution for murder or manslaughter after conviction for assault and death of injured person, 17-600
- Justices of the peace, 18-23
- Kidnapping*, see **KIDNAPPING**.
- Kill*, see *infra*, *Murder and manslaughter*.
- Libel and slander, 18-877
 - Administration of poison, 18-877
 - Felonious assault charged, 18-877
 - Illustrations, 18-877
 - Oral words charging assault and battery, 18-877
 - Written words charging assault and battery, 18-877
- Limitation of actions, 19-280
- Married women:
 - Liability, 2-976
- Master and servant, 20-24
 - Action against master for assault by servant, 2-990
 - Liability of master for assault and battery by servant, 20-171
 - Assaults by servants not within scope of employment, 20-175
 - Brakemen, 20-173
 - Detectives, 20-172
 - General rule, 20-171

ASSAULT AND BATTERY, *cont'd.*

- Master and servant, *cont'd.*
 - Liability of master for assault and battery by servant, *cont'd.*
 - Locomotive engineers, 20-173
 - Railroad companies, 20-172
 - Salesmen, etc., in shops, 20-171
 - Servants retaking master's property, 20-172
 - Street-car drivers, 20-172
 - Watchmen, 20-172
 - Master chastising servant, 2-965
 - Right to chastise servant, 20-51
- Masters of vessels (see **MASTERS OF VESSELS**), 2-964
- Mayhem*, see **MAYHEM**.
- Merger:
 - Homicide and assault and battery, 20-605
- Military law:
 - Officers in army and navy, 2-964
- Mitigation of damages*, see *infra*, Evidence.
- Murder and manslaughter (see **MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER**):
 - Assault with intent to murder:
 - Aiming at one and wounding another, 2-968
 - Assault with intent to kill, 2-969
 - Attempt and intent essential, 2-967
 - Crime must have been murder had death ensued, 2-969
 - Intent inferred from means used, 2-968
 - Intent to murder, 2-967
 - Mutual combat, 2-969
 - Resulting manslaughter not sufficient, 2-969
 - Shooting with pistol, 2-968
 - Test that resulting homicide would have been murder, 2-968
 - What intent sufficient, 2-967
 - Whether murder in the first or second degree immaterial, 2-968
 - Homicide and assault and battery, 20-605
- Negligence, 2-988
 - Injuries inflicted through negligence, 2-989
- Overt act in assault (see *infra*, Force in battery), 2-956
 - Abusive language, 2-957
 - Drawing pistol, 2-956
 - General rule, 2-956
 - Threats, 2-957
 - Threats and demonstrations of violence, 2-956
 - Unequivocal purpose of violence united with overt act, 2-956
- Parent and child:
 - Correction of child by parent, 2-962
 - Persons *in loco parentis*, 2-962
- Pews and pew rights, 22-763
- Pistol (see *infra*, Dangerous or deadly weapon; Firearms):
 - Ability to injure, 2-958
 - Drawing pistol, 2-956
 - Presenting unloaded pistol, 2-958
- Poisons and poisoning, 22-912
 - Administering poison or drugs, 2-960
- Presumptions:
 - Intent, 2-954
 - Relationship of parties, 2-963
- Prize fights*, see **PRIZE FIGHTS**.
- Proof of other crimes, 23-252

ASSAULT AND BATTERY, *cont'd.*

- Property:
 - Defense of property, 2-982
 - Recapture of property*, see *infra*, Recapture of property.
- Pupils*, see **SCHOOLS**.
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Dangerous or deadly weapon, 2-971
- Rape*, see **RAPE**.
- Recapture of property, 2-983
 - Examples, 2-983, 984
 - General rule, 2-983
 - Limits of the right of recapture, 2-983
 - Title to property in dispute, 2-984
 - Using force to retake one's own property, 2-983
- Riot, 24-975
- Schools (see **SCHOOLS**), 25-24; 62
- Seamen, 25-135
 - Liability of master, 25-135
 - Liability of vessel and owners, 25-135
- Self-defense*, see **SELF-DEFENSE**.
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*, see **SET-OFF; RECOUPMENT; AND COUNTERCLAIM**.
- Shooting (see *infra*, Firearms; Pistol):
 - Aggravated assaults, 2-966
- Sleeping-car companies, 25-1115, 1123
 - Assault by servant, 25-1115
 - Assault by third person, 25-1116
- Stabbing, 2-966
- Teachers*, see **SCHOOLS**.
- Theatres and amusements, 28-123
- Threats and threatening letters, 2-956; 957
 - Mitigation of damages, 2-997
- Trespassers:
 - Ejection of trespassers, 2-984
 - Carriers of passengers*, see **CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS**:
 - Force must be reasonable, 2-985
 - Innkeepers*, see **INNKEEPERS**.
 - Using force to eject trespassers, 2-984
- Union depots, 29-141
- Weapon*, see *infra*, Dangerous or deadly weapon.
- Who are criminally liable, 2-975
 - Fight by mutual consent, 2-976
 - Infants, 2-976
 - In general all participants principals, 2-975
 - Prize fights*, see **PRIZE FIGHTS**.
- Witnesses:
 - Defendant as witness, 2-1003
 - Former conviction of defendant of a felony, 2-1003
- Women*, see *infra*, Indecent assault.
- Wounding, 2-966
- ASSEMBLY — ASSEMBLY**, 2-1003
- ASSEMBLY**, see **UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY**.
- Criminal law:
 - Unlawful assembly*, see **UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY**.
- ASSENT**, 2-1004
 - Consent, 2-1005
 - Consent and assent, 6-663
- ASSERT**, 2-1005
- ASSES**:
 - Cattle, 5-771
- ASSESSMENTS**, 2-1006
 - See **SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS; STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS; TAXATION**.
 - Landlord and tenant, 18-653

ASSESSMENTS, *cont'd.*

Manner of assessments, 19-919

Succession taxes, see **SUCCESSION TAXES**.**ASSETS, 2-1006***Decedents' estates*, see **DEBTS OF DECEDENTS**;
MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.

Estates, 11-358

Marshaling decedents' estates, see **MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES**.**ASSIGNEE, see ASSIGNMENTS.****ASSIGNMENTS, 2-1007**See **ASSIGNMENTS FOR BENEFIT OF CREDITORS**; **BILLS OF SALE**; **CHATTEL MORTGAGES**; **DEEDS**; **GIFTS**; **SALES**; **VENDOR AND PURCHASER**.**Accounts:**

Book accounts, 2-1015

Informal assignment of accounts, 2-1055

Open accounts, 2-1020

Unliquidated balance, 2-1020

Admissions, 2-1090

Assignment of chattel or chose in action, 1-684

Assignor and assignee, 1-681

Adverse possession, 2-1040

Chattels held adversely, 2-1040

Land held adversely, 2-1041

Alteration of instruments, 2-192*Bona fide* assignee of mortgage, 2-192

Recovery of original consideration by assignee of instrument, 2-203

Apprentices, see **APPRENTICES**.**Assault and battery, 2-1023****Assignee (see *infra*, Parties to assignment; Rights of parties):**

Grantee, 14-1115

Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc., 18-816

Res judicata, 24-734**Assignee takes subject to equities, 2-1080**

Executory agreement for sale of land, 2-1081

General rule, 2-1080

Latent equities as to non-negotiable instruments, 2-1081

Latent equities of third persons, 2-1081

Assignments by pledgor, 22-879**Assignor, see *infra*, Parties to assignment.****Assigns, 3-156****Attachment, 3-201**

Attachment bonds, 2-1042

Attorney and client, 2-1012**Bail (in civil cases):**

Assignment of bail bond, 3-595

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases):

Bail bonds, 2-1042

Bank books, 2-1060

Gift of deposit in a savings bank by delivery of bank book, 2-1075

Benevolent or beneficial associations:

Premium notes, 3-1108

Bills of exchange and promissory notes (see **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES), 2-1009, 1062*****Bona fide* purchasers (see **PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE**), 24-1169****Bonds (see **DEBENTURES**), 2-1009, 1041; 4-648**

Appeal bonds, 2-1042

"Assigns," 2-1043

At common law, 2-1041

Attachment bonds, 2-1042

ASSIGNMENTS, *cont'd.***Bonds, *cont'd.***

Bail bonds, 2-1042

Bond for the conveyance of land, 2-1046

Bond may be assigned by delivery alone, 2-1058

Bond with collateral condition, 2-1042

Consideration, 2-1075

Delivery, 2-1058

Injunction bond, 2-1042

Prison-bound bonds, 2-1042

Release by obligee, 2-1041

Replevy bond, 2-1042

Statutes, 2-1041

What bonds may be assigned, 2-1042

Bottomry and respondentia, 4-738, 749**Bounty lands, 2-1045***Building and loan associations*, see **BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS**.**Carriers of goods:**

Claim against carrier, 2-1022

Cause of action, see *infra*, Choses in action.**Champerty and maintenance (see **CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE**; see *infra*, Choses in action), 2-1015.**

Future and contingent interests, 2-1026

Chattel mortgages (see **CHATTEL MORTGAGES), 2-1043, 1087****Checks, 2-1064**Check as assignment *pro tanto*, 2-1072

Payee and attaching creditor, 2-1066

Payee's right to maintain action at law against drawee, 2-1065

Payee's right to sue drawee, 2-1066

Whether check operates as assignment, 2-1064

Choses in action, 2-1014

Assault and battery, 2-1023

Assignee stands in the shoes of assignor, 2-1079

Assignee takes subject to equities, see *infra*, Assignee takes subject to equities.

Assignment after verdict, 2-1025

Assignment of debt carries remedy, 2-1084

Assignor's interest passes to assignee, 2-1084

Bill in equity for fraud, 2-1024

Bonds, see *infra*, Bonds.

Book account, 2-1015

Chattel mortgages, see **CHATTEL MORTGAGES**.Choses *ex contractu*, 2-1018Choses *ex delicto*, 2-1020Choses *ex delicto* connected with right of property, 2-1021

Claim against common carrier, 2-1022

Claims against the United States, see *infra*, United States.

Claims for services rendered, 2-1019

Commercial paper, 2-1016

Common law, 2-1014

Consequential injury to estate, 2-1025

Contracts of guaranty, see **GUARANTY**.

Conversion of property, 2-1021

Cutting timber, 2-1022

Debt, 2-1020

Debts, present and future, 2-1014

Effect of assignment, 2-1079

Equitable rules adopted at law, 2-1016

Equity, 2-1015

ASSIGNMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Choses in action, *cont'd.*
 - Ex contractu*, 2-1018
 - Executory contracts involving personal trust or liability, see *infra*, Executory contracts involving personal trust or liability.
- Form of assignment, 2-1055
 - Accounts, 2-1055
 - Bills of exchange, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.
 - Bond, 2-1058
 - Checks, see *infra*, Checks.
 - Delivery, 2-1058, 1059
 - Delivery necessary where there is a note or other written obligation, 2-1059
 - Delivery not essential where there is no written evidence of debt, 2-1058
 - Delivery of evidence of debt, 2-1057
 - Executory agreement to pay out of particular fund, 2-1068
 - Insurance policy, 2-1058
 - No particular form necessary, 2-1055
 - Open account, 2-1058
 - Operation of some particular forms as assignments, 2-1059
 - Order on designated fund, see ORDERS.
 - Parol assignment, 2-1056
 - Partial assignments, 2-1069
 - Power of attorney, see *infra*, Power of attorney.
 - Seal, 2-1057
 - Separate writing, 2-1056
- Fraud, 2-1016
- Fraud and deceit, 2-1023
- Fraud affecting estate, 2-1024
- Fraud in sale of goods, 2-1024
- Future and contingent interests, see *infra*, Future and contingent interests.
- Gaming, 2-1019
- Injuries affecting real estate rather than person assignable, 2-1020
- Innkeeper, 2-1022
- Instances of claims *ex delicto* not assignable, 2-1023
- Insurance policies, see BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE; LIFE INSURANCE.
- Interests in lands, see *infra*, Interests in lands.
- Judgments and decrees, see *infra*, Judgments and decrees.
- Killing stock, 2-1022
- Licenses, see *infra*, License.
- Liens, see *infra*, Liens.
- Malicious prosecution, 2-1023
- Modern doctrine, 2-1016
- Open accounts, 2-1020
- Original doctrine, 2-1014
- Personal confidence, 2-1018
- Personal injuries, 2-1022, 1023
- Private international law, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Property held adversely, see *infra*, Adverse possession.
- Reasons for the common-law rule, 2-1015
- Rights arising from contracts founded on personal confidence, 2-1018
- Seduction, 2-1023

ASSIGNMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Choses in action, *cont'd.*
 - Slander, 2-1023
 - Test of assignability, 2-1017
 - To what extent common-law rule still prevails, 2-1017
 - Trespass, 2-1021
 - Unliquidated balance, 2-1020
 - Usurious interest, 2-1022
 - What passes by assignment, 2-1084
- Common law, 2-1010
- Conditional sales, 6-485
- Conditional sales, see CONDITIONAL SALES.
- Consideration, 2-1073; 6-708, 735, 738
 - As between assignee and party liable for chose in action assigned, 2-1075
 - Bond, 2-1075
 - Character of consideration, 2-1074
 - Consideration as between assignor and assignee, 2-1073
 - Contracts to convey land, 2-1073
 - Executed voluntary assignment, 2-1075
 - In general, 2-1073
 - Leases, 2-1073
 - Mortgages, 2-1073
 - Natural love and affection, 2-1075
 - Pre-existing debt, 2-1075
 - Presumptions, 2-1073
 - Promise of debtor, 2-1097
 - Security of debt as consideration, 2-1075
 - Valuable consideration, 2-1074
- Contingent interest, see *infra*, Future and contingent interests.
- Contracts:
 - Choses *ex contractu*, 2-1018
 - Contractor assigning beneficial interest in contract, 2-1028
 - Contracts for public work, 2-1036
 - Executory contracts involving personal trust or liability, see *infra*, Executory contracts involving personal trust or liability.
- Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties:
 - By whom freight payable, 7-261
 - Freight, 7-257
 - Priority among assignees, 7-258
- Conversion, see *infra*, Trover and conversion.
- Conveyance, 7-492
- Copyright, see COPYRIGHT.
- Corporations, 2-1013
- Counties:
 - Capacity to take bonds, notes, etc., by assignment, 7-934
 - Liability to assignee of contract, 7-947
- Covenants, 2-1046
 - Covenant for rent, 2-1046
 - Covenant of seizin, 2-1047
 - Covenant of warranty, 2-1047
 - Covenant to repair, 2-1046
 - Decisions conflicting, 2-1046
- Crops:
 - Future crops, 2-1029
 - Unharvested crops, 2-1029
- Debentures, see DEBENTURES.
- Debts, see *infra*, Choses in action.
- Declarations, 2-1090
- Decrees, see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.
- Deeds, 9-100
- Definition, 2-1009
- Delivery:
 - Bond, 2-1058

ASSIGNMENTS, *cont'd.*Delivery, *cont'd.*

- Debt existing in an open account assignable without delivery, 2-1058
- Delivery necessary where there is a note or other written obligation, 2-1059
- Delivery not essential where there is no written evidence of debt, 2-1058
- Delivery of evidence of debt, 2-1057
- Delivery of separate paper of assignment, 2-1059

Demurrage, see DEMURRAGE.

Diligence of assignee, 2-1093

Distress, 9-632

Dower, see DOWER.

Due diligence of assignee, 2-1093

Easements:

- Burdens and benefits pass to assignees of both servient and dominant tenements, 10-400

Easements in gross, 2-1045; 10-404

Effect of assignment, 2-1079

Assignee takes subject to equities, see *infra*, Assignee takes subject to equities.

General rule, 2-1079

What passes by assignment, 2-1084

Entry, 2-1045

Equitable assignments (see *infra*, Choses in action; see FIRE INSURANCE), 2-1010; 11-56

Fires, 13-462

Equitable mortgages, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.

Equity:

Assignee takes subject to equities, 2-1080

When assignee of legal choses in action, 2-1095

Equity of redemption, 2-1049

Estates, see *infra*, Interests in lands.

Estoppel, 2-1100

Executions, see EXECUTIONS.

Executory agreement to pay out of particular fund, 2-1068

Executory contracts involving personal trust or liability, 2-1034

Contracts for public work, 2-1036

Delectus personæ material, 2-1036

Delectus personæ not material, 2-1035

General rule, 2-1034

General test of assignability, 2-1035

Parties may prohibit assignment, 2-1035

Responsibility and solvency material, 2-1037

Exemptions from execution, 12-208

Expectancies, 2-1059

Factors or commission merchants:

Factor's lien, 2-1050

Ferries:

License, 2-1049

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Fires:

Claim for property destroyed by fires, 2-1022

Form of assignment, 2-1052

Chattel mortgages, 2-1054

Choses in action, see *infra*, Choses in action.

Interest of mortgagor in mortgaged premises, 2-1054

ASSIGNMENTS, *cont'd.*Form of assignment, *cont'd.*

Interests in lands, 2-1052

Leases, 2-1054

Mortgage, 2-1053

Quitclaim deed, 2-1053

Rent, 2-1054

Fraud:

Bill in equity for fraud, 2-1024

Fraud affecting estate, 2-1024

Fraud in sale of goods, 2-1024

Fraudulent misrepresentation of solvency of third person, 2-1024

Right of action for fraud and deceit not assignable, 2-1023

Setting aside assignment, 2-1016

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Future and contingent interests, 2-1026

Contractor assigning beneficial interest in a contract, 2-1028

Earnings of a ship, 2-1028

Equity, 2-1026

Expectancies, 2-1029

Future crops, 2-1029

Future profits, 2-1027

Generally, 2-1026

Interest under a will, 2-1031

Money to become due, 2-1027

Possibilities, 2-1026

Unearned wages or salary, see *infra*, Wages or salary.

Gaming:

Claim against the winner for money lost at play, 2-1019

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

Gifts, see GIFTS.

Government, see *infra*, United States.

Guaranty, see GUARANTY.

History, 2-1010.

Illegal contracts, 15-932

Assignees of illegal contracts, 15-1012

Bona fide holder of negotiable paper,

15-1012

Non-negotiable and past-due securities, 15-1012

Paper assigned after maturity, 15-1012

Implied warranty, 2-1090

Independent contractor:

Contractor assigning beneficial interest in contract, 2-1028

Indorsement, 2-1009

Indorser of negotiable paper in assignor, 2-1011

Injunctions:

Injunction bonds, 2-1042

Insanity, 2-1012

Insurance, see BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE; LIFE INSURANCE.

Interests in lands, 2-1044

Bounty lands, 2-1045

Contracts to convey, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

Covenants, see COVENANTS.

Easement in gross, 2-1045

Form of assignment, 2-1052

General rule, 2-1044

Leases, see LEASES.

Licenses, see LICENSE (REAL PROPERTY).

Liens, see LIENS.

Mortgages, see MORTGAGES.

ASSIGNMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Interests in lands, *cont'd.*
 - Rents, 2-1045
 - Right of entry, 2-1045
- Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.
- Intoxication, 2-1012
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 2-1013
- Judgments and decrees (see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES), 2-1042
- Judicial sales:
 - Assignee of certificate of purchase, 17-1031
- Landlord and tenant, see LEASES.
- Lands, see *infra*, Interests in lands.
- Leases, see LEASES.
- Letters of credit, 14-1159
- Libel and slander, 2-1023
- License, 21-825
- License (real property), 2-1049; 18-1140, 1143
 - Coupled with an interest, 2-1050
- Liens (see *infra*, Mechanics' liens), 2-1050
 - Common-law liens, 19-25
 - Common-law rule, 2-1050
 - Equitable liens, 19-26
 - Express lien by agreement, 2-1051
 - Generally, 2-1050
 - Statutory liens, 19-25
 - Various liens, 2-1050, 1051
- Limitation of actions:
 - Assignee may plead statute, 19-185
- Malicious prosecution, 2-1023; 19-650
- Maritime liens, 2-1050; 19-1136
- Markets:
 - Stalls, 19-1152
- Married woman, 2-1012
- Mechanics' liens (see MECHANICS' LIENS), 2-1051
- Military law:
 - Assignment of unearned pay, 20-644
- Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.
- Mortgages, see MORTGAGES.
- Municipal aid, see MUNICIPAL AID.
- Municipal corporations, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.
- Municipal securities, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.
- Mutual insurance, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.
- Name:
 - Assignee may sue in his own name on promise to pay, 2-1096
 - Assignee may sue in name of assignor, 2-1094
 - Assignee of equitable choses may sue in his own name, 2-1096
 - Statutory right of assignee to sue in his own name, 2-1097
- National banks, 2-1013
- Nature of assignment, 2-1009
- Notice, 2-1076
 - As between assignor and assignee, 2-1076
 - As between debtor and assignee, 2-1077
 - Character of notice required, 2-1078
 - Choses in action as between assignor and assignee, 2-1076
 - Mortgages, 2-1079
 - Party liable, 2-1099
 - Successive assignees, 2-1077

ASSIGNMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Notice of assignment, 22-524, 525
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-825
- Orders, see ORDERS.
- Parol assignments, 2-1056
- Parol evidence, 11-549
 - To show purpose of assignment, 21-1113
- Partial assignments, 2-1069
 - Bill of exchange as assignment *pro tanto*, 2-1072
 - Check as assignment *pro tanto*, 2-1072
 - Order for part of debt, 2-1069
 - Rule at law, 2-1069
 - Rule in equity, 2-1070
 - Where part assigned is vague and indefinite, 2-1071
- Parties to assignment, 2-1011
 - Agency, 2-1012
 - Assignee, 2-1011
 - Assignee in fact, 2-1011
 - Assignee in law, 2-1011
 - Assignor, 2-1011
 - Attorney at law, 2-1012
 - Competency of parties, 2-1011
 - Corporations, 2-1013
 - Definitions, 2-1011
 - Insanity, 2-1012
 - Intoxication, 2-1012
 - Married woman, 2-1012
 - Partners, 2-1012
 - Tenants in common, 2-1013
- Partnership (see PARTNERSHIP), 2-1012
- Patents (see PATENTS):
 - License, 2-1049
- Payment, see PAYMENT.
- Pensions and bounties, 22-669
- Personal injuries, 2-1023
 - Injuries affecting estate rather than person, 2-1020
- Personal trust, see *infra*, Executory contracts involving personal trust or liability.
- Personal trust and confidence:
 - Rights arising from contracts, 2-1018
- Pledge and collateral security, see PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.
- Possibilities, 2-1027
- Power of attorney, 2-1067
 - Instrument irrevocable in terms, 2-1068
 - Interest must be in subject-matter of the power, 2-1068
 - Power of attorney operating as assignment, 2-1067
 - Where coupled with an interest, 2-1067
- Powers, see POWERS.
- Premium notes, 3-1108
- Presumptions:
 - Consideration, 2-1073
- Private international law:
 - Assignment of choses in action, 22-1343
 - Assignability of claim for damages 22-1343
 - General rule, 22-1343
 - Illustrations, 22-1343, 1344
- Privity, 24-749
- Profit à prendre, 23-188
- Property held adversely, see *infra*, Adverse possession.
- Public officers, see *infra*, Wages or salary.
- Public work:
 - Contracts for public work, 2-1036

ASSIGNMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Purchasers for value and without notice*, see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.
- Railroads*, see RAILROADS.
- Real party in interest, 2-1098
- Real property*, see *infra*, Interests in lands.
- Receivers*, see RECEIVERS.
- Recording acts*, see RECORDING ACTS.
- Reinsurance*, see REINSURANCE.
- Release:
 - Release by assignor inoperative, 2-1089
- Remedy:
 - Assignment of debt carries remedy, 2-1084
- Rents, 2-1045
 - Covenant to rent, 2-1046
 - Form of assignment, 2-1054
- Replevin:
 - Replevy bonds, 2-1042
- Res judicata*:
 - Validity of assignment, 24-768
- Rights of parties, 2-1088
 - Admissions, 2-1090
 - Assignee having remedy at law cannot sue in equity, 2-1095
 - Assignee's right against the party liable, 2-1094
 - At law, 2-1094
 - In equity, 2-1095
 - On promise of debtor, 2-1096
 - Under statutes, 2-1097
 - Assignee's right to sue in equity in his own name, 2-1096
 - Assignee's right to sue in name of assignor, 2-1094
 - Assignee succeeds to rights of assignor, 2-1088
 - Assignment a declaration of trust, 2-1095
 - Assignment of bond for conveyance of land, 2-1093
 - Assignor cannot interfere with suit, 2-1089
 - Assignor held liable on failure to recover from obligor, 2-1092
 - Assignor loses control by assignment, 2-1088
 - Declarations, 2-1090
 - Default of party liable, 2-1091
 - Due diligence of assignee, 2-1093
 - Equitable jurisdiction, 2-1095
 - Equity, 2-1095
 - Party liable, 2-1099
 - Release by assignor inoperative, 2-1089
 - Right of assignee to recover from assignor on failure to realize on subject assigned, 2-1090
 - Rights of the assignee against the assignor, 2-1088
 - Title bond, 2-1093
 - Warranty, 2-1090, 1091
 - Warranty of title, 2-1090
 - Warranty of validity of assigned claim, 2-1090
- Salary*, see *infra*, Wages or salary.
- Sales, see SALES.
 - Fraud, 2-1024
 - Sales distinguished from assignment, 24-1025
- Salvage, 24-1220, 1225
- Savings banks, 24-1266

ASSIGNMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Seal:
 - Necessity of sealed instrument, 2-1057
- Seamen*, see SEAMEN.
- Securities, 2-1084
 - Security a personal one, 2-1085
 - What passes by assignment, 2-1084
- Seduction, 2-1023; 25-226
- Separate property of married women*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Set-off, recoupment and counterclaim*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Sheriffs' sales*, see SHERIFFS' SALES.
- Ships and shipping:
 - Earnings of a ship, 2-1028
 - Share in the profits of a whaling voyage, 2-1028
- Specific performance*, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.
- Statutory regulations, 2-1010
- Stock:
 - Claim for killing stock, 2-1022
- Stock and stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Suit*, see *infra*, Name.
- Surrender, 27-550
- Tax titles*, see TAX TITLES.
- Tickets and fares*, see TICKETS AND FARES.
- Timber:
 - Claim for cutting timber, 2-1022
 - License to cut timber, 2-1049
- Tontine insurance, 28-249
- Torts, 2-1020
 - Assignment after verdict, 2-1025
 - General doctrine, 2-1020
 - Instances of what are assignable, 2-1020
 - Instances of what are not assignable, 2-1023
 - Statutes, 2-1020
- Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition*, see TRADEMARKS, TRADE NAMES AND UNFAIR COMPETITION.
- Transfer:
 - Reference to the instrument or to the transfer itself, 2-1010
- Trespass, 28-581
 - Claim for trespass on land, 2-1021
- Trover and conversion:
 - Claim for conversion of property, 2-1021
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages*, see TRUSTS DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.
- Trusts (see *infra*, Executory contracts involving personal trust or liability):
 - Assignment a declaration of trust, 2-1095
- United States (see *infra*, Wages or salary), 29-171, 176
 - Claims against United States, 2-1038
 - Effect of establishment of Court of Claims, 2-1040
 - Illustrations, 2-1039, 1040
 - Statutory enactments, 2-1038
 - When statute applies, 2-1039
- United States courts*, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
- Usury*, see USURY.
- Vendor and purchaser (see VENDOR AND PURCHASER):
 - Contracts to convey*, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.
- Vendor's lien*, see VENDOR'S LIEN.

ASSIGNMENTS, *cont'd.*

Verdict:

Assignment of cause of action for torts,
2-1025

Whether assignable, 2-1025, 1026

Wages or salary, 2-1031

Assignment of future wages under ex-
isting employment, 2-1031

Hiring from day to day, 2-1032

Municipal officer, 2-1032

Person employed to do piece work,
2-1032

Public officers, 2-1033

Share in the profits of a whaling voyage,
2-1028

Unearned salary of public officers,
2-1033

Where there is no subsisting contract of
employment, 2-1032

Where the service is continuous, 2-1032

Warrants, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.

Warranty, 2-1090, 1091

What passes by assignment, 2-1084

Wills:

Interest under a will, 2-1031

Witnesses, see WITNESSES.

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, 3-1

See COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS; FRAUDU-
LENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Abolition of assignments, 3-21

About, 1-196

Acceptance (see *infra*, Bond of assignee):

Assignee, 3-32, 62

Assignee's acceptance as consideration
for assignment, 3-94

Consideration for assignments, 3-94

Effect of nonacceptance, 3-106

Necessity, 3-62

Accounts, 14-404

Accounting a condition precedent to dis-
charge, 3-121

Duty of assignee to keep accounts, 3-116

Acknowledgment, 3-64

Acknowledgment out of state, 3-65

Defective acknowledgment, 3-66

Necessity, 3-64

Personal acknowledgment, 3-65

Admissions, 1-689

Affidavits, see *infra*, Verification.

After-acquired property, 3-44

Property acquired subsequently to as-
signment, 3-44

Rents not accrued or demandable, 3-44

Agency:

Assignment by agent, 3-23

Whether assignor's agencies revoked,
3-99

Assent of creditors, 3-62

Assignment not presumptively beneficial,
3-64

Assignments manifestly for the advan-
tage of creditors, 3-63

Consideration for assignments, 3-95

Creditors executing assignment, 3-64

Implied assent, 3-63

Onerous assignment, 3-64

Presumption, 3-63

When express assent necessary, 3-64

Whether essential to validity, 3-62

Assignee (see *infra*, Who may be assignee):

Acceptance, see *infra*, Acceptance.

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

Assignee, *cont'd.*

Assignee's employment of assignor,
3-82

Bonds, see *infra*, Bonds.

Coassignee, see *infra*, Liability for acts
of coassignee.

Compensation, 3-90

Compromise of debts, 3-90

Credit, see *infra*, Credit.

Death, 3-106, 148

Delegation of powers, 3-114

Delivery, see *infra*, Delivery.

Discharge, 3-121

Discretionary powers to assignee, see
infra, Discretionary powers to as-
signee.

Duties, powers, and rights of assignee,
see *infra*, Duties, powers, and rights of
assignee.

Good faith, see *infra*, Good faith.

Interest, see *infra*, Interest.

Liabilities of assignee, 3-121

Liability for business risks, 3-126

Liability where assignment declared
void, 3-128

Naming assignee not essential, 3-35

Nonacceptance, 3-106

Removal, see *infra*, Removal of assignee.

Rent, see *infra*, Rents.

Renunciation by assignee, 3-151

Resignation, 3-106, 148.

Sales, see *infra*, Sales.

Substitute, see *infra*, Substitutes.

Assignee's bond, see *infra*, Bond of assignee.

Assignee's discretion, see *infra*, Discretionary
powers to assignee.

**Assignee's liability for neglect and misman-
agement, 3-121**

Employment of assignor, 3-122

General rule, 3-121

Illustrations; 3-121, 122

Liability for acts of coassignee, 3-123

Neglect to sue or defend, 3-123

Assignee takes subject to equities, 3-46

General rule, 3-46

Illustrations, 3-46, 47

Liens, 3-47

Offsets against assignee, 3-47

Property previously transferred, 3-47

Vendor defrauded, 3-47

Vendors protected where title reserved,
3-47

**Assignor (see *infra*, Close of trust; Who may
assign):**

Assignee's employment of assignor,
3-82

Assignor as assignee, 3-34

Assignor's right to select assignee, 3-32

Discharge of assignor, see *infra*, Dis-
charge of assignor.

Employment of assignor, 3-122

Oath of assignor mandatory, 3-59

Performance of assignor's contracts,
3-113

Reconveyance, 3-154

*Reservation of trust or use for benefit
of assignor*, see *infra*, Reservation of
trust or use for benefit of assignor.

Attachment, see ATTACHMENT.

Attestation, 3-55, 64

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

Attorney:

- Assignee's power to employ attorney, 3-90
- Attorney as assignee, 3-33
- Designation of, 14-403
- Employment of, 14-403
- Power of attorney to collect debts, 3-10
- Unauthorized delivery by assignor's attorney, 3-69
- Attorneys' fees, 3-118, 432; 14-415, 416
- Available means, 3-517
- Banks and banking, 3-848
- Bills of sale*, see *BILLS OF SALE*.
- Bona fide* purchaser, 24-1169
- Bond of assignee (see *infra*, Sureties), 3-70
 - Acceptance, 3-70
 - Amount of bond, 3-111
 - Assignee's personal bond, 3-71
 - Duty of assignee to give bond, 3-110
 - Amount of bond, 3-111
 - Failure to give bond, 3-110
 - In general, 3-110
 - Sureties, 3-111
 - Failure of assignee to sign bond, 3-71
 - In general, 3-70
 - Powers of assignee before filing bond, 3-70
 - Removal for failure to furnish bond, 3-150
 - Statutes, 3-70
- Books of assignor:
 - Production, 3-116
- Borrowed money, 3-45
- Building and loan associations, 4-1018
- Burden of proof, 14-459
- Business:
 - Continuance of business by assignor, 14-435
 - Power to continue assignor's business, 3-89
 - Discretion, 3-89
 - Power to replenish stock, 3-90
 - When provision beneficial to creditors, 3-89
 - When provision prejudicial to creditors, 3-89
- Business risks, 3-126
- Cessio bonorum*, 3-36
- Chattel mortgages*, see *CHATTEL MORTGAGES*.
- Choses in action, 3-40
 - Wife's chose in action, 3-42
- Claims*, see *infra*, Creditors' claims and dividends.
- Close of trust, 3-151
 - Assignor's resulting trust, 3-153
 - Assignor's rights, 3-151
 - Discharge of assignor*, see *infra*, *Discharge of assignor*.
 - Discontinuance, 3-154
 - Presumption from lapse of time, 3-152
 - Reconveyance to assignor, 3-154
 - Renunciation of assignee, 3-151
 - Reopening trust, 3-151
 - Statutory limitation, 3-152
 - Unexecuted trust not to be closed, 3-151
- Coassignee*, see *infra*, Liability for acts of coassignee.

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

Collections:

- Collected money does not pass, 3-45
 - Power of attorney to collect debts, 3-10
 - Commissions, 3-120
 - Common law, 3-5
 - Validity, 3-5
 - Compensation, 3-119; 14-416
 - Commissions, 3-120
 - Fraudulent assignments, 3-120
 - Illustrations, 3-120
 - Right of assignee to compensation, 3-119
 - Rule similar to that concerning executors, 3-119
 - Composition with creditors*, see *COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS*.
 - Compromise of debts, 3-90
 - Conditional sales, 6-494
 - Conditions:
 - Imposing conditions and coercion of creditors*, see *FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES*.
 - Confession of judgments, 3-17
 - Conflict of assignment laws (see *PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW*), 3-48
 - As between parties from same state, 3-51
 - Assignments of realty governed by law of *situs*, 3-53
 - Assignments versus bankruptcy act, 3-54
 - As to foreign debts due assignor, 3-52
 - As to law of only domestic application, 3-51
 - Construction of statute by state court, 3-55
 - Domestic creditors protected, 3-49
 - Effect of possession by assignee, 3-52
 - Foreign corporations, 3-49
 - Foreign law violated, 3-49
 - General rule of comity, 3-48
 - Partnership assignments, 3-48
 - Preferences, 3-49, 50
 - State and federal decisions, 3-54
 - United States courts, 3-54, 55
 - Where assignment is intended to operate first abroad, 3-52
 - Where the highest courts of two states differ, 3-55
- Confusion of goods:
 - Liability for interest where funds are mingled, 3-125
- Consent of creditors*, see *infra*, Assent of creditors.
- Consideration for assignments, 3-94
 - Assent of creditors, 3-95
 - Assignee's acceptance, 3-94
 - Nominal consideration, 3-95
 - Pre-existing debts, 3-94
 - Sufficiency, 3-94
- Construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Constructive assignments, 3-57
- Contemplation of insolvency or bankruptcy, 7-23
- Continuance of business, 14-435
- Contracts, 3-6
 - Assignment as contract, 3-6
 - Performance of assignor's contracts, 3-113
- Control of property*, see *infra*, Reservation of trust or use for benefit of assignor.

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

Conversion:

Duty of assignee to convert assigned property, see infra, Duty to convert assigned property.

Conveyance, 7-492

Corporations, 3-23; 7-741

Affixing corporate seal, 3-25

Assignment of personal liability of stockholders, 3-24

Board of directors, 3-24

Corporate officer as assignee, 3-34

Debts as to which officers are guarantors, sureties, or indorsers, 7-774

Debts due relatives of officers, 7-745

Effect upon corporate franchise, 3-23

Express statutory prohibition, 7-745

How corporate assignment made, 3-24

In general, 7-741

Power of corporations to make assignments, 3-23

Preferences, 3-72, 78

Preferring creditors, 7-741

Preferring officers and stockholders, 7-743

Statutory restrictions, 3-23

Verification of schedule, 3-60

Credit:

Assignee's liability for sale or selling on credit, 3-127

Creditors (see *infra*, Direct transfers to creditors distinguished):

Assent of creditors, see infra, Assent of creditors.

Creditors as assignees, 3-33

Rights of creditors, see infra, Rights of creditors.

Stipulations for debtor's release, see infra, Release.

Creditors' claims and dividends, 3-134

Assignee's decision, 3-139

Compliance by creditor with conditions, 3-136

Contesting other claims, 3-137

Debts due, 3-138

Dividends of assignor's sureties, 3-139

Dividends of secured creditors, 3-141

Judgments, 3-138

Preferred creditors, see infra, Priority and dividends of preferred creditors.

Presentation of claims, 3-134

Priority and dividends of preferred creditors, see infra, Priority and dividends of preferred creditors.

Proof of claims, 3-137

Relief from excusable mistakes, 3-135

Rent accruing after assignment, 3-139

Schedule, 3-137

What acts of creditor debar his claim, 3-136

What claims are provable, 3-138

Creditors executing assignment, 3-64

Credit, sales on, 3-91

Crops, 3-38

Date, 3-69

Rights fixed as of date of assignment, 3-35

Death of assignee, 3-106, 148

Debts (see *infra*, Conflict of assignment laws):

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

Debts, *cont'd.*

Property assigned not to exceed debts, 3-48

Provisions for payment of debts, see infra, Provisions for payment of debts.

Debts due to the assignor, 3-40

Deeds:

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 3-147

Delegation of authority, 3-114

Delivery, 3-68

Delivery of chattels, 3-70

Delivery to one of the assignees, 3-69

Necessity of delivery, 3-68

Parol evidence to show delivery to have been conditional, 3-69

Sunday, 3-70

Symbolical delivery, 3-70

Time of taking effect, 3-69

Unauthorized delivery by assignor's attorney, 3-69

Description:

Description of exemptions, 3-83

Description of persons or property, 3-45

Misdescribed debts, 3-96

Description and schedule of property, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Direct transfers to creditors distinguished, 3-11

General rule, 3-11

Judgments on confession and attachments distinguished from assignments, 3-17

Mortgage as statutory assignment, 3-15

Mortgage construed as assignment, 3-16

Mortgages distinguished from assignments, 3-14

Pledge distinguished from assignment, 3-17

Rule in various states, 3-11, 12

Sales distinguished from assignments, 3-13

Disabilities, 3-22

Discharge of assignee and sureties, 3-121

Discharge of assignor, 3-154

Claim for tort, 3-155

Conditional, 3-154

Illustrations, 3-155, 156

Statutes, 3-154

Discontinuance, 3-154

Discretionary powers to assignee, 3-89

Duty to convert assigned property, 3-113

Powers as to sale of trust estate, 3-91

Power to compromise debts, 3-90

Power to continue assignor's business, 3-89

Power to employ attorneys and clerks, 3-90

Power to mortgage, 3-90

Power to replenish stock, 3-90

Private sales, 3-93

Sale of the assigned property, see infra,

Sale of the assigned property.

Sales on credit, 3-91

Distress:

Goods in the hands of assignee of creditors, 9-646

Distributing trust property, 3-113

Distribution of assets, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

- Dividends*, see *infra*, Creditors' claims and dividends.
- Dividends of preferred creditors*, see *infra*, Priority and dividends of preferred creditors
- Dividends of secured creditors, 3-141
 - Assignment by principal and surety, 3-142
 - Direct and contingent claims, 3-142
 - Disposition of surplus, 3-142
 - Minority rule, 3-141
 - Prevailing rule, 3-141
- Dower, 10-155
- Duties, powers, and rights of assignee, 3-109
 - As prescribed by statute, 3-109
 - As prescribed by the assignment, 3-109
 - Assignee not to profit by his position, 3-117
 - Discharge of assignee and sureties*, see *infra*, Discharge of assignees and sureties.
 - Duty to convert assigned property*, see *infra*, Duty to convert assigned property.
 - Duty to file inventory*, see *infra*, Schedules.
 - Duty to give bond*, see *infra*, Bonds.
 - Duty to keep and produce accounts, 3-116
 - Duty to take oath*, see *infra*, Oath.
 - Incumbrances, 3-116
 - Performance of assignor's contracts, 3-113
 - Right to compensation*, see *infra*, Compensation.
 - Right to reimbursement*, see *infra*, Right to reimbursement.
 - Right to take possession*, see *infra*, Possession.
 - Sale of the assigned property*, see *infra*, Sale of the assigned property.
 - Taxes*, see *infra*, Taxation.
- Duty to convert assigned property, 3-113
 - Compelling assignee to act, 3-113
 - Delegation of authority, 3-114
 - Distributing trust property, 3-113
 - Investment of proceeds, 3-113
 - To avoid unnecessary delay, 3-113
- Effect of assignments, 3-98
 - Agency, 3-99
 - Assigned property not exempt from taxation*, see *infra*, Taxation.
 - Assignments versus subsequent attachments*, see *infra*, Attachment.
 - Effect of partnership assignment*, see *infra*, Partnership.
 - Effect upon prior liens*, see *infra*, Liens.
 - In general, 3-98
 - Jurisdiction over assignments*, see *infra*, Jurisdiction over assignments.
 - Lessor of assignor, 3-99
 - Nonacceptance, resignation, or death of assignee, 3-106
 - Priority of United States, see *infra*, United States.
 - Revocability of assignments*, see *infra*, Revocability of assignments.
 - Revocation of assignor's agencies, 3-99
 - Title to property, 3-98
- Embezzlement*, see EMBEZZLEMENT.

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

- Employment of assignor by assignee, 14-436
- Equitable estate, 3-35
- Equitable jurisdiction, 3-105
- Equitable liens, 3-99
- Equities:
 - Assignee takes subject to equities*, see *infra*, Assignee takes subject to equities.
- Execution liens, 3-100
- Executions, 11-641
 - Right of judgment creditors to execution, 3-131
 - Delivery, 3-131
 - Illustrations, 3-131, 132
 - Nature of possession required on part of assignee, 3-132
 - Property remaining in possession of assignor, 3-131
 - Taking property from assignee, 3-101
- Executors and administrators:
 - Commissions as executor, 3-40
- Exemption of assignee from liability, 14-413
 - Actual benefits and wilful or neglectful defaults, 14-414
 - Actual receipts only, 14-414
 - Default of agents, 14-414
 - Gross negligence, 14-414
 - Neglect or default of agents, 14-414
 - Provisions as to responsibility of assignee, 14-413
 - Wilful defaults, 14-414
- Exemptions:
 - Reservation, 14-441
- Exemptions from execution*, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.
- Exemptions from taxation*, see TAXATION.
- Expenses (see *infra*, Right to reimbursement), 14-415
- Fire insurance*, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Foreign attachments*, see *infra*, Attachment.
- Foreign corporations, 3-49; 13-842
- Formal requisities of assignments, 3-55
 - Acceptance, 3-62
 - Acknowledgment*, see *infra*, Acknowledgment.
 - Approved form, 3-57
 - Assent of creditors, 3-62
 - Assignee as party, 3-62
 - Assignee's bond, 3-70
 - Assignment bad in part, 3-58
 - Constructive assignments, 3-57
 - Delivery*, see *infra*, Delivery.
 - Directory provisions, 3-58
 - Form not essential but important, 3-56
 - Informal writings, 3-57
 - Intention, 3-57
 - Inventory, 3-59
 - Mandatory provisions, 3-59
 - Recording*, see *infra*, Recording.
 - Schedules, 3-59
 - Several instruments, 3-58
- Fraud:
 - Omission from schedule as evidence of fraud, 3-60
- Fraudulent assignment, 3-32
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances*, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; see *infra*, Right to vacate assignment.
- Future-acquired property*, see *infra*, After-acquired property.

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

- Future debts:
 - Provisions for payment, 3-97
- Garnishment, 14-859
- General assignments (see *infra*, Partial assignments), 3-7; 14-237, 948
 - Assignment general on its face, 3-7
 - Assignment not general on its face, 3-8
 - In general, 3-7
 - Intent, 3-8
 - Release of debtor, 3-7
 - Statutes, 3-20
- Good faith:
 - Assignee not to buy at his own sale, 3-115
 - Assignee not to profit by his position, 3-117
- Government (see *infra*, United States):
 - Preferring claims of government, 3-81
- Homestead (see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION), 14-441; 15-673
 - Voluntary surrender to assignee for creditors, 15-595
- Homestead reservations, 14-441
- Husband and wife, 3-22
 - Assignor's rights in his wife's property, 3-42
 - Joinder of wife of assignor, 3-57
 - Married women as assignees, 3-34
- Implied trusts:
 - Assignor's resulting trust, 3-153
- Improvements:
 - Liens for improvements, 3-100
- Incumbrances:
 - Duty of assignee as to incumbrances, 3-116
 - Payment of, 14-403
- Indorsers, 3-96
- Infants, 3-22; 16-284
- Insanity, 3-22
- Insolvency and bankruptcy (see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY):
 - Assignee in bankruptcy, 16-733
 - Assignments held merely voidable, 16-733
 - Illustrations, 15-733, 734
 - Invalid as against assignee in bankruptcy, 16-733
 - Assignee's insolvency, 3-33
 - Assignment for benefit of creditors an act of bankruptcy, 16-669
 - Assignments versus bankruptcy act, 3-54
 - Removal of assignee, 3-149
 - Similarity of statutes in bankrupt laws, 3-19
 - Whether insolvency essential, 3-31
 - Belief of debtor in his own solvency, 3-32
 - Fraudulent assignment, 3-32
 - Insolvency not essential in the absence of statute, 3-31
- Insurance:
 - Insurance by assignee, 14-403
 - Provisions for payment, 3-98
- Intent:
 - Any informal writing upheld where intention clear, 3-57
 - General or partial assignments, 3-8
- Interest:
 - Assignee's liability for interest, 3-124
 - General rule, 3-124

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

- Interest, *cont'd.*
 - Assignee's liability for interest, *cont'd.*
 - Illustrations, 3-124, 125
 - Mingling trust funds, 3-125
 - Preferred creditors, 3-146
- Interpretation and construction, 14-458
- Inventory (see *infra*, Schedules), 3-45
- Judgment liens, 3-100
- Judgments:
 - Proof of judgments, 3-138
- Judicial sales:
 - Sale by assignee a judicial sale, 17-954
- Jurisdiction over assignments, 3-104
 - Concurrent jurisdiction, 3-105
 - Equitable jurisdiction, 3-105
 - Exclusive jurisdiction, 3-105
 - Federal jurisdiction, 3-106
 - Statutory jurisdiction, 3-104
- Laches, 3-152
- Landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Leases (see *infra*, Rents):
 - Covenant against assignment, 18-662
 - How assignor's lessor affected, 3-99
 - Lease by assignee, 14-404
- Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc., 18-816
- Liabilities of assignee, 3-121
- Liability for acts of coassignee, 3-123
- Assenting to misapplication of estate, 3-123
- Fraud, 3-124
- General rule, 3-123
- Liens, 3-47; 19-37
 - Effect upon prior liens, 3-99
 - Consignors' liens, 3-100
 - Equitable liens, 3-99
 - Execution liens, 3-100
 - In general, 3-99
 - Judgment liens, 3-100
 - Liens for improvements, 3-100
 - Liens on stock, 3-100
 - Mortgage liens, see *infra*, Mortgages.
 - Vendors' liens, see VENDORS' LIENS.
- Limitation of actions, 3-152
- Limited partnership, 3-28; 19-383
 - All partners must assent, 19-383
 - Assignment by solvent firm, 19-385
 - General liability the penalty for attempt to create preference, 19-384
 - General partner, 19-384
 - Nonresident partners, 19-383
 - Preference of special partner, 19-384
 - Preferences, 3-78
 - Preferences forbidden, 19-384
 - Property of special partner, 19-384
 - Ratification, 19-383
 - Special partner as creditor, 19-385
 - What property included, 19-384
 - Who may make, 19-383
- Married women, 3-22
 - Married women as assignees, 3-34
- Mechanics' liens, 20-463
- Partnership:
 - Change in personnel of partnership, 20-505
- Mental capacity, 3-22
- Mingling of trust funds, see *infra*, Confusion of goods.

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

- Mismanagement (see *infra*, Assignee's liability for neglect and mismanagement):
 - Assignee, see *infra*, Assignee's liability for neglect and mismanagement.
- Mortgages:
 - Burden of proof to show mortgage as assignment, 3-16
 - Construing mortgages as assignments, 3-16
 - Lien of mortgage, 3-101
 - Mortgage as statutory assignment, 3-15
 - Mortgage by assignee, 14-404
 - Mortgagee as assignee, 3-34
 - Mortgages distinguished from assignments, 3-14
 - Power to mortgage, 3-90
 - When mortgage in form is an assignment, 3-8
- Mutual insurance:
 - Power to make assessments after voluntary assignment, 21-296
- National banks, see NATIONAL BANKS.
- Necessity to assign all debtor's property, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Negligence, see *infra*, Assignee's liability for neglect and mismanagement.
- Nonacceptance of assignee, 3-106
- Notice:
 - Notice as substitute for recording, 3-67
 - Notice of sale, 3-115
 - Number of assignees, 3-32
- Oath:
 - Assignee's oath, 3-111
 - Assignor's oath mandatory, 3-59
 - Duty to take oath, 3-111
- Officers and agents of private corporations:
 - Corporate officer as assignee, 3-34
- Origin, 3-5
- Partial assignments, 3-7; 14-236
 - Chattel mortgages executed for the benefit of certain creditors, 3-58
 - Intent, 3-8
 - Intention to include all of assignor's property, 3-21
 - Statutes, 3-21
 - Statutes excluding voluntary assignments, 3-21
 - Surplus, 3-85
 - When not general on its face, 3-8
 - When partial, 3-7
 - Writing, 3-55
- Partnership (see *infra*, Limited partnership), 3-25, 41; 14-424
 - Absconding partner, 3-29, 31
 - Agreement between partners, 3-57
 - Appropriation of individual property, 14-427
 - Assignment of partner's interest, 3-30
 - Assignments by surviving partners, 3-30
 - As to partnership property, 3-41
 - Authority and assent of partners, 3-26
 - Consulting other partners, 3-27, 28
 - Debt of another firm of which a partner is a member, 14-424
 - Debts due partners, 14-424
 - Dissolution of partnership, 16-700
 - Dividends of partnership creditors, 3-139

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

- Partnership, *cont'd.*
 - Dividends of partnership creditors, *con.*
 - Payment of firm and individual creditors, 3-140
 - Where firm owes partner, and both assign, 3-140
 - Effect of partnership assignment, 3-107
 - Firm and individual assignment, 3-108
 - Illustrations, 3-107, 108
 - In general, 3-107
 - Exaction of release, 14-448
 - Failure to specify order of payment, 14-427
 - Implied power of partner, 3-27
 - Individual assets of partners, 3-29
 - Individual debts of partners, 14-424
 - Individual property of partners, 3-41
 - Invalid assignment, 3-28
 - Limited partnerships, 3-28
 - Must convey both the property of firm and of individual partners, 3-86
 - Necessity to assign all debtor's property, 14-438
 - Objection by individual creditor, 14-426
 - Partnership as assignee, 3-34
 - Partnership property, 3-41
 - Partner's individual assignment, 3-41
 - Personalty, 3-25
 - Power of partner, 22-155
 - Preferences in general, 14-424
 - Prior dissolution of partnership, 14-426
 - Ratification, 3-26
 - Real property, 3-31
 - Receiver of an insolvent partnership, 3-41
 - Requisites of firm assignments, 3-29
 - Reservations for benefit of member of firm, 14-433
 - Reservations of exemptions, 14-441
 - Reservations of surplus, 14-441
 - Rights between individual creditors, 14-427
 - Stipulations for debtor's release, 3-86
 - Surviving partner, 22-223
 - What creditors may attack assignment, 3-132
- Payment of debts, see *infra*, Provisions for payment of debts.
- Personal property, 3-39
- Pledge and collateral security:
 - Chattel securities, 3-40
 - Pledge by assignee, 14-404
 - Pledge distinguished from assignment, 3-17
- Possession:
 - Assignee, 3-111
 - Actions by assignee, 3-112
 - Assignee's right as against attachments, 3-112
 - Exclusive right, 3-112
 - Property delivered by mistake, 3-112
 - Right to take possession, 3-111
 - Reservation of trust or use for benefit of assignor, see *infra*, Reservation of trust or use for benefit of assignor.
 - Retention of possession by assignor, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Power of attorney:
 - Deed of assignment containing power of attorney, 3-10

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

Preferences (see COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS), 3-71
 Amount of preferred debt need not be given, 14-417
 Assignments by partners, 14-424
 Appropriation of individual property, 14-427
 Debt of another firm of which partner is a member, 14-424
 Debts due partners, 14-424
 Failure to specify order of payment, 14-427
 Individual debts of partners, 14-424
 Objection by individual creditor, 14-426
 Preferences in general, 14-424
 Prior dissolution of partnership, 14-426
 Rights between individual creditors, 14-427
 Common law, 3-71
 Agreement to prefer, 3-72
 Corporations, 3-72
 General rule, 3-71
 Right to create, 3-71
 Conditional preferences, 3-79
 Conflict of assignment laws, 3-49, 50
 Contemporaneous debts, 3-76
 Contingent liabilities, 14-422
 Corporations, 3-78
 Creditors' right to impeach debts, 14-421
 Debts due assignee, 14-421
 Debts due from others, 14-419
 Debts due wife, husband, or relative, 14-421
 Debts that have been paid, 14-420
 Debts to arise out of future transactions, 14-422
 Distribution of assets among preferred creditors, 14-417
 Dividends of preferred creditors, see *infra*, Priority and dividends of preferred creditors.
 Effect of fraudulent or prohibited preferences, 14-456
 Fictitious debts, 14-419
 Form of instrument, 3-74
 Future preferences, 14-443
 Giving assignee power to prefer creditors, 14-418
 Indorsers, 14-422
 Limited partnerships, 3-78
 Misdescription of debts preferred, 14-418
 Mistake in provisions as to debts payable or preferred, 14-428
 Must be distinctly declared, 3-73
 No knowledge of contemplated assignment on part of creditor, 3-77
 Particular debts payable or preferred, 14-419
 Preference of debts due to others, 14-420
 Preference of more than is due, 14-420
 Preferences distinct from assignment, 3-76
 Preferences in pursuance of prior agreement, 14-418
 Preferences in violation of agreement, 14-418
 Preferences not favored, 14-388
 Preferences regarded with disfavor, 3-72

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

Preferences, *cont'd.*
 Preferring claims of the state, 3-81
 Previous release, 3-79
 Priority and dividends of preferred creditors, see *infra*, Priority and dividends of preferred creditors.
 Release as condition, 3-79
 Release, exaction of, 14-458
 Reservation for benefit of assignor, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; see *infra*, Reservation of trust or use for benefit of assignor.
 Reservation of power to declare future preferences, 14-443
 Right to make preferences, 14-386
 Fraud, 14-388
 Preferences do not render assignment fraudulent, 14-386
 Preferences not favored, 14-388
 Private motives of debtor immaterial, 14-388
 Secured debts, 14-423
 State's priority, 3-81
 Statute of frauds, 14-422
 Statutes, 3-72
 Statutes prohibiting preferences, 3-18
 Statutes requiring preference of wages, 3-19
 Sureties, 14-422
 Tendency of legislation, 3-73
 Usurious claims, 14-421
 Wages, 3-19, 80, 144
 Constitutionality of statutes, 3-80
 General rule, 3-80
 Illustrations, 3-80, 81
 Omission of the preference from the assignment, 3-80
 Statutes, 3-80
 Presentation of claims, 3-134
 Presumptions, 14-459
 Assent of creditors, 3-63
 Lapse of time, 3-152
 Priorities, see *infra*, Liens; Preferences; United States.
 Priority and dividends of preferred creditors, 3-143
 Assignee's expenses a first lien, 3-143
 Claims for rent, 3-144
 Claims for wages, 3-144
 Claims of the United States, 3-143
 Fraudulent assignment, 3-145
 Illegal preferences, 3-146
 Interest, 3-146
 Payment of assignee as creditor, 3-145
 Preferred creditors at large, 3-145
 State claims, 3-143
 Taxes, 3-143
 Waiver of preference, 3-146
 Priority of attaching creditors, 3-134
 Private international law (see *infra*, Conflict of assignment laws), 14-458; 22-1337, 1344
 Production of documents, 23-173
 Books of assignor, 3-146
 Property (see *infra*, Reservation of trust or use for benefit of assignor):
 Description and schedule of property, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

- Property which passes by assignment, 3-35
 - Assignee takes subject to equities, see *infra*, Assignee takes subject to equities.
- Banking property, 3-39
- Borrowed and collected money, 3-45
- Cessio bonorum*, 3-36
- Chattel securities, 3-40
- Choses in action, 3-40
- Claims for torts, 3-40
- Commissions as executor, 3-40
- Crops, 3-38
- Debts due to the assignor, 2-40
- Description of persons or property, 3-45
- Equitable estate, 3-35
- Exempt property, 3-42
- General rule as to what passes by assignment, 3-35
- Illustrations, 3-38, 39
- Inventory, 3-45
- Louisiana, 3-36
- Office of the schedule, 3-36
- Only property within assignment's terms will pass, 3-36
- Partnership property, 3-41
- Partner's individual assignment, 3-41
- Personal estate, 3-38
- Property assigned not to exceed debts, 3-48
- Real property and interests, 3-37
- Rents, 3-38
- Residuary interests, 3-39
- Rights fixed as of date of assignment, 3-35
- Schedules, 3-45
- Subsequently acquired property, 3-44
- Trust funds, 3-44
- Wife's property, 3-42
- Provisions as to management and protection of assets, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Provisions as to sales and collection of assets, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Provisions for payment of debts, 3-95
 - Contingent liabilities, 3-96
 - Future debts, 3-97
 - Indorsers, 3-96
 - In general, 3-95
 - Misdescribed debts, 3-96
 - Rent, taxes, and insurance, 3-98
 - Secured debts, 3-96
 - Statutes, 3-97
- Questions of law and fact, 14-459
- Real property, 3-37
 - Assignment conveys debtor's real property and his interests therein, 3-37
 - Assignments of realty governed by law of situs, 3-53
 - Interest in land which passes, 3-37, 38, 39
 - Purchaser's right to a conveyance of land, 3-37
- Reasonable time, 3-98
- Receivers, see RECEIVERS.
- Recital of reasons, 3-94
 - Effect of, 3-94
 - Limiting effect of general recital, 3-94
 - Recitals of loss immaterial, 3-94
- Reconveyance to assignor, 3-154

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

- Recording, 3-66
 - By whom deed may be recorded, 3-68
 - Illustrations, 3-66, 67
 - Necessity of recording, 3-66
 - Notice as substitute for recording, 3-67
 - Place of record, 3-67
 - Possession accompanies assignment, 3-67
 - Time of recording, 3-68
- Recording acts, 24-77, 90
 - Whether assignee within protection of recording acts, 24-130
 - Withholding assignment from record, 14-453
- Reimbursement, see *infra*, Right to reimbursement.
- Relatives:
 - Selection of assignor's relatives as assignees, 3-33
- Release (see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; see *infra*, Preferences):
 - General assignment necessary, 3-7
 - Right to dividends, 3-136
 - Stipulations for debtor's release, 3-85
 - Acquiescence of creditors, 3-88
 - Disposition of surplus, 3-87
 - General rule as to stipulations for release, 3-85
 - Limiting time for acceptance and release, 3-87
 - Partnership assignment, 3-86
 - Reasonable time limit, 3-87
 - Time for acceptance by creditors, 3-87
- Religious societies, 24-369
- Removal of assignee, 3-149
 - Failure to furnish bond and inventory, 3-150
 - In general, 3-149
 - Insolvency, 3-149
 - Reservation of power to remove, 14-398
 - Undue influence of assignor or creditors, 3-150
- Rents (see *infra*, Leases), 3-38; 14-403
 - Assignee's liability for rent, 3-125
 - Assignee's election not to hold lease, 3-125
 - General rule, 3-125
 - Illustrations, 3-125, 126
 - Personal liability, 3-126
 - Priority of claims for rent, 3-144
 - Provisions for payment, 3-98
 - Rent accruing after assignment, 3-139
 - Rents not accrued or demandable, 3-44
- Reopening trust, 3-151
- Requisites, see *infra*, Formal requisites of assignments.
- Resale, 3-148
- Reservation of exempt property, see *infra*, Exemptions.
- Reservation of surplus, see *infra*, Surplus.
- Reservation of trust or use for benefit of assignor (see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES), 3-81
 - Assignee's employment of assignor, 3-82
 - Assignor assisting in management of property, 3-82
 - Assignor's continued control of the property, 3-81
 - Assignors to retain possession and sell under direction of assignee, 3-82

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

- Reservation of trust or use for benefit of assignor, *cont'd.*
 - General rule, 3-81
 - Mere continuance of possession, 3-82
 - Power to appoint substituted assignee, 3-83
 - Reservation for support of family, 3-81
- Residence:
 - Assignee, 3-33
- Residuary interests, 3-39
- Resignation of assignee, 3-106, 148
- Resulting trust, 3-153
- Retention of possession by assignor, see* FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Reversions, 24-420
- Revocability of assignments, 3-103
 - After rights of creditors attach, 3-104
 - Assignments held irrevocable, 3-103
 - Assignments held revocable, 3-103
 - Assignment void on its face, 3-104
 - Delay on part of creditors, 3-103
 - Illustrations, 3-103, 104
 - Resignation or death of assignee, 3-104
- Rights fixed as to date of assignment, 3-35
- Rights of creditors:
 - Attachment, see* ATTACHMENT.
 - Creditors' claims and dividends, see infra, Creditors' claims and dividends.*
 - Distribution of assets, see* FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
 - Dividends of partnership creditors, see infra, Partnership.*
 - Dividends of secured creditors, see infra, Dividends of secured creditors.*
 - Priority and dividends of preferred creditors, see infra, Priority and dividends of preferred creditors.*
 - Right of judgment creditors to execution, see infra, Executions.*
 - Right to vacate assignment, see infra, Right to vacate assignment.*
 - Right to compensation, see infra, Compensation.*
- Right to reimbursement, 3-117
 - Assignee's expenses a first lien, 3-143
 - Assignee's right to reimbursement, 3-117
 - Attorneys' fees, 3-118
 - Defenses of suits by assignee, 3-119
 - Effect of fraud, 3-118
- Right to vacate assignment, 3-132
 - Assenting creditors, 3-133
 - Creditors receiving benefits, 3-133
 - General rule, 3-132
 - Partnership assignment, 3-132
 - Priority of attacking creditors, 3-134
 - What creditors may attack assignment, 3-132
- Salary, see infra, Preferences.*
- Sale by assignee, 3-14; 14-404
 - Assignee not to buy at his own sale, 3-115
 - Assignee's discretion as to mode, 3-114
 - Control of court over discretion, 3-114; 14-408
 - General rule, 3-114
 - Illustrations, 3-114, 115
 - Carrying on business, 14-411
 - Cash sales, 14-408
 - Choses in action, 14-413
 - Credit sales, 14-408, 409

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

- Sale by assignee, *cont'd.*
 - Delay of sale, 14-406
 - Failure to fix time of sale, 14-408
 - Mode of sale, 14-411
 - Notice of sale, 3-115
 - Possibility of fraud or mistake, 14-405
 - Powers that may not be exercised, 14-406
 - Power to delegate trust, 14-405
 - Presumption as to discretion, 14-405
 - Private sale, 14-411
 - Prohibition of sale, 14-406
 - Public sale, 14-411
 - Terms of sale, 14-408
 - Time of sale, 14-406
 - Time of sale fixed by statute, 14-406, 407
 - Vesting discretion in assignee, 14-404
- Sales:
 - Assignee as *bona fide* purchaser, 24-1169
 - Declaration of assignee that trust is terminated, 3-147
 - Fraud of assignor, 3-147
 - Fraudulent assignment, 3-147
 - Powers of assignee, 3-91
 - Discretion of assignee, 3-91
 - General principles, 3-91
 - Private sales, 3-93
 - Sales on credit, 3-91
 - Purchaser's refusal to consummate sale, 3-148
 - Resale, 3-148
 - Rights and title of purchaser at assignee's sale, 3-146
 - Sale by assignee, 3-91
 - Sales distinguished from assignments, 3-13; 24-1025
- Savings banks, 24-1274
- Schedules, 3-36, 37, 45
 - Assignments given effect before schedules annexed, 3-60
 - Description of person or property, 3-45
 - Duty to file inventory, 3-111
 - Mandatory provisions, 3-59
 - Necessity, 3-59
 - Necessity of schedule, 3-36
 - Office of the schedule, 3-36
 - Omission from schedules, 3-60
 - Omission of schedule as evidence of fraud, 3-60
 - Proof of claims, 3-137
 - Removal for failure to furnish inventory, 3-150
 - Verification of schedules to firm or corporate assignments, 3-60
- Secured creditors, see infra, Dividends of secured creditors.*
- Security, see infra, Pledge and collateral security.*
- Separate property of married women, 3-22
 - Married women as assignees, 3-34
- Several instruments, 3-58
- State:
 - Preferring claims of state, 3-81
- State claims, 3-143
- Statutes (see *infra, Preferences*), 3-18
 - As affecting voluntary assignments, 3-18
 - Abolishing assignments, 3-21
 - Excluding partial assignments, 3-21
 - In effect bankrupt laws, 3-19
 - In general, 3-18

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

Statutes, *cont'd.*

As affecting voluntary assignments, *con.*
Intention to include all of assignor's property, 3-21

Preferring wages, 3-19

Prohibiting preferences, 3-18

Relating to general assignments, 3-20

Requiring preferences, 3-19

Assignment bad in part, 3-58

Directory provisions, 3-58

Duties, powers, and rights of assignee, 3-109

Imperative provisions, 3-59

Mandatory provisions, 3-59

Oath of assignor mandatory, 3-59

Statutory assignments, 3-5

Stipulations for debtor's release, see *infra*, Release.

Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Subsequently acquired property, see *infra*, After-acquired property.

Substitutes:

Power to select substitute assignee, 3-32

Reservation of power to appoint substitute, 3-83

Support of family:

Reservation for support, 3-81

Sureties (see *infra*, Bonds), 3-97

Actions on assignee's bond, 3-129

Assignment by principal and surety, 3-142

Discharge, 3-121

Dividends of assignor's sureties, 3-139

Liabilities of sureties, 3-121, 128

Necessity of sureties, 3-111

Technical defenses, 3-129

Surplus, 3-76

Disposition of surplus, 3-87

Provision as to surplus, 3-9

Reservation of interest in possible surplus, 3-9

Reservation of surplus, 3-84

General rule, 3-84

Intention, 3-84

Where assignment for benefit of part of creditors, 3-85

Secured creditors, 3-142

Stipulations for debtor's release, 3-87

Taxation (see EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION); TAXATION):

Payment, 27-749

Test, 3-11

Time for execution of trust, 3-98

Limiting time for execution of trust, 3-98

No time fixed, 3-98

Reasonable time, 3-98

Title:

Absolute transfer of title necessary, 3-9

Power of attorney to collect debts, 3-10

Title to property assigned, 3-98

Vesting title in successor of assignee, 3-107

Torts, claims for, 3-40

Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, 3-29; 28-404

Transfers, see *infra*, Direct transfers to creditors distinguished.

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

Trust, 3-8; 28-906

Close of trust, see *infra*, Close of trust.

Express trust, 3-17

Mortgage in form is an assignment, 3-8

Naming trustee as such not essential, 3-35

Personal property, 3-17

Provision as to surplus, 3-9

Reservation of interest in possible surplus, 3-9

Reservation of trust or use for benefit of assignor, see *infra*, Reservation of trust or use for benefit of assignor.

Statute of uses, 3-17

Transfer in trust to pay debts, 3-8

Trust funds, 3-44

Borrowed or collected money, 3-45

Whether property or funds held in trust passes by assignment, 3-44

Undue influence of assignor or creditors, 3-150

United States, 29-153

Claims of United States, 3-143

Priority of United States, 3-108

General rule, 3-108

Illustrations, 3-108

Prerequisites to priority, 3-108

United States courts, 3-54, 55

Vacating assignment, see *infra*, Right to vacate assignment.

Validity:

Assignment bad in part, 3-58

Vendor and purchaser, 3-46, 47

Verification:

Schedules, 3-61

Verification of schedule, 3-60

Void assignments:

Liability of assignee, 3-128

Voluntary assignments, see *infra*, Statutes.

Voluntary transfer, 3-6

Assignment commonly understood to mean voluntary transfer, 3-6

Assignment general on its face, 3-7

Assignment not general on its face, 3-8

Distinguished from transfers made by operation of law, 3-7

General assignments, 3-7

Intent, whether general or partial, 3-8

Partial assignments, 3-7

Wages, see *infra*, Preferences.

Who may assign, 3-22

Agents, 3-23

Corporations, see *infra*, Corporations.

Disabilities, 3-22

General rule, 3-22

Mental capacity, 3-22

Partnership, see *infra*, Partnership.

Whether insolvency essential, see *infra*, Insolvency and bankruptcy.

Who may be assignee, 2-32; 14-396

Acceptance, 3-32

Assignor as assignee, 3-34

Assignor's right to select, 3-32; 14-396

Attorneys as assignees, 3-33

Creditors as assignees, 3-33; 14-396

Disease, 14-397

Firm as assignee, 3-34

Illiteracy, 14-397

Insolvency of assignee, 3-33

Insolvent person, 14-396

ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS, *cont'd.*

Who may be assignee, *cont'd.*

- Intemperance, 14-397
- Married women as assignees, 3-34
- Mortgagee as assignee, 3-34
- Necessity that trustee should be named, 3-35
- Number of assignees, 3-32
- Officer of assigning corporation as assignee, 3-34
- Power to appoint substitutes, 3-32
- Qualifications of assignee, 3-32
- Relationship, 14-397
- Relatives of assignor, 3-33
- Reservation of power to fill vacancy, 14-397
- Reservation of power to remove, 14-398
- Residence as qualification, 3-33

Writings, 3-55

- Attestation, 3-55
- Partial assignments of personality, 3-55
- Should be in writing, 3-55
- Statute requiring writing, 3-55
- Witnessing, 3-55

ASSIGNMENTS OF ERRORS, 3-156

ASSIGNS, 2-1043; 3-156

- Devisee, 3-159
- Executors and administrators, 3-156
- Fire insurance, 3-159
- Forcible entry and detainer, 3-158
- Implied power to transfer, 3-157
- Mortgagee, 3-157
- State and public lands, 3-159
- Swamp lands, 3-159
- Trusts and trustees:

Power to substitute new trustee, 3-157

ASSIST — ASSISTANT — ASSISTANCE, 3-160

See **DEPUTY.**

- Directing or assisting, 9-459
- Robbery, 24-1004

ASSISTANCE, WRIT OF, 3-161

Res judicata, 24-821

ASSIZE — ASSIZES, 3-161

ASSOCIATE, 3-162

ASSOCIATION, 3-162

See **AGRICULTURAL SOCIETIES; BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS; CORPORATIONS; LLOYD'S ASSOCIATIONS; SOCIETIES AND CLUBS.**

Clearing house, see **CLEARING HOUSE.**

Company, 3-163; 6-358

Disfranchisement; see **DISFRANCHISEMENT.**

Joint-stock companies, see **JOINT-STOCK COMPANIES.**

Partnership, 3-163

ASSUME, 3-163

Mortgages (see **MORTGAGES**), 3-165

Vendor and purchaser, 3-164

ASSUMPSIT, 3-164

Agreed, 2-15

Corporations, 7-851

Covenants, 8-208

Debt, 3-166

Demurrage, 9-272

Exemptions from execution:

Seizure of exempt property, 12-254

Factors or commission merchants, 12-698

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 14-351

Implied contracts, see **IMPLIED CONTRACTS.**

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 17-704

ASSUMPSIT, *cont'd.*

Justices of the peace, 18-25

Landlord and tenant:

Property subject to lien, 18-350

Special or local assessments, 25-1238

Trespass, 3-165

Trespass on the case, see **TRESPASS ON THE CASE.**

ASSUMPTION OF DEBTS, 3-166

See **MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.**

ASSUMPTION OF RISKS, 3-166

ASSURE — ASSURANCE, 3-166

ASSURED, 3-926

See **BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE.**

Beneficiaries, 3-926

Insurance, 3-926

Insured, 3-166

ASTRONOMICAL DAY, 3-167

ASTRONOMY:

Judicial notice, 17-904

ASYLUM, 3-167

See **HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; POOR AND POOR LAWS.**

Soldiers' home, 3-167

AT, 3-167, 908

After, 3-170

At and from a port, 3-172; 19-968, 970, 971, 980, 1003

At issue, 17-538

At law, 3-172

At sea, 3-177; 19-977; 30-571

By, 5-82

Death:

At his death, 3-171

Filling blanks, 3-172

In, 3-167; 16-125

Issue (descendants):

Gift over expressly limited to take effect on, at, or after decease of first taker, 17-565

Marine insurance, 3-174

At and from, 19-968, 970, 971, 980, 1003

At sea, 3-177; 19-977; 30-571

Near, 3-168; 21-447

On, 3-168

Railroads, 3-172, 173

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 24-393

Street railways, 27-35

Wills, 30-773

Within, 3-167

ATHEIST, 3-178

See **WITNESSES.**

ATLANTIC OCEAN, 3-179

AT LARGE, 18-536

Animals (see **ANIMALS**), 2-361

Animals running at large, 2-378

Meaning of the term, 2-378

Corporations, 18-537

Dog following its owner, 18-536

Fences:

Common law, 12-1039, 1041

Effect of law against animals running at large, 12-1075

Injuries to animals by railroads:

Company's liability as affected by right of cattle to be at large, 16-494

Animals entering from owner's land not trespassers, 16-494

Cattle on adjoining land with consent of owner, 16-495

General rule, 16-494

AT LARGE, *cont'd.*

- Injuries to animals by railroads, *cont'd.*
 - Company's liability as affected by right of cattle to be at large, *cont'd.*
 - Liability irrespective of right of cattle to be at place of entrance, 16-495
 - Liability of railroad even where special law against animals running at large, 16-496
 - Nonliability of railroad where special law against animals running at large, 16-496
 - Not liable as trespasser, 16-494
 - Rightfully on adjoining land, 16-495
 - Special statute prohibiting animals to be at large, 16-495
- Whether contributory negligence to allow animals to run at large, 16-478
- Ordinances:
 - Preventing running at large of cattle, 21-955
- Police power:
 - Stock running at large, 22-930
- Suffer cattle to run at large, 27-364

AT LAW, 3-172**AT LEAST:**

- Time (computation of), 28-220

AT ONCE, 3-177**ATROCITY, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.****AT SEA, 3-177; 19-977; 30-571****ATTACH, 3-179**

- State and public lands, 3-180; 26-331

ATTACHMENT, 3-181

- See EXECUTIONS; GARNISHMENT.

Abandonment, 3-239

- Abandonment of possession by officer, 3-240

- Use of property by debtor, 3-241

- What acts of plaintiff constitute abandonment, 3-239

About, 1-198

- Absconding debtor, see *infra*, Absent, absconding, or concealed debtors.

Absence, 3-196

- Absent, absconding, or concealed debtors, 1-201; 3-195

- Contemplated departure, 3-196

- Flight to avoid criminal prosecution, 3-197

- Intent, 3-197

- Meaning of absconding, 3-196

- Meaning of absence, 3-196

- Meaning of concealment, 3-197

- Nonresident absconding debtor, 3-206

- Partnership, 3-197

- Statutes, 3-195

- Statutes apply to resident debtors only, 3-196

Actions:

- Effect of dissolution, 3-244

Actions *ex contractu*, 3-189

- Breach of contract of marriage, 3-190

- Contract may be implied as well as expressed, 3-189

- Direct payment of money, 3-190

- Judgments, 3-190

- Payment of money, 3-190

- Place of payment material, 3-191

- Secured debts, 3-191

- Security worthless, 3-191

- Vendor of real estate, 3-191

ATTACHMENT, *cont'd.***Actions *ex contractu*, *cont'd.***

- What is an action of contract, 3-190

- Whether action must be based on contract, 3-191

Actions *ex delicto*, 3-191

- Debts and obligations criminally contracted or incurred, 3-192

- General rule, 3-191

- Goods fraudulently obtained, 3-193

- Injury to property, 3-193

- Liabilities criminally incurred, 3-192

- Penalty for selling liquor, 3-193

- Statutes, 3-192

- Waiver of tort, 3-192

- Whether action must be based on contract, 3-191

- Wrongful conversion, 3-193

Actions for debts not due, 3-194**Actions for money or damages, 3-187**

- Damages, 3-188

- In general, 3-187

- Money demands, 3-188

- Recovery of specific property, 3-188.

- Unliquidated damages, 3-188

Actions to enforce a lien, 3-193**Affidavit, 3-206**

- Amendment, 3-221

- Amount, 3-222

- Amount of debt, 3-207

- By whom made, 3-207

- Contents, 3-207

- Form, 3-207

- Grounds on which attachment asked for, 3-207

- In general, 3-206

- Nature of the demand, 3-207

- Necessity, 3-206

- Statutes, 3-206

- Time of making, 3-206

Agency:

- By whom affidavit made, 3-207

- Seizure of principal's goods under attachment, 1-1175

Amendment:

- Time when lien commences, 3-221

Amici curiae*, 3-215*Amount, 3-222**

- Affidavit, 3-222

- Writ, 3-222

Amount for which property bound, 3-222**Amount of bond, 3-207****Amount of the debt:**

- Affidavit, 3-207

Amount of the demand:

- Writ, 3-208

Ancillary to action, 3-244**Appeal:**

- Effect of appeal, 3-242

Appearance without service, 3-185**Assignments, 3-201**

- Attachment bonds, 2-1042

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 3-17, 201, 212

- Assignee's right as against attachments, 3-112

- Assignments versus subsequent attachments, 3-102

- Attachments before assignment recorded, 3-102

- Foreign attachment, 3-102

- Nonassenting creditors, 3-102

ATTACHMENT, *cont'd.*Assignments for the benefit of creditors, *con.*

Dissolution of attachment, 3-235

Foreign attachments, 3-237

Fraudulent assignment, 3-212

Property in hands of assignee, 3-212

Right of creditors to attachment, 3-129

Choses in action, 3-130

Foreign attaching creditors, 3-130

Proceeds of assigned property, 3-130

Property considered in *custodia legis*, 3-130

Where assignment is in fraud of creditors, 3-129

Attorney and client (see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT), 3-238

Auxiliary remedy, 3-184

Bail, see *infra*, Recognizance.

Bail bond, 3-230

Bailments, 3-213, 756

Bank notes, 3-211

Bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Barge, 3-855

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-282, 307

Bona fide purchasers, 24-1170

Bond (see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS), 3-207

Action on the bond, 3-208

Amount of the bond, 3-207

In general, 3-207

Necessity for bond, 3-207

Obligee, 3-207

Obligors, 3-207

Sureties, 3-207

When filed, 3-207

Breach of contract of marriage, 3-190

Burden of proof:

Debts fraudulently contracted, 3-204

Fraud, 3-202

Carriers of goods, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.

Chattel mortgages, 3-213, 216

Common law:

Derogation of common law, 3-184

Concealed debtor, see *infra*, Absent, absconding, or concealed debtors.Concealment, see *infra*, Fraudulent conveyance, assignment, or secretion of property.

Conditional sales, 6-490

Effect of attachment, 6-478

Conflict of laws, 3-186

Consideration, 6-736

Constitutional law:

Statute dispensing with undertaking in suits against nonresidents, 6-959

Construction of statutes:

Strict construction, 3-185

Contingent liability, 3-194

Contracts,*see *infra*, Actions *ex contractu*.

Conversion, 3-193

Corporations, 7-849, 853

Foreign corporations, see *infra*, Foreign corporations.

Creditors, 8-239

Crops, 3-211

Custodia legis, 3-212

Damages (see *infra*, Actions for money or damages):

Wrongful, 3-247

Date of return, 3-208

Date of writ, 3-208

ATTACHMENT, *cont'd.*Day (see *infra*, Priorities):

Fractions of a day, 8-744

Death of defendant, 3-237

Debts, 8-990, 993

Actions for debts not due, 3-194

Debts fraudulently contracted, 3-202

Burden of proof, 3-204

Evidence, 3-204

Intention not to pay for purchases, 3-203

Reports of mercantile agencies, 3-204

Separate debts, 3-203

Statutes, 3-202

Value of property misrepresented, 3-203

What amounts to fraud, 3-203

Deeds:

Priorities, 3-229

Definition, 3-183

Delivery bonds, see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS.

Derogation of common law, 3-184

Dispose, 9-540

Dissolution, 3-230

Appeal, 3-242

Excessive judgment, 3-242

Nonsuit, 3-241

Personal judgment for plaintiff, 3-242

Plea in abatement, 3-241

Referees, 3-242

What will affect dissolution, 3-230

Abandonment, see *infra*, Abandonment.

Bail and forthcoming bonds, 3-230

Bankruptcy and insolvency, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Death of defendant, 3-237

Execution of bond operates as estoppel, 3-231

Failure to sell within statutory time, 3-243

Issue and levy on Sunday, 3-243

Judgment for defendant, see *infra*, Judgment for defendant.

Release by attorney, 3-238

Repeal of statute, 3-244

Distress:

Goods levied upon on attachment, 9-646

Goods sold under attachment, 9-647

Domicil:

Residence distinguished from domicil, 3-198

Effect of attachment of property, 3-215

Devolution of attached property, 3-216

Mortgaging attached chattels, 3-216

Right of debtor to transfer and mortgage the property, 3-215

Rights of officer, 3-215

Rights of plaintiff, 3-215

Sale of attached personality, 3-216

Equitable actions, 3-193

Equitable attachment, 11-56

Equitable interest, 3-209

Equitable interest in stock, 3-211

Equity, 3-184; 11-211, 212

Equity of redemption, 3-210; 11-222

Estoppel:

Execution of bond to dissolve attachment, 3-231

Evidence:

Debts fraudulently contracted, 3-204

Ex contractu, see *infra*, Actions *ex contractu*.Ex delicto, see *infra*, Actions *ex delicto*.

ATTACHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Executions, 3-208
 - Priority of liens, 3-228
- Exemplary damages:
 - Attachment bonds, 12-21
- Exemptions (see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION), 3-213, 214
- Extraordinary remedy, 3-184
- Extraterritorial operation of the proceeding, 3-186
- Factors or commission merchants*, see FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS.
- Fines and penalties, 3-192, 193
- Fire insurance*, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Foreign attachments, 3-183
 - Custom of foreign attachment in London, 3-186
- Foreign corporations (see *infra*, Nonresident debtors and foreign corporations), 13-906
 - Attachment by nonresident creditors, 13-907
 - Corporate stock, 13-907
 - Exempting corporation from attachment, 13-906
 - Foreign debtors include foreign corporations, 13-906
 - Liability to attachment, 13-906
 - Lien created by levy of attachment, 13-907
 - Property not subject to attachment, 13-906
- Foreign judgments, 13-1023
- Forthcoming and delivery bonds (see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS), 3-230
- Fraud:
 - Debts fraudulently contracted, see *infra*, Debts fraudulently contracted.
 - Fraudulent conveyance, assignment, or secretion of property*, see *infra*, Fraudulent conveyance, assignment, or secretion of property.
- Fraudulent attachments, 3-226
- Fraudulent conveyance, assignment, or secretion of property, 3-201, 223, 224
 - Actual fraud a necessary element, 3-201
 - Burden of proof, 3-202
 - Changing of property into money, 3-201
 - Exemptions, 3-214
 - Intent may be inferred from acts, 3-201
 - Partnership, 3-202
 - Part of debtor's property, 3-202
 - Solvency not a defense, 3-201
 - Statutes, 3-201
 - Threats to assign, convey, or dispose of property, 3-201
 - What amounts to a secretion or concealment, 3-202
 - When intent need not be shown, 3-201
 - Whether sufficient to secure equitable relief, 14-328
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances*, see *infra*, Fraudulent conveyance, assignment, or secretion of property.
- Garnishment*, see GARNISHMENT.
- Grounds for attachment, 3-195
 - Absent, absconding, or concealed debtors*, see *infra*, Absent, absconding, or concealed debtors.
- Affidavit, 3-207
- Debts fraudulently contracted*, see *infra*, Debts fraudulently contracted.

ATTACHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Grounds for attachment, *cont'd.*
 - Defying an officer, 3-206
 - Fraudulent conveyance, assignment, or secretion of property*, see *infra*, Fraudulent conveyance, assignment, or secretion of property.
 - In general, 3-195
 - Insolvency, 3-195
 - Insufficiency of property, 3-206
 - Miscellaneous grounds, 3-206
 - Nonresident creditor, 3-195
 - Nonresident debtors and foreign corporations*, see *infra*, Nonresident debtors and foreign corporations.
 - Price or value of work or labor unpaid, 3-206
 - Removal of property*, see *infra*, Removal of property.
 - Statutes, 3-195
- Impairment of obligation of contracts, 15-1054
- Implied contracts, 3-188, 189
- Indebtedness, 16-162, 163
- Inhabitant (see INHABIT, INHABITANT), 16-334
- Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
- Intent, 3-206
 - Absent, absconding, or concealed debtors, 3-197
 - Debts fraudulently contracted, 3-204
 - Fraudulent conveyance, assignment, or secretion of property, 3-201
 - Removal of property, 3-205
- Intention:
 - Residence, 3-199
- Intervention, 3-214
 - Definition, 3-214
 - Junior attaching creditors, 3-215
 - Who may intervene, 3-214
- Intoxicating liquors, 3-193, 213; 17-315
- In what causes attachments may be had, 3-187
 - Actions ex contractu*, see *infra*, Actions *ex contractu*.
 - Actions ex delicto*, see *infra*, Actions *ex delicto*.
 - Actions for debts not due*, see *infra*, Actions for debts not due.
 - Actions for money or damages*, see *infra*, Actions for money or damages.
 - Actions to enforce a lien*, see *infra*, Actions to enforce a lien.
 - Equitable actions*, see *infra*, Equitable actions.
 - Recovery of specific property, 3-188
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 3-210; 17-707
- Judge, 3-208
 - Liability of judge acting without jurisdiction, 17-731
- Judgment liens:
 - Priority, 3-228
- Judgments and decrees:
 - Actions upon judgments, 3-190
 - Assignment of judgments, 17-883
 - Judgment for defendant:
 - Dissolution of attachment, 3-241
 - Judgment for plaintiff, 3-242
 - Judicial sales*, see JUDICIAL SALES.
 - Junior attachments*, see *infra*, Priorities.
 - Justices of the peace, 3-208; 18-26

ATTACHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Landlord and tenant*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Legacies and devises, 3-210; 18-806
- Legal proceeding, 3-184
- Levy (see *infra*, Priorities), 18-838
 - Essentials of lien, 3-216
 - Personal property, 3-209
 - Real property, 3-209
 - Wrongful levy where ground for attachment exists, 3-246
- Liability in tort of attachment plaintiff, 3-245
 - Attachment wrongful but not malicious, 3-245
 - Measure of damages, 3-246
 - Suing out of writ without just cause, 3-245
 - Wrongful acts of officer, 3-246
 - Wrongful levy, 3-246
 - Malicious attachment*, see *infra*, Malicious abuse of process; Malicious prosecution.
- Lien:
 - Actions to enforce lien, 3-193
 - Common-law liens not assignable, 19-25
 - Liens and attachments on mesne process distinguished, 19-7
 - Object of attachment is to create a lien, 3-187
 - Waiver of lien:
 - Attachment at suit or by instigation of lienholder, 19-27
- Lien of attachment (see *infra*, Priorities), 3-216
 - Abandonment of possession, 3-217
 - Actual levy, 3-216
 - Amendment of affidavit, 3-221
 - Amendment of petition, 3-221
 - Amount for which property bound, 3-222
 - Conditional security, 3-219
 - Duration of lien, 3-222
 - Effect of dissolution, 3-244
 - Essentials to validity of the lien, 3-216
 - Extent of lien, 3-221
 - In general, 3-216
 - Merely a security, 3-218
 - More than a mere expectancy, 3-219
 - Nature of lien, 3-217
 - Possession of property by attaching officer, 3-217
 - Property levied upon, 3-221
 - Recording, 3-217
 - Retrospective laws, 3-219
 - Right of legislature to devise lien of attachment, 3-219
 - Title to property, 3-218
 - Valid levy, 3-216
 - What property bound, 3-221
 - When lien commences, 3-220
 - Whether assignable, 3-220
 - Whether strictly a lien, 3-217
- Life insurance, 3-213
 - Life insurance policy, 3-213
- Liquidated damages, 3-188
- Lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
- Livery stable keepers:
 - Lien not lost as against attaching creditor, 19-442

ATTACHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Malice*, see *infra*, Liability in tort of attachment plaintiff.
- Malicious abuse of process, 3-245; 19-631
- Malicious prosecution, 3-245; 19-651
- Mandamus:
 - Ancillary attachment, 19-856
 - Quashing attachment, 19-855
- Marriage:
 - Breach of contract of marriage, 3-190
- Mechanics' liens:
 - Effect of attachment, 20-501
 - Waiver by suing out attachment, 20-501
- Mercantile agencies, 3-204
- Money (see *infra*, Action for money or damages), 3-211
- Mortgages:
 - Interest of mortgagee in land, 3-210
 - Intervention, 3-215
 - Priorities, 3-229
- Name of state, 3-208
- National banks (see NATIONAL BANKS), 21-406
- Nature of the proceeding, 3-184
- Nonresident*, see *infra*, Absent, absconding, or concealed debtors.
- Nonresident absconding debtor, 3-206
- Nonresident creditor, 3-195
- Nonresident debtors and foreign corporations (see *infra*, Foreign corporations), 3-197
 - Attachment when a nonresident is present, 3-200
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 3-198
 - Foreign corporations, 3-200
 - Intention as to residence, 3-199
 - Partnership, 3-200
 - Residence and domicile distinguished, 3-198
 - Statutes, 3-197
 - Temporary abode in or absence from state, 3-199
 - Who is a resident, 3-198
- Nonsuit, 3-241
- Notice of pendency and lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
- Object of the proceeding, 3-186
 - Foreign attachment, 3-186
 - United States, 3-187
- Officers*, see *infra*, Sheriffs.
- Origin of the proceeding, 3-183
- Parties:
 - Writ, 3-208
- Partnership (see PARTNERSHIP), 3-212
- Pawns and pawnbrokers, 3-213
- Payment*, see PAYMENT.
- Penalties*, see *infra*, Fines and penalties.
- Person, 3-183, 195
- Personal judgment, 3-242
- Personal property, 3-211
 - Bailments, 3-213
 - Bank bills, 3-211
 - Chattel mortgages, 3-213
 - Crops, 3-211
 - Equitable interests, 3-211
 - Intoxicating liquors, 3-213
 - Levy upon, 3-209
 - Life insurance policies, 3-213
 - Money, 3-211
 - Partnership property, 3-212
 - Pawns, 3-213
 - Perishable goods, 3-213

ATTACHMENT, *cont'd.*Personal property, *cont'd.*

Personal property which is not attachable, 3-213

Property in *custodia legis*, 3-212

Property in hands of assignee, 3-212

Salaries of public officers, 3-213

Stock, 3-211

Tools, 3-211

Vessels, 3-211

What personal property can be attached, 3-211

Where attachable, 3-211

Pews and pew rights, 22-771

Plea in abatement, 3-241

Pledge and collateral security, see PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.

Possession:

Abandonment of possession by officer, 3-240

Possession of property, 3-217

Priorities, 3-223

Between attachments, 3-224

Conditional delivery of writ to officer, 3-226

Dissolution of senior attachment, 3-227

Fraudulent attachments, 3-226

Illegality of senior attachments, 3-226

In general, 3-224

Levies at different times on the same day, 3-225

Priority of junior attachment, 3-226

Rule giving priority in order of delivery of writ to officer, 3-226

Settlement of action in which attachment issued, 3-227

Simultaneous attachments, 3-226

Successive attachments, 3-224

Successive levies by the same officer or his deputies, 3-225

Between attachments and alienations, 3-229

Between attachments and other liens, 3-227

Execution liens, 3-228

Illustrations, 3-228, 229

In general, 3-227

Judgment liens, 3-228

Landlord's lien, 3-229

Prior judgments, 3-228

Deeds, 3-229

Executions, 11-687

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 3-223

General principles, 3-223

Mortgages, 3-229

Recording acts, 3-230

Relation, 3-223

Sales of personalty, 3-229

Sales of stock, 3-229

Private international law, 3-186

Proceeding in *personam* or in *rem*, 3-185

Process, see *infra*, Writ.

Prohibition, 23-220

Public officers:

Salary, 3-213

Railroads, 23-725

Real property, 3-209

Curtesy, 3-210

Dower, 3-210

Equitable interests, 3-209

Equity of redemption, 3-210

31 C. of L.—9

ATTACHMENT, *cont'd.*Real property, *cont'd.*

Interest of legatees and devisees, 3-210

Land may be attached, 3-209

Levy upon, 3-209

Mortgagee's interest, 3-210

Only subsisting interest attachable, 3-210

Remainders and reversions, 3-210

Tenancy in common, 3-210

Uncertain interest, 3-210

Receivers (see RECEIVERS), 3-237

Recognizance:

Effect of giving recognizance to pay judgment, 3-185

Recording acts, 3-217; 24-78

Recovery of specific property, 3-188

Referees, 3-242

Relation, 3-223

Release by attorney, 3-238

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 3-210; 24-406

Removal of property, 3-204

Enough property left to satisfy claims, 3-205

Grounds for attachment, 3-204

How much property removed will justify attachment, 3-205

In general, 3-204

Intent, 3-205

Removal out of county, 3-204

Statutes, 3-204

When a debtor may remove property out of the state, 3-205

Rent (see LANDLORD AND TENANT), 3-193

Repeal of statute, 3-244

Replevin, see REPLEVIN.

Residence (see *infra*, Absent, absconding, or concealed debtors; Nonresident debtors and foreign corporations), 24-696

Res judicata, 24-828

Orders on motion to dissolve attachment, 24-818, 819

Retroactive statutes, 3-219

Returns, 3-208, 209

Reversions, 3-210

Sales (see SHERIFFS' SALES), 3-216

Failure to sell within statutory period, 3-243

Priorities, 3-229

Seal:

Writ, 3-208

Seamen:

Exemptions, 25-98

Secrete, 25-176

Secretion of property, see *infra*, Fraudulent conveyance, assignment, or secretion of property.

Secured debts, 3-191

Security, see *infra*, Lien of attachment.

Security worthless, 3-191

Senior attachments, see *infra*, Priorities.

Separate property of married women, 25-432

Sheriffs:

Right of officer, 3-215

Wrongful acts of officer, 3-246

Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

Signature:

Writ, 3-208

Statutes:

Strict construction, 3-185

Statutory remedy, 3-184

Stay laws, see STAY LAWS.

Volume XXXI,

ATTACHMENT, *cont'd.*

Stock and Stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Stoppage in transitu, see STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.

Strict construction of statutes, 3-185

Successive attachments, see *infra*, Priorities.

Sunday, 3-243

Suretyship (see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS; SURETYSHIP), 3-207

Tender:

Attachment lien, 28-14

Time, see *infra*, Priorities.

Title, see *infra*, Lien of attachment.

Tools, 3-211

Tort, see *infra*, Actions *ex delicto*; Liability in tort of attachment plaintiff.

Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, 28-405

Trespass, see TRESPASS.

Trespass on the case, 28-620

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.

Unliquidated damages, 3-188

Vendor and purchaser, 3-191

Vessels, 3-211

Waiver of tort, 3-192

Warehouses and warehousemen, 30-54, 64

Waste, 30-273

What may be attached, 3-209

Exemptions, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.

In general, 3-209

Personal property, see *infra*, Personal property.

Real property, see *infra*, Real property.

Writ (see *infra*, Priorities), 3-208

Amount of the demand, 3-208

By whom issued, 3-208

Clerk of court, 3-208

Date of the return, 3-208

Date of the writ, 3-208

Execution, 3-208

Form, 3-208

Judge, 3-208

Justice of the peace, 3-208

Name of the state, 3-208

Parties, 3-208

Return, 3-208, 209

Seal, 3-208

Signature, 3-208

Time of issuing, 3-208

Wrongful attachment, see *infra*, Liability in tort of attachment plaintiff.

ATTACK, 3-248**ATTAINDER, 3-248**

Bill of attainder, 4-56

Conviction, 7-497

Curtesy, 8-526

Attainder of the husband, 8-526

Attainder of the wife, 8-526

Escheat, 11-321

ATTEMPT, 3-249**ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT CRIME, 3-250**

Abandonment:

Involuntary abandonment, 3-269

Voluntary abandonment, 3-269

Abortion, 1-193; 3-252, 261

Administering harmless medicine with intent to produce abortion, 3-268

Impossibility, 3-262, 271

Accessories, 3-254

ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT CRIME, *cont'd.*

Act, see *infra*, Overt act.

Adaptation of means employed, 3-267

Administering harmless medicines with intention to produce abortion, 3-268

Apparent adaptation enough, 3-267

Discharging loaded arms, 3-267

Evidence, 3-269

Impossible crimes (see *infra*, Impossible crimes), 3-269

Instances, 3-268

Involuntary abandonment, 3-269

Means obviously unsuitable, 3-267

Pointing empty gun, 3-268

Question for jury, 3-269

Unforeseen obstacle, 3-268

Voluntary abandonment, 3-269

Arson, 2-937; 3-262

Assault and battery, 3-253

Aiming a gun, 3-266

Assault with intent to rape, 3-255, 261

Unlawful wounding, 3-262

Assault with intent to rape, see RAPE.

Blackmail, 3-252

Bribery, 3-252, 253, 262, 263; 4-914

Common law, 4-914

Illustrations, 4-915, 916

In general, 4-914

State statutes, 4-914

United States, 4-916

Burglary, 3-259; 5-69

Cantharides, 3-260

Cause, 5-774

Cheats, 12-799, 850

Common-law crimes, 3-252

Consent of party injured, 3-269

Conviction for attempt in trial for completed crime, 3-255

Counterfeiting, 3-253

Definition, 3-250

Degree of crime, 3-251

Divorce, 9-789, 790, 805

Drunkenness, 3-263

Effort, 10-461

Elections, 10-849

Elements of an attempt, 3-254

Conviction for attempt in trial for completed crime, 3-255

Elements must co-exist, 3-254

General rule, 3-254

Intent, 3-254

Overt act, 3-254

Embracery, 10-1041

Extortion, 3-252

Extortion of evidence, 3-253

False pretenses and cheats, 3-252; 12-799, 850

Felony, 3-251

Felony not attempted, committed, 3-263

Firearms:

Aiming a gun, 3-266

Discharging loaded arms, 3-267

Pointing empty gun, 3-268

Homicide:

Killing in perpetration of, or attempt to perpetrate, felony, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

Ignorance of fact, 3-272

Impossible crimes (see *infra*, Adaptation of means employed), 3-270

Attempt to steal from empty safe, 3-272

ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT CRIME, *cont'd.*

- Impossible crimes, *cont'd.*
 - Crime actually and obviously impossible, 3-270
 - Crime apparently impossible, 3-270
 - Ignorant of facts, 3-272
 - In general, 3-270
 - Instances, 3-271
 - Physical incapacity, 3-270
 - Physical incapacity to commit rape, 3-270
 - Picking empty pocket, 3-271
 - Unsuitability of object, 3-271
- Incest, 16-141
 - Generally, 16-141
 - Illustrations, 16-141, 142
 - Solicitation, 16-141
- Intent, 3-254, 255; 16-981
 - Abortion, 3-261
 - Arson, 3-262
 - Attempt to murder*, see *infra*, Murder and manslaughter.
 - Attempt to rape*, see *infra*, Rape.
 - Bribery, 3-262
 - Distinguished, 3-249
 - Drunkenness, 3-263
 - Felony not attempted, committed, 3-263
 - Implication of law, 3-255
 - Instances, 3-256
 - Intent in the crime attempted, 3-263
 - Larceny, 3-262
 - Matter of fact, 3-255
 - Mayhem, 3-262
 - Mental capacity, 3-263
 - Rebuttable presumptions of fact, 3-256
 - Robbery, 3-262
 - Specific intent essential, 3-255
 - Unlawful wounding, 3-262
- Intent distinguished from attempt, 3-249
- Jeopardy:
 - Conviction for attempt bars subsequent prosecution for completed crime, 3-265
- Larceny (see LARCENY), 3-252
- Libel and slander:
 - Charge of attempt, 18-877
 - Chastity, 18-940
- "Loaded arms," 3-267
- Mayhem, 3-262
- Means employed*, see *infra*, Adaptation of means employed.
- Misdemeanor:
 - Attempt a misdemeanor, 3-251
 - Mala prohibita*, 3-253
 - Malum in se*, 3-252, 253
- Murder and manslaughter, 3-252, 256
 - Beating another, 3-257
 - Completed act must be murder, 3-256
 - Intent, 3-256
 - Killing in perpetration of, or attempt to perpetrate, felony*, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
 - Serious bodily injury, 3-257
 - Specific intent necessary, 3-257
 - Unintended victim, 3-258
- Obscenity, 3-264
- Overt act, 3-254, 263
 - Adaptation of means employed*, see *infra*, Adaptation of means employed.
 - Aiming a gun, 3-266
 - Burglary, 3-264
 - Instances, 3-264, 266
 - Mere words, 3-264

ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT CRIME, *cont'd.*

- Overt act, *cont'd.*
 - Must fall short of completed crime, 3-265
 - Must not be too remote, 3-265
 - Necessity, 3-263
 - Obscene prints, 3-264
 - Passive acquiescence, 3-264
 - Poison, 3-265
 - Possession of instrument of wrongdoing, 3-265
 - Preparations, 3-266
 - Preparations far removed from the crime, 3-266
 - Proximate act, 3-265
 - Solicitations, 3-264
 - Statutes, 3-266
- Picking empty pocket, 3-271
- Poison, 3-265
 - Harmless substances, 3-268
- Possession of instrument of wrongdoing, 3-265
- Preparations, 3-266
- Proof of other crimes, 23-252
- Proximate cause, 3-265
- Punishment, 25-319
- Rape (see RAPE), 3-252, 258
- Remoteness, 3-265
- Robbery, 3-262; 24-1006
- Sodomy, 3-251, 252; 25-1146
- Solicitation to commit crime (see SOLICITATION TO COMMIT CRIME), 3-259, 264
- Suicide, 3-252
- Treason, 3-251
- Two crimes, 3-251
- Words, 3-264
- Wounding, 3-262

ATTEND — ATTENDANCE, 3-272**ATTEST — ATTESTATION, 3-273**

- See AUTHENTICATION; EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS; NOTARY PUBLIC; RECORDS.
- Actual presence, 3-274
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.
- Bills of sale, 3-274
- Deeds*, see DEEDS.
- Delivery:
 - Mortgages*, see MORTGAGES.
- Foreign judgments*, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.
- Leases, 18-607
- Mortgages*, see MORTGAGES.
- Powers (see POWERS), 3-275
- Proof of execution*, see EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS.
- Separate property of married women, 3-275
- Tax titles, 27-963
- Wills*, see WILLS.

ATTESTING WITNESS, see NOTICE.**ATTORN, 3-276****ATTORNEY, 3-276**

See POWER OF ATTORNEY.

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, 3-278

- See ATTORNEY GENERAL; PROSECUTING AND DISTRICT ATTORNEYS; STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Abandoning case, 3-381
- Accounting:
 - Collections, 3-400
- Acknowledgments:
 - Acknowledgment by attorney, 1-508
 - Officer who is attorney of grantor, 1-494

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Admission (see **ADMISSIONS**), 3-283
- Diplomas from law schools, 3-289
- Duelling, 3-289
- Eligibility, see *infra*, Eligibility.
- Examination, 3-288
- Necessity of admission before one can act as attorney, 3-319
- Oath, 3-289
- Oath of office, 3-290
- Presumption that practicing attorney is duly admitted, 3-320
- Requisites of admission, 3-288
- Serving clerkship, 3-288
- Test oath, 3-289

Adverse interest, see *infra*, Representing conflicting interests.

Advice:

- Giving improper advice:
 - Advising as to titles or securities, 3-386
 - Attempting to act for both borrower and lender, 3-387
 - General rule, 3-385
 - Illustrations, 3-385, 386
 - Representing conflicting interests, 3-387
- Liability for improper advice, 3-385

Advice of counsel, see **ADVICE OF COUNSEL**.

Affidavits:

- Authority of attorney to make affidavits, 3-348
- Forging or concocting false affidavits or evidence, 3-311

Agency:

- Attorney not mere agent, 3-347
- Implied agency, 1-958
- Notice to attorney notice to client, 3-324
- Power of agent to collect or appoint counsel, 1-1029
- Retainer by agent, 3-318

Agreement, see *infra*, Stipulations.

Aliens, 2-70

- Qualifications of attorney, 3-284

Alimony, see **ALIMONY**.

Alteration of instruments:

- Altering or stealing records, 3-310

Amount of compensation, see *infra*, Compensation.

Appeal bonds:

- Authority of attorney, 3-348

Appeals:

- Authority to abandon an appeal, 3-348
- Authority to take an appeal, 3-348
- Stipulations as to appeal, 3-356

Appearances, 3-349

- Appearance equivalent to service of process, 3-351
- Appearance in prosecution in criminal case, 3-351
- Authority cannot be attacked collaterally, 3-349
- Authority depends on retainer, 3-349
- Authority of attorney, 3-349
- Conditions of relief, 3-350
- Courts not inclined to interfere where remedy against attorney adequate, 3-350
- Presumption of authority, 3-349
- Proof necessary to obtain relief, 3-350
- Relief from judgment obtained under unauthorized appearance, 3-349

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

Appearances, *cont'd.*

- Several defendants, one employing counsel for all, 3-351

Withdrawal of appearance, 3-351

Appointment, see *infra*, Authority of attorneys; Compensation.

Appointment to defend poor criminal:

- Liability of county for services, 7-945

Arbitration and award, see **ARBITRATION AND AWARD**.

Arrest:

- Liability of attorney for illegal arrest, 2-903

Assignments (see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client), 2-1012

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, see **ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS**.

Assistants, see *infra*, Associate counsel or assistants.

Associate counsel or assistants, 3-352

- Agreement on basis of delegation of power, 3-353

Attorney to collect, 3-353

Authority to employ associate counsel or assistants, 3-352

Delegation of authority, 3-352

Employment of assistant counsel, 3-352

Employment of substitute where original attorney unable to act, 3-353

Fees of associate counsel, 3-441

Client employing additional attorneys, 3-442

Obligation of attorney, 3-442

Obligation of client, 3-441

Liability of attorney for acts of substitutes or partners, 3-397

Lien of attorneys, 3-449

Payment to associate attorney, 3-353

Ratification, 3-352

Where attorney retained to collect employs another attorney, 3-395

Attachment, see *infra*, Release of lien of attachment, execution, or other security.

Attorney-general, see **ATTORNEY-GENERAL**.

Attorneys' fees, see **ATTORNEYS' FEES**.

Authority of attorneys (see *infra*, Relation of attorney and client; see **ATTACHMENT**), 3-345

Abandoning appeal, 3-348

Agent distinguished from, 3-347

Appeal bonds, 3-348

Attorney employed to collect a debt, 3-346

Attorney not mere agent, 3-347

Attorney to defend, 3-345

Compromise of client's rights, see *infra*, Compromise of client's rights.

Compromise, settlement, or dismissal, 3-331, 353, 358

Confession of judgment, see *infra*, Confession of judgment.

Curator, 3-346

Exclusive control of proceedings, see *infra*, Exclusive control of proceedings.

General rule as to attorney's authority, 3-345

Guardian *ad litem*, 3-346

How determined, 3-345

Implied authority, 3-345

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

Authority of attorneys, *cont'd.*
 Indemnity bonds, 3-348
 Liability for unauthorized acts, 3-396
 Liability of third persons, see *infra*,
 Liability of attorney to third persons.
 Making affidavits, 3-348
 Object of employment determines scope
 of powers, 3-347
 Payment, see *infra*, Payment.
 Presumption of attorney's authority, see
infra, Presumption of attorney's
 authority.
 Printing briefs, 3-348
 Ratification of unauthorized acts, see
infra, Ratification.
 Satisfaction of judgment, 3-368
 Signing pleadings, 3-348
 Surplus proceeds of execution sale, 3-346
 Taking appeal, 3-348
 Termination of authority, see *infra*, Ter-
 mination of relation.
 To appear and act as counsel, see *infra*,
 Appearances.
 To dismiss a suit, 3-370
 To employ associate counsel or assist-
 ants, see *infra*, Associate counsel or
 assistants.
 To issue execution and direct levy, see
 EXECUTIONS.
 To make stipulations or agreements, see
infra, Stipulations.
 To release lien of attachment, execution,
 or other security, see *infra*, Release of
 lien of attachment, execution, or other
 security.
 To submit case to arbitration, see AR-
 BITRATION AND AWARD.
 Transfer of judgment, 3-369
 Transfer of notes, 3-269
 Transfer of securities, 3-369
 Verifying pleadings, 3-348
 When authority begins, see *infra*, Rela-
 tion of attorney and client.
 Bail (in civil cases):
 Attorney as bail, 3-602
 Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases):
 Attorney as surety for client, 3-291
 Bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANK-
 RUPTCY.
 Barratry, 3-861
 Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 Accepting notes in absolute payment,
 3-363
 Assignment for face value, 3-370
 Authority to transfer notes, 3-369
 Notice of dishonor, 4-409
 Bonds (see *infra*, Lien of attorneys), 4-634
 Authority of attorney, 3-348
 Bribery, 3-312; 4-910
 Briefs:
 Printing briefs, 3-348
 Burden of proof:
 Burden to establish fairness of dealings
 with client on attorney, 3-333
 Champerty and maintenance (see CHAM-
 PERTY AND MAINTENANCE):
 Attorney as surety for client, 3-291
 Change of attorneys, 3-409
 Change of attorney without formal order,
 3-410
 Client's right to change, 3-409

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

Change of attorneys, *cont'd.*
 Contingent fee, 3-409
 Death, 3-410
 Disability, 3-410
 Effect of substitution, 3-411
 Effect of withdrawal, 3-410
 Forfeiture of right to compensation by
 withdrawal, 3-411
 Just cause for withdrawal, 3-411
 Vested interest in cause of action, 3-409
 What is reasonable ground for discharge
 of attorney, 3-410
 What is sufficient cause for withdrawal,
 3-411
 Withdrawal of attorney with consent of
 client, 3-411
 Withdrawal of attorney with leave of
 court, 3-410
 Character, 3-283
 Chinaman, 3-285
 Citizen:
 Women, 3-286
 Clerk of court:
 Payment to clerk of court, 3-467
 Clerks:
 Liability of attorney for acts of clerk,
 3-398
 Clerkship:
 Serving clerkship, 3-288
 "Client," 6-146
 Client bound by attorney's acts, 3-324
 Client liable to third party, 3-325
 Directing levy of execution, 3-326
 Fraud or collusion, 3-324
 General rule, 3-324
 Insolvent attorney, 3-325
 Liability for unauthorized acts, 3-326
 Negligence, 3-324
 Setting aside judgment by default, 3-325
 Collection agency, see COLLECTION AGENCY.
 Collections, 3-388
 Attorney's agreement to collect securi-
 ties due debtor and apply on judg-
 ment, 3-363
 Attorney's duty in paying over money
 collected, 3-392
 Attorney with full discretion, 3-391
 Authority of attorney employed to col-
 lect debt, 3-346
 Authority of attorney to collect, to em-
 ploy associate or assistant counsel,
 3-353
 Defenses, 3-389
 Diligence, 3-388
 Disbarment for failure to pay over
 money, see *infra*, Disbarment.
 Duty as to following instructions, 3-390
 Duty to pursue remedies before and
 after judgment, 3-389
 Effect of attorney's receipt for collec-
 tion, 3-392
 Failure to pay over money collected as
 defense to action for compensation,
 3-444
 Failure to reduce claim to judgment,
 3-389
 "For collection," 3-392
 Instructions, 3-390
 Liability for money collected and not
 paid over, 3-393
 Attorney liable as garnishee, 3-393

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*Collections, *cont'd.*

Liability for money collected and not paid over, *cont'd.*

Attorney liable as trustee for custody of money collected, 3-394

Attorney to collect not guarantor of claims, 3-394

Claim of title by third person, 3-393

Client must prove a collection, 3-394

Client must prove demand, 3-396

Counterclaim in favor of attorney, 3-393

Illustrations, 3-393

In general, 3-393

Liability for improper compromise of client's claims, 3-394

Necessity of demand, 3-396

Statutory penalties for failure to pay over, 3-395

Waiver of demand, 3-396

When chargeable with interest, 3-395

Where attorney retained to collect employs another attorney, 3-395

Liability in the absence of instructions, 3-391

Liability of attorney to collect, 3-388

Limitation of actions, 3-401

Loss due to negligence of client, 3-391

Negligence, 3-388

Summary jurisdiction over attorneys:

To compel payment over of money, 3-411

Applies only as between attorney and client, 3-312

Defenses, 3-412

General rule, 3-411

Inherent power in courts of record, 3-412

Money held by attorney as proper compensation, 3-412

Power of court, 3-411

Relation of attorney and client necessary, 3-413

Relation that of debtor and creditor simply, 3-413

Remedy available to client only, 3-412

Rule extends to all cases of professional employment, 3-413

Statute of limitations, 3-412

Statutory regulations, 3-412

What must be proved against attorney, 3-391

Commissioner of accounts, 3-297

Compensation, 3-414

Amount, 3-419

Absence of contract, 3-419

Amount and character of services, 3-421

Amount involved, 3-422

Character and importance of the litigation, 3-421

Circumstances to be considered in determining the compensation, 3-420

Compromise of suit by client, 3-428

Contingent or absolute fee, 3-423

Contract to pay implied, 3-420

Discharge of attorney for cause, 3-428

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*Compensation, *cont'd.*

Amount, *cont'd.*

Discharge of attorney without cause, 3-426

Action for damages for breach of contract, 3-426

Action on *quantum meruit*, 3-426

Compensation for constructive service, 3-427

Contingent fee, 3-427

Measure of damages, 3-426

Evidence, 3-420

Fees not measured by amount of taxable costs, 3-421

Fees paid to other attorneys, 3-424

Financial condition of client, 3-423

Finding as to fees reluctantly disturbed on appeal, 3-420

Generally, 3-419

Infant, 3-417

Labor, time, and trouble involved, 3-421

Local usage as to fees, 3-424

Opinion of attorneys as evidence, 3-423

Professional standing of plaintiff, 3-422

Question of fact, 3-420

Reasonable compensation, 3-419

Result attained, 3-423

Several cases involving the same issues, 3-420

Skill and experience required, 3-422

Statutory provisions, 3-420

Usage, 3-424

Where employment is prematurely ended, 3-425

By act of attorney, 3-429

By act of client, 3-425

By act of God, 3-430

By act of law, 3-430

By combined act of client and attorney, 3-430

Death of attorney, 3-430

Death of client, 3-431

Discharge of attorney for cause, 3-428

Discharge of attorney without cause, 3-426

Fee fixed in mortgage or note, 3-431

General rule, 3-425

Whether amount of demand made by attorney estops him in subsequent action, 3-424

Withdrawal of attorney, 3-429

Attorney must prove his employment, 3-435

Acts of acceptance or recognition, 3-436

Attorney employed by one of several interested parties, 3-438

Attorney's own testimony as proof, 3-438

Contract of employment express or implied necessary, 3-435

Facts justifying inference of employment, 3-438

Illustrations, 3-436

Joint liability, 3-438

Volume XXXI.

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*Compensation, *cont'd.*

Attorney must prove his employment, *cont'd.*

Partition, 3-436

Promise to pay presumed, 3-437

Revivor of suit after client's death, 3-439

Attorney must prove performance, 3-439

Attorney's fees, see ATTORNEY'S FEES.

Constitutionality of statutes providing for gratuitous services, 3-418

Contingent fees, 3-440

Contracts for compensation after relation established, 3-433

Construction of particular agreements, 3-434

Contracts after litigation ended, 3-433

Fees taxable as costs, 3-435

Statutes, 3-434, 435

Such contracts jealously guarded, 3-433

Supported if fair, 3-434

Trustee becoming attorney for *cestui que trust*, 3-434

Costs, 3-446

Death, 3-430

Defenses to actions for compensation, 3-443

Contracts opposed to public policy, 3-445

Failure to pay over money collected, 3-444

Negligence or ignorance of attorney, 3-443

Statute of limitations, 3-445

Extra compensation, 3-442

Fee fixed in mortgage or note, 3-431

Fees of associate counsel, 3-441

Guardian, 3-417

Infants, 3-416

Interest, 3-443

Married women, 3-416

Retaining fees, 3-440

Right to compensation, 3-414

Barrister's services honorary, 3-414

England, 3-414

Generally, 3-414

United States, 3-414

Who entitled to recover compensation, 3-415

Services in defending poor persons, 3-417

Services to estates of decedents, 3-417

Stipulations for fee in assignments and deeds of trust, 3-432

When entitled to interest, 3-443

Who entitled to recover compensation:
Attorney for absent heirs, non-residents, etc., 3-416

Must have all the qualifications prescribed by statute, 3-416

Only attorney duly admitted may recover, 3-415

Partners, one of whom has not been duly admitted, 3-415

Compromise of client's rights, 3-331, 353, 358

Accepting notes in absolute payment, 3-363

Accepting part payment as such, 3-365

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*Compromise of client's rights, *cont'd.*

Agreement to collect securities due debtor and apply on judgment, 3-363

Amount of compensation where suit is compromised by client, 3-428

Attorney cannot compromise, 3-358

Authority of attorney, 3-331

Cannot accept less than full amount due, 3-364

Cannot accept payment in anything but money, 3-363

Client required to satisfy judgment to extent of consideration of compromise, 3-359

Compromise voidable only, 3-361

Court reluctant to set aside fair compromise, 3-360

Discontinuance, 3-360

Dismissal or discontinuance of suit, 3-370

English rule, 3-362

Evidence, 3-361

Evidence sufficient to show authority to compromise, 3-361

Executory agreement to compromise, 3-360

General rule, 3-358

Giving satisfaction of judgment without full payment, 3-364

Liability for improper compromise of client's claims, 3-394

Lien of attorneys, 3-465

New trial, 3-360

Nonresident clients, 3-360

Part payment, 3-364

Payment in anything but money, 3-363

Payment part in money and part in securities, 3-364

Presumptions, 3-361

Ratification, 3-362

Release of interested witness, 3-360

Remittitur, 3-360

Retraxit, 3-360

Right to set aside compromise, 3-359

Unauthorized compromise followed by judgment by consent, 3-362

Where some degree of authority to compromise has been expressly conferred, 3-361

Confession of judgment, 3-368

Accepting confession of judgment, 3-369

Attorney acting for opposing interests, 3-368

Attorney's power to confess judgment, 3-368

Client's rights where confession unauthorized, 3-369

Confession of judgment conclusive as to attorney's authority, 3-369

Confessions by counsel, 6-571

Conflicting interests, see *infra*, Representing conflicting interests.

Conspiracy:

Criminal liability of attorney, 3-409

Constitutional law:

Statutes providing for gratuitous services, 3-418

Test oath, 3-289, 290

Constructive trusts, 15-1199

Contempt, see CONTEMPT.

Contingent fees, 3-440

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Contracts (see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client):
 - Liability of attorney for negligence in preparing, 3-387
 - Lien of attorneys, 3-455
- Contributory negligence, 7-426
- Conveyances, see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client.
- Corporations, 7-855
 - Dissolution of corporation, 3-328
- Costs (see *infra*, Liability of attorney for officers' and witness fees), 3-446
 - Contract by which attorney is to pay costs, 3-344
 - Costs belong to party and not to attorney, 3-446
 - Fees taxed as costs, 3-446
 - Taxed costs not property of attorney, 3-446
 - United States courts, 3-447
- Counsel (see *infra*, Associate counsel or assistants), 7-873
 - Authority to act as counsel, 3-349
- Counties:
 - Employment of counsel, 7-929
 - Liability for attorney's services, 7-943
 - Counsel employed by proper authorities, 7-944
 - Illustrations, 7-944, 945
 - Implied right to employ from corporate capacity, 7-944
 - Services of attorney appointed to defend poor persons, 7-945
 - Unauthorized contracts, 7-944, 945
- County commissioners:
 - Power to employ counsel, 7-992
- Courts (see *infra*, Summary jurisdiction over attorneys):
 - Courts not of record, 3-319
 - Disbarment, see *infra*, Disbarment.
 - Lien on money in court, 3-458
 - Prescribing qualifications, 3-287
- Crime, see *infra*, Disbarment.
- Criminal and civil proceedings arising out of the same matter, 3-299
- Criminal law, see *infra*, Disbarment.
- Criminal liability of attorney, 3-409
- Damages must be proven in action for negligence, 3-398
- Dealings between attorney and client, 3-332
 - Actual fraud unnecessary, 3-333
 - Assignments and conveyances to attorney, 3-337
 - Assignments by client to attorney, 3-337
 - Client must object within reasonable time, 3-339
 - Conveyance by client to attorney, in fraud of creditors, 3-338
 - Good faith and full knowledge validate transaction, 3-339
 - Taking assignment for fees, 3-339
 - Titles and assignments taken by attorneys subjected to equitable rights of client, 3-337
 - Attorney acquiring adverse interest in subject-matter of litigation, 3-335
 - Burden to establish fairness on attorney, 3-333

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Dealings between attorney and client, *cont'd.*
 - Cases wherein facts held not to create presumption of fraud invalidating transaction, 3-336
 - Contract by attorney to pay costs, 3-344
 - Contracts for compensation after relation established, 3-433
 - Contracts opposed to public policy, 3-345
 - Contracts to indemnify client against loss in suit, 3-344
 - Contracts to secure pardon, 3-344
 - Dealings between persons who afterwards occupy relation of attorney and client, 3-336
 - Delay of client, 3-339, 342
 - Duty to communicate information to client, 3-334
 - Equity will relieve against attorney's unconscionable bargain, 3-333
 - General doctrine, 3-332
 - Gifts, 3-340
 - Presumption against fair dealing, 3-340
 - Presumption may be overcome by evidence of propriety and good faith, 3-340
 - Highest good faith required, 3-332
 - Judicial sales, 3-340
 - Attorney purchasing at judicial sale may be treated as trustee for client, 3-340
 - Diligence required of client, 3-342
 - Plaintiff's attorney purchasing at execution sale, 3-342
 - Record as notice of trust, 3-341
 - Tax sales, 3-341
 - When purchase by attorney valid, 3-342
 - Liability of attorney to account for profits, 3-334
 - Making profits out of dealings with clients, 3-334
 - Objection within reasonable time, 3-339
 - Purchasing adversely to client, 3-340
 - Acts of attorney for client's benefit, 3-342
 - At judicial sale, 3-340
 - Attorney employed to examine title, 3-344
 - Attorney using knowledge acquired through professional relation, 3-343
 - Diligence required of client, 3-342
 - Execution sales, 3-342
 - Illustrations, 3-342
 - Impeaching client's title, 3-344
 - Innocent purchaser from client, 3-344
 - Property involved in litigation purchased by attorney impressed with trust, 3-343
 - Purchaser from attorney with notice, 3-344
 - Purchasing adverse title, 3-344
 - Tax sales, 3-341
 - When purchase by attorney valid, 3-342
 - Reasonable time within which to object, 3-339
 - Recovery of judgment, 3-336
 - Relief in equity, 3-333

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Dealings between attorney and client, *cont'd.*
 - Representing conflicting interests*, see *infra*, *Representing conflicting interests*.
 - Rule applies wherever relation of attorney and client exists, 3-335
 - To whom rule applies, 3-335
 - Validity of special contracts, 3-344
 - What must be shown to entitle client to relief, 3-335
 - When transactions between attorney and client will be sustained, 3-334
- Death of attorney, 3-410, 430
 - Compensation, 3-430
 - Contingent fee, 3-431
- Death of client, 1-1223; 3-328
 - Compensation, 3-431
 - Contingent fee, 3-431
 - Lien of attorneys, 3-457
- Debts of decedent:
 - Compensation for services to estates of decedents, 3-417
- Deeds (see *infra*, *Recording acts*):
 - Liability of attorney for negligence in preparing, 3-387
 - Lien of attorneys, 3-455
- Defense:
 - Client, 6-146
- Definition, 3-281
 - Attorney, 3-276
 - Attorney at law, 3-281
 - Client, 3-282
 - England, 3-282
 - Whether attorney implies that the person so designated is an attorney at law, 3-276, 282
- Degrees of negligence, 3-384
- Delegation of authority, 1-978; 3-352
 - Employment of attorney, 1-982
- Depositions:
 - Attorney as commissioner, 9-305
 - Delegation of powers by commissioner to counsel, 9-307
 - Right to appear by counsel, 9-332
 - Service of notice, 9-327, 328
 - Unprofessional statements of counsel, 9-307
- Deputy:
 - Attorney as deputy, 9-374
- Diligence*, see *infra*, *Negligence*.
- Disabilities, 3-291
- Disbarment, 3-300
 - Altering or stealing documents or records, 3-310
 - Appropriating client's funds, 3-307
 - Absence of fraud, 3-309
 - Civil liability of firm for misappropriation by member, 3-310
 - Disobeying order for payment to client, 3-309
 - Effect of payment or tender, 3-309
 - Embezzlement by one partner, 3-310
 - Illustrations, 3-308
 - In general, 3-307
 - Insolvency, 3-309
 - Money must have been received in capacity of attorney, 3-309
 - Only misappropriating partner may be discharged, 3-310
 - Payment or tender, 3-309

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Disbarment, *cont'd.*
 - Appropriating client's funds, *cont'd.*
 - What constitutes misappropriation, 3-308
 - Assailing a judge, 3-306
 - Bribing or tampering with witness, 3-312
 - Buying demands for suit, 3-305
 - Champerty and maintenance, 3-305
 - Commission of a felony, 3-304
 - Effect of pardon, 3-305
 - General rule, 3-304
 - Whether conviction necessary before disbarment, 3-304
 - Whether previous conviction necessary, 3-304
 - Conduct evidencing unfitness for trust or confidence, 3-302
 - Conduct not necessarily in a professional capacity, 3-302
 - Conduct which would preclude the admission of an applicant to the bar, 3-303
 - Contempt of court, 3-303; 7-45
 - Crime, 3-302, 304
 - Criminal proceedings, 8-259
 - Disbarment in another state, 3-315
 - Divorce, advertising, 3-312
 - Duelling, 3-313
 - Effect of disbarment, 3-314
 - Forging or concocting false affidavits or evidence, 3-311
 - Grounds, 3-302, 310, 313
 - Illustrations, 3-313
 - Improperly advertising to secure divorce, 3-312
 - Interfering with other attorneys, 3-313
 - Legislature, 3-301
 - Liability of judge, 17-728
 - Libeling or slandering judge, 3-306
 - Loss of moral character, 3-313
 - Misconduct by attorney as individual must be gross, 3-303
 - Misconduct entailing civil or criminal liability, 3-302
 - Misconduct outside of professional duties, 3-302
 - Nonliability of judge for disbarring an attorney, 3-315
 - Obtaining money by false pretenses, 3-311
 - Power of court to disbar, 3-300
 - Appellate and trial courts, 3-301
 - Courts of limited and special jurisdiction, 3-301
 - General rule, 3-300
 - How far legislature may limit such power, 3-301
 - Misconduct not committed before the court disbarring, 3-301
 - Statutes providing causes of disbarment, 3-302
 - Unprofessional or disrespectful conduct on part of attorney, 3-302
 - Procuring false judgment, 3-313
 - Readmission of disbarred attorney, 3-284
 - Representing conflicting interests, 3-312
 - Statute providing causes of disbarment, 3-302
 - Summary proceedings, 27-375
 - Suspension, 3-316
 - Threatening judge out of court, 3-306

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Discharge of attorney:
 - Amount of compensation where attorney is discharged for cause, 3-428
 - Amount of compensation where attorney is discharged without cause, 3-426
 - Action for damages for breach of contract, 3-426
 - Action on *quantum meruit*, 3-426
 - Compensation for constructive service, 3-427
 - Contingent fees, 3-427
 - Measure of damages, 3-426
 - Client's right, 3-409
- Discontinuance, 3-360, 370
- Discretion of court:
 - Admission, 3-287
 - Readmission of disbarred attorney, 3-284
- Dismissal of suit, 3-370
- Divorce:
 - Disbarment for improperly advertising to secure divorces, 3-312
 - Lien of attorneys, 3-456
- Duelling, 3-290, 313
- Duty of attorney*, see *infra*, Negligence.
- Eligibility, 3-283
 - Aliens, 3-284
 - Appeal, 3-288
 - By whom qualifications are prescribed, 3-287
 - Discretion of court, 3-287
 - Minors, 3-285
 - Nonresidents, 3-284
 - Persons of good moral character, 3-283
 - Power of court to prescribe qualifications, 3-287
 - Readmission of attorney, 3-284
 - Women, see *infra*, Women.
- Embezzlement, see *infra*, Disbarment; see EMBEZZLEMENT.
- Employee, 11-5
- Escape:
 - Where prisoner escapes through acts of attorney, 11-277
- Evidence (see *infra*, Compensation):
 - Employment, 3-435
 - Forging or concocting false affidavits or evidence, 3-311
 - Privileged communications*, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
 - Proof of authority*, see *infra*, Presumption of attorney's authority.
 - Stipulations as to evidence, 3-355
- Examination of applicant, 3-288
- Exclusive control of proceedings, 3-357
 - Attorney's right to control proceedings, 3-357
 - Limits of attorney's authority, 3-358
- Executions*, see EXECUTIONS; see *infra*, Release of lien of attachment, execution, or other security.
- Execution sales*, see SHERIFFS' SALES.
- Executors and administrators*, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Exemptions from arrest*, see PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST.
- Exemptions from execution*, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.
- Expert and opinion evidence:
 - Attorney at law as expert:
 - Foreign laws, 12-431

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Expert and opinion evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Opinions of attorneys as to value of attorney's services, 3-423
 - Value of legal services, 12-486
- Extortion:
 - Officer's attorney, 12-579
 - Whether attorney may commit extortion, 12-577
- Fairness*, see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client.
- False imprisonment*, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.
- False representations, 3-311
- Fees*, see *infra*, Compensation.
- Felony*, see *infra*, Disbarment.
- Fiduciary capacity*, see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client.
- Fines and penalties:
 - Lien of attorneys, 3-452
 - "For collection," see *infra*, Collections.
- Forgery:
 - Forging or concocting false affidavits or evidence, 3-311
- Former client*, see *infra*, Representing conflicting interests.
- Fraud and deceit (see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client), 14-20
 - Duty to disclose material fact, 14-70
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances:
 - Conveyance by client to attorney in fraud of creditors, 3-338
- Fund*, see *infra*, Lien of attorneys.
- Garnishment*, see GARNISHMENT.
- Gifts, 3-340
 - Gifts to attorney, 14-1013
 - Presumption against fair dealings, 3-340
 - Presumption may be overcome by evidence of propriety and good faith, 3-340
- Giving improper advice*, see *infra*, Advice.
- Good faith (see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client; Representing conflicting interests):
 - Contracts for compensation after relation established, 3-433
 - Disbarment for representing conflicting interests, 3-312
- Governor:
 - Employment of counsel, 14-1100
- Guardian *ad litem* (see GUARDIAN AD LITEM), 3-346
- Guardian and ward:
 - Guardian may contract for attorney for infant, 3-417
 - Right to contract to pay contingent fees, 15-56
- Habitual drunkards*, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.
- Husband and wife:
 - Married woman's attorney's right to compensation, 3-416
- Illegal contracts*, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.
- Implied trust*, see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client.
- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-30, 38
 - Discharge, 16-54
- Inconsistent relations*, see *infra*, Representing conflicting interests.
- Indemnity contracts:
 - Authority of attorney, 3-348

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

Indemnity contracts, *cont'd.*

Contracts to indemnify client against loss in suit, 3-344

Infants:

Amount of compensation, 3-417

Compensation of attorney for infant, 3-416

Qualifications of attorney, 3-285

Services of attorney as necessities, 16-277, 279

Injunctions:

Attorney's authority to execute injunction bonds, 3-348

Judgment obtained by fraud, 16-381

Judgments obtained through negligence, incompetence, or mistake of attorney, 16-392

Judgments obtained through unauthorized appearance of attorney, 16-391

Violation by attorney, 16-437

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.

Insurance:

Lien of attorneys, 3-455

Interest:

Compensation, 3-443

When attorney chargeable with interest, 3-395

When attorney entitled to interest on amount of his compensation, 3-443

Interpreters, 17-32

Investments, see **INVESTMENTS**.

Judge (see *infra*, Disbarment):

Disqualification of judge who has acted as counsel, see **JUDGE**.

Judge acting as solicitor in his own court, 3-299

Judge cannot act as attorney, 3-319

Judgments and decrees (see *infra*, Confession of judgment; Lien of attorneys; Satisfaction of judgment):

Assignment for face value, 3-370

Authority to assign judgment, 3-369

Effect of rendering and entering judgment, 3-329

Medium of payment, 17-861

Payment:

Attorney of judgment creditor, 17-859

Relief from judgment obtained upon unauthorized appearance, 3-349

Vacating entry of satisfaction, 17-872

Vacation of judgment:

Unauthorized appearance by attorney, 17-836

Judicial notice:

Judicial notice of attorneys, 17-924

Judicial sales, see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client; see **JUDICIAL SALES**.

Jurisdiction, see *infra*, Summary jurisdiction over attorneys.

Jury and jury trial (see **JURY AND JURY TRIAL**):

Exemption of attorney from jury service, 3-291

Waiving jury trial, 3-355

Justices of the peace:

Attorney for either party, 18-43

Disqualification to appear as attorney on appeal, 18-43

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

Knowledge, see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client.

Laches:

Negligence or error of attorney, 18-111

Liability of attorney:

Erroneous advice, see **ADVICE OF COUNSEL**.

Liability of attorney for officers' and witness fees, 3-405; 25-736

Agreement with client to pay costs, 3-407

Attorney appearing for himself, 3-408

Attorney's ignorance or carelessness, 3-408

Fees of officers, 3-405

General rule, 3-405

Impertinent or scandalous matter, 3-408

Liability thereunder that of guarantor, 3-407

Nonresident plaintiffs, 3-407

On ground of indorsement of the writ, 3-408

On ground of misconduct or negligence, 3-408

Rules of practice, 3-407

Special liability of attorney for fees, 3-407

Statutes, 3-407

Stenographer's fees, 3-406

Witness fees, 3-406

Liability of attorney to client, 3-379

Collections, see *infra*, **Collections**.

Damage must be proven, 3-398

Defenses in actions for negligence, see *infra*, **Negligence**.

For acts of substitutes or partners, 3-397

For money collected and not paid over, see *infra*, **Collections**.

For unauthorized acts, 3-396

Giving improper advice, see *infra*, **Advice**.

In making collections, 3-388

In preparing and recording contracts or conveyances, 3-387

Negligence, see *infra*, **Negligence**.

Relationship must be shown to exist, 3-398

Liability of attorney to third persons, 3-401

Acting under client's direction, 3-402

Attorney appearing without authority, 3-404

Causing illegal execution to issue, 3-403

False imprisonment, see **FALSE IMPRISONMENT**.

For officers' and witness fees, see *infra*,

Liability of attorney for officers' and witness fees.

In general, 3-401

Malicious act, 3-401

Malicious prosecution, see **MALICIOUS PROSECUTION**.

To refund excess collected of a defendant, 3-405

When acting without authority, 3-402

Wrongful act, 3-401

Libel and slander, see **LIBEL AND SLANDER**.

Lien of attorneys, 3-447

Alimony, 3-456

Amount actually due, 3449

Cause of action, 3-462

Compromise, 3-465

Costs and disbursements, 3-449

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*Lien of attorneys, *cont'd.*

- Distinction between lien on judgment and that on money and papers, 3-447
- Divorce cases, 3-456
- Enforcement of lien, 3-464
 - Amount must be fixed, 3-464
 - Lien on papers, 3-464
 - Retaining lien, 3-464
 - What law governs, 3-464
- Fund in court, 3-458
- General character, 3-447
- General lien, 14-1002
- How affected by settlement between the parties, 3-465
 - Attorney's remedies, 3-468
 - Before judgment, 3-465
 - Continuing action in name of client, 3-469
 - Defendant satisfying judgment with notice of lien, 3-467
 - Defendant's attorney, 3-470
 - Leave of court to prosecute, 3-470
 - Parties may compromise and exclude attorney's lien, 3-465
 - Payment to clerk of court, 3-467
 - Settlement or compromise after judgment, 3-466
 - Where fund is impounded, 3-465
- In whose favor lien exists, 3-449
 - Associate counsel, 3-449
 - Insolvent corporations, 3-450
 - Several attorneys, 3-450
 - Substitution of attorneys, 3-450
 - Voluntary withdrawal from case, 3-450
- Judgment, 3-447
 - Extent of lien, 3-448
- Judgments, decrees, and awards, 3-450
 - Assignee of judgment, 3-453
 - At common law, 3-450
 - Attorney regarded as equitable assignee, 3-452
 - By statute, 3-451
 - Fines, 3-452
 - Property purchased with judgment, 3-453
 - Statements of the rule, 3-451
 - Surplus money in foreclosure proceedings, 3-451
 - What judgments embraced, 3-452
- Laches, 3-463
- Land, 3-461
- Lien on judgments, 3-447
- Notice of lien, 3-470
 - Actual notice required, 3-471
 - As between attorney and assignees of judgment, 3-472
 - As between attorney and creditors of client, 3-473
 - As between attorney and judgment debtor, 3-470
 - Between attorney and judgment debtor, 3-470
 - By whom notice should be given, 3-472
 - Character of notice required, 3-471
 - Necessity of notice, 3-470
 - To whom notice should be given, 3-472
- On money or a fund, 3-456
 - Death of client, 3-457

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*Lien of attorneys, *cont'd.*

- On money or a fund, *cont'd.*
 - Fund in court, 3-458
 - Funds must be in hands of attorney or adverse party, 3-457
 - General balance due attorney, 3-457
 - General rule, 3-456
 - Money in hands of adverse party, 3-458
 - Money in hands of sheriff, 3-458
 - Money received for special purpose, 3-457
 - Statutes, 3-457
- On what lien exists, 3-450
- Papers, notes, bonds, and the like, 3-454
 - Bonds, 3-455
 - Contracts, receipts, deeds, and the like, 3-455
 - Extent of lien, 3-448
 - General rule, 3-454
 - Illustrations, 3-456
 - Insurance policy, 3-455
 - Notes, 3-454
- Particular fund in equity, 3-458
 - After executor or administrator appointed, 3-459
 - Attorney's services must have produced or preserved fund, 3-459
 - General rule, 3-458
 - Illustrations, 3-460, 461
- Partition, 3-453
 - Partition proceedings, 3-453
 - Statutes, 3-454
 - When lien arises, 3-454
- Services to be rendered in future, 3-449
- Surplus money in foreclosure proceedings, 3-451
- To what extent lien exists, 3-448
- United States courts, 3-447
- Waiver of lien, 3-463
- Liens, see infra*, Release of lien of attachment, execution, or other security.
- Limitation of actions, 3-331
 - Action for compensation, 3-445
 - Actions against attorney for negligence, 3-399
 - Action for failure to pay over money collected, 3-401
 - Actions on notes or claims, 3-400
 - As to matters of account, 3-400
 - In general, 3-399
 - Reasonable time, 3-400
 - When statute begins to run, 3-399
 - Attorney's compensation, 19-210
 - Summary jurisdiction over attorneys to compel payment over of money, 3-412
 - Waiver and agreements not to plead statute, 19-283
- Malicious prosecution, see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION.*
- Malpractice (see *infra*, Liability of attorney to client; Negligence), 19-704
- Mandamus:
 - Admission, 3-287
 - Disbarment of attorney, 19-815
- Master in chancery, 3-297
- Misconduct, see infra*, Disbarment.
- Money (see *infra*, Lien of attorneys):
 - Accepting payment in anything but money, 3-363
- Moral character, 3-283

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.***Mortgages:**

Fee fixed in mortgage or note, 3-431

Municipal corporations, see *MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS*.**Negligence, 3-379**

Abandoning case, 3-381

Attorney not liable where reasonable skill and diligence employed, 3-380
Collections, see *infra*, *Collections*.

Compensation, 3-443

Damages must be proven, 3-398

Defenses to action for compensation, 3-443

Defenses to action for negligence, 3-399

Client's failure to instruct as to defense, 3-399

Illustrations, 3-399

In general, 3-399

Statute of limitations, 3-399

Degrees of negligence, 3-384

Duty of attorney, 3-381

Duty of attorney to prosecute suit, 3-381

Duty of preparation for trial, 3-382

Duty to attend personally to client's matters, 3-383

Duty to prepare pleadings and take necessary steps in case, 3-382

Duty with respect to papers committed to attorney, 3-383

Error as to doubtful questions of law, 3-380

Error as to well-settled point of law, 3-380

Failure to be prepared for trial, 3-382

Giving improper advice, see *infra*, *Advice*.

Liability for acts of substitutes or partners, 3-397

Liability for officers' and witness fees, 3-408

Liability for unauthorized acts, 3-396

Liability of attorney generally, 3-379

Liability of attorney to third persons, see *infra*, *Liability of attorney to third persons*.

Negligence question of fact, 3-385

Preparing and recording contracts or conveyances, 3-387

Presumptions, 3-384

Proof of negligence, 3-384

Proper knowledge of law question for court, 3-385

Proximate cause, 3-385

Reasonable skill and diligence, 3-379

Relationship must be shown to exist, 3-398

Statute of limitations, 3-399

Nonresidence:

Qualifications of attorney, 3-284

Notes (see *infra*, *Lien of attorneys*):

Fee fixed in mortgage or note, 3-432

Notice (see *infra*, *Dealings between attorney and client*):

Partnership, 3-473

Notice of lien, see *infra*, *Lien of attorneys*.

Notice to attorney notice to client, 3-320

Attorney employed by collection agency, 3-324

Authority to admit service of process, 3-323

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*Notice to attorney notice to client, *cont'd.*

Dealings between attorney and client as to extrinsic matters, 3-322

General rule, 3-320

Knowledge must be acquired during existence of relation, 3-322

Notice after judgment, 3-322

Notice must be as to matters wherein relation of attorney and client exists, 3-321

Notice must be served on attorney of record, 3-324

Service of original process, 3-323

Oath, 3-289

Officer of court, 3-282

Officers, see *infra*, *Liability of attorney for officers' and witness fees*.

Officers and agents of private corporations:

Discretionary power cannot be delegated, 21-856

Employment of attorneys, 21-856

Papers, see *infra*, *Lien of attorneys*.

Pardon:

Contracts to secure pardon, 3-344

Partition:

Lien of attorneys, 3-453

Partition proceedings, 3-453

Statutes, 3-454

When lien arises, 3-454

Partnership, see *PARTNERSHIP*.

Party, 22-233

Patents, see *PATENTS*.

Payment:

Accepting part payment as such 3-365

Attorney's authority to demand payment, 3-367

Authority to receive payment, 3-365

Cannot accept less than full amount due, 3-364

Cannot accept payment in anything but money, 3-363

Accepting notes in absolute payment, 3-363

Payment must be made in money, 3-363

Payment part in money and part in securities, 3-364

Receiving securities from debtor to be collected and applied on judgment, 3-363

Demand, 3-367

Disbarment for failure to pay over money, see *infra*, *Disbarment*.

Extending time of payment, 3-373

Implied power to receive payment of claim to be collected, 3-365

Implied power to receive payment of judgment recovered, 3-365

Liability for money collected and not paid over, see *infra*, *Collections*.

Part payment, 3-365

Part payment in discharge, 3-364

Presumption of authority arising from possession of claim, 3-366

Revocation of authority to receive payment, 3-367

Secret instructions limiting attorney's authority, 3-367

Sheriff justified in paying attorney, 3-367

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Payment, *cont'd.*
 - Summary jurisdiction over attorneys:
 - To compel payment over of money, see *infra*, Collections.
- Pensions, see PENSIONS AND BOUNTIES.
- Person:
 - Women, 3-286
- Pleadings:
 - Duty to prepare pleadings, 3-382
 - Signing pleadings, 3-348
 - Verifying pleadings, 3-348
 - Waiving verification of pleadings, 3-355
- Police power, 22-932
- Poor and poor laws:
 - Duty to defend gratuitously, 3-417
 - Statute providing for gratuitous service constitutional, 3-418
- Poor debtor, 3-417
- Presumption:
 - Performance of official duty and regularity of official acts, 22-1270
- Presumption of attorney's authority, 3-375
 - Cannot be compelled to produce authority in first instance, 3-376
 - Court may demand proof of authority, 3-378
 - Illustrations, 3-376
 - Laches, 3-377
 - Manner and sufficiency of proof, 3-378
 - Objection too late in appellate court, 3-377
 - Presumption in favor of attorney's authority, 3-375
 - Presumption not conclusive, 3-377
 - Proof of authority, 3-378
 - Statutory requirement of written authority, 3-377
 - Sufficiency of proof, 3-378
 - Want of authority must be shown *prima facie*, 3-377
- Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
- Privilege from arrest, see PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST.
- Privileges, 3-291
 - Suit, 3-291
- Proceedings, see *infra*, Exclusive control of proceedings.
- Prosecuting and district attorneys (see PROSECUTING OR DISTRICT ATTORNEYS), 3-299
 - Defendant's attorney appearing for prosecution, 3-299
 - Public prosecutor appearing for defendant, 3-299
- Proximate cause, 3-385
- Public officers, 3-282; 23-325
- Public policy:
 - Compensation, 3-445
- Qualifications, see *infra*, Eligibility.
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Negligence of attorney, 3-385
 - Value of attorney's services, 3-420
- Ratification, 3-374
 - Acquiescence with knowledge, 3-375
 - Compromise, 3-362
 - Employment of assistant counsel, 3-352
 - Express or implied ratification, 3-374
 - General rule as to ratification, 3-374
 - Unauthorized acts, 3-374
- Readmission of attorney, 3-284

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Reasonable skill and diligence, 3-379
- Receipts:
 - Lien of attorneys, 3-455
- Receivers, see RECEIVERS.
- Recording, 3-387, 388
- Recording acts:
 - Duty as to recording deeds, 3-388
 - Liability of attorney for negligence, 3-387
- Records:
 - Altering or stealing records, 3-310
- Referees, see REFEREES.
- Relation of attorney and client (see *infra*, Authority of attorneys; Compensation; Discharge of attorney; Withdrawal of attorney):
 - Consequence of relation, 3-320
 - Admissions by attorney, see *infra*, Admission.
 - Client bound by attorney's acts, see *infra*, Client bound by attorney's acts.
 - Notice to attorney notice to client, see *infra*, Notice to attorney notice to client.
 - Relationship must be shown to exist in order to recover for negligence, 3-398
 - Summary jurisdiction over attorneys to compel payment over of money, 3-413
 - Termination of relation, see *infra*, Termination of relation.
 - When relation exists, 3-316
 - Acting without retainer or authority, 3-317
 - Competency of persons, 3-317
 - Contract of employment, 3-316
 - In general, 3-316
 - Necessary parties, 3-317
 - Offer and acceptance, 3-316
 - Retainer, see *infra*, Retainer.
- Who may act as attorney, 3-319
 - Admission to bar essential, 3-319
 - Attorney cannot be enrolled *nunc pro tunc*, 3-319
 - Courts not of record, 3-319
 - Illustrations, 3-319, 320
 - One may appear on his own behalf, 3-319
 - Presumption that practicing attorney duly admitted, 3-320
 - Prohibition to judges to act as attorneys, 3-319
 - Recognition of attorney waives want of admission at appearance, 3-319
- Release and discharge, 24-296
 - Release of interested witness, 3-360
- Release of lien of attachment, execution, or other security, 3-372
 - Authority of attorney, 3-372
 - Distinction between judgment and attachment, 3-374
 - Extending time of payment, 3-373
 - Implied power, 3-372
 - Stay of execution, 3-373
- Representing conflicting interests, 3-295, 387
 - Agreement to represent void, 3-296
 - Attorney in cause acting as commissioner, 3-297

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Representing conflicting interests, *cont'd.*
 - Consequence of attorney's representing conflicting interests, 3-299
 - Consequences of former retainer, 3-296
 - Criminal and civil proceedings arising out of same matter, 3-299
 - Criterion as to whether interests adverse or inconsistent, 3-297
 - Former public prosecutor appearing for defendant, 3-299
 - General rule as to representing conflicting interests, 3-295
 - Information acquired not to be used to prejudice of former client, 3-296
 - Judge acting as solicitor in his own court, 3-299
 - Liability of attorney for breach of duty to either party, 3-300
 - Objections must be timely, 3-300
 - Power and duty of trial court, 3-300
 - Relations not inconsistent, 3-297
 - Rights of former client, 3-296
 - Rule not confined to professional matters, 3-298
 - Separate employments not conflicting, 3-298
 - Umpire, 3-297
- Reprieve, pardon, and amnesty:
 - Effect of pardon where attorney has been disbarred, 3-305
- Res judicata*:
 - Withdrawal of attorney, 24-813
- Retainer, 3-316; 24-876
 - Acting without retainer or authority, 3-317
 - Ordinary scope of retainer, 3-317
 - Parol retainer by municipal corporation, 3-318
 - Partnership, 3-473
 - Retainer by agent, 3-318
 - Retainer confers authority to perform acts incidentally necessary to accomplish end, 3-318
 - Retainer does not authorize appearance in collateral matters, 3-317
- Retaining fees, 3-440
- Retraxit, 3-360
- Sales*, see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client.
- Satisfaction of judgment, 3-368
 - Acknowledging satisfaction, 3-368
 - Authority of attorney, 3-368
 - Giving satisfaction of judgment without full payment, 3-304
 - Unauthorized satisfaction, 3-368
- Separate property of married women, 25-422
- Service of process:
 - Authority to admit service of process, 3-323
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim:
 - Counterclaim in favor of attorney, 3-393
 - Lien of attorney for costs, 25-616
- Sheriffs (see *infra*, Liability of attorney for officers' and witness fees):
 - Lien on money in hands of sheriff, 3-458
- Sheriffs' sales*, see *SHERIFFS' SALES*.
- Silence, 14-70
- Skill*, see *infra*, Negligence.
- Statute of frauds*, see *STATUTE OF FRAUDS*.

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*

- Stay of execution*, see *infra*, Supersedeas and stay of proceedings.
- Stenographers, 26-778
- Stipulations, 3-353
 - Authority of attorney, 3-353
 - Compromise of client's rights*, see *infra*, Compromise of client's rights.
 - Conclusiveness of stipulation, 3-357
 - Exclusive control of case, 3-354
 - General rule, 3-353
 - Instances of stipulations within power of attorney, 3-355
 - Opening default, 3-356
 - Particular cases, 3-356
 - Relief against attorney's stipulations, 3-357
 - Special statutes, 3-355
 - Statutes requiring written stipulations, 3-355
 - Stipulations as to evidence, 3-355
 - Stipulations as to the law of the case, 3-357
 - Stipulations in progress of cause, 3-354
 - Stipulations unreasonable on face, 3-357
 - Stipulation that one trial shall determine cases involving same issues, 3-354
 - Waiving jury trial, 3-355
 - Waiving right of appeal, 3-356
 - Waiving verification of pleadings, 3-355
- Subrogation, 27-269
- Summary jurisdiction over attorneys, 3-411
 - Delivery of client's papers, 3-414
 - How long liability continues, 3-414
 - Illustrations, 3-414
 - In general, 3-413
 - Limits of the rule, 3-414
 - To compel payment over of money*, see *infra*, Collections.
- Summary proceedings:
 - Disbarment of attorneys, 27-375
- Supersedeas and stay of proceedings:
 - Authority of attorney to grant stay, 3-373
- Suretyship, 4-654
 - Attorney as surety for client, 3-291
- Surplus money:
 - Lien of attorneys, 3-451
- Survival of actions:
 - Negligence of attorney, 8-1031
- Suspension*, see *infra*, Disbarment.
- Tax sales:
 - Purchase by attorney at tax sale, 3-341
- Tax titles*, see *TAX TITLES*.
- Tender*, see *TENDER*.
- Termination of relation (see *infra*, Discharge of attorney; Withdrawal of attorney), 3-327
 - Acts done in obtaining satisfaction of judgment, 3-330
 - Authority to issue execution, 3-330
 - Client may settle or compromise, 3-331
 - Client may terminate relation, 3-328
 - Client's right to settle or dismiss action over attorney's objection, 3-331
 - Continues to end of litigation, 3-327
 - Death of client, 3-328
 - Dissolution of corporation, 3-328
 - Effect of compromise, settlement, or dismissal, 3-331
 - Effect of rendering and entering judgment, 3-329

ATTORNEY AND CLIENT, *cont'd.*Termination of relation, *cont'd.*

Rule where attorney represents the plaintiff, 3-330

Statute of limitations, 3-331

When right to compensation inures, 3-331

Threats and threatening letters:

Disbarment for threatening judge out of court, 3-306

Title, see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client.Torts, see *infra*, Liability of attorney to client; Liability of attorney to third persons.

Trespass on the case, 28-626

Trust, see *infra*, Dealings between attorney and client.

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST-DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.

Umpire, 3-297

Undue influence, 29-124

Transactions *inter vivos*, 29-124

Who is attorney, 29-125

Wills, 29-124

United States courts, see UNITED STATES COURTS.

Usages and customs:

Compensation, 3-424

Waiver, see *infra*, Stipulations.

Warrant of attorney, see WARRANT OF ATTORNEY.

Who may act as attorney, see *infra*, Relation of attorney and client.

Withdrawal of attorney, 3-410

Compensation, 3-429

Consent of client, 3-411

Leave of court, 3-410

Lien, 3-464

Witnesses (see WITNESSES; see *infra*, Liability of attorney for officers' and witness fees):

Release of interested witness, 3-360

Women, 3-286

"Citizen," 3-286

Common-law rule, 3-285

Exception to the general rule, 3-287

Federal Constitution, 3-286

Federal courts, 3-286

Legislature may authorize admission, 3-286

Objections to admission of women to the bar, 3-286

"Person," 3-286

Special laws admitting women, 3-287

Women ineligible in absence of enabling statute, 3-285

ATTORNEY-GENERAL, 3-475

See PROSECUTING AND DISTRICT ATTORNEYS.

Charities and trusts for charitable uses, 3-482

Corporations, 3-483

Costs:

Liability for costs, 3-485

Counsel:

Right to employ counsel, 3-484

Definition, 3-475

Discretion, 3-484

Dominion of Canada, 10-56

England, 3-475, 476

Powers, 3-476

ATTORNEY-GENERAL, *cont'd.*

Grand juries:

Presence in grand jury room, 17-1292

Injunctions:

Nuisances, 3-481

Purpresture, 3-481

Restraining unlawful exercise of power by municipal corporation, 3-482

Restraining unlawful exercise of power by private corporations, 3-483

Mandamus, 3-483, 485; 19-781

Municipal corporations, 3-482

Nolle prosequi, 3-476, 484

Nuisances, 21-708, 709

Enjoining or abating, 3-481

Opinions (see *infra*, United States):

Official opinion as a defense, 3-485

Prohibition, 23-221

Public officers:

Quo warranto, 3-482

Purpresture, 3-481

Quo warranto, see QUO WARRANTO.

State attorney-general, 3-479

Abating nuisance, 3-481

Against usurper of public office, 3-482

Courts will not control discretion, 3-484

Criterion of right to maintain action, 3-481

Definition, 3-479

Employment of counsel, 3-484

Enjoining nuisance, 3-481

General statutory authority, 3-480

Injury public as well as private, 3-481

Liability for costs, 3-485

Mandamus to compel action, 3-485

Nolle prosequi, 3-484

Official opinion as a defense, 3-485

Powers and duties generally, 3-479

Presumed to do his duty, 3-480

Protection of public trusts and charities, 3-482

Restraining unlawful exercise of power by municipal corporation, 3-482

Restraining unlawful exercise of power by private corporations, 3-483

Right to maintain action, 3-480

States, 3-476

United States, 3-475, 476

Decides questions of law only, 3-478

Duties classified, 3-477

Opinion on questions of law, 3-477

Powers and duties in general, 3-477

Question must actually arise in department submitting it, 3-478

Relation to departments, 3-478

Settled statement of facts must be submitted, 3-478

Subordinate officers, 3-478

Will not advise Congress, 3-479

ATTORNEY IN FACT, 3-276; 12-613

See AGENCY; POWER OF ATTORNEY; POWERS. Agency, 12-613

ATTORNEY'S FEES:

Alimony, see ALIMONY.

Alteration of instruments, see ALTERATIONS OF INSTRUMENTS.

Assault and battery, 2-995

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 3-118, 432; 14-415, 416

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.

ATTORNEY'S FEES, *cont'd.*

- Carriers of goods, 5-381
- Constitutional law:
 - Injuries to animals by railroads, 16-475
- Damages, 8-673
- Expense, 12-394
- False imprisonment, 12-785
- Fees:
 - Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, 3-432
- Fences:
 - Attorney's fees against railroads, 12-1066
- Fire insurance, 13-377
- Fires, 13-547
- Foreclosure of mortgages (see **FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES**), 13-781; 20-934
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 3-432
- Garnishment, 14-898
- Husband and wife, 15-877, 878
- Indemnity contracts, 16-182
- Indians, 16-238
- Injunctions*, see **INJUNCTIONS**.
- Injuries to animals by railroads:
 - Statutes awarding attorney's fees to persons recovering judgment, 16-474
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 16-475
 - Generally, 16-474
- Insanity, 16-592
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-692, 695
 - Preference, 16-666
- Landlord and tenant:
 - Lien, 18-336
- Libel and slander, 18-1117
- Master and servant, 20-39
- Mechanics' liens*, see **MECHANICS' LIENS**.
- Mortgages (see **FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES**), 3-431; 20-934
- Partition, 21-1177
- Patents, 22-499
- Pledge and collateral security, 22-870
- Privileged communications, 23-74
- Promissory notes, 3-432
- Referees, 24-225
- Replevin, 24-542
- Special or local assessments, 25-1232
- Statutes, 3-432
- Suretyship, 27-480
- Towns and townships, 28-331
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages*, see **TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES**.
- Trusts and trustees, 28-1090
- United States:
 - Attorneys' contingent-fee agreement, 29-177
- Usury, 29-515
- Warrants of attorney, 30-121

ATTORNMENT, 3-276, 485

- Distress, 9-632
- Landlord and tenant*, see **LANDLORD AND TENANT**.
- Stoppage in transitu*, see **STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU**.

AUCTION POOLS, 3-486**AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS, 3-487**

- Accounts:
 - Duty to account, 3-497
 - Failure to account for funds received, 3-490
- Actions by auctioneer, 3-495

AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS, *cont'd.*

- Agency:
 - Agency inferred from purchaser's conduct, 3-509
 - Auctioneer agent for both vendor and vendee, 3-509
 - When agent of vendee, 3-509
 - When agent of vendor, 3-509
- Agreements not to bid*, see *infra*, **Bids**.
- Ambiguity, 3-500
- Assistants, 3-495
- Authority of auctioneer, 3-491
 - How revoked, 3-491
 - Parol, 3-491
 - Ratification, 3-591
 - Termination, 3-491
- Bidding*, see **ILLEGAL CONTRACTS**.
- Bids, 3-492
 - Absentee, 3-493
 - Agreements not to bid, 3-506
 - Fraud a question of fact, 3-507
 - Fraud by auctioneer, 3-507
 - Illustrations, 3-507
 - Legal agreements not to bid, 3-507
 - Sale invalid when the object is to chill the bidding, 3-506
 - When sale valid, 3-507
- Appeal to sympathy, 3-504
- Authority to accept bids, 3-492
- Authority to reject bids, 3-492
- Bidder using improper influence, 3-504
- Cannot bid for himself or another, 3-493
- Chilling bidding, 3-506
- Improper conduct of purchaser, 3-504
- Infants, 3-492
- Insanity, 3-492
- Limitation of bid, 3-493
- Manner of bidding, 3-500
 - General rule, 3-500
 - Secret signs, 3-500
- Property claimed by two bidders, 3-492
- Puffing*, see *infra*, **Puffing**.
- Rejecting bid of vendor or his agent, 3-492
- Rejection of bids of persons under disability, 3-492
- Retraction of bids, 3-501
 - Fall of hammer, 3-501
 - In general, 3-501
 - Nature of bid, 3-501
 - Statute of frauds, 3-501
- Bona fide purchasers*, 24-1169
- Bond of auctioneer, 3-490
 - Failure to account for funds received, 3-490
 - General rule, 3-490
 - Liability upon bond, 3-490
- Brokers:
 - Distinction between auctioneer and broker, 3-489
- Care and skill required, 3-496
- Care of property, 3-496
- Cash, 3-494
- Catalogues or particulars of sale, 3-498
 - Changes in catalogue or particulars, 3-500
 - Contents of catalogue and particulars, 3-498
 - Contract of sale, 3-498
 - Description of property*, see *infra*, **Description of property**.

AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS, *cont'd.*

- Catalogues or particulars of sale, *cont'd.*
 - Distinguished from conditions of sale, 3-498
 - General rule, 3-498
- Catching bargain*, see *CATCHING BARGAIN*.
- Checks, 3-494
- Chilling bidding, 3-506; 15-952
- Clerk:
 - Memorandum signed by clerk, 3-511
- Collections:
 - Authority of auctioneer, 3-494
- Commission, 3-511
- Compensation of auctioneer, 3-511
 - Deposit taken for fees, 3-513
 - Illustrations, 3-512
 - Indemnity for expenses and damages, 3-512
 - In general, 3-511
 - License, 3-512
 - Lien for fees, 3-513
 - Purchaser induced to bid by auctioneer, 3-512
- Completion of sale, 3-503
- Conditions of sales*, see *infra*, Catalogues or particulars of sale.
- Corporations:
 - Stockholder or officer of corporation as auctioneer, 3-489
- Credit, 3-494
- Definition, 3-488
 - Auction, 3-488
 - Auctioneer, 3-488
- Delegation of authority, 1-979
- Deposit, 3-501
 - Auctioneer as stakeholder, 3-502
 - Deposit taken for fees, 3-513
 - Duty of auctioneer as to deposit, 3-502
 - Failure of vendee to make title, recovery of deposit, 3-502
 - Forfeiture of deposit, 3-502
 - Interest on deposit, 3-503
 - Liability of purchaser, 3-503
 - Lien of purchaser, 3-502
 - Nature of deposit, 3-501
 - Sale rescinded because of auctioneer's fraud, 3-503
 - To whom payable, 3-502
 - When vendor receives deposit, 3-503
- Description of property, 3-498
 - Ambiguity, 3-500
 - Changes in catalogue or particulars, 3-500
 - Compensation for errors in description, 3-499
 - Condition that errors and misdescription shall not vitiate, 3-499
 - Contents of catalogue, 3-498
 - Correction of errors and omissions, 3-500
 - General rule, 3-498
 - Misdescription in material point, 3-499
 - More or less, 3-500
 - Qualifying clauses, 3-500
 - Slight misdescription, 3-499
 - Statements of praise and opinion, 3-500
 - Thereabouts, 3-500
- Disclaimer, 3-494
- Disclosure:
 - Duty to disclose principal, 3-498
- Distress:
 - Goods sent to be sold at auction, 9-645

AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS, *cont'd.*

- Drunkennes, 3-492
- Dutch auction, 3-488
- Duties, 3-496
- Estoppel:
 - Auctioneer cannot deny principal's title, 3-494
- Executors and administrators:
 - Employment of auctioneer, 11-1108
- Expenses, 3-512
- Fire insurance:
 - Duty of auctioneer to insurer, 3-497
- Fraud:
 - Advertisements to sell at auction, 14-152
 - Agreement not to bid*, see *infra*, Bids.
 - Effect of fraud or other improper conduct upon sale, 3-504
 - Goods obtained by fraud, 3-498
 - Improper conduct of purchaser, 3-504
 - Puffing*, see *infra*, *Puffing*.
 - Sale rescinded because of auctioneer's fraud, 3-503
- Frauds, statute of*, see *infra*, Statute of frauds.
- Good faith:
 - Auctioneer cannot bid for himself or another, 3-493
- Indemnity for expenses, 3-512
- Infants, 3-492
- Insanity, 3-492
- Instructions:
 - Instructions as to price, 3-496
 - Obedience to instructions, 3-496
- Insurance*, see *infra*, Fire insurance.
- Interest, 3-497
 - Interest on deposit, 3-503
- Judicial sales, 17-962
 - Sale by auctioneer, 17-962
- Larceny:
 - Receiving stolen goods, 3-497
- Licenses, 3-489
 - Commissions:
 - When selling without license, 3-512
 - Construction of statute, 3-489
 - Illustrations, 3-489, 490
 - In general, 3-489
 - Object of license, 3-489
 - Validity of sale, 3-490
- Liens:
 - Lien of auctioneer for commission, 3-495
 - Lien of auctioneer for fees, 3-513
 - Lien of purchaser upon deposit, 3-502
 - More or less, 3-500
- Negligence, 3-496, 497
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-810
 - Auctioneer's license, 3-489
- Parol authority, 3-491
- Particulars of sale*, see *infra*, Catalogues or particulars of sale.
- Pawnbrokers:
 - Distinction between auctioneer and pawnbroker, 3-489
- Pledge and collateral security*, see *PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY*.
- Powers of auctioneer, 3-491
 - Accepting bids, 3-492
 - Actions by auctioneers, 3-495
 - Assistants, 3-495
 - Bid by absentee, 3-493
 - Cannot bid for himself or another, 3-493

AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS, *cont'd.*Powers of auctioneer, *cont'd.*

- Cannot sell at private sale, 3-491
- Cash, 3-494
- Checks, 3-494
- Collections, 3-494
- Delegation of authority, 3-494
- Delegation of ministerial duties, 3-495
- Denying principal's title, 3-494
- In general, 3-491
- Liability of bidder whose bid is refused, 3-492
- Lien for commission, 3-495
- Private sale, 3-491
- Rejecting bids, 3-492
- Rejecting bids of vendor or his agent, 3-492
- Suit for deposit, 3-495
- Warranty, 3-491

Principal:

- Duty to disclose principal, 3-498

Private sales, 3-491

Property, see *infra*, Description of property.

Property after sale, 3-503

Puffing (see *ILLEGAL CONTRACTS*), 3-504

- Chancery doctrine, 3-505
- Definition, 3-504
- English common-law doctrine, 3-504
- Purchaser must act promptly, 3-506
- Statutes as to puffing, 3-505
- Vendee himself avoiding the sale, 3-505
- When purchaser is prejudiced, 3-506

Ratification, 3-491

Receiving stolen property:

- Selling stolen goods, 3-497

Resale, 3-503

- Liability of former purchaser, 3-504
- Purchaser not complying with terms of sale, 3-503
- Second sale must be fair and after reasonable notice, 3-503
- Terms, 3-504

Reserve, see *infra*, Sales without reserve.

Retraction of bids, 3-501

Revocation of authority, 3-491

Roup, 3-488

Sales:

- Bona fide* purchasers, 24-1169

Sales without reserve:

- Rejecting bids of vendor or his agent, 3-492

Sheriffs, see *SHERIFFS' SALES*.

Stakeholders, 3-502

Statute of frauds, 3-501, 507

- Agency inferred from purchaser's conduct, 3-509
- Auctioneer agent for both vendor and vendee, 3-509
- Auctioneer's entry, 29-852, 855
- Auctioneer's entry must show vendor, 29-865
- Contents of memorandum of sale, 3-510
- Contracts for the sale of goods, wares, or merchandises, 29-957
- In general, 3-507
- Memorandum need not be contained in one paper, 3-510
- Memorandum signed by auctioneer's clerk, 3-511
- Sale of land, 29-887
- Sales book, 3-510
- Sales by order of court, 3-508

AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS, *cont'd.*Statute of frauds, *cont'd.*

- Terms of sale, 29-873
- Vendor acting as auctioneer, 3-509
- What auction sales within, 3-508
- What the memorandum of sale must contain, 3-510

Statutes, see *infra*, Who may be an auctioneer.

Stolen goods, 3-497

Struck off, 27-190

Survey, 3-488

Sympathy, appeal to, 3-504

Taxation:

- Collection of auction duty, 3-496

The auction, 3-498

- Catalogues or particulars of sale*, see *infra*, Catalogues or particulars of sale.

Deposit, see *infra*, Deposit.Manner of bidding, see *infra*, Bids.Resale, see *infra*, Resale.

Thereabouts, 3-500

Title:

- Auctioneer cannot deny principal's title, 3-494

Property after sale, 3-503

Recovery of deposit on failure of vendee to make title, 3-502

Trover and conversion, 28-689

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see *TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES*.

Undisclosed principal, 3-498

Warranty, see *WARRANTY*.

Who may be an auctioneer, 3-489

- Auctioneer's bond, see *infra*, Bond of auctioneer.

Auctioneer's license, see *infra*, Licenses.

In general, 3-489

Stockholder and officer of a corporation, 3-489

Vendor acting as auctioneer, 3-509

Written authority, 3-491

AUDIT, 3-513

Judicial discretion, 3-513

AUDITA QUERELA, 3-513

Executions, 11-718

AUDITOR, 3-514See *REFEREES; TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS*.**AUGMENTATION, 3-516****AUNT, 3-516****AUSTRALIAN BALLOT SYSTEM, see ELECTIONS.****AUTHENTIC — AUTHENTICATE, 3-516****AUTHENTICATION, 3-516**

- See *ACKNOWLEDGMENTS; ATTESTATION; EXEMPLIFICATION; RECORDING ACTS; RECORDS*.

Foreign laws, 13-1064

Taxation, see *TAXATION*.**AUTHENTICITY:**

- Recording acts, 24-102

AUTHOR, see COPYRIGHT.**AUTHORITY — AUTHORIZE, 3-516**See *AGENCY*.

Corporate authority, 7-618

Direct:

- Direct and authorize distinguished, 9-459

AUTOMATIC, 3-517**AUTOPSY, see CORONERS.****AUTREFOIS ACQUIT OR CONVICT, see JEOPARDY.**

AVAILABLE, 3-517

Available site, 30-1206

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 3-518

AVAILABLE CAPITAL, 3-518**AVAILABLE FUNDS:**

Savings banks, 24-1268, 1272

AVAILS, 3-518**AVARIES, 3-521****AVER — AVERMENT, 3-519**

Libel and slander, 3-520

AVERAGE, 3-520

See GENERAL AVERAGE.

AVOCATION, 3-522**AVOIDANCE, 3-523****AVOWED, 3-523****AVOWRY, 3-523.****AVULSION, 3-523****AWARD (see ARBITRATION AND AWARD):**

Allot and award, 2-151

Postliminy, 22-1082

AWAY:

Carrying away, 5-724

Cast away, 5-761

AWAY-GOING CROPS, see CROPS; LAND-LORD AND TENANT.**AWNINGS, see ABUTTING OWNERS; STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.****AX, 3-524****BACK, 3-524****BACKGAMMON, 3-525; 9-451****BACKING, 3-525****BACKWARDS, 3-524****BAD, 3-525**

Libel and slander, 3-525, 526

BAD FAITH, 3-526**BADGE OF FRAUD, 3-526**

See FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Limitation of actions, 19-251

BAD HOUSE:

Libel and slander, 18-900

BAD MANNERS, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.**BAD WOMAN, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.****BAGATELLE, 3-527****BAGGAGE, 3-528**

See BAILMENTS; INNKEEPERS.

Act of God, 3-547

Admissions, 3-582, 583

Agency:

Admission of agents of carrier, 3-582

Authority of agent to accept or reject property as baggage, 3-542

Delivery to agent of passenger, 3-568.

Delivery to agent other than baggage master, 3-562

Delivery to ticket agent, 3-563

Regulation that passenger shall deliver baggage to designated agent, 3-552

Amount (see *infra*, Limitation of liability):

Notice limiting amount of baggage, 5-612

Another person's property, 3-533, 537

Another train, see *infra*, Trains.

Baggage master, 3-562

Beds and bedclothes, 3-530

Beginning and termination of liability, 3-560

Warehouseman, see *infra*, Warehouseman.

When liability begins, 3-560

Baggage left at depot subject to further orders, 3-561

Delay in transportation due to carrier's fault, 3-562

BAGGAGE, cont'd.Beginning and termination of liability, *cont'd.*When liability begins, *cont'd.*

Delivery, 3-560

Issuing check not necessary, 3-561

Purchase of ticket unnecessary, 3-561

What constitutes delivery, see *infra*, Delivery.

When liability ends, 3-564

Baggage remaining in depot by carrier's fault, 3-565

Baggage remaining in depot for passenger's accommodation, 3-566

Connecting lines, 3-569

Contributory negligence of passenger, 3-569

Custom, 3-568

Delivery at wrong station, 3-569

Delivery upon forged order, 3-569

Immediate demand not necessary, 3-568

Passenger's duty to call for and remove his baggage, 3-567

Reasonable time for delivery, 3-564

Reasonable time for removal of baggage, 3-567

What constitutes reasonable time, 3-565

Bicycles, 4-30; 19-601

Books, 3-531, 534

Burden of proof, 3-583

Connecting lines, 3-584

Catalogue of salesman, 3-534

Check:

When liability begins, 3-561

Checking, 3-545, 580

Check is *prima facie* evidence of receipt and nondelivery, 3-580Check *prima facie* evidence of ownership of baggage, 3-581

Connecting lines, 3-573, 575, 576

Duty of carrier, 3-545

Evidence of delivery to connecting carrier, 3-581

Judicial notice, 3-581

Presumptions arising from possession of check, 3-580

Reasonableness of regulation, 3-545

When question for jury, 3-545

Statutes imposing penalty for refusal to check baggage, 3-545

Taking a mere receipt, 3-580

Commercial travelers or drummers (see *infra*, Drummers' samples), 6-228

Common carriers, 6-253

Compensation, 3-545

Concealment by passenger of full value of articles, 3-543

Connecting lines and through tickets, 3-563, 564, 569, 571

Burden of proof, 3-584

Connecting lines constituting one system, 3-571

Connecting lines distinct, 3-572

Effect of agreement as to selling through tickets between distinct roads, 3-572

Georgia statute, 6-620

Liability generally, 3-571

Liability of initial carrier, 3-573

Baggage lost through neglect of initial carrier in checking, 3-575

Volume XXXI.

BAGGAGE, cont'd.Connecting lines and through tickets, *cont'd.*Liability of initial carrier, *cont'd.*

Conditions on tickets limiting liability, 3-576

English doctrine, 3-574, 575

Release of connecting carrier, 3-575

Through tickets with separate coupons, 3-575

View that initial carrier is liable only for losses on its own line, 3-576

View that initial carrier is liable throughout the journey, 3-573

Where baggage checked through under through ticket, 3-573

Liability of intermediate carriers, 3-577

Effect of proof of receipt without proof of delivery over, 3-578

Final delivery damaged raises presumption against last carrier only, 3-579

Liability exists though initial carrier also liable, 3-578

Liable for loss upon their own lines, 3-577

Proof of delivery to initial carrier, 3-578

What constitutes a safe delivery, 3-579

Liability of last carrier:

Delivery damaged, 3-579

Failure to deliver, 3-579

General rule, 3-579

Proof of receipt, 3-579

Limitations inure to benefit of connecting lines, 3-573

Scope and effect of contract of initial carrier, 3-573

Consideration, 3-543, 546

Liability of carrier for loss of baggage, 3-546

No distinct price for baggage necessary, 3-546

Contributory negligence, 3-548, 552, 568

Conversion, 3-553

Custody of property, see *infra*, Liability of carrier for loss of baggage.

Damages, 3-584

Actual value alone recoverable, 3-584

Delay, 3-585

Exemplary damages, 3-586

Expenses of searching, 3-585

Illustrations, 3-585, 586

Measure of damages, 3-584

Speculative damages, 3-586

Definition (see *infra*, What constitutes baggage), 3-529

Baggage defined and illustrated, 3-529

Luggage, 3-529

Delay, 3-553

Carrier's fault, 3-562

Damages, 3-585

Delivery (see *infra*, Connecting lines and through tickets), 3-560

Baggage received by mistake at connecting line, 3-564

Custom, 3-563

Delivery must be at proper station, 3-569

Delivery to agent other than baggage master, 3-562

Delivery to stranger, 3-563

BAGGAGE, cont'd.Delivery, *cont'd.*

Delivery to ticket agent, 3-563

Delivery upon forged order, 3-569

Notice to agent, 3-563

Porters, 3-563

Reasonable time for delivery, 3-564, 565, 567

To whom made, 3-562

What constitutes delivery, 3-562

When liability begins, 3-560

Delivery into company's keeping, 3-537

Where passenger retains custody of property, see *infra*, Liability of carrier for loss of baggage.*Different trains*, see *infra*, Trains.

Dogs:

Hunting dogs, 3-531

Drummers' samples, 3-533; 6-288

Acceptance by carrier with knowledge, 3-533

Catalogue of salesman, 3-534

Custom, 3-534

Grounds of liability, 3-533

Samples carried by traveling salesmen, 3-533

Duty to carry, 3-543

Carriage of baggage incident to carriage of passenger, 3-543

Checking baggage, see *infra*, Checking.

Duty of passenger sending baggage by another train, 3-544

Lien on baggage, see *infra*, Liens.

Limitation as to trains, 3-544

Limiting amount of baggage, 3-544

Penalty for refusing to check, 3-545

When carrier should object to receiving baggage, 3-544

Easel, 3-531

Evidence, 3-582

Admissibility in certain particulars, 3-582

Admissions of agents of carrier, 3-582

Burden of proof, 3-583

Offer to compromise not admission of liability, 3-583

Witness, see WITNESSES.

Extra charges, 3-533, 543, 553

Forged order, 3-569

Free passes, 3-556

General average, 14-988

Goods, 14-1080

Goods carried on passenger trains, 6-254

Household goods, 3-537, 538

Household utensils, 3-530

Hunting dogs, 3-531

Hunting outfits, 3-531

Husband and wife:

Competency as witnesses, 3-582

Immigrant, 3-530

Inevitable accident, 3-547

Jewelry, 3-532, 534, 537, 538

Jewelry belonging to another or for sale, 3-534

Passenger's personal use, 3-534

Value question for jury, 3-535

Watches, 3-535

Judicial notice:

System of checking, 3-581

Knowledge, see *infra*, Merchandise as baggage.

Laces, 3-532

BAGGAGE, cont'd.

- Liability (see *infra*, Beginning and termination of liability; Liability of carrier for loss of baggage; Limitation of liability):
 - Connecting lines and through tickets, see *infra*, Connecting lines and through tickets.
- Liability of carrier for loss of baggage, 3-546
 - Act of God, 3-547
 - Character of liability, 3-546
 - Conversion, 3-553
 - Delay, 3-553
 - Liable as insurer for baggage, 3-546
 - Limitation of liability, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.
 - Limiting liability for negligence, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.
 - No distinct price for baggage necessary, 3-546
 - Passenger on different train from baggage, see *infra*, Trains.
 - Public enemy, 3-547
 - Where passenger retains custody of property, 3-547
 - Articles left in train, 3-549, 550
 - Carrier liable only for negligence in absence of exclusive control, 3-549
 - Contributory negligence of passenger, 3-548, 552
 - General rule, 3-547
 - Money carried by passenger, 3-550
 - Passenger's negligence proximate cause, 3-548
 - Regulation that passenger shall deliver baggage to designated agent, 3-552
 - Steamship companies, 3-551
- Liens:
 - Carrier's lien on baggage, 3-545
- Limitation of liability, 3-554; 5-611
 - Acceptance of receipt for baggage, 3-559
 - As to amount, 3-554
 - Passenger's fraud or misrepresentation, 3-554
 - Reasonableness of regulation, 3-555
 - Right to limit liability as to amount, 3-554
 - Waiver of limitation, 3-554
- Character of liability, 3-555
- Connecting lines, 3-572, 576
- Construction, 3-559
- Contract tickets, 3-560
- Excursion trains, 3-559
- Free passes, 3-556
- Limitation must be by special contract, 3-557
 - Acceptance of receipt for baggage, 3-559
 - Construction, 3-559
 - Contract tickets, 3-560
 - Excursion train, 3-559
 - Necessity of special contract, 3-557
 - Notice to passenger, 3-557
 - Passenger must assent before cars start, 3-558
 - Passenger unable to read, 3-558
 - Posting printed copy of certain regulations, 3-558

BAGGAGE, cont'd.

- Limitation of liability, *cont'd.*
 - Limitation must be by special contract, *cont'd.*
 - Question for jury, 3-559
 - Ticket containing restriction, 3-557
 - Limiting liability to negligence, 3-547
 - May limit its liability as insurer, 3-555
 - Necessity of special contract, 3-557
 - Negligence, 3-556
 - Notice to passenger, 3-557
 - Passenger must assent before cars start, 3-558
 - Passenger's contract ticket, 3-560
 - Passenger unable to read, 3-558
 - Posting printed copies of certain regulations, 3-558
 - Question for jury, 3-559
 - Ticket containing restriction, 3-557
- Limiting amount of baggage, 5-612
- Loss of baggage, see *infra*, Liability of carrier for loss of baggage.
- Luggage, 19-601
- Measure of damages, see *infra*, Damages.
- Members of the same family, 3-533
- Merchandise as baggage, 3-539
 - Acceptance with notice of character of articles, 3-540
 - Articles carried for purposes of trade, 3-539
 - Authority of agent, 3-542
 - Concealment by passenger of full value of articles, 3-543
 - Gratuitous bailment, 3-542
 - Liability of carrier, 3-539
 - Necessity of inquiry by carrier, 3-541
 - Notice from outward appearance of package, 3-541
 - Notice of character of articles, 3-540
 - Notice question of fact, 3-542
 - Passenger not bound to declare value of baggage, 3-543
 - Payment of extra charges, 3-543
 - Proof of actual knowledge, 3-541
 - Rule of carrier requiring passenger to declare value and character of articles, 3-543
 - Stored merchandise, 3-543
 - True character of articles not disclosed, 3-539
 - Waiver by carrier, 3-540
 - Warehouseman, 3-542
- Money:
 - Amount beyond reasonable expenses, 3-537
 - Articles retained in passenger's possession, 3-537
 - Illustrations, 3-536, 537
 - Liability of carrier for loss of money carried by passenger, 3-550
 - Money as baggage, 3-535
 - Money with which to buy stock of merchandise, 3-536
 - Passenger having money of another, 3-537
 - Reasonable expenses, 3-535
 - What traveling expenses embrace, 3-536
- Negligence (see *infra*, Liability of carrier for loss of baggage):
 - Connecting lines and through tickets, see *infra*, Connecting lines and through tickets.

BAGGAGE, *cont'd.*Negligence, *cont'd.**Limitation of liability, see infra, Limitation of liability.*Notice (see *infra, Limitation of liability; Merchandise as baggage*):

Limiting amount of baggage, 5-612

Other persons' jewelry, 3-534

Other persons' property, 3-533

Passenger robbed of money, 3-551

Passes, 3-556

Payment of extra charges, 3-533, 543

Porters, 3-563

Possession, see infra, Liability of carrier for loss of baggage.

Public enemy, 3-547

Questions of law and fact, 3-538; 23-578

Limitation of liability, 3-559

Notice of contents, 3-542

Question for court, 3-538

Question for jury, 3-538

Reasonableness of regulation as to amount, 3-555

Reasonableness of regulations as to checking, 3-545

Value of jewelry, 3-535

What passenger entitled to carry, 3-538

Reasonable time for delivery, 3-565, 567, 569

Receipts, see infra, Checking.

Robbery, 3-551

Samples, see infra, Drummers' samples.

Ships and shipping:

Limitation of vessel owner's liability, 25-1052

Sleeping car companies (see **SLEEPING CAR COMPANIES**), 3-581

Sportsman's hunting outfit, 3-531

Stations:

Delivery must be at proper station, 3-569

Steamship companies:

Liability for loss of baggage, 3-551

Storage, see infra, Warehouseman.

Surgical instruments, 3-532

*Through tickets, see infra, Connecting lines and through tickets.**Ticket agent, see infra, Agency.*Tickets and fares (see *infra, Connecting lines and through tickets; Limitation of liability*):

Contract tickets, 3-560

Passes, 3-556

When liability begins, 3-561

Tools, 3-532

Trains:

Duty of passenger sending baggage on another train, 3-544

Liability of carrier where baggage goes on another train, 3-544

Limitation as to trains, 3-544

Passenger on different train from baggage, 3-553

Carrier's fault, 3-553

Extra compensation, 3-553

Freight, 3-553

Liability of carrier for loss, 3-553

Transfer companies, 3-581

*Traveling expenses, see infra, Money.**Traveling salesmen, see infra, Drummers' samples.*

Trover and conversion, 3-553

Usages and customs, 3-569

Delivery of baggage, 3-563

BAGGAGE, *cont'd.*Usages and customs, *cont'd.*

Drummers, 3-534

Value (see *infra, Damages*):

Concealment by passenger of full value of articles, 3-543

Passenger not bound to declare value of baggage, 3-543

Rule of carrier requiring passenger to declare value and character of articles, 3-543

Warehouseman, 3-569

Baggage must first be safely stored, 3-571

Burden of proof, 3-584

Gratuitous bailee where no storage is charged, 3-570

Liability of carrier for stored merchandise, 3-542

Liability of warehouseman, 3-569

Neglect of servants to rescue property from fire, 3-571

Passenger stopping over, 3-570

Precautions carrier should take, 3-751

Want of ordinary care, 3-570

When storage charged, 3-569

When storage not charged, 3-570

Watches, 3-535

What constitutes baggage, 3-529

Articles not delivered into the company's keeping, 3-537

Articles of personal comfort and convenience, 3-530

Articles retained in passenger's possession, 3-537

Beds and bedclothes, 3-530

Books, 3-531

Criterion, 3-529

Drummers' samples, see infra, Drummers' samples.

Easel, 3-531

General rule, 3-529

Household goods not necessary during the journey, 3-530

Household utensils, 3-530

Hunting dogs, 3-531

Hunting outfit, 3-531

Illustrations, 3-531

Illustrations of things held not to be baggage, 3-538

Illustrations of things which have been held as baggage, 3-537

Immigrant, 3-530

Jewelry, see infra, Jewelry.

Laces, 3-532

*Merchandise as baggage, see infra, Merchandise as baggage.**Money, see infra, Money.*

Particular articles, 3-537

Payment of extra charges, 3-533

Property of other persons, 3-533

Question for the jury, see infra, Questions of law and fact.

Sportsman's outfit, 3-531

Tools of mechanics, 3-532

*Witnesses, see WITNESSES.***BAIL, see BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES); BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).****BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), 3-587**See **BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES); INDEMNITY CONTRACTS; SURETYSHIP.**

BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), *cont'd.*

- Absolute*, see *infra*, Rendering the bail absolute.
- Acknowledgment, 3-614
- Act of God:
 - Discharge of bail, 2-629
- Act of law:
 - Discharge of bail, 3-630
- Affidavit:
 - Affidavit to hold to bail, 3-599
 - Insufficiency of affidavit, 3-600
 - Sufficiency of affidavit, 3-600
 - Variance between declaration and affidavit, 3-637
 - Waiver of irregularities, 3-600
- Agency:
 - Surrender by agent or representative, 3-640
- Alteration of contract, 3-635
 - Amendment changing or adding cause of action, 3-637
 - Amendment increasing *ad damnum*, 3-637
- Bail discharged by whatever changes contract, 3-635
- Cognovit, 3-636
- Discharge or exoneration of bail, 3-635
- Discontinuance of action, 3-638
- Giving time to principal, 3-635
- Invalid agreement giving time to principal, 3-635
- Reference to arbitration, 3-638
- Removal of cause, 3-638
- Variance between declaration and affidavit to hold to bail, 3-637
- Variance between declaration and writ, 3-637
- Amount for which bail undertake, 3-605
 - Reduction of excessive bail, 3-606
- Appearance bail, 3-592
 - Appearance of defendant, 3-596
- Assignment of bail bond, 3-595
 - Bail bond, 3-593
 - Condition for appearance, 3-594
 - In general, 3-593
 - Liability of appearance bail, 3-596
 - Sealing, 3-594
 - The condition, 3-594
 - The obligee, 3-593
- Discharge of appearance bail, 3-596
- Entry of special bail as discharge, 3-596
- Liability of appearance bail, 3-596
- Measure of damages, 3-596
- Obligation of defendant to enter special bail, 3-594, 596
- Right to give appearance bail, 3-593
- Right to require appearance bail, 3-592
- Surrender of principal, 3-597
- The bail, 3-593
- Waiver of performance by acceptance of pleas, 3-597
- Approval of bail, 3-608
- Arbitration and award:
 - Reference to arbitration, 3-638
- Arrest (see **ARREST; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS**):
 - Legal arrest as prerequisite*, see *infra*,
 - Right to hold to bail.
 - Persons privileged from arrest, 3-603
 - Right to arrest principal (see *infra*, Surrender of principal), 3-624

BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), *cont'd.*

- Arrest, *cont'd.*
 - Right to arrest principal, *cont'd.*
 - Following principal into foreign jurisdiction, 3-626
 - Force, 3-625
 - General rule, 3-624
 - Illustrations, 3-625
 - Sunday, 3-625
- Assignments:
 - Assignment of bail bond, 3-595
- Attorney and client:
 - Attorney as bail, 3-602
- Bail:
 - Validity of bond executed by insufficient bail, 3-605
- Bail above, 3-591
- Bail below, 3-591
- Bail bond, 3-590, 607, 609
 - Acknowledgment, 3-614
 - Amount for which bail undertake, 3-605
 - Appearance bail*, see *infra*, Appearance bail.
 - Condition, 3-610
 - Conditions prescribed by statute necessary, 3-613
 - Formal departure from prescribed conditions, 3-614
 - In general, 3-610
 - Insertion of unauthorized conditions beneficial to bail, 3-614
 - Recital describing the action, 3-611
 - Recital of amount of debt or damages, 3-612
 - Recital of defendant's arrest, 3-612
 - Recital of names of parties to the action, 3-611
 - Recital of nature of action, 3-611
 - Recitals in condition, 3-610
 - Substantial departure from prescribed conditions, 3-613
 - Terms of the condition, 3-612
 - The conditions proper, 3-612
 - Definitions, 3-590
 - Delivery, 3-614
 - Filing bond, 3-614
 - Giving bond where arrest is illegal, 3-599
 - In general, 3-609
 - Instruments executed in lieu of bail bonds, 3-649
 - Obligee, 3-610
 - Obligors, 3-609
 - Penalty, 3-610
 - Seal, 3-614
 - Signature, 3-614
 - Validity of bond executed by insufficient bail, 3-605
- Bail to the action, 3-598
 - Amount for which bail undertake, 3-605
- Bail bond*, see *infra*, Bail bond.
- Competency of certain persons*, see *infra*, Competency of certain persons.
- Fixing bail*, see *infra*, Fixing bail.
- Liabilities of bail*, see *infra*, Liabilities of bail.
- Number required, 3-601
- Putting in and perfecting bail*, see *infra*,
- Putting in and perfecting bail.
- Qualifications of persons otherwise competent*, see *infra*, Qualifications of persons otherwise competent.
- Recognizance, 3-609

BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), *cont'd.*

- Bail to the action, *cont'd.*
 - Rights of bail*, see *infra*, Rights of bail.
 - Right to give bail*, see *infra*, Right to give bail.
 - Right to hold to bail*, see *infra*, Right to hold to bail.
 - Surrender of principal*, see *infra*, Surrender of principal.
- The bail, 3-601
- Validity of bond executed by insufficient bail, 3-605
- Before whom bail taken, 3-606
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 - Indorser or drawer of bill in suit as bail, 3-602
 - Plaintiff taking bill of exchange from defendant, 3-636
- Bond*, see *infra*, Bail bond.
- Cognovit:
 - Giving cognovit, 3-636
- Common bail, 3-590, 592
- Competency of certain persons (see *infra*, Qualifications of persons otherwise competent), 3-602
- Attorneys and article clerks, 3-602
- Indorser or drawer of bill in suit, 3-602
- Persons indemnified by defendant's attorney, 3-603
- Persons previously rejected, 3-603
- Persons privileged from arrest, 3-603
- Sheriffs, 3-603
- Conditions (see *infra*, Bail bond; Discharge or exoneration of bail):
 - Appearance bail, 3-594
- Contribution, 3-624
- County, 3-619
- Damages*, see *infra*, Liabilities of bail; Sheriffs.
- Death of principal:
 - Discharge of bail, 3-629
- Definitions, 3-590
 - Bail, 3-590
 - Bail above, 3-591
 - Bail below, 3-591
 - Bail bond, 3-590
 - Bail in the sense of sureties, 3-590
 - Bail piece, 3-590
 - Civil bail, 3-590
 - Common bail, 3-590, 592
 - Kinds of bail, 3-590
 - Kinds of bail in the United States, 3-591
 - Meaning of bond or recognizance, 3-590
 - Meaning to deliver from arrest or go bail, 3-590
 - Right to hold to bail, 3-598
 - Special bail, 3-591, 592
- Delivery, 3-614
- Deposit of money in lieu of bail, 3-645
 - Application of deposit, 3-645
 - Giving special bail, 3-646
 - Repayment of money deposited by third person, 3-646
 - Return of deposit, 3-645
 - Statutory enactments, 3-645
 - Surrender of defendant after judgment, 3-646
 - Surrender of defendant before judgment, 3-646
- Discharge or exoneration of bail (see *infra*, Surrender of principal), 3-626

BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), *cont'd.*

- Discharge or exoneration of bail, *cont'd.*
 - Alteration of contract*, see *infra*, Alteration of contract.
 - Appearance bail, 3-596
 - By giving new bail, 3-638
 - By performance of the conditions, 3-626
 - General rule, 3-626
 - Payment of debt, 3-627
 - Surrender of principal, 3-628
 - What constitutes performance, 3-626
 - By taking principal in execution, 3-638
 - Delay by plaintiff, 3-634, 635
 - Entry of exoneration, 3-638
 - In general, 3-626
 - Payment of debt or claim, 3-627
 - Without performance, 3-628
 - Act of God, 3-629
 - Act of law, 3-630
 - Act of obligee, 3-634
 - By alteration of contract, see *infra*, Alteration of contract.
 - Death of principal, 3-629
 - Discharge of principal, 3-632
 - Discharge of principal by judgment, 3-633
 - Discharge of principal under bankruptcy or insolvency laws, 3-633
 - Fraudulent conduct of obligee, 3-634
 - General rule, 3-628
 - Impressment of principal, 3-632
 - Imprisonment in another state, 3-631
 - Imprisonment in state's prison, 3-631
 - Imprisonment not preventing surrender, 3-631
 - Imprisonment of principal, 3-630
 - Laches of obligee, 3-634
 - Performance rendered impossible, 3-628
 - Performance rendered useless, 3-629
- Discontinuance, 3-638
- Duress, 3-599
- Escape*, see ESCAPE.
- Evidence:
 - Of damages, 3-650
 - Of principal's arrest in execution, 3-650
 - Of recognizance, 3-650
 - Of surrender, 3-650
- Exceptions to bail, 3-607
- Excessive bail:
 - Reduction of excessive bail, 3-606
- Executions (see *infra*, Fixing bail; Surrender of principal):
 - Discharge of bail by delay in issuing execution, 3-635
 - Discharge of bail by premature return of execution, 3-635
- Executors and administrators:
 - Surrender of principal, 3-640
- Exoneration of bail*, see *infra*, Discharge or exoneration of bail.
- Exoneretur, 3-638
- False personation:
 - Personating bail, 12-789
- Filing bond, 3-614
- Fixing bail, 3-617
 - Bail fixed by return of execution not found, 3-617
 - County to which directed, 3-619

BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), *cont'd.*Fixing bail, *cont'd.*

- Illustrations, 3-617, 618
- Irregular and voidable executions, 3-618
- Lodgment of execution with officer, 3-620
- Necessity of execution returned not found, 3-617
- Residence of defendant, 3-619
- Service of writ, 3-620
- Sheriff's return conclusive upon bail, 3-623
- Sufficiency of return, 3-621
- Sufficiency of writ and return, 3-618
- Time of issuing the writ, 3-618
- Time of making return, 3-621
 - At adjourned term, 3-621
 - Before return day, 3-622
 - Delay in making return, 3-622
 - On return day, 3-621

Fraud:

- Discharge of bail by plaintiff's fraudulent conduct, 3-634

Freeholder, 3-604

Giving time to principal, 3-635

Habeas corpus, 15-189

Housekeepers, 3-604

Imprisonment for debt, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.

Imprisonment of principal:

- Discharge of bail, 3-630
 - Expiration of imprisonment before period for surrender, 3-632
 - General rule, 3-630
 - Imprisonment in state's prison, 3-631
 - Imprisonment not preventing surrender, 3-631
 - Imprisonment of principal in another state, 3-631
- Surrender where principal is imprisoned for a crime, 3-645

Indemnification of bail, 3-649

Indemnity contracts, 16-172

Rights against principal, 3-623

Indorsement on writ, 3-607

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Discharge of bail, 3-633

Instruments executed in lieu of bail bonds, 3-649

Joint debtors, 3-616, 623

Justification by bail, 3-608

Kinds of bail, 3-590

Kinds of bail in the United States, 3-591

Laches:

- Discharge of bail by plaintiff's laches, 3-634

Liabilities of bail, 3-615

Amount of actual damages, 3-616

Appearance bail, 3-596

Extent of liability, 3-615

In general, 3-615

Interest on judgment against principal, 3-615

In what cases, 3-615

Liable to principal's surety, 3-616

Measure of damages, 3-596, 615

Mitigation of damages, 3-616

Not liable as surety of principal's joint defendant, 3-616

To whom liable, 3-616

Liability of bail as surety of principal's joint defendant, 3-616

BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), *cont'd.*

Limitation of actions, 19-202

Measure of damages, see *infra*, Liabilities of bail; Sheriffs.*Money*, see *infra*, Deposit of money in lieu of bail.New bail (see *infra*, Substitution of new bail):

Discharge by giving new bail, 3-638

Notice of bail, 3-607

Notice of surrender, 3-645

Number required, 3-601

Payment (see *infra*, Deposit of money in lieu of bail), 3-627*Perfecting bail*, see *infra*, Putting in and perfecting bail.*Performance*, see *infra*, Discharge or exoneration of bail.

Privileged from arrest, 3-603

Putting in and perfecting bail, 3-606

Before whom bail taken, 3-606

By bond, 3-607

By recognizance, 3-607

Definition, 3-606

Indorsement on writ, 3-607

Manner of entering bail, 3-607

Rendering the bail absolute, see *infra*, Rendering the bail absolute.

Substitution of new bail, 3-609

Time of putting in bail, 3-606

Qualifications of persons otherwise competent, 3-603

Competency to make contracts, 3-603

Freeholders, 3-604

General rule, 3-603

Housekeepers, 3-604

Property qualifications, 3-604

Residence in county, 3-604

Recitals:

Recitals in bail bond, 3-610

In general, 3-610

Recital describing the action, 3-611

Recital of amount of debt or damages, 3-612

Recital of defendant's arrest, 3-612

Recital of names of parties to the action, 3-611

Recital of nature of action, 3-611

Recognizance, 3-607, 609

Reduction of excessive bail, 3-606

Removal of causes, 3-638

Rendering the bail absolute, 3-607

Approval of bail, 3-608

Exceptions to bail, 3-607

In general, 3-607

Justification by bail, 3-608

Notice of bail, 3-607

Residence, 3-604, 619

Return, see *infra*, Fixing bail; Surrender of principal.

Rights of bail, 3-623

Against person fraudulently aiding principal to abscond, 3-624

Against person jointly indebted with principal, 3-623

Against the principal, 3-623

Contribution, 3-624

Implied indemnity, 3-623

Right to arrest principal, see *infra*, Arrest.

Right to defend suit against principal, 3-626

BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), *cont'd.*

- Right to give bail, 3-601
 - General rule, 3-601
 - Giving new bail, 3-601
 - Liability of sheriff for refusing bail, 3-601
- Right to hold to bail, 3-598
 - Improper cases, 3-598
 - In what cases, 3-598
 - Jurisdiction of subject-matter, 3-599
 - Legal arrest, 3-599
 - Affidavit to hold to bail, 3-599
 - Duress, 3-599
 - Giving bond when arrest is illegal, 3-599
 - In general, 3-599
 - Order for arrest, 3-600
 - Process, 3-600
 - Waiver of irregularities, 3-600
 - Prerequisites, 3-599
- Scire facias:
 - Delay in bringing scire facias, 3-635
- Seal, 3-614
 - Bail bond, 3-594
- Sheriffs:
 - Liability for not taking sufficient bail, 3-646
 - In England, 3-646
 - Insolvency of defendant in mitigation of damages, 3-648
 - In United States, 3-647
 - Liability for amount of plaintiff's judgment, 3-648
 - Liability to action for damages, 3-647
 - Liable as bail, 3-648
 - Measure of damages, 3-647
 - Liability of sheriff for refusing bail, 3-601
 - Rights of sheriff who becomes liable as bail, 3-646
 - Arrest and surrender, 3-649
 - General rule, 3-649
 - Sheriff as bail, 3-603
- Signature, 3-614
- Special bail (see *infra*, Statutory special bail), 3-591, 592
 - Deposit of money in lieu of bail, 3-646
 - Obligation of defendant giving a bail bond for his appearance to enter special bail, 3-594
 - Statutes giving bail bond the effect of special bail, 3-595
- Statutory special bail, 3-592, 598
 - Amount for which bail undertake, 3-605
 - Bail bond, see *infra*, Bail bond.
 - Competency of certain persons, see *infra*, Competency of certain persons.
 - Discharge or exoneration of bail, see *infra*, Discharge or exoneration of bail.
 - Fixing bail, see *infra*, Fixing bail.
 - Liabilities of bail, see *infra*, Liabilities of bail.
 - Number required, 3-601
 - Putting in and perfecting bail, see *infra*, Putting in and perfecting bail.
 - Qualifications of persons otherwise competent, see *infra*, Qualifications of persons otherwise competent.
 - Recognizance, 3-609

BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), *cont'd.*

- Statutory special bail, *cont'd.*
 - Rights of bail, see *infra*, Rights of bail.
 - Right to give bail, see *infra*, Right to give bail.
 - Right to hold to bail, see *infra*, Right to hold to bail.
 - Surrender of principal, see *infra*, Surrender of principal.
 - The bail, 3-601
 - Validity of bond executed by insufficient bail, 3-605
- Straw bail, 26-1127
- Substitution of new bail, 3-609
- Sunday:
 - Arrest of principal, 3-625
- Suretyship:
 - Liability of bail as surety of principal's joint defendant, 3-616
 - Liability to principal's surety, 3-616
- Surrender of principal, 3-639
 - After execution against principal, 3-641
 - Appearance bail, 3-597
 - By agent or personal representative of bail, 3-640
 - By principal, 3-640
 - By whom made, 3-639
 - Court, 3-640
 - Delivery of principal's body necessary, 3-644
 - Deposit of money in lieu of bail, 3-646
 - Discharge or exoneration of bail, 3-628
 - Evidence, 3-650
 - Extending time for surrender, 3-644
 - Imprisonment of principal (see *infra*, Imprisonment of principal), 3-645
 - Mode of surrender, 3-644
 - Notice to plaintiff, 3-645
 - Right of bail to surrender, 3-643
 - Right of bail to surrender principal, 3-639
 - Right to arrest principal, see *infra*, Arrest.
 - Sheriff's right to surrender, 3-649
 - Statutes giving right, 3-643
 - Strict right, 3-643
 - Surrender after commencement of suit against bail, 3-642
 - Surrender after return of *non est* by favor of court, 3-641
 - Surrender before execution, 3-642
 - Surrender before return of *non est* a matter of right, 3-641
 - Time of surrender, 3-641
 - Time of surrender in England, 3-641
 - Time of surrender in the United States, 3-642
 - To whom made, 3-640
- The bail:
 - Amount for which bail undertake, 3-605
 - Appearance bail, 3-593
 - Competency of certain persons, see *infra*, Competency of certain persons.
 - Definitions, 3-590
 - Liabilities of bail, see *infra*, Liabilities of bail.
 - Number required, 3-601
- Time:
 - Giving time to principal, 3-635
 - Time of putting in bail, 3-606
- United States commissioners, 29-192

BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), *cont'd.*

Venue, 3-619

Witnesses:

Competency, 30-928

Writ, see *infra*, Fixing bail.

BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES), 3-651; 8-258

See BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES); HABEAS CORPUS.

Abuse of power, 3-664

Acknowledgment, 3-702

Acquittal on similar indictment, 3-670

Act of God, 3-717

Additions, 3-692

After conviction, see *infra*, Conviction.

Agency:

Arrest of principal by agent, 3-708

Alteration of instruments, 3-707

Amendments, 3-707

Amount of bail, 3-680

Excessive bail, 3-680

Fixing amount, 3-680

Increase, 3-681

In general, 3-680

Reduction of amount, 3-681

Sheriff fixing amount of bail, 3-661

Amount of penalty, 3-700

Conformity to order of court, 3-700

Illustrations, 3-700, 701

Necessity of statement in bond or recognizance, 3-700

Appeals:

After reversal of judgment, 3-676

Bonds on appeal from conviction, 3-705

Power of Supreme Court upon appeal, 3-656

Remission of forfeiture, 3-724

When higher court will interfere, 3-657

Appearance, 3-693

In general, 3-693

Liability of bail, see *infra*, Liability of bail.

Onerous conditions, 3-693

Time and place, 3-693

Clerical error, 3-696

Court or place of appearance, 3-694

Description of court or place, 3-695

No court authorized by law to be held at time fixed, 3-694

Reasonable certainty, 3-693

Substantial compliance with statute, 3-694

Term, 3-694

Time of appearance, 3-693

Application, see *infra*, Stage of the proceeding when application made.

Approval, 3-703

Illustrations, 3-703, 704

Indorsement of approval not a requisite to validity, 3-703

In general, 3-703

Seal, 3-704

Sheriff, 3-661

Arbitration and award, 2-569

When bail discharged, 2-569

When bail not discharged, 2-569

Arrest:

Arrest made by agent, 3-708

Arrest made in another state or country, 3-708

Arrest on Sunday, 3-709

Authority to make arrest of principal, 3-708

BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES), *cont'd.*

Arrest, *cont'd.*

Bail may arrest principal without warrant, 3-708

Breaking into house, 3-709

Exoneration of bail, see *infra*, Exoneration of bail.

Right of bail to arrest principal, 3-708

Surety in bail bond, 2-890

Assignment:

Bail bonds, 2-1042

Attachment (see ATTACHMENT), 3-230

Attorney and client:

Attorney and surety for client, 3-291

Bail:

Discharge of bail, see *infra*, Exoneration of bail.

Exoneration of bail, see *infra*, Exoneration of bail.

Liability of bail, see *infra*, Liability of bail.

Rights of bail, see *infra*, Rights of bail.

Bail bond (see *infra*, The undertaking), 3-687

Bond must conform to order of court, 3-689

Conditions, 3-691

Conformity to statute, 3-691

Date, 3-687

Delivery, 3-703

Distinguished from recognizance, 3-687

Immaterial omissions or additions, 3-692

Lien, 3-716

One bond for several indictments, 3-689

Seal, 3-702

Signature, 3-702

Void if taken without authority, 3-688

Whether unauthorized bond good as a common-law obligation, 3-689

Bonds, see *infra*, Bail bond.

Bonds of prosecutor and witnesses, 3-729

Capital offense, 3-670

Change of venue, 3-723

Liability of bail, 3-714

Circumstances of prisoner, 3-676

Circumstantial evidence, 3-669

Clerks of court, 3-659

Cognizee, 3-701

Commissioners, 3-662

Power to take, 3-662

State commissioners, 3-662

United States commissioners, 3-662

Commitment:

After final commitment, 3-654

Conditions, 3-691

Conditions more onerous, 3-691

Onerous condition, 3-693

Superadded words, 3-691

Surplusage, 3-691

Conduct of prisoner, 3-676

Considerations governing the granting of bail, 3-666

Circumstances of prisoner, 3-676

Conduct of prisoner, 3-676

Considerations generally applicable, 3-666

Delay of trial, 3-678

Extradition, 3-679

Extraordinary considerations controlling particular cases, 3-677

BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES), cont'd.

Considerations governing the granting of bail, *cont'd.*

Gravity of the offense, see *infra*, Gravity of the offense.

Illness of prisoner, 3-677

Severity of the punishment, see *infra*, Severity of the punishment.

Special considerations, 3-676

Stage of the proceeding when application made, see *infra*, Stage of the proceeding when application made.

Strength of the evidence, see *infra*, Strength of the evidence.

Constitutional law, 3-665

Bail as matter of right, 3-657, 665

Constitutional provisions, 3-665

Delegation of authority to clerk, 6-1056

Power to take bail after conviction, 3-674

Speedy trial, 3-678

Construction, 3-707

Conviction:

After conviction, 3-673

Circumstances warranting bail after conviction, 3-676

Constitutional provisions, 3-674

In England, 3-674

In the United States, 3-675

Power to take bail, 3-673

Statutory provisions, 3-674

When bail allowable after conviction, 3-674

Arrest after conviction, 3-721

Bonds on appeal from conviction, 3-705

Exoneration of bail, 3-721

Statement of offense after conviction, 3-700

Subsequent trial and conviction of principal after forfeiture of recognizance, 3-727

Costs, 3-685, 715

Remission of a forfeiture, 3-728

Courts (see *infra*, Power to take bail; Remission of forfeiture):

Abiding order of court, 3-715

At what court principal must appear, 3-711

Bond must conform to order of court, 3-689

Crime, see *infra*, Offense charged.

Dates, 3-687

Day:

Appearance from day to day, 3-713

Death of principal, 3-717, 728

De facto officers, 3-688

Recognizance taken by *de facto* officer, 8-820

Definitions, 3-653, 686

Bail bond, 3-687

Dates, 3-687

Essentials, 3-688

Recognizance, 686

Delay of trial, 3-678

Fault or consent of accused, 3-679

Unavoidable delay, 3-679

Unnecessary delay, 3-678

Delegation of authority, 3-655, 659

Delivery, 3-703

Bail bond, 3-702, 703

Deposit, see *infra*, Money in lieu of bail.

BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES), cont'd.

Discharge of bail, see *infra*, Exoneration of bail.

Discretion:

Abuse of power, 3-664

Considerations governing the granting of bail, see *infra*, Considerations governing the granting of bail.

Legal discretion, 3-665

Matter of judicial discretion, 3-654, 664

Principle upon which bail received, 3-666

Right to give bail at common law, 3-664

Duress, 3-689

Escape, see ESCAPE.

Essentials, 3-688

Evidence, see *infra*, Strength of the evidence.

Evident, 3-668, 669

Excessive bail, 3-680

Execution, 3-706

Estoppel by, 3-707

Illustrations, 3-706, 707

In general, 3-706

Sunday, 3-706

Exemptions from execution:

Bonds and recognizances in legal proceedings, 12-172

Exoneration of bail, 3-717

Acquittal of principal, 3-721

Act of God, 3-717

Act of law, 3-718

Act of obligee, 3-717

Arrest after conviction, 3-721

Arrest in another county, 3-719

Arrest under federal authority, 3-721

Conviction of principal, 3-721

Death of principal, 3-717

Discharge of principal by court, 3-721

Executive act, 3-717

Failure to indict principal, 3-720

Federal authority, 3-721

Imprisonment of principal in another state, 3-718

Inconsistent agreement with principal, 3-720

In general, 3-717

Legislative act, 3-717

Military authority, 3-722

Nolle prosequi, 3-720

Quashing indictment, 3-720

Rearrest must be legal, 3-718

State authority, 3-718

Subsequent arrest of principal on different charge, 3-719

Subsequent arrest of principal on same charge, 3-718

Subsequent release of principal, 3-718

Extradition, 3-679

False personation:

Personating bail, 12-789

Felonies, 3-667

Filing and recording, 3-704

In general, 3-704

Memorandum in minutes, 3-705

Name of court, 3-705

Time of filing, 3-705

Fines and penalties:

Informers, 3-728

Liability of bail for fine imposed, 3-715

Title to forfeited penalty, 3-728

BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES), *cont'd.*

- Forfeiture of bail, 3-722
 - Change of venue, 3-723
 - Grounds of forfeiture, 3-723
 - Power to adjudge, 3-722
 - Remission of forfeiture*, see *infra*, *Remission of forfeiture*.
 - Title to forfeited penalty, 3-728
 - Exoneraton of bail, 3-718
 - Commonwealth attorney, 3-728
 - Informers, 3-728
 - Rights of counties, 3-728
- Governor:
 - Remission of forfeiture, 3-725
- Grant*, see *infra*, *Considerations governing the granting of bail*.
- Gravity of the offense, 3-666
 - Felonies, 3-667
 - Homicide, 3-667
 - Misdemeanors, 3-666
 - Severity of punishment, 3-670
- Habeas corpus*, see *HABEAS CORPUS*.
- Homicide, 3-677
- Husband and wife:
 - Married woman as bail, 3-710
- Identity, 3-692
 - Failure to identify accused, 3-669
- Illegal contracts, 15-981
- Illness of prisoner, 3-677
- Impeachment, 15-1071
- Imprisonment*, see *infra*, *Exoneraton of bail*.
- Indemnification of sureties, 3-684
 - By principal, 3-684
 - By third parties, 3-686
 - Contract to indemnify sureties, 3-685
 - Costs and expenses, 3-685
 - For amount of penalty, 3-684
- Indemnity contracts, 16-172
- Indictment:
 - Acquittal on similar indictment, 3-670
 - After indictment, 3-671
 - Before indictment, 3-671
 - Failure to indict principal, 3-720
 - Invalid indictment, 3-690
 - Liability of bail, 3-712
 - Failure to indict principal not an excuse for nonappearance, 3-712
 - Offense not charged in undertaking, 3-712
 - Sufficiency of indictment, 3-713
 - One bond for several indictments, 3-689
 - Presumption raised by indictment, 3-672
 - Quashing indictment, 3-720
 - Statement of offense after indictment, 3-699
- Infants, 3-710
 - Necessaries, 16-279
- Informers, 3-728
- Interpretation, 3-707
- Jeopardy:
 - Judgment rendered on recognizance, 17-593
- Joint and several nature of liability, 3-716
 - Fixed by statute, 3-716
 - Fixed by the undertaking, 3-716
- Jurisdiction (see *infra*, *Clerks of court; Commissioners; Courts; Justices of the peace; Power to take bail; Sheriffs*):
 - Abuse of power, 3-664

BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES), *cont'd.*

- Jurisdiction, *cont'd.*
 - Co-ordinate courts in the United States, 3-656
 - Exclusive jurisdiction, 3-654
 - Presumption of jurisdiction, 3-654
 - Territorial jurisdiction of court taking bail*, see *infra*, *Territorial jurisdiction of court taking bail*.
- Jury and jury trial:
 - Effect of disagreement of trial jury, 3-669
- Justices of the peace, 3-657; 18-37
 - Authority strictly construed, 3-658
 - Docket, 3-705
 - Power of justice exhausted by disposition of case, 3-658
 - Power of justices of the peace, 3-657
 - Upon adjournment of the examination or trial, 3-658
- Justification of sureties, 3-684
- Liability*, see *infra*, *Liability of bail*, 3-714
- Liability of bail, 3-710
 - Abiding order of court, 3-715
 - Amount of liability*, see *infra*, *Amount of bail*.
 - Appearance of principal, 3-711
 - Appearance by attorney, 3-714
 - Appearance for one term only, 3-714
 - Appearance from day to day, 3-713
 - Appearance from term to term, 3-714
 - Change of venue, 3-714
 - Court, 3-711
 - Failure to indict, 3-712
 - Indictment against principal, 3-712
 - Misdemeanors, 3-715
 - Sufficiency of indictment, 3-713
 - Term designated, 3-711
 - Time of appearance, 3-711
 - Extent of obligation, 3-710
 - Fine imposed, 3-715
 - Infants, 3-710
 - Joint and several liability*, see *infra*, *Joint and several nature of liability*.
 - Liability for fine imposed, 3-715
 - Liability of principal leaving state, 3-710
 - Lien of recognizance*, see *infra*, *Lien of recognizance*.
 - Married women, 3-710
 - Obligation of bail, 3-710
 - Who may be liable, 3-710
- Lien of bail bond, 3-716
- Lien of recognizance, 3-716
- Limitation of actions, 19-202
- Mandamus, 19-851
- Married women, 3-710
- Memorandum in minutes, 3-705
- Military law, 3-722
- Minutes, memorandum in, 3-705
- Misdemeanors, 3-666
 - Liability of bail for appearance, 3-715
- Mistrial, 3-670
- Money in lieu of bail, 3-682
 - How regarded, 3-682
 - Statutory authority, 3-682
 - Title to deposit, 3-682
 - Treated as recognizance, 3-682

BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES), *cont'd.*

Murder and manslaughter, 3-667
 Bail accepted unless killing premeditated and deliberate, 3-667
 When bail refused, 3-668
 Name of accused, 3-692
 Illustrations, 3-692, 693
 In general, 3-692
 Mistake in name, 3-692
 Proof of identity, 3-692
 Name of cognizee or obligee, 3-701
 Name of court, 3-705
 Name of offense, 3-697
Nolle prosequi, 3-720
 Number of sureties, 3-683
 Object of requiring bail, 3-654
Obligation, see *infra*, Liability of bail.
 Obligee, 3-701
Offense, see *infra*, Gravity of the offense.
 Offense charged, 3-696
 Accuracy necessary in indictment not required, 3-696
 After conviction, 3-700
 After indictment, 3-699
 Disjunctive statements, 3-700
 Indictment not for offense charged in undertaking, 3-712
 In general, 3-696
 Must state punishable offense, 3-698
 Name of the offense, 3-697
 Statement of offense, 3-696
 Statutory ingredients, 3-698
 Variance between charge and recognizance, 3-699
 Omissions, 3-692
Penalty, see *infra*, Amount of penalty.
 Perjury, 22-684
 Place of appearance, 3-693
 Power to take bail, 3-654
 Abuse of power, 3-664
 After conviction, 3-673
 After final commitment, 3-654
 Authority essential to validity of bail bond, 3-688
 Authority of officer taking need not be recited, 3-690
 Clerks of court, 3-659
 Commissioners, see *infra*, Commissioners.
 Considerations governing the granting of bail, see *infra*, Considerations governing the granting of bail.
 Courts of record, 3-655
 Co-ordinate courts in the United States, 3-656
 Effect of statutory and constitutional provisions, 3-657
 In general, 3-655
 Delegation of power, 3-655
 Discretionary powers, 3-654
 Exclusive jurisdiction, 3-654
 Incident of power to try, 3-654
 In general, 3-655
 Justices of the peace, see *infra*, Justices of the peace.
 Presumption of jurisdiction, 3-655
 Regulated by law-making power, 3-654
 Sheriffs, see *infra*, Sheriffs.
 Territorial jurisdiction of court taking bail, see *infra*, Territorial jurisdiction of court taking bail.

BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES), *cont'd.*

Presumption great, 3-657, 668
 Presumption of jurisdiction, 3-655
 Effect of presumption raised by indictment, 3-672
 Process, 3-688
 Duress, 3-689
 Validity of process, 3-689
 Proof evident, 3-657, 668
 Proof evident or presumption great, 3-657, 668
 Prosecuting and district attorneys:
 Remission, 3-725
 Telling accused that he need not appear, 3-721
 Title to forfeited penalty, 3-728
 Prosecutor:
 Bonds of prosecutor, 3-729
Punishment, see *infra*, Severity of the punishment.
 Qualifications of sureties, 3-683
 Recitals, 24-69
 Recognizance (see *infra*, The undertaking), 3-686
 Date, 3-687
 Distinguished from bail bond, 3-687
 Lien, 3-716
 Seal, 3-702
 Signature, 3-701
Recording, see *infra*, Filing and recording.
 Reduction of amount, 3-681
 Remission of forfeiture, 3-723
 Courts, 3-724
 Governor, 3-725
 Grounds of remission, 3-725
 In general, 3-723
 Power to remit, 3-724
 Remission in part, 3-723
 Surrender of principal, 3-725
 Appearance of principal a prerequisite to relief, 3-725
 Costs, 3-728
 Default must not have been wilful or negligent, 3-726
 Discretion, 3-726
 Discretionary relief, 3-725
 Effect of subsequent trial, 3-727
 Remission not granted until after trial of principal, 3-727
 Sickness of principal, 3-726
 Statutory relief, 3-725
 Subsequent trial and conviction of principal, 3-727
 Reversal of judgment, 3-676
 Rights of bail, 3-708
 Arrest of principal, see *infra*, Arrest.
 In general, 3-708
 Surrender of principal, see *infra*, Surrender of principal.
 Right to give bail (see *infra*, Considerations governing the granting of bail), 3-664
 At common law, 3-664
 Under state constitutions, see *infra*, Constitutional law.
 Seal:
 Approval, 3-704
 Bail bond, 3-702
 Sealing:
 Bail bond, 3-702
 Recognizance, 3-702, 703

BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES), cont'd.

- Severity of the punishment, 3-670
 - Capital offense, 3-670
 - Capital punishment, 3-670
 - Possibility of milder punishment, commutation, or pardon, 3-670
- Sheriffs, 3-660
 - Approving bail after amount indorsed on writ, 3-661
 - Common law, 3-660
 - Fixing amount of bail, 3-661
 - Ministerial duties, 3-662
 - Statutes, 3-660, 661
 - Surrender to sheriff, 3-709
- Sickness, 3-677
- Sickness of principal, 3-726
- Signature, 3-701
 - Bail bond, 3-702
 - Signature regarded as surplusage, 3-701
 - Signature unnecessary, 3-701
 - Statutes, 3-701
- Speedy trial, 3-678
- Stage of the proceeding when application made, 3-670
 - After conviction, 3-673
 - After indictment, 3-671
 - Before indictment, 3-671
 - In general, 3-670
- State commissioners, 3-662
- Statutes of frauds, 3-701
- Strength of the evidence, 3-668
 - Acquittal on similar indictment, 3-670
 - Circumstantial evidence, 3-669
 - Effect of disagreement of trial jury, 3-669
 - Identity of accused, 3-669
 - In general, 3-668
 - Mistrial, 3-670
 - Prima facie* case necessary, 3-669
 - Proof is evident or presumption strong, 3-668
 - Rule at common law, 3-668
 - Rule in the United States, 3-668
- Subrogation, 27-229
- Sunday, 3-706
 - Arrest of principal, 3-709
- Sureties, see *infra*, Liability of bail.
 - Indemnification of sureties*, see *infra*, *Indemnification of sureties*.
 - Justification of sureties, 3-684
 - Number of sureties, 3-683
 - Qualifications of sureties, 3-683
 - Rights*, see *infra*, Liability of bail.
- Sureties to keep the peace, 3-729
- Surrender of principal, 3-709
 - Constructive surrender, 3-709
 - Effect of surrender, 3-710
 - Illustrations, 3-709, 710
 - Manner of making, 3-709
 - Remission of forfeiture*, see *infra*, *Remission of forfeiture*.
 - Right of bail to arrest and surrender principal, 3-708
 - To whom made, 3-709
- Term:
 - Appearance from term to term, 3-714
 - Liability of bail, 3-711
- Territorial jurisdiction of court taking bail, 3-663
 - For appearance in another court, 3-663

BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES), cont'd.

- Territorial jurisdiction of court taking bail, *cont'd.*
 - Illustrations, 3-663, 664
 - Where granted, 3-663
- The bail, 3-654
 - Discharge of bail*, see *infra*, *Exoneration of bail*.
 - Exoneration of bail*, see *infra*, *Exoneration of bail*.
 - Liability of bail*, see *infra*, *Liability of bail*.
 - Rights of bail*, see *infra*, *Rights of bail*.
- The undertaking, 3-686
 - Acknowledgment*, see *infra*, *Acknowledgment*.
 - Alterations*, see *infra*, *Alteration of instruments*.
 - Amendments*, see *infra*, *Amendments*.
 - Amount of penalty, 3-700
 - Appearance*, see *infra*, *Appearance*.
 - Approval*, see *infra*, *Approval*.
 - Authority and process under which taken, 3-688
 - Bonds on appeal from conviction*, see *infra*, *Appeals*.
 - Conditions, 3-691
 - Conditions more onerous, 3-691
 - Construction*, see *infra*, *Construction*.
 - Delivery*, see *infra*, *Delivery*.
 - Designation of cognizee or obligee*, 3-701
 - Execution*, see *infra*, *Execution*.
 - Filing and recording*, see *infra*, *Filing and recording*.
 - Formal requisites of the instrument, 3-690
 - How far authority must appear, 3-691
 - Immaterial omissions or additions, 3-692
 - Name of accused*, see *infra*, *Name of accused*.
 - Offense charged*, see *infra*, *Offense charged*.
 - Sealing*, see *infra*, *Sealing*.
 - Signing*, see *infra*, *Signature*.
 - Superadded words, 3-691
 - Time of appearance, 3-693, 711
 - Time of filing, 3-705
 - Time of making application*, see *infra*, *Stage of the proceeding when application made*.
 - Treason, 28-470
 - Undertaking*, see *infra*, *The undertaking*.
 - United States commissioners, 3-662
 - Warrants:
 - Validity of warrant, 3-689
 - Witnesses:
 - Bonds of witnesses, 3-729
 - Competency, 30-928

BAILIFF, 3-750

- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 3-730
- Special bailiffs, 3-731

BAILMENTS, 3-732

- See ACCESSION; AGISTMENT; NEGLIGENCE; WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.
- Accessorial bailments, 3-742
- Act of God, 3-748, 751
- Agistment*, see AGISTMENT.
- Animals:
 - Liability for injuries as between owner and bailee, 2-354
- Attachment, 3-213, 756

BAILMENTS, *cont'd.*

Auctions and auctioneers, see AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS.
Baggage, see BAGGAGE.
Bailee's means of protection against rival claimants, 3-762
Demanding indemnity, 3-763
In general, 3-762
Requiring claimants to interplead, 3-762
Bailments for benefit of bailee, 3-741, 746
Bailments for benefit of bailor, 3-741, 745
Deposit, 3-741
Mandate, 3-741
Bailments for benefit of both parties, 3-742
Bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
Banks and banking, see BANKS AND BANKING.
Boom companies, 4-717
Borrow, 4-731
Burden of proof of negligence, 3-750
Burden upon bailor to establish negligence, 3-750
In general, 3-750
Presumption of negligence, 3-750
Proof of loss from inevitable accident or irresistible force, 3-751
Proof that bailee took same care of bailed goods as his own, 3-752
Burglary, 3-749, 751
Care, see *infra*, *Responsibility for care of thing bailed*.
Carriers of goods, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.
Carriers of live stock, see CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK.
Commission merchants, see FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS.
Commodatum, 6-230
Common carriers, see COMMON CARRIERS.
Compensation, 3-759
Right of bailee to compensation, 3-759
Right to lien for compensation, 3-759
Conditional sales, see CONDITIONAL SALES.
Confusion of goods, see CONFUSION OF GOODS.
Consent of bailee essential, 3-735
Consideration, 6-736
Contracts of hire, see CONTRACTS OF HIRE.
Contributory negligence, 7-426
Conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.
Corporations, 7-730
Definition, 3-723
Degrees of negligence, 3-743; 6-364
Delivery:
Delivery to true owner, 3-755
Delivery under process of law, 3-756
Duty of bailee to deliver, 3-757
Misdelivery of chattel, 3-754
Refusal to deliver, 3-758
Demand, 9-208
Deposit, see DEPOSIT.
Detention of chattel, 3-757
Diligence, see *infra*, *Responsibility for care of thing bailed*.
Disclaimer, 3-758
Duties, liabilities, and rights of parties, 3-742
Compensation, see *infra*, *Compensation*.
Liability for conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.
Liens, see *infra*, *Liens*.
Of the bailee in respect to the bailor, 3-742

BAILMENTS, *cont'd.*

Duties, liabilities, and rights of parties, con.
Of the bailee in respect to third persons, 3-761
Of the bailor in respect to the bailee, 3-760
Of the bailor in respect to third persons, 3-763
Responsibility for care of thing bailed, see *infra*, *Responsibility for care of thing bailed*.
Embezzlement (see EMBEZZLEMENT), 3-749
Estoppel, 11-445
Executions:
Property held on bailment or by agents, 11-625
Expenses:
Liability for expenses incurred by bailee, 3-760
Express companies, see EXPRESS COMPANIES.
Finder of lost property, see LOST PROPERTY.
Fire, 3-748, 751
Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.
Free, 14-529
Gratuitous bailee liable for gross negligence, 3-745
Gross negligence, 3-743, 745
Hiring, see CONTRACTS OF HIRE.
Indemnity contracts, 3-763
Inevitable accident, 3-748, 751
Infants:
Conversion of things bailed, 16-309
Inns and innkeepers, see INNS AND INNKEEPERS.
Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
Insurer:
Bailee not an insurer, 3-747
Interpleader, 3-762
Irresistible force, 3-749, 751
Labor and services, see CONTRACTS OF HIRE.
Larceny, see LARCENY.
Leases:
Lease of chattels, 3-734
Liability by special agreement, 3-749
Agreements enlarging liability, 3-749
Construction of agreements enlarging liability, 3-750
Contract limiting liability, 3-750
Liability of bail, see *infra*, *Responsibility for care of thing bailed*.
Liens (see LIENS; MECHANICS' LIENS), 3-759
Contract inconsistent with lien, 19-11
Extends to all goods delivered under one contract, 3-760
Goods delivered under different contracts, 3-760
Independent of agreement for compensation, 3-760
In general, 3-759
Lien for services, 19-8
Loss of possession, 3-760
When bailee has general lien on thing bailed, 19-9
Livery stable keepers, see LIVERY STABLE KEEPERS.
Loans, see LOANS.
Loan, trust, and safe-deposit companies, see LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES.
Lost property, see LOST PROPERTY.
Mandate, see MANDATE (BAILMENT).

BAILMENTS, *cont'd.*

Manufactures:

Materials furnished to be manufactured,
see **CONTRACTS OF HIRE.**

Mechanics' liens, see **MECHANICS' LIENS.**

Military law, 3-749

Mutuum, 21-302

National banks, see **NATIONAL BANKS.**

Negligence (see *infra*, Responsibility for care of thing bailed; see **NEGLIGENCE**):

Burden of proof, see *infra*, Burden of proof of negligence.

Contract limiting liability for negligence, 3-750

Owner, see *infra*, True owner of chattel.

Pawn and pawnbroker, see **PAWN AND PAWN-BROKER.**

Perils of the sea, 3-748

Pledge and collateral security, see **PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.**

Privity, 24-750

Process of law, 3-756

Questions of law and fact:

Diligence or negligence, 3-744

Replevin, 24-485, 507, 518

Res adjudicata:

Privity between bailor and bailee, 24-750

Responsibility for care of thing bailed, 3-742

Bailee not an insurer, 3-747

Bailment for sole benefit of bailee, 3-746

Bailment for sole benefit of bailor, 3-745

Bailment reciprocally beneficial to both parties, 3-746

Burden of proof of negligence, see *infra*, Burden of proof of negligence.

Degrees of negligence, 3-743

Diligence classified and defined, 3-742

Diligence or negligence a question of fact, 3-744

Extraordinary diligence, 3-743

Fire, 3-748

General liability of several classes of bailees, 3-745

Gratuitous bailee liable for gross negligence, 3-745

Great diligence, 3-743

Inevitable accident, 3-748

In general, 3-742

Liability by special agreement, see *infra*, Liability by special agreement.

Liability for conversion, see **TROVER AND CONVERSION.**

Ordinary diligence, 3-743

Perils of the sea, 3-748

Several degrees of diligence and negligence considered, 3-742

Slight diligence, 3-743

Restaurant keepers, 3-747

Return:

Duty of bailee to return, 3-757

Return must be unqualified, 3-758

Rival claims, see *infra*, Bailee's means of protection against rival claimants.

Sales, see **SALES.**

Scope of title, 3-733

Searches and seizures, 3-756

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see **SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.**

Sheriffs, 3-756

Shopkeepers, liability of, 3-747

Sleeping car companies, see **SLEEPING CAR COMPANIES.**

BAILMENTS, *cont'd.*

Sundays and holidays, 27-409

Torts arising out of Sunday contracts of bailment, 27-412

Telegraphs and telephones, see **TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.**

Tender, see **TENDER.**

Termination of bailment, 3-764

Theatres and amusements, 28-126

Third persons:

By authority of third persons, 3-759

Injury or loss of chattel, 3-761

Rights, duties, and liabilities of the bailor in respect to third persons, 3-763

Unlawful act of bailee, 3-763

Title:

Denying bailor's title, 3-758

Towage, tugs, and tows, see **TOWAGE, TUGS, AND TUGS.**

Trespass, see **TRESPASS.**

Trover and conversion, see **TROVER AND CONVERSION.**

True owner of chattel (see *infra*, Bailee's means of protection against rival claimants):

Bailee's liability to true owner of chattel, 3-762

Bailee's right to reasonable delay before delivering goods to third party, 3-762

Delivery to true owner, 3-755

Various kinds of bailments, 3-741

Warehousemen, see **WAREHOUSEMEN.**

Wharves and wharfingers, see **WHARVES AND WHARFINGERS.**

Witnesses, see **WITNESSES.**

Wrongful detention of chattel, 3-757

BAIT, 3-765

BAKER, 3-765

Sundays and holidays, 27-402

BALANCE, 3-765

Amount in controversy, 3-766

Wills, 3-767

BALANCE SHEET, 3-767

BALE, 3-768

BALL, 3-768

BALLAST, 3-768

BALLET, 3-768

BALLOT, 3-768

See **ELECTIONS.**

BALLOT BOX, 3-769

See **ELECTIONS.**

BALLROOM, 3-769

BALTIC, 3-769

BALUSTRADE, 3-770

BANC, 3-770

BAND, 3-770; 28-641

BAND, TRIBE, OR NATION, 29-298

BANISHMENT, 3-770

BANJO, 3-770

BANK, 3-784; 25-1060

Bed:

Bed distinguished from bank, 3-905

Boundaries:

Bank of non-navigable stream, 4-830

Lakes and ponds, 4-837

BANKABLE, 3-770

BANK ACCOUNTS, 1-436

BANK BILLS, see **BANK NOTES.**

BANK BOOKS (see **BANKS AND BANKING; SAVINGS BANKS**):

Admissions, 1-718

Assignments, 2-1060

BANK BOOKS, *cont'd.*Assignments, *cont'd.*

Gift of deposit in a savings bank by
delivery of bank book, 2-1075

BANK DEPOSITS, 3-770

See BANKS AND BANKING; DEPOSITS.

BANK EXAMINERS, see NATIONAL BANKS.**BANKING CUSTOMS, 3-770****BANKING GAME, see GAMING.****BANK NOTES, 3-771; 4-50; 21-578**

See BILLS OF CREDIT; CERTIFICATES OF DE-
POSIT.

Alteration of instruments, 3-784

Altering bill, 2-180

Amount recoverable, 3-778

Attachment, 3-211

Bank bills synonymous with bank notes, 3-772

Bank powers, 3-793, 794

Bills of credit, 3-772

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-107

Form, 3-773

Like promissory notes, 3-773

Promissory notes distinguished from,
3-773

Bona fide holder, see infra, Holder.

Burden of proof:

Ownership of lost or stolen notes, 3-777

Cash, 5-758

Cash notes, 3-772

Certificates of deposit, 3-773

Checks (see CHECKS), 3-773

Constitutional law:

Assent of voters to confer banking
powers, 3-793

Issuance of bank notes, 3-793

Counterfeiting, 7-881

Payment in counterfeit bank notes, 3-780

Possession, 7-886

Currency, 8-498, 499

Date, 3-773

Definition, 3-771

Delivery:

Pass by delivery, 3-775

Demand, 3-777, 778, 781

*Destroyed bank notes, see infra, Lost and
destroyed bank notes.*

Devise, 3-775

Execution, 3-773

Bank notes may be taken on execution,
3-775

Exemptions from taxation, 12-373

False pretenses and cheats, 12-809

Proof of worthless bank notes, 12-861

Figures on bank notes, 3-774

Forgery, 13-1097

Forged notes constitute no payment, 3-780

Liability of transferrer, 3-780

Transferrer must give notice within a
reasonable time, 3-780

Form, 3-773

General average, 14-988

Gifts, 3-775

Holder:

Amount of recovery, 3-778

Demand, 3-777, 778

Interest, 3-777

*Payment of debts due bank in its own
notes, see infra, Payment of debts due
bank in its own notes.*

Preference, 3-777

Presentation, 3-777, 778

Redemption, 3-777

BANK NOTES, *cont'd.***Holder, *cont'd.***

Rights as to lost or stolen notes, 3-776

Burden of proof as to ownership,
3-777

Finder of a lost bank note, 3-777

General rule, 3-776

Negligence on part of holder, 3-776

Ordinary negligence on part of
holder, 3-776

Usual course of business, 3-776

Valuable consideration, 3-776

Statute of limitations, 3-778

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Bank notes treated as money, 3-775

Liability of transferrer, 3-780

Demand, 3-781

Warranty of solvency of bank,
3-782

When transferrer knows that bank
is insolvent, 3-780

Where both transferrer and trans-
feree are ignorant, 3-780

Set-off, 3-779

Interest, 3-777

Increased interest a penalty, 3-778

When bank notes begin to draw interest,
3-777

Issuance of notes, 3-792

Issue, 17-539

Judgments:

Whether bank notes will satisfy judg-
ments for money, 3-776

Larceny:

Rights of holder of stolen notes, 3-776

Legal tender, 3-775

Doctrine in the United States, 3-775

English bank notes, 3-776

Liability of transferrer, 3-780

Forged or counterfeit notes, 3-780

*Notes of an insolvent bank, see infra,
Insolvency and bankruptcy.*

Limitation of actions, 3-778

Lost or destroyed bank notes, 3-782; 19-
582

Bank note cut in two, 3-783

Bona fide holder, 3-776

Evidence, 3-784

Indemnity bond, 3-782, 783

Note wholly destroyed, 3-782

Note wholly lost, 3-782

Who should bear loss, 3-782

Money, 3-774; 20-841

Bank notes treated as money, 3-774

Bankruptcy, 3-775

Devise or gift of bank notes, 3-775

Execution, 3-775

General similarity to money, 3-774

Pass by delivery, 3-775

Whether bank notes will satisfy judg-
ments for money, 3-776

Mutilated bank notes, 3-784

Nature and character of bank notes, 3-774

Notes, 21-578

Payment:

Amount recoverable, 3-778

Counterfeit or forged notes, 3-780

*Payment of debts due bank in its own
notes, see infra, Payment of debts due
bank in its own notes.*

Presentation and demand, 3-777, 778

Redemption, 3-777

BANK NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Payment of debts due bank in its own notes, 3-779
 - At common law, 3-779
 - Insolvent bank, 3-779
 - Statutes, 3-779
 - Subscription to capital stock, 3-779
 - When bank has no interest in the debt, 3-779
 - Post notes, 3-772
 - Preference, 3-777
 - Presentation, 3-777, 778
 - Printing, 3-733
 - Promissory notes distinguished from, 3-773
 - Property, 23-265
 - Purchasers for value and without notice, see infra, Holder.*
 - Receiving stolen property, 24-49
 - Redemption, 3-777
 - Delay in redemption, 3-777
 - Demand, 3-777
 - Presentation, 3-777
 - Robbery, 24-994
 - Sales, 24-1040, 1041
 - Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 3-779
 - Bank insolvent, 3-779
 - General rule, 3-779
 - Judgment necessary, 3-779
 - Signature, 3-773
 - Stolen notes (see *infra, Lost or destroyed bank notes*), 3-776
 - Tender, 28-25, 26
 - Tenor, 28-46
 - Wills:
 - Bank notes pass by bequest of money, 3-775
- BANK OF A RIVER, 3-784, 905; 4-830**
- Boundaries, 3-784
 - Shore, 25-1060
- BANKRUPTCY, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.**
- BANKS AND BANKING, 3-787**
- See BAILMENTS; DE FACTO CORPORATIONS; DEPOSIT; ULTRA VIRES; USURY.
 - Accommodation paper:
 - Accommodation indorsement by bank, 3-800, 801
 - Accounting, see infra, Books of account.*
 - Agency (see *infra, Collections*):
 - Agent's duty to deposit principal's money in bank, 1-1090
 - Commercial paper, 1-1049
 - Deposit, 3-826, 831
 - Deposit by agent in his own name, 1-1090
 - Power to act as agent or broker in purchases and loans, 3-801
 - When cashier and when bank bound by negotiable paper, 1-1049
 - Assignments:
 - Bank book, 2-1060
 - Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 3-848
 - Bailments, see infra, Deposits.*
 - Bank book, 3-840
 - Admissibility in evidence, 9-940
 - Admissibility of pass book, 3-841; 9-940
 - Bank's books of account, see *infra, Books of account.*
 - "Banking powers" (see *infra, Powers*), 3-789
 - Banking principles and usages:
 - Definition, 3-843

BANKS AND BANKING, *cont'd.*

- Bank notes, see BANK NOTES.*
- Bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.*
- Bank's power to issue notes, 3-792
 - In general, 3-792
 - Issuance of notes by private bankers forbidden, 3-793
 - State control, 3-792
- Bills of credit, see BILLS OF CREDIT.*
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes (see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; see *infra, Collections*):
 - Hour of presentment, 4-370, 371
 - Instruments negotiable at designated banks, 4-135
 - Notice to bank officers, 4-307
 - Notice to drawee or maker that paper is in bank, 4-360
 - Presumption in favor of presence in bank of note or bill, 4-362
 - Statute as to notes payable to bank, 4-132
- Books of account, 3-840
 - Admissibility as evidence, 3-841; 9-940
 - Correction of errors, 3-840
 - Diligence by depositor, 3-840
 - Discovery of taxable property, 3-840
 - In general, 3-840
 - Right of examination, 3-840
- Borrowing money and securing the same, 3-789, 796
 - Implied power to borrow, 3-796; 7-773
 - Power of banks to mortgage property, 3-797
 - Securing money borrowed by note or otherwise, 3-797
- Brokers:
 - Power to act as agent or broker in purchases and loans, 3-801
- Business in which banks may engage, 7-704
- Canada, 10-86
- Cashier, 5-761; 21-875
 - Care and diligence, 21-875
 - Liability for negligence, 21-875
 - Liability of directors for defalcation of cashier, 21-894
 - Overdrafts, 21-875
 - Power of cashier, 21-862
- Certificates of deposit, see CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT.*
- Certified checks, see CHECKS.*
- Charter, 3-795
 - Forfeiture, 3-850
- Chattels, 3-798
- Checks (see CHECKS; see *infra, Title to paper deposited for collection*), 3-830
- Classes of banks, 3-790
- Clearing house, see CLEARING HOUSE.*
- Collection agency, see COLLECTION AGENCY.*
- Collections, 3-802
 - Accounting, 3-807
 - Actions, 3-808
 - Authority of the bank to receive payment, 3-803
 - Bank as maker's or acceptor's agent, 3-803
 - Bank as payee's agent, 3-803
 - Generally, 3-803
 - Medium of payment, 3-804
 - Must accept only money in payment, 3-804

BANKS AND BANKING, *cont'd.*Collections, *cont'd.*

Authority of the bank to receive payment, *cont'd.*

Paper payable at particular bank, 3-803

Bank's agency to collect, 3-802

Bank's duties and liabilities in making collections, 3-805

Collecting commercial paper an incident of banking, 3-802

Consideration of contract to collect, 3-802

Damages, 3-814

Delegation of authority, 1-980

Demand, 3-806

Duty, 3-805

Duty to institute suit, 3-808

"For collection," 3-816

Insolvency of collecting bank, 3-820

Keeping and accounting for money collected, 3-807

Liability, 3-805

Liability for acts of correspondent bank, 3-809

Collecting bank liable directly to depositor, 3-812

Correspondent bank liable directly to depositor, 3-812

Default of correspondent bank, 3-810

Forwarding bank liable for corresponding bank, 3-810

Forwarding draft to drawee bank held not to create agency, 3-810

Generally, 3-809

Limitation of liability by express agreement, 3-812

Selection of correspondent bank, 3-809

Selection of drawee bank as agent, 3-809

Liability for conduct of notary, 3-808

Measure of damages for negligence, 3-814

Medium of payment, 3-804

Mitigation of damages, 3-814

Notice, 3-806

Ordinary diligence, 3-805

Payment, 3-803

Presentment, 3-806

Protest, 3-806

Reasonable skill, 3-805

Termination of agency, 3-804

Insolvency of bank as termination, 3-805

Right to revocation, 3-804

Title to paper deposited for collection, see *infra*, Title to paper deposited for collection.

Consideration:

Forbearance of depositor to withdraw deposits, 6-744

Constitutional law:

Banks incorporated under unconstitutional law, 3-791

Contracts of hire:

Bank or merchant accepting commercial paper for collection, 7-301

Correspondent bank, see *infra*, Collections.

Credit:

Power to lend credit, 3-800

BANKS AND BANKING, *cont'd.*

Creditors, see *infra*, Title to paper deposited for collection.

Criminal law, 21-896

Damages:

Collections, 3-814

Deal, 8-848

Definition, 3-789

Demand (see *infra*, Deposits), 3-806

Deposits (see DEPOSITS), 3-822:

Bank may not apply deposit to another purpose, 3-822

Clerks, 3-826, 831

Demand, 3-838; 9-200

Necessity of demand, 3-838

When demand dispensed with, 3-839

Deposit for collection, see *infra*, Collections.

Deposit for investment, 3-824

Deposits for specific purpose, 3-822

Deposit to meet maturing indebtedness, 3-824

"For deposit," 3-817

General deposits, 3-826

Application of payments, 3-828

Assignment, 3-828

Bank may require written authority, 3-830

Bank's lien or set-off, 3-835

Check, 3-830

Deposits by trustees, agents, and officials, 3-831

Effect of depreciation, 3-829

Fraud, 3-829

General deposits the property of bank, 3-827

How transferred and withdrawn, 3-830

In general, 3-826

Necessity of demand, 3-838

Negligence, 3-830

Obligation of bank, 3-828

Overdrafts, 3-834

Presumptions, 3-828

Relation between bank and general depositor, 3-826

Set-off, 3-828

Insolvency, 3-847

Judge of probate, 3-826, 831

Lien of bank (see *infra*, Lien of bank), 3-835

Partial payment by bank, 3-835

Purpose, 3-822

Revocability of agency, 3-822

Securities deposited as collateral, 3-823

Special deposits, 3-822

Embezzlement of special deposit by cashier, 3-749

Liability of bank for unauthorized acceptance of special deposits, 3-735

Special deposits for safe keeping, 3-824

Change of character or bailment, 3-825

Definition, 3-824

Gross negligence, 3-825

Liability, 3-825

Title remains in depositor, 3-826

Title to paper deposited for collection, see *infra*, Title to paper deposited for collection.

BANKS AND BANKING, *cont'd.***Deposits, *cont'd.***

- Transference, 3-830
- Trustees, 3-826, 831
- Withdrawal, 3-830

Directors, see *infra*, Officers and employees.
Discount, 9-468

Discounting, 3-841

- Carrying on business of banking by discounting, 3-842
- General power of discounting, savings banks, 3-842
- Illustrations, 3-843
- Purchase of notes outright, 3-842
- What is meant by the term discounting, 3-841

Discovery, 3-840

Dissolution (see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**), 3-847

Documentary evidence, see *infra*, Books of account.

Dominion of Canada, 10-86

Draft, 10-218

Embezzlement, see **EMBEZZLEMENT**.

Estoppel, 11-445

Exchange and re-exchange, see **EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE**.

Expert and opinion evidence:

- Bankers as experts, 12-432

"For collection," see *infra*, Collections.

"For deposit," 3-817

Forfeiture of charter, 3-850

Forwarding banks, see *infra*, Collections.

Franchises, 14-10

- Forfeiture, 3-850

- How far banking a franchise, 3-792

General deposits (see *infra*, Deposits), 14-1001

Gifts, see **GIFTS**.

Guaranty:

- Power to become guarantor, 3-800

Husband and wife:

- Ownership of deposit, 25-366

Incorporation, 3-791

- In general, 3-791

- Unconstitutional law, 3-791

- Whether act of incorporation a public or private statute, 3-792

Insolvency and bankruptcy (see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**), 16-730

Insurance:

- Power of company to engage in banking, 16-892

Investment:

- Deposit for investment, 3-824

Issuance of notes, see **BANK NOTES**.

Larceny:

- Receiving deposits by officer of insolvent bank, 18-467

Legislative control, 3-792, 793

Libel and slander, 18-967

Lien of bank, 3-835

- Application of deposits, 3-838

- Bank's lien against deposit, 3-835

- Checks outstanding, 3-836

- Debt must be due, 3-836

- Deposits received after indebtedness incurred, 3-838

- General rule, 3-835

- Insolvency of depositor, 3-836

- Partnership indebtedness, 3-837

- Special deposits, 3-837

BANKS AND BANKING, *cont'd.***Lien of bank, *cont'd.***

- Sureties and indorsers, 3-838

- Trust deposits, 3-837

- Waiver of lien, 3-838

Limitation of actions:

- Deposits, 19-204

Limited partnership, 19-344

Loans, 3-841

- Negotiating loans, 3-801

Loan, trust, and safe-deposit companies (see **LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES**):

- Banks and trust companies distinguished, 3-791

Mandamus, 19-826

Measure of damages:

- Collections, 3-814

Money, 20-839

Mortgages, 3-799, 800

- Power of banks to mortgage property to secure debt, 3-797

National banks, see **NATIONAL BANKS**.

Negligence (see *infra*, Collections):

- Deposits, 3-825

Notary public (see **NOTARY PUBLIC**):

- Liability for conduct of notary, 3-808

- Officers or stockholders, 21-557

Notes, see **BANK NOTES**.

Notice:

- Notice to cashier, 1-1148

- Notice to officer is notice to bank, 3-845

Officers and employees (see **OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS**), 3-843

- Acts within scope of usage and duty bind bank, 3-843

- Bank officer liable for misappropriation of funds, 21-877

Cashier, see *infra*, Cashier.

- Change in duties of office may release sureties on bond, 3-845

- Contracts by officer in his own interest, 3-847

- Criminal liability, 21-896

- Deposits, 3-826, 831

- Director with knowledge of insolvency not entitled to preference, 3-845

- General principles as to authority and liability, 3-843

- Liability of bank officers to depositors, 21-882

- Notice to officer is notice to bank, 3-845

- Presumed knowledge of officers, 3-843

- Responsibility for abuse of powers, 3-845

- Scope of treatment, 3-843

- Teller, 27-1096

- Teller certifying check of drawer without funds, 3-844

Organization, see *infra*, Incorporation.

Overdrafts, 3-834

Pass book, 3-840

- Admissible in evidence, 9-940

Payment (see *infra*, Collections; Title to paper deposited for collection):

- Deposits, 9-200

- Mistake, 22-623

Personal property:

- Acquiring and conveying personal property, 3-798

BANKS AND BANKING, *cont'd.*

- Pledge and collateral security:
 - Deposit of collateral, 3-823
- Police power, 22-933
- Powers, 3-795; 7-704
 - Acquiring and conveying personal property, 3-798
 - Borrowing money and securing the same*, see *infra*, Borrowing money and securing the same.
 - Buying, selling, and exchanging stocks, 3-802
 - Charters, 3-795
 - Collections, see *infra*, Collections.
 - Corporate banking powers limited by charter, 3-795
 - Deposits, see *infra*, Deposits.
 - Express powers, 3-796
 - General statutory limitations on banking powers, 3-795
 - Powers of bank in general, 7-704
 - Prohibition on general trading and speculation, 3-802
 - Purchase and hold property and deal therein, 3-798
 - Real property, 3-798
 - Statutes governing private banking, 3-796
 - To act as agent or broker in purchases and loans, 3-801
 - To lend credit or become guarantor, 3-800
 - To prefer depositors, 3-801
- Preferences, 3-845
- Preferring depositors, 3-801
- Presentment, 3-806
- President, see *infra*, Officers and employees.
- Presumptions:
 - Deposit presumed general, 3-828
 - Ownership, 3-831
- Private bankers, 22-1313
- Privileged communications, 23-100
- Prohibition against banking, 7-711
- Protest, 3-806
- Public officers:
 - Deposits, 3-826, 831, 833
 - Designation of bank as depository of public funds, 3-834
 - In general, 3-831
 - Presumption of ownership, 3-831
 - Right of successor in office, 3-834
- Quo warranto, 23-643
- Railroads, 23-680
- Real property, 3-799; 7-718
 - Buying and selling land, 3-802
 - Holding real estate and dealing therein, 3-799
 - Illustrations, 3-799, 800
- Receivers, 3-849
 - Loss of money deposited in bank, 23-1097
- Report:
 - Failure to transmit to state auditor statement of condition, 9-571
- Safe-deposit companies, see LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES.
- Savings banks, see SAVINGS BANKS.
- Scope of title, 3-789
- Security (see *infra*, Borrowing money and securing the same):
 - Deposit of collateral, 3-823
- Separate property of married women:
 - Ownership of deposit, 25-366

BANKS AND BANKING, *cont'd.*

- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 3-828
 - Bank's lien or set-off, 3-835
- Skill and diligence required of banks, 1-1065
- Special deposits*, see *infra*, Deposits.
- Speculation, 3-802
- State control, 3-792
 - Illustrations, 3-793, 794
 - In general, 3-792
- Stock:
 - Buying, selling, and exchanging stock, 3-802
 - Purchasing stock as broker, 3-801
- Taxation:
 - Discovery of taxable property, 3-840
 - Tax on other issues of circulating notes, 21-326
- Teller (see *infra*, Officers and employees), 27-1095
- Tender, see TENDER.
- Title to paper deposited for collection, 3-815
 - As between bank and depositor, 3-815
 - Check indorsed "for deposit," 3-817
 - Crediting check deposited in bank where payable, 3-817
 - Effect of crediting paper when received as cash, 3-817
 - "For collection," 3-816
 - "For deposit," 3-817
- Insolvency of forwarding bank, 3-818
 - View that collecting bank cannot credit on past indebtedness, 3-818
 - View that collecting bank is entitled to credit on past indebtedness, 3-818
 - Whether balance on account in collecting bank's favor entitles it to retain proceeds, 3-818
- Paper indorsed "for collection," 3-816
- Recovery of money paid to collecting bank under mistake of fact, 3-815
- Title after collection completed, 3-819
 - Forwarding bank has no preference on insolvency of collecting bank, 3-820
 - Paper forwarded with direction to remit in particular currency, 3-822
 - Relation of debtor and creditor established, 3-819
- Title to check deposited, 3-817
 - Where rights of third parties intervene, 3-815
- Trust companies, see LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES.
- Trusts and trustees:
 - Bank acting as trustee, 3-801
 - Deposits by trustees, 3-826, 831
 - Bank participating in misappropriation, 3-832
 - Following trust deposits, 3-833
 - How presumption overcome, 3-832
 - Presumption of ownership, 3-831
 - Question of ownership as between depositor and bank, 3-833
- Ultra vires contracts, 7-758
- United States (see NATIONAL BANKS), 29-150
- Usages and customs, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.
- Usury (see USURY), 3-843
- What corporations may engage in banking, 7-704

BAPTISMAL REGISTER OR CERTIFICATE, see **PEDIGREE**.
BAR, 3-851
 See **RES JUDICATA**.
 Boundaries, 3-851
BARBAROUS, see **DIVORCE**.
BARBED-WIRE FENCE, see **FENCES**.
BARBER (see **SUNDAY**):
 Mechanic, 20-254
 Contracts of hire, 7-322
BARE, 3-852
BARE TRUSTEE, 3-852
BARGAIN, 3-852
 See **CATCHING BARGAIN**.
 Agreement, 3-852
 Contracts, 3-852
 Deeds, 9-137
 Sales, 3-854
 Statute of frauds, 3-853
 Vendor and purchaser, 3-852
BARGAIN AND SALE, 3-854
 See **DEEDS**.
BARGE, 3-855
 See **MARITIME LIENS**.
 Attachment, 3-855
 Boat, 4-609
BARKING DOG:
 Nuisances, 21-698
BARLEY, 3-856
BARN, 3-856; 30-712
 Arson, 3-856
 Burglary, 5-57
 Curtilage, 8-529
 Dwelling house, 10-357
 Fire insurance (see **FIRE INSURANCE**), 13-120
BARON, 3-857
BARQUE, 3-858
BARRATRY (see **CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE**; **CONSPIRACY**):
 Attorney and client, 3-861
 Blockade, 3-864
 Carriers of goods, 5-336
 Champerty and maintenance, 3-860
 Criminal law:
 Attorney at law, 3-861
 Definition, 3-859
 Information of an outstanding title, 3-860
 Kindred offenses, 3-860
 Number of acts requisite, 3-860
 Punishment, 3-861
 Statutes, 3-860
 The motive, 3-860
 Who may commit, 3-861.
 Definition, 3-859
 Deviations, 3-865
 Embezzlement, 3-865
Jettison, see **JETTISON**.
 Justice of the peace, 3-861
 Kindred offenses, 3-860
 Larceny, 3-865
 Marine insurance:
 Barratry must be specified, 19-1034
 Master as part owner, 19-1035
 Proximate cause of loss, 19-1035
 Usual risk, 19-1034
 Maritime law, 3-862
 Acts of known illegality, 3-863
 Acts with fraudulent intent, 3-862
 Against whom it may be committed, 3-867

BARRATRY, *cont'd.*
 Maritime law, *cont'd.*
 Attempt to rescue vessel lawfully detained, 3-864
 Breach of blockade, 3-864
 By whom committed, 3-866
 Charterers, 3-867
 Criminal acts intended to advance owner's interest, 3-863
 Definition, 3-860
 Delays, 3-866
 Deviations, 3-865
 Effect of concurrence or gross negligence of owner, 3-864
 Embezzlement, 3-865
 Essentials, 3-862
 General owner employing master and crew, 3-867
 Gross malversation, 3-863
 Gross negligence, 3-863
 Ignorance, 3-862
 Intent, 3-862
 Larceny, 3-865
 Master of vessel, 3-866
 Master who is owner, 3-867
 Master who is part owner, 3-867
 Mode of proving intent, 3-863
 Negligence, 3-863, 864
 Negligence in case of barratry by mariners, 3-864
 Owner, 3-866, 867
 Seamen, 3-866
 Selling cargo, 3-865
 Smuggling, 3-865
 Specific acts, 3-864
 The wrongful act, 3-862
 The wrongful intent, 3-862
 Unlawful trading, 3-864
 Master of vessels, 3-866
 Origin, 3-859
 Revenue laws, 3-865
 Seamen, 3-866
 Smuggling, 3-865
BARREL, 3-868
BARRENNESS, 3-868
BARRICADE, 3-868
BARRISTER, 3-868
BARROOM, 3-868
BARTER, 3-869
 See **EXCHANGE OF PROPERTY**.
 Agency, 1-1004
Intoxicating liquors, see **INTOXICATING LIQUORS**.
 Sell and exchange:
 Power to sell and exchange lands, 11-570
BASE, 3-869
 See **LIBEL AND SLANDER**.
BASE BALL, 3-869
 Sundays and holidays, 3-869; 28-118
BASE FEE, 3-869; 11-368
 See **ESTATES**.
BASEMENT:
 Landlord and tenant, 18-623
 Leases, 18-623
BASIN, 3-870
BASTARDY, 3-871
 See **SEDUCTION**.
Access, see *infra*, **Nonaccess**.
 Action:
 Presumption of intercourse, 3-877
 Ademption of legacies, 1-615

BASTARDY, cont'd.

Admissions:

Admissions by putative father, 3-881

Adoption of children, see ADOPTION OF CHILDREN.

Adultery, 3-892

Affiliation proceedings, 3-886

Character of parent, 3-882

Previous affiliation proceedings, 3-886

Arrest, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.

Baptismal register, 3-885

Bigamy, 3-872, 873

Burden of proof, 3-874

Character of parents, 3-882

Associations of mother, 3-884

Character of father, 3-884

Intercourse of mother with other men, 3-882

Of mother, 3-882

Proof of reputation, 3-882

Child — Children, see CHILD — CHILDREN.

Civil and criminal proceedings, 3-874, 875

Compromise:

Compromise of bastardy suits, 6-717

Concealment of birth, see CONCEALMENT OF BIRTH OR DEATH.

Conflict of laws, 3-897

Consideration, 6-717

Contract of maintenance by father, 3-890

Death of child after compromise, 6-717

Putative father after compromise cannot dispute his paternity, 6-717

Control, 3-888

Corroborative evidence, 3-886

Letters of the respondent, 3-887

Necessity for, 3-886

Previous intimacy and intercourse of parties, 3-887

Crime, 8-258

Custody, 3-888

Death by wrongful act, 8-895, 897

Declarations of mother, 3-879

During travail, 3-880

Impeachment of mother's testimony, 3-879

In general, 3-879

To whom accusation made, 3-880

Descent and distribution, see DESCENT AND DISTRIBUTION.*Disabilities*, see *infra*, Rights and disabilities.

Divorce:

Children born after divorce, 3-872

Effect of divorce for adultery, 3-872

Vacation of fraudulent divorce, effect of subsequent marriage upon issue, 3-872

Domicil:

Domicil of origin, 10-11

Illegitimate child has mother's domicil, 10-11

Legitimated child has father's domicil, 10-11

Escape, 11-273

Damages, 11-294

Escheat, 11-321

Evidence:

Admissions by putative father, 3-881

Baptismal register, 3-885

Character of parents, see *infra*, Character of parents.

Corroborative evidence, 3-886

BASTARDY, cont'd.Evidence, *cont'd.**Declarations of mother*, see *infra*, Declarations of mother.

Gestation, 3-884

Hearsay evidence, 3-881

Impregnation, 3-884

Preponderance of evidence, 4-874

Presumption of legitimacy, see *infra*, Presumption of legitimacy.

Previous affiliation proceedings, 3-886

Resemblance of child to putative father, 3-885

Exemptions from execution:

Judgment in bastardy proceedings, 12-172

Expert and opinion evidence, 3-885

Foreign judgments, 13-1005

Fornication:

Bastardy distinguished from fornication, 13-1122

Gestation, 3-884

Guardian and ward, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.

Hearsay evidence, 3-881

Heir, heirs, and the like, 15-331

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.*Husband and wife*, see *infra*, Nonaccess.

Illegal contracts, 4-661

Impregnation, 3-884

Imprisonment, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.

Incest, 16-137

Infants:

Bond for support of bastard child, 16-274

Necessaries, 16-279

Insanity:

Support of lunatic's illegitimate children, 16-581, 582

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Maintenance of children, 16-771

Inspection and physical examination, 16-819

Issue (descendants), 17-544

Justices of the peace, 18-26

Legacies and devises, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.

Legitimation, 3-895; 18-825

Acknowledgment without marriage, 3-897

By what law governed, 3-897

Defined, 3-895

Effect of legitimation, 3-897

General law, 3-895

Law of domicil, 3-897

Marriage, 3-897

Special act, 3-896

Succession, 3-892

Libel and slander:

Charging illegitimacy, 18-912

Charging woman with having given birth to bastard child, 18-939

Limitation of actions, 19-165

Maintenance and support, 3-889; 19-612; 27-421

At common law, 3-889

By statute, 3-889

Consideration for contract of maintenance, 3-890

Contract of maintenance by father, 3-890

Effect of acknowledgment and adoption, 3-891

BASTARDY, cont'd.

Maintenance and support, *cont'd.*
 Forbearance and compromise of suit, 27-422
 Liability of husband for maintenance, 3-891
 Liability of public for maintenance, 3-891
 Promise in consideration of cohabitation, 27-421
 Promise to pay for support of bastard, 27-421
 Statute of frauds, 3-891
 Statutory liability, 27-421
 Surrender of child, 27-422
 Where father acknowledges or adopts child, 27-421
 Marriage (see MARRIAGE):
 Decree of annulment, 19-1221
 Marriage of bastard within prohibited degrees, 3-892
 Statutes legitimizing offspring of void marriage, 3-873
 Name:
 Name of bastard, 3-894
 Nature of proceedings, 3-874
 Nephew, 21-529
 Niece, 21-529
 Nonaccess, 3-875, 876, 877, 878; 22-1283
 Husband or wife as witness, 3-878
 Nonaccess not provable by husband and wife, 3-878
 Presumption, 22-1283
 Pardon, 24-594
 Paternity:
 Comparison of child with putative father, 20-537
 Illustrations, 20-537
 Presumption as to death without issue, 20-537
 Pedigree, 22-648
 Period of gestation, 3-884
 Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.
 Powers, see POWERS.
 Preponderance of evidence, 3-874
 Presumption of intercourse, 3-877
 In general, 3-877
 Nonaccess not provable by husband and wife, 3-878
 Presumption of continuance of illicit intercourse, 3-882
 Separation of husband and wife, 3-877
 Presumption of legitimacy, 3-873; 22-1283; 25-208
 Doctrine of *infra quatuor maria*, 3-875
 Impotency, 3-876
 In general, 3-873
 Modification of rule, 3-876
 Nonaccess, 3-875, 876; 22-1283
 Presumptions, 22-1283
 Legitimacy of children, 3-873; 22-1282, 1283; 25-208
 Nonaccess, 22-1283, 1284
 Private international law:
 Legitimation, 3-897
 Putative father, 3-885
 Reasonable doubt, 3-874; 23-970
 Register of baptism, 3-885
 Relatives, 24-280

BASTARDY, cont'd.

Reputation, see *infra*, Character of parents.
 Resemblance of child to putative father, 3-885
 General rule, 3-885
 Illustrations, 3-885, 886
 Immaturity of child, 3-885
 Reason of rule, 3-885
Res judicata, 24-821
 Rights and disabilities, 3-891
As legatee or devisee, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.
 Common law, 3-891
 In general, 3-891
 Marriage within prohibited degrees, 3-892
 Name of bastard, 3-894
 Rights of inheritance, see SUCCESSION.
 Seduction:
 Action by mother of bastard daughter, 25-195
 Separation of husband and wife, see *infra*, Nonaccess.
 Settlement of bastard, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.
 Single man, 25-1069
 Single woman, 25-1069
 Statute of frauds:
 Contract for support, 3-891
 Succession, see SUCCESSION.
 Succession taxes, 27-350
 Support, see *infra*, Maintenance and support.
 Transmitting inheritance, 28-452
 Travail:
 Definition, 3-881
 Unmarried, 29-348
 Void marriage, see *infra*, Marriage.
 Who are bastards, 3-872
 At common law, 3-872
 Children born after divorce, 3-872
 Roman law, 3-872
 Void marriage, 3-873
 Wills, see WILLS.
BATHING, see EXPOSURE OF PERSON.
BATHING ESTABLISHMENT:
 Contracts of hire, 7-322
BATTEL, see WAGER OF BATTEL.
BATTERY, 3-898
 See ASSAULT AND BATTERY.
BATTURE, 3-898
BAWD, 3-899
BAWDY HOUSE, 3-899
 See DISORDERLY HOUSES.
BAY, 3-899
 River:
 Bay distinguished from river, 3-899
BAY WINDOW, 3-900
BE, 3-900
 Be and become, 3-904
 Can be, 5-110
 May be, 20-244
BEACH, 3-901
 See SHORE.
 Boundaries (see BOUNDARIES), 3-902
 Foreshore, 13-1072
 Shore, 3-901
BEACON, 3-902
BEACONAGE, 3-903
BEANS, 3-903
BEAR, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.
BEAR ARMS, 3-903

BEARER, 3-903

See **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.**

BEARER OF CHALLENGE, 3-903

BEARING, 3-903

BEARING ARMS, see **CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.**

BEARING THE SURNAME, 3-903

BEASTLINESS, see **LIBEL AND SLANDER.**

BEASTS, 3-903

See **ANIMALS; CRUELTY TO ANIMALS; MALICIOUS MISCHIEF; SODOMY.**

Cow, 8-227

BEAT, 3-904

Cruelty to animals, 3-904
Malicious mischief, 19-641

BECOME, 3-904

Be and become, 3-904

BED, 3-905; 24-984

See **BAGGAGE.**

Bank:

Bed distinguished from bank, 3-905

Boundaries, 4-831, 832

Feather bed, 12-888

Necessary to constitute a watercourse, 3-906

BED OF A RIVER, 3-905; 24-984

BEDROOM, 3-906

BEEF, 3-906

BEER, 3-906

See **INTOXICATING LIQUORS; SEARCHES AND SEIZURES.**

Judicial notice, 3-907

BEERHOUSE, 3-908

BEERSHOP, 3-908

BEES, 3-908

See **ANIMALS.**

BEE TREE, 3-908

BEFORE, 3-908

Inclusive or exclusive, 3-908

On or before, 3-909; 29-359

Time (*computation of*), see **TIME (COMPUTATION OF).**

BEFORE SAID COURT, 3-909

BEFORE TRIAL, 3-909

BEG — BEGGING, 3-909

See **VAGRANCY.**

BEGIN — BEGINNING, 3-910

BEGOTTEN, 3-910

Lawfully begotten, 18-576

BEHALF, 3-910

For or in behalf of, 13-733

In behalf of, 16-126

On behalf, 29-359

BEHAVIOR, 3-911

BEHIND, 3-911

BEHOOF, 3-911

BEING, 3-900, 911

In being, 16-126

BEING A TRADER, 3-900

BELIEF — BELIEVE, 3-911

Affidavit, 3-913, 914

Jury and jury trial, 3-913

Knowledge, 18-68

Knowledge distinguished from, 3-912

Questions of law and fact, 23-575

Suspect and believe, 3-912

BELL, 3-912

BELLIGERENT, 3-913

See **INTERNATIONAL LAW.**

BELLROPE, 3-915

BELONG — BELONGING, 3-915

BELONGING TO:

Appurtenant, 3-917

BELOW, 1-200; 3-919

Beyond, 3-919

BELTING, see FIXTURES.

BENCH, 3-920

BENCH WARRANT, 3-920; 30-88

BENEFICENCE, 3-920

BENEFICIAL — BENEFICIALLY, 3-920

BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS, see **BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS.**

BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE),

3-923

Acknowledgment, 3-994

Adopted child, 3-967

Adoption, 3-939

Affinity:

Insurable interest, 3-936

Arbitration and award:

Requirement of arbitration, 3-1015

Arson, 3-1021, 1022

Assessments, 3-1000

Assignments (see *infra*, Right of disposition):

Beneficiaries by assignment, see *infra*,

Beneficiaries by assignment.

Delivery of policy operating as assignment, 2-1058

Insurance policies, 2-1044

What passes by assignment, 2-1084

Assigns, 3-976

"Assured," 3-926

Attestation, 3-963, 994

Attorney's fees:

Rights to damages and attorney's fees upon insurer's failure to pay costs, 3-1008

Beneficiaries by assignment, 3-1025

Equities, 3-1031

Liabilities of assignees, 3-1031

Right of action, 3-1033

Rights of assignees, 3-1031

Subject to equities, 3-1031

Who may become assignees, 3-1025

Assignee entitled to interest, 3-1031

Assignee without interest entitled to reimbursement, 3-1030

Contrary doctrine, 3-1028

Controversy between assignees, 3-1028

Criticisms of the doctrine, 3-1029

Effect of assignment to one without interest, 3-1029

Endowment policies, 3-1031

General assignment of insurance policies, 3-1029

Insurable interest requisite to recover full amount of policy, 3-1028

Insurer not relieved from liability to pay, 3-1030

Mutual benefit certificates, 3-1026, 1028

Prevailing rule, 3-1025

Qualifications of the doctrine, 3-1029

Who may object, 3-1030

Benevolent or beneficial associations:

Jurisdiction over beneficiaries, 3-1110

Bigamous wife, 3-968

Brother, 4-990

By-laws:

Testamentary designation, 3-962, 963

Change of beneficiaries (see *infra*, Exercise of the right of divestiture), 3-985

BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE),

cont'd.

- Child — children, 3-965
 - Adopted child, 3-967
 - Designation, 3-965
 - Effect of beneficiary's predecease, 3-988, 989
 - Grandchild, 3-966
 - Heirs, 3-971
 - Illustrations, 3-966, 967
 - Issue of other marriages, 3-965
 - Wife and children, 3-966
- Classes, 3-927, 960
 - Beneficiary must be of the prescribed class, 3-960
- Concubine, 3-965, 970
- Consanguinity, 3-936
- Corporations, 3-928
- Creditors (see *infra*, Insurable interest):
 - Dependents, 3-970
 - Relative rights of beneficiaries and creditors, 3-1022
 - At common law, 3-1022
 - Endowment policies, 3-1023
 - Fraud on creditors, 3-1022
 - Statutes, 3-1022
- Damages:
 - Right to damages and attorney's fees upon insurer's failure to pay loss, 3-1008
- Death (see *infra*, Effect of beneficiary's predecease):
 - Waiver of proof of death, 3-1001
- Declarations, 3-1018
- Definition, 3-926
- Delivery, 3-962
- Dependents, 3-969
 - Concubine, 3-970
 - Creditors, 3-970
 - Designation, 3-969
 - Fiancée, 3-969
 - Strictly construed, 3-969
 - Widow, 3-970
- Designation, 3-961
 - Absence of designation, 3-978
 - Ambiguity, 3-978
 - Attestation, 3-963
 - By-laws, 3-962
 - Children, see *infra*, Child — children.
 - Delivery, 3-962
 - Dependents, see *infra*, Dependents.
 - Devisees, see *infra*, Devisees.
 - Estate, see *infra*, Estates.
 - Evidence to explain designation, 3-980
 - Failure to make assignment as required, 3-979
 - Family, see *infra*, Family.
 - Forfeiture for invalid designation, 3-961
 - Form of designation, 3-961
 - Heirs, see *infra*, Heirs.
 - Indorsement, 3-962
 - Insurable interest, 3-957
 - Intention, 3-961
 - Intestacy, 3-979
 - Invalid designation, 3-963
 - Parol evidence, 3-980
 - Payment subject to insured's will, 3-979
 - Power of appointment, 3-978
 - Probate, 3-963
 - Reforming certificate, 3-961
 - Relatives — relations, see *infra*, Relatives, relation, relationship.

BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE),

cont'd.

- Designation, *cont'd.*
 - Terms of the designation, 3-968
 - Testamentary designation, 3-962, 979
 - Wife — widow, see *infra*, Wife — widow.
- Devisees, 3-977
 - Construction of the term, 3-977
 - Designation, 3-977
 - Heirs, 3-974
 - Where there are no devisees, 3-977
- Disposition, see *infra*, Right of disposition.
- Divestiture, see *infra*, Exercise of the right of divestiture.
- Divorce, 3-968, 969
 - Divorced wife's interest, 3-943
- Effect of beneficiary's predecease, 3-987
 - Children as contingent beneficiaries, 3-988
 - Endowment policies, 3-989
 - Grandchildren, 3-988
 - Minority rule, 3-989
 - Prevailing rule, 3-987
 - Proceeds belong to devisees in case of will, 3-987
 - Reversion by death of beneficiary, 3-989
 - When proceeds go to heirs, 3-987
 - When proceeds go to personal representative, 3-987
 - Wife and children as joint beneficiaries, 3-989
- Employers' liability insurance, 3-954
 - Accrual of liability, 3-954
 - Not a mere contract of indemnity, 3-954
 - Scope of the contract, 3-955
- Endowment policies:
 - Assignment, 3-986, 1031
 - Effect of beneficiary's predecease, 3-989
 - Insurable interest of assignee, 3-1031
 - Relative rights of beneficiaries and creditors, 3-1023
 - Vested rights, 3-985
- Equity of redemption, 3-1004
- Estate of insured, 3-928
- Estates, 3-978
 - Construction of the term, 3-978
 - Death of original beneficiary, 3-978
 - Designation of estate as beneficiary, 3-978
 - Minor child, 3-978
- Estoppel:
 - Assignment, 3-1007
- Evidence:
 - Proof of insurable interest, 3-958
 - To explain designation, 3-980
- Executors and administrators (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; see *infra*, Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc.), 3-927
 - Effect of beneficiary's predecease, 3-987
 - Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc., 3-975
- Exercise of the right of divestiture, 3-993
 - Attestation, 3-994
 - Attestation of company's officer, 3-994
 - Compliance with prescribed formalities, 3-995
 - Conditional surrender, 3-994
 - Consent of company required, 3-993
 - Death of member pending change, 3-999

BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE),
cont'd.

- Exercise of the right of divestiture, *cont'd.*
 - Entry on record of designated official, 3-994
 - Exceptions, 3-996
 - Impossibility of compliance, 3-998
 - Indorsement on certificate, 3-994
 - New designation required, 3-995
 - Prescribed form generally imperative, 3-993
 - Refusal of original beneficiary to deliver up certificate, 3-999
 - Restrictions in charters and by-laws, 3-993
 - Right recognized in charter, 3-996
 - Right strictly construed, 3-993
 - Signature, 3-994
 - Substantial compliance with rule, 3-996
 - Surrender of certificate, 3-994
 - Testamentary changes, 3-995
 - Waiver, 3-997
 - Who may question mode of divestiture, 3-999
- Expectancies:
 - Mutual benefit certificates, 3-990
- Family, 3-963
 - Adult son included, 3-964
 - Designation, 3-963
 - "Families and heirs," 3-964, 973
 - Illustrations, 3-974, 975
 - Parties not related, 3-964
 - Who excluded, 3-964, 965
 - Who included, 3-964
- Fiancée, 3-969
- Gifts, 3-1004
- Grandchildren, 3-966, 973, 988
- Heirs, 3-971
 - Children, 3-971
 - Dependents, 3-973
 - Designation, 3-971
 - Devisees, 3-974
 - Executors, 3-973
 - Family and heirs, 3-964, 973
 - Heirs of husband intended, 3-973
 - Illustrations, 3-971 *et seq.*
 - Next of kin, 3-973
 - Representatives, 3-973
 - Statute of descent and distribution referred to, 3-971
 - Survivorship in common disaster, 3-974
 - Where there are no children, 3-972
 - Widow, 3-971
- Homicide:
 - Forfeiture by murder, 3-1021
- Husband and wife (see *infra*, Insurable interest):
 - Assignment of policy by husband taken out for wife, 3-1007
 - Designation of wife or widow, see *infra*, Wife—widow.
 - Disposition of policy taken out by husband in favor of wife, 3-1007
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 3-956
 - Discharged in bankruptcy, 3-949
 - Rights of beneficiary in case of insolvency of company, 3-999
- Insurable interest, 3-929
 - Accident insurance, 3-932
 - Accident policies, 3-960
 - Adopted child, 3-939
 - Affinity, 3-936, 945

BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE),
cont'd.

- Insurable interest, *cont'd.*
 - Assignments, see *infra*, Beneficiaries by assignment.
 - Basis of insurable interest, 3-936
 - Beneficiaries by assignment, see *infra*, Beneficiaries by assignment.
 - Bottomry and respondentia, 4-746
 - Brother's interest in life of brother, 3-940
 - Brother's interest in life of sister, 3-939
 - Consanguineal relationship, 3-936
 - Continuous, 3-960
 - Contracts between insurer and insured, 3-959
 - Contractual relation, 3-957
 - Contractual relationship, 3-946
 - Cousin's interest in life of cousin, 3-941
 - Creditor's interest in life of debtor, 3-946
 - Cessation of interest, 3-947
 - Creditor excluded by charter, 3-947
 - Creditor has insurable interest, 3-946
 - Debt barred by statute of limitation, 3-948
 - Disbursements, 3-952
 - Discharge in bankruptcy, 3-949
 - Disproportion between debt and policy, 3-950
 - Enforceability, 3-947
 - Illustrations, 3-946 *et seq.*
 - In general, 3-946
 - Intention to vest title to proceeds in creditor, 3-952
 - Limit of recovery, 3-951
 - Mutual benefit certificates, 3-947
 - Policy intended as collateral security, 3-952
 - Rights of insured's representatives, 3-952
 - Daughter-in-law, 3-945
 - Daughter's interest in life of parent, 3-939
 - Definition, 3-933
 - In general, 3-933
 - Pecuniary interest, 3-934
 - Reasons for the rule as to insurable interest, 3-934
 - Effect of designating beneficiary without insurable interest, 3-957
 - Employer and employee, 3-953
 - English statutes, 3-931
 - Exceptions, 3-960
 - Father's interest in life of child, 3-936
 - Illustrations, 3-937
 - Minor son, 3-936
 - Rule in England, 3-937
 - Rule in United States, 3-936
 - Fraternal insurance, 3-959
 - General doctrine, 3-929
 - Grandchild's interest in life of grandfather, 3-941
 - Husband and wife, 3-941
 - Bigamous wife, 3-943
 - Divorced wife's interest, 3-943
 - Husband's interest in life of wife, 3-945
 - Illegal wife's interest, 3-942
 - In general, 3-941
 - Intended wife's interest, 3-944

BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE),*cont'd.*Insurable interest, *cont'd.*Husband and wife, *cont'd.*

Matrimonial contract, 3-944

Statutory provisions, 3-942

Wife's interest in life of husband, 3-946

Insurable interest need not be continuous, 3-960

In the United States, 3-932

Life insurance, 3-930

Marine insurance, 3-930, 931, 932

Master and servant, 3-954

Matrimonial contract, 3-944

Mother-in-law, 3-945

Mother's interest in life of child, 3-937

Mutual benefit certificates, 3-930

Mutual insurance, 3-959

Necessity of insurable interest, 3-929

Nephew's interest in life of aunt or uncle, 3-941

Origin of the doctrine, 3-930

Partnership, 3-955

Pecuniary element, 3-934

Person *in loco parentis*, 3-939

Principal and surety, 3-953

Proof of interest, 3-958

Protégé excluded, 3-936

Qualifications of the doctrine, 3-958

Questions of law and fact, 3-930

Reasons for the rule, 3-934

Relationship, 3-936

Relationship arising from marriage, 3-945

Sister's interest in life of brother, 3-940

Son-in-law, 3-945

Son's interest in life of parent, 3-937

Statute requiring insurable interest, 3-931, 932

Stepchildren, 3-945, 946

Stepgrandchild, 3-940

Stepgrandson, 3-941

Stepsister, 3-940

Stepson, 3-938

Uncle's interest in life of nephew, 3-941

Want of insurable interest as defense: Actions on policies, 19-105

Insurance policy, 3-1004

Insured as beneficiary, 3-928

Insured's estate, 3-928

Intention, 3-961

Interest, 3-1012; 19-105, 106

Garnishment, 3-1013

Interest on proceeds of policy, 3-1012

Proofs of death, 3-1013

Right to recover interest, 3-1012

Time reckoned from waiver, 3-1014

When interest begins to run, 3-1013

When interest is allowable, 3-1012

Interest of beneficiary, see *infra*, Nature of beneficiary's interest.

Intestacy, 3-979

Introductory, 3-925

Joint beneficiaries, 3-1014

Equal shares, 3-1014

Landlord and tenant, 3-956

Larceny:

Premiums paid with stolen money, 3-1016

BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE),*cont'd.*Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc. (see *infra*, Executors and administrators), 3-975

Assigns, 3-976

Designation, 3-975

Effect of beneficiary's predecease, 3-987

Executors and administrators ordinarily intended, 3-975

Heirs, executors, administrators, or assigns, 3-976

Illustrations, 3-976, 977

Next of kin, 3-976

Ordinary meaning, 3-975

Life insurance, 3-1016

As against the beneficiary, 3-1016

Assignee for value, 3-1017

Assignments, 3-1017, 1018

Excepting suicide but protecting beneficiary, 3-1017

No forfeiture by implication, 3-1016

Suicide excepted, 3-1017

Limitation of actions:

Debt barred by statute of limitations, 3-948

Loss:

Right to damages and attorney's fees upon insurer's failure to pay loss, 3-1008

Marriage, see *infra*, Insurable interest.

Master and servant, 3-954

Mortgages, 3-1002, 1003

Murder:

Forfeiture by murder, 3-1020, 1021

Nature of beneficiary's interest, 3-980

Mutual benefit certificates, 3-990

Amendment of by-laws, 3-991

A mere expectancy, 3-990

Effect of beneficiary paying assessments, 3-992

Effect of possession of certificate by beneficiary, 3-992

Exercise of the right of divestiture, see *infra*, Exercise of the right of divestiture.

General doctrine, 3-990

Grounds of the doctrine, 3-991

Incidents of the doctrine, 3-992

Mere expectancies, 3-990

Modifications of the doctrine, 3-993

Paying assessments, 3-992

Statutes, 3-991

Vested rights, 3-990

Ordinary life insurance policies, 3-980

Assignment, 3-986

Assignment by insured forbidden, 3-984

Change of beneficiaries, 3-985

Effect of beneficiary's predecease, see *infra*, Effect of beneficiary's predecease.

Effect of the prevailing doctrine, 3-984

Endowment policies, 3-985

General doctrine, 3-980

Missouri, 3-984

Present basis of the doctrine, 3-982

Probable statutory origin of the rule, 3-981

Statutes, 3-981

Surrender prohibited, 3-985

BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE),
cont'd.
 Nature of beneficiary's interest, *cont'd.*
 Ordinary life insurance policies, *cont'd.*
 Tennessee rule, 3-982
 Tontine policies, 3-986
 Vested right, 3-980
 Wisconsin, 3-983
 Next of kin, 3-973
 Parent and child (see *infra*, Child — children; Insurable interest):
 Father's life insurance, son named as beneficiary, 3-927
 Parol evidence, 3-980
 Partnership, 3-955
 Payment of assessment by beneficiary, 3-992
 Pledge as collateral, 3-1002
 Assignment as collateral valid, 3-1002
 Creditor entitled to amount of debt only, 3-1002
 Illustrations, 3-1002, 1003
 Pledge and mortgage of policy distinguished, 3-1003
 Power of appointment, 3-978
 Failure of insured to exercise power, 3-978
 In general, 3-978
 Private international law, 22-1351
 Probate and letters of administration, 3-963
 Protégé, 3-936
 Questions of law and fact:
 Insurable interest, 3-930
 Relatives, relation, relationship (see *infra*, Insurable interest), 3-970
 Designation, 3-970
 Liberal construction, 3-970
 Step-relationship, 3-970
 Rescission, reformation, and cancellation, 3-961
Res gestæ, 3-1019
 Right of disposition (see *infra*, Beneficiaries by assignment), 3-1001
 Acquiescence, 3-1007
 Assignment by insured forbidden, 3-984
 Beneficiary's consent, 3-1007
 Consent of beneficiary, 3-1007
 Consent of insured, 3-1005
 Delivery, 3-1006
 Endowment policies, 3-986
 Estoppel, 3-1007
 Exceptions, 3-1007
 Exercise of the right of disposition, 3-1005
 Form of assignment, 3-1006
 Gift, 3-1004
 In general, 3-1001
 Insurer's consent, 3-1005
 Life insurance, see *LIFE INSURANCE*.
 Manner of exercise, 3-1005
 Methods of disposition, 3-1002
 Mortgage, 3-1002, 1003
 Notice, 3-1005
 Pledge and collateral security, 3-1002
 Policy generally assignable, 3-1001
 Proof of character of assignment, 3-1003
 Reservation of right, 3-985
 Sale, 3-1002
 Surplus after payment of debtor belongs to pledgor, 3-1002
 Tontine policies, 3-986

BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE),
cont'd.
 Right of disposition, *cont'd.*
 Wife's policy, 3-1007
 Writing, 3-1006
 Rights, powers, and prerogatives of beneficiaries, 3-999
 Arbitration, 3-1015
 Assessments, 3-1000
 Assignments, see *infra*, Beneficiaries by assignment; Right of disposition.
 Attorney's fees upon insurer's failure to pay loss, 3-1008
 Beneficiaries by assignment, see *infra*, Beneficiaries by assignment.
 Beneficiaries' rights as affected by acts and omissions of the insured, 3-1015
 Damages upon insurer's failure to pay loss, 3-1008
 Evidence of insured's declarations, 3-1018
 Illustrations, 3-1000, 1001
 In general, 3-999
 Insolvency of company, 3-999
 Premiums paid with stolen money, 3-1016
 Relative rights of beneficiaries and creditors (see *infra*, Creditors), 3-1022
 Right of disposition, see *infra*, Right of disposition.
 Rights of beneficiaries where accrual of policy is effected by his own act, 3-1020
 Right to recover interest, see *infra*, Interest.
 Shares of joint beneficiaries, 3-1014
 Suicide of insured, 3-1016
 Waiver of proof of death, 3-1001
 Where accrual of policy is effected by his own act, 3-1020
 Scope of title, 3-925
 Shares of joint beneficiaries, 3-1014
 Statutes:
 Right to damages and attorney's fees upon insurer's failure to pay loss, 3-1008
 Stepfather, 3-970
 Suicide, 3-1016
 Declarations, 3-1018
 Fraudulent intent, 3-1019
 Res gestæ, 3-1019
 Suretyship, 3-953
 Surrender of certificate, 3-994
 Surrender of policy, 3-985
 Testamentary changes, 3-995
Testamentary designation, see *infra*, Designation.
 Tontine policies:
 Assignment, 3-986
Transfer, see *infra*, Right of disposition.
 Vested rights (see *infra*, Nature of beneficiary's interest):
 Mutual benefit certificates, 3-990
Wager policy, see *infra*, Insurable interest.
 Waiver, 3-961
 Waiver of proof of death, 3-1001
 Who may become beneficiaries, 3-928
 Beneficiary must be of a prescribed class, 3-960
 In general, 3-928
 Wife — widow, 3-967
 Bigamous wife, 3-968

BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE),*cont'd.*Wife — widow, *cont'd.*Confined to lawful marital relations,
3-967

Designation, 3-967

Designation of wife and children, 3-966

Divorce, 3-968

Effect of beneficiary's predecease, 3-989

Heirs, 3-971

Illustrations, 3-967, 968

Separation, 3-968

Unfaithful wife, 3-969

Wills, 3-979

Testamentary changes, 3-995

Testamentary designation, 3-962

Writing:

Assignment of policy, 3-1006

Wrong:

Policy forfeited by beneficiary's wrong,
3-1020**BENEFICIARY, 3-1034**See BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE); TRUSTS
AND TRUSTEES.**BENEFICIARY INSURANCE, 3-1034**See BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE; BENEVO-
LENT AND BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS.**BENEFIT, 3-1034**

See EMINENT DOMAIN.

Benefit and use, 3-1034

Eminent domain, 3-1035

Public use or benefit, 3-1035

Separate property of married women, 3-1035

Use and benefit, 29-439

BENEFIT OF CLERGY, 3-1035

Sentence and punishment, 25-318

BENEFIT OF SURVIVORSHIP, 3-1037**BENEFIT SOCIETIES, see BENEFICIARIES
IN INSURANCE; BENEVOLENT AND BENEFICIAL
ASSOCIATIONS.****BENEVOLENCE, 3-1038****BENEVOLENT, 3-1038; 5-913**See CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE
USES.

Beneficial, 3-1043

Charities, 12-343

BENEVOLENT OBJECT, 20-872**BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL AS-
SOCIATIONS, 3-1041**See ALCOHOLISM, INTemperance, AND NAR-
COTICS (IN INSURANCE); BUILDING AND
LOAN ASSOCIATIONS; CHARITIES AND
TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES; MUTUAL
INSURANCE.

Agency:

Unincorporated associations, 3-1056

Waiver of by-laws, 3-1083

Amendment:

By-laws, 3-1064

Amendment of charter or articles, 3-1049

Amotion, 3-1071

Articles, *see infra*, Charter and articles.Articles of association, *see infra*, Charter and
articles.Assessments (*see infra*, Payment of benefits),
3-1093.

Anticipated losses, 3-1094

Delegation of authority, 3-1095

Discretionary power, 3-1095

Former unpaid assessments, 3-1095

Generally, 3-1093

Levying assessments, 3-1085

**BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL AS-
SOCIATIONS, cont'd.**Assessments, *cont'd.*

Mode of levy, 3-1093

Necessity for levy, 3-1094

Notice of assessment, *see infra*, Notice
of assessment.

Notice that loss has occurred, 3-1094.

Officers, 3-1095

On premium notes, *see infra*, Premium
notes.Payment of assessments, *see infra*, Pay-
ment of assessments.

Reasonable allowance, 3-1094

Waiver of forfeiture, 3-1092

Assignments:

Premium notes, 3-1108

Beneficial association, 3-1043

Beneficiaries, *see* BENEFICIARIES (IN INSUR-
ANCE):

Benevolent and beneficial, 3-1043

By-laws, 3-1059

Alteration and amendment, 3-1064

Acquiescence, 3-1066

Agreement of member, 3-1066

Impairment of vested rights, 3-1065

Limitations, 3-1065

Power implied, 3-1064

Prospective benefits, 3-1065

Retroactive by-laws, 3-1065

Rights accruing, 3-1066

Suicide, 3-1067

Assessments, 3-1085

By-laws considered as part of contract,
3-1085By-laws forbidding suit by members,
3-1061

By-laws held reasonable, 3-1063

By-laws held unreasonable, 3-1063

Certificate, 3-1083

Conflict between certificate and by-laws,
3-1083Consistent with associate purposes,
3-1062

Construction of by-laws, 3-1067

Forfeiture, 3-1067

Illustrations, 3-1068

Reasonable construction, 3-1067

Rights of members, 3-1067

When construed liberally, 3-1067

Whether valid, 3-1067

Corporate bodies, 3-1060

Delegation of power, 3-1060

Enforcement, 5-104

Existing laws, 3-1061

Expulsion, 3-1063

Force and effect, 3-1060

General rule, 3-1059

Internal regulations, 3-1084

Irregular by-laws, 3-1085

Limitations of power, 3-1061

Mortgage of property, 3-1085

Must operate uniformly, 3-1064

Notice of by-laws, 3-1081

Power of officers to waive by-laws,
3-1069

Power to enact, 3-1060

Public policy, 3-1061

Reasonableness, 3-1062

Retroactive by-laws, 3-1065, 1084

Transfer of property insured, 3-1085

Unincorporated bodies, 3-1060

BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS, *cont'd.***By-laws, *cont'd.***

- Unincorporated societies, 3-1063, 1064
- Unreasonable by-laws invalid, 3-1062
- Void by-laws, 3-1085
- Voting by proxy, 3-1061
- Waiver by officers, 3-1069
- Waiver of by-laws, 3-1083

Certificate (see *infra*, Forfeiture of membership), 3-1082

Certificate *prima facie* evidence of good standing, 3-1083

Certificates are insurance policies, 3-1082

Conflict between certificate and by-laws, 3-1083

Contracts and effects, 3-1083

Illustration of certificate, 3-1082

Charities and trusts for charitable uses:

Charities distinguished from, 3-1043

Charter and articles, 3-1048

Alteration, 3-1049

Amendment, 3-1049

Charter and articles closely scrutinized, 3-1050

Constitution, 3-1059

Constitution the fundamental law, 3-1059

Form and scope of insurance, 3-1048

General laws part of charter, 3-1049

Implied powers, 3-1049

In general, 3-1048

Members must take notice of laws of association, 3-1081

Power to legislate, 3-1049

Unincorporated associations, 3-1056

Amendment and repeal of articles, 3-1058

Determining rights and duties of members, 3-1056

Interference of courts, 3-1058

Long continued usage of members, 3-1057

Mutual fraternities and benefits, 3-1056

Mutual relief and benevolence, 3-1056

No articles of association, 3-1057

Power to change constitution, 3-1057

Property rights, 3-1058

Religious societies, 3-1059

When nature of association in question, 3-1057

Checks, 3-1101

Constitution, see *infra*, Charter and articles.

Construction of by-laws, see *infra*, By-laws.

Contract of insurance, 3-1080

Corporations, see *infra*, Incorporation.

Courts, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of courts.

Customs, 3-1082

De facto corporations, 3-1047

Definition, 3-1043

Delegation of authority, 3-1071

Disability, 3-1110

Dissolution, 3-1044

Drunkenness, see ALCOHOLISM, INTEMPERANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE).

Election of officers, 3-1070

Endowment insurance:

Existing authority, 3-1051

BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS, *cont'd.***Endowment insurance, *cont'd.***

Power to carry on endowment insurance, 3-1051

Estoppel, 3-1089

Exemptions from taxation (see EXEMPTIONS FROM TAXATION), 3-1043

Expulsion (see *infra*, Jurisdiction of courts), 3-1072

Benefits, 3-1074

Difference between forfeiture and expulsion, 3-1086

Endowments, 3-1074

For causes not specified, 3-1072

For specified causes, 3-1072

Notice and right to be heard, 3-1073

Power of officers, 3-1069

Property rights of members, 3-1074

Reasonableness of by-laws, 3-1063

Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.

Forfeiture of membership, 3-1086

Acceptances of arrears as waiver of forfeiture, 3-1090

Acceptance after death, 3-1091

Acceptance on condition, 3-1092

Actual payment and acceptance not always essential, 3-1092

Customary acceptance, 3-1091

Illustrations, 3-1091, 1092

In general, 3-1090

Knowledge of breach of condition, 3-1091

Payments on premium notes, 3-1092

Sending reinstatement notice, 3-1092

Unwarranted acceptance, 3-1091

Causes of forfeiture, 3-1087

Construction of by-laws, 3-1067

Declaration of forfeiture, 3-1087

Difference between forfeiture and expulsion, 3-1086

Effect upon certificate, 3-1088

Estoppel, 3-1089

Express waiver, 3-1088

General principles, 3-1086

Illustrations, 3-1088

Intention to waive, a question of fact, 3-1089

Necessity of affirmative action, 3-1086

Suicide, 3-1087

Waiver by subordinate lodge, 3-1090

Waiver of forfeiture, 3-1088

What constitutes waiver, 3-1089

Gambling contracts, 3-1047

Good standing, 14-1077

Governing officers, see *infra*, Officers.

Government (see *infra*, Charter and articles):

By-laws, see *infra*, By-laws.

Jurisdiction of the association, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of association.

Implied powers, 3-1049

Incorporation, 3-1047

Charter and articles, see *infra*, Charter and articles.

Compliance with general laws, 3-1049

Construction of statutes, 3-1054

De facto corporation, 3-1047

Distinction between insurance company and benevolent association, 3-1052

BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS, *cont'd.*

Incorporation, *cont'd.*

- Endowment insurance, 3-1051
- Foreign benevolent corporation, 3-1051
- General corporation laws, 3-1047
- General laws part of charter, 3-1049
- Profit, 3-1054
- Question of profit, 3-1054
- Special acts of incorporation, 3-1048
- Statutes favoring mutual benefit organizations, 3-1051
- Statutory provisions restricting insurance companies, 3-1050

Insanity, 3-1102

Insolvency, 3-1103

Insurance company and benevolent association distinguished, 3-1052

Intemperance, see ALCOHOLISM, INTEMPERANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE).

Interpretation of by-laws, see *infra*, By-laws.

Jurisdiction of association, 3-1071

- Board of directors, 3-1071
- Designated ruler, 3-1072
- Expulsion, see *infra*, Expulsion.
- General rule, 3-1071
- Power of majority, 3-1071
- Property rights of members, 3-1074
- Specially constituted tribunal, 3-1072
- Suspension, see *infra*, Suspension.

Jurisdiction of courts, 3-1075

- Associate remedy, 3-1076
- Expulsion, 3-1075
- Failure to appeal, 3-1076
- Illegal expulsion, 3-1075
- In general, 3-1075
- Interference with associate tribunals, 3-1075
- Manner of discipline, 3-1077
- Privileges, rights, and immunities generally, 3-1077
- Property rights, 3-1077
- Restoration to membership, 3-1077

Jurisdiction over beneficiaries, 3-1110

Jury and jury trial:

- Disqualification, 17-1132

Masons, see FREEMASONS.

Membership (see *infra*, Expulsion; Jurisdiction of courts; Suspension), 3-1078

- Admissions, 3-1078
- Beneficiary, a member, 3-1110
- By-laws considered as part of contract, 3-1085
- Certificate and by-laws conflicting, 3-1083
- Certificate or policy, 3-1082
- Certificate *prima facie* evidence of good standing, 3-1083
- Constitutional provisions, 3-1079
- Contract of insurance, 3-1080
- Contract of membership, 3-1080
- Customs, 3-1082
- Effect of contract, 3-1083
- Forfeiture of membership, see *infra*, Forfeiture of membership.
- Fraud on part of applicant, 3-1079
- Generally, 3-1078
- Internal regulations, 3-1084
- Irregular by-laws, 3-1085
- Jurisdiction of association, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of association.

BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS, *cont'd.*

Membership, *cont'd.*

- Nature of contract, 3-1080
- Notice of by-laws, 3-1081
- Notice of constitution, 3-1081
- Number of members limited, 3-1078
- Payment of benefits, 3-1085
- Power of association, 3-1083
- Power to regulate, 3-1078
- Retroactive by-laws, 3-1084
- Subsequent acts, 3-1084
- Void by-laws, 3-1085
- Waiver of rules by agents, 3-1083
- What the contract includes, 3-1081

Mortgage of property, 3-1085

Mutual aid associations, 3-1043

Mutual benefits, 3-1046

Mutual benefit societies, 3-1043

Mutual insurance, 3-1046

- Methods employed, 3-1046

Nature, 3-1045

Notice of assessment, 3-1096

- Dues payable periodically, 3-1096
- Mailing notice, 3-1098
- Necessity of notice, 3-1096
- Personal service, 3-1099
- Proper address, 3-1098
- Publication, 3-1098
- Question of fact, 3-1097
- Sufficiency of notice, 3-1097
- Waiver of notice, 3-1099
- When notice necessary, 3-1096
- When notice unnecessary, 3-1096

Notice of laws of association, 3-1081

Objects, 3-1045

Officers, 3-1068

- Acts in excess of authority, 3-1069
- Amotion, 3-1071
- Authority generally, 3-1068
- Election, 3-1070
- Expulsion, 3-1069
- Jurisdiction, 3-1071, 1072
- Personal liability, 3-1070
- Powers, 3-1068, 1069
- Suspension, 3-1069
- Waiver of by-laws, 3-1069
- Waiver of forfeiture, 3-1089, 1090

Organization, 3-1046

- Gambling insurance, 3-1047
- Methods, 3-1046
- Public policy, 3-1047
- Purpose, 3-1047
- When incorporated, see *infra*, Incorporation.
- When unincorporated, see *infra*, Unincorporated associations.

Origin, 3-1045

Partnership:

- Whether unincorporated association a partnership, 3-1056

Payment:

- Acceptance of arrears as waiver of forfeiture, see *infra*, Forfeiture of membership.

Payment of assessments, 3-1099

- Computation of time, 3-1101
- Excuse for nonpayment, 3-1102
- Extent of liability, 3-1100
- Mode of payment, 3-1100
- Nature of liability, 3-1099
- Payment by check, 3-1101

BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Payment of assessments, *cont'd.*
 - Sickness, 3-1103
 - Waiver, 3-1102
- Payment of benefits, 3-1085, 1108
 - Amount payable, 3-1111
 - Amount payable not contingent on assessment, 3-1111
 - Bill in equity, 3-1111
 - Disability, 3-1109, 1110
 - Generally, 3-1108
 - Jurisdiction over beneficiaries, 3-1110
 - Performance of condition precedent, 3-1109
 - Proof of death, 3-1109
 - Proof of disability or sickness, 3-1109
 - Refusal to levy assessment, 3-1111
 - Vested right, 3-1108
 - When beneficiary becomes entitled, 3-1108
- Policy, see *infra*, Certificate.
- Predominating feature, 3-1045
- Premium notes, 3-1103
 - Action on notes, 3-1106
 - Amount expressly limited, 3-1105
 - Amount of liability, 3-1104
 - Amount of note the limit of liability, 3-1105
 - Assignee of policy, 3-1104
 - Assignments of particular classes, 3-1104
 - Definition, 3-1103
 - Evidence of loss, 3-1105
 - Generally, 3-1103
 - Independent membership, 3-1103
 - Insolvency, 3-1103
 - Insufficient defenses, 3-1107
 - Liability, 3-1103
 - Measure of liability, 3-1105
 - Necessity for regular assessment, 3-1107
 - Period, 3-1106
 - Premium notes assignable, 3-1108
 - Subsequent assessments, 3-1106
 - Valid defenses, 3-1107
 - Withdrawal of membership, 3-1103
- Presumptions:
 - Absence raising presumption of death, 3-1109
- Profit, 3-1054
- Proof of death, 3-1109
- Proof of disability or sickness, 3-1109
- Public policy, 3-1047, 1061
- Reasonableness of *by-law*, see *infra*, *By-laws*.
- Religious societies, 3-1059
- Restraint of trade, 3-1047, 1061
- Retroactive *by-laws*, 3-1065
- Sickness, 3-1103, 1109
- Societies and clubs, see *infra*, Unincorporated associations.
- Statutes (see *infra*, Charter and articles; Incorporation), 3-1049
 - Benevolent and not speculative, 3-1053
 - Compliance with general laws, 3-1050
 - Construction of statutes, 3-1054
 - Distinction between insurance company and benevolent association, 3-1052
 - Favoring mutual benefit organizations, 3-1051
 - General law restricting insurance companies, 3-1050
 - General laws part of charter, 3-1049
 - Profit, 3-1054

BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Statutes, *cont'd.*
 - Question of profit, 3-1054
 - Statute enlarging powers of association, 3-1049
- Stock and produce exchanges, 26-806
- Suicide, 3-1087
 - Amendment of *by-law*, 3-1067
- Suspension (see *infra*, Jurisdiction of courts), 3-1072
 - Benefits, 3-1074
 - Endowments, 3-1074
 - For causes not specified, 3-1072
 - For specified causes, 3-1072
 - Notice and right to be heard, 3-1073
 - Power of officers, 3-1069
 - Property rights of members, 3-1074
- Time (computation of), 3-1101
- Tontine insurance, 28-247
- Transfer of property insured, 3-1085
- Unincorporated associations, 3-1055
 - Agency, 3-1056
 - Articles of association, see *infra*, Charter and articles.
 - Associate purposes, 3-1055
 - Incorporation the shield of individual liability, 3-1055
 - In general, 3-1055
 - Policy, 3-1055
 - Property rights, 3-1055
 - Purposes of adventure, 3-1055
 - Purposes of business, 3-1055
 - Purposes of profit, 3-1055
 - Purposes of trade, 3-1055
 - Whether partnerships, 3-1055
- Usages and customs, 3-1082
- Vested rights, 5-97
- Waiver, see *infra*, Forfeiture of membership.
- Waiver of notice, 3-1099
- BENZINE**, 4-1
 - Judicial notice, 17-910
- BEQUEATH — BEQUEST**, 4-1
 - See LEGACIES AND DEVISES.
 - Give and bequeath, 14-1070
- BEREFT**, 4-3
- BERME BANK**, 4-3
- BERRIES**, 4-3
- BESEECH**, 4-3
- BESET**, 4-3
- BESIDES**, 4-3
- BESOT**, 4-3
- BEST**, 4-3
 - Best appliances, 13-474
 - Best capacity, 30-1206
 - Best efforts, 24-1261
 - Best French plate glass, 30-1206
 - Best lumber, 30-1206
 - Best product of mill, 30-1206
- BEST EVIDENCE**, 4-3
- BESTIALITY**, 4-4
- BESTOW**:
 - Mechanics' liens, 20-340
- BET — BETTING**, 4-5; 14-666
 - See GAMBLING CONTRACTS; GAMING.
 - Gaming, 4-5; 14-666
 - Betting on elections not gaming, 14-667
- Lotteries:
 - Lottery and bet distinguished, 19-588
 - Wager, 4-6
- BETTER EQUITY**, 4-6

BETTERMENT, 4-7

See IMPROVEMENTS.

BETWEEN, 4-8

Among, 4-9
Boundaries, 4-805
Joint tenancy and tenancy in common, 4-11
Street railways, 27-34
Time (computation of), 4-9; 28-222

BEVERAGE, 4-11

BEYOND, 4-11

Below, 3-919

BEYOND A REASONABLE DOUBT, see
REASONABLE DOUBT.

BEYOND THE SEAS, 19-237

See LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.

Bigamy, 4-42

BIAS, 4-13

See JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

Justices of the peace, 18-41

Prejudice, 4-13

BIBLE (see HEARSAY EVIDENCE; PEDIGREE):

Schools, 25-30

BICYCLES, 4-15

Accident insurance, 4-32

As obstructions, 4-21

Fine and imprisonment, 4-22, 23

Municipality licensing bicycles on sidewalk, 4-22

Ordinance imposing fine, 4-22

Baggage, 4-30

Bells, 4-29

Bridges:

Riding on bridges, 4-23

Carriage, 4-16; 5-151

Car tracks:

Riding on car tracks, 4-24

Contributory negligence:

Contributory negligence of wheelman, 4-19

Duty to use moderate speed, 4-29

Frightening horses, 4-28

Highway:

Legal status of the bicycle on the highway, 4-16

Horses:

Frightening horses, 4-28

Introductory, 4-15

Lamps, 4-29

Law of the road, 4-25; 18-582

English rule, 4-27

Illustration, 4-26

Overtaking and passing, 4-28

Qualification of rule, 4-27

United States, 4-25

Leaving wheel in street, 4-25

Legal status of the bicycle on the highway, 4-16

Development of the doctrine, 4-17

Present doctrine, 4-16

License, 4-23

Locomotive, 4-17

Meeting other travelers, 4-25

Municipal corporations, 4-17, 18, 20

Occupation, business, and privilege tax, 4-31, 32

Overtaking, 4-28

Passing, 4-28

Property, 4-30

Riding on sidewalks, 4-30; 27-166

General rule, 4-20

Ordinances, 4-20, 21

Sidewalks, see *infra*, Riding on sidewalks.

BICYCLES, *cont'd.*

Speed:

Duty to use moderate speed, 4-29

Street, 27-166

Leaving wheel in street, 4-25

Street railways:

Injuries to bicyclists, 27-89

Riding on car tracks, 4-24

Streets and sidewalks, 27-166

Sunday, 4-19

Taxation, 4-31

Toll, 4-30; 29-24

Transportation, 4-30

Turnpikes:

Payment of toll, 4-30

Use of highway, 4-18

Contributory negligence, 4-19

Duty of municipality, 4-18

Duty of *quasi* municipality, 4-19

Riding on sidewalks, see *infra*, Riding on sidewalks.

Riding on Sunday, 4-19

Right to safe roads, 4-18

Vehicles, 4-16; 29-581

BID — BIDDING, 4-32

See AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS; ILLEGAL CONTRACTS; JUDICIAL SALES.

Partition, 21-1167

Railroad securities, see RAILROAD SECURITIES.

Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

BIDDER:

Lowest bidder, 19-599

Responsible bidder, 24-839

BIENNIAL, 4-23

BIENS, 4-33; 14-1080

See GOODS.

BIG, 4-33

BIGAMY, 4-34

Absence for statutory period, 4-45

Defendant's knowledge of absent party's life, 4-46

What defendant must prove, 4-46

What prosecution must prove, 4-45

Accessories, 4-48

Admissions, 4-43

Adultery:

Bigamy distinguished from adultery, 4-35

Advice of counsel, 4-41

Bastardy, 3-872, 873

Beyond the seas, 4-42

Canonical offense, 4-35

Circumstantial evidence, 4-43

Cohabitation, 4-48

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Constitutional laws:

Acts of Congress, 4-36

Death:

Absence for statutory period, 4-41, 45

Conflicting presumptions of life and innocence, 4-45

Defendant's knowledge of absent party's life, 4-46

What defendant must prove, 4-46

What prosecution must prove, 4-45

Belief in death of absent consort, 4-40

First husband or wife, 4-36

Presumption of death from abandonment, 4-38

Defenses:

Advice of counsel, 4-41

BIGAMY, cont'd.Defenses, *cont'd.*

Belief in death of absent consort, see *infra*, Presumptions.

Belief in legal divorce, 4-41

Divorce from first husband or wife, see *infra*, Divorce from first husband or wife.

Mistake of law, 4-41

Religious belief, 4-41

Definition, 4-35

Divorce:

Belief in legal divorce, 4-41

Charge of bigamy, 9-799

Evidence, 4-45

Divorce from first husband or wife, 4-36

Divorce is a defense, 4-36

English law as to foreign divorce, 4-37

Fraud or want of jurisdiction, 4-37

Guilty party remarrying, 4-37

When divorce must be obtained, 4-37

Duress, 4-39

Elements of the offense, 4-36

Intent, see *infra*, Intent.

Prior marriage, see *infra*, Prior marriage.

Subsequent marriage, see *infra*, Subsequent marriage.

Evidence (see *infra*, Presumptions; Witnesses):

Absence for statutory period, 4-45

Conflicting presumptions of life and innocence, 4-45

Defendant's knowledge of absent party's life, 4-46

What defendant must prove, 4-46

What prosecution must prove, 4-45

Divorce, 4-45

Identity, 4-47

Marriage, 4-42

Admissions, 4-43

Circumstantial evidence, 4-43

Clergyman, 4-42

Foreign marriages, 4-44

License, 4-42

Prior marriage, 4-42

Prior marriage proved, 4-42

Records, 4-42

Witnesses, 4-42, 45

Fear, 4-39

Fornication:

Bigamy distinguished from fornication,

13-1122

History, 4-35

Identity, 4-47

Infants, 16-264

Intent, 4-40

Advice of counsel, 4-41

Belief in death of absent consort, 4-40

Belief in legal divorce, 4-41

General rule, 4-40

Mistake of law, 4-41

Religious belief, 4-41

Libel and slander:

Charge of bigamy, 18-878

License, 4-42

Limitation of actions, 4-42

Marriage (see *infra*, Evidence; Prior marriage; Subsequent marriage):

Presumption against bigamy, 19-1206, 1207

BIGAMY, cont'd.Marriage, *cont'd.*

Validity of bigamous marriage:

Marriage, see MARRIAGE.

Mistake of law, 4-41

Origin, 4-35

Place of former marriage, 4-38

Place of subsequent marriage, 4-39

Polygamy, 4-35

Acts of Congress, 4-36

Presumptions:

Absence for statutory period, 4-41, 45

Conflicting presumptions of life and innocence, 4-45

Defendant's knowledge of absent party's life, 4-46

What defendant must prove, 4-46

What prosecution must prove, 4-45

Belief in death of absent consort, 4-40

Presumption of death from abandonment, 4-38

Prior marriage, 4-36

Abandonment, 4-38

Ceremony, 4-37

Conflict of laws, 4-38

Death of first husband or wife, 4-36

Divorce from first husband or wife, see *infra*, Divorce from first husband or wife.

Effect of place of prior marriage, 4-38

Evidence, 4-42

Former slaves, 4-38

Marriage between aunt and nephew, 4-38

Person who solemnized marriage, 4-37

Presumption of death from abandonment, 4-38

Prior marriage must be valid, 4-37

Solemnization of marriage, 4-37

Subsisting prior marriage, 4-36

Three marriages, 4-38

Validity of prior marriage, 4-37

Voidable marriage, 4-38

When prior marriage valid, 4-37

Private international law:

Divorce, 4-37

Place of prior marriage, 4-38

Place of subsequent marriage, 4-39

Records, 4-42, 43, 45

Religious belief, 4-41

Second marriage, see *infra*, Subsequent marriage.

Solemnization of marriage, 4-37

Statutes (see *infra*, Presumptions), 4-35

Acts of Congress, 4-36

Early statutes, 4-35

English statutes in the United States, 4-35

State statutes, 4-36

Statutes in the United States, 4-36

Subsequent marriage, 4-38

Completion of offense, 4-39

Effect of place of subsequent marriage, 4-39

Marriage contracted through fear, 4-39

Meaning of the word marries, 4-39

Parties incompetent, 4-39

Second marriage an essential element, 4-38

What constitutes subsequent marriage, 4-39

BIGAMY, cont'd.

United States, see infra, Polygamy.

Unlawful cohabitation, 4-48

Witnesses, 4-42, 44, 45, 46; 30-956, 968

First husband or wife, 4-46

Second husband or wife, 4-47

BIG WITH CHILD, 4-33

BIJOU, 4-49

BILAN, 4-49

BILATERAL, 4-49

BILGED, 4-49

BILGING, see MARINE INSURANCE.

BILL, 1-575; 4-49

See STATUTES.

Law, 18-570

Waybill, 30-440

BILL AND NOTE BROKERS, 4-51

Definition, 4-51, 961

Principal disclosed, 4-51

Rights and liabilities, 4-51

Undisclosed principal, 4-51

BILLA VERA, 4-54

BILLBOARDS:

Police power, 22-924

BILL DE BENE ESSE, see BILL TO TAKE TESTIMONY DE BENE ESSE.

BILLIARDS, 4-54; 14-704, 710

See GAMING; GAMING HOUSES.

Gaming houses, 14-700

Nuisances, 14-701

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-810

Police power, 22-932.

BILL IN EQUITY:

Premises, 22-1176

BILL OBLIGATORY, 4-56

BILL OF ATTAINDER, 3-248; 4-56

Impeachment, 15-1062

BILL OF COSTS, 4-56

BILL OF DISCOVERY, 4-57

BILL OF EXCEPTIONS, 4-57

Judge:

Settlement and signature of bills of exceptions, 17-722

Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.

BILL OF HEALTH, 4-58

BILL OF INTERPLEADER, 4-58

BILL OF LADING, see BILLS OF LADING.

BILL OF PAINS AND PENALTIES, 3-248

See BILL OF ATTAINDER.

BILL OF PARTICULARS, 4-58

BILL OF PEACE, 4-58; 22-638

BILL OF REVIEW, 4-59

Final judgments and decrees, 13-43

Decrees attacked by bill of review or original bill for fraud, 13-32

BILL OF REVIVOR, 4-59

BILL OF REVIVOR AND SUPPLEMENT, 4-59

BILL OF RIGHTS, 4-59

See CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.

BILL OF SALE, see BILLS OF SALE.

BILL PAYABLE, 4-60

BILL QUIA TIMET, 4-60

BILL RECEIVABLE, 4-60

BILLS OF CREDIT, 4-57, 61

See BANK NOTES; CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT; LETTERS OF CREDIT.

Bank notes, 3-772

Constitutional prohibition, 4-61

Bills of bank chartered by state, 4-63

BILLS OF CREDIT, cont'd.

Constitutional prohibition, *cont'd.*

Contracts, 4-63

Coupons, 4-62

Illustrations, 4-62, 63

In general, 4-61

Municipal securities, 21-33

Power of Congress, 4-62

Promissory note which has for its consideration a bill of credit, 4-62

What constitutes bills of credit, 4-62

Where two or more states together issue bills of credit, 4-61

Coupons, 4-62; 8-2

Definition, 4-61

Municipal securities, 21-33

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, 4-65

See ACCOMMODATION PAPER; BILLS OF LADING; LIMITATION OF ACTIONS; ORDERS.

Abscending maker or acceptor, 4-450

Absolute acceptance, see infra, Qualified and conditional acceptances.

Acceptance, 4-207

Absolute acceptance, see infra, Qualified and conditional acceptances.

Acceptances *supra* protest or for honor, 4-232

Acceptor's liability, see infra, Liability of drawee and acceptor of a bill.

Definition, 4-207

Delivery, 4-265

General principles, 4-208

Holder's right to demand absolute acceptance, 4-208

Implied and constructive acceptances, see infra, Implied and constructive acceptances.

Liability, see infra, Liability of drawee and acceptor of a bill.

Must be for the payment of money, 4-213

Notice of qualified acceptance, 4-397

Obligation of drawee to accept, 4-469

Parol evidence, 4-474

Part acceptance, 4-228

Presentment for acceptance, see infra, Presentment for acceptance.

Promise to accept, see infra, Promises to accept.

Qualified and conditional acceptances, see infra, Qualified and conditional acceptances.

Question of law, 4-208

Redelivery, 4-212

Revocation, 4-212

Statute of frauds, 4-244; 29-911

Supra protest, 4-232

Time of acceptance, see infra, Time of acceptance.

Verbal acceptance, see infra, Written and verbal acceptances.

When the contract of acceptance is complete, 4-212

Acceptance is contract of place where name written, 4-212

Necessity for redelivery to holder, 4-212

Redelivery unnecessary, 4-213

Revocable until redelivery, 4-212

Who may accept, 4-210

Acceptance by adopted name, 4-210

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Acceptance, *cont'd.*****Who may accept, *cont'd.***

Acceptance by agent, 4-211

Acceptance by successor of official, 4-210

Acceptance must be by drawee, 4-210

Acceptance *supra* protest or for honor, 4-232

Alternative address, 4-211

More than one acceptor, 4-211

Where several drawees are named, 4-211

Written and verbal acceptances (see *infra*, Written and verbal acceptances):

Statute of frauds, 4-244

Acceptor, see *infra*, Liability of drawee and acceptor of a bill.

Accommodation paper, see ACCOMMODATION PAPER.

Accord and satisfaction:

Part payment, 1-416, 417

Accounts:

Direction to place to account, 4-137

Giving bill or note as admission, 1-447

Notes for balance settled, 1-459

Actions, see *infra*, Holder's right of action and proof thereof.**Act of God:**

Performance of conditions, 4-231

Address, 4-415

Inaccuracies and omissions, 4-415

Inaccuracy immaterial where notice received, 4-416

Notice of dishonor, 4-415

Particularity of address required, 4-415

Place of address, 4-415

Where address follows address designated by party, 4-416

Address of letters, 1-609

Admissions (see ADMISSIONS), 1-671, 718

Aged persons, 4-329

Agency:

Acceptance, 4-211

Accommodation paper, 1-1034

Agent as payee and indorser, 1-1047

Authority of agent to collect or receive notes, drafts, and checks, 1-1027

Authority of agent to indorse, 1-1030

Authority of agent to manage business or property and execute notes, 1-1025

Authority of agent to purchase or execute negotiable notes, 1-1022

Authority strictly pursued, 1-1033

Dealing with agent's notes as ratification, 1-1201

Delegation of authority, 1-979

Delivery by agent, 4-264

Express power, 1-1032

Filling up indorsement, 4-272

Fraudulent diversion by agent, 4-335

Implied power, 1-1032

Liability of undisclosed principal, 1-1141

Must be for benefit of principal, 1-1034

Name, 1-1042

Agent as payee and indorser, 1-1047

Bank officers, 1-1049

Consideration moving to principal, 1-1043

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Agency, *cont'd.*****Name, *cont'd.***

Corporate seal, 1-1047

Descriptio personæ, 1-1023

Name of principal printed on instrument, 1-1047

Principal impliedly disclosed, 1-1047

Signature followed by official designation, 1-1043

Signature in agent's name, 1-1044

Signature in principal's name, 1-1046

Undisclosed principal, 1-1046

When agent bound, when principal bound, 1-1042

Notice of dishonor by agent, 4-409

Notice of dishonor to agent, 4-413

Notice to agents, 4-306

Parol appointment, 1-956

Parol evidence, 1-1052

Action between original parties, 1-1052

Action by *bona fide* holder, 1-1054

Instrument not indicating principal, 1-1053

Parol evidence not admissible to discharge agent, 1-1053

When parol evidence admissible, 1-1052

Presentment for payment, 4-356

Restrictive indorsement, 1-1177

Right of action of agent where negotiable instrument is indorsed in blank to agent for collection, 1-1164

Right of action where paper is made payable to agents, 1-1163

Strict interpretation, 1-1033

Time of giving notice of dishonor, 4-434, 435

To draw and indorse negotiable instruments, 1-1032

Undisclosed principal maintaining action, 1-1171

Waiver, 4-454

Wife as agent, 4-170

Aliens, see ALIENS.

Allonge, 2-150; 4-259

Alteration of instruments, 2-190

Adding or removing memoranda, 4-142

Alteration by stranger, 2-214

Bona fide purchasers of negotiable instruments, 2-193

By promisor in note, 2-217

Consent of one of the makers, 2-209

Consent of parties, 2-206

Correction of mistakes, 2-211

Fraudulent alteration, 4-332

Instruments fraudulently altered, 4-332

Recovery on original consideration, 2-201

Right to strike out indorsements, 4-279

Ambiguous instruments, 4-122

Amount (see *infra*, Certain in amount):

Expression of amount, 4-130

Amount left blank, 4-130

"Dollars," 4-131

General rule, 4-130

Marginal figures, 4-130

Omission of words expressing denomination of figures, 4-131

Volume XXXI.

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Amount, *cont'd.***Expression of amount, *cont'd.*

"Sterling," 4-131

Variance between amount in body and margin, 4-130

Notice of dishonor, 4-418

Parol contemporaneous conditions as to amount, 4-149

Parol evidence to show mistake, 4-153

Parol stipulations for additions and deductions from amount expressed, 4-149

Amount of acceptance:

Acceptance of part, 4-228

Amount of recovery, 4-345

Against remote parties, 4-345

By transferee for less than face value, 4-345

Fraudulent or illegal instrument, 4-346

Full face value recoverable, 4-346

Immediate transferrer, 4-347

In case of want or failure of consideration, 4-345

Non-negotiable notes, 4-347

Pledgee, 4-347

Want or failure of consideration does not limit the recovery, 4-347

Approved paper, 2-520

Arrival of ship, 4-85

"As per advice," 4-137

Assignments, 2-1009, 1062

Bill of exchange as an equitable assignment, 2-1062

Bill of exchange as assignment *pro tanto*, 2-1072

Bill of exchange when accepted, 2-1062

Bill of exchange when not accepted, 2-1062

Delivery, see *infra*, Negotiation and assignment by delivery.

Draft as evidence of assignment, 2-1064

Indorser of negotiable note not an assignor, 2-1011

Indorsement, 2-1009

Indorsement in the form of assignment, 4-479

Non-negotiable instruments, 4-479

Separate writing without indorsement of delivery on bill, 2-1058

Where a particular fund for reimbursement is designated, 2-1063

Assigns, see *infra*, Words of negotiability.**At:**

Drawee's name preceded by "at," 4-123

Attachment, 4-282, 307

Attestation, 4-138

General rule, 4-138

Proof by subscribing witness, 4-138

Statutes, 4-138

Statutes providing longer period for suit on attested note, 4-138

When proof by subscribing witness not essential, 4-138

Where maker signs by mark, 4-138

Attorney and client, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.**Attorney's fees and costs of collection, 4-98**

Agreement for penalty, 4-101

Argument against negotiability, 4-101

Argument for negotiability, 4-100

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Attorney's fees and costs of collection, *cont'd.***

Doctrine of non-negotiability, 4-100

Effect of stipulation, 4-98

How recoverable, 4-103

Not conclusive in amount, 4-102

Public policy, 4-101

Stipulation available to holder, 4-99

Stipulation enforceable, 4-99

Stipulation held valid, 4-102

Stipulation void, 4-99

Usurious, 4-102

Validity of stipulation, 4-101

Whether the provision for attorney's fees affects negotiability, 4-98

Authority of parties, see *infra*, Parties.*Bad faith*, see *infra*, Holder.**Bail in civil cases:**

Indorser or drawer of bill in suit as bail, 3-602

Plaintiff taking bill of exchange from defendant, 3-636

Banknotes (see BANK NOTES), 4-107*Bankrupts*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.**Banks and banking (see BANKS' AND BANKING):**

Hour of presentment, 4-370, 371

Instruments negotiable at designated bank, 4-135

Notice to bank officer, 4-307

Notice to drawee or maker that paper is in bank, 4-360

Presumption in favor of presence in bank of note or bill, 4-362

Statutes as to notes payable to banks, 4-132

Bearer (see *infra*, Indorsement; Words of negotiability), 3-903; 4-78

Fictitious payee equivalent to bearer, 4-115

Indorsement of instrument payable to bearer, 4-478

Negotiation, see *infra*, Negotiation and assignment by delivery.*Bills of credit*, see BILLS OF CREDIT.**Bill of exchange, 476**

Analogy between bills and notes, 4-79

Non-negotiable bills, 4-80

Origin, 4-79

Bills of lading:

Contents, 4-513

Blanks:*Indorsement in blank*, see *infra*, Indorsement.

Instruments delivered in blank and completed fraudulently, 4-337

Amount in excess of agreement, 4-337

Authority to fill blanks in general, 4-337

Bona fide holder, 4-337Existing authority no defense against *bona fide* holder, 4-337

Filling interest blank, 4-338

Holder with notice, 4-338

Illustrations, 4-338

Signature on blank paper, 4-339

Negotiation, see *infra*, Negotiation and assignment by delivery.

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Blanks, *cont'd.*

Right of action on note indorsed in blank, 4-342

Bohemian oats and Red Lion wheat notes, 4-192

Bona fide holder (see *infra*, Fraud; Holder): Drunkards, 4-165.

Lunatic's paper, 4-164

Maker estopped to deny fictitious character of payee, 4-117

Bona fide purchasers, see *infra*, Holder; see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.*Bought and sold* notes, see BOUGHT AND SOLD NOTES.*Brokers*, see BILL AND NOTE BROKERS.

Building and loan associations:

Buying and selling commercial paper, 4-1016

Executing commercial paper, 4-1024

Officers, 4-1016

Burden of proof (see *infra*, Presumptions in holder's favor and burden of proof): Consideration, 4-200

Existence of other paper to which notice of dishonor might apply, 4-420

Knowledge of laches, 4-465

Performance of conditions, 4-232

Unstamped instrument, 4-161

Business hours, 5-77

Canada, 10-87

Cancellation, 4-503

Discharge, 4-503

Mistake, 4-504

Cancellation of indorsement, 4-280

Capacity of parties, see *infra*, Parties.

Cash, 5-759

Certain in amount, 4-95

Amount as interest on definite sum, 4-95

Amount expressed by reference to bill for merchandise, 4-95

Attorney's fees, 4-98

Capability of being ascertained, 4-95

Costs of collection, 4-98

Exchange, 4-96

General principles, 4-95

Increase of interest after maturity, 4-98

Memorandum rendering certain, 4-95

Payable with exchange, 4-96

Provision for exchange without more, 4-97

Stipulation for definite attorney's fees, 4-102

Stipulation for exchange destroys negotiability, 4-96

Sum certain plus indefinite charges, 4-96

Sum indefinite, 4-96

Certain in time, 4-90

After marriage or majority, 4-91

Bills payable when in funds, 4-91

Contingency as to time, 4-91

Event which must happen sooner or later, 4-92

Expressions interpreted to mean reasonable time, 4-92

General principles, 4-90

Happening of uncertain event, 4-91

Note payable at or after death, 4-92

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Certain in time, *cont'd.*

Notes payable at day certain or on happening of some event, 4-93

Notes payable in instalments, 4-90

Payment by instalments, 4-94

Payment ultimately certain, 4-92

Provisions which may extend time, 4-94

When in funds from certain source, 4-91

When maker may extend time indefinitely, 4-91

Whole amount due on failure of interest, 4-94

Whole amount to be due on failure of instalment, 4-94

Certainty of parties, 4-108

Certainty of payment, 4-84

Ambiguous reference to agreement, 4-86
Amount, see *infra*, Certain in amount.

Bill must carry whole credit of drawer, 4-84

Bills or notes must be such at inception, 4-84

Certain in amount, see *infra*, Certain in amount.

Certain in fact, 4-84

Certain in time, see *infra*, Certain in time.

Collateral security, 4-85

Conditional instruments as contracts, 4-84

Conditional promises, 4-84

Contingent instruments, 4-85

Expression of condition necessarily implied, 4-86

Illustrations of notes payable upon condition, 4-85

Illustrations of notes to be void upon condition, 4-85

In general, 4-84

Instrument subject to conditions of another agreement, 4-86

No contingency other than failure of credit allowed, 4-84

On arrival of ship, 4-85

Particular fund, 4-87

Drafts on account of particular funds, 4-87

General rule, 4-87

Illustrations, 4-87

Order to pay over certain funds, 4-88

Words which refer to whole estate of maker, 4-88

Reference to method of reimbursement or payment, 4-88

Method of drawee's reimbursement or payment, 4-88

Source of maker's expected means of payment indicated, 4-89

Test, 4-89

Statement of consideration, 4-89

Executory consideration, 4-90

Note conditioned upon realization of executory consideration, 4-90

Whether statement of consideration affects negotiability, 4-89

Time, see *infra*, Certain in time.

Volume XXXI.

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Certificates of deposit, see **CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT**.

Certificates of protest, see *infra*, **Protest**.

Checks, see **CHECKS**.

Choses in action, 6-4, 5

City, see *infra*, **Foreign bills**.

Clauses, see *infra*, **Orderly parts and special clauses in bills and notes**.

Clearing house, see **CLEARING HOUSE**.

Collateral agreements, 4-124

Ancillary provisions as to payment, 4-126

Authority to confess judgment, 4-126

Deposit of security, 4-127

General principles, 4-124

Instruments encumbered with collateral stipulations, 4-124

Memorandum of collateral agreement, 4-143

Multiplication of independent provisions, 4-125

Note given as set-off, 4-125

Notes for chattels—vendor retaining title, 4-127

Power of sale at maturity, 4-127

Provision by which note may be declared due before maturity, 4-127

Waiver of exemptions, 4-126

Waiver of valuation laws, 4-126

Collateral for contemporaneously contracted debt, 4-289

Bill or note of third person, 4-290

Bona fide holder, 4-289

In general, 4-289

Collateral for pre-existing debt, 4-290

Debt of third person, 4-297

New consideration at time of transfer, 4-296

Pre-existing debt a valuable consideration, 4-290

Right of holder against subsequent attaching creditor of payee, 4-295

Where some new and valuable consideration passes, 4-295

Where the holder is holder for value, 4-290

Collateral security, see *infra*, **Pledge and collateral security**.

Collections (see **BANKS AND BANKING**; see *infra*, **Attorney's fees and costs of collection**):

Notice of dishonor by agents for collection, 4-410

Parol evidence to show that indorsement was for collection, 4-487

Restrictive indorsement, 4-274

Time of giving notice of dishonor, 4-434, 435

Commission merchants, see **FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS**.

Competency of party to negotiable instrument to impeach its validity, see **WITNESSES**.

Compromise:

Compromise of suits and claims as consideration, 4-188

Conditional acceptance, see *infra*, **Qualified and conditional acceptances**.

Conditional delivery, 4-204

Instrument delivered conditionally and fraudulently circulated, 4-335

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Conditional delivery, *cont'd.*

Parol evidence, 4-487

Conditional indorsement, see *infra*, **Indorsement**.

Conditional sales:

Payment by note, 6-456

Conditions, see *infra*, **Certainty of payment; Contingency; Qualified and conditional acceptances; Separate written and oral agreements**.

Confession of judgment:

Whether authority to confess judgment affects negotiability, 4-126

Conflict of laws, see **PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW**.

Consideration (see *infra*, **Debt**), 4-135, 186
Amount of recovery, see *infra*, **Amount of recovery**.

Becoming surety or guarantor after delivery of note, 6-693

Burden of proof, 4-200, 325; 6-763

Cancellation or surrender of note of third person, 4-188

Collateral for pre-existing debt, see *infra*, **Collateral for pre-existing debt**.

Conditional instruments, 4-84

Debts barred by statute of limitations, 4-189

Debts discharged by bankruptcy, 4-189

Delivery, 4-194

Donor's own note a mere promise, 4-194

Effect of signing or indorsing after negotiation, 4-186

Entire want of consideration, 4-193

Exchange of promissory notes, 6-728

Executory consideration, 4-90

Extension of time, 4-188

Extension of time upon debt as a consideration for, 6-746

Failure of consideration, 4-193

Forbearance, 4-188

Gifts of bills and notes, 4-194

Good considerations, 4-189

Illegal, immoral, and fraudulent considerations, see *infra*, **Illegal, immoral, and fraudulent considerations**.

Illustrations, 4-188

Inadequacy of consideration, 4-189

Instrument need not express consideration, 4-135

Irregular indorser, 6-687

Liability upon bills and notes as consideration, 6-709

Meaning of phrase "value received," 4-136

Missouri statute, 4-136

Moral considerations, 4-189

Natural love and affection, 4-189

Necessity of consideration, 4-186

Nominal consideration as evidence of bad faith, 4-302

Non-negotiable notes import a consideration, 4-80

Note conditioned upon realization of executory consideration, 4-90

Notice, 4-305

Notice of dishonor to fix liability of person not party to paper, but liable on the consideration, 4-408

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Consideration, *cont'd.*

- Overdue paper, 4-314
 - Parol agreement that note should be conditioned on return or failure of consideration, 4-148
 - Parol evidence, 4-199
 - Parol evidence of consideration, 6-765
 - Partial failure, 4-195
 - Partial failure of consideration as a defense to bills and notes, 6-791
 - Breach of warranty, 6-793, 794
 - English rule as to unliquidated damages, 6-791
 - Fraud in sale, 6-792
 - Liquidated damages, 6-791
 - Partial failure of title, 6-792
 - Partial failure of title to land, 6-793
 - Rule in the United States, 6-792
 - Partial want, 4-195
 - Patent-right notes, 4-136
 - Presumption, 4-186; 6-762
 - Production of *prima facie* evidence of consideration, 6-763
 - Proof of want or failure of consideration, 4-325
 - Restrictive indorsement, 4-273
 - Services, 4-188
 - Stamps, 4-162
 - Sufficiency of consideration, 4-188
 - Total failure, 4-195
 - Total want of consideration, 4-193
 - Waiver, 4-457
 - Want of consideration, 4-193
 - Warranty against illegal consideration, 4-482
 - When want or failure of consideration may be shown, 4-196
 - Acceptance after transfer, 4-199
 - Between drawer and acceptor, 4-197
 - Between immediate parties, 4-196
 - Between indorsee and immediate indorser, 4-197
 - Between payee and maker, 4-197
 - Consideration given by intermediate party, 4-198
 - Consideration may not be inquired into between remote parties, 4-198
 - Fraud upon acceptor does not affect rights of payee, 4-199
 - Original parties, 4-196
 - Payee and acceptor remote parties, 4-199
 - Proof of real relation of parties, 4-197
 - Remote parties, 4-198
 - Remote party who has notice, 4-198
 - Whether statement of consideration affects negotiability, 4-89
- Conspiracy:**
- Fraudulently combining to procure the acceptance of a bill of exchange, 6-855
- Constitutional law:**
- Patent-right notes, 4-137
 - Stamp acts, 4-160
- Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation.**

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Constructive acceptances, see *infra*, Implied and constructive acceptances.**
- Contemporaneous agreements, see *infra*, Liability of drawer and indorsers.**
- Contemporary writings, see *infra*, Separate written and oral agreements.**
- Contingency (see *infra*, Separate written and oral agreements):**
 - Memorandum introducing contingency, 4-141
 - Parol contemporary agreement that payment should be contingent, 4-147
- Contracts, see *infra*, Acceptance.**
- Contracts evidenced by bill or note, 4-81**
 - Capacity and authority of parties, see *infra*, Parties.
 - Consideration, see *infra*, Consideration.
 - Execution of the instruments, see *infra*, Execution of the instrument.
 - Formal essentials, see *infra*, Formal essentials.
 - Memoranda on bills or notes, see *infra*, Memoranda on bills and notes.
 - Order or promise and special clauses in bills and notes, see *infra*, Order or promise; Orderly parts and special clauses in bills and notes.
 - Separate writing and oral agreements, see *infra*, Separate writings and oral agreements.
 - Sets of foreign bills, 4-155
 - Stamps, see *infra*, Stamps.
- Contribution and exoneration, 7-359**
- Corporations, see CORPORATIONS; see *infra*, Ultra vires.**
- Costs, 4-348**
- Costs of collection, see *infra*, Attorney's fees and costs of collection.**
- Counterfeiting, 7-881**
- Counties:**
 - Capacity to take bonds, notes, etc., by assignment, 7-934
- County commissioners, 7-991**
- Coupled with collateral agreements, see *infra*, Collateral agreements.**
- Coupons, see COUPONS.**
- Cross-bills or notes, see ACCOMMODATION PAPER.**
- Currency, 4-106**
- Currency and current funds distinguished, 4-107**
- Damages, 4-348**
 - Charges, 4-348
 - Costs, 4-348
 - Interest, 4-348
 - Measure of damages arising from drawer's failure to accept, 4-470
 - Protest charges, 4-348
 - Re-exchange*, see EXCHANGE OR RE-EXCHANGE.
- Date (see *infra*, Certain in time), 4-128**
 - Acceptance, 4-215
 - Antedated, 4-129
 - Bills and notes presumed to be made on day of date, 8-731
 - Date not essential to validity, 8-728
 - Expression of date of making, 4-128
 - How far expressed date conclusive, 4-128
 - Indorsement, 4-281

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Date, *cont'd.***

- Instrument dated on Sunday, 4-129
- May be antedated or postdated, 8-728
- Not essential, 4-128
- Notice of dishonor, 4-415
- Parol evidence, 4-153
- Position of date on paper, 4-128
- Postdated, 4-129
- Presumptions, 4-215
 - Bills and notes presumed to be made on day of date, 8-731
 - Indorsement without date, 8-731
- Presumptions of transference at date, 4-319
- Where no date is expressed, 4-128

Days of grace, see DAYS OF GRACE.

Death:

- Death of maker or acceptor as excuse for demand and notice, 4-468
- Note payable at or after death, 4-92
- Notice of dishonor where holder is dead, 4-409
- Notice of dishonor where party to be notified is dead, 4-410

Death of drawer, 4-209

- Liability of acceptor, 4-474
- Obligation to accept, 4-470

Debentures, see DEBENTURES.

Debt:

- Collateral for contemporaneously contracted debt, 4-289
- Collateral for pre-existing debt*, see *infra*, Collateral for pre-existing debt.
- Payment of contemporaneously contracted debt, 4-284
- Payment of pre-existing debt*, see *infra*, Payment of pre-existing debt.

Declarations:

- Waiver, 4-454

Defenses, see *infra*, Overdue paper.

Definition, 4-76

- Bill of exchange, 4-76
- Conditional acceptances, 4-224
- Negotiability, 4-77
- Promissory note, 4-77
- Qualified acceptances, 4-224

***Del credere* agency:**

- Worthless bill of exchange, 9-187, 188

Delivery, 4-201

- Bill negotiated to person other than payee, 4-202
- Bills and notes executed or delivered on Sunday, 4-203
- Conditional delivery, 4-204
 - Conditional delivery to promisee, 4-205
 - Delivery upon condition is effectual, 4-204
 - Formal delivery in escrow, 4-204
 - Note invalid until condition happens, 4-205
 - Notes given by surety to maker to obtain additional security, 4-206
- Essential to validity of bill or note, 4-201
- Execution includes, 4-200
- Illustrations, 4-203
- Inchoate bill or note, 4-207

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Delivery, *cont'd.***

- Indorsement*, see *infra*, Indorsement.
- Instruments never delivered, 4-330
- Incomplete instrument, 4-331
- Negligence, 4-332
- View that a *bona fide* holder may recover, 4-330
- Lex loci contractus*, 4-204.
- Liability of transferrer by delivery*, see *infra*, Liability of transferrer by delivery.
- Meaning of delivery, 4-202
- Negotiation and assignment by delivery*, see NEGOTIATION AND ASSIGNMENT BY DELIVERY.
- Parol evidence to show time, 4-204
- Partnership note, 4-204
- Presumption as to place of delivery, 4-204
- Proof of intent, 4-202
- Revocable until delivery, 4-201
- Takes effect after delivery, 4-203
- What is sufficient delivery, 4-202

Demand (see *infra*, Presentment for payment):

- Contracts to pay in specific articles, 9-201, 202
- Liability for failure to make demands, 21-573
- Maturity of paper payable at sight or on demand, 4-248

Demand bills and notes:

- Days of grace, 4-368
- Presentment for acceptance, 4-348
- Presentment for payment, 4-354
- Time of presentment for payment, 4-363, 364
- Time of presentment for payment of sight draft, 4-365
- When right of action accrues, 4-343

Destruction of bill, see *infra*, Implied and constructive acceptances.

Diligence required of holder, 4-348

- Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice*, see *infra*, Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice.

Notice of dishonor, see *infra*, Notice of dishonor.

Presentment for acceptance, see *infra*, Presentment for acceptance.

Presentment for payment, see *infra*, Presentment for payment.

Protest, see *infra*, Protest.

Discharge (see *infra*, Payment), 4-495

- Discharge of indorsers as sureties, 4-505
- Discharge of parties to a bill or note, 4-495
- Joint parties, 4-506
- Merger, 4-504
- Nature and method of discharge, 4-495
- Operation of law, 4-504

Disclosure:

- Nondisclosure in negotiating commercial paper, 14-78

Discount:

- Crediting depositor with proceeds of discounted paper, 4-298

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Dishonor:**

Notice of dishonor, see *infra*, *Notice of dishonor*.

Protest as evidence, 4-388

Dollars, 4-131; 10-2

Dominion of Canada, 10-87

Draft, 10-218

Drawee (see *infra*, Drawer and drawee same person; Liability of drawee and acceptor of a bill):

Acceptance, see *infra*, *Acceptance*.

Accepted bill without drawee, 4-111

Bill of exchange without drawee, 4-83

Direction to drawee, 4-111

Alternative designation, 4-112

"At" for "to" before drawee's name, 4-112

Descriptive designation, 4-112

General rule, 4-111

Parol evidence, 4-112

Drawee and payee same person, 4-122

Drawee's name preceded by "at," 4-123

Drawing without having effects in hands of drawee, see *infra*, *Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice*.

Necessity of drawee, 4-111

Drawer (see *infra*, Drawer and drawee same person; Drawer or maker and payee same person; Liability of drawer and indorsers):

Signature of drawer, see *infra*, *Signature of drawer or maker*.

Drawer and drawee same person, 4-119

Instrument drawn by officer on corporation, 4-119

May be treated as bill, 4-119

May be treated as note, 4-119

Drawer or maker and payee same person, 4-120

Bills of exchange, 4-120

Indorsed note of firm to partner, 4-122

Indorsed note payable to maker, 4-120

Indorsement in blank, 4-120

Notes by A to A and B, and *vice versa*, 4-121

Notes by firm to partner, or corporation to officer, 4-121

Promissory notes, 4-120

Drawing without having effects in hands of drawee, see *infra*, *Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice*.

Drunkenness, see *INTOXICATION*.

Duebill, 10-309

Due course of trade, see *infra*, *Holder*.

Duress, 4-334

Between immediate parties, 4-334

Between remote parties, 4-334

Burden of proof, 4-322

Rights of *bona fide* purchaser, 10-335

Earmarks:

Memoranda, 4-142

Effects, 10-451, 452

Equitable mortgages:

Indorsement on notes, 11-124

Equities, see *infra*, *Overdue paper*.

Escrow, 4-204

Instruments circulated fraudulently, 4-335

Estoppel:

Acceptor for honor *supra* protest, 4-475

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Estoppel, *cont'd.***

Maker estopped to deny fictitious character of payee, 4-117

Married women, 4-172

Evidence (see *infra*, *Holder's right of action and proof thereof*; *Presumptions in holder's favor and burden of proof*;

Stamps):

Postmark, 4-432

Protest as evidence, see *infra*, *Protest*.

Excepted for accepted, 4-216

Exchange (see *EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE*; see *infra*, *Bill of exchange*):

Stipulation for exchange destroys negotiability, 4-96

Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice (see *infra*, *Waiver*):

Absconding in case of paper payable at specified place, 4-451

Absconding maker or acceptor, 4-450

Appointment of drawer or indorser as acceptor's or maker's personal representative, 4-450

Bankruptcy or insolvency of acceptor or maker, 4-468

Circumstances inoperative as excuses, 4-467

Death of maker or acceptor, 4-468

Drawing without having effects in hands of drawee, 4-444

Acceptance as evidence of reasonable expectation, 4-445

Bills of drawer previously honored without regard to state of accounts, 4-446

Burden of proof as to existence of effects or reasonable expectation of payment, 4-446

Funds in hands of drawee less than amount of bill, 4-445

Indorser of bill, 4-444

Running account between drawer and drawee, 4-445

Time when ground of expectation of payment must exist, 4-446

Want of notice excused by want of effects in hands of drawee, 4-444

Want of presentment excused by want of effects in hands of drawee, 4-444

Where drawer has reasonable expectation that bill will be honored, 4-445

Withdrawing funds from hands of drawee, 4-444

Identity of drawer and drawee, 4-449

Inability of holder to make presentment or give notice, 4-451

Due diligence, 4-452

Where paper is transferred too near maturity, 4-453

Where place for presentment or notice cannot be found, 4-451

Where place for presentment or notice is closed, 4-452

Where specified place of payment has ceased to exist, 4-453

Insolvency, 4-468

Loss or destruction of paper, 4-468

Parties occupying double relation, 4-449

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice, *cont'd.*
 - Prejudice to drawer or indorser, 4-467
 - Receiving funds or assets of acceptor or maker, 4-447
 - Adequacy of security immaterial, 4-448
 - General assignment of maker's property, 4-448
 - Receiving security without agreement to assume primary liability, 4-447
 - Security consisting of acceptor's or maker's entire property, 4-448
 - Taking mortgage on maker's entire property by indorser, 4-448
 - Where by agreement the drawer or indorser assumes primary liability, 4-447
- Removal in case of paper payable at specified place, 4-451
- Removal of maker or acceptor into another jurisdiction, 4-450
- Removal to new residence within same jurisdiction, 4-451
- Securities in hands of drawer, 4-447
- Temporary absence, 4-451
- Time of giving notice of dishonor, 4-430
 - Excuses or delay, 4-436
 - Inability to find party to be notified, 4-436
 - Prevalence of malignant disease, 4-437
 - Prevalence of war, 4-437
- Transfer of invalid paper, 4-447
- Want of prejudice to drawer or indorser, 4-467
- Where drawer or indorser and drawee or maker are partners, 4-449
- Execution, 4-282; 11-623
- Execution of the instrument, 4-200
 - Delivery*, see *infra*, *Delivery*.
 - Execution includes signing and delivery, 4-200
 - In general, 4-200
 - Proof of execution, 4-345
 - Signing*, see *infra*, *Signing*.
- Executors and administrators*, see **EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS**.
- Exemptions from execution, 4-126; 12-148
 - Note given for labor, 12-177
 - Notes for purchase money, 12-176
- Extension of time:
 - Waiver of demand and notice, 4-462
- Extension of time as consideration, 4-188
- Extinguishment*, see *infra*, *Discharge*; *Payment*.
- Extortion:
 - Receiving promissory note for illegal fees, 12-583
- Factors or commission merchants*, see **FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS**.
- Failure of consideration*, see *infra*, *Consideration*.
- False representations*, see **FRAUD AND DECEIT**.
- Fictitious payee, 4-115
 - Estoppel in favor of *bona fide* holder, 4-117

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Fictitious payee, *cont'd.*
 - Fictitious payee equivalent to bearer, 4-115
 - General rule, 4-115
 - Intention and knowledge control, 4-116
 - Name of real person, 4-116
 - Test as to fictitious character of payee, 4-116
- Filling blanks, 4-130
 - Authority to fill blanks, 4-337
 - Bona fide* holder, 4-337
 - Filling interest blanks, 4-338
 - Holder with notice, 4-338
 - Instruments delivered in blank and completed fraudulently, 4-337
 - Signature on blank paper, 4-339
- Fire insurance:
 - Insurable interest of indorsers, 13-159
- Fixed, 13-592
- Forbearance:
 - Request for forbearance as waiver of demand and notice, 4-463
- Foreign bills (see *infra*, *Inland bills*; *Sets of foreign bills*), 4-78
 - Bill dated at a foreign city, 4-79
 - Bills drawn in one state and payable in another, 4-78
 - In general, 4-78
 - Note maker and indorser in different states, 4-79
 - Testimony to prove a bill an inland bill, 4-79
- Foreign corporations:
 - Rights of innocent third parties who have purchased notes given to non-complying company, 13-881
- Foreign executors and administrators:
 - Actions by foreign executors and administrators, 13-952
 - Power to transfer choses in action, 13-952
- Forgery*, see **FORGERY**.
- Formal essentials, 4-81
 - In general, 4-81
 - Order or promise*, see *infra*, *Order or promise*.
 - Parties*, see *infra*, *Parties to bills and notes*.
 - Payment*, see *infra*, *Certainty of payment*; *Medium of payment*.
 - Writing*, see *infra*, *Writing*.
- Formal omissions, 4-139
- Fraud (see **FRAUD AND DECEIT**; see *infra*, *Duress*; *Misappropriation and breach of trust*):
 - Damages:
 - Procuring execution of note, 14-187
 - Sale of note, 14-187
 - False assumption of authority to accept bill, 14-151
 - False representations as to solvency of maker, 14-146
 - Fraud as a personal defense, 4-325
 - Between remote parties fraud is not a defense, 4-325
 - Fraud upon payee, 4-326
 - Holder with notice, 4-326
 - Innocent payee may recover from surety, 4-326

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Fraud, *cont'd.***

- Fraud upon acceptor does not affect the rights of payee, 4-199
- Instruments delivered conditionally and circulated fraudulently, 4-335
- Instruments delivered in blank and completed fraudulently, 4-337
 - Amount in excess of agreement, 4-337
 - Authority to fill blanks in general, 4-337
 - Bona fide* holder, 4-337
 - Existing authority no defense against *bona fide* holder, 4-337
 - Filling interest blank, 4-338
 - Holder with notice, 4-338
 - Illustrations, 4-338
 - Signature on blank paper, 4-339
- Instruments fraudulently altered, 4-332
 - Drawing paper so as to facilitate alteration, 4-333
 - Effect of drawer's negligence, 4-332
 - General rule, 4-332
 - Part of instrument easily detached, 4-333
- Instruments procured by deceit and misrepresentation, 4-326
 - Aged, ignorant, and illiterate persons, 4-329
 - Defendant liable whether negligent or not, 4-327
 - Failure to call on bystanders, 4-329
 - Failure to read or have read, 4-328
 - General rule, 4-326
 - Misrepresentation as a defense, 4-327
 - Negligence in signing, 4-327
 - Negligence not superinduced by fraud, 4-328
 - Statute, 4-329
 - What amounts to negligence, 4-328
 - When held a defense against a *bona fide* holder, 4-326
- Non-disclosure in negotiating commercial paper, 14-78
- Overdue paper, 4-314
- Presumptions in holder's favor and burden of proof*, see *infra*, Presumptions in holder's favor and burden of proof.
- Showing that indorsers are insolvent 14-146
- Fraudulent considerations*, see *infra*, Illegal, immoral, and fraudulent considerations.
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances:
 - Note of insolvent debtor, 4-193
- Full:
 - Indorsement in full*, see *infra*, Indorsement.
- Funds (see *infra*, Certainty of payment):
 - Bills payable when in funds, 4-91
 - When in funds, 4-229, 230
- Funds of drawer in acceptor's hands:
 - Admissions by acceptance, 4-473
 - Excuses for want of presentment, protest, or notice, 4-444
- Futures, 4-190
- Gambling contracts (see **GAMBLING CONTRACTS**), 4-190

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Garnishment**, see **GARNISHMENT**.**Gifts**, see **GIFTS**.**Good faith**, see *infra*, **Holder**.**Good note**, 14-1077**Guaranty**:

- Guarantor's right of waiver, 4-454
- Guaranty by payee, 14-1158
- Guaranty by third person, 14-1158
- Guaranty indorsed on note, 14-1158
- Guaranty of notes by a separate instrument, 14-1157
- Indorsement in blank, 4-268, 270
- Indorsement in the form of guaranty, 4-479
- Indorsement of non-negotiable instruments, 4-479
- Irregular indorser liable as guarantor, 4-491
- Necessity of presentment for payment as against guarantor, 4-354
- Negotiability, 14-1157
- Notice of dishonor to fix liability of guarantor, 4-404
- Rule that transferee cannot sue in his own name, 14-1158
- Rule that transferee may hold in his own name, 14-1158
- Guardian and ward*, see **GUARDIAN AND WARD**.
- Habitual drunkards, 4-165
- Holder** (see **PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE**; see *infra*, *Bona fide* holder), 4-78, 282; 15-509
- Amount of recovery*, see *infra*, *Amount of recovery*.
- Bona fides*, 4-299
 - Circumstances indicating bad faith, 4-302
 - Circumstances of suspicion, 4-299
 - Consideration, 4-302
 - Good faith the original criterion, 4-299
 - Gross negligence, 4-300
 - In general, 4-299
 - Lord Tenterden's rule, 4-299
 - Nominal consideration as evidence of *mala fides*, 4-302
 - Rule of American courts, 4-300
 - Suspicion, 4-300
- Damages*, see *infra*, *Damages*.
- Definition, 4-282
- Due course of trade, 4-310
 - In general, 4-310
 - Purchase from acceptor, maker, or drawer, 4-312
 - Transfer by operation of law, 4-311
 - Transfer without delivery, 4-310
 - Transfer without indorsement, 4-311
 - What transactions within rule, 4-310
- Duress, 4-334
- Forged paper, 4-334
- Fraud*, see *infra*, **Fraud**.
- Holder in due course**, 4-282
 - Necessity of value, 4-283
 - Value at any time given for the paper, 4-284
 - What constitutes holder in due course, 4-282

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Holder, *cont'd.*

Holder's right of action and proof thereof, see *infra*, Holder's right of action and proof thereof.

Holder's right to demand absolute acceptance, 4-208

Instruments never delivered, 4-330

Incomplete instruments, 4-331

Negligence, 4-332

View that a *bona fide* holder may recover, 4-330

Liability of transferrer by delivery, see *infra*, Liability of transferrer by delivery.

Misappropriation and breach of trust, see *infra*, Misappropriation and breach of trust.

Notice, 4-302

Attachment, 4-307

Consideration, 4-305

Constructive indorsement, 4-304

Constructive notice, 4-304

Executory consideration, 4-305

Express notice, 4-303

Extrinsic facts as notice, 4-306

Form of indorsement as notice, 4-304

Fraud, illegality, and defect of title, 4-302

Holder with notice, 4-326

Implied notice, 4-304

Indorsement as notice, 4-304

Indorsement by trustee, syndic, or guardian, 4-305

Lis pendens, 4-307

Means knowledge, 4-303

Notice defined, 4-303

Notice equivalent to knowledge, 4-303

Notice implied from face of paper, 4-304

Notice must be confined to time of transaction or recently received, 4-309

Notice need not particularize the defect, 4-303

Notice of dishonor, 4-302

Notice to agent, 4-306

Notice to bank officer, 4-307

Notice to partner, 4-307

Overdue interest, 4-305

Part payment before notice, 4-310

Public records, 4-307

Purchaser with notice from holder in due course, 4-308

Records, 4-307

Refrainment by holder to make inquiry, 4-308

Subrogation, 4-308

Time of notice, 4-309

Paper transferred overdue, see *infra*, Overdue paper.

Presumption in holder's favor and burden of proof, see *infra*, Presumption in holder's favor and burden of proof.

Qualified and conditional acceptances, 4-208

Renewal bill or note, 4-339

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Holder, *cont'd.*

Rights of holder where instrument is ambiguous, 4-122

Value, 4-283

Accommodation paper, 4-299

Collateral for contemporaneously contracted debt, 4-289

Collateral for pre-existing debt, see *infra*, Collateral for pre-existing debt.

Crediting depositor with proceeds of discounted paper, 4-298

Necessity of value, 4-283

Nominal payment and collateral security distinguished, 4-297

Payment of contemporaneously contracted debt, 4-284

Payment of pre-existing debt, see *infra*, Payment of pre-existing debt.

Value at any time given for the paper, 4-284

What constitutes a holder in due course, 4-282

Bona fides, 4-299

Crediting depositor with proceeds of discounted paper, 4-298

Due course of trade, 4-310

In general, 4-282

Notice, 4-302

Value, 4-283

What is meant by holder generally, 4-282

Holder's right of action and proof thereof, 4-342

Amount of recovery, see *infra*, Amount of recovery.

Damages, see *infra*, Damages.

Proof of cause of action, 4-344

Execution, 4-345

Identity of parties, 4-345

Indorsement, 4-345

Parties as witnesses, 4-345

Production of instrument, 4-344

Signature of maker or acceptor, 4-345

Rights of action, 4-342

Against whom action may be brought, 4-343

Bill or note payable after demand, 4-343

Immediate right of action on demand bill or note, 4-343

Note or bill payable to bearer or indorsed in blank, 4-342

Note or bill especially payable, 4-342

On day due or next day, 4-344

When bill not accepted, 4-343

When right of action accrues, 4-343

Who may bring action, 4-342

Holidays, see *infra*, Legal holidays.

Homestead:

Provision for waiver of homestead, 4-126

Honor, see *infra*, *Supra* protest.

Husband and wife, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.

Identity of parties, 4-345

Drawee and payee same person (see *infra*, Drawer and drawee same person), 4-122, 449

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Identity of parties, *cont'd.*

Drawer or maker and payee same person, see *infra*, *Drawer or maker and payee same person*.

Presumption against identity, 4-118

Illegal, immoral, and fraudulent considerations, 4-189

Bohemian oats and Red Lion wheat notes, 4-192

Compounding felonies, 4-191

Considerations against public policy, 4-191

Fraudulent considerations, 4-193

Fraud upon creditors, 4-193

Gaming, 4-190, 193

Illegality avoiding instruments between immediate parties, 4-189

Illegality rendering instrument absolutely void, 4-192

Illegal sale of liquors, 4-191

Immoral consideration, 4-193

Negotiable paper for contracts in aid of rebellion, 4-191

Note of insolvent debtor, 4-193

Partial illegality, 4-192

Presumptions in holder's favor and burden of proof, see *infra*, *Presumptions in holder's favor and burden of proof*.

Repayment of money embezzled or stolen, 4-191

Statutory illegalities, 4-190

Usury, 4-190, 193

Wagers, 4-190

Illiterate persons, 4-329

Implied and constructive acceptances, 4-219

Course of dealings between the parties, 4-222

Effect of drawee's discounting bill, 4-223

Effect of retention of bill by drawee, 4-220

Explaining retention of bill, 4-221

Illustrations, 4-219

In general, 4-219

Notice by holder that retention regarded as acceptance, 4-222

Part payment or payment as acceptance, 4-224

Period of retention, 4-223

Refusal to return or wilful destruction of bill, 4-222

Period of retention, 4-223

Statutes contemplate only tortious acts, 4-222

Statutes providing for retention only, 4-222

Statutory provisions, 4-222

Retention for conditional acceptance, 4-221

Retention in connection with statement of drawee, 4-221

Retention of bill, 4-220, 222

Retention of funds or property against which bill is drawn, 4-223

What sufficient generally, 4-219

Writing on bill an order upon third person to pay it, 4-223

Implied warranties, 15-1241

In, 16-124

Inadequacy of consideration, 4-189

Indemnity contracts, 4-482

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Indorsee, 4-78

Indorsement (see **SURETYSHIP**; see *infra*, *Waiver*), 4-256

Allonge, 4-259

Assignments, 2-1009

Indorsements in the form of, 4-479

Bearer, 4-257

Cancellation, 4-279, 280

Commercial law, 4-256

Conditional indorsement, 4-277

In general, 4-277

Negotiability, 4-278

Notes delivered in violation of authority, 4-336

Constructive indorsement:

Notice, 4-304

Contract of indorsement considered:

Indorsement considered as a written contract, 4-485

Definition of indorsement, 4-256

Delivery (see *infra*, *Negotiation and assignment by delivery*), 4-263

Acceptance, 4-265

Conditional delivery, 4-265

Delivery by agent, 4-264

Delivery necessary to complete indorsement, 4-263

Executor or executrix, 4-265

What is sufficient delivery, 4-264

Distinguished from suretyship, 4-478

Essentials, 4-258

Following the tenor of the instrument, 4-259

Forged indorsement, 4-117

Formal essentials, 4-258

Form of contract of indorsement, 4-258

Indemnity contracts, 4-482

Indorsee, 4-257, 263

Indorsement considered as a transfer of title, 4-481

Indorsement in blank, 4-266

Agent filling up indorsement, 4-272

Collateral security, 4-267

Definition, 4-266

Effect, 4-267

Filling up indorsement after death of indorsee, 4-272

Filling up indorsement at trial, 4-271

Guaranty, 4-268, 270

Holder cannot enlarge liability of indorser, 4-270

Holder may fill up blank indorsement with indorsement in full, 4-268

Indorsement in full, 4-268, 269

Indorsement may be filled up with any consistent contract, 4-268

Non-negotiable notes, 4-271

Right of action, 4-342

Right to fill up indorsement, 4-268

Right to sue, 4-267

Time of filling up indorsement, 4-271

Transfer of legal title, 4-267

Who may fill up indorsement, 4-272

Indorsement in full, 4-266

Blank indorsement, 4-268, 269

Definition, 4-266

Effect, 4-266

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Indorsement, *cont'd.***Indorsement in full, *cont'd.*

Examples, 4-266

Use of the words "or order" not essential, 4-266

Indorsement must be by legal holder, 4-261

Indorsement on face of instrument, 4-259

Indorsement properly on back of instrument, 4-259

Indorsement to prior indorser, 4-263

Indorser, 4-257, 261

Indorser of negotiable paper in assignor, 2-1011

Indorsers as creditors, 8-244

Infants, 4-167

Instruments payable to bearer, 4-257

Instruments payable to order, 4-257

Irregular indorsement, 4-278, 488

Joint payees, 4-262

Liability of drawer and indorsers, see infra, Liability of drawer and indorsers.

Mark, 4-261

Name, 4-260, 261

Negotiation and assignment by delivery, see infra, Negotiation and assignment by delivery.

Non-negotiable instruments, 4-258

No particular words essential to indorsement, 4-260

Notice, 4-304

Order, 4-257

Parol evidence, see infra, Liability of drawer and indorsers.

Partial indorsement, 2-278

Illustrations, 4-278

Indorsement must transfer whole interest, 4-278

Joint indorsees, 4-278

Parties to indorsement, 4-261

Pencil, 4-258

Position of indorsement, 4-259

Proof of indorsement, 4-345

Properly applicable only to negotiable instruments, 4-256

Qualified indorsement, 4-276

Definition, 4-276

Effect on negotiability, 4-276

Indorsement enlarging liability, 4-277

Indorsement transferring all rights of indorser, 4-277

Indorsement without recourse, 4-276

Qualification must be express, 4-277

Restrictive indorsement, 4-272

Definition, 4-272

Effect, 4-273

Examples, 4-273

For collection, 4-274

Indorsee agent of indorser, 4-274

Indorsement for collection, 4-273

Mention of consideration, 4-273

Notice to subsequent holders, 4-275

Omission of words "or order," 4-273

"Pay to A only," 4-273, 274

Revival of negotiability, 4-275

Right of indorsee to sue, 4-274

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Indorsement, *cont'd.***

Right to strike out indorsement, 4-279

Cancellation of indorsement before delivery, 4-280

Cancellation of indorsement not necessary, 4-280

Erasing indorsee's name and substituting another, 4-280

Holder may strike out his own or subsequent indorsements, 4-279

Indorsement may be stricken out before delivery, 4-280

Indorsers discharged, 4-280

Instrument indorsed in blank, 4-279

Instrument returned to indorser, 4-279

Signature, 4-260

Suretyship distinguished from indorsement, 27-432

Tenor, 4-259

The contract of indorsement considered, 4-477

Assignor liable as irregular indorser, 4-480

Assignor of non-negotiable note held liable as transferrer only, 4-479

Dual nature of contract, 4-478

Indorsement an independent contract, 4-477

Indorsement in the form of assignment, 4-479

Indorsement in the form of guaranty, 4-479

Indorsement of instrument payable to bearer, 4-478

Indorsement without recourse, 4-478

Indorser liable as guarantor, 4-479

Non-negotiable instruments, 4-479

Statutes, 4-481

Suretyship, 4-478

Time of indorsement, 4-281

Transfer and promise, 4-257

Various kinds of indorsements, 4-265

What language amounts to indorsement, 4-260

What paper passes by indorsement, 4-257

Who may be indorsee, 4-263

Who may be indorser, 4-263

Without recourse, 4-276

Indorsement of non-negotiable instruments, 4-479

Assignor of non-negotiable note liable as irregular indorser, 4-480

Assignor of non-negotiable note liable as transferrer only, 4-479

In general, 4-479

Statutes, 4-481

Whether a guaranty of payment is included, 4-479

Indorser (see *infra, Liability of drawer and indorser*), 4-78*Irregular indorsers see infra, Irregular indorsers.**Infants, see INFANTS.*

Initial, 4-109

Inland bills (see *infra, Foreign bills*), 4-78; 16-502*Insanity, see INSANITY.**Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.*

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Installments, 4-94
 - Negotiability, 4-94
 - Notes due by instalments, 4-94
 - Notes payable in instalments, as payee shall direct, 4-90
 - Statute of Anne, 4-94
 - Whole amount due on failure of interest, 4-94
 - Whole count to be due on failure of instalment, 4-94

Instrument:

- Writing, 4-258
 - Allonge, 4-259
 - Mode of writing, 4-258
 - Necessity of writing, 4-258
 - Pencil, 4-258
 - Position of indorsement, 4-259
 - Printed indorsement, 4-258

Insurance, see INSURANCE.**Intest, see *infra*, Delivery.****Interest (see *infra*, Overdue interest), 16-1008**

- Increase of interest after maturity, 4-98
- Provision for interest after maturity valid, 4-98
- Whole amount due on failure of interest, 4-94

Interpretation, see *infra*, Waiver.

- Construed in connection with contemporaneous agreement, 17-10
- Language construed most strongly against user thereof, 17-16
- Note and mortgage securing it construed as one instrument, 17-11
- Separate writings and oral agreements, see *infra*, Separate writings and oral agreements.

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.**Intoxication, see INTOXICATION.****Irregular indorsers, 4-278, 488**

- Admissibility of extraneous evidence to show true purpose, 4-492
- Assumption of liability to payee, 4-489, 491
- Delivery, 4-489, 494
- Effect of indorsement, 4-488
- Evidence admissible to rebut liability as indorser, 4-493
- Evidence admissible to show liability to payee, 4-493
- Evidence admissible to vary character of liability, 4-493
- Indorsement after delivery, 4-494
- Indorsement before delivery, 4-489
- In negotiable instruments, 4-489
- Irregular indorser liable as guarantor, 4-491
- Irregular indorser liable as indorser, 4-490
- Irregular indorser *prima facie* liable as original promisor, 4-489
- Irregular indorser *prima facie* liable as second indorser, 4-492
- Liability determined by relation to the instrument, 4-488
- Non-negotiable instruments, 4-494
- Parol evidence to show time of indorsement, 4-489
- Presumptions as to time of indorsement, 4-488

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Irregular indorsers, *cont'd.***

- Presumptive purpose, 4-489
- Relation assumed by an irregular indorser, 4-488
- Time of indorsement, 4-488
- When liability to payee is presumed, 4-492
- When no liability to payee is presumed, 4-493

Irregularities merely formal, 4-139**Joint and several notes, 4-110, 111**

- Illustrations, 4-110, 111
- "I promise" signed by two or more, 4-110
- Joint note, 4-110
- Note in form joint signed by one only, 4-111
- Note signed by several in representative capacity, 4-111
- Quality of survivorship, 4-110

Joint executors and administrators (see JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS):

- Notes, etc., made payable to joint representative, 17-622

Judgment notes, see JUDGMENT NOTES; WARRANTS OF ATTORNEY.**Judgments and decrees:**

- Conclusiveness of judgment of persons responsible over, 24-743
- Negotiable instrument no satisfaction unless so agreed, 17-861

Judicial notice:

- Bill dated at a foreign city, 4-79
- Court will take notice of state of currency, 4-104

Knowledge, see *infra*, Holder.**Knowledge of laches, 4-464, 465****Laches (see *infra*, Negligence):**

- Burden of proof, 4-464, 465
- Knowledge of laches, 4-465
- Laches of one party operating as discharge of all prior parties, 4-435
- Recovery back of money paid under mistake, 4-502

Larceny, 18-515, 517**Worthless draft, 18-468****Legal holidays:**

- Time of giving notice of dishonor, 4-436

Letters of credit:

- Promise to accept bills, 4-235

Liability of acceptor for honor *supra* protest, 4-475**Engagement, 4-475****Estoppel, 4-475****Liability of drawee and acceptor of a bill, 4-469**

- Acceptor becomes primary debtor, 4-470
- Acceptor's liability, 4-474
- Acceptor's liability same as that of maker of note, 4-470

Admissions by acceptance, see ADMISSIONS.**Conditional promise to accept, 4-469****Death of drawer, 4-470****Effect of acceptance, 4-470****Express promises to accept, 4-469****Implied promise to accept, 4-469****Liability of acceptor, 4-474**

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Liability of drawee and acceptor of a bill, *con.*
 - Liability of drawee for nonacceptance, 4-470
 - Measure of damage for nonacceptance, 4-470
 - Obligation of the drawee to accept, 4-469
 - Withdrawal of offer to accept, 4-470
- Liability of drawer and indorser, 4-477
- Admissibility of contemporaneous agreements, 4-484
 - Admissibility between the parties to the agreement, 4-484
 - Inadmissibility to affect right of *bona fide* holder without notice, 4-484
 - Indorsement considered as evidence of contract, 4-485
 - Indorsement considered as written contract, 4-485
 - Indorsement for collection, 4-487
 - Parol agreements, 4-484
 - Parol agreements between drawer and payee, 4-484
 - Parol agreements between indorser and indorsee, 4-485
 - Parol evidence inadmissible to show indorsement was without recourse, 4-486
 - Parol evidence to show conditional delivery, 4-487
 - Parol evidence to show that indorsement was a receipt for payment, 4-487
 - What may be shown by parol agreements, 4-487
 - What may be shown by parol agreements, 4-485
 - Written agreements, 4-484
- Capacity of parties, 4-481
- Engagement of drawer and indorsers, 4-483
- Genuineness of signatures, 4-481
- Indorsement considered as a contract of indemnity, 4-482
- Indorsement considered as transfer of title, 4-481
- Irregular indorsers*, see *infra*, *Irregular indorsers*.
- Order of liability, 4-483
- The contract of indorsement considered, 4-477
 - Assignor liable as irregular indorser, 4-480
 - Assignor of non-negotiable note held liable as transferrer only, 4-479
 - Dual nature of contract, 4-478
 - Indorsement an independent contract, 4-477
 - Indorsement in the form of assignment, 4-479
 - Indorsement in the form of guaranty, 4-479
 - Indorsement of instrument payable to bearer, 4-478
 - Indorsement without recourse, 4-478
 - Indorser liable as guarantor, 4-479
 - Non-negotiable instruments, 4-479
 - Statutes, 4-481

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Liability of drawer and indorsers, *cont'd.*
 - The contract of indorsement considered, *cont'd.*
 - Suretyship, 4-478
 - Warranties in respect to the validity of instrument, 4-481
- Liability of maker of note, 4-474
 - Admissions by execution, 4-474
 - Engagement of the maker, 4-474
- Liability of transferrer by delivery, 4-475
 - Authorities of parties, 4-476
 - Express warranty of solvency of parties, 4-477
 - Genuineness of signature, 4-477
 - Incurs no liability on the instrument, 4-475
 - Warranties as vendor, 4-476
- Liens:**
 - Agreement that property shall be held as security for acceptance or payment of bill, 19-18
 - No lien created by ordinary bill of exchange until acceptance, 19-18
 - Reference on face of bill to cargo or consignment, 19-18
 - When debtor's note will constitute payment, 19-32
 - When securities held by acceptor against his acceptance are available to billholder, 19-18
- Life insurance*, see **LIFE INSURANCE**.
- Limitation of actions, (see **LIMITATION OF ACTIONS**), 19-269
 - Action against indorser, 19-269
 - Debts barred by statute as consideration, 4-189
 - Note for loan of funds held in chancery, 19-269
 - Time of limitation in general, 19-269
- Limited partnership, 19-356
- Lis pendens*, 4-307
- Lost papers and records*, see **LOST PAPERS AND RECORDS**.
- Lunatics*, see **INSANITY**.
- Made, 19-618
- Mail:
 - Address, see *infra*, **Address**.
 - Forwarding bill or note by mail, 4-360
 - Miscarriage of mails, 4-366
 - Place of giving notice of dishonor, see *infra*, **Notice of dishonor**.
 - Recital in certificate of protest of mailing notice, 4-391
 - Service of notice of dishonor by mail, 4-424
 - Delivery to letter carrier, 4-429
 - Deposited in street letter-box, 4-429
 - Deposit of notice in post office by direction of party to be charged, 4-427
 - Effect of usage permitting notice to be deposited in post office, 4-427
 - Notice by letter carrier, 4-427
 - Notice to one indorser inclosed in notice to another, 4-428
 - Notice to person residing beyond town limits, 4-425
 - Parties residing in distinct villages of the same municipality, 4-425

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Mail, *cont'd.*
 - Service of notice of dishonor by mail, *con.*
 - Receipt of notice in due time, 4-427
 - What amounts to service by mail, 4-428
 - Where parties reside in different towns, 4-424
 - Where parties reside in same town or village, 4-426
 - Where residence or place of business cannot be found, 4-427
- Time of giving notice of dishonor, 4-432
- Majority:
 - Note payable on majority, 4-91
- Maker (see *infra*, Drawer; Liability of maker of note), 19-621
- Signature of drawer or maker, see *infra*, Signature of drawer or maker.
- Marginal figures, 4-130
- Marginal memorandum, 4-133
- Marine insurance, 19-960
- Maritime liens, see MARITIME LIENS.
- Mark (see *infra*, Attestation; Signature), 4-109
- Indorsement, 4-261
- Marriage:
 - Effect of marriage between parties to note, 4-169
 - Note payable after marriage, 4-91
 - Presentment of paper indorsed after maturity, 4-365
- Married women, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.
- Masters of vessels, 20-223
- Maturity (see *infra*, Time of negotiation):
 - Acceptance after maturity, 4-209
 - Indorsement after maturity or notice, 4-254
- Overdue paper, see *infra*, Overdue paper.
- Provision by which note may be declared due before maturity, 4-127
- Measure of damages, see *infra*, Damages.
- Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.
- Medium of payment, 4-103
 - Acceptance must be for the payment of money, 4-213
 - Banknotes and bank bills, 4-107
 - Court will take judicial notice of currency, 4-104
 - Currency, 4-106
 - Currency of particular place, 4-107
 - Current funds, 4-106
 - Current money, 4-104
 - Foreign money, 4-105
 - General principles, 4-103
 - Lawful money, 4-104
 - Legal tender, 4-103
 - Memorandum, 4-141
 - Mistake, 4-153
 - Omissions, 4-153
 - Parol agreement as to medium of payment, 4-149
 - Payable in securities, 4-105
 - Payment of money only, 4-103
 - Promise to pay in specific articles, 4-105
 - Provision calling for particular denomination of money, 4-104
 - Usage to show negotiability, 4-106

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Memoranda on bills and notes, 4-139
 - Adding memorandum as to place of payment, 4-142
 - Adding or removing memoranda, 4-142
 - Contemporaneous memoranda modifying instrument, 4-140
 - Fraudulent misrepresentation as to contents, 4-142
 - General principles, 4-139
 - Illustrations of memoranda not affecting instrument, 4-143
 - Memoranda intended as earmarks, 4-142
 - Memoranda introducing contingency, 4-141
 - Memoranda not affecting instrument, 4-142
 - Memorandum adding option for limited time, 4-144
 - Memorandum as to medium of payment, 4-141
 - Memorandum as to terms of payment, 4-141
 - Memorandum correcting mistake, 4-143
 - Memorandum may affect with notice, 4-140
 - Memorandum of collateral agreement, 4-143
 - Parol evidence as to memorandum, 4-139
 - Parol evidence to show that promissory note was intended as a memorandum, 4-147
 - Presumption as to time of making, 4-140
 - When a part of instrument, 4-140
- Merger, 4-504
- Misappropriation and breach of trust, 4-335
 - Conditional indorser or surety, 4-336
 - Delivered in blank and completed fraudulently, 4-337
 - Fraudulent diversion by agent, 4-335
 - Instrument deposited as an escrow, 4-335
 - Instruments delivered conditionally and circulated fraudulently, 4-335
- Misrepresentation, see *infra*, Fraud.
- Mistake, 20-829
 - Cancellation, 4-504
 - Corrections, 20-829
 - General rules, 20-829
 - Illustrations, 20-829
 - Memorandum correcting mistake, 4-143
 - Mistake in name of payee, 4-118
 - Name of payee, 4-118
 - Recovery back of money paid under mistake, 4-501
 - Forged instruments, 4-502
 - In general, 4-501
 - Laches, 4-502
 - Negligence, 4-502
 - Reforming indorsements, 20-830
- Money (see *infra*, Medium of payment), 20-839
- Mortgages:
 - Assignee takes subject to equities, 20-1043
 - Extinguishment by taking new note or mortgage, 20-1063
 - Note and mortgage securing it construed as one instrument, 17-11
 - Payment after assignment, 20-1060

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, cont'd.**Mortgages, cont'd.**

Priority as between notes secured by single mortgage, 20-1048

Priority of mortgage securing negotiable paper, 20-1048

Release of mortgage, 20-1045

Separate written and oral agreements, see *infra*, *Separate writings and oral agreements*.

Taking new note or mortgage, 20-1063

Municipal corporations, see **MUNICIPAL SECURITIES**.

Name, 4-109

Adopted name, 4-210

Fictitious payee, see *infra*, *Fictitious payee*.

Indorsement, 4-260

Mistake in name of payee, 4-118

Notice of dishonor, 4-418, 419, 423, 424

Two payees of the same name, 4-117

National banks, see **NATIONAL BANKS**.

Natural love and affection, 4-189

Need, provision in case of, 4-137

Negligence (see *infra*, *Holder*):

Aged, ignorant, and illiterate persons, 4-329

Burden of proof, 4-324

Failure to call on bystanders, 4-329

Failure to read or have read, 4-328

Fraud, 4-327

Fraudulent alteration of instruments, 4-332

Instruments fraudulently altered, 4-332

Instruments never delivered, 4-332

Negligence not superinduced by fraud, 4-328

Recovery back of money paid under mistake, 4-502

Signing, 4-201, 327

What amounts to negligence, 4-328

Negotiable notes:

Amount of recovery, 4-347

Value received, 4-136

Negotiability (see *infra*, *Words of negotiability*), 4-77

Absence of seal, 4-123

Certain in amount, see *infra*, *Certain in amount*.

Certain in time, see *infra*, *Certain in time*.

Certainty of payment, see *infra*, *Certainty of payment*.

Collateral agreements, see *infra*, *Collateral agreements*.

Indorsement, 4-278

Medium of payment, see *infra*, *Medium of payment*.

Negotiability not essential, 4-80

Non-negotiable bills and notes, see *infra*, *Non-negotiable bills and notes*.

Order or promise, see *infra*, *Order or promise*.

Origin of negotiability, 4-79

Qualified indorsement, 4-276

Statute of Anne, 4-79

Negotiation:

Indorsement, see *infra*, *Indorsement*.

Negotiation and assignment by delivery, see *infra*, *Negotiation and assignment by delivery*.

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, cont'd.**Negotiation, cont'd.**

Restrictive indorsement, see *infra*, *Indorsement*.

Time of negotiation, see *infra*, *Time of negotiation*.

Negotiation and assignment by delivery, 4-250

Indorsement of instruments indorsed in blank, 4-252

Indorsement originally payable to bearer, 4-252

Instrument indorsed in blank, 4-251

Instruments payable to bearer, 4-250

Nonnegotiable instruments, 4-256

Of instruments payable to order, 4-252

Delivery passes equitable title, 4-252

Delivery to payor for honor, 4-256

Delivery to prior holder or person discharging instrument for honor, 4-255

Extent of title acquired, 4-253

Holder has same title as assignee of chose in action, 4-253

Holder may sue in his own name under statutes, 4-253

Holder may sue in name of party holding legal title, 4-253

Holder takes only title of transferor, 4-253

Indorsement after maturity or notice, 4-254

Indorsement necessary to pass legal title, 4-252

Right to compel indorsement, 4-254

Subsequent indorsement, 4-254

Nonnegotiable bills and notes, 4-80

Days of grace, 4-80, 367

Illustrations, 4-80

Indorsee cannot sue maker, 4-80

Indorsement, 4-258

Indorsement of nonnegotiable instruments, 4-479

Assignor of nonnegotiable note liable as irregular indorser, 4-480

Assignor of nonnegotiable note liable as transferor only, 4-479

In general, 4-479

Statutes, 4-481

Whether a guaranty of payment is included, 4-479

Irregular indorsers, 4-494

Negotiability not essential, 4-80

Negotiation and assignment by delivery, 4-256

Nonnegotiable notes import a consideration, 4-80

Notice of dishonor, 4-403

Payment, 4-496

Presentment for payment, 4-353

Notary public (see **NOTARY PUBLIC**; see *infra*, *Protest*):

Failure to give notice of protest or dishonor, 21-573

Defenses, 21-574

Failure to keep record of protest and notice, 21-574

Liberality in general, 21-573

Measure of damages, 21-574

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Notary public, *cont'd.*

Failure to keep record of protest and notice, 21-574

Fees, 4-396

Liability for failure to make protest, 21-573

Defenses for failure to make protest, 21-573

Failure to give notice of protest, 21-573

Failure to keep record of protest and notice, 21-574

General rule as to liability, 21-573

Notice of dishonor by notary, 4-409

Presentment for payment, 4-357

Presentment for payment by notary's clerk, 4-357

Notes (see *infra*, Promissory notes):

Liability for failure to make demand, 21-573

Notice:

Bona fide holder, see *infra*, Holder.

Burden of proof, 4-323

Dishonor, see *infra*, Notice of dishonor.

Knowledge of laches, 4-465

Memorandum as notice, 4-140

Notice to drawee or maker that note is in bank, 4-360

Remote party with notice of want or failure of consideration, 4-198

Restrictive indorsement, 4-275

Notice of dishonor, 4-397

Address, 4-415

Amount, 4-418

Bona fide holder, see *infra*, Holder.

Burden of proof as to other paper, 4-420

By whom notice may be given, 4-408

Agents, 4-409

Agents for collection, 4-410

Attorney, 4-409

In general, 4-408

May come from any party to paper, 4-408

Notaries as agents to give notice, 4-409

Notice by acceptor or maker, 4-409

Notice by holder inuring to benefit of prior indorser, 4-408

Notice by prior indorser inuring to benefit of holder, 4-408

Notice of dishonor where holder is dead, 4-409

Notice of nonacceptance given by drawee, 4-409

Strangers, 4-410

Contents, 4-416

Date, 4-415

Date omitted, 4-417

Definition, 4-397

Description of paper, 4-417

Drawer, 4-419

Excuses for want of, see *infra*, Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice.

Formal requisites, 4-414

Indorser, 4-419

Misdescription, 4-417

Misdescription of maker, 4-418

Mistake, 4-418

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Notice of dishonor, *cont'd.*

Mistake or omission as to amount, 4-418

Mode of giving notice, 4-424

Name of drawer, 4-419

Name of indorser, 4-419

Name of maker, 4-418

Necessity of notice to fix liability of drawer or indorser, 4-397

As between second indorser taking up paper without notice and prior indorser, 4-401

Failure to give notice to drawer or indorser, 4-403

Fixed indorser reissuing paper after dishonor, 4-403

Generally, 4-397

Indorser after maturity, 4-402

Indorser after maturity charged with notice of dishonor prior to transfer, 4-402

Indorser considered as guarantor, 4-402

Indorser considered as maker, 4-401

Indorser of note before delivery, 4-401

Nonnegotiable paper, 4-403

Notice of dishonor by nonpayment, 4-397

Notice of nonacceptance, 4-397

Notice of nonacceptance essential, though presentment for acceptance unnecessary, 4-400

Notice of qualified acceptance, 4-397

Notice of second dishonor insufficient, 4-400

Notice to drawer unnecessary to charge indorser, 4-399

Notice to prior indorser may be given by immediate indorsee, 4-400

Notice to successive indorsers, 4-399

Presumption as to damage, 4-399

Second dishonor, 4-400

What instruments require notice, 4-403

Necessity of notice to fix liability of guarantor, 4-404

Damage by the holder's neglect necessary, 4-407

Doctrine in England, 4-404

Doctrine in United States, 4-405

Guaranty considered as absolute contract, 4-405

Guaranty considered as conditional contract, 4-406

Guaranty of collectibility, 4-405

Guaranty of payment, 4-405

Loss or injury must be sustained, 4-405

Maker solvent at maturity, 4-407

Necessity of notice to fix liability of maker or acceptor, 4-404

Necessity of notice to fix liability of person not party to paper, but liable on the consideration, 4-408

No particular form of language necessary, 4-414

Notice may be verbal or in writing, 4-414

Omissions, 4-417

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Notice of dishonor, *cont'd.*

- Paper imperfectly described, 4-419
- Parties, 4-418
- Payee, 4-419
- Personal service, 4-429
- Place of giving notice of dishonor, 4-437
 - Deposit in holder's post office, 4-442
 - Former place of business, 4-440
 - Former residence, 4-440
 - Instances of lack of diligence, 4-441
 - Mail, 4-438
 - Notice addressed to place of date of paper, 4-443
 - Notice of residence of party to be charged, 4-437
 - Notice on information of keeper of hotel patronized by party, 4-441
 - Notice sent on information of party to paper, 4-441
 - Notice sent to wrong place after due inquiry, 4-441
 - Party directing notice to be sent to certain place, 4-442
 - Permanent domicil, 4-440
 - Place immaterial where notice is received, 4-443
 - Place of business of party to be charged, 4-438
 - Place of date, 4-443
 - Place specified in conjunction with indorsement, 4-442
 - Place visited for temporary or special purpose, 4-440
 - Remote post office, 4-439
 - Residence cannot be found, 4-442
 - Second notice, 4-442
 - Temporary residence, 4-439
 - Two places of residence, 4-439
 - Two post offices in same town, 4-439
 - What amounts to place of business, 4-438
 - Where notice is verbal or by delivery, 4-437
 - Where service is by mail, 4-438
- Place of payment, 4-417
- Protest as evidence, see infra, Protest.*
- Service by delivery, 4-429
 - In general, 4-429
 - Notice, left at place of business, 4-430
 - Notice left at place of residence, 4-429
 - What will be a sufficient delivery, 4-429
- Service by mail, see infra, Mail.*
- Statement as to responsibility of party to be notified, 4-423
 - Communication of fact of protest, 4-423
 - Name of holder of paper, 4-424
 - Name of sender of notice, 4-423
 - Signature of sender, 4-423
- Statement of fact of dishonor, 4-420
 - Generally, 4-420
 - Misstatement as to time of dishonor, 4-422
 - Notice given by notary, 4-421
 - Notice that paper is due and unpaid without more, 4-421
 - Notice that paper was "protested," 4-422

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Notice of dishonor, *cont'd.*Statement of fact of dishonor, *cont'd.*

- Paper payable at bank, 4-421
- "Returned unpaid," 4-421
- Specific statements, 4-420
- Statement as to presentment necessary, 4-421
- Time of giving notice, 4-430
 - Agents for collection, 4-434, 435
 - Any mail of day after dishonor held sufficient, 4-432
 - Branch banks, 4-434
 - Burden of proof, 4-432
 - Day following dishonor, 4-431
 - Delivery of notice prior to dishonor, 4-430
 - Distant countries, 4-433
 - Each party entitled to his day where successive notices are given, 4-434
 - Exclusion of holidays, 4-436
 - Excuses for delay, 4-436
 - First mail leaving before business hours, 4-433
 - First mail of day after dishonor required, 4-433
 - Holder giving direct notice to remote indorser, 4-435
 - Holidays, 4-436
 - Hour of giving notice, 4-437
 - Inability to find party to be notified, 4-436
 - Laches of one party operating as a discharge of prior parties, 4-435
 - Mail, 4-432
 - Mail leaving before business hours, 4-433
 - Malignant disease, 4-437
 - Notice between successive parties, 4-434
 - Notice on day of dishonor, 4-430
 - Notice on day of dishonor where parties reside in different places, 4-431
 - Notice prior to dishonor, 4-430
 - Notice to indorser after maturity, 4-436
 - Parties residing in different places, 4-431, 432
 - Parties residing in same place, 4-431
 - Posting in time for mail of day after dishonor, 4-432
 - Postmark as evidence, 4-432
 - Prevalence of malignant disease, 4-437
 - Prior to dishonor, 4-430
 - Reasonable time after dishonor, 4-431
 - Sundays, 4-436
 - Transmission by means other than mail, 4-433
 - War, 4-437
 - Within what time after dishonor notice may be given, 4-431
- Time of payment, 4-417
- To whom notice may be given, 4-410
 - Agents, 4-413
 - Assignee in bankruptcy, 4-412
 - Death of drawer or indorser unknown to holder, 4-411
 - Executors and administrators, 4-411, 412

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Notice of dishonor, *cont'd.*To whom notice may be given, *cont'd.*

In general, 4-410

Joint drawers or indorsers, 4-414

No personal representative qualified, 4-411

Notice to executor named in will, though not qualified, 4-412

Partners, 4-413

Personal representative, 4-410

Where party notified is bankrupt, 4-412

Where party to be notified is dead, 4-410

Verbal notice, 4-430

Waiver, see *infra*, Waiver.Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 21-628

Noting, 4-384

Officers and agents of private corporations, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS

Omissions merely formal, 4-139

On or before, 3-909

Options, 4-190

Oral agreements, see *infra*, Separate writings and oral agreements.

Orderly parts and special clauses in bills and notes, 4-128

Amount, see *infra*, Amount.Attestation, see *infra*, Attestation.Date, see *infra*, Date.

Designation of parties, 4-133

Direction to place to account, 4-137

Effect of omissions and irregularities merely formal, 4-139

Expression of consideration, see *infra*, Consideration.Place of making, see *infra*, Place of making.Place of payment, see *infra*, Place of payment.

Provision in case of need, 4-137

Time of payment, see *infra*, Time of payment.

Words of advice, 4-137

Words of negotiability, 4-133

Order or promise (see *infra*, Words of negotiability; Negotiation of orders payable in full), 4-81

Acknowledgment of indebtedness not sufficient, 4-83

Alternative order or promise, 4-84

Bill of exchange must contain an order to pay, 4-81

Bill of exchange without drawee, 4-83

Duebills held notes, 4-83

Illustrations, 4-82

Indorsement, see *infra*, Indorsement.

Note must contain a promise to pay, 4-82

Obligation which may be discharged otherwise than by payment, 4-84

Option with holder, 4-84

Promise contained in a promissory note, 4-82

Words of civility, 4-82

Orders, see ORDERS.

Overdue interest:

Notice, 4-305

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Overdue paper (see *infra*, Time of negotiation), 4-312

Absolute lack of title, 4-316

Collateral equities, 4-316

Counterclaim, 4-316

Equities against intermediate holders, 4-317

Equities arising subsequent to transfer, 4-317

Holder takes subject to equities and defenses, 4-312

Consideration, 4-314

Equities and defenses, 4-312

Fraud, 4-314

Illegality, 4-314

Illustrations, 4-314

Paper transferred overdue, 4-312

Payment, 4-314

Transferee succeeds to rights of transferrer, 4-315

Transferrer himself having good title, 4-315

Notice of dishonor, 4-402

Notice to indorsers after maturity, 4-436

Diligence required as to indorser of overdue paper, 4-436

Notice immediately after demand, 4-436

Time within which notice of dishonor should be given, 4-436

Presentment for payment of bill or note indorsed after maturity, 4-353

Presumption as to overdue paper, 4-320

Reasonable time for presentment, 4-365

Rule that only inherent equities attach, 4-315

Set-off, 4-316

To what equities subject, 4-315

Waiver, 4-456, 457

Ownership, 25-367

Parol:

Promise to accept, see *infra*, Promise to accept.Parol agreement, see *infra*, Liability of drawer and indorsers; Separate writings and oral agreements.Parol evidence (see *infra*, Liability of drawer and indorsers), 8-734; 11-549

Acceptance, 4-214, 474

Consideration, 4-199

Drawee, 4-112

Irregular indorsement, see *infra*, Irregular indorsers.

Memorandum, 4-139

Time of delivery, 4-204

Parol evidence to ascertain payee, 4-117

Part acceptance, 4-228

Partial indorsement, see *infra*, Indorsement.Particular fund (see *infra*, Certainty of payment):

Parol agreement that note shall be paid out of particular fund, 4-148

Parties (see *infra*, Drawee), 22-233

Capacity and authority of parties, 4-78, 162

Agency, see AGENCY.

Aliens, see ALIENS.

Bankrupts, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Corporations, see CORPORATIONS.

Volume XXXI.

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Parties, *cont'd.***Capacity and authority of parties, *cont'd.**Drawee*, see *infra*, *Drawee*.*Drunken persons*, see INTOXICATION.*Executors and administrators*, see

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

General rule as to who may become parties, 4-162

General statement, 4-162

Infants, see INFANTS.*Lunatics*, see INSANITY.*Married women*, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.*Municipal corporations*, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.*Partners*, see PARTNERSHIP.

Persons under disability or with limited power, 4-163

Persons under guardianship, 4-168

Certainty of parties, see *infra*, *Certainty of parties*.

Defective as to parties, 4-118

Ambiguous instruments, 4-122

Bill upon drawer payable to his own order, 4-118

Drawee and payee same person, 4-122*Drawee's name preceded by "at,"* 4-123*Drawer and drawee same person*, see *infra*, *Drawer and drawee same person*.*Drawer or maker and payee same person*, see *infra*, *Drawer or maker and payee same person*.

General principles, 4-118

Presumption against identity of parties, 4-118

Rights of holder of ambiguous instrument, 4-123

Designation of parties, 4-133

Designation of payee, 4-112

Direction to drawee, 4-111

Holder, 4-78

Notice of dishonor, 4-418, 419

Original parties, 4-78

Parties introduced by transfer, 4-78

Payee, see *infra*, *Payee*.*Signature of drawer or maker*, see *infra*, *Signature of drawer or maker*.*Partnership*, see PARTNERSHIP.**Part payment:**

Acceptance, 4-224

Part payment as acceptance, 4-224

Part payment before notice, 4-310

Waiver, 4-464

Parts, see *infra*, *Orderly parts and special clauses in bills and notes*.**Patents:**

Patent-right notes, 4-136

Constitutionality of statutes, 4-137

"Given for a patent right," 4-136

Illustrations, 4-136, 137

Negotiability, 4-136

Statutes, 4-136

Payee (see *infra*, *Drawer or maker and payee same person*):

Designation of payee, 4-112

Alternative payees, 4-114

Fictitious payee, 4-115

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Payee, *cont'd.***Designation of payee, *cont'd.*

Fictitious payee equivalent to bearer, 4-115

Impersonal payee, 4-114

In general, 4-112

Mistake in name of payee, 4-118

Note payable to two jointly, 4-115

Note to A or B, 4-113

Parol evidence to ascertain payee,

4-117

Payee designated by business name, 4-115

Payee irregularly but sufficiently pointed out, 4-114

Payee must be ascertained, 4-112

Payee need not be named as such, 4-114

Presumptions, 4-117

Successors, 4-114

Two payees of the same name, 4-117

Drawee and payee same person, 4-122**Payment** (see PAYMENT):

Acceptance, 4-224

Ancillary provisions as to payment, 4-126

Bills and notes payable any time on the last day of grace, 8-741

By whom payment must be made, 4-497

Effect of payment by drawer upon action against acceptor, 4-498

Generally, 4-497

Joint acceptors or makers, 4-497

Payment by a drawer or indorser, 4-497

Payment by party ultimately liable, 4-497

Certainty of payment, see *infra*, *Certainty of payment*.*Drawing without having effects in hands of drawee*, see *infra*, *Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice*.*Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice*, see *infra*, *Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice*.

Fractions of a day, 8-741

Fund, see *infra*, *Certainty of payment*.*Medium of payment*, see *infra*, *Medium of payment*.

Memorandum as to terms of payment, 4-141

Nominal payment and collateral security distinguished, 4-297

Order or promise, see *infra*, *Order or promise*.

Parol agreement that payment shall be conditional on payment of other instrument or debt, 4-148

Parol contemporary agreement that payment should be contingent, 4-147

Particular fund, see *infra*, *Certainty of payment*.*Part payment*, see *infra*, *Part payment*.

Payment as acceptance, 4-224

Payment by bill or note, see PAYMENT.

Payment of contemporaneously contracted debt, 4-284

Payment supra protest or for honor, see *infra*, *Supra protest*.

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, cont'd.Payment, *cont'd.*

- Place of payment, 4-131
- Presentment for payment*, see *infra*, Presentment for payment.
- Promise of payment as waiver*, see *infra*, Waiver.
- Promise to pay*, see *infra*, Promises to accept.
- Promise to pay as waiver of demand, notice, etc., 4-461
- Purchaser of overdue paper, 4-314
- Qualified and conditional acceptances, 4-227
- Recovery back of money paid under mistake*, see *infra*, Mistake.
- Reference to method of reimbursement or payment, 4-88
- Right to reissue paper after payment, 4-409
 - Acceptor or maker paying before maturity, 4-501
 - Extinguishment, 4-501
 - Joint note paid by one maker before maturity, 4-501
 - Paper retained by maker or acceptor after payment until maturity, 4-501
 - Payment before maturity, 4-500
 - Subsequent indorsers, 4-500
 - When payment has been made at maturity, 4-499
- Sets of foreign bills, 4-157
- Stoppage in transitu*, see STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.
- Suretyship, 27-471
- Taxation, 27-752
- Time of payment*, see *infra*, Time of payment.
- To whom payment must be made, 4-496
 - Holder or agent, 4-496
 - Illustrations, 4-496, 497
 - Paper payable to order or indorsed in full, 4-496
 - Paper payable to the bearer or indorsed in blank, 4-497
- Payment of pre-existing debt, 4-285
 - Absolute payment and extinguishment, 4-285
 - Additional value, 4-287
 - Bill or note of debtor, 4-287
 - Debt of maker or drawer, 4-287
 - Debt of third person, 4-288
 - Effect of acceptance of debtor's bill or note, 4-287
 - Express agreement to receive in payment, 4-286
 - Forbearance, 4-285
 - Holder in due course, 4-285
 - In general, 4-285
 - Nominal payment, 4-288
 - Parting with value at time of transfer, 4-286
 - Release of collateral, 4-285
 - Release of original evidence of debt, 4-286
- Pencil, 4-81
- Performance*, see *infra*, Written and verbal acceptances.
- Place of business, 4-438

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, cont'd.

- Place of making, 4-129
 - Expression of place of making, 4-129
 - Illustrations, 4-129
- Place of notice of dishonor*, see *infra*, Notice of dishonor.
- Place of payment, 4-130
 - Expression of place of payment, 4-131
 - Notice of dishonor, 4-417
 - Qualified and conditional acceptances, 4-228
 - Acceptance payable at particular place, 4-228
 - Effect of making acceptance payable at bank upon authority of banker, 4-228
 - Statutes, 4-229
 - Statutes as to notes payable to banks, 4-131
- Place of presentment (see *infra*, Presentment for payment), 4-352
- Protest, 4-382
- Pledge and collateral security:
 - Amount of recovery by pledgee, 4-347
 - Collateral for contemporaneously contracted debt, 4-289
 - Collateral for pre-existing debt, 4-290
 - Nominal payment and collateral security distinguished, 4-297
 - Note stating that it is given as collateral security, 4-85
- Position:
 - Indorsement, 4-258
- Post*, see *infra*, Mail.
- Postmark, 4-432
- Post notes, 22-1082
- Pounds, 4-131
- Pre-existing debt (see *infra*, Payment of pre-existing debt):
 - Collateral for pre-existing debt*, see *infra*, Collateral for pre-existing debt.
- Presentment for acceptance, 4-348
 - Actual exhibition of bill, 4-350
 - Bills payable after sight, 4-348
 - Bills payable at a fixed time, 4-349
 - By whom presentment should be made, 4-349
 - Excuses for want of presentment*, see *infra*, Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice.
 - Meaning of the term, 4-350
 - Mode of presentment, 4-350
 - Necessity of presentment, 4-348
 - Notice of dishonor*, see *infra*, Notice of dishonor.
 - One of a set of two or more parts, 4-350
 - Place of presentment, 4-352
 - Protest*, see *infra*, Protest.
 - Second presentment, 4-348
 - Time of presentment, 4-350
 - Illustrations, 4-351, 352
 - Mixed question of law and fact, 4-351
 - Must be within reasonable time, 4-350
 - What constitutes reasonable time, 4-350
 - Where bill is put in circulation, 4-351
 - To whom presentment should be made, 4-349

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Presentment for acceptance, *cont'd.*

What bills must be presented, 4-348

Presentment for payment, 4-352

By whom presentment should be made, 4-356

Agent, 4-356

Foreign bills, 4-357

Holder, 4-356

Inland bills, 4-356

Notary, 4-357

Notary's clerk, 4-357

Notes, 4-356

Personal representative, 4-357

Days of grace, see *DAYS OF GRACE*.

Demand according to tenor of paper required, 4-360

Excuses for want of presentment, see *infra*, Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice.

Forwarding bill or note by mail, 4-360

Instruments payable on demand, 4-354

Lost or destroyed paper, 4-360

Necessity of presentment as against acceptor or maker, 4-354

Necessity of presentment as against drawer or indorser, 4-352

Acceptor for honor, 4-352

Bill or note indorsed after maturity, 4-353

Effect of failure to present, 4-353

General rule, 4-352

Note transferred after dishonor with protest attached, 4-353

Whether presentment is required in the case of nonnegotiable instruments, 4-353

Necessity of presentment as against guarantor, 4-354

Guarantor restricts his liability, 4-355

Guarantor's liability held absolute by some authorities, 4-355

Guarantor's liability held conditional, 4-355

Necessity of presentment as against person not party to paper, but liable on consideration, 4-356

Notice a substitute for presentment, 4-361

Notice of dishonor, see *infra*, Notice of dishonor.

Notice to drawee or maker that paper is in bank, 4-360

Place of presentment, 4-371

Agreement as to place of payment, 4-376

Where instrument is payable at specified place, 4-371

As between holder and acceptor of bill, 4-375

As between holder and drawer or indorser, 4-371

As between holder and maker of bill, 4-373

Demand notes, 4-374

Designation of locality without specification of particular place therein, 4-372

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Presentment for payment, *cont'd.*Place of presentment, *cont'd.*Where instrument is payable at specified place, *cont'd.*

Drawer of bill, 4-372

Indorser of bill, 4-372

Indorser of note, 4-371

Notes payable on demand, 4-374

Place of payment designated in acceptance, 4-373

Presentment at place designated unnecessary as to maker, 4-373

Specification of different places in the alternative, 4-372

Want of demand as bar to damages against maker, 4-373

Want of demand as ground of recovery by maker for loss sustained, 4-374

Where instrument is payable generally, 4-376

General rule, 4-376

Illustrations, 4-377

Inquiry at place of date, 4-377

Place of business, 4-376

Place of residence, 4-376

Presentment at place or address of bill, 4-378

Presentment personally, 4-377

Residence unknown, 4-377

Where acceptor has no place of business, 4-376

Possession of instrument by party presenting necessary, 4-359

Presumption in favor of presence in bank of note or bill, 4-362

Protest, see *infra*, *Protest*.*Protest as evidence*, 4-387

Time of presentment, 4-362

Day of presentment, 4-362

As against drawee or maker, 4-362

As against drawer or indorser, 4-362

Bills indorsed overdue, 4-365

Circumstances excusing delay, 4-365

Demand bills or notes, 4-363, 364

Excuses, 4-365

Holder dead and no personal representative appointed, 4-366

Loss of bill or note, 4-366

Miscarriage of mails, 4-366

Notes indorsed overdue, 4-365

Overdue paper, 4-365

Paper indorsed after maturity, 4-365

Presentment after maturity, 4-362

Reasonable time, 4-363

Removal of obstruction, 4-366

Sickness of holder, 4-366

Sight drafts, 4-365

War, 4-365

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Presentment for payment, *cont'd.*
- Time of presentment, *cont'd.*
- Day of presentment, *cont'd.*
 - Where instrument is not payable on day certain, 4-363
 - Where instrument is payable on day certain, 4-362
- Days of grace, see DAYS OF GRACE.
- Hour of presentment, 4-370
 - Bank, 4-370
 - General rule, 4-370
 - Place of business, 4-370
- Presentment to officers of bank, 4-371

- To whom presentment should be made, 4-358
 - General rule, 4-358
 - Joint makers or drawees, 4-359
 - Partners, 4-359
 - Personal representative, 4-358
 - Presentment to clerk, 4-358

Waiver, see *infra*, *Waiver*.

- Where instrument is payable at holder's residence or place of business, 4-361

Presumptions:

- Date, 4-215; 22-1276
- Irregular indorsers*, see *infra*, *Irregular indorsers*.
- Memorandum presumed contemporary, 4-140
- Presumption against identity of parties, 4-118
- Presumption in favor of presence in bank of note or bill, 4-362
- Two payees of the same name, 4-117
- Presumptions in holder's favor and burden of proof, 4-318
 - Burden of proof in general, 4-320
 - Burden of proof of illegality, fraud, or loss, 4-320
 - Burden shifted by proof of fraud or illegality in inception of instrument, 4-321
 - Burden shifted by suspicious circumstances, 4-324
 - Burden shifted to defendant to show notice of specific invalidity, 4-323
- Circumstances of taking must be shown, 4-323
- Diverted paper, 4-324
- Effect of proof of want or failure of consideration, 4-325
- Fraud in subsequent negotiations, 4-322
- Gross negligence, 4-324
- In general, 4-318
- Instrument obtained by misrepresentations, threats, etc., 4-322
- Nonnegotiable notes, 4-320
- Note payable to order and not indorsed, 4-319
- Overdue paper, 4-320
- Presumption of transference at date, 4-319
- Presumptions as to title, 4-318
- Proof of value merely, 4-323
- Suspicion of fraud, 4-324
- Suspicious conduct of holder, 4-324
- Taking before maturity for value *prima facie bona fide*, 4-323

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

- Presumptions in holder's favor and burden of proof, *cont'd.*

Time of transfer, 4-319

Private international law, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.

- Procuration, 4-163
- Production of documents, 4-344
- Promise (see *infra*, Order or promise), 4-82
- Promises to accept, 4-233

Acceptance only in favor of party giving credit on faith of promise, 4-234

Action held maintainable by holder, 4-237

Action held maintainable by promisee only, 4-238

Authority to draw equivalent to promise to pay or accept, 4-242

Authorization to draw at so many days, 4-242

Bill must be described in letter, 4-236

Construction of promises to pay or accept, 4-242

Credit must be imparted by promise, 4-236

Doctrine in the United States, 4-235

English doctrine, 4-234

Existing bill, 4-234

Fact of credit given by promise unimportant, 4-234

General letter of credit, 4-235

Introductory, 4-233

Language construed in the light of circumstances, 4-242

Statute of frauds, 4-244

Statutes as to promises to accept, 4-240

To what bills the doctrine of virtual acceptances is applicable, 4-241

Unconditional promise in writing to accept, 4-240

Variance as to amount, 4-242

Variance between authority and bill, 4-243

Verbal and written promises to accept existing bills, 4-238

Verbal promise to accept nonexisting bills, 4-238

View that credit must be imparted by promise, 4-239

View that credit need not be imparted by promise, 4-238

Virtual acceptance by written promise to accept nonexisting bill, 4-235

Whether promise must describe bill, 4-240

Whole writing must be looked to, 4-242

Written promise to accept nonexisting bills not amounting to acceptance, 4-237

Promissory notes, 4-77

Analogy between bills and notes, 4-79

Origin, 4-79

Property, 23-265

Protest, 4-378

Acceptance after protest for nonpayment, 4-209

Acceptance for part, protest for residue, 4-228

Acceptance *supra* protest or for honor, 4-232

By whom protest should be made, 4-385

Volume XXXI.

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Protest, *cont'd.***

- Certificate of protest, 4-381
 - Annexation of original instrument, 4-381
 - Contents, 4-381
 - Copy of instrument, 4-381
 - Demand of payment, 4-383
 - Description of instrument, 4-381
 - Fact and mode of presentment, 4-381
 - Immaterial variance, 4-381
 - Lost or destroyed certificates, 4-394
 - Person by whom presentment is made, 4-382
 - Person requesting protest, 4-383
 - Person to whom presentment is made, 4-381
 - Place of presentment, 4-382
 - Presentment, 4-381
 - Refusal of acceptance or payment, 4-383
 - Seal, 4-383
 - Signature, 4-383
 - Statement of due diligence, 4-381
 - Statement of fact of presentment necessary, 4-381
 - Time of presentment, 4-382
- Conflict of laws, 4-380, 386
- Excuses for want of protest, see infra,*
- Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice.
- Fees of notary, 4-396
- Formalities, 4-380
- Notarial fees, 4-396
- Notary, 4-385
- Notice of dishonor, 4-423
- Noting, 4-384
- Protest as evidence (see *infra*, Protest as evidence), 4-385
 - Admissibility of extrinsic evidence in aid of protest, 4-396
 - Bill payable in another state, 4-387
 - Collateral facts, 4-393
 - Copy of original protest, 4-386
 - Demand, 4-387
 - Dishonor, 4-388
 - Foreign bills and notes, 4-387
 - Inland bills, 4-387
 - Law controlling admissibility in evidence of protest of note, 4-386
 - Memoranda of private citizen, 4-395
 - Necessity of witnesses, 4-385
 - Notary's memoranda, 4-395
 - Of facts therein, 4-386
 - Of its own authenticity, 4-385
 - Presentment, 4-387
 - Protest as secondary evidence, 4-394
 - Protest of foreign bill evidence at common law, 4-386
 - Protest of foreign note as evidence, 4-387
 - Protest of inland bills, 4-387
 - Protest used to assist notary's memory, 4-395
 - Where certificate of protest is lost or destroyed, 4-394
- Protest by private citizen, 4-385
- Protest defined, 4-378

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Protest, *cont'd.***

- Protest waived and payment guaranteed, 4-216
- Supra protest, see infra, Supra protest.*
- Waiver, see infra, Waiver.*
- What instruments must be protested, 4-379
 - Foreign bills of exchange, 4-379
 - Inland bills of exchange, 4-379
 - Occasion of the protest, 4-379
 - Promissory notes, 4-380
- What law controls, 4-380
- When protest should be made, 4-384
- Where notary cannot be found, 4-385
- Where protest should be made, 4-384
- Protest as evidence (see *infra*, Protest):
 - Notice of dishonor, 4-389
 - Contents of notice, 4-393
 - Fact of notice, 4-390
 - Indorsement of notice on certificate, 4-390
 - Manner of giving notice, 4-390
 - Necessity of notary's affidavit, 4-390
 - Nonreceipt of notice in rebuttal, 4-391
 - No place named, 4-392
 - Particular place named not presumed to be residence or place of business, 4-392
 - Person by whom notice is given, 4-393
 - Place of giving notice, 4-391
 - Recital in protest of delivery at residence or place of business, 4-391
 - Recital of mailing notice to place of residence or business, 4-391
 - Rule at common law, 4-389
 - Rule under statute, 4-389
 - Separate certificate, 4-390
 - Time of giving notice, 4-391
 - Time when statement as to notice should be made in certificate, 4-390
 - "Protested," 4-422
 - Provision in case of need, 4-137
 - Public officers:
 - Liability of officer, 1-1056
 - Purchasers for value and without notice (see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE; see *infra*, Holder):
 - Giving negotiable promissory note sufficient security, 23-490
- Qualified and conditional acceptances, 4-224
 - Acceptance for part, protest for residue, 4-228
 - Acceptance payable at happening of independent event, 4-229
 - Acceptance payable at particular place, 4-228
 - Acceptance payable when in funds, 4-229
 - Agreement, after refusal, to pay if again presented, 4-229
 - Amount of acceptance, 4-228
 - Antecedent parties, 4-226
 - Bills drawn or indorsed conditionally, 4-225
 - Conditional acceptance, 4-224
 - Definitions, 4-224

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Qualified and conditional acceptances, *cont'd.*

Holder's right to demand absolute acceptance, 4-208

Instances of qualifications and conditions, 4-227

Liability of acceptor to holder, 4-227

Mode of payment, 4-228

Necessity for fulfilment of condition, 4-229

Burden of proof to show performance, 4-232

Condition of acceptance to pay when in funds, 4-230

Fulfilment rendered impossible by act of God or of the law, 4-231

General rule, 4-229

Necessity of assent of antecedent parties, 4-226

Place of payment, 4-228

Promise to accept bills drawn according to conditions, 4-229

Qualification or condition must be distinct, 4-225

Qualified acceptance binds as between holder and acceptor, 4-227

Time of payment, 4-227

Verbal acceptance, 4-219

Where no time of payment is named, 4-227

Whether conditional or absolute, 4-224

Words indicative of nature of consideration, 4-226

Words in memorandum of acceptance contradicting terms of bill, 4-226

Written acceptance cannot be proved conditional by parol, 4-226

Qualified indorsement, see *infra*, Indorsement.

Questions of law and fact:

Acceptance, 4-208

Conditional and absolute acceptances, 4-230

Time of presentment for acceptance, 4-351

Waiver, 4-457

Railroads, 23-841

Ratification:

Infants, 4-166

Reasonable time:

Presentment for acceptance, 4-355

Receipts:

Parol evidence to show that note was intended as a receipt, 4-147

Records, 4-307

Re-exchange, see EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE.

Reissue:

Right to reissue paper after payment, see *infra*, Payment.

Release, 4-503

Renewal, 4-339; 24-339, 465

Agreement to renew as waiver of notice and demand, 4-462

Change of parties as purgation, 4-341

Holder of renewal bill or note, 4-339

Illegality, 4-340

In general, 4-339

Mere change of securities, 4-341

Parol contemporaneous agreement for renewal, 4-149

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Renewal, *cont'd.*

Renewal of paper secured by collateral, 4-341

Renewal with forged paper, 4-341

Usury, 4-341

Voluntary renewal of usurious paper, 4-340

Renunciation, 4-503

Replevin, 24-480

Repugnant provisions, 4-145

Rescission, cancellation, and reformation, 4-503

Cancellation, 23-636

Reformation, 24-653

Res judicata:

Conclusiveness of judgment of persons

responsible over, 24-743

Liability upon note, 24-770

Notes of a series, 24-779

Restrictive indorsement, see *infra*, Indorsement.

"Returned unpaid," 4-421

Revocation of acceptance, 4-212

Rights of holder (see *infra*, Holder):Amount of recovery, see *infra*, Amount of recovery.Damages, see *infra*, Damages.Holder's right of action and proof thereof, see *infra*, Holder's right of action and proof thereof.Negotiation and assignment by delivery, see *infra*, Negotiation and assignment by delivery.Overdue paper, see *infra*, Overdue paper.Presumption in holder's favor and burden of proof, see *infra*, Presumption in holder's favor and burden of proof.

Renewal bill or note, 4-339

Sales (see SALES), 24-1040

Savings banks:

Cashier or treasurer, 24-1252

Schools, 25-58

Seal:

Absence of seal, 4-123

Certificate of protest, 4-383

Secondary evidence:

Protest, 4-394

Separate property of married women, 25-421, 431

Ownership of property, 25-367

Separate writings and oral agreements, 4-144

Parol agreements intended to control bills and notes, 4-146

Ambiguous instruments, 4-154

Amount, 4-153

Conditional delivery, 4-151

Contemporary parol agreements controlling terms inadmissible, 4-146

Agreement for renewal, 4-149

Agreement making payment contingent, 4-147

Conditions in time, 4-149

General rule, 4-146

Illustrations of the rule against parol agreements, 4-147

Note conditional on return or failure of consideration, 4-148

Not payable to payee, 4-147

Volume XXXI.

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Separate writings and oral agreements, *cont'd.*

Parol agreements intended to control bills and notes, *cont'd.*

Contemporary parol agreements controlling terms inadmissible, *cont'd.*

Parol agreements as to medium of payment, 4-149

Parol condition as to amount, 4-149

Payable from particular fund, 4-148

Payment conditional on payment of other instruments or debts, 4-148

Stipulations for additions or deductions from amount expressed, 4-149

Date, 4-153

Executed parol agreements as to satisfaction, 4-152

Instruments to become void on condition subsequent, 4-152

Limitations of rule against parol agreements, 4-150

Medium of payment, 4-153

Omissions and erroneous terms in bills and notes, 4-153

Parol evidence as to incomplete, erroneously framed, or ambiguous instruments, 4-152

Parol evidence as to matters or agreements collateral to instrument, 4-154

Parol evidence to show failure of, or conditional delivery, 4-151

Provisions uncertain in meaning, 4-154

Words of negotiability, 4-153

Separate written agreements to control bills and notes, 4-144

General rule as to construing together separate instruments, 4-144

General rule of construction applied to bills and notes, 4-144

Provisions of contemporary writings held controlling, 4-145

Repugnant provisions in contemporary instruments, 4-145

Separate instruments construed with bill or note, 4-144

Trust deeds or mortgages and notes, 4-146

Subsequent written or oral agreements controlling bills and notes, 4-154

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.

Sets of foreign bills, 4-155

Acceptor or drawer liable to different holders of parts, 4-156

Between two holders of different parts, 4-156

Holder must produce part protested, 4-157

Indorsee need not produce all parts, 4-157

In general, 4-155

Loss of part by holder, 4-157

Negotiation of set, 4-156

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*

Sets of foreign bills, *cont'd.*

Part dishonored or protested must be produced on suit, 4-157

Parts make one bill, 4-155

Payment of one part operates as payment of whole bill, 4-157

Purpose of the custom, 4-155

Transfer of one part creates liability, 4-156

Sight (see *infra*, Demand), 4-132

Sight drafts, see *infra*, Demand bills and notes.

Signature (see *infra*, Attestation):

Acceptance, 4-217

Admission of genuineness of signature, 4-471

Signature of drawer, 4-471

Signatures of payee and indorsers, 4-471

Blank paper, 4-339

Certificate of protest, 4-383

Indorsement, 4-260

Proof of signature of maker or acceptor, 4-345

Warranty of genuineness of signature, 4-477, 481

Signature of drawer or maker, 4-108

Adopted name, 4-109

In general, 4-108

Initial, 4-109

Joint and several notes, 4-110

Joint note, 4-110

Mark, 4-109

Need not be subscribed, 4-109

Note in form joint signed by one only, 4-111

Note signed by several in representative capacity, 4-111

Note signed in the alternative, 4-109

Pencil signature, 4-109

Printed signature, 4-109

Proof of signature, 4-109

Signing essential, 4-109

Signing, 4-200

Negligence in signing, 4-201

Signature affixed in ignorance of the character of paper, 4-200

Signature must be affixed with intention to contract, 4-200

Special acceptance, 25-1162

Special clauses, see *infra*, Orderly parts and special clauses in bills and notes.

Specific performance, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.

Stamps, 4-157

Affixing stamp, 4-158

Burden of proof, 4-161

By whom and when stamp affixed, 4-158

Cancellation of stamp, 4-159

Consequences of omitting stamp, 4-159

Constitutionality of laws, 4-160

Forgery of unstamped instrument, 4-162

Historical, 4-157

How and by whom the want of stamp may be set up, 4-162

In general, 4-157

Instrument admissible without stamp when omission innocent, 4-161

Intent, 4-161

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.***Stamps, *cont'd.***

- Omission of stamp, 4-161
- Provision for stamping in court, 4-159
- Provision for stamping on application to collector, 4-159
- Recovery on original consideration, 4-162
- Requirements of statutes, 4-158
- Retroactive effect of stamping, 4-159
- Stamp innocently omitted, 4-161
- Statutes, 4-158
- Where two instruments constitute but one transaction, 4-158

Statute of frauds:

- Acceptance, 29-911
- Promises to accept, 4-244
- Verbal acceptances, 4-244

Sterling, 4-131**Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.****Subrogation, see SUBROGATION.****Subscribing witness, see *infra*, Attestation.****Subscription, 4-109****Summary proceedings, 27-378****Sunday, 4-203; 27-404, 405****Notice of dishonor, 4-436****Time of giving notice of dishonor, 4-436*****Supra* protest, 4-232****Liability of acceptor, 4-475****Payment *supra* protest or for honor, 4-498****Effect of payment *supra* protest, 4-499****Illustrations, 4-498, 499****In general, 4-498****Payor for honor succeeds to holder's title, 4-499****Presentment for payment, 4-352****Suretyship (see *infra*, Indorsement; see SURETYSHIP):**

- Discharge of indorsers as sureties, 4-505
- Indorsement distinguished from suretyship, 4-478

Suspicion (see *infra*, Presumptions in holder's favor and burden of proof), 4-299***Tender*, see TENDER.****Time, see *infra*, Certain in time.****Omission of word expressing time, 4-139****Time (computation of), see TIME (COMPUTATION OF).****Time of acceptance, 4-209****After death of drawer, 4-209****After maturity, 4-209****After previous refusal to accept, 4-209****Before completion of bill, 4-209****When contract of acceptance is complete, 4-212****Time of filling up indorsement, 4-272****Time of giving notice of dishonor, see *infra*, Notice of dishonor.****Time of indorsement, 4-281****Irregular indorsement, 4-488****Time of making:****Memorandum presumed contemporary, 4-140****Time of negotiation, 4-246****In general, 4-246****Overdue paper, 4-246****Apparent maturity, 4-247****BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*****Time of negotiation, *cont'd.*****Overdue paper, *cont'd.*****In general, 4-246****Maturity of paper payable at sight or on demand, 4-248****Notes bearing interest, 4-247****Notes payable in instalments, 4-248****Paper transferred on last day of grace, 4-249****When paper deemed overdue, 4-247****Time of payment, 4-132, 495****Expression of time of payment, 4-132****How time of payment usually expressed, 4-132****Importance of taking up instrument, 4-496****Notice of dishonor, 4-417****No time of payment specified, 4-133****Parol contemporaneous agreement as to time of payment, 4-149****Payment before maturity, 4-495****Payment in due course, 4-495****Qualified and conditional acceptances, 4-227****Sight, 4-132****Usances, 4-132****Variance between note and marginal memorandum, 4-133****Time of presentment (see *infra*, Presentment for acceptance):*****Presentment for payment*, see *infra*, Presentment for payment.****Protest, 4-382****Time of transfer:****Presumption, 4-319****Title:****Notes for chattels—vendor retaining title, 4-127****Towns and townships, see TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.****Transfer, 4-246****Assignments, 4-246****Devolution in cases of death, marriage, or bankruptcy, 4-282*****Indorsement*, see *infra*, Indorsement.****In general, 4-246****Liability of transferer by delivery, see *infra*, Liability of transferer by delivery.****Negotiation, see *infra*, Negotiation.****Negotiation and assignment by delivery, see *infra*, Negotiation and assignment by delivery.****Operation of law, 4-282****Overdue paper, see *infra*, Overdue paper.*****Transferer by delivery*, see *infra*, Liability of transferer by delivery.****Trusts and trustees:*****Misappropriation and breach of trust*, see *infra*, Misappropriation and breach of trust.*****Ultra vires* (see ULTRA VIRES), 4-184****Discount, 29-61****Issuing commercial paper, 29-66*****Mala prohibita*, 29-61****Payable on demand without interest, 29-61****Recovery by corporation on promissory note, 29-58**

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.**United States*, see UNITED STATES.*Usages and customs*, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

Usances, 4-132

Usual course of business, 29-446

Usury (see USURY), 4-190, 192

Value, see *infra*, Holder.

"Value received," 4-136

Verbal acceptance, see *infra*, Written and verbal acceptances.*Verbal promises*, see *infra*, Promises to accept.

Waiver, 4-453

By whom waiver may be given, 4-454

Consideration of waiver, 4-457

Construction of waiver of notice, 4-460

Construction of waiver of protest, 4-459

Declarations to show waiver, 4-454

Direct waiver, 4-459

Express waiver, 4-459

Guarantor's right of waiver, 4-454

Implied waiver, 4-457

Implied waiver before and at maturity, 4-460

Acts and language, 4-460

Agreement to extend time for bringing suit, 4-462

Agreement to extend time of payment, 4-462

Agreement to renew paper, 4-462

Drawer ordering drawee not to pay, 4-461

Extension of time, 4-462

Generally, 4-460

Promise to pay bill or note, 4-461

Request for forbearance, 4-463

Waiver of notice no excuse for want of presentment, 4-460

Indorsement, 4-456, 458

Mode of making waiver, 4-457

Notice, 4-453

Parol waiver, 4-458

Parties affected by waiver in written instrument, 4-455

Partly by parol and partly in writing, 4-458

Part payment, 4-464

Presentment, 4-453

Promise to pay made after maturity, 4-463

Burden of proof, 4-465

Drawer or indorser must know of laches, 4-464, 465

Ignorance of laches, 4-466

In general, 4-463

Knowledge, 4-465

Language amounting to admission of liability, 4-464

Part payment, 4-464

Promise to pay as evidence of due diligence, 4-464

Promise to pay part of bill or note, 4-464

Rebuttal of evidence, 4-464

Unaccepted conditional promise, 4-467

Unequivocal promise necessary, 4-466

Protest, 4-453

Questions of law and fact, 4-457

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, *cont'd.*Waiver, *cont'd.*

Renunciation of waiver, 4-503

Strangers, 4-454

Subsequent holder or indorsee, 4-454

Time of making waiver, 4-456

To whom waiver may be given, 4-454

Verbal waiver, 4-458

Waiver after dissolution of partnership, 4-455

Waiver after exception and before maturity, 4-456

Waiver after maturity, 4-457, 458

Waiver at time of execution or indorsement, 4-456

Waiver before maturity, 4-456

Waiver by agent, 4-454

Waiver by partners, 4-455

Waiver given to strangers invalid, 4-454

Waiver in body of instrument, 4-455, 457

Waiver in indorsement, 4-458

Waiver in separate writing, 4-458

Waiver in the form of an indorsement, 4-456

Waiver inuring to subsequent indorsee, 4-454

Waiver of notice construed, 4-460

Waiver of notice of protest, 4-459

Waiver of protest construed, 4-459

Waiver of protest construed as equivalent to waiver of demand and notice, 4-459

What amounts to a waiver, 4-457

Want of consideration, see *infra*, Consideration.

War:

Notice of dishonor, 4-437

Presentment, 4-365

Warrants of attorney, see WARRANTS OF ATTORNEY.

Warranty, 4-476; 30-158

Capacity of parties, 4-481

Illegal consideration, 4-482

Indorsement, 4-481

Signatures, see *infra*, Signatures.

When in funds, 4-229, 230

Who may accept, see *infra*, Acceptance.

Wills:

Corporations, 4-124

Notes payable by executors to avoid duty, 30-573

Without recourse, 4-276, 478

Parol evidence, 4-486

Witnesses, see WITNESSES.

Attestation, see *infra*, Attestation.

Parties as witnesses, 4-345

Words of advice, 4-137

Words of negotiability, 4-133

A, or bearer, equivalent to bearer, 4-134

Assigns, 4-133

Bearer, 4-134

General rule, 4-133

Illustrations, 4-134

Necessity of negotiable words, 4-134

Negotiable at particular bank, 4-135

Order, 4-133

Order of A, 4-135

Supplying omissions, 5-153

BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES, cont'd.Words of negotiability, *cont'd.*

What are sufficient words of negotiability, 4-134

Writing, 4-81

Indorsement, see *infra*, Indorsement.

Material of the instrument, 4-81

Necessity of writing, 4-81

Pencil, 4-81

Written and verbal acceptances, 4-213

Verbal acceptance at common law, 4-217

Bill need not be shown to drawee, 4-218

Necessity for assent of holder, 4-219

Validity of parol acceptance, 4-217

Verbal offer to accept conditionally, 4-219

What words amount to acceptance, 4-218

Words addressed to stranger to bill not an acceptance, 4-219

Words must not be ambiguous or equivocal, 4-218

Written acceptance on a paper other than the bill itself, 4-217

Written acceptance on bill itself, 4-213

Any words importing an undertaking to pay sufficient, 4-215

Any words not negating an intention sufficient, 4-216

Expression of date, 4-215

Express refusal to accept, 4-216

Illustrations of sufficient acceptances, 4-216

In general, 4-213

Not to be varied by parol, 4-214

Presumption as to date, 4-215

Protest waived and payment guaranteed, 4-216

Signature of drawee, 4-217

Statutes requiring acceptances in writing on bill, 4-213

Words importing an undertaking to pay, 4-215

BILLS OF LADING, 4-507See **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; CARRIERS OF GOODS; CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.***Acceptance of bill*, see *infra*, Assent of consignor.

Agency, 1-1034

Bona fide purchasers, 4-551

Purchasers from agent of owner, 4-550

Arrival, 2-915

Assent of consignor, 4-515

Acceptance of instrument with knowledge of contents, 4-520

Assent conclusively presumed from signature, 4-515

Assent to conditions on back of instrument, 4-521

Back of instrument, 4-521

Conditions indorsed on instrument held no part of contract, 4-521

How given, 4-515

In general, 4-515

Making out instrument, 4-520

Necessity of assent, 4-515

Receiving and retaining instrument, 4-516

BILLS OF LADING, cont'd.Assent of consignor, *cont'd.*Receiving and retaining instrument, *con.*

Accepting bill under circumstances inducing the shipper to mistake its nature, 4-517

Assent presumed from acceptance of bill, 4-516

Circumstances rebutting presumption of assent, 4-517

Express assent, 4-519

Inability to read, 4-516

In general, 4-516

Question of fact, 4-519

Receiving bill after shipment of goods under oral contract, 4-517

Stipulations not calculated to arrest shipper's attention, 4-517

Stipulations printed in fine type, 4-517

View that possession of bill by shipper is *prima facie* evidence of assent, 4-519

When assent not presumed from acceptance of bill, 4-518

Signing instrument, 4-515

Assignment:

Freight, 7-264

Bona fide purchasers, 4-549

Duplicate copies, 4-552

Exceptions to rule, 4-550

Factor's act, 4-550

Limitations of the rule, 4-550

Purchasers from agent of owner, 4-550

Purchasers of bills delivered by carrier to person without title, 4-550

Purchasers of bills obtained from owner by fraud, 4-550

Purchasers of lost or stolen bill, 4-550

Successive transfers of bills of goods, 4-553

Successive transfers of different parts of bill, 4-552

Transfer by agent of owner, 4-551

Transfer by apparent owner, 4-551

Transfer by consignee invested with apparent ownership, 4-551

Transfer by fraudulent vendee, 4-551

Transferee acquires title of transferor, 4-549

Where bill of lading has been issued, but goods have not been delivered to carrier, 5-188

Carriers by land, 4-509

Carriers by water, 4-509

Carriers of goods (see **CARRIERS OF GOODS**), 5-204.*Delivery to holder of bill of lading*, see **CARRIERS OF GOODS.**

Proof of delivery, 5-190

When carrier's liability commences, 5-187

Whether bill of lading essential to complete delivery, 5-187

Carriers of live stock, see **CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK.**

Cattle cars, 4-542

Change of consignee, 5-199

Charter parties (see **CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER PARTIES**), 7-183

"Bills of lading" as presented, 7-183

Volume XXXI.

BILLS OF LADING, *cont'd.*

- Charter parties, *cont'd.*
 - Clean bill of lading, 7-184
 - Conflict between charter party and bill of lading, 7-191
 - Between shipowner and charterer, 7-191
 - Between shipowner and person other than charterer, 7-192
 - Charter party controls bill of lading, 7-192
 - Construed together where possible, 7-192
 - When shipper is a stranger, 7-193
 - General rule, 7-183
 - Lien for charter-party freight and charges:
 - When there is a bill of lading, 7-268
 - As against a shipper other than the charterer, 7-268
 - Charterers as indorsers, 7-270
 - Charterer to fix the freight, 7-270
 - Effect of reference to charter party, 7-271
 - General rule, 7-268
 - Shipper agent of the charterer, 7-269
 - Transferee agent of the charterer, 7-270
 - Transferee with notice, 7-269
 - Transferee without notice, 7-269
 - Stipulation that master shall sign bill of lading, 7-183
 - View that master signs bills of lading as the charterer's agent, 7-200
 - "Without prejudice to the charter-party," 7-183
- Clean bills of lading, 4-510, 541; 7-184
- C. O. D., see C. O. D.
- Common carriers:
 - Necessity of bill of lading, 7-203
- Condition, see *infra*, Assent of consignors.
- Condition of goods, 4-522, 530
 - Parol evidence, 4-529
- Connecting carriers, see CONNECTING CARRIERS.
- Consent, see *infra*, Assent of consignors.
- Consideration:
 - Parol evidence, 4-530
- Consignor, see *infra*, Assent of consignors.
- Constructive delivery, 24-1085
- Contents unknown, 4-523, 524, 525
- Contracts (see *infra*, Assent of consignors):
 - Evidence of the terms of the contract, 4-525
 - Parol, 4-538
 - Parol evidence, see *infra*, Parol evidence.
 - Receipt and contract, 4-521
 - Writing, 4-538
- Copies, 4-513, 552
- Definition, 4-509
- Delivery (see *infra*, Negotiability), 4-514
 - Bills delivered after shipment under oral agreement, 4-538
 - Bills not delivered to consignors, 4-538
 - Parol evidence as to time of delivery, 4-542
- Delivery of goods, 5-187
 - Bill of lading as evidence of delivery, 5-188

BILLS OF LADING, *cont'd.*

- Delivery of goods, *cont'd.*
 - Delivery of goods to holder of bill of lading*, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.
 - In general, 5-187
 - Proof of delivery, 5-190
 - Statutes prohibiting issuance of bill of lading before actual delivery of goods, 5-189
- Demurrage, see DEMURRAGE.
- Draft:
 - Bill of lading attached to draft, 5-206
- Duplicate bills of lading, 5-207
- Duplicate copies, 4-552
- Effect, 4-521
- Estoppel, 4-531, 5-207
 - Bills acknowledging payment of freight not in fact paid, 4-536
 - Bills for quantity larger than shipped, 4-535
 - Bills issued without receiving goods, 4-532
 - Carrier estopped, 4-534
 - Carrier's liability on bill of goods in hands of shipper, 4-532
 - Doctrine in the United States, 4-533
 - English doctrine exempting carrier from liability, 4-533
 - In hands of shipper, 4-532
 - Statutory enactments, 4-534
 - Where goods are afterwards received, 4-535
 - Consignor as agent of consignee, 4-532
 - Estoppel of master of a vessel, 4-531
 - Estoppel of shipowner or carrier, 4-531
 - Original parties, 4-531
 - Shipper, 4-531
 - Shipper's liability to master for misrepresenting goods, 4-531
- Evidence (see *infra*, Negotiability), 4-522
 - Bill containing qualifying clauses, 4-523
 - Bill of lading as evidence, 4-522
 - Condition of goods, 4-522, 523
 - "Contents and weight unknown," 4-525
 - "Contents unknown," 4-523
 - In general, 4-522
 - Of what facts evidence, 4-522
 - Ownership of goods, 4-525
 - Parol evidence, see *infra*, Parol evidence.
 - "Quantity and quality unknown," 4-524
 - Quantity of goods, 4-522
 - Shipment of goods, 4-522
 - Terms of contract, 4-525
 - "Weight and contents unknown," 4-524
 - Weight of goods, 4-522
- Execution, 4-513
- Execution in triplicate, 4-513
- Express receipts, 4-509
- Factors or commission merchants:
 - Advances by third persons on bills of lading, 12-689
 - Bona fide* purchasers, 4-550, 551
- Fire insurance:
 - Insurable interest of indorser and indorsee of bill of lading, 13-159
- Force, 4-521
- Form, 4-513
- Fraud:
 - Bona fide* purchasers, 4-551
 - Parol evidence, 4-543

BILLS OF LADING, *cont'd.*

Freight:

Bills acknowledging payment of freight
not in fact paid, 4-536

Parol evidence, 4-540, 541

Freight bills, 4-509

Functions, 4-521

Good order, 4-530

Indorsement, 4-546

Indorsement of bill of lading, 5-208

In good order, 4-530

Issuing bills of lading, 4-510

By whom issued, 4-512

Connecting carriers, 4-512

Duty of carrier to issue, 4-510

Master of vessel, 4-512

Statutes, 4-511

Time of issuing, 4-511

Jus disponendi, see SALES.

Knowledge, see *infra*, Assent of consignor.

Laches:

Laches of holder of bill of lading,
5-203

Limitation of liability, 5-292

Parol evidence, 4-540

Lost papers and instruments, 4-550

Manifest, 19-917

Masters of vessels, see MASTERS OF VESSELS.

Mistake:

Parol evidence, 4-543

"More or less," 4-528

Negotiability, 4-545; 5-201

As evidence of contract of carriage,
4-553

At common law, 4-553

By statute, 4-553

In the United States, 4-554

Bills issued without receiving goods, see
infra, Estoppel.

Consignee transferring, 4-546

Consignor transferring, 4-546

Delivery, 4-546, 547

Delivery alone, 4-547

Duration of negotiability, 4-548

General rule, 4-546

Indorsement, 4-546

Indorsement without delivery, 4-547

In general, 4-545

Limitations of negotiability, 4-549

Mode of transfer, 4-546

Negotiable instruments proper distin-
guished, 4-549

Quasi-negotiability, 4-545

Rights of bona fide purchasers, see
infra, *Bona fide purchasers*.

Statutory provisions, 4-548, 554

Symbols of property, 4-546

Transfer as collateral security, 4-548

Transfer of bill of lading passes title to
property, 4-546

Who may transfer, 4-546

Words of negotiability, 4-547

Notice, see *infra*, Assent of consignor.

Ownership (see *infra*, *Bona fide purchasers*):

Presumptions as to ownership, 4-536

Ownership of goods, 4-525

Parol contract, 4-538

Parol evidence, 4-525; 11-550

Admissibility of parol evidence to vary
or contradict, 4-525

Ambiguities, 4-543

C. O. D., 4-544

BILLS OF LADING, *cont'd.*Parol evidence, *cont'd.*

Contractual stipulations, 4-536

Application of the general rule,
4-536

Bills delivered after shipment under
oral agreement, 4-538

Bills not delivered to consignor,
4-538

Cattle cars, 4-542

Common-law liability for loss, 4-542

Contract to transport goods may be
by parol or in writing, 4-538

Controversies between strangers or
parties to instrument, 4-543

Evidence showing true parties to the
contract, 4-539

Exceptions to the rule, 4-543

Express stipulations in bill, 4-539

General rule, 4-536

Goods shipped under prior parol
agreement, 4-538

Implied obligation as to freight,
4-541

Implied obligation as to mode of
carriage, 4-541

Implied obligation as to route, 4-542

Implied obligation as to time of de-
livery, 4-542

Implied obligations of bill, 4-540

Limitations of the rule, 4-543

Limiting carrier's liability, 4-540

Merger of prior and contemporane-
ous agreements in bill of lading,
4-536

Place of delivery, 4-540

Rule applied only where bill repre-
sents the contract, 4-538

Stipulation as to freight, 4-540

Stowage, 4-540

Strangers, 4-543

Terms cannot be extended or con-
tradicted by parol, 4-536

Estoppel, see *infra*, Estoppel.

Evidence of supplementary parol con-
tract, 4-545

Fraud, 4-543

Freight, 4-540, 541

Legal operation of bill, 4-541

Limitation of liability, 4-540

Mistake, 4-543

Mode of carriage, 4-541

Place of delivery, 4-540

Presumptions as to ownership, 4-536

Receipt clauses, 4-526

Clause acknowledging the receipt of
goods, 4-526

Clause stating weight and quantity
of goods, 4-527

Consideration, 4-530

Estoppel, see *infra*, Estoppel.

Express agreement binding carrier
by statement of quantity, 4-529

General rule, 4-526

"In good order," 4-530

"More or less," 4-528

Parol evidence admissible to ex-
plain, 4-526

Quantity, 4-527

"Quantity guaranteed," 4-529

"Underbilled," 4-528

"Weight unknown," 4-528

Volume XXXI.

BILLS OF LADING, *cont'd.*

- Parol evidence, *cont'd.*
- Receipt clauses, *cont'd.*
 - What are receipt clauses, 4-526
- Route, 4-542
- Time of delivery, 4-542
- True parties to the contract, 4-539
- Usages and customs, 4-544
- Place of delivery:
 - Parol evidence, 4-540
- Pledge and collateral security, 22-858
 - Transfer as collateral security, 4-548
- Possession (see *infra*, Negotiability):
 - Bills issued without receiving goods*, see *infra*, Estoppel.
- Possession of bill*, see *infra*, Assent of consignor.
- Presumptions:
 - Assent of consignor*, see *infra*, Assent of consignor.
 - Ownership, 4-536
- Property:
 - Ownership of goods, 4-525
 - Symbol of property (see *infra*, Negotiability), 4-522
- Purchasers for value and without notice*, see *infra*, *Bona fide* purchasers.
- Quality:
 - Parol evidence, 4-527
- "Quality unknown," 4-524
- Quantity, 4-522
 - Estoppel, 4-535
 - Parol evidence, 4-527
 - Statement in bill of lading as to quantity, 7-254
- "Quantity and quality unknown," 4-524
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Assent of consignor, 4-519
- Receipt:
 - Receipt and contract, 4-521
- Receipt clauses*, see *infra*, Parol evidence.
- Receipt of goods:
 - Bills issued without receiving goods*, see *infra*, Estoppel.
- Receiving and retaining instrument*, see *infra*, Assent of consignor.
- Reservation of *jus disponendi*, see SALES.
- Route:
 - Parol evidence, 4-541
- Shipment of goods, 4-522
- Shipping note, 4-510
- Ships and shipping, 4-510
- Signature, 4-513
 - Assent of consignor conclusively presumed from signature, 4-515
 - In general, 4-513
 - Master of a vessel, 4-513
 - Owner of vessel, 4-514
- Spent bills of lading, 26-150
- Stipulations*, see *infra*, Assent of consignor.
- Stoppage in transitu*, see STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.
- Stowage, 4-540
- Subject to correction, 27-195
- Symbolical delivery, 24-1085
- Symbol of property (see *infra*, Negotiability), 4-522
- Theft, 28-135
- Thief, 28-135
- Tickets and fares:
 - Bill of lading distinguished from passenger ticket, 28-156

BILLS OF LADING, *cont'd.*

- Time of issuing, 4-511
 - Title (see *infra*, *Bona fide* purchasers; Negotiability):
 - Ownership of goods, 4-525
 - Transfer*, see *infra*, *Bona fide* purchasers; Negotiability.
 - Triplicate copies, 4-513, 552
 - Unavoidable, unavoidable accident, etc., 29-92
 - Unknown contents, quality, and quantity, 4-523, 524
 - Usages and customs, 4-544
 - Indorsement, 5-209
 - Waybill, 4-510
 - Weight, 4-522, 524
 - Parol evidence, 4-527, 528
 - Weight and contents unknown, 4-524
 - "Weight unknown," 4-528
 - Writing, 4-538
- BILLS OF QUANTITIES, 30-1203**
- BILLS OF SALE, 4-555**
- See CHATTEL MORTGAGES.
- Absolute sales treated as mortgages*, see *infra*, When treated as a mortgage.
 - Affidavit of good faith, 4-557
 - Alteration of instruments, 2-205
 - Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 5-556
 - Assignments in the form of bill of sale, 3-56
 - Attestation, 3-274
 - Chattel mortgages*, see CHATTEL MORTGAGES; see *infra*. When treated as a mortgage.
 - Consideration, 4-572
 - Prima facie*, 4-572
 - Statement of consideration and acknowledgment of payment, 6-759
 - Constructive delivery, 24-1085
 - Defeasance*, see *infra*, When treated as a mortgage.
 - Definition, 4-555
 - Delivery, 4-557
 - Delivery of instrument passes title to property, 4-558
 - Effect of delivery, 4-558
 - Instrument must be delivered, 4-557
 - Vendee has right to possession of property, 4-559
 - Delivery of possession of the property, 4-558
 - Burden of proof to show fraud, 4-559
 - Common-law rule, 4-558
 - Fraud as to creditors, 4-558
 - Illustrations of delivery, 4-560, 561
 - Property and vessels at sea, 4-561
 - Property incapable of actual delivery, 4-561
 - Recording acts, 4-559
 - Registration, 4-571
 - Statutes, 4-559
 - What constitutes delivery, 4-560
 - Delivery of property equivalent to registration, 4-571
 - Description of property, 4-557
 - Description of the parties, 4-556
 - Election acts*, see *infra*, Registration.
 - Evidence:
 - Consideration, 4-672
 - Instrument treated as evidence, 4-572
 - Execution:
 - Vendee's interest sold on execution, 4-563
 - Factors' acts*, see FACTORS' ACTS.

BILLS OF SALE, *cont'd.*

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Fraud, see *infra*, Delivery of possession of the property.

Gentleman, 14-1003

Good faith, affidavit of, 4-557

Grand bill of sale, 14-1110

Impeaching, 4-573

Mortgages, see *infra*, When treated as a mortgage.

Parol evidence, 4-565; 11-550

At law, 4-566

Is intended as security for debt, 4-565

Parol evidence to show whether contract

is a sale or security, 21-1112

To contradict the instrument, 4-566

To show that a bill of sale is absolute on its face, 4-565

Warranty, 4-568

Possession, see *infra*, Delivery of possession of the property.

Property, description of, 4-557

Receipt:

Parol evidence to prove a contemporaneous warranty, 4-569

Recitals, 24-65

Recording acts, 24-86

Bill of sale intended as mortgage, 24-89

Registration, 4-569

Delivery of property equivalent to registration, 4-571

In general, 4-569

Retention of possession, 4-559

Sale of live stock, 4-571

Unauthorized registration a nullity, 4-571

When instrument a mortgage, may be recorded as such, 4-570

When instrument void if not recorded, 4-570

Retention of possession, see *infra*, Delivery of possession of the property.

Security, see *infra*, When treated as a mortgage.

Ships and shipping, 25-872

Delivery of possession, 4-561

Symbolical delivery, 24-1085

Title:

Delivery of instrument passes title to property, 4-558

Warranty, see WARRANTY.

When treated as a mortgage, 4-562

Admissibility of parol evidence, 4-565

As to third parties, 4-564

Defeasance, 4-564

Degree of proof required, 4-566

Doubtful cases, 4-568

Foreclosure, 4-563

General rule, 4-562

Illustrations of instruments held to be mortgages, 4-563

Instrument with no defeasance, 4-564

Parol evidence at law, 4-566

Parol evidence to contradict instrument, 4-566

Presumption that instrument is what it purports to be, 4-567

Registration, 4-570

"Security," 4-566

Separate written defeasance, 4-564

Test, 4-563

BILLS OF SALE, *cont'd.*

When treated as a mortgage, *cont'd.*

Third party may show instrument to be a mortgage, 4-565

Vendee's interest may be sold on execution, 4-563

BILL TO ENFORCE A DECREE, 4-573

BILL TO IMPEACH DECREES, 4-573

BILL TO PERPETUATE TESTIMONY, 4-573

BILL TO REMOVE CLOUD, see CLOUD ON TITLE.

BILL TO TAKE TESTIMONY DE BENE ESSE, 4-573

BIND, 4-573

BIND OUT, 4-574

BIND OVER, 4-574

BIOGRAPHY, 4-574

Privacy, right of, 4-574

BIPARTITE, 4-575

BIRDS, 4-575

BIRTH, see BORN; CONCEALMENT OF BIRTH OR DEATH; PEDIGREE.

BISHOP, 4-576

BISSEXTILE, see LEAP YEAR.

BITCH, 4-576

See LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Divorce, 9-799

BITE, 4-576

BITTERS, 4-576

BK., 4-576

Abbreviations, 1-97

BLACK, 4-576

BLACKLEG, 4-577

See LIBEL AND SLANDER.

BLACKLISTING EMPLOYEES, 4-577

BLACKMAIL, 4-577

See EXTORTION; THREATS AND THREATENING LETTERS.

Libel and slander, 4-577

BLACK PERSON, see COLORED PERSON.

BLACKSMITH:

Expert and opinion evidence, 12-432

BLACKSMITH SHOP, 4-579

BLANC SEIGN, 4-579

BLAND'S TABLES, see MORTALITY TABLES.

BLANKET BALLOT, see ELECTIONS.

BLANKET POLICY:

Insurance, 4-579

BLANKET VEIN, 4-579

BLANKS, 4-579

See FILLING BLANKS; FORGERY.

Debentures:

Execution and delivery in blank, 8-966

Forthcoming and delivery bonds, 13-1138

Proxies, 23-298

Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

BLASPHEMY AND PROFANITY, 4-580

See OBSCENITY.

Common law, 4-581

Blasphemy, 4-581

Profanity, 4-581

Definitions, 4-580

Blasphemy defined, 4-580

Language held to be blasphemous, 4-580

Profanity defined, 4-580

Denying, 9-274

Disorderly houses, 9-515

Disturbing meetings, 9-671

BLASPHEMY AND PROFANITY, *cont'd.*

- Divorce, 9-801
- Libel and slander, 18-918
- Malice, 4-581
- Must be malicious, 4-581
- Offense classified, 4-580
- Publicity, 4-582
- Single act of profanity, 4-582
- Statutes regarding, 4-581
- Use of profane and vulgar language, 4-582

BLASTING:

- Explosions and explosives, 12-510
- Independent contractors, 16-198, 208
- Police power, 22-925
- Railroads, 23-715

BLENDED FUND, *see* CONFUSION OF GOODS; TROVER AND CONVERSION.
BLIND, *see* DEAF, DUMB, AND BLIND PERSONS.
BLIND STATION, 4-582
BLIND TIGER, 28-207
BLOCK, 4-582

- See* SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS; TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.

BLOCKADE, *see* INTERNATIONAL LAW.
BLOCKED FROG, *see* FROG.
BLOCK SYSTEM, 4-584
BLOOD, 4-585

- See* HALF-BLOOD.
- In blood, 16-126
- Of the blood, 21-830
- Spitting blood, 4-586; 19-64

BLOOD STAINS, 4-587; 20-541

- Articles with stains thereon resembling blood, 4-588
- Chemical test, 20-541
- Color, 20-541
- Evidence, 4-587; 20-541
- Evidence of crime, 4-587
- Expert testimony, 4-588
- Medical jurisprudence, 20-541
- Microscopic test, 20-542
- Spectroscopic test, 20-542
- Testimony of ordinary witnesses, 4-587

BLOW, 4-588
BLUBBER, 4-589
BLUDGEON, 4-589
BOARD, 4-589

- See* INNS AND INNKEEPERS.
- County board, 4-593
- Deck of a ship, 4-594
- False pretenses, 4-589
- Free on board, 14-528
- Master and servant, 20-18
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, *see* OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

- Quorum, see* QUORUM.

BOARDERS (*see* INNS AND INNKEEPERS):

- Householder, 15-775

BOARDING HOUSE, *see* INNS AND INNKEEPERS.
BOARD OF ALDERMEN, *see* MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS; ORDINANCES; PUBLIC OFFICERS.
BOARD OF HEALTH, *see* BOARDS OF HEALTH.
BOARD OF SUPERVISORS, *see* COUNTY COMMISSIONERS; TOWNS AND TOWNSHIP.
BOARD OF TRADE OR PRODUCE EXCHANGE, *see* STOCK AND PRODUCE EXCHANGES.
BOARDS OF HEALTH, 4-596

- See* DRAINS AND SEWERS; HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS; QUARANTINE.

Abatement of nuisances, 4-601

- Exceeding powers, 4-602
- General order for removal, 4-602

- In general, 4-601

Injunction, 4-602

- Notice, 4-601, 604

- Specifying manner of, abatement, 4-601

Summary action, 4-601
Ultra vires act, 4-602
Adulteration, *see* ADULTERATION.
Constitutional law, 4-600
Definition, 4-596
Employment of professional aid, 5-604

- Amount of compensation, 4-605

Health officer, 5-605

- Patient able to pay for services, 5-605

- Power, 5-604

Extent of powers, 4-599
Health officer, 4-605
Hospitals, 4-606
Injunction:

- Exceeding powers, 4-602

Liability for decision, 17-728
Liability of board, 4-607

- Errors of judgment, 4-607

- Liability in tort, 4-607

- Negligence, 4-607

- Statute in general terms, 4-607

- Wrongful acts, 4-607

Liability of municipality, 4-607

- General rule, 4-607

- Municipality not liable, 4-608

- Unskilful treatment by hospital physician, 4-608

Limitation of powers, 4-599
Local boards, 4-598
Mandamus, 19-825
Municipal corporations:

- Liability of municipality, 4-607

National boards of health, 4-597
Notice:

- Abatement of nuisances, 5-604

Nuisances (*see* *infra*, Abatement of nuisances):

- Power to conclusively declare nuisance, *see* *infra*, Abatement of nuisances.

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-782
Organization, 4-597
Physicians and surgeons, *see* *infra*, Employment of professional aid.
Police power, 4-597; 22-920
Power to make regulations and ordinances, 4-599
Private residences, 4-606
Quarantine:

- Establishment of quarantine, 4-606

- Regulations conflicting with powers conferred upon quarantine officers, 4-600

Regulations and ordinances, 4-599

- Confined to sanitary and police regulations, 4-600

- Constitutionality, 4-600

- Enactment, 4-599

- Implied power, 4-600

- Power to make, 4-599

BOARDS OF HEALTH, *cont'd.*Regulations and ordinances, *cont'd.*

Publication, 4-601

Reasonableness, 4-600

Residences, 4-606

Sanitary districts, 4-599

State boards, 4-598

Ultra vires, 4-602**BOAT, 4-609**

See SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Barge, 4-609

Canal boats, 4-610

Disorderly houses, 9-512

Ferryboat, 4-611

Gaming houses, 14-698

Maritime liens, 4-610

Steamboats, 4-609

Vessel, 4-609

BOAT BUILDING:

Exemptions from taxation, 12-351

BODILY HARM, 4-611

See CARRYING WEAPONS.

BODILY HEIRS, 4-611**BODILY INFIRMITY, see INFIRMITY.****BODY, 4-611**

See DEAD BODY.

Murder and manslaughter:

Indictment for homicide, 4-611

Of the body, 21-830

BODY EXECUTION, see ARREST; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL CASES.**BODY OF THE COUNTY, 4-612**

Grand juries, 4-612

BODY OF WATER:

River, 4-612

BODY SNATCHING, 8-839, 840**BOGUS, 4-613****BOHEA, 4-613****BOHEMIAN OATS, 14-613**

Gambling contracts, 14-613

Illegal contracts, 15-944

BOILER, 4-614*Mechanics' liens*, see MECHANICS' LIENS.**BOILER EXPLOSIONS, see EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES.****BOILER INSURANCE, 4-614****BOILING, 4-614****BOILING WATER, 4-614****BOLT, 4-614****BOMBAZINE, 4-615****BONA, 4-615****BONA FIDE, 4-615**

See GOOD FAITH.

BONA FIDE CREDITORS:

Creditor, 8-242

Recording acts, 8-242

BONA FIDE HOLDER (see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE):*Bank notes*, see BANK NOTES.*Coupons*, see COUPONS.

Usury, 29-521

BONA FIDE POSSESSOR, 4-616**BONA FIDE PURCHASERS (see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE):***Stock and stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.**BONDED WAREHOUSE, see REVENUE LAWS; WAREHOUSE AND WAREHOUSEMAN.****BONDS, 4-618**

See BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES); BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES); DEBENTURES; JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS; PUBLIC OFFICERS.

Acceptance, 4-624**Accord and satisfaction:**

Distinction between bond with a condition, and covenant, 1-411

Act of God, 4-686

Conditions annexed to bonds, 1-600

Act of law, 4-689

Abrogating old duties, 4-691

Act of a court not an act of the law, 4-690

Act of public officials, 4-690

Changing official duties, 4-690

Performance made impossible by act of law, 4-689, 690

Administration bonds, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.**Admissions:**

Admissions of obligee of a bond, 1-686

Agency:

Execution by agent, 4-622

Performance rendered impossible by obligor or his agent, 4-686

Ratification, 4-638

Special authorization, 4-637

Aliens, 4-642**Alteration of instruments, 2-189**

Alteration by stranger, 2-215

By obligor in bond, 2-217

Consent of obligor, 2-208

Official bonds, 2-215

Public officers, 2-215

And, 2-338*Arbitration and award*, see ARBITRATION AND AWARD.**Assignments, 2-1009, 1041; 4-648**

Appeal bonds, 2-1042

"Assigns," 2-1043

At common law, 2-1041

Attachment bonds, 2-1042

Bail bonds, 2-1042

Bond for the conveyance of land, 2-1046

Bond may be assigned by delivery alone, 2-1058

Bond with collateral condition, 2-1042

Consideration, 2-1075

Delivery, 2-1058

Injunction bond, 2-1042

Prison-bound bonds, 2-1042

Release by obligee, 2-1041

Replevy bond, 2-1042

Statutes, 2-1041

What bonds may be assigned, 2-1042

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, see ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.*Attachment*, see ATTACHMENT.

Attorney and client, 4-634

Authority of attorney, 3-348

Auctions and auctioneers, see AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS.*Bail bonds*, see BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES); BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).**Beneficial obligees, 4-651**

In general, 4-651

Private bonds, 4-653

Public bonds, 4-652

BONDS, cont'd.

- Bottomry*, see **BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA**.
- Bound, 4-755
- Breach of condition, 4-676
 - Act of law*, see *infra*, *Act of law*.
 - Alternative conditions, 4-677
 - Breach of condition to indemnify, 4-694
 - Contingency specified in the bond, 4-696
 - Distinction between condition to indemnify and condition to do specific thing, 4-695
 - Events causing breach of condition to indemnify, 4-695
 - Events held not breaches of condition, 4-696
 - Generally, 4-694
 - Illustrations, 4-696, 697
 - Indemnity against loss by judgment, 4-697
 - Injunction bond, 4-697
 - Judgment by default, 4-697
 - No specific contingency, 4-695
- Condition to pay money, 4-677
- Condition to perform a separate contract, 4-685
- Failure of performance, 4-676
- Mixed questions of law and fact, 4-677
- Nonperformance excused, 4-686
 - Act of God*, 4-686
 - Act of obligee*, see *infra*, *Performance rendered impossible by act of obligee*.
 - Generally, 4-686
 - Performance rendered impossible by obligor or his agent, 4-686
- Official bonds*, see **OFFICIAL BONDS**.
- Place of performance, 4-677
- Substantial performance, 4-678
- Bribery, 4-660
- Burden of proof:
 - Consideration, 4-667
- Change of obligee, 4-648
 - By assignment, 4-648
 - Assignment of debt for which bond is security, 4-648
 - Assignment recognized in equity and under reformed procedure, 4-648
 - At common law, 4-648
 - In equity, 4-648
 - Rights of assignee, 4-648
- Death, 4-649
- Insolvency, 4-649
- Termination of office, 4-650
- Clerks of court*, see **CLERKS OF COURT**.
- Compounding felonies, 4-659
- Conditions (see **CONDITIONS**), 4-621, 655
 - Breach of condition*, see *infra*, *Breach of condition*.
- Condition precedent to performance, 4-691
 - In general, 4-691
 - Performance prevented by obligor, 4-692
 - Waiver, 4-692
- Definition, 4-655
- Discharge, 4-693
- Generally, 4-655
- Invalid conditions*, see *infra*, *Invalid conditions*.
- Parol condition, 4-655

BONDS, cont'd.

- Conditions, cont'd.*
 - Partially invalid considerations, 4-676
 - Release, 4-693
- Consideration, 4-664; 6-734
 - Absence of consideration may be shown in equity, 4-665
 - Burden of proof, 4-667
 - Conditions without consideration, 4-664
 - Creditors showing want of consideration, 4-666
 - Effect of failure of consideration, 4-675
 - At law, 4-675
 - In equity, 4-675
 - Effect of no consideration, 4-665
 - Effect of seal, 4-664
 - Fraud affecting the consideration, 4-632
 - Gift, 4-665
 - Illegal consideration*, see *infra*, *Unlawful conditions*.
 - Instances of no consideration, 4-666
 - Instances of sufficient consideration, 4-666
 - Intention, 4-665
 - Parol evidence to show consideration, 4-666
 - Seal in equity, 4-665
 - Seal raises *prima facie* presumption of consideration, 4-664
- Statutory considerations, 4-67
 - Bond exceeding statutory requirements, 4-668
 - Bonds in judicial proceedings, 4-673
 - Excessive conditions have been held valid, 4-668
 - Excessive penalty, 4-669
 - Immaterial nonconformity, 4-670
 - Irregularities, 4-674
 - Judicial proceedings valid, 4-674
 - Noncompliance with statutory formalities, 4-667
 - Not statutory but common-law bond, 4-672
 - Omission of sureties, 4-670
 - Omissions in execution, 4-669
 - Provisions requiring official approval of bonds, 4-669
 - Requirements as to sureties, 4-668
 - Special statutory bonds, 4-672
 - Statutory bonds void for material nonconformity to the statute if not supported by another consideration, 4-670
 - Unconstitutional statute, 4-667
 - Valid, if voluntary and another consideration exists, 4-671
 - Variance in time of execution, 4-669
- Constitutional law:
 - Statutory bonds, 4-667
 - Unconstitutional statutes, 4-667
- Construction:
 - Defects supplied by construction, 4-663
- Corporations*, see **CORPORATIONS**.
- Counties:
 - As to power to issue bonds and other securities*, see **MUNICIPAL AID; MUNICIPAL SECURITIES**.
 - Capacity to take bonds, notes, etc., by assignment, 7-934
- Coupons*, see **COUPONS**.
- Coverture, 4-625
 - Common law, 4-625

BONDS, *cont'd.***Coverture, *cont'd.***

- Evidence *aliunde* to show that married woman intended to charge her separate estate, 4-626
- Separate estate, 4-626
- Statutes, 4-626

Damages, 4-698**Death, 4-649, 686****Debentures, see DEBENTURES.****De facto officers, see DE FACTO OFFICERS.****Defeasance, 4-621****Defective conditions, 4-663****Defects supplied by construction, 4-663****Definition, 4-520****Delivery, 4-622****Acceptance, 4-624****Delivery by sureties to principal obligor, 4-624****Delivery essential, 4-622****Delivery need not be to obligee, 4-623****Escrow, 4-623****Formal delivery, 4-622****Illustrations, 4-624****In general, 4-622****Instrument must pass beyond obligor's power, 4-622****Intention, 4-622, 624****Possession *prima facie* evidence of delivery, 4-624****Repudiation, 4-624****Several obligees, 4-623****Sunday, 4-624****Time of acceptance, 4-624****Unauthorized delivery, 4-623****What constitutes delivery, 4-622****Delivery bonds, see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS.****Deputy, see DEPUTY.****Designation, see *infra*, Obligee.****Drunkenness, 4-627****Duress, 4-627****Duress of goods, 4-628****Duress of person, 4-628****Extortion *colore officii*, see EXTORTION.****General rule, 4-627****Joint obligors, 4-627****Putting in fear, 4-628****Threats of restraint, 4-628****Unlawful restraint, 4-628****Each, 10-393****Equitable election, 11-65****Escape, 4-660****Estoppel, 4-687****Execution, 4-521; 11-623****Executors and administrators (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS), 4-649****Exemplary damages:****Statutory bonds, 12-21****Exemptions from executions:****Judgments and liabilities on bonds, 12-172****Extortion, 4-628****Bonds given to United States, 4-630****Bonds voluntarily given, 4-629****Court having no jurisdiction, 4-629****General rule, 4-628****Illustrations, 4-629, 630****Joint obligors, 4-629****Mere irregularities, 4-631****Separable conditions, 4-630****False pretenses and cheats, 12-844****BONDS, *cont'd.*****Filling blanks, see FILLING BLANKS.****Foreign executors and administrators, see FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.****Forgery, 13-1098****Forthcoming bonds, see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS.****Fraud, 4-631****Common-law rule, 4-631****Fraud affecting execution of bond, 4-632****Fraud affecting the consideration, 4-632****Fraud of third person, 4-634****Modification of doctrine, 4-633****Statutes, 4-633****Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.****General average, 14-1000****Gifts, 4-665; 14-1029, 1062****Goods, 14-1084****Guaranty:****Assignment, 14-1159****Guardian and ward, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.****Husband and wife, see *infra*, Coverture.****Illegal contracts, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS; see *infra*, Unlawful conditions.****Implied warranties, 15-1242****Impossible conditions, 4-686****Act of God, 4-686****Performance rendered impossible by act of law, see *infra*, Act of law.****Performance rendered impossible by act of obligee, see *infra*, Performance rendered impossible by act of obligee.****Performance rendered impossible by obligor or his agent, 4-686****Indemnity bonds, see INDEMNITY CONTRACTS.****Indemnity contracts, see INDEMNITY CONTRACTS.****Infants, 4-626****Bond required by law, 4-626****Illustrations, 4-626****In general, 4-626****Necessaries, 4-626****Obligee, 4-642****Injunctions, see INJUNCTIONS.****Insanity, 4-627****Insolvency and bankruptcy, 4-649****Intention, 4-622, 624****Interest (see INTEREST), 4-701****Interstate commerce:****Taxation, 17-115****Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.****Invalid conditions:****Conditions without consideration, see *infra*, Consideration.****Defective conditions, 4-663****Unlawful conditions, see *infra*, Unlawful conditions.****Issue:****What constitutes an issue of bonds, 7-788****Joint executors and administrators, see JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.****Joint obligees, 4-654****General rule, 4-654****Jurisdictional purposes, 4-654****Joint obligors, 4-638****Duress, 4-627****Exception, 4-629****Sureties, 4-640****Sureties in joint bonds, 4-639****Survivorship, 4-640**

BONDS, cont'd.Joint obligors, *cont'd.*

Whether joint or joint and several, 4-638

Whether several or joint, 4-640

Judicial sales, see JUDICIAL SALES.

Justices of the peace, see JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.

Legacies and devises, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.

Liability, see *infra*, Obligation.

Limitation of actions, 19-268

Limited partnership, 19-356

Liquidated damages, see LIQUIDATED DAMAGES.

Lost papers and records, see LOST PAPERS AND RECORDS.

Lotteries, 4-660

Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.

Marriage:

Restraint and procurement of marriage, 4-657

Married women, see *infra*, Coverture.

Measure of damages, 4-698

Ministers and ambassadors, 20-795

Mistake, 4-644, 645; 20-830

Money, 20-839

Municipal corporations, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.

Name:

Designation by description, 4-644

Identity, 4-642

Mistake in name of obligee, 4-644, 645

Name of obligor need not appear in body of bond, 4-624

Obligee, 4-641

Nonperformance, see *infra*, Breach of condition.

Notes, 21-578

Obligation, 4-698

Defective obligations, 4-698

Extent of liability, 4-701

Generally, 4-698

Liability in bonds for security, 4-699

Liability in common-law bonds, 4-698

Liability in statutory bonds, 4-700

Penalty, 4-698

Statutory penalty, 4-698

Obligee, 4-641

Aliens, 4-642

Appeal bond, 4-647

Beneficial obligees, see *infra*, Beneficial obligees.Change of obligee, see *infra*, Change of obligee.

Corporation sole, 4-642

Description, 4-644

Designation, 4-644

Distinct obligee essential, 4-641

Filling blanks, 4-642

General characteristics, 4-641

Identity, 4-642

Idiots, 4-642

Infants, 4-642

Intention of statute, 4-647

Joint obligees, 4-654

Judicial order, 4-647

Mandatory provisions of statutes, 4-647

Married woman, 4-642

Mistake cured, 4-645

Mistake in designation, 4-644

Mistake in name does not bar recovery, 4-644

BONDS, cont'd.Obligee, *cont'd.*

Nominal obligee, trustee for person actually damaged, 4-646

Obligee different from that designated by law, 4-645

Obligee must be a person, 4-642

Omission or mistake cured, 4-645

Partial designation, 4-643

Particularity of designation, 4-642

Performance rendered impossible by act of obligee, see *infra*, Performance rendered impossible by act of obligee.

Promissory notes, 4-645

Reformation, 4-645

Statutory designation, 4-645

United States, 4-642

Obligor, 4-624

Attorneys, 4-634

By what law capacity to contract governs, 4-625

Capacity to contract, 4-625

Conflict of laws, 4-625

Corporate restrictions, 4-635

Coverture, see *infra*, Coverture.

Drunkenness, 4-627

Duress, see *infra*, Duress.Fraud, see *infra*, Fraud.

Generally, 4-624

Infancy, see *infra*, Infants.

Insanity, 4-627

Joint obligors, see *infra*, Joint obligors.

Name of obligor need not appear in body of bond, 4-624

Partnership authority, see PARTNERSHIP.

Performance rendered impossible by obligor or his agent, 4-686

Public officers, 4-635

Special authorization, see *infra*, Agency.

Statutory requirements, 4-634

Official bonds, see OFFICIAL BONDS.

Omission:

Supplying omitted words, 4-663

Parol evidence, 11-549

Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.

Payment, see PAYMENT.

Penalty (see LIQUIDATED DAMAGES; see *infra*, Obligation), 4-698

Amount of penalty, 4-701

Equity cannot relieve against statutory penalty, 4-700

Interest allowed beyond penalty, 4-701

Liability in common-law bonds, 4-698

Liability in statutory bonds, 4-700

Performance, see *infra*, Breach of condition.

Performance rendered impossible by act of obligee, 4-687

Acceptance of benefits, 4-687

Generally, 4-687

Performance by estoppel, 4-687

Waiver by party injured, 4-689

Waiver by public agents, 4-688

Personal property, 22-750

Possession:

Possession *prima facie* evidence of delivery, 4-624

Postmaster, see POSTAL LAWS.

Power to issue bonds:

Funding and renewal bonds, see *infra*, Funding and renewal bonds.

Subscriptions and donations to railway companies, see MUNICIPAL AID.

Volume XXXI.

BONDS, cont'd.

Presumptions:

Date, 22-1276

Private international law:

Conflict of laws, 4-625

Property, 23-265

Public officers, see OFFICIAL BONDS.*Putting in fear*, see *infra*, Duress.

Questions of law and fact:

Breach of condition, 4-677

Incapacity from intoxication, 4-627

Railroad bonds, see RAILROAD SECURITIES.

Ratification, 4-638

Recitals, see RECITALS.*Reformation*, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.*Replevin bonds*, see REPLEVIN.

Representation, 4-649

Repudiation, 4-624

Rescission, cancellation, and reformation, 4-645

Respondentia, see BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA.*Restraint of trade*, see RESTRAINT OF TRADE.*Revenue laws*, see REVENUE LAWS.

Scope of title, 4-521

Seal, 4-521

Consideration, 4-664

Security:

Liability in bonds for security, 4-699

Seduction, 4-661

Separate property of married women, 4-626

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see

SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.

Signature, 4-621

Execution by agent, 4-622

In general, 4-621

Place of signature, 4-621

Situs, 27-346*Specific performance*, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.*States*, see STATES.*Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.*Statutory bonds*, see *infra*, Consideration.

Statutory penalty, 4-698

Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Sunday:

Delivery where bond is signed on Sunday, 4-624

Signature on Sunday, 4-624

Suretyship, see SURETYSHIP.

Survivorship, 4-640

Tender, see TENDER.*Threats*, see *infra*, Duress.

Time of acceptance, 4-624

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.*Trusts and trustees*, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

Undertaking, 29-98

United States, 4-630, 642

United States courts, see UNITED STATES COURTS.

Unlawful conditions, 4-655

Acts *mala in se* and *mala prohibita*, 4-656

Aiding in defrauding creditors, 4-660

Aiding rebellion, 4-659

Appointing to office for pay, 4-660

Bastardy, 4-660

BONDS, cont'd.Unlawful conditions, *cont'd.*

Breach of official duty, 4-660

Breach of public duty, 4-660

Bribery, 4-660

Compounding felony, 4-659

Consideration, 4-659

Contrary to statute provisions, 4-658

Corporations failing to comply with the law, 4-658

Failure to perfect execution, 4-660

Illicit cohabitation, 4-659

Immaterial whether illegality appears *prima facie* or extrinsically, 4-656

Immoral consideration, 4-659

In consideration of unlawful acts by obligee, 4-659

Indemnifying innocent parties, 4-661

Indemnity against past unlawful acts, 4-661

Indemnity against unlawful acts, 4-660

In general, 4-655

Instances of illegal conditions, 4-657

In violation of the common law, 4-656

Permitting an escape, 4-660

Prior illegal agreement, 4-662

Procurement of marriage, 4-657

Promotion of immorality, 4-657

Restraint of marriage, 4-657

Restraint of trade, 4-656

Secret business, 4-656

Seduction, 4-661

To do unlawful acts, 4-656

Unauthorized corporate acts, 4-662

Unlawful cohabitation, 4-661

Various unlawful considerations, 4-659

Usury, see USURY.

Waiver of conditions, 4-687, 692

Warranty, 30-158

BONDSMAN, 4-701**BONE**, 4-701**BONNET**, 4-701**BONUM VACANS**, 4-701**BONUS**, 4-701

See BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS; DIVIDENDS.

Gratuity, 4-701

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 4-703

Taxation:

Bonus distinguished from tax, 4-702

BOODLE, 4-703**BOOK**, 4-703

See BAGGAGE.

Newspaper, 4-704

Obscenity, 4-704

BOOK ACCOUNTS, 1-436

See ACCOUNTS.

BOOK DEBTS, 4-705**BOOK ENTRY**, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.**BOOKKEEPER:**

Laborer, 18-73

BOOKKEEPING, 4-704**BOOKMAKING**, 14-702**BOOKS**, 30-712**BOOKS AS EVIDENCE**, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.**BOOKSELLER**, 4-706**BOOM**, 4-706**BOOMAGE**, 4-706**BOOM COMPANIES**, 4-707

See LOGS AND LUMBER.

BOOM COMPANIES, *cont'd.*

- Admiralty jurisdiction, 4-708
- Authority of legislature with respect to boom companies, 4-708
- Bailment for hire, 4-717
- Banks of stream, 4-708, 712
- Boom, 4-706
- Boundaries:
 - State boundary streams, 4-709
- Charges*, see *infra*, Tolls.
- Common carriers, 6-260
- Compensation*, see *infra*, Tolls.
- Constitutional law, 4-708
 - Authority of legislature with respect to boom companies, 4-708
 - Exclusive grants, 4-709
- Contributory negligence, 4-718
- Dams, 4-714
 - Injuries to dams from floating logs, 8-719
- Definitions, 4-707
 - Boom, 4-706, 707
 - Boom company, 4-707
- Degree of care, 4-717
- Delay of rafts, 4-710
- Diverting the stream, 4-713
- Driving:
 - Driving logs of nonconsenting owners, 4-716
 - Duty as to, 4-718
- Duty as to receiving and driving logs, 4-718
- Easements:
 - Easement of private person, 4-709
- Eminent domain, 4-708; 10-1081
- Exclusive grants, 4-709
- Flooding lands, 4-711, 713; 13-692
- Floods, 13-692
 - Boom companies not insurers against injuries to riparian owners, 13-692
- Charter will not protect from injuries by erection of booms, 13-694
- Erection of booms, 13-693
- Illustrations, 13-692, 693
- Liability for flooding lands where there is an extraordinary flood, 13-696
- Log jams, 13-693
- "Forever free," 4-709
- General character, 4-707
- Improvement of streams, 4-708
- Improving the stream, 4-713
- Insurers, 4-717
- Legislative authority necessary, 4-713
- Legislature, 4-708
- Liability for delay of rafts, 4-710
- Liens, 4-715
 - Driving logs for nonconsenting owners, 4-716
 - Lien for charges, 4-715
 - Waiver of lien, 4-716
- Log jams, 13-693
- Marks*, see *LOGS AND LUMBER*.
- Nature, 4-707
- Navigable waters, 4-708
- Navigation:
 - Obstruction, 4-709, 710
 - Blockading stream with logs, 4-711
 - Erection of stone pier, 4-710
 - Illustrations, 4-711
 - In general, 4-710
 - Injury to navigable capacity of stream, 4-711

BOOM COMPANIES, *cont'd.*

- Navigation, *cont'd.*
 - Obstruction, *cont'd.*
 - Needlessly obstructing stream, 4-711
 - Relative rights, 4-711
 - Streams may be used for floating logs just as they may be used for vessels, 4-710
 - Use of stream for booming not paramount to other uses, 4-711
- Obstruction of navigation, see *infra*, Navigation.
- Ordinary care, 4-718
- Overflowing lands of riparian owners, 4-708
- Piers, 4-710
 - Erecting stone pier in navigable river, 4-710
 - Right to erect piers, 4-710
- Powers, 4-709
- Quasi-public character, 4-708
- Retarding the stream, 4-713
- Right, 4-709
- Right of boom companies limited, 4-710
- Right to erect booms, 4-710
- Right to float logs, 21-439
- Right to improve streams, 4-708
- Riparian rights, 4-708
 - Flooding lands, 4-711; 13-692
 - Interference with rights of riparian proprietors, 4-711
 - By constructing improper works, 4-712
 - By flooding lands, 4-711; 13-692
 - Flooding caused by authorized and properly constructed boom, 4-713
 - Right to use of banks of stream, 4-712
- Scaling*, see *LOGS AND LUMBER*.
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 4-715
- Sluice dam, 25-1126
- State boundary streams, 4-709
- Tolls, 4-714
 - Accrual of rights, 4-714
 - Driving logs for nonconsenting owners, 4-716
 - Generally, 4-714
 - Lien for charges*, see *infra*, Liens.
 - Owner actually driving his own logs, 4-717
 - Regulation of charges, 4-715
 - Right to charge toll, 4-708
 - Use of banks without compensation, 4-708
 - Wharves and wharfingers, 4-710
- ROOMING FACILITIES**, 4-706
- BOOTH**, 4-178
- BOOTY**, 4-718
- BORAX**, 4-718
- BORN**, 4-719
 - Curtsey, 4-719
 - Death by wrongful act, 4-719
- BORN AND TO BE BORN**, 4-720
- BORN OR TO BE BORN**, 4-720
- BOROUGH ENGLISH**, 4-720
- BOROUGH OFFICE**, 4-720
- BOROUGHES**, 4-721
 - See *MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS*.
 - Abatement of nuisances, 4-728
 - Adjustment of liabilities, 4-727
 - Annexation of territory, 4-725

BOROUGHS, *cont'd.*

- Boundaries, 4-724
 - Annexation of territory, 4-725
 - Division into wards, 4-725
 - Extent of territory, 4-725
 - In general, 4-724
 - Two or more distinct villages, 4-724
 - Bounty bonds, 4-727
 - Borough officers, 4-728, 729
 - Burgess, 4-728
 - Change of name, 4-722
 - Chosen freeholders, 6-2
 - Common council, 4-727, 728
 - Constitutional law, 4-722
 - Creation, 4-722
 - Application for incorporation, 4-723
 - Certificate of grand jury, 4-723
 - Constitutionality of acts, 4-722
 - Courts of quarter sessions in Pennsylvania, 4-723
 - Decree of incorporation, 4-724
 - Facts warranting incorporation, 4-724
 - Failure to record decree, 4-724
 - Incorporation by courts, 4-723
 - Notice, 3-724
 - Petitioners for borough commissioners, 4-722
 - Special act, 4-722
 - Statute of incorporation strictly construed, 4-723
 - Definition, 4-721
 - Division into wards, 4-725
 - Commissioners, 4-726
 - In general, 4-725
 - Manner of procedure, 4-726
 - Duties, 4-726
 - Extent of territory, 4-725
 - Farming lands, 4-724
 - Fire limits, 4-726
 - Governing bodies, 4-727
 - Grand jury, 4-723
 - History, 4-721, 722
 - Interstate commerce, 4-731
 - Liabilities, 4-726
 - Notice, 4-724
 - Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 4-730, 731
 - Ordinances, 4-726
 - Powers, 4-726
 - Public officers, 4-728, 729
 - Streets and sidewalks, 4-729
 - Liability for condition of streets, 4-729
 - Notice, 4-730
 - Taxation, 4-730, 731
 - Two or more distinct villages, 4-724
 - Wards, see *infra*, Division into wards.
- BORROW, 4-731**
 See **LOANS**.
 Bailments, 4-731
 Obligation to return, 4-731
 Power to borrow, 4-733
- BORROWER (see LOANS):**
 Usury, 4-733
- BORROWING, 7-776**
- BOSS, 4-732**
- BOTANISTS:**
 Expert and opinion evidence, 12-432
- BOTE, 4-734**
 See **ESTOVERS**.
 Housebote, 15-773

BOTH, 4-734

- Either or both, 9-432
- On both sides of its road, 24-988

BOTTLE, 4-735

- Expert and opinion evidence, 12-478

BOTTOM, 4-735**BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA,**

- 4-736
- Abandonment and total loss, 1-38; 4-747
- Advances made on credit of owner, 4-745
- Agency:
 - Agent of vessel, 4-745
- Assignments, 4-738, 749
- Bona fide* holder, 4-749
- Bottomry by the owner, 4-740
 - Illustrations, 4-740, 741
 - In general, 4-740
- Bottomry contracts, 4-736
- Burden of proof, 4-746
 - Interest, 4-746
 - Shifting, 4-747
- Capture, 4-747
- Cargo (see *infra*, What property bound), 4-737
 - Bottomry by the owner, 4-741
 - Owner of cargo, 4-745
 - Power of master, 4-744
- Carrier of goods:
 - Lien of carrier, 5-411
- Communication with owner, 4-742, 744
- Consignee, 4-745
- Construction, 4-737
- Contract good in part and bad in part, 4-738
- Debt for which ship is detained, 4-743
- Definition, 4-736
- Deviation in marine insurance (see **DEVIATION (IN MARINE INSURANCE)**), 4-747; 9-420
- Fœnus*, 13-727
- Formal requisites, 4-737
- Form of agreement, 4-737
- Freight*, see *infra*, What property bound.
- General average, 4-747; 14-982, 984, 989
- General nature of the contract, 4-737
- Good faith, 4-746
- Insurable interest, 4-746
- Insurance, 4-737
- Interest, 4-740
- Laches, 4-749
- Lender on bottomry, 4-745
 - Agent of vessel, 4-745
 - Burden of proof, 4-747
 - Burden of proving necessity, 4-746
 - Consignee, 4-745
 - Duties of lender, 4-745
 - Good faith, 4-746
 - Insurable interest, 4-746
 - Lender is chargeable with notice, 4-746
 - Obligations of lender, 4-745
 - Owner of cargo, 4-745
 - Part owner, 4-745
 - Rights of the lender, 4-745
 - Shifting burden of proof, 4-747
 - Who may loan, 4-745
- Liens, 4-739
 - Nature of the lien, 4-749
 - Priority, 19-1123
- Marine insurance*, see **MARINE INSURANCE**.
- Maritime interest, 4-740
- Maritime liens:
 - Priority, 19-1123

BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA,*cont'd.*

- Maritime risk, 4-739
 - Illustrations, 4-739, 740
 - Maritime risk essential, 4-739
 - Sufficient description of marine risk, 4-740
- Master, 4-741
 - Advances on freight and passage money, 4-741
 - Authority, 4-741
 - Bottomry of the cargo, 4-744
 - Cargo for benefit of ship, 4-744
 - Circumstances not justifying hypothecation, 4-743
 - Communication with owner, 4-742
 - Conditions of case should be communicated to owner, 4-742
 - Consignee or agent of owner with funds, 4-742
 - Debt for which ship is detained, 4-743
 - Discharging old bond, 4-743
 - Express authority, 4-741
 - For what purposes justified, 4-742
 - Freight money in master's possession, 4-741
 - Funds on owner's credit, 4-741
 - In general, 4-741
 - Master's authority over cargo, 4-744
 - Master's own funds, 4-741
 - Necessity, 4-742
 - Person acting as master, 4-741
 - Port of owner's residence, 4-741
 - Repairs to ship, 4-743
 - Return home when voyage broken up, 4-743
 - Rights of owner of cargo, 4-744
 - Supplies, 4-743
 - Under what circumstances justified, 4-741
 - Wages, 4-743
- Necessity, 4-742
 - Burden of proof, 4-746
- Notice:
 - Lender is chargeable with notice, 4-746
- Owner, see *infra*, Bottomry by the owner.
- Ownership:
 - Extent of owner's liability, 4-748
- Parol evidence, 4-737
- Part owner, 4-745
- Payment, see *infra*, Repayment of advances.
- Personal liability of owner, 4-739
- Pledge and collateral security, 4-738
- Presumptions, 4-737
- Private international law:
 - Conflict of laws, 4-738
- Repairs, 4-743
- Repayment of advances, 4-747
 - Abandonment, 4-747
 - Capture, 4-747
 - Deviation, 4-747
 - General average, 4-747
 - Misconduct of borrower's agent or master, 4-747
 - Total loss, 4-747
 - What is payable, 4-748
 - When due and payable, 4-747
- Respondentia bond, 4-737
- Risk, see *infra*, Maritime risk.
- Salvage, 4-747
- Supplies, 4-743

BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA,*cont'd.*

- Time of loan, 4-744
- Usury, 29-467
- Wages, 4-743
- What property bound, 4-748
 - Freight, 4-748
 - Ship and cargo, 4-748
 - Ship and cargo property of different persons, 4-748
 - Ship and cargo property of one owner, 4-748
 - Where only part of cargo arrives safely, 4-749
- Writing, 4-737
- BOUGHT, 4-749**
 - Buy, 4-749
- BOUGHT AND SOLD NOTES, 4-751**
 - Broker agent for both parties, 4-751
 - Definition, 4-751
 - Notes not the original contract, 4-751
 - Sales:
 - Delivery creates a binding contract of sale, 24-1028
 - Statute of frauds, 4-752; 29-852, 874
 - Immaterial variance, 4-753
 - Material alterations, 4-754
 - Material variance between notes, 4-753
 - Notes differing or imperfect, 4-753
 - Where notes agree and there is no signed entry in broker's book, 4-752
- BOULEVARD, 4-754**
- BOUND, 4-754**
 - Bonds, 4-755
- BOUNDARIES, 4-756; 21-549**
 - See **ADJOINING OWNERS; FENCES.**
 - Accident (in equity), 1-282
 - Accretion, see **ACCRETION.**
 - Acknowledgment, 4-803
 - Acquiescence, 4-863
 - Boundaries erroneously marked, 4-864
 - Conflict of authority, 4-864
 - For period greater than statutory period of limitation, 4-863
 - How acquiescence operates, 4-864
 - In general, 4-859
 - Knowledge required to give effect to acquiescence, 4-865
- Ad filum aquæ*, 1-633
- Adjoining surveys, 4-780
 - Adjoining surveys calling for known line as boundary, 4-783
 - Agreement by adjoining owners upon line, 4-782
 - Boundaries of junior grant, 4-782
 - Calls for adjoining surveys, 4-787
 - Courses and distances, 4-787
 - Determining lines of old surveys when no monument found, 4-783
 - Excess in one or both of adjoining surveys, 4-783
 - General rule, 4-780
 - Immaterial whether line marked or unmarked, 4-781
 - Junior grant, 4-782
 - Jury look at calls in a patent, 4-782
 - Line called for indefinite, 4-781
 - Surrounding surveys, 4-783
 - Township boundary line, 4-782
 - True line intended, not a supposed line, 4-781

BOUNDARIES, *cont'd.*Adjoining surveys, *cont'd.*

Where neither corners nor lines of surveys are found, 4-783

Admissions, 1-683; 4-853

Calls in the deed, 4-853

Erroneous boundary line, 4-853

Evidence of admissions, 4-853

Former owner, 4-854

Adverse possession, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.

Agreement, 4-860

Arbitration and award, 4-862

Courts reluctant to disturb settled boundaries, 4-863

Erroneous line agreed on by mistake, 4-862

In general, 4-859

Line fixed by surveyors, 4-862

Parol agreement, 4-862

Statute of frauds, 4-861

Where boundary is in doubt, 4-860

Along, 2-175

Along a highway, 4-813

Along the shore, 4-821

Running along nonnavigable stream, 4-831

Ambiguity (see *infra*, Parol evidence), 2-300

Ancient documents (see ANCIENT DOCUMENTS), 4-856

Apportionment, 4-867

Congressional surveys, 4-868

Where a vacant space exists, 4-867

Arbitration and award, 4-862

Award of arbitrators as evidence, 4-858

Certainty, 2-762

Effect of award fixing boundary, 2-802

Effect of oral award fixing boundary, 2-803

Oral award as to boundary lines, 2-723

Artificial boundaries, 4-759, 771

Government surveys, 4-773

Identification of land, 4-776

Identification of line, 4-772

Land marked only part of way, 4-776

Lines not actually run and marked, 4-776

Marked line, 4-771

Monuments erected by government surveyors, 4-776

Next in importance to natural monuments, 4-771

Patent covers land actually surveyed, 4-774

Relative value, 4-789

Resurvey, 4-775

Sections independent of each other, 4-775

Survey of government cannot be corrected by individuals or under state statutes, 4-775

Artificial lake or pond, 4-836

Artificial monuments:

Meander lines, 4-776

Erection without notice, 4-777

Lost corners and monuments, see *infra*, Lost corners and monuments.

Monuments conflicting with plan, 4-777

Monuments subsequently erected, 4-777

Parol evidence, 4-777

BOUNDARIES, *cont'd.*Artificial monuments, *cont'd.*

Meander lines, *cont'd.*

Stakes, 4-778

Natural monuments conflicting with, 4-770

Relative value, 4-760, 771, 784

When they control, see *infra*, Courses and distances.

Artificial watercourses, 4-832

Bank:

Bank of nonnavigable stream, 4-830

Bank of river, 3-784

Lakes and ponds, 4-837

Bar, 3-851

Beach, 3-902

Bed of stream, 4-831, 832

Beginning corner, 4-762

Beginning corner of no greater dignity than any other corner, 4-763

Courses and distances, 4-763

Intention of the parties, 4-763

Reversion of course, 4-789

Survey must be commenced at beginning corner, 4-762

Between, 4-805

Boom companies:

State boundary streams, 4-709

Boroughs, 4-724

Annexation of territory, 4-725

Division into wards, 4-725

Extent of territory, 4-725

In general, 4-724

Two or more distinct villages, 4-724

"Bounding on," 4-831

Bounds, 4-869

By, 4-805; 5-82

By a highway, 4-813

By the line, 4-814

By the margin, 4-814

By the shore, 4-821

By the side, 4-814

Calls must be made to close, 4-808

Canals, 4-832; 5-113

Closing calls, 4-808

Concerning boundaries, 6-431

Conflicting descriptions, 4-801

Conflicting monuments, 4-761

Consideration:

Compromise of boundary disputes, 6-713

Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation.

Contemporanea expositio est optima, etc., 4-796

Corners, see *infra*, Artificial monuments;

Beginning corner; Lost corners and monuments; Monuments; Natural monuments.

Counties, see COUNTIES.

Course, 8-18

Courses and distances (see *infra*, Metes and bounds), 4-784

Beginning corner, 4-763

Courses control distances, 4-788

Courses may be reversed, 4-789

Definition, 4-784

Intention:

Beginning corner, 4-763

Lost corners and monuments, 4-787

Magnetic variation, 4-784

Northerly, 4-784

One monument coinciding with courses and distances, and another which does not, 4-762

BOUNDARIES, *cont'd.*Courses and distances, *cont'd.*

Relative value, 4-760, 784, 789

Southerly, 4-784

Straight line, 4-806

Used to locate monuments and lost corners, 4-787

When they control, 4-784

Calls for adjoining surveys, 4-787

Conflicting calls, 4-786

Controlling fixed and visible monument, 4-787

Courses and distances shown to be more reliable than monuments, 786

Courses control distances, 4-788

Error in calling for monument, 4-784

General rule, 4-784

General rule as to controlling effect of courses and distances, 4-785

Incidental calls for monuments, 4-786

Monuments called for by conjecture, 4-787

No marked object found, 4-784

Places where monuments once stood not identified, 4-785

Where monuments are called for by mistake, 4-784

Where no monument called for, 4-784

Where to adhere to monument would defeat grant, 4-787

Declarations, 4-851

Declarations against interest, 4-852

Declarations of deceased persons, 4-851

Declarations of deceased surveyor, 4-852

Declarations of former owners, 4-852

Interest, 4-852

Limitations of the rule, 4-853

Dedication, 9-76

Deed:

Where deed refers to another deed or map, 4-803

Define, 9-178

Definition, 4-758

Artificial boundaries, see *infra*, Artificial boundaries.

Courses and distances, 4-784

Natural boundaries, see *infra*, Natural boundaries.

Description, 4-759

Act of Congress, 4-759

Adjoining surveys, see *infra*, Adjoining surveys.

All elements of description not necessary, 4-761

Calls false, mistaken, or repugnant, 4-761

Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation. *Courses and distances*, see *infra*, Courses and distances.

Designation by particular name, 4-761

Elements of description, 4-760

Methods of description, 4-759

Monuments, see *infra*, Monuments.

Name, 4-761

Quantity, see *infra*, Quantity.

Relative value of natural and artificial monuments, courses and distances, and the quantity of land, 4-760.

BOUNDARIES, *cont'd.*Description, *cont'd.*

Two leading methods of description, 4-759

Discovery, 4-840

Distances (see *infra*, Courses and distances):
Measurement of distance, 9-614

Distress, 4-841

Ditches, 4-832

Division fences:

Joint property, 4-818

Presumption as to character of fence intended, 4-817

Property in, 4-818

State laws as to, 4-817

Documentary evidence, see *infra*, Field notes, plats, and maps.

Due, 10-282

Entry:

Conflict between patent and entry, 4-807

Estimated quantity, 4-793

Estoppel, 4-865

Adjoining owners equally chargeable with notice, 4-866

Illustrations, 4-865, 867

In general, 4-859, 865

Knowledge requisite to estoppel, 4-866

Mistake discovered in survey, 4-867

Privacy, 4-867

Re-marking, 4-866

Estuaries, see *infra*, Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers.

Evidence:

Acts of ownership, 4-858

Ancient deeds, extents, surveys, and patents, 4-856

Ancient fences, 4-858

Award of arbitrators, 4-858

Best evidence, 4-847

Decrees, 4-857

Field notes, plats, and maps, see *infra*, Field notes, plats, and maps.*Hearsay evidence*, see *infra*, Hearsay evidence.

Judgments, 4-857

Parol evidence, see *infra*, Parol evidence.

Possession, 4-859

Verdicts, 4-857

Weight of evidence, 4-858

Expert and opinion evidence, 12-455

Extent, 4-856

Falsa demonstratio non nocet, 4-797

In general, 4-797

Intention of parties that all elements be necessary to identification, 4-799

Most material element controls, 4-800

Particular description controls general, 4-799

Reasonable construction, 4-798

Repugnant clauses, 4-800

Some demonstrations true, some false, 4-799

Fences (see *FENCES*), 4-817; 12-1061

Field notes, plats, and maps, 4-855

By United States statutes, 4-855

Field notes of surrounding surveys, 4-856

Maps, 4-856

Private survey, 4-856

Special calls control general and direct-ory calls, 4-855

BOUNDARIES, *cont'd.*Field notes, plats, and maps, *cont'd.*

Surveyors for both plaintiff and defendant, 4-855

Filum aqua, 13-19*Flats*, see *infra*, Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers.*Fraud and deceit*, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

From, 4-805

Front, 14-558

General repute, 4-854

Government surveys, see *infra*, Surveys.

Great lakes, 4-835

Habeas corpus, 15-156

Hearsay evidence, 4-850

Admissions made by predecessor in title, 4-854

Admissions of former owner, 4-854

Admissions that boundary line is erroneous, 4-853

Declarations against deceased surveyor, 4-852

Declarations against interest, 4-852

Declarations of deceased persons, 4-851

Declarations of former owners, 4-852

General repute, 4-854

In general, 4-850

Limitation of rule as to declarations made *ante litem motam*, 4-853

Particular facts, 4-850

Reputation, 4-854

Rule in England, 4-850

Rule in United States, 4-850

Where no better evidence is procurable, 4-850

High-water mark, see *infra*, Navigable rivers; Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers.

Highways, 4-809

"Along a highway," 4-813

Boundary at centre of highway, 4-812

Boundary at side of highway, 4-812

"By a highway," 4-813

"By the line," 4-814

"By the margin," 4-814

"By the side," 4-814

Definition, 4-809

Easement of public, 4-813

Fee vested in public, 4-813

General rule, 4-809

Highway as opened, not as platted, 4-815

Highway vested in public, 4-812

"On a highway," 4-913

Presumption as to extent of ownership, 4-809, 810

Presumption as to extent of ownership rebuttable, 4-811

Trees along roadside, 4-811

Waste land along roadside, 4-811

Where highway indefinite, 4-817

Where land inclosed up to highway and the latter impassable, 4-817

House as boundary, 4-807

Identification of boundary (see *infra*, Artificial monuments), 4-868

General rule, 4-868

Miscellaneous rules, 4-869

Where a discrepancy exists, 4-868

Interpretation, 4-793

"Between," 4-805

Block surveys, 4-809

"By," 4-805

BOUNDARIES, *cont'd.*Interpretation, *cont'd.*

Calls must be made to close, 4-808

Certainty, 4-793, 794

Closing calls, 4-808

Conflict between patent and entry, 4-807

Conflicting descriptions, 4-801

Construed against grantor, 4-801

Public grants, 4-801

Qualification of rule in favor of grantee, 4-802

Construed against grantor, 4-801

Construed in favor of grantee, 4-801

Contemporanea expositio est optima, etc., 4-796

Contemporaneous circumstances, 4-796

Description hopelessly uncertain, instrument void, 4-802

Disregarding mistakes, 4-798

Extrinsic evidence, 4-795

Falsa demonstratio non nocet, see *infra*, *Falsa demonstratio non nocet*.

"From," 4-805

General principles, 4-793

House as boundary, 4-807

Id certum est quod certum reddi potest, 4-794

Intention, 4-793

Intention to make all elements necessary to identification, 4-799

Line deflected, 4-807

Material calls, 4-800

Material element prevails, 4-800

No part rejected if effect can be given it, 4-798

Overlapping surveys, 4-808

Parol evidence to explain latent ambiguity, 4-795

Parol evidence to vary description, 4-795

Particular description controls general, 4-799

Patent and entry, 4-807

Questions of law and fact, 4-809

Reasonable construction, 4-708

Intention of parties that all elements be necessary to identification, 4-799

Repugnant clauses, 4-800

Recitals, 4-801

Repugnant elements of the description rejected, 4-799

Some demonstrations true, some false, 4-799

Straight line:

Course and distance not specified, 4-806

Substitution of words, 4-794

Supplying words, 4-794

"To," 4-805

Where deed refers to another deed or map, 4-803

Acknowledgment and registry of deed, 4-803

Deed referring to lines as laid down in map or plat, 4-804

General rule, 4-803

Illustrations, 4-803

Reference to lots by number, 4-805

Reference to plan controls metes and bounds, 4-804

Intersection of lines, 4-780

Interstate boundaries, 4-838

Volume XXXI,

BOUNDARIES, cont'd.

Judgments and decrees:

Evidence, 4-857

Judicial notice, see JUDICIAL NOTICE.

Jurisdiction:

At law, 4-838

Conflict of laws, 4-839

Equity, 4-839

Copyholders, 4-841

Distress, 4-841

Fraud, 4-840

Landlord and tenant, 4-841

Multiplicity of suits, 4-841

Necessity for superinduced equity,
4-839Neglect of duty founded on peculiar
relationship, 4-841

Right of discovery, 4-840

Statutory provisions for determining
boundaries, see *infra*, Statutory
provisions for determining bound-
aries.

Interstate boundaries, 4-838

Justices of the peace, 4-839

Justices of the peace, 4-839

Change of boundaries, 18-53

Lakes and ponds, 4-832

Bank of lake or pond, 4-837

Boundary on artificial lake or pond,
4-836

Boundary on the Great Lakes, 4-835

Calls for natural lake or pond, 4-833

General rule, 4-832

Meander lines on nonnavigable lakes,
4-835

Nonnavigable lakes, 4-834

Side lines on foreshore of navigable
lakes, 4-837

Landlord and tenant, 18-622

Equitable jurisdiction, 4-841

Latent ambiguities, see *infra*, Parol evidence.

Leases, 18-622

Limitation of actions, 4-863

Line, 19-389

By the line, 4-814

Line trees, 28-538

Local option:

Effect of change of boundaries, 19-511

Lost corners and monuments, 4-778

Adjoining surveys, see *infra*, Adjoining
surveys.

Courses and distances, 4-787

General rule, 4-778

Intersection of lines, 4-780

Parol evidence, 4-850

Two known monuments, 4-799

Lots:

Reference to lots by number, 4-759, 805

Low-water mark, see *infra*, Navigable rivers;

Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers.

Magnetic variation, 4-784

Maps:

Evidence, see *infra*, Field notes, plats,
and maps.Where deed refers to another deed or
map, 4-803

Margin, 19-928

By the margin, 4-814

Marked lands, see *infra*, Artificial monu-
ments.

Meander lines, 4-776; 20-252

Navigable rivers, 4-828

BOUNDARIES, cont'd.Meander lines, *cont'd.*

Nonnavigable lakes, 4-835

Nonnavigable stream, 4-831

Measurement:

Fixed standard of measurement estab-
lished by the government, 4-770Metes and bounds (see *infra*, Courses and
distances; Quantity), 4-763, 20-611

In general, 4-763

Reference to plan controls metes and
bounds, 4-763, 804Where quantity exceeds or falls below
that specified, 4-764Mexican land grants, see TREATIES OF CES-
SION.Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND
MINING CLAIMS.

Mistake, 20-816, 826, 827

Acquiescence, 4-864

Disregarding mistake, 4-798

Erroneous line agreed on by mistake,
4-862

Estoppel, 4-866

Monuments (see *infra*, Artificial monuments;
Natural monuments), 4-761; 20-
870

Adjoining surveys, 4-780

Beginning corner, 4-762

Conflicting monuments, 4-761

Definition, 4-761

General principles, 4-761

Intention of parties, 4-763

Metes and bounds, 4-763

Monuments corresponding with courses
and distances, 4-762Preference between conflicting monu-
ments, 4-761Quantity exceeding or falling below that
specified in deed, 4-764

Record controlling, 4-762

Relative value, see *infra*, Courses and
distances.Survey must commence at beginning cor-
ner, 4-762When they control, see *infra*, Courses
and distances.

More or less, 4-792

Multiplicity of suits, 4-841

Municipal corporations, see MUNICIPAL COR-
PORATIONS.

Name:

Designation by particular name as
"Mount Vernon," "White Acre," etc.,
4-761

Natural boundaries, 4-758, 764

Beaches, 4-764

Definition, 4-764

Fences, 4-764

Hedges, 4-764

Highways, 4-764

Lakes and ponds, 4-764

Rocks, 4-764

Shores, 4-764

Springs, 4-764

Stream, 4-764

Streets, 4-764

Trees, 4-764

Walls, 4-764

Natural monuments:

Actual fixed monuments, 4-769

Calls for natural monuments, 4-770

Volume XXXI.

BOUNDARIES, cont'd.Natural monuments, *cont'd.*

Fixed standard of measurement established by government, 4-770
Lines called for of doubtful identity, 4-769

Monuments need not have been seen by the parties, 4-767

Natural and artificial monuments, 4-770
Natural monuments when found fix the limits, 4-765

Necessity for actual fixed monuments, 4-769

Places determined, 4-769

Reference to township and section, 4-770

Relative value, 4-760, 784, 789

Variance, 4-769

Variance between monuments and other elements of description, 4-770

When they control, see *infra*, Courses and distances.

Navigable rivers (see *infra*, Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers), 4-822; 16-1131; 24-984

Centre thread of river, 4-823

Conflict of authorities, 4-823

Deed conveys as far as grantor owns, 4-823

Definition, 4-822

Distance on navigable rivers measured, 4-828

General rule, 4-823

High-water mark, 4-825

Low-water mark, 4-826

Meanders, 4-828

Middle of river, 4-823

Presumptions, 4-823

Side lines of foreshore owners, 4-828

Straight line, 4-828

Summary of authorities, 4-827

Navigable waters (see *infra*, Navigable rivers; Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers):
Lakes and ponds, see *infra*, Lakes and ponds.

Nonnavigable streams, 4-828; 16-1131; 24-984

Artificial watercourses, 4-832

Bank of a stream, 4-830

Bed of stream, 4-832

Bounding on, 4-831

Canal, 4-832

Ditch, 4-832

General rule, 4-828

Meander line, 4-831

Running along, 4-831

Shore of stream, 4-830

Side lines fronting on nonnavigable river, 4-832

Upland, 4-832

Northerly, 4-784

Number, see *infra*, Lots.

On, 4-813, 814; 29-361

Bounding on nonnavigable stream, 4-830

On a highway, 4-813

Overlapping boundaries, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.

Overlapping surveys, 4-808

Parks and public squares, 4-817

Parol agreement, 4-862

Parol evidence, 4-795, 847

General rule, 4-847

In general, 4-795

BOUNDARIES, cont'd.Parol evidence, *cont'd.*

Latent ambiguities, 4-848

To establish lost corners, 4-850

To explain latent ambiguities, 4-795

To prove location on the ground, 4-849

To vary description, 4-795

When admissible, 4-848

Partition, 21-1164

Partition fences, see FENCES.

Party walls, 4-818

Patents (see *infra*, State and public lands; Surveys):

Conflict between patent and entry, 4-807

Evidence, 4-856

Plans (see *infra*, Field notes, plats, and maps):

Evidence, see *infra*, Field notes, plats, and maps.

Highway as opened, not as platted, 4-815

Monuments conflicting with plan, 4-777

Reference to plan controls metes and bounds, 4-804

Where deed refers to another deed or map, 4-803

Plats (see *infra*, Plans):

Evidence, see *infra*, Field notes, plats, and maps.

Ponds, see *infra*, Lakes and ponds.

Possession:

Evidence, 4-859

Private international law, 4-839

Private ways, 4-816

General rule, 4-816

Grantee of private way, 4-817

Highway indefinite, 4-817

Land inclosed up to highway and latter impassable, 4-817

Mesne conveyances, 4-817

Public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS; see *infra*, State and public lands; Surveys.

Quantity (see *infra*, Metes and bounds), 4-789

Aid in defining boundary, 4-790

Definite quantity, 4-792

Estimated quantity, 4-793

Least reliable element of description, 4-789

Merely descriptive, 4-789

Mexican grants, 4-792

More or less, see *infra*, More or less.

Quantity to be ascertained from instrument, 4-793

Relative value, 4-760, 789

When land can be taken in a square, 4-792

When quantity controls, 4-790

Essence of the contract, 4-790

Intention to convey certain quantity clear, 4-791

Other parts of description uncertain, 4-791

Questions of law and fact, 4-809; 23-583

Quo warranto, 23-638

Record:

Record controlling, 4-762

Two objects, one of record and another not, 4-762

Recording acts, 4-803

Remarking, 4-775, 866

Repugnant clauses, see *infra*, Interpretation.

Reputation, 4-854

BOUNDARIES, *cont'd.**Res judicata*, 24-825

Resurvey, 4-775

Rivers (see *infra*, Navigable rivers; Non-navigable streams; Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers), 16-1131; 24-984

Running along nonnavigable stream, 4-831

Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers, 4-818

Along the shore, 4-821

Boundary of lands abutting on the sea, 4-820

By the shore, 4-821

Centre thread of stream, 4-821

Flats, 4-820

Grant, 4-819

High-water mark, 4-819, 820, 821

In general, 4-818

Low-water mark, 4-819, 820, 821

Navigable rivers, see *infra*, Navigable rivers.

Prescription, 4-819

Right of the crown, 4-819

Shore, 4-819

Side lines of flats on tide waters, 4-822

To the shore, 4-821

United States, 4-819

Uplands, 4-820

Uplands or flats may be conveyed separately, 4-820

Upon the shore, 4-821

Secondary evidence, 4-847

Sections, see *infra*, Surveys.

Reference to section, 4-770

Shore (see *infra*, Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers);

Shore of nonnavigable stream, 4-830

Side:

By the side, 4-814

Southerly, 4-784; 25-1160

Spanish grants, see TREATIES OF CESSION.

Stakes, 4-778

Location of stakes, 4-850

State and public lands (see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS; see *infra*, Surveys):

Conflict between patent and entry, 4-807

Construed in favor of grantee, 4-801

States, see STATES.

Statute of frauds, 4-759

Agreement, 4-861

Statutory provisions for determining

boundaries, 4-842

England, 4-846

United States, 4-842

Straight line, 4-805

Navigable rivers, 4-828

Nonnavigable stream, 4-831

Stream, see *infra*, Navigable rivers; Non-navigable streams; Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers.*Streets and sidewalks*, see *infra*, Highways.

Surveys, 4-773

Adjoining surveys, see *infra*, Adjoining surveys.*Agreements*, see *infra*, Agreement.

Block surveys, 4-809

Conflict between patent and entry, 4-807

Corrections by private surveys or surveys under state authority, 4-775

Evidence (see *infra*, Field notes, plats, and maps), 4-856**BOUNDARIES, *cont'd.***Surveys, *cont'd.*

Government surveys grossly inaccurate,

4-774

Lines not actually run and marked, 4-776

Lost corners, 4-788

No monument erected by government surveyors, 4-776

Overlapping surveys, 4-808

Patent covers land actually surveyed, 4-774

Remarking, 4-775

Resurvey, 4-775

Surveys by federal government, 4-773

Where line has been marked only part of the way, 4-776

Swamps, 4-759

Tidal rivers, see *infra*, Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers.

To, 4-805; 28-239, 240

To the shore, 4-821

Township (see *infra*, Surveys):*Adjoining surveys*, see *infra*, Adjoining surveys.

Reference to township, 4-770

Tract of land, 4-758

Trees:

Call for marked tree, 4-773

Line trees, 28-538

Ownership of trees along roadside, 4-811

Uplands, see *infra*, Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers.

Upon, 4-813, 814; 29-361

Upon the shore, 4-821

Verdict:

Evidence, 4-857

Waters as boundaries, see *infra*, Lakes and ponds; Navigable rivers; Nonnavigable streams; Seashore, estuaries, tidal rivers.

Weight of evidence, 4-858

West, westerly, etc., 30-466

BOUNDS, 4-869

Boundaries, 4-869

BOUNTIES, see PENSIONS AND BOUNTIES.**ROWKETT:**

Building and loan associations, 4-1005

BOWLING (see GAMING HOUSES):

Gaming houses, 14-700

Nuisances, 14-701

BOWLING ALLEY:

Disorderly houses, 9-523, 524

BOX, 4-872**BOX CAR, 4-872****BOXING MATCH, see PRIZE FIGHTS.****BOY, 4-872****BOYCOTT (see CONSPIRACY; LABOR COMBINATIONS):**

Labor combinations, 18-85, 87, 90

Origin of the term, 18-87

BR., 4-872

Abbreviations, 1-97

BRACERY, 4-872

See CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE.

BRACKETS, 4-872**BRAKEMAN, 4-873**

See COUPLING CARS; DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT; FELLOW SERVANTS; MASTER AND SERVANT.

Expert and opinion evidence, 12-470

Volume XXXI.

BRANCH, 4-873

Constitutional law, 4-873

River, 4-873

BRANCH RAILROADS, see LATERAL OR BRANCH RAILROADS.**BRANDS AND MARKS, 4-874**

See TRADEMARKS.

Alteration of instruments, 4-879

Certified copy, 4-877

Criminal offenses connected with brands and marks, 4-878

Alteration, 4-879

General rule, 4-878

Illegal branding, 4-879

Illustrations, 4-878

Definitions, 4-874

Brand, 4-874

Brands upon animals, 4-874

Ear marks, 4-875

Logs and lumber, 4-875

Ear marks, 4-875

Evidence, 4-875

Evidence of ownership, 4-875

Intention to defraud, 4-879

Recorded brands, see *infra*, Recorded brands.

Fraud, 4-878, 879

Intention to defraud, 4-879

Larceny:

Marks as means of identifying owner, 18-522

Removing marks and brands, 18-495

Logs, see LOGS AND LUMBER.

Lumber, see LOGS AND LUMBER.

Recorded brands, 4-875

Certified copy, 4-877

Constructive notice of ownership, 4-876

Horses or cattle, 4-877

Identity of animal, 4-876

Illustrations, 4-876

Only one brand to be used by one person, 4-878

Only recorded brands evidence, 4-875

Prima facie evidence, 4-876

Proof of ownership by unrecorded marks, 4-876

Proof of record, 4-877

Provisions and regulations as to recording brands, 4-877

Statutes regulating use as evidence, 4-875

Sale of stock animals by brands and marks, 4-878

Stamp, 4-874

BRANDY, 4-879

See INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

BRASS, 4-880**BRASS KNUCKLES, 4-880; 5-737****BRAWLS, 4-880**

See AFFRAY.

Breach of the peace, 4-880

BREACH, 4-881**BREACH OF BOND:**

Executors and administrators, 11-893

BREACH OF CLOSE, 4-881**BREACH OF CONTRACT:**

Tort, 28-255

BREACH OF LAW, see ACCIDENT INSURANCE; LIFE INSURANCE.**BREACH OF POUND, see IMPOUNDING.****BREACH OF PRISON, see ESCAPE.****BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE, 4-882**

Acceptance, 4-885

Inferred from circumstances, 4-885

Must be known to other party, 4-885

Necessity, 4-885

Promise under seal, 4-885

Attentions, see *infra*, Implied contract.Breach, see *infra*, The breach.

Burden of proof, 4-891

Capacity of parties, 4-883

Certified copy of decree of divorce, 4-884

Deceit, 4-884

General rule, 4-883

Impotency, 4-883

Infants, 4-883

Married persons, 4-883

Presumption of capacity, 4-884

Prior engagement, 4-884

Promise conditioned on divorce or death of consort, 4-883

Promise while decree of divorce forbidding second marriage operative, 4-883

Character and habits, 4-892

Bad habits as defense, 4-892, 893

Illustrations, 4-893

Unchastity known to defendant, 4-892

Unchastity unknown to defendant, 4-892

Character in evidence, 5-865

Period to which evidence should relate, 5-860

Chastity, see *infra*, Character and habits; Damages.

Conditional promise, 4-889

General rule, 4-889

Illustrations, 4-889, 890

Conduct, see *infra*, Implied contract.

Consideration, 4-889

Future intercourse, 4-889

Contract, 4-883

Acceptance, see *infra*, Acceptance.Capacity of parties, see *infra*, Capacity of parties.

Conditional promises, 4-889

Consideration, 4-889

Form and proof of contract, 4-884

Implied, 4-886

Mutuality, 4-844

Offer, see *infra*, Offer.

Statute of frauds, 4-888

Corroborative evidence, 7-868

Damages, 4-896

Aggravation, 4-898

Alleging plaintiff's unchaste conduct, 4-899

Bad faith, 4-899

Bad motives, 4-899

Chastity, 4-899, 900

Circumstances to be considered in estimating damages, 4-897

Cruel and insulting conduct of defendant, 4-899

Declarations of plaintiff after breach, 4-901

Discretion of jury, 4-896

Disease, 4-900

Exemplary damages, 4-897

Family opposition, 4-900

Fraud, 4-899

General rule, 4-896

Health, 4-900

BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE, *cont'd.***Damages, *cont'd.***

- Illustrations of matters of mitigation, 4-900, 901
- Intoxication, 4-900
- Mitigation, 4-900
- Motive, 4-900
- Property, 4-897
- Seduction, 4-898
- Social position, 4-897
- Unchastity, 4-899, 900
- Wealth, 4-897

Death, 8-1029

- Death of defendant, 8-1009
- Promise conditioned on divorce or death of consort, 4-883

Deceit, 4-884**Declarations, 4-901****Defenses:**

- Character and habits, see infra, Character and habits.*
- Disease, see infra, Disease.*
- Duress, 4-894
- Fraud, see infra, Fraud and deceit.*
- Release, 4-895
- Renewal, 4-895

Definition, 4-882**Disease, 4-893, 900**

- Defense, 4-893
- Illustrations, 4-893, 894
- In general, 4-893
- Physical condition of woman, 4-894
- Where marriage would be dangerous to life of defendant, 4-893

Divorce:

- Certified copy of a decree of divorce, 4-884
- Married persons, 4-883
- Promise conditioned on divorce or death of consort, 4-883
- Promise while decree of divorce forbidding second marriage operative, 4-883

Drunkenness, 4-899, 900**Duress:**

- Defenses, 4-894

Engagement (see *infra*, Implied contracts):

- Engagement broken, 4-891
- Prior engagement, 4-884
- Return of engagement ring, 4-895

Exemplary damages, 12-21

- Financial condition, 12-50

Exemptions from execution, 12-171**Fraud and deceit, 4-884**

- Defenses, 4-894

- Fraud of third person in procuring release, 4-896

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 14-253**Friendship, see *infra*, Implied contract.****Habits, see *infra*, Character and habits.****Health, see *infra*, Disease.****History, 4-882****Homestead, 15-616****Implied acceptance, 4-885****Implied contract, 4-886**

- Acts denoting friendship merely, 4-886
- Attentions for immoral purposes, 4-888
- Attentions merely, 4-886
- Contract inferred from circumstances, 4-886

BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE, *cont'd.***Implied contract, *cont'd.***

- Defendant's attentions to other women, 4-888

- Illustrations, 4-887, 888

- Letters expressive of affection, 4-886

- Preparation for marriage, 4-887

- Presents, 4-887

- Reception of parties by respective families, 4-887

- Sexual intercourse, 4-887

- Understanding of friends and relations, 4-887

- Visits, 4-887

Implied representations in marrying, 14-31**Impotency, 4-883****Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-32****Infants, 4-883; 16-265, 273**

- Necessaries, 16-279

Intention to offer, 4-884**Intoxication, 4-899, 900****Letters expressive of affection, 4-886****Limitation of actions, 19-278****Marriage brokers, 4-890****Married persons, 4-883****Measure of damages, see *infra*, Damages.****Mutuality, 4-884, 885****Mutual promise the consideration, 4-889****Nephew and aunt, 4-883****Offer, 4-884**

- Acceptance, 4-885

- Express words, 4-884

- Must be an offer, 4-884

- Offer need not be made personally, 4-884

Place of performance, 4-892**Presumption of capacity, 4-884****Questions of law and fact, 4-891****Reasonable time, 4-890, 891****Refusal, 4-891****Relatives, relation, etc., 4-883, 901****Release, 4-895**

- Fraud of third person in procuring release, 4-896

- Release need not be expressed, 4-896

Religion, 4-889, 890**Renewal, 4-895****Repudiation of promise, 4-891****Request, 4-891****Request made through third party, 4-891****Request unnecessary, 4-891****Return of engagement ring, 4-895****Ring, return of, 4-895****Sexual intercourse (see *infra*, Implied contract):**

- Consideration, 4-889

Statute of frauds, 4-888; 29-940, 946

- "Agreements made in consideration of marriage," 4-888

- Illustrations, 4-888

- Promise in consideration of marriage, 4-888

- When not to be performed within a year, 4-888

Survival of actions, see *infra*, Death.**Telegraphs and telephones, 27-1073****The breach, 4-890**

- Burden of proof, 4-891

- Engagement broken, 4-891

- Illustrations, 4-890, 891

- Place of performance, 4-892

BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE, *cont'd.***The breach, *cont'd.***

- Questions of law and fact, 4-891
- Reasonable time, 4-890, 891
- Refusal, 4-891
- Religion, 4-890
- Repudiation of promise, 4-891
- Request, 4-891
- Request made through third party, 4-891
- Request unnecessary, 4-891
- Time of performance, 4-890
- Visits, 4-887

BREACH OF THE PEACE, 4-902

See AFFRAY; ASSAULT AND BATTERY; CARRYING WEAPONS.

Abatement of nuisances, 1-86

Accessories, 4-905

Acts tending to breach of the peace, 4-903

Illustrations, 4-903, 904

In general, 4-903

Statutes directed against disturbance of the peace, 4-904

Actual violence, 4-902

Affray, see AFFRAY.

Arrest, see ARREST.

Assault and battery, see ASSAULT AND BATTERY.

Brawls, 4-880

Definition, 4-902

Distress, 9-642

Disturbing meetings, see DISTURBING MEETINGS.

Forcible entry and detainer, see FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER.

Generic term, 4-903

Jeopardy:

Doctrine not applicable to proceedings for surety of the peace, 17-583

Malicious mischief, see MALICIOUS MISCHIEF.

Questions of law and fact, 4-904

Riot, see RIOT.

Rout, see ROUT.

Specific offense, 4-903

Surety of the peace:

Jeopardy, 17-583

BREACH OF TRUST, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

BREACH OF WARRANTY, see IMPLIED WARRANTY; WARRANTY.

BREACHY, 4-905

Not extraordinarily breachy, 12-1038

BREAD, 4-905

Fancy bread, 12-880

BREAK, 4-905

BREAKAGE, 4-905

BREAK BULK, 4-905

See EMBEZZLEMENT; LARCENY; TROVER AND CONVERSION.

BREAKING, see BURGLARY.

BREAK OR DESTROY, see DESTROY.

BREAK PRISON, see ESCAPE.

BRED, 4-905

BREED, 4-905

BREEDING, 4-905

BRETHREN, 4-906

BREVET, 4-906

See MILITARY LAW.

BREWER, 4-906

BREWING COMPANIES:

Corporations:

Keeping of saloon by brewing company, 7-707

BRIBERY (see EXTORTION):

Accessories, 4-909

Accessories, 4-909

Act induced, 4-908

Aggravated bribery at common law, 4-909

Aldermen, 4-910

Attempts to commit crime, 3-252, 253, 262, 263; 4-914

Common law, 4-914

Illustrations, 4-915, 916

In general, 4-914

State statutes, 4-915

United States, 4-916

Attorney and client, 3-312; 4-910

Bonds, 4-660

Candidate, 5-130

Common-law, 4-909

Contempt, 7-65

Conviction, 7-500

Corroboration, 4-909

County seat:

Offer to county seat of buildings or property to secure removal, 10-789

Definition, 4-907

Disqualification to hold office, 4-913

Elections (see ELECTIONS), 4-911

Embracery, see EMBRACERY.

Executive officers, 4-910

Intent, 4-907

Intoxication, 17-413

Judicial officers, 4-910

Jury and jury trial, 17-1230

Legislators, 4-911

Libel and slander:

Charge of bribery, 18-878

Misdemeanor at common law, 4-909

Municipal aid, 20-1113

Nature of the offense, 4-909

Public officers:

Removal, 23-448

Removal of public officers, 23-448

Selling offices, 4-910

Sheriffs, 4-911

Solicitation to commit crime, 25-1154

Statutes, 4-910

Then and there, 28-131

Towns and township:

Township officer, 4-911

Value of thing offered as bribe, 4-908

Voter, see ELECTIONS.

Witnesses, 4-914

BRICK, 4-916

Fire insurance, 13-119

Revenue laws, 4-917

BRICK HOUSE:

Expert and opinion evidence, 12-429

BRICKMAKERS:

Expert and opinion evidence, 12-432

BRICK MASON, 4-917

BRICK WALL, see FELLOW SERVANTS.

BRICKWORK, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

BRIDGES, 4-918

Abutments, 4-919

Abutting owners, 4-933

Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-657

Agency:

Neglect to repair, 4-940

Alterations, 4-940

BRIDGES, *cont'd.*

- Apportionment of expenses, 4-929, 930
- Approaches, 4-919
 - Duty to repair includes approaches, 4-941
 - Illustrations, 4-941, 942
 - Repairs, 4-941
- Approaches must be made safe, 4-941
- Building, 4-996
- Canals, 5-122
 - Duty of canal company, 5-122
 - Illustrations, 5-122, 123
 - Liability for personal injuries, 5-123
 - Private roads, 5-123
- Care required of railroad company in constructing bridges, 4-933
- Carriers of passengers, 5-520, 628
- Charities and trusts for charitable uses, 5-933
- Charter requirements, 4-936
- Common carriers, 6-260
- Construction (see *infra*, Erection):
 - Duties and liabilities of owners and constructors, 4-933
 - Bridge must be safe for travel and passage, 4-934
 - Care required of railroad company in constructing bridges, 4-933
 - Charter provisions must be followed, 4-936
 - Construction within limited time, 4-936
 - Degree of strength required, 4-935
 - Drawbridges, 4-934
 - Duty to construct safely, 4-933
 - Extraordinary use of bridge, 4-935
 - Height of bridges over railroads, 4-936
 - Injuries to abutting land, 4-933
 - Navigation, see *infra*, Navigable waters.
 - Railroad bridges, 4-934
 - Repairs, see *infra*, Repairs.
 - Width of bridge, 4-935
- Contiguous embankment, 4-919
- Counties, 4-929
 - Bridges between counties, 4-929
 - Bridges between counties and municipalities, 4-930
 - Liability for injuries for lack of repair, 4-938
 - Liability of county for injuries caused by defective highways or bridges, 7-950
 - Common law, 7-950
 - Defective sidewalk, 7-951
 - Directory provision, 7-951
 - Express statute, 7-950, 952
 - In absence of express statute, 7-950
 - Jurisdictions holding county liable, 7-951
 - Prevailing doctrine, 7-950
 - Repairs, 4-927, 928, 936
- County commissioners, 7-997
 - Authority not to be delegated, 7-998
 - Discretion of commissioners as to erection of bridges, 7-998
 - Powers in general, 7-997
 - Unauthorized act, 7-997
- Crossings, see CROSSINGS.

BRIDGES, *cont'd.*

- Dams:
 - Repairs to bridge erected by dam owner across a flooded highway, 8-719
- Dedication (see DEDICATION), 4-922
- Definition, 4-919
- Délégation of authority, 4-933
- Drawbridges (see *infra*, Navigable waters), 4-926
 - Obstruction of navigation, 4-934
- Duties and liabilities of owners and constructors, 4-933
 - Toll bridges, 4-951
- Embankments, 4-919
- Eminent domain, 4-932; 10-1080
 - Illustrations, 4-932
 - In general, 4-932
 - Toll bridges, 4-932
- Erection (see *infra*, Construction), 4-927
 - Authorities required by statute to erect, 4-927
 - Bridge erected near public toll bridge, 4-927
 - Bridges between states, 4-930
 - Concurrent authority of county and municipality, 4-928
 - Counties, 4-927, 928, 929
 - County court, 4-928
 - Legislative powers and discretion, 4-929
 - Apportioning expenses, 4-292
 - Illustrations, 4-929
 - In general, 4-929
 - Providing for expenses of construction, 4-929
 - Restrictions, 4-929
 - Municipal corporations, 4-927, 929
 - Powers incident to power to construct, 4-931
 - Rebuilding, 4-928
 - Statute limiting cost of construction, 4-933
 - Towns, 4-927, 929
 - Who may erect, 4-927
- Executions, 11-620
- Expert and opinion evidence, 12-435
 - Value, 12-483
- Franchises (see *infra*, Toll bridges), 14-10
- Highways, see HIGHWAYS.
- Illustrations of what have been held bridges, 4-919
- Impeachment of obligation of contracts, 4-946
- Injuries to abutting land, 4-933
- Insurer, 4-943
- Internal improvement, 16-1119
- Interstate commerce, 17-49, 113
 - Bridge tolls, 17-50
 - Legalizing or declaring bridge to be nuisance, 17-49
 - Where Interstate Commerce Act applies to bridges, 17-131
- Legislative authority, 4-927
- Legislative powers and discretion, 4-929
- Liabilities of owners and constructors, see *infra*, Duties and liabilities of owners and constructors.
- Maintenance:
 - Public bridges, 4-920
- Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.
- Master and servant, see MASTER AND SERVANT.

BRIDGES, cont'd.

- Mechanics' liens, 20-291
 - Public property, 20-296
- Municipal corporations, 4-929
 - Liability for drawbridges, 4-927
 - Repairs, 4-927, 928, 937
- Municipal securities, 21-40
- Navigable waters, 4-922
 - Bridge erected in unlawful manner, 4-926
 - Bridge unlawfully erected a nuisance, 4-925
 - Charter provision as to channel for navigation, 4-925
 - Construction must not needlessly obstruct navigation, 4-924
- Drawbridge, 4-926
 - Apparatus for using draw, 4-926
 - Delay in passing draw, 4-926
- Duty of drawbridge proprietors, 4-926
 - Illustrations, 4-926, 927
 - Liability for negligence of bridge officials, 4-927
 - Liability of municipality, 4-927
- Freedom of navigation to be preserved as far as possible, 4-924
- Notice requiring alteration, 4-923
- Power exists though navigation partly obstructed, 4-922
- Power of Congress to construct and regulate, 4-922
- Power to lay out public highway does not authorize obstruction, 4-924
- Public bridge erected without license, or for unlawful purpose, 4-925
- Right of Congress to alter bridges if obstructive to navigation, 4-923
- Right of navigation superior to bridge right, 21-441
- Should not needlessly obstruct navigation, 4-924, 934
- State authority to authorize bridges over navigable waters, 4-923
- Unavoidable obstruction, 4-925
- Navigation, see *infra*, Navigable waters.
- Necessity of watercourses, 4-919
- Negligence (see *infra*, Duties and liabilities of owners and constructors; Repairs):
 - Drawbridges, 4-927
- Notice of defects, 4-944
 - Evidence of notice, 4-945
 - Gradual decay, 4-945
 - In general, 4-944
 - Leaving open hole for several days, 4-945
 - Notice of defects must be brought home to proprietors, 4-944
 - Reasonable expectation of decay, 4-945
- Obstruction of navigation (see *infra*, Navigable waters), 4-934
- Ownership:
 - Public bridges, 4-920
- Prescription, 4-922
- Private bridges, 4-921
 - Liability of public to repair, see *infra*, Repairs.
 - Liability of public to repair private bridge, 4-921
 - Repairs, 4-939
 - What is a private bridge, 4-921
- Public bridges, 4-920
 - Action for injury to bridges, 4-921

BRIDGES, cont'd.

- Public bridges, *cont'd.*
 - A part of highway, 4-920
 - Bridges belonging to the county, 4-920
 - Dedication, 4-922
 - General public use necessary, 4-920
 - General use may be limited to special occasions, 4-920
 - Maintenance, 4-920
 - Necessary connection with public highway a question of fact, 4-920
 - Ownership, 4-921
 - Prescription, 4-922
 - Private bridges adopted by public, 4-921
 - Repairs, 4-920, 936
 - What constitutes a public bridge, 4-920
- Public officers:
 - Neglect to repair, 4-940
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Public bridges, 4-920
- Quo warranto, 23-643
- Railings, 4-942
 - Between driveway and footway, 4-943
 - Duty to maintain bridge railing, 4-942
 - Leaning on railings, 4-942
 - Proximate cause, 4-942
- Railroad bridges, see RAILROADS.
- Real property, 4-919
- Rebuilding, 4-928, 940
- Repairs:
 - Agents, 4-940
 - Alterations, 4-940
 - Approaches, see *infra*, Approaches.
 - Artificial watercourses, 4-939
 - Authorities required to repair, 4-927
 - Belief in safety, 4-943
 - Bridge must be altered where public necessity requires it, 4-940
 - Bridges between counties and municipalities, 4-930
 - Common-law, 4-936
 - Counties, 4-927, 928, 929, 930, 936
 - Degree of care required, 4-943
 - Belief in safety no defense, 4-943
 - Bridge owner not insurer, 4-943
 - Duty to ascertain and repair defects, 4-943
 - In general, 4-943
 - Lack of funds, 4-943
 - Individuals and private corporations, 4-939
 - Liability for injuries for lack of repair, 4-938
 - Liability of public to repair private bridges, 4-921
 - Bridges adopted by public, 4-921
 - Bridges erected and continued for private benefit, 4-921
 - Construction required by private act, 4-922
 - Dedication, 4-922
 - Prescription, 4-922
 - Municipalities, 4-927, 928, 929, 930
 - New use of bridge carries new duties, 4-940
 - Notice of defects, 4-944
 - Private bridges, 4-939
 - Public bridges, 4-920, 936
 - Railings, 4-942
 - Railroad required to maintain bridge over its road, 4-938
 - Rebuilding, see *infra*, Rebuilding.

BRIDGES, cont'd.

- Repairs, *cont'd.*
 - Small bridges, 4-937
 - Statutes regulating maintenance and repair, 4-937
 - Towns, 4-927, 930
- Road, 24-985
- Safety, see *infra*, Duties and liabilities of owners and constructors.
- Shipping and navigation, see *infra*, Navigable waters.
- Special or local assessments, 25-1183
- States (see *infra*, Navigable waters):
 - Bridges between states, 4-930
 - Tolls on bridges between states, 4-949
- Street railways, 27-35
 - Toll bridges, 4-951
- Streets and sidewalks, 27-102, 104, 119, 136
 - Part of street, 4-920
- Strength, see *infra*, Duties and liabilities of owners and constructors.
- Super flumen vel cursum aquæ*, 4-919
- Support, 4-919
- Taxation, see TAXATION.
- Toll bridges, 4-945
 - Amount of toll, 4-950
 - In general, 4-950
 - Bridge erected near public toll bridge, 4-927
 - Compliance with requirements of charter, 4-949
 - Contract, 4-950
 - Discrimination, 4-950
 - Eminent domain, 4-932
 - Exclusive franchise, 4-946
 - Bridge in vicinity unlawful, 4-947
 - Bridge too near existing bridge a nuisance, 4-948
 - Building railroad bridge, 4-948
 - Charter prohibiting toll bridges within certain limits, 4-947
 - Collateral impeachment of franchise, 4-947
 - Crossing in one's own boat or on ice, 4-947
 - Effect of grant, 4-947
 - Erection of free bridge in vicinity of toll bridge, 4-946
 - Exclusive franchise will not be implied, 4-948
 - General rule, 4-946
 - Illustrations, 4-947, 948
 - Impairment of contract, 4-946
 - Measurement of prescribed distance, 4-947
 - Private bridge or ferry in vicinity, 4-947
 - Proprietors suffering erection of another bridge, 4-948
 - Provision prohibiting neighboring bridges construed as part of franchise, 4-948
 - State legislature may make exclusive grants, 4-946
 - Exemptions, 4-950
 - Franchise, 4-945
 - Generally, 4-945
 - Liability of proprietors, 4-951
 - Posting rates of toll, 4-950
 - Public highway, 4-945
 - Recognition of bridge built without authority, 4-949

BRIDGES, cont'd.

- Toll bridges, *cont'd.*
 - Right to enjoyment of terminus subject to public right, 4-951
 - Right to maintain is a franchise, 4-945
 - Right to take toll, 4-948
 - Tolls on bridges between states, 4-949
- Towns, 4-929
 - Repairs, 4-927, 937
- Turnpikes and toll roads (see *infra*, Toll bridges), 29-9
 - Repairs, 29-15
 - Right to build bridge, 29-7
 - Watercourses, necessity of, 4-919
 - Width of bridges, 4-935
- BRIEF**, 4-951
 - Attorney and client:
 - Printing briefs, 3-348
 - Object, 4-952
 - Points and authorities, 4-952
 - Requisites, 4-952
- BRIEF OF TITLE**, 4-952
 - See ABSTRACT OF TITLE.
- BRIEF STATEMENT**, 4-953
- BRIG**, see BRITISH.
- BRING**, 4-953
- BRING IN**, 4-955
 - Revenue laws, 4-955
- BRING SUIT**, 4-954
- BRING UP**, 4-853
- BRISTLES**, 4-957
- BRITISH**, 4-957
- BROKEN**, 4-958
- BROKERAGE**, 4-961
- BROKERS**, 4-959
 - See AGENCY; FACTORS AND COMMISSION MERCHANTS; REAL ESTATE BROKERS; STOCK BROKERS.
 - Acting as agent for both parties, 4-966
 - Acting for both parties, 4-984
 - Amount of compensation, 4-970
 - Auctions and auctioneers:
 - Distinction between auctioneer and broker, 3-489
 - Authority of brokers, 4-962, 965
 - Contract in his own name, 4-965
 - Delegation of authority, see *infra*, Delegation of authority.
 - Implied authority, see *infra*, Implied authority.
 - In general, 4-962
 - Revocation of authority, see *infra*, Revocation of authority.
 - To act as agent of both parties, 4-966
 - To buy from or sell to himself, 4-966
 - To receive payment, 4-965
 - Usages and customs, see *infra*, Usages and customs.
- Bankruptcy*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
- Bill and note brokers*, see BILL AND NOTE BROKERS.
- Bought and sold notes*, see BOUGHT AND SOLD NOTES.
- Brokerage, 4-961
- Burden of proof:
 - Responsibility of customer, 4-975
- Buying from or selling to himself, 4-966
- Class of brokers, 4-961
- Commercial broker, 4-960
- Commissions, see *infra*, Compensation.

BROKERS, *cont'd.*

- Compensation, 4-969
 - Amount of compensation, 4-970
 - Availability of customer, 4-974
 - Burden of proof, 4-975
 - Customer must be ready to buy on terms stipulated, 4-974
 - Customer must be responsible, 4-975
- Broker acting for both parties — double commissions, 4-984
- Broker acting as middleman, 4-985
- Can recover by consent of both parties, 4-985
- Double agency unknown to one party, 4-984
- Good faith immaterial, 4-984
- Public policy, 4-984
- Broker entitled to compensation, 4-969
- Broker fraudulently dealing with subject matter of agency, 4-971
- Broker must act in good faith, 4-971
- Broker must act under employment, 4-970
- Broker must be procuring cause, 4-977
 - Contract completed by another, 4-977
 - In general, 4-977
 - Unsuccessful attempt, 4-978
 - Where broker has been allowed reasonable time, 4-978
- Broker must obey instructions, 4-971
- Broker purchasing for himself, 4-972
- Completion of transaction, 4-972
 - Broker entitled to compensation when purchaser procured, 4-972
 - General rule, 4-972
 - Part performance, 4-972
 - Shipbroker, 4-973
 - Special contract defeating broker's recovery, 4-973
 - Usage, 4-973
- Consideration affecting broker's right to recover, 4-970
- Division of commissions, 4-983
- Employer a trustee, 4-969
- Employment of several brokers, 4-983
- Failure of customer to complete contract, 4-976
- Failure of principal to complete contract, 4-975
- Illegality of transaction*, see *infra*, *Illegality of transaction*.
- Must be contract express or implied, 4-970
- Negotiation by principal, 4-979
 - Broker finding purchaser within reasonable time, 4-979
 - Ignorance of broker's services immaterial, 4-980
 - Principal completing sale on different terms, 4-980
 - Sale completed by principal with customer found by broker, 4-979
 - Without intervention of broker, 4-979
- Procuring cause, 4-978, 979
- Ratification, 4-970
- Reasonable compensation, 4-970
- Reimbursement*, see *infra*, *Reimbursement*.

BROKERS, *cont'd.*

- Compensation, *cont'd.*
 - Revocation of authority, 4-980
 - After reasonable time to complete transaction, 4-981
 - In general, 4-980
 - Part performance, 4-981
 - Several brokers, 4-983
 - Usages, 4-969
- Completion of transaction*, see *infra*, *Compensation*.
- Contract in his own name, 4-965
- Credit:
 - Broker cannot sell on credit, 4-964
 - Unauthorized sale on credit, 4-987
- Custom-house brokers, 8-533
- Dealing with subject-matter of agency for his own benefit*, see *infra*, *Good faith*.
- Death, 4-967
- Definition, 4-960
- Del credere*, see *DEL CREDERE AGENCY*.
- Delegation of authority, 1-978; 4-967
 - In general, 4-967
 - Ministerial duties, 4-967
 - Usage, 4-967
- Expert and opinion evidence, 12-432
- Factors and commission merchants:
 - Broker distinguished from factor, 4-961
- Fraud (see *infra*, *Good faith*), 4-989
- Gambling contracts*, see *GAMBLING CONTRACTS*.
- Good faith, 4-968, 971
 - Acting as agent for both parties, 4-966
 - Broker acting for both parties — double commissions, 4-984
 - Broker acting as middleman, 4-985
 - Can recover by consent of both parties, 4-985
 - Double agency unknown to one party, 4-984
 - Good faith immaterial, 4-984
 - Public policy, 4-984
 - Broker fraudulently dealing with subject-matter of agency, 4-971
 - Broker purchasing for himself, 4-972
 - Buying from or selling to himself, 4-966
 - Compensation, 4-971
- Illegal contracts, 4-969
- Illegality of transaction, 4-981
 - Gambling contracts, 4-981
 - Illustrations, 4-981, 982
 - In general, 4-981
 - Reimbursement, 4-986
- Implied authority, 4-964
 - Examples, 4-964
 - In general, 4-964
 - Rescind, 4-964
 - Sale by sample, 4-964
 - Warranty, 4-964
- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions*, see *IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS*.
- Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see *INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY*.
- Instructions:
 - Compensation, 4-971
 - Good faith, 4-968
 - Liability of principal to third parties, 4-987
 - Special private instructions, 4-987
 - Usages and customs, 4-964, 968
- Insurance brokers*, see *INSURANCE BROKERS*.

BROKERS, *cont'd.*

- Interpleader, 4-983
- Judicial notice, 17-934
- Liability of broker to principal, 4-968
 - Broker must exercise reasonable skill and diligence, 4-968
 - Broker must obey instructions, 4-968
 - Duty to account for profits, 4-969
 - Good faith, 4-968
 - Illegality of transaction, 4-969
 - Illustrations, 4-968, 969
- Liability of broker to third persons, 4-988
 - Broker liable for fraud, 4-989
 - When principal is disclosed, 4-988
 - When principal is not disclosed, 4-988
- Liability of principal to third parties, 4-986
 - Agency disclosed, but principal's name withheld, 4-988
 - Contracts of broker, 4-986
 - Special private instruction, 4-987
 - Unauthorized sale on credit, 4-987
- Licenses:
 - Broker acting without license, 4-982
- Marriage broker*, see MARRIAGE BROKERAGE.
- Merchandise brokers, 4-961
- Middleman:
 - Contract illegal, 4-982
 - Double commissions, 4-985
- Municipal securities:
 - Sale or negotiation of bonds, 21-59
- Name:
 - Contract in his own name, 4-965
 - Suing in his own name, 4-990
- National banks*, see NATIONAL BANKS.
- Negotiation by principal*, see *infra*, Compensation.
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-810
- Partnership:
 - Partnership between brokers, 22-62
- Part performance, 4-972, 981
- Pawnbroker*, see PAWN AND PAWNBROKER.
- Payment:
 - Authority to receive payment, 4-965
- Principal*, see *infra*, Liability of principal to third parties; Rights of principal against third parties.
- Procuring cause*, see *infra*, Compensation.
- Real-estate brokers*, see REAL-ESTATE BROKERS.
- Reimbursement, 4-985
 - Broker entitled to reimbursement, 4-985
 - Expenses where unsuccessful, 4-986
 - Illegal transaction, 4-986
- Rescission, 4-964
 - Power to rescind sale, 4-964
- Responsibility of broker, 4-975
- Revenue laws, 4-961
 - Custom-house brokers, 4-962
- Revocation of authority (see *infra*, Compensation), 4-967
 - Death, 4-967
 - In general, 4-967
 - Interest in proceeds, 4-967
 - Several brokers employed, 4-967
- Rights of broker against third parties, 4-990
- Rights of principal against third parties, 4-989
 - Agency disclosed, 4-989
 - Agency undisclosed, 4-989
 - Fraud, 4-989

BROKERS, *cont'd.*

- Sales:
 - Brokers for sale, 4-961
 - Buying from or selling to himself, 4-966
- Sample, 4-964
 - Sale by sample, 4-964
- Scope of title, 4-960
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 25-537
- Ship brokers*, see SHIP BROKERS.
- Skill and diligence required, 1-1065
- Stock brokers (see STOCK BROKERS), 4-961
- Ticket brokers*, see TICKETS AND FARES.
- Undisclosed principal, 1-1170; 4-988, 989
- Usages and customs, 4-967
 - Authority defined by usage, 4-962
 - Broker buying in his own name, 4-963
 - Employment presumed made with reference to usage of trade, 4-962
 - In general, 4-962
 - Knowledge of usage not necessary, 4-962
 - Qualifications of the rule, 4-963
 - Unreasonable usages, 4-963
 - Usage cannot control instructions, 4-964
 - Usage changing character of contract, 4-963
 - Usage to deal in unlawful manner, 4-964
 - Compensation, 4-969, 970, 973
 - Delegation of authority, 4-967
 - Failure of principal to complete contract, 4-976
 - Instructions, 4-964, 968
 - Liability of principal to third parties, 4-986
 - Warranty, 4-964; 30-166
- BROTHEL**, 4-990
- BROTHER**, 4-990
 - Beneficiaries in insurance, 4-990
 - Half blood, 4-990
- BROTHERHOOD**, see BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE); FREEMASONS; BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS; SOCIETIES AND CLUBS.
- BROUGHT** (see BRING):
 - Brought before the justice or magistrate, 4-956
 - Commenced, 4-954
 - When suit is brought, 4-954
- BRUISE**, 4-991
 - See ASSAULT AND BATTERY; HOMICIDE; WOUND.
- BUBBLE**, 4-991
- BUCKET SHOP**, 4-991; 14-703
- BUFFALO**, 4-992
- BUFFERS**, 4-992
- BUGGERY**, see SODOMY.
- BUGGY**, 4-992
 - Exemptions from executions, 4-992
 - Wagon, 29-1087
- BUILD**, 4-992; 7-1; 11-253
 - Paving, 4-993
 - Repairs:
 - Repair distinguished from build, 4-993
 - To build, 30-1206
- BUILDER**, 4-993; 20-339
 - See INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS; MASTER AND SERVANT; WORKING CONTRACTS.

BUILDING, 4-994; 30-1206

See DWELLING HOUSE; HOUSE; MECHANICS' LIENS; WORKING CONTRACTS.

Abutting owners, see ABUTTING OWNERS; LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT.

Addition to a building, 4-997

Adjoining owners, see LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT.

Arson, 2-931

Bridge, 4-996

Building lots, 19-586

Buildings for public worship, 12-328

Definition, 4-994

Disorderly houses, 9-512

Elections, 4-995

Expert and opinion evidence:

Value, 12-484

Fences, 4-996

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Fire limits, see FIRE LIMITS.

Fixtures, see FIXTURES.

Frame building, 14-3

Gaming houses, 14-699

Highways (see HIGHWAYS), 4-996

Illustrations, 4-995 *et seq.*

Improvement:

Building and improvement when synonymous, 20-279

Land, 18-142

Lateral and subjacent support, see LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT.

Leases, 18-643

Line of buildings, 19-389

Machinery, 4-997

Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.

Public buildings, see PUBLIC BUILDING OR PROPERTY.

Real property, 23-893

Tenement, 28-44

Unfinished structure, 4-994

Vault, 4-996

Waste, see WASTE.

BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS,

4-999

Agency, see *infra*, Officers and agents.

Arbitration and award, 4-1037

Assignment of shares, 4-1062

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 4-1018

Association fund, 4-1004

Benevolent institutions, 4-1003

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Buying and selling commercial paper, 4-1016

Executing commercial paper, 4-1024

Making commercial paper, 4-1018

Officers, 4-1016

Power to issue negotiable instruments, 7-781

Bonds, 4-1016

Bonus, 4-1067

Bonus paid by later members, 4-1006

Borrowing money, 4-1021

Commercial paper, 4-1024

Directors' liability, 4-1025

English rule, 4-1021

English statutes, 4-1021

Estoppel, 4-1024

Existence of such power denied, 4-1023

Implied power, 4-1022; 7-773

Loans by members, 4-1023

Overdrawing, 4-1025

BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS,
cont'd.

Borrowing money, *cont'd.*

Pledging liability of members, 4-1024

Power to borrow, 4-1021

Purpose of borrowing, 4-1023

Relation between lender and borrower, 4-1023

Rule in the United States, 4-1022

Security, 4-1024

Unauthorized borrowing, 4-1024

Bowkett, 4-1005

Building association as a corporation, 4-1008

Charter, see *infra*, Charter.

In general, 4-1008

Subscription of stock as a prerequisite of the right to do business, see *infra*, Stock.

Taxation, see TAXATION (CORPORATE).

When proof of corporate character necessary, see *infra*, Proof of corporate character.

Burden of proof:

Maturity of stock, 4-1033

Usury, 4-1071

By-laws, 4-1019

Binding on members, 4-1020

Consistent with charter, 4-1019

Construction, 4-1020

Enactment, 4-1020

In general, 4-1019

Mortgages, 4-1066

Notice to members, 4-1020

Power to make by-laws, 4-1019

Vested rights, 4-1020

Calls, 4-1039

Charter, 4-1009

Alterations of charter, 4-1009

By-laws, 4-1019

Construction of charter, 4-1009

Contract, 4-1009

Powers dependent on charter, 4-1017

Requisites, 4-1010

Retroactive legislation, 4-1009

Statutory provisions, 4-1010

Vested rights, 4-1010

Commercial paper, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

Conflict of laws (see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW), 4-1072

Constitutional law, 4-1008

Corporation (see *infra*, Building association as a corporation):

Membership, 4-1028

Death of member, 4-1029

De facto corporations, 4-1010

Definition, 4-1001

Freehold societies, 4-1002

In general, 4-1001

No exact legal significance, 4-1001

Nonborrowing members, 4-1002

Statutes, 4-1001

Synonymous terms, 4-1001

Whether a benevolent institution, 4-1003

Whether a building and loan association a question of fact, 4-1002

Discount, 9-470

Dissolution and winding up, 4-1079

Borrower credited with dues, 4-1081

Cause of dissolution, 4-1079

Dues, 4-1038

BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS,

*cont'd.*Dissolution and winding up, *cont'd.*

- Effect on assets and liabilities, 4-1080
- Expiration of term, 4-1079
- In general, 4-1079
- Interest and premium, 4-1081
- Priority of claims, 4-1080
- Settlements with members, 4-1081
- Withdrawals, 4-1051

Dues, 4-1037

- Calls, 4-1039
- Collection, 4-1039
- Collection by action, 4-1039
- Definition, 4-1037
- Dissolution of association, 4-1038
- Dues an entire sum, 4-1037
- Effect of loan, 4-1038
- Effect of pursuing remedies on mortgages, 4-1038
- Fines, 4-1039
- Liens, 4-1039
- Mortgage sale and application of stock payments, 4-1038
- Object of dues, 4-1037
- Obligation ends with membership, 4-1038
- Payment, 4-1039
- Payment in cash only, 4-1039
- Secured by mortgage, 4-1039
- Time and place of payment, 4-1039
- When liability to pay ends, 4-1038
- When liability to pay exists, 4-1038

Estoppel:

- Corporate character, 4-1011
 - Membership, 4-1028
 - Subscription of stock as a prerequisite of the right to do business, 4-1010
 - Unauthorized borrowing, 4-1024
- Evidence (see *infra*, Proof of corporate character):

Proof of membership, see *infra*, Proof of membership.

Executors and administrators, 4-1029

Exemptions from taxation, 4-1012

Fines (see *infra*, Forfeitures), 4-1040, 1061

- Amount, 4-1040
- Cash, 4-1039
- Certain and reasonable, 4-1042
- Definition, 4-1040
- Double fines, 4-1043
- Fines, 4-1040
- How liability is enforced, 4-1044
- Illegal in amount, 4-1043
- Interest, 4-1040
- Liquidated damages, 4-1040
- Nature, 4-1040
- Nonmembers and depositors, 4-1040
- Object of fine, 4-1040
- Payable in cash, 4-1040
- Power to impose, 4-1041
 - Fines on interest, 4-1041
 - Implied power, 4-1041
 - Statutory authority necessary, 4-1041
- Reasonable, 4-1042
- Remitting fines, 4-1044
- Requisites, 4-1042
- Secured by mortgage, 4-1044
- Strict construction, 4-1042
- Time and place of payment, 4-1039
- Unreasonable fines are penalties, 4-1040

BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS,

*cont'd.*Fines, *cont'd.*

- Usury, 4-1040
 - Whether penalties, 4-1040
- Foreign corporations, 4-1008
- Forfeitures (see *infra*, Fines), 4-1044
 - Enforcement discretionary, 4-1045
 - In general, 4-1044
 - Notice, 4-1045
 - Remedy for wrongful forfeiture, 4-1046
 - Settlement upon forfeiture, 4-1045
 - Strictly construed, 4-1044
- Freehold societies, 4-1002, 1025
- Fund, 4-1004
- General scheme, 4-1003
- History, 4-1003
- Husband and wife:
 - Married women as members, 4-1027, 1028
- Incorporation, 4-1007, 1008
- Infants, 4-1027
- Insolvency and bankruptcy:
 - Right of member to be paid, 4-1034
 - Withdrawal, 4-1051
- Instalments, 4-1004
- Interest (see *infra*, Usury):
 - Applying stock payments on loans, 4-1060
 - Fines, 4-1040
 - Fines on interest, 4-1041
 - Loan, 4-1061
 - Premium, 4-1070
- Land*, see *infra*, Real property.
- Legality, 4-1005
- Liens:
 - Stock of member, 4-1032
- Life insurance, 4-1005
- Limitation of actions:
 - Notes to building and loan associations, 19-199
- Liquidated damages, 4-1040
- Loans, 4-1020, 1054
 - Assignment of shares, 4-1062
 - Auctioning funds, 4-1054
 - Effect on membership, 4-1057
 - Effect upon liability for dues, 4-1038
 - Fines, 4-1061
 - Incidents of the loan, 4-1061
 - Interest, 4-1061
 - Member's right to receive loan, 4-1035
 - Method of making, 4-1054
 - Mortgages, 4-1063
 - Partnership fund theory, 4-1055
 - Power of association to borrow money*, see *infra*, Borrowing money.
 - Premiums*, see *infra*, Premiums.
 - Relation of stock payments and loans, 4-1057
 - Assigned shares, 4-1060
 - Entrance fees, 4-1059
 - In general, 4-1057
 - Interest and profits, 4-1060
 - Mortgagor's vendee, 4-1060
 - Right to apply stock payments on loans, 4-1059
 - Statutory changes, 4-1058
 - Stock payments not payments on loan, 4-1057
 - Usury, 4-1058
 - Who may apply stock payments on loans, 4-1059

BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS,
*cont'd.***Loans, *cont'd.***

Satisfaction of the loan, see *infra*, *Satisfaction of the loan*.

Security, see *infra*, *Security*.

Settlements with members on dissolution, 4-1081

Stock payments, 4-1061

To members, 4-1020

To nonmembers, 4-1021

Transaction a sale of borrower's shares, 4-1056

Transaction regarded as an advance out of partnership funds, 4-1055

Usury, 4-1055, 1056, 1057

Whether association must see to application of loan, 4-1002

Local associations, 4-1007

Married women as members, 4-1027, 1028

Marshaling assets, 4-1066

Marshaling securities, 4-1066

*Maturity of stock (see *infra*, *Stock*)*:

Matured shares, 4-1031

Membership, 4-1026

Acquisition, 4-1026

Contract essential, 4-1027

Formalities, 4-1026

How acquired, 4-1026

Illustrations, 4-1027

By-laws binding on members, 4-1020

Dues, see *infra*, *Dues*.

Effect of suit, 4-1078

Fines, see *infra*, *Fines*.

Forfeitures, see *infra*, *Forfeitures*.

Loan, 4-1057

Loan to members, 4-1020

Nonborrowing members, 4-1002

Notice to members, 4-1020

Premiums, see *infra*, *Premiums*.

Proof of membership, see *infra*, *Proof of membership*.

Qualifications, 4-1027

Corporations, 4-1028

Enabling statutes, 4-1028

Infants, 4-1027

In general, 4-1027

Married women, 4-1027, 1028

Purpose, 4-1027

Rights of members, 4-1034; 26-946

Amount of loan, 4-1035

Arbitration, 4-1037

Determination of disputes between association and member, 4-1036

Duties, 4-1035

Duty to contribute to losses and expenses, 4-1035

In general, 4-1034

Insolvency of association, 4-1034

Liabilities, 4-1035

Liability limited to losses sustained during membership, 4-1036

To be paid on maturity, 4-1034

To receive a loan, 4-1035

Settlements with members on dissolution, 4-1081

Termination, see *infra*, *Termination of membership*.

Withdrawals, see *infra*, *Withdrawals*.

Mortgages, 4-1063

Accelerated payments, 4-1064, 1065

Certain sum, 4-1064

BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS,
*cont'd.***Mortgages, *cont'd.***

Illustrations, 4-1063

In general, 4-1063

Instruments construed as mortgages, 4-1065

Marshaling securities, 4-1066

Member as witness, 4-1063

Mortgage of married woman, 4-1063

Mortgage of outside party, 4-1063

Power of sale mortgages, 4-1064

Reference to rules or by-laws, 4-1066

Satisfaction of the loan, see *infra*, *Satisfaction of the loan*.

Second mortgage, 4-1063

Statutes, 4-1064

Terms of mortgage, 4-1064

National associations, 4-1007

Nonborrowing members, 4-1002

Notice of withdrawal, 4-1049

Object, 4-1002

Freehold societies, 4-1002

Need not see to application of loan, 4-1002

Nonborrowing members, 4-1002

Primary object, 4-1002

Officers and agents, 4-1012

Accounting, 4-1016

Acting beyond authority, 4-1015

Acts of officers binding, 4-1014

Appointment of agents, 4-1013

Authority, 4-1014

Bonds, 4-1016

Commercial paper, 4-1016

Compensation, 4-1013

Delegation of authority, 4-1016

Directors, 4-1012

Duties, 4-1015

Estoppel, 4-1014

Executive officers, 4-1012

In general, 4-1012

Liability, 4-1015

Misconduct and negligence, 4-1015

Mistake of judgment, 4-1015

Officers not the corporation, 4-1013

Officers quasi trustees, 4-1013

Ratification, 4-1014

Treasurer, 4-1012

Trustees, 4-1013

Official bonds, 4-1016

Origin, 4-1003

Payment, 4-1039

Dues, 4-1039

Order of payment, 4-1049

Relation of stock payments and loans, see *infra*, *Loans*.

Satisfaction of the loan, see *infra*, *Satisfaction of the loan*.

Payment on shares, see *infra*, *Dues*.

Permanent association, 4-1006

Powers, 4-1017

Assignment for benefit of creditors, 4-1018

Borrowing money, see *infra*, *Borrowing money*.

Buying and selling commercial paper, 4-1018

By-laws, see *infra*, *By-laws*.

Compromise, 4-1018

Effect of departure from proper function, 4-1026

BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS,
*cont'd.***Powers, cont'd.**

Enumeration of general powers, 4-1017
Holding land, see *infra*, Real property.
Loans, see *infra*, Loans.

Powers dependent on charter, 4-1017
 Power to contract generally, 4-1018
 Power to take security, 4-1017
Ultra vires, 4-1018

Premium, 4-1067; 22-1177

Authority to receive premium, 4-1069
 Definition, 4-1067
 In general, 4-1067
 Interest, 4-1068
 Interest on premiums, 4-1070
 Legalized by statute, 4-1069
 Lump sum, 4-1069
 Minimum premiums, 4-1069
 Nature, 4-1068
 Recovery on repayment of loan, 4-1069
 Usury, 4-1068

Prepaid stock, see *infra*, Stock.

Priority of claims, 4-1080

Private international law (see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW), 4-1072

Profits, 4-1004

Serial association, 4-1006

Proof of corporate character, 4-1010

Collateral attack, 4-1011
 Corporate character directly in issue, 4-1010
De facto corporations, 4-1010
 Estoppel of one who has dealt with association, 4-1011
 Estoppel to deny corporate character, 4-1011
 In general, 4-1010
 Junior mortgagee, 4-1011
 Member mortgagor, 4-1011
 When necessary, 4-1010

Proof of membership, 4-1028

Association estopped, 4-1029
 Estoppel, 4-1028
 In general, 4-1028
 Mortgagor estopped, 4-1028

Qualifications, see *infra*, Membership.

Questions of law and fact:

Usury, 4-1071

Real property, 4-1025

American rule, 4-1025
 English rule, 4-1025
 Investing in land, 4-1025
 Power to hold land, 4-1025

Release, 4-1075**Satisfaction of the loan, 4-1074**

At maturity of stock, 4-1074
 Declaration of maturity, 4-1074
 In general, 4-1074

Collection by suit, 4-1078

Foreclosure, 4-1079

Payment before maturity, 4-1074

Amount due on voluntary payment or foreclosure, 4-1075
 Discounting future payments, 4-1077

In general, 4-1074

Loan treated as debt, 4-1076

Obligation to pay dues, 4-1076

Probable life considered, 4-1077

Provisions of mortgage followed, 4-1075

Release, 4-1075

BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS,
*cont'd.***Satisfaction of the loan, cont'd.**

Payment before maturity, *cont'd.*

Special provisions, 4-1078

Stock payments credited, 4-1076

Security, 4-1061

Illustrations, 4-1062

Loans, 4-1061

Marshaling securities, 4-1066

Member must offer security, 4-1035

Power to take security, 4-1017

Power to take security implied, 4-1061

Serial association members, 4-1006

Shares (see *infra*, Stock), 4-1003

Starr-Bowkett, 4-1005

Stock, 4-1003, 1030

Assignment of shares, 4-1062

Free shares, 4-1031

In general, 4-1003, 1030

Lien of association, 4-1032

Matured shares, 4-1031

Maturity of stock, 4-1032

Burden of proof, 4-1033

Defense to claim for dues, 4-1033

In general, 4-1032

Methods of determining, 4-1032

Satisfaction of the loan, see *infra*,

Satisfaction of the loan.

Measure of damages for refusal to transfer, 4-1031

Par value of shares, 4-1003

Pledged shares, 4-1031

Preferred stock, 4-1031

Premium, see *infra*, Premium.

Prepaid and paid-up stock, 4-1030

Relation of stock payments and loans, see *infra*, Loans.

Remedies for refusal to transfer, 4-1031

Remedies of members, 4-1031, 1032

Satisfaction of the loan, see *infra*, *Satisfaction of the loan.*

Subscription of stock as a prerequisite of the right to do business, 4-1010

Estoppel, 4-1010

In general, 4-1010

Transfer, 4-1031

Uniform payment on all stocks, 4-1006

Stock payments, see *infra*, Loans.

Subscription of stock as a prerequisite of the right to do business, see *infra*, Stock.

Taxation, see TAXATION (CORPORATE).

Terminating societies, 4-1005

Termination of membership, 4-1029

Death of member, 4-1029

Generally, 4-1029

Representatives of members, 4-1029

Transfer of stock, see *infra*, Stock.

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, 4-1064

Ultra vires, 4-1018

Unincorporated associations, 4-1007

In general, 4-1007

Partnerships, 4-1007

Powers, 4-1007

Special privileges, 4-1007

Subsequent incorporation, 4-1007

Usury, 4-1071; 29-456, 469

Burden of proof, 4-1071

Combining dues and interest, 4-1071

Compromise, 4-1073

Effect of usury on the contract, 4-1072

Volume XXXI.

BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS,
*cont'd.*Usury, *cont'd.*

- Exemptions from usury law, 4-1073
- Exemptions strictly construed, 4-1074
- Fines, 4-1040
- How usury determined, 4-1071
- In general, 4-1071; 29-469
- Law of place, 4-1072
- Minority rule, 29-470
- Monthly interest, 4-1072
- Premiums, 4-1068
- Question of fact, 4-1071
- Recovery of payments, 29-545
- Recovery of usurious interest, 4-1073
- Statutory sanction, 29-471
- Substance and not form the criterion, 4-1071
- Transaction between association and members, 29-469
- Unlawful interest on default, 4-1072
- Usurious interest applied to principal, 4-1072
- Whether the loan is usurious, 4-1055, 1056, 1057
- Who may set up usury, 4-1072

Varieties, 4-1005

Winding up, *see infra*, Dissolution and winding up.

Withdrawals, 4-1046

- Amount of withdrawal, 4-1052
- Changing by-law allowing withdrawal, 4-1047
- Common law, 4-1046
- Death of member, 4-1046
- Dissolution of corporation, 4-1051
- Enforcement of rights, 4-1054
- Insolvency, 4-1051
- Matter of contract, 4-1048
- Net value, 4-1052
- Notice, 4-1049
- Order of payment, 4-1049
- Origin of the right, 4-1046
- Prerequisites, 4-1047
- Provision that only certain fund shall be used, 4-1048
- Reasonable regulations, 4-1047
- Shares must be free, 4-1050
- Status of withdrawing member, 4-1052
 - Between notice and payment, 4-1053
 - Perfected withdrawal, 4-1052
- Quasi creditor, 4-1053
- Statute controls charter, 4-1046
- Voluntary act, 4-1046
- Waiver after notice, 4-1050
- When right exists, 4-1050
- Withdrawing member, 4-1052

BUILDING CONTRACTS, *see* WORKING CONTRACTS.**BUILDING PERMITS,** 30-1218**BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS,** 5-2

- Acquiescence, 5-15
- Against erection of any structure, 5-6
- Benefit of party enforcing it, 5-12
- Burden of proof, 5-11
- Business, 5-9, 78
- Carry on business, 5-725
- Change of circumstances, 5-15, 17
- Character of restrictions, 5-6
- Conditions, 6-513
 - Restriction in form of condition, 5-14

BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Consideration, 5-11
- Cost, 5-7
- Covenants:
 - Covenant against incumbrances, 8-129
 - Creation of covenants by restrictions upon use of property, 8-61
- Creation, 5-3
 - At law, 5-3
 - Conditions subsequent, 5-3
 - In equity, 5-3
 - Method of creation, 5-3
- Damages, 8-188
 - Awarding damages for breach, 5-17
- Defenses, 5-15
- Discretion of court, 5-15
- Distance from the street, 5-7
- Easements:
 - Restrictive agreements create rights in nature of easements, 5-4
- Education, 10-444
- Enforcement in equity, 5-9
 - General rule, 5-9
 - Restrictions presumed to enter into consideration, 5-11
- Equitable defenses, 5-15
- Equitable enforcement, 8-140
- Erection of structure, 5-6
- Extent of restrictions, 5-6
- General plan, 5-13, 14
- Height of structure, 5-7
- Illegal contracts, 5-6
- Incumbrance, 5-6; 16-158
- Injunctions, 8-218
- Intent presumed, 5-13
- Intoxicating liquors, 17-316
- Introductory, 5-2
- Laches, 5-15
- Landlord and tenant, *see* LEASES.
- Leases, *see* LEASES.
- Liquidated damages, 5-18
- Material, 5-7
- Negative agreements only enforced, 5-15
- Nuisances, 5-8
- Occupation, 5-9
- Plaintiff need not show damage, 5-17
- Plan, 5-13, 14
- Porches, 5-7; 22-1027
- Presumed intention, 5-13
- Prohibited trades or occupations, 5-9
- Projecting structures, 5-7
- Public policy, 5-6
- Purpose, how determined, 5-12
- Purpose need not be expressed in deed, 5-13
- Purpose of restrictions controlling, 5-11
- Purposes for which to be used, 5-8
- Reciprocal covenant, 5-13
- Restrictions in absence of general plan, 5-14
- Restrictions in form of condition, 5-14
- Restrictions pursuant to general plan, 5-13
- Running with the land, 5-3, 11; 8-140
 - Benefit of covenant, 5-4
 - Burden of covenant, 5-4
- Specific performance, 5-9
- Street, distance from, 5-7
- Style, 5-7
- Trades, 5-9
- Validity, 6-513
- Vendor and purchaser, *see* VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS, cont'd.

Vested rights, 5-16

Windows, 5-7

BULK, 5-18**BULL**, 5-18

See GAMBLING CONTRACTS; STOCK BROKERS.

BULLION, 5-19**BUNDLING**, 5-19

Seduction, 25-216

BURDEN, 5-20**BURDEN OF PROOF**, 5-21

See LIBEL AND SLANDER; MASTERS OF VESSELS; PRESUMPTIONS.

Abortion, 1-195

Accommodation paper, see ACCOMMODATION PAPER.

Accounts:

Impeaching settled or stated accounts, 1-461

Acknowledgments:

Impeaching certificate, 1-561

Act of God, 1-597

Admissions:

Criminal cases, 5-34

Effect of admissions, 5-42

Adverse possession, 1-887

Affirmative (see *infra*, Determining who holds the affirmative), 5-23

Agency, 1-968

Agistment, 2-8

Alibi, 5-34, 37, 38

Alteration of instruments, see ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS.

Amending complaint, 5-26

Annuities:

Priority, 2-403

Application of payments, 2-452

Arbitration and award, see ARBITRATION AND AWARD.*Architects*, see ARCHITECTS.

Assignments for benefit of creditors, 14-459

Attachment, see ATTACHMENT.*Attorney and client*, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.*Baggage*, 3-583*Bailments*, see BAILMENTS.*Bastardy*, 3-874*Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.*Bona fide purchasers*, see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.

Bonds:

Consideration, 4-667

Bottomry and respondentia, 4-746

Necessity, 4-746

Shifting, 4-747

Brokers:

Responsibility of customer, 4-975

Building and loan associations:

Maturity of stock, 4-1033

Usury, 4-1071

Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, 5-11

Burglary:

Possession of burglar's tools, 5-64, 65

Carriers of goods, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.*Carriers of live stock*, see CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK.*Carriers of passengers*, see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS.**BURDEN OF PROOF, cont'd.**

Carrying weapons:

Exemption from statute, 5-745

Civil damage acts, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.

Common carrier:

Proof that defendant is common carrier, 5-357

Composition with creditors, see COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS.

Confession and avoidance, 5-25

Voluntary character, 6-553, 554

Connecting carriers, see CONNECTING CARRIERS.*Consideration*, see CONSIDERATION.*Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties*, see CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.

Contracts of hire:

Negligence, 7-303

Contributory negligence, see CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE.

Conversion and reconversion, 7-483

Copyright:

Existence of copyright, 7-594

Corpus delicti, 7-862*Covenants*, see COVENANTS.

Criminal case:

Repelling *prima facie* case, 5-42Criminal law (see *infra*, Shifting the burden of proof), 5-33

Crossings:

Evidence as to signals, 8-418

Definition, see *infra*, Meaning of term.

Deposit, 9-291

Determining who holds the affirmative, 5-24

As to particular fact, 5-24

General tests, 5-24

Pleadings, see *infra*, Pleadings.*Proof of negative*, see *infra*, Proving a negative.*Divorce*, see DIVORCE.

Druggist, 10-269

Ejectment, see EJECTMENT.*Election*, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.*Elections*, see ELECTIONS.

Embezzlement, 10-1028

Equitable election, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.

Exemplary damages, 12-51

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Express companies, 12-549

False imprisonment, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.*False pretenses and cheats*, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.*Fellow servants*, see FELLOW SERVANTS.*Fire insurance*, see FIRE INSURANCE.*Fires*, see FIRES.

Foreign judgments:

Fraud, 13-1048

Lack of jurisdiction, 13-1029

Fraud and deceit, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.*Fraudulent sales and conveyances*, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Fundamental rule, 5-23

Gambling contracts, 14-618

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.*Gas companies*, see GAS COMPANIES.

General denial, 5-25

General denial and affirmative answer, 5-27

General issue, 5-25

BURDEN OF PROOF, *cont'd.*

Gifts, see GIFTS.

Going forward with evidence, 5-39

After a *prima facie* case, 5-39

At the beginning, 5-39

Criminal cases, 5-37

Effect of admissions, see *infra*, Admissions.

Effect of *presumptions*, see *infra*, Presumptions.

General effect of *prima facie* case, 5-39

Generally, 5-39

What constitutes *prima facie* case, 5-39

Grand juries, see GRAND JURIES.

Guaranty, see GUARANTY.

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.

Illegal contracts, 15-1016

Implied trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

Improvements, 16-75

Infants:

Age, 16-314

Capacity to commit crime, 16-314

Insanity, see INSANITY; TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.

Insurance, see INSURANCE.

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Judgments and decrees:

Evidence of payment, 17-866

Rebutting presumption of satisfaction, 17-867

Vacation of judgment, 17-843

Jury and jury trial, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

Laches, see LACHES.

Larceny, see LARCENY.

Legacies and devises, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.

Legislature:

Power to determine burden of proof, 11-551

License (real property), 18-1150; 28-564

Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.

Light and air, 19-126

Limitation of actions, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.

Liquidated damages, 19-397

Lis pendens, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.

Loans, see LOANS.

Local option, see LOCAL OPTION.

Malice, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Malicious prosecution, see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION.

Mandate (bailment), 19-916

Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.

Marriage, see MARRIAGE.

Marriage settlements:

Proof of fraud, 19-1251

Recording, 19-1238

Marshaling assets, see MARSHALING ASSETS.

Master and servant, see MASTER AND SERVANT.

Mayhem, 20-250

Meaning of term, 5-21

Illustrations, 5-22

Term used in two senses, 5-21

Two uses stated, 5-22

When a case is closed and submitted, 5-23

Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.

BURDEN OF PROOF, *cont'd.*

Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.

Monopolies and corporate trusts, 20-862, 863

Mortgages, see MORTGAGES.

Municipal securities, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.

Murder and manslaughter:

Infanticide, 20-539

Mutual insurance, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.

Navigable waters, see NAVIGABLE WATERS.

Negative, see *infra*, Proving a negative.

Negative claims provable only by opposite party, 5-42

Negligence (see NEGLIGENCE), 5-630

Notice, 21-589

Novation, 21-671

Onus on affirmative, 5-23

Ordinances, see ORDINANCES.

Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.

Patents, see PATENTS.

Payment, see PAYMENT.

Peculiar knowledge of adversary, 5-41

Physicians and surgeons, see PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.

Pleadings, 5-25

Failure to form an issue, 5-27

General denial and affirmative answer, 5-27

Real issue not appearing of record, 5-26

Ejectment from mining claim, 5-26

Payment, 5-27

Record showing the issue, 5-25

Allegation of facts in avoidance, 5-25

Amending complaint, 5-26

Confession and avoidance, 5-25

Election petition, 5-26

General denial, 5-25

General issue, 5-25

In general, 5-25

Replication to plead, 5-26

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 5-26

Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.

Prescription, see PRESCRIPTION.

Presumptions, 5-40

Burden of establishing not changed by presumptions, 5-40

Effect of presumptions, 5-40

Presumptions assisting to make *prima facie* case, 5-40

Presumptions assisting to repel *prima facie* case, 5-40

Shifting burden of proof, 5-40

Prima facie case, 5-31, 39

Effect of admissions, 5-42

Effect of peculiar knowledge, 5-41

Effect of *presumptions*, see *infra*, Presumptions.

General effect of *prima facie* case, 5-39

Repelling *prima facie* case, 5-42

What constitutes a *prima facie* case, 5-39

Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.

Promoters, see PROMOTERS.

Proving a negative, 5-28

Form of allegations of no consequence, 5-28

BURDEN OF PROOF, *conf'd.*Proving a negative, *conf'd.*

In general, 5-28

Meaning of "affirmative of the issue," 5-28

Negative matter in affirmative actions, 5-29

Negative matter in affirmative defenses, 5-30

Substance and not form material, 5-28

Purchasers for value and without notice (see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE), 1-368

Quo warranto, see QUO WARRANTO.

Railroads, see RAILROADS.

Rape, see RAPE.

Real-estate brokers, see REAL-ESTATE BROKERS.

Reasonable doubt, 5-33, 35

Receipts, see RECEIPTS.

Recording acts, see RECORDING ACTS.

Records, see *infra*, Pleadings.

Replevin, see REPLEVIN.

Replication, 5-26

Res judicata, 24-834

Resulting trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

Rewards, 24-961

Rule of convenience, 5-24

Sales, see SALES.

Salvage, see SALVAGE.

School warrants or orders, see SCHOOL WARRANTS OR ORDERS.

Scope of title, 5-21

Seduction, see SEDUCTION.

Self-defense, 5-34, 38; 25-284

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.

Sheriffs and constables, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.

Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

Shifting the burden of proof, 5-30

Abandonment of conspiracy, 5-33

Admissions not effective, 5-34

Alibi, 5-34, 37, 38

Ambiguity, 5-30

Apparent shifting of burden of proof, 5-32

Burden never shifts, 5-33

Civil cases, 5-32

Criminal cases, 5-33

Establishing *prima facie* case, 5-31

Generally, 5-30

Going forward, 5-37, 39

Insanity, 5-38

Presumptions, 5-40

Prima facie case, 5-31, 37, 39

Reasonable doubt eliminated, 5-35

Self-defense, 5-34, 38

True burden does not shift, 5-30

Unnecessary allegation of matters of defense, 5-32

Ships and shipping, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Specific performance, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.

State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Street railways, see STREET RAILWAYS.

Suretyship, see SURETYSHIP.

Tender, 28-42

BURDEN OF PROOF, *conf'd.*

Testamentary capacity, see TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.

Towage, tugs, and tows, see TOWAGE, TUGS, AND TOWS.

Treason, 28-466

Trespass, see TRESPASS.

Trespass to try title, 28-634

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.

Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

Undue influence, see UNDUE INFLUENCE.

Usages and customs, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

Usury, 29-541

Vendor and purchaser, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

Vendor's lien, see VENDOR'S LIEN.

Waiver, see WAIVER.

Warehouses and warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.

Warranty, see WARRANTY.

Wills, see WILLS.

BURGEAGE TENURE, 5-43**BURGESS, 5-43****BURGLAR, 5-44****BURGLAR-PROOF:**

Warehouses and warehousemen, 30-46

Warranty, 30-214

BURGLARY, 5-44

See LARCENY.

Absence of occupant, 5-53

Accomplices, 5-49

Actual breaking, see *infra*, Breaking.

Adultery:

Intention to commit adultery, 5-60

Animo revertendi, 5-53

Attempts, 3-259; 5-69

Acts held to constitute an attempt, 5-69

In general, 5-69

Bailments, 3-749, 751

Barn, 5-57

Breaking (see *infra*, Entry):

Actual breaking, 5-45

Entrance through open door or window, 5-45

Injury to building not essential, 5-46

Lifting a latch or drawing a bolt, 5-46

Necessity, 4-45

Raising a window, 5-46

Breaking out, 5-49

Constructive breaking, 5-47

Accomplices, 5-49

Fraud, 5-47

Illustrations, 5-47, 48

Pretense of business or social intercourse, 5-48

Entry without breaking, 5-48

Evidence, 5-67

Breaking out, 5-49

Buildings, see *infra*, Premises subject to burglary.

Chicken house, 5-55

Chimney, entry by, 5-47

Conspiracy:

Conspiracies to commit burglary, 6-854

Evidence of conspiracy, 5-68

Constructive breaking, see *infra*, Breaking.

Corncrib, 7-596

Court house, 5-54

BURGLARY, cont'd.

- Criminal law*, see *infra*, Degrees of crime.
- Cruel and unusual punishment, 8-440
- Declarations, 5-65
- Degrees of crime, 5-54, 59
- Detective:
 - Entry by collusion of detective, 5-51
- Drawing a bolt, 5-46
- Dwelling house, 5-57; 10-355
- Elements of the offense, 5-45
 - Breaking*, see *infra*, Breaking.
 - Entry, see *infra*, Entry.
 - Intent, see *infra*, Intent.
 - Premises subject to burglary, see *infra*.
 - Premises subject to burglary.
 - Time, see *infra*, Time.
- Entry (see *infra*, Breaking), 5-50
 - Breaking and entry need not be simultaneous, 5-51
 - Consent, 5-51
 - Entry by collusion of detective, 5-51
 - Entry essential, 5-50
 - Evidence, 5-67
 - Illustrations, 5-50, 51
 - Introduction of firearms or other instruments, 5-50
 - Mere knowledge on part of owner, 5-51
 - Pretended collusion of servant, 5-51
 - Putting hand through broken pane of glass, 5-50
- Evidence, 5-61
 - Breaking, 5-67
 - Conspiracy, 5-68
 - Entering, 5-67
 - Hour of the night, 5-65
 - Intent, 5-65
 - Actual commission of felony, 5-66
 - Evidence held insufficient to prove intent, 5-66
 - Not necessary to prove two intents, 5-66
 - Presumption, 5-66
 - Presumption from breaking and entering, 5-66
 - Question of fact for jury, 5-66
 - Rebuttable presumption, 5-66
- Possession of burglar's tools, 5-64, 65
- Possession of stolen property, 5-61
 - Burden of proof, 5-64
 - Burglary and larceny committed by the same person at the same time, 5-62
 - Declarations admissible as *res gestæ*, 5-65
 - Declarations of accused made after commission of crime, 5-65
 - Evidence explanatory of possession of property, 5-64
 - Evidence of possession of stolen goods admissible, 5-63
 - Exhibition of burglar's tools in evidence, 5-65
 - Explanation of possession, 5-64
 - Illustrations, 5-63
 - Indicatory evidence on collateral point, 5-62
 - Onus of explanation cast upon accused, 5-62
 - Possession must be personal and exclusive, 5-63
 - Possession must be recent, 5-62
 - Possession of burglar's tools, 5-64

BURGLARY, cont'd.

- Evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Possession of stolen property, *cont'd.*
 - Production of stolen goods on trial, 5-64
 - Sufficiency of evidence, 5-63
 - When *prima facie* evidence of burglary, 5-61
 - Proof of time, 5-65
 - Sufficiency, 5-68
 - Tools of burglar, 5-64, 65
- Evidence of another offense, 5-67
- Factory, 5-56
- Fraud and deceit, 5-48
- House (see *infra*, Premises subject to burglary), 5-55
- Infamy and infamous crimes, 16-246
- Infants, 16-313
- Inns and innkeepers, 16-536
 - Guest at inn, 5-47
- Intent, 5-59
 - Breaking by two persons, one with and one without felonious intention, 5-60
 - Commission of the felony not essential, 5-61
 - Evidence, 5-65
 - Actual commission of felony, 5-66
 - Evidence held insufficient to prove intent, 5-66
 - Not necessary to prove two intents, 5-66
 - Presumption, 5-66
 - Presumption from breaking and entering, 5-66
 - Question of fact for jury, 5-66
 - Rebuttable presumption, 5-66
 - Felonious intent essential ingredient of offense, 5-59
 - Intention must be to commit felony, 5-60
 - Intent must co-exist with breaking, 5-60
 - Intent to commit adultery, 5-60
 - Possession of burglar's tools, 5-70
- Intoxication, 17-412
- Larceny:
 - Burglary a compound of larceny, 18-461
 - Jeopardy, 18-530
- Libel and slander:
 - Charge of burglary, 18-879
- Lifting a latch, 5-46
- Mansion (see *infra*, Premises subject to burglary), 5-52
- Master and servant:
 - Domestic servant, 5-47
 - Pretended collusion of servant, 5-51
- Murder and manslaughter, 21-164
- Nature of the offense, 5-44
- Night (see *infra*, Evidence; Time), 5-83
 - Occupancy in the night, 5-53
- Night-time, see *infra*, Time.
- Occupancy, 5-53
- Office, 5-55, 56
- Open door, 5-45
- Other buildings, 5-54
- Out, breaking, 5-49
- Outhouse, 5-52, 56
- Place of business, 5-57
- Possession of burglar's tools, 5-64, 69
 - In general, 5-69
 - Intent, 5-70
 - Keys, 5-70

BURGLARY, *cont'd.*Possession of burglar's tools, *cont'd.*

Purpose for which implements originally intended, 5-69

Statutes, 5-69

Possession of stolen property, 5-61

Post office, 5-67

Premises subject to burglary, 5-52

Barn, 5-57

Building used for domestic purposes, 5-52

Cemetery vault, 5-55

Chicken house, 5-55

Churches, 5-53

Court house, 5-54

Degrees of the crime, 5-54

Dwelling house, 5-52, 53, 57

Factory, 5-56

House, 5-55

House into which owner intends to move, 5-53

Illustrations, 5-52, 53, 54, 55

Occupancy, 5-53

Occupancy at night determines character of house, 5-53

Occupation by servant, 5-53

Office, 5-55, 56

Other building, 5-54

Outhouse, 5-56

Place of business, 5-57

Railroad depot, 5-56

Rented rooms, 5-53

Shop, 5-57

Smokehouse, 5-52

Statutes, 5-54

Store, 5-55, 56

Storehouse, 5-52, 56

Tobacco house, 5-56

Walled towns, 5-53

Warehouse, 5-56

What mansion includes, 5-52

Presumptions:

Intent, 5-66

Question of law and fact:

Intent, 5-66

Night or day, 5-58

Time, 5-58

Railroad depot, 5-55, 56

Railroads, 23-794

Receiving stolen property, 24-46

Rented rooms, 5-53

Res gestæ, 5-65Servant (see *infra*, Master and servant), 5-47

Smokehouse, 5-52

Station, 5-55, 56

Store, 5-56

Storehouse, 5-52, 55, 56

Time, 5-57

At common law, 5-57

Breaking and entering in day-time, 5-58

By statute, 5-58

Degrees of crime, 5-59

Night-time defined, 5-57

Proof of time, see *infra*, Evidence.

Statutory definition of night-time, 5-58

Time a question for jury, 5-58

Time of night, 5-83

Time shown from circumstantial evidence, 5-58

Tobacco house, 5-56, 57

Tools of burglar, 5-64, 65, 69

BURGLARY, *cont'd.*

Transom, pushing open, 5-46

Vault, 29-580

Warehouse, 5-56

Window, see *infra*, Breaking.**BURIAL, 5-70**

See CEMETERIES; DEAD BODY; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

Funeral expenses, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; FUNERAL EXPENSES.

Interment, 16-1119

BURLAP, 5-70**BURN, 5-70**

Libel and slander, 18-877

BURNING, 2-922, 923

See ARSON; FIRES; MARINE INSURANCE; WILLS.

Malicious mischief, 19-639

BURNING-FLUID, 5-70**BURSTING, 5-70****BUSHEL, 5-71****BUSHWHACKER, 5-71****BUSINESS, 5-71**

See EMPLOYMENT; GOOD WILL; LABOR; LIVELIHOOD; OCCUPATION; TRADE.

Banks and banking:

Business of banking, 5-79

Calling, 5-72

Capital, 5-73

Carrying on business (see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES), 5-724, 725

Children:

Employment of children in a dangerous business or vocation, 5-73

Course of business, 8-19

Dies non juridicus, 5-78

Doing business (see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS; OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES), 10-1

Eminent domain, see EMINENT DOMAIN.

Employment, 5-72; 11-4

Exemption from execution, see EXEMPTION FROM EXECUTION.

Farming, 5-75, 76

Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.

Holidays, 5-78

Husband and wife, 15-798

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 5-76

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.*Jury and jury trial*, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

Labor, 5-74; 18-72

Leases, 18-635, 636

Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Live and carry on business, 19-427

Master and servant, 5-72

Mechanical business, 20-254

Mutual benefit society, 5-76

Occupation, 5-72, 78

Official business, 21-913

Ordinary business, 21-1005

Ordinary course of business, 21-1005

Place of business, 4-438

Schools, 5-78

Single act, 5-73

Societies and clubs, 5-77

Stock on hand, 5-73

Sunday (see SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS), 5-74, 78

Tax, see OCCUPATION; BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

BUSINESS, cont'd.

- Trade, 5-73
- Transact business, 28-445
- Usual course of business, 29-446
- Usual place of business, 29-447

BUSINESS HOMESTEAD, see HOMESTEAD.**BUSINESS HOURS, 5-77; 15-767****BUSINESS MANAGER, 5-78****BUSINESS OF A COURT, 5-78****BUSINESS OF BANKING, 5-79****BUT, 5-79****BUTCHER, 5-800**

- Merchant, 20-581
- Retailer of meat, 5-81

BUT THAT, 5-80**BUY, 5-81**

- Bought, 4-749

BUYER'S OPTION, 5-82**BUYING, 5-81****BY, 5-82**

- According to, 5-83
- At, 5-82
- Boundaries, 4-805; 5-82
 - By a highway, 4-813
 - By the line, 4-814
 - By the margin, 4-814
 - By the shore, 4-821
 - By the side, 4-814
- Exclusion, 5-82
- In, 5-85
- On, 5-82
- With, 5-83

BY AUTHORITY, 5-84**BY FORCE, 13-741****BY-LAWS, 5-86**

- See **BOARDS OF HEALTH; ORDINANCES.**

Acquiescence, 5-91**Amendment, 5-90****Amotion, 2-316****Benevolent or beneficial associations, see****BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS.****Building and loan associations, see BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS.****Certainty, 5-100****Charter, 5-87**

- Must be consistent with charter, 5-95

General rule, 5-95**Illustrations, 5-96****Imposing individual liability upon members, 5-96****Repugnant to charter, 5-95**

- Powers conferred by charter not to be enlarged or limited by by-laws, 7-698

Charter provisions, 5-89, 91**Constitution, 5-87****Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation.****Contrary to law, 5-91****Definition, 5-87****Disfranchisement, see DISFRANCHISEMENT.****Effect, see *infra*, Force and effect.****Enforcement, 5-104****Force and effect, 5-100**

- As to members, 5-100

Inconvenience of by-laws, 5-101**Members chargeable with notice, 5-100**

- As to strangers, 5-101

Dealings as customer, 5-102**Illustrations, 5-101, 102****In general, 5-101****Notice, 5-101****One not a member, 5-103****BY-LAWS, cont'd.****Forfeitures, 5-102, 104****Freemasons, 14-536****General, 5-100****Illegality, 5-91****Impairing vested rights, 5-96****Benefit societies, 5-97****General rule, 5-96****Illustrations, 5-96****Qualifications, 5-97****Insurance companies, see INSURANCE.****Interpretation, 5-102****Associations for social, charitable, or moral purposes, 5-103****Benevolent societies, 5-103****Forfeitures, 5-102****General principles, 5-102*****Pari materia*, 5-103****Penal provisions, 5-102****Practical construction by usage of corporation, 5-102****Introducing new rule, 5-92****Legality, 5-91*****Lien of corporation*, see STOCK AND STOCK-HOLDERS.****Markets, 19-1141*****Mutual insurance*, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.****National banks, 21-372****New rule, 5-92****Notice:****Members chargeable with notice, 5-100*****Officers and agents of private corporations*, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.****Operate equally, 5-100****Ordinances:****By-laws distinguished from ordinances, 5-87****Power to enact, 5-88****Amendment, 5-90****By-law adopted at stockholders' meeting, 5-90****Charter provisions, 5-89, 91****Corporation must act within state of its creation, 5-89****Delegation of authority, 5-89****Express grant for specified purposes, 5-89****General rule, 5-88****In whom the power resides primarily, 5-89****Mode of enactment, 5-91****Power inherent, 5-88****Quorum, 5-89****Reason for adoption, 5-91****Repeal, 5-90****Statute provisions, 5-89****Writing, 5-91****Power to make by-laws, 7-684, 694*****Proxies*, see PROXIES.****Public policy, 5-91****Question of law and fact, 5-91****Reasonableness of by-law, 5-99****Reasonableness, 5-97****Expulsion, 5-98****Illustrations of reasonable by-laws, 5-98****Illustrations of unreasonable by-laws, 5-99****Must be clearly unreasonable, 5-100****Must be reasonable, 5-97****Nature of corporation to be considered, 5-97****Question for court, 5-99**

BY-LAWS, *cont'd.*

Reason for adoption, 5-91
 Religious liberty, 5-92
Religious societies, see **RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES**.
 Repeal, 5-90
 Resolution, 5-88
 Restraint of trade, 5-92
 Rules and regulations, 5-87
Savings banks, see **SAVINGS BANKS**.
Societies and clubs, see **SOCIETIES AND CLUBS**.
 Statute provisions, 5-89
 Stock:
 By-laws regulating transfer of corporate stock, 5-93
 Bona fide purchasers, 5-94
 Forfeiture of stock, 5-94
 Formalities as to transfer, 5-94
 Illustrations, 5-94, 95
 Impairing statutory right to vote, 5-95
 National banks, 5-94
 Prohibiting transfer while holder indebted to corporation, 5-93
 Reasonable restraint upon transfer, 5-93
 Unreasonable restraints, 5-93
 Stockholders' meeting, 5-90
Towns and townships, see **TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS**.
Universities and colleges, see **UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES**.
 Usages and customs, 5-91
 Validity:
 In general, 5-91
 Validity a question for court, 5-91
 Vested rights, 5-96
 Void in part and valid in part, 5-103
 Writing, 5-91
BY MEANS, 5-85
BY-ROAD, 5-104
BYSTANDER, 5-105
BY THE LAW OF THE LAND, 5-84
BY THE YEAR, 5-85
C., 5-105
CABIN, 5-105
CABINET, 5-105
CABLE, 5-106
CABLE ROAD, see **RAILROADS; STREET RAILROADS**.
CABOOSE CAR, 5-106
CADET, 5-106
CALCULATED, 5-106
CALCUTTA, 5-106
CALENDAR, 5-106
 Docket, 5-106
CALF, 5-107
CALL, 5-107
 See **GAMBLING CONTRACTS**.
 On call, 5-107
CALL FORTH, 5-107
CALL FOR TRIAL, 5-107
CALLING (see **BUSINESS; SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS**):
 Business, 5-72
CALUMNY, 4-109
CAMEO, 5-108
CAMPENE, 5-109
 See **FIRE INSURANCE**.
CAMP-MEETING, 5-109
 Intoxicating liquors, 5-109
 Police power, 22-925

CAN, 5-110
 Can and will, 5-110
 Shall and can, 5-110
CANADA, 5-110
 See **DOMINION OF CANADA**.
CANAL BOATS:
 Boat, 4-610
 Common carriers, 6-249
CANALS (see **CARRIERS OF GOODS; RIVERS**):
 Abandonment, 5-127
 Nonuser, 5-128
 State canals, 5-127
 When abandoned, 5-127
 Accidental breach of canal, 5-121
 Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-651
 Boundaries, 4-832; 5-113
 Bridges, 5-122
 Duty of canal company, 5-122
 Illustrations, 5-122, 123
 Liability for personal injuries, 5-123
 Private roads, 5-123
 Definition, 5-111
 Domain, see *infra*, **Eminent domain**.
 Duties of owners, 5-120
 Duty in construction and operation, 5-120
 Easements, 5-116
 Eminent domain, 5-114; 10-1080
 Compensation, 5-115
 Compliance with statutory prerequisites, 5-115
 Damages, 5-115
 Easements, 5-116
 Exercise of right of eminent domain, 5-114
 Illustrations, 5-115, 116
 Limiting the uses of lands, 5-116
 Mode of ascertaining damages, provided by charter, 5-117
 Rights of former owners of lands taken, 5-116
 Right to enter and use the soil before payment of damages, 5-116
 Exemptions from taxation, 12-367
 Irrigation of canals, 12-367
 Property not within exemptions, 12-367
 Property within exemptions, 12-367
 Highways:
 Canal as highway, 15-350
 Independent contractors, 16-199
 Irrigation, see **IRRIGATION**.
 Lease subject to lessor's right to abandon canal, 5-127
 Legal status as watercourses, 5-112
 Canal as boundary, 5-113
 Distinction between artificial and natural watercourses, 5-112
 Ownership of water in canal, 5-113
 Prescriptive rights, 5-113
 Private canal, 5-114
 Right to have water pure and unpolluted, 5-114
 Liabilities of owners, 5-120
 Limiting the uses of lands, 5-116
 Mechanics' liens, 20-281
 Municipal aid, 20-1086
 Navigation (see **SHIPS AND SHIPPING**), 5-123
 Negligence, 5-120, 121, 123
 Navigation, 5-123
 Ownership of water in canal, 5-113
 Pollution of water, 5-114, 120
 Prescription, 5-112, 113
 Private canal, 5-114

CANALS, cont'd.

- Public lands, 117
 - Quo warranto, 23-643
 - Riparian owners, 5-120
 - Shipping and navigation*, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
 - State and public lands, 5-117
 - State canals, 5-111
 - Abandonment, 5-127
 - Duties and liabilities of vendees of state canals, 5-122
 - Rules of navigation, 5-125
 - State ownership, 5-121
 - Subjacent support, 18-557
 - Surplus water, 5-126
 - Tolls, 5-117
 - Construction of statute authorizing tolls, 5-118
 - Express authority to exact tolls, 5-117
 - Illustrations, 5-117, 118
 - Period for payment of tolls, 5-120
 - Power to exact tolls, 5-117
 - Rates of toll, 5-119
 - Watercourses*, see *infra*, Legal status as watercourses.
 - Water, ownership, 4-113
 - Water, surplus, 5-126
- CAN BE**, 5-110
- CANCEL**, 5-128
- CANCELLATION**, 5-128; 30-642
- See RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION; WILLS.
 - Revocation distinguished from, 5-129
 - Usury, 29-552
- CANDIDATE**, 5-129
- Bribery, 5-130
 - Election, 5-129
 - Whether one may be a candidate without his consent, 5-130
- CANDLE**, 5-131
- Nuisances, 5-131
- CANNOT**, 5-110, 131
- CANON**, 5-131
- CANONS OF DESCENT**, 5-131
- See SUCCESSION.
- CANTHARIDES**:
- Attempts to commit crime, 3-260
- CANVAS**, 5-131
- CANVASS**, 5-131
- CAPABLE**, 5-132
- CAPACITY**, 5-132
- See DURESS; HUSBAND AND WIFE; INFANTS; INSANITY; INTOXICATION; TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY; UNDUE INFLUENCE; WILLS.
 - Legal capacity, 18-807
- CAPE**, 5-133
- CAPIAS**, 5-133
- See EXECUTIONS.
- CAPIAS AD AUDIENDUM JUDICIUM**, 5-133
- CAPIAS AD RESPONDENDUM**, 5-133
- CAPIAS AD SATISFACIENDUM**, 5-134
- See IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
- CAPIAS IN WITHERNAM**, 5-134
- CAPITA**, 5-134
- CAPITAL**, 5-134
- Available capital, 3-518
 - Business, 5-73
 - Capital and capital stock used interchangeably, 5-138

CAPITAL, cont'd.

- Capital stock distinguished from shares of stock, 5-139
 - Income, 16-149
- CAPITAL CASES**, 5-142; 25-329
- Jury and jury trial*, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.
- CAPITAL STOCK**, 5-134; 26-823
- See EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION); STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- CAPITATION**, 5-142
- CAPITATION TAX**, see TAXATION.
- CAPITULATIONS**:
- International law, 16-1159
 - War, 16-1159
- CAPTAIN**, 5-142
- See MASTERS OF VESSELS.
- CAPTATION**, 5-142
- CAPTION**, 5-143
- Preamble, 5-143
 - Statutes*, see STATUTES.
 - Title, 5-143
- CAPTURE**, 5-143
- See ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS; CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES; INTERNATIONAL LAW; WAR.
 - Abandonment and total loss, 1-23
 - Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-666, 667
 - Bottomry and respondentia, 4-747
 - Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, 7-285
 - Demurrage, 9-260, 264
 - Derelict, 9-396
 - Deviation in marine insurance:
 - To avoid capture, 9-435
 - Marine insurance*, see MARINE INSURANCE.
 - Personal property, 22-753
 - Recapture:
 - Salvage*, see SALVAGE.
 - Rewards, 24-949
 - Seamen*, see SEAMEN.
- CAPTURED AND ABANDONED PROPERTY**, 5-144
- CAPUT MORTUUM**, 5-144
- CAR**, 5-144
- Carriage, 5-151
- CARBONACEOUS**, 5-145
- CARDINAL**, 5-146
- CARDING MACHINE**, 5-146
- CARDS**, 5-146
- False pretenses and cheats, 12-854, 855
- CARE**, 5-147
- See NEGLIGENCE.
 - Bailments*, see BAILMENTS.
 - "Care of," see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.
 - Care of agent, 5-198
 - Care of agent or express company, 5-147
 - Due care, 10-284
 - Extraordinary care, 12-610
- CAREFUL**, 5-148
- Careful scrutiny, 5-148
- CARELESS**, 5-148
- CARELESSNESS**, 5-148
- See NEGLIGENCE.
- CARGO**, 5-148
- See CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES; MARINE INSURANCE; MARITIME LIENS.
 - Full and complete cargo, 14-561
 - Goods stowed on deck, 5-150
 - Marine insurance, 5-149
 - Seamen*, see SEAMEN.

CARGO, cont'd.*Ships and shipping*, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Stock and provender, 5-150

Usages and customs, 29-428

CARICATURE, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.**CARLISLE TABLES**, see MORTALITY TABLES.**CAR LOAD**, 5-145**CARNAL KNOWLEDGE**, 5-150

Adultery (as a crime), 1-750

Rape, see RAPE.**CARPENTER**, 5-151; 20-339

Laborer, 20-339

CARRIAGE, 5-151

Bicycles, 4-16; 5-151

Car, 5-151

Fire insurance, 13-116

Furious driving, 5-151

Pleasure carriage, 5-152

CARRIERS, 5-153

See BAILMENTS; CARRIERS OF GOODS; CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK; CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; COMMON CARRIERS; CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES; EXPRESS COMPANIES; POSTAL LAWS; RAILWAYS; SHIPS AND SHIPPING; SLEEPING CAR COMPANIES; STREET RAILWAYS.

Connecting carriers, see CONNECTING CARRIERS.

CARRIERS OF GOODS, 5-154

See BAILMENTS; CANALS; CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK; COMMON CARRIERS; CONNECTING CARRIERS; CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES; DEMURRAGE; EXPRESS COMPANIES; FORWARDERS; INTERSTATE COMMERCE; RAILROADS; SHIPS AND SHIPPING; STATIONS; STOPPAGE IN TRANSIT; TICKETS AND FARES; WAREHOUSEMAN.

Acceptance, see *infra*, When liability commences.

Accident, see ACT OF GOD.

Action:

Limiting time in which suit must be brought, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.

Right to maintain action to recover goods, 5-350

Act of God, see ACT OF GOD.

Address:

Goods illegibly or wrongly addressed, 5-370

Admissions, 5-353

Agency (see *infra*, When liability commences), 1-1034; 5-194

Authority of carrier's agents, 5-351

Acting for both parties, 5-353

Admissions by agent, 5-353

Agent limited to fairly apparent authority, 5-353

Cannot receipt for goods never received, 5-353

General agent, 5-351

General freight agent, 5-352

Limitation upon agent's authority not known to shipper, 5-352

Powers of ordinary station agent, 5-352

Presumption, 5-351

Special authority, 5-353

Special instructions to agent, 5-352

CARRIERS OF GOODS, cont'd.

Agency, *cont'd.*

Authority of carrier's agents, *cont'd.*

Transportation to points beyond carrier's line, 5-352

Contract limiting liability, 5-305

Delivery to consignee or his agent, 5-194

Delivery to consignor's general agent, 5-196

Proof of agent's authority to receive goods, 5-195

Amount:

Fixing amount for which carrier shall be liable, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.

Article, 2-946

Assignments:

Claim against carrier, 2-1022

Attachment, 5-237

Carrier not bound to defend suit, 5-240

Duty of carrier, 5-239

Goods not property of party named in writ, 5-239

When goods attachable, 5-239

When process valid, 5-237

When process void, 5-238

Attorney's fees, 5-381

Authority of carrier's agent, see *infra*, Agency.

Barratry, 5-336

Bills of lading (see BILLS OF LADING), 5-204

Delivery to holder of bill of lading, see *infra*, Holder of bill of lading.

Limitation of liability, 5-292

Proof of delivery, 5-190

When carrier's liability commences, 5-187

Whether bill essential to complete delivery, 5-187

Bona fide purchasers, 5-202

Bottomry and respondentia:

Lien of carrier, 5-411

Burden of proof, 5-353

Action for delay in delivery, 5-356

Act of God, 5-358

Carrier's burden in meeting *prima facie* case, 5-355

Carrier's liability as warehouseman, 5-281

Contributory negligence, 5-358

Deviation, 5-425

Evidence to prove loss, 5-354

Good order, 5-357

Loss, 5-355

Negligence as warehouseman, 5-287

Nondelivery by carrier, 5-354

No presumption that goods were in good order when delivered, 5-354

Ownership of goods, 5-196

Plaintiff must prove negligence, 5-357

Plaintiff must show receipt by carrier and nondelivery, 5-353

Presumption as to state of goods when received, 5-357

Presumption where there are several classes of goods, 5-358

Proof by respective parties, 5-353

Proof of delivery, 5-190

Proof that defendant is common carrier, 5-357

Res ipsa loquitur, 5-356

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*Burden of proof, *cont'd.*

Unexplained loss creates presumption of carrier's liability, 5-355

When carrier is a warehouseman merely, 5-363

Where special contract is set up, 5-358

Absence of negligence, 5-360, 361

Carrier must bring case within the exception of contract, 5-359

Direct verdict for defendant, 5-362

Goods unaccounted for, 5-359

Loss by fire under special contract limiting liability for negligence, 5-362

Presumption against carrier, 5-359

Questions for jury, 5-362

Special contract must be pleaded and proved, 5-358

When loss shown to be within exemption clause, burden on plaintiff to prove negligence, 5-359, 360

Where negligence appears from facts of carrier's defense, 5-361

Where shipper agrees to accompany and care for shipment, 5-359

Why carrier should not be required to negative negligence, 3-362

Care of agents, 5-147, 198

Carrier and insurance company, 5-420

Cannot compel shipper to insure goods, 5-422

Carrier can retain only an indemnity to itself, 5-422

Carrier may insure goods for his own benefit, 5-421

Carrier may stipulate for benefit of insurance, 5-421

Relative rights and liabilities, 5-420

Shifting policy, 5-422

Where a technical insurer, 5-420

Carrier's liability as warehouseman, 5-261

After transportation ended, 5-263

Alabama, 5-265

Arkansas, 5-266

California, 5-266

Conflict of laws, 5-270

Connecticut, 5-266

Criterion, 5-269

Delaware, 5-266

English decisions, 5-266

Georgia, 5-263

Illinois, 5-264

Indiana, 5-264

Iowa, 5-264

Kansas, 5-266

Kentucky, 5-266

Louisiana, 5-266

Maryland, 5-266

Massachusetts doctrine, 5-263

Michigan, 5-266

Minnesota, 5-266

Missouri, 5-264

Nebraska, 5-266

New Hampshire rule, 5-264

New Jersey, 5-264

New York, 5-266

North Carolina, 5-264

Notice to consignee, 5-268

Ohio, 5-267

Origin of different rules, 5-268

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

Carrier's liability as warehouseman, *cont'd.*

After transportation ended, *cont'd.*

Pennsylvania, 5-264

South Carolina, 5-267

Tennessee, 5-265

Texas, 5-267

Vermont, 5-267

What is a reasonable time, 5-270

Wisconsin, 5-267

Before transportation commenced, 5-261

Delivery followed by shipper's instructions to hold for a time, 5-262

Goods retained at shipper's instance, 5-261

Goods retained by carrier's own act, 5-262

Goods to be forwarded in usual course of business, 5-261

Test whether carrier is acting as warehouseman, 5-262

Where something remains to be done by shipper, 5-261

Burden of proof, 5-363

Burden of proof on carrier, 5-281

Connecting carriers, 5-281

Duty of carrier as warehouseman, 5-283

Duty to store safely, 5-283

Effect of carrier's refusal to deliver, 5-275

Goods in course of transportation, 5-263

Liability for negligence, 5-284

Accidental fire, 5-286

Burden of proof to show negligence, 5-287

Carrier's right to charge storage, 5-287

Charge for storage, 5-286

General rule, 5-284

Goods stolen, 5-286

Gratuitous storage, 5-286

Inevitable accident, 5-285

Irresistible force, 5-285

Ordinary care, 5-284

Statute making railroad liable for losses by fire, 5-287

Notice to consignee, 5-276

Notice to consignor, 5-280

Reasonable time, 5-270

Consignee's distance from receiving depot, 5-273

Consignee wrongly informed that goods have not arrived, 5-275

Delivery prevented by carrier, 5-275

Different grounds on which liability in such cases is placed, 5-276

Effect of carrier's refusal to deliver, 5-275

Effect of consignee's request that goods be stored until called for, 5-272

General rule, 5-270

Goods stored over night at consignee's request, 5-273

Instances of reasonable time, 5-271

Necessity of notice to consignee, 5-276

Notice to consignee, 5-276

Notice to consignor, 5-280

Offer to deliver and refusal to receive, 5-273

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

Carrier's liability as warehouseman, *cont'd.*
Reasonable time, *cont'd.*

- Question for jury, 5-270
- Reasonable time begins only after notice or knowledge, 5-272
- Reasonable time defined, 5-270
- Reasonable time does not begin until goods unloaded, 5-274
- Sufficiency of notice to consignee, 5-280
- What is not a reasonable time, 5-271
- Where it is consignee's duty to unload, 5-274

Rule as affected by special contract or usage, 5-282

- Evidence of usage of business, 5-282
- Flag stations, 5-282
- Goods to be kept until called for, 5-283
- Limitation of liability by contract, 5-282
- Limitation of liability where charge made for storage, 5-282
- Special charters of railroad companies, 5-283
- Time fixed by special agreement, 5-283

Stipulation as to when liability as warehouseman shall begin, 5-327

Unloading and storing, 5-191

When it exists, 5-261

Carrier's relation to goods, 5-350

Carrying, see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry.

Cars (see *infra*, Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation):

Loading goods on cars, see *infra*, When liability commences.

Special contract to furnish cars, see *infra*, Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation.

Cars of another company (see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry), 6-266.

Cartage, 5-218

Change of consignee, 5-199

After bill of lading issued, 5-199

General rule as to effect of delivery to carrier, 5-199

Shipment to factor for sale, 5-199

Shipper's right to, 5-199

Charges:

Change of place of delivery, 5-214

Concealment or misrepresentation of value by shipper, 5-347

Deduction of freight charges from market value, 5-381

Delivery and payment concurrent acts, 5-405

Discrimination, 5-179

Duty to carry for current price, 5-160

Hauling cars of other companies, 5-162

Lien, see *infra*, Lien of carrier.

Limitation of liability in consideration

of reduced rates, 5-298

Payment of charges, 5-158

Prepayment of charges, 5-165, 166, 180, 233

Railroad commissioners, see RAILROAD COMMISSIONERS.

Refusal to deliver where freight charges are due, 5-389

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

Charges, *cont'd.*

Special charges made for cartage, 5-218

Tender by consignee destroys lien, 5-414

Charter-parties, see CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.

Claims:

Requiring claims to be presented within fixed time, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.

C. O. D., see *C. O. D.*

Commencement of liability, see *infra*, When liability commences.

Commission merchants and factors:

Change of consignee, 5-199

Compensation, see *infra*, Charges.

Compromise, 5-335

Concealment or misrepresentation of value by shipper, 5-345

Concealment of character inducing different method of shipment, 5-371

Concealment to obtain reduced rates, 5-347

Duty of carrier to inquire as to value of goods, 5-348

Duty of shipper to state value, 5-349

Instances applying the rule, 5-346

No distinction between misrepresentation and concealment, 5-346

Notice, 5-348

Operates as a limitation of liability, 5-345

Question of consideration, 5-345

Reasonableness of valuation, 5-345

Recovery of extra charges, 5-347

Right of carrier to be informed as to nature and value, 5-345

Shipper's recovery limited to apparent value of goods, 5-345

Where carrier has notice of real value, 5-348

Where carrier has reason to know value of articles, 5-348

Condition of goods when delivered to carrier, 5-354, 357

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Confusion of goods, 5-226

Connecting carriers, see CONNECTING CARRIERS.

Consideration (see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry):

Limitation of liability, 5-298

Special contract to furnish cars, 5-171

Consignee (see *infra*, Change of consignee):

Demand by consignee, 5-230

Liability of shipper or consignee to carrier, 5-371

Consignee refusing to receive, 5-220

Carrier's duty, 5-222

Consignee's duty, 5-221

Demanding goods after once refusing to receive, 5-222

Duty to store safely, 5-222

Illustrations, 5-221, 222

Measure of damages, 5-221

Mere delay in delivery, 5-220

Notice to consignor, 5-222

Perishable goods, 5-223

Storing subject to lien for charges, 5-222

Total loss, 5-221

Unreasonable delay by carrier, 5-221

Volume XXXI.

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- Consignor:
 - Liability of shipper or consignee to carrier, 5-371
- Constitutional law (see INTERSTATE COMMERCE):
 - Statute requiring prompt forwarding of freight, 5-251
 - Statutory penalties for refusing to deliver, 5-227
- Contracts (see *infra*, Burden of proof):
 - Special contract to furnish cars*, see *infra*, Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation.
- Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties*, see CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.
- Contracts of hire, 7-323
- Contributory negligence, 5-364
 - Burden of proof, 5-358
 - Defective marking, 5-369
 - Defective marking caused by carrier, 5-370
 - Defective packing, 5-369
 - Goods improperly loaded, 5-368
 - Illegibly or wrongly addressed, 5-370
 - Improper marking, 5-369
 - Questions of law and fact, 5-368
 - Where shipper conceals character of goods, 5-371
- Conversion*, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.
- Cotton:
 - Shipping cotton in open cars, 5-365
- Customs duties:
 - Lien of carrier, 5-399
- Damages, see *infra*, Liability for loss or damage:
 - Concurrence of negligence or delay with more immediate cause of loss, 8-575
 - Fixing amount for which carrier shall be liable*, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.
 - Measure of damages*, see *infra*, Measure of damages.
 - Notice of special circumstances, 8-594
 - Remote and speculative damages*, see *infra*, Remote and speculative damages.
- Dangerous articles, 5-164
- Declaration of value*, see *infra*, Concealment or misrepresentation of value by shipper; Limitation of liability.
- Defective packing or marking, 5-369
- Definition, 5-158
- Delay (see *infra*, Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation; Measure of damages), 5-244; 6-266
 - Applications of general rule, 5-245
 - Carrier's duty during delay, 5-258
 - Character of freight must be considered, 5-247
 - Circumstances to be considered in determining reasonable time, 5-246
 - Custom, 5-248
 - Delay concurring with inevitable accident, 5-258
 - Justification, 5-260
 - View that carrier is liable, 5-258
 - View that carrier is not liable, 5-259
 - Duty implied by law, 5-244
 - Effect of special contract, 5-249

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- Delay, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of special contract, *cont'd.*
 - Act of God no defense where contract fixes time of delivery, 5-249
 - Carrier liable absolutely, 5-249
 - Contract to deliver within a fixed time, 5-249
 - Parol evidence, 5-250
 - Subsequent stipulations, 5-249
 - What constitutes contract to carry within fixed time, 5-250
 - Excuses for delay*, see *infra*, Excuses for delay.
 - General rule as to liability for, 5-244
 - Instances, 5-252
 - Limitation of liability*, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.
 - Perishable freights*, see *infra*, Perishable goods.
 - Proximate cause, 5-253
 - Question for jury, 5-247
 - Reasonable time, 5-244, 246
 - Reasonable time question for jury, 5-247
 - Remote and speculative damages, 5-395
 - Statute requiring prompt forwarding of freight, 5-251
 - Constitutionality, 5-251
 - Strict construction, 5-251
 - Stipulation as to reasonable time, 5-248
 - Unusual time required not conclusive of culpable delay, 5-248
 - Usual time, 5-248
 - Waiver, 5-253
 - Where carrier's practice is negligent, 5-248
- Delivery (see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry; Place of delivery by carrier; When liability commences; When liability ends):
 - Burden of proof*, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
- Carriers by water, 5-219
 - Delivery at wharf, 5-219
 - Goods must be within reach of owner, 5-220
 - Notice of arrival of goods, 5-219
 - Storing, 5-219
- Demand by consignee, 5-230
- Goods sent C. O. D.*, see C. O. D.
- Holder of bill of lading*, see *infra*, Holder of bill of lading.
- Liability for delay*, see *infra*, Delay.
- Lien of carrier, 5-412, 413
- Measure of damages (see *infra*, Measure of damages):
 - For refusal to deliver, 5-389
- Misdelivery*, see *infra*, Misdelivery.
- Part delivery, 5-193
- Prescribing place for delivery, 5-164
- Prescribing time for delivery of goods, 5-164
- Proof of delivery, 5-190
- Receipt upon delivery, 5-231
- Statutory penalties for refusing to deliver, 5-227
 - Bill of lading need not be exhibited, 5-228
 - Connecting lines, 5-227
 - Fraud, 5-229
 - In general, 5-227
 - Interstate commerce, 5-227

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

Delivery, *cont'd.*

Statutory penalties for refusing to deliver, *cont'd.*

Mistake, 5-229

Police power, 5-227

Statute a penal one, 5-228

Statutes of various states, 5-227
et seq.

Time of delivery, see *infra*, Time of delivery.

To whom delivery by carrier may be made, 5-194

Agent of consignee, 5-194

"Care of carrier's local agent," 5-198

Carrier must prove agent's authority to receive, 5-195

Change of consignee, see *infra*, Change of consignee.

Delivery to consignor's general agent, 5-196

Fraudulent purchaser, 5-197

Holder of bill of lading, see *infra*, Holder of bill of lading.

Misdelivery, see *infra*, Misdelivery.

Must deliver as instructed by consignor, 5-195

Real owner, 5-196

Shipper directing delivery to third person, 5-195

To consignee, 5-194

To true owner of goods, 5-196

Waiver of right of action for wrongful delivery, 5-230

When personal delivery requisite, 5-218

Carriers by railway, 5-219

Carriers by water, 5-219

Common law, 5-218

Express companies, 5-218

Special charges made for cartage, 5-218

Special contract, 5-218

Usage, 5-218

Where consignee refuses to receive, see *infra*, Consignee refusing to receive.

Demand by consignee, 5-230

Demurrage, see DEMURRAGE.

Deposit of goods, see *infra*, When liability commences.

Depot, see *infra*, When liability commences.

Detention of railroad cars, see DEMURRAGE.

Deviation, 5-414, 422

Burden of proof, 5-425

Carrier liable for loss due to deviation, 5-423

Consent of owner, 5-424

Contract limiting liability, 5-426

General rule, 5-422

Lien forfeited by deviation, 5-425

No liability where loss would have resulted if no deviation, 5-424

Proof of deviation and loss shows *prima facie* liability, 5-424

Reshipment, 5-425

Shipping over connecting line contrary to instructions, 5-423

Sudden emergency, 5-424

Transshipment, 5-425

Disclaimer of title, 5-350

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

Discrimination (see INTERSTATE COMMERCE; see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry), 5-170

Discrimination as to facilities, 5-170, 177

Common-law duties, 5-177

Common-law rule as to freight charges, 5-179

Discrimination as to prepayment of charges, 5-180

English act, 5-177

Illustrations, 5-178 *et seq.*

Independently of statute, 5-178

Injunction, 5-178

Order in which goods should be forwarded, 5-180

Preference as to time of shipment, 5-178

Rule does not require same rates and facilities for all, 5-179

Statutes, 5-177

What amounts to discrimination, 5-178

Perishable freights, 5-253

Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation, 5-167

Acceptance of goods, 5-169

At common law, 5-167

Carrier's duty where facilities lacking, 5-169

Cars furnished must be suitable and safe, 5-175

Acceptance by shipper of unfit cars, with knowledge, 5-175

Cars furnished the property of another line, 5-175

Cars must be suitable for purpose required, 5-175

Illustrations, 5-175, 176

Connecting lines, 5-169

Consent of shipper, 5-169

Discrimination, 5-170

Duty declared by statute, 5-172

Case must be brought within the statute, 5-172

English Railway and Canal Traffic Act, 5-173

Statute does not affect common-law remedy, 5-174

Texas statute fixing penalty for not furnishing cars, 5-173

Wisconsin statute, 5-173

Existence of strike among employees, 5-169

In absence of special contract, 5-167

Military control, 5-169

Proximate and remote cause, 5-177

Shipper's unlawful intention as a defense, 5-176

Special contract to furnish cars, 5-170

Consideration, 5-171

General rule, 5-170

Illustrations, 5-170, 171

Obligation determined by the contract, 5-170

Unconditional agreement, 5-171

Waiver of carrier's breach of contract, 5-172

What constitutes contract, 5-171

Strikes, 5-169

Sudden and unusual press of business, 5-168

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation, *cont'd.*
 - Sufficient facilities for reasonably prompt carriage, 5-167
 - Tender of goods by shipper, 5-176
- Duty to receive and carry, 5-158
 - Acceptance, 5-160
 - Action at law, 5-162
 - Cannot evade duty by regulations, 5-159
 - Carriage for current price, 5-160
 - Character of goods, 5-162
 - Consideration, 5-160, 166
 - Dangerous and prohibited articles, 5-164
 - Delivery, 5-160
 - Discrimination, 5-159
 - Duty enforceable by mandamus, 5-162
 - Action at law, 5-162
 - Controversy between defendant and its employees as defense, 5-162
 - Mandamus to compel railroad company to receive and carry freight, 5-162
 - Usual remedy, 5-162
- Excuses for failure or refusal to carry, 5-162
 - Acceptance of carriage sufficient consideration, 5-166
 - Carrier without facilities, 5-165
 - Controversy between defendant and its employees as defense, 5-162
 - Dangerous or prohibited articles, 5-164
 - Goods exposed to unusual dangers, 5-165
 - In general, 5-162
 - Line under military authority, 5-165
 - Mode of transportation to be employed, 5-166
 - Particular manner of carriage for certain goods, 5-163
 - Perishable goods, 5-165
 - Place of delivery, 5-164
 - Prepayment of charges, 5-165
 - Prescribing time for delivery of goods, 5-164
 - Reasonable regulations as to time, nature of goods, and mode of carriage, 5-163
 - Refusal to pay charges in advance, 5-165
 - Regular station, 5-164
 - Right to examine goods, 5-164
 - Tender must be at proper place, 5-164
 - Waiver of right to object, 5-165
 - When goods not of kind carrier transports, 5-163
- Extent and character of duty, 5-158
- Goods offered by connecting line, 5-160
- Hauling cars of other companies, 5-161
 - Compensation, 5-162
 - Duty to haul engines and cars of another, 5-161
 - Enforcement in equity, 5-161
 - Liability, 5-161
 - Special duty of railroad companies, 5-161
 - Statutes, 5-162
- How duty arises, 5-160
- Mandatory injunction, 5-161

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- Duty to receive and carry, *cont'd.*
 - Measure of damages:
 - For refusal or failure to carry, 5-388
 - Nature of goods, 5-158
 - Payment of charges, 5-158
 - Prepayment of charges, 5-165, 166
 - Prescribing place for delivery, 5-164
 - Prescribing time for delivery of goods, 5-164
 - Proximate cause, 5-160
 - Refusal or failure to carry, 5-160
 - Right to examine goods, 5-164
 - Special contract unnecessary, 5-160
 - Tender of goods to carrier, 5-159
 - Transportation within reasonable time, 5-160
- Effect of carrier's refusal to deliver, 5-275
- Ejusdem generis*, 5-338
- Elevators, 10-945, 969
 - Statutes requiring delivery of grain at particular elevator, 5-216
- Embezzlement, 10-1007, 1008
- Enemies*, see *infra*, Public enemy.
- Evidence (see *infra*, Burden of proof):
 - Admissions, 5-353
 - Expert and opinion evidence, 5-375, 376
 - Market value, 5-376
 - Proof of delivery, 5-190
 - Value, 5-385
- Examination:
 - Right to examine goods*, see *infra*, Right to examine goods.
- Excuses for delay, 5-254
 - Accumulation of cars and freight, 5-256
 - Burden of proof, 5-254
 - Delay due to act of another company, 5-256
 - Deviation by carrier, 5-255
 - Floods, 4-255
 - In absence of special contract, 5-254
 - Inevitable accident, 5-258
 - In general, 5-254
 - Low water, 5-256
 - Notice to consignor or consignee, 5-256
 - Notice to shipper, 5-255
 - Obstruction known to carrier, 5-255
 - Prima facie* case, 5-254
 - Reasonable care, 5-256
 - Strikes by employees*, see *infra*, Strikes.
 - Unprecedented floods, 5-255
 - Unusual and unexpected pressure of business, 5-256
 - Washout on road, 5-255
 - Where there is a special contract, 5-254
- Excuses for failure or refusal to carry*, see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry.
- Expenses, 5-383, 386, 388
- Expert and opinion evidence, 5-375, 376
- Explosions, 5-367
- Explosives, 5-371
 - Dangerous explosives, 5-371
 - Delivery by agent, 5-372
 - Guilty knowledge, 5-372
 - Illustrations, 5-372, 373
 - Liability of shipper for sending, 5-371
 - Notice, 5-371, 372
 - Package marked so as to notify all of character of contents, 5-372
 - Shipper must notify carrier of dangerous character of goods, 5-371

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*Explosives, *cont'd.*

Statutes, 5-372

Express companies, see EXPRESS COMPANIES.*Facilities*, see *infra*, Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation.

Ferries, 5-182; 12-1109

Fire insurance (see *infra*, Carrier and insurance company):

Basis of carriers' interest, 13-153

Carrier may insure against his own negligence, 13-154

Extent of recovery, 13-154

Immaterial how goods are transported or received, 13-154

Insurable interest of common carriers, 13-153

Insurance on goods covers carrier's interest, 13-154

May insure to full value of goods, 13-153

Other insurance, 13-312

What words cover interest of common carrier, 13-154

Fires, 5-287, 319, 337

Damages, 8-576

Loss by fire under contract limiting liability for negligence, 5-362

Flag stations, 5-282

Floods (see FLOODS), 5-234, 255; 8-576

Forwarders, see FORWARDERS.*Forwarding*, see *infra*, Carrier's liability as warehouseman; Delay.

Fraud:

Failure to present claim, 5-322

Failure to sue caused by carrier's fraud, 5-321

Misdelivery, 5-210

Statutory penalties for refusing to deliver, 5-229

Fraudulent sales and conveyances:

Delivery to fraudulent purchases, 5-197

Freezing, 5-234

Freight, see CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES; see *infra*, Charges.*Furnishing cars*, see *infra*, Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation.

Game and game laws:

Seizure by game warden, 5-242

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

Glass, 14-1072

Good order of goods when delivered to carrier, 5-354, 357

Goods carried on passenger trains, 6-254

Grain:

Admixture of goods, 5-226

Place of delivery, 5-216

Hauling cars of other companies, see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry.

Holder of bill of lading, 5-200

Assignee of bill of lading, 5-204

Assignor of bill of lading, 5-209

Bill of lading attached to draft, 5-206

Carrier's right to demand production of bill of lading, 5-202

In general, 5-202

Liability to innocent purchaser of bill of lading, 5-202

Draft negotiated to third persons, 5-207

Duplicate bills of lading, 5-207

Effect of bill of lading as estoppel, 5-207

Effect of direction in bill to notify, 5-205

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*Holder of bill of lading, *cont'd.*

Goods received from connecting carrier, 5-204

Holder entitled to delivery, 5-200

Custom of port, 5-201

Holder of bill of lading properly indorsed, 5-200

Indorsee of bill of lading unknown, 5-201

In what sense bill of lading negotiable, 5-201

Must deliver to holder of bill of lading or his assignee, 5-200

Wrongful possession of bill of lading, 5-201

Laches of holder of bill of lading, 5-203

Liability to innocent purchaser of bill of lading, 5-202

Necessity of indorsement of bill of lading, 5-208

Bill directing delivery to bearer, 5-208

Effect of custom, 5-209

In general, 5-208

Priority of holder of bill of lading over creditors, 5-205

Stoppage *in transitu* as defense, 5-204

Holidays:

Delivery, 5-217

Hypothecation:

Lien of carrier, 5-411

Inevitable accident (see ACT OF GOD; INEVITABLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY), 5-285

Injunctions:

Discrimination, 5-178

Mandatory injunction where carrier refuses to receive and carry, 5-161

Injury, see *infra*, Liability for loss or damage.

Insurable interests, 5-421

Insurance:

Insurance against carrier's negligence, 16-848

Insurance companies, see *infra*, Carrier and insurance company.

Insurer, 5-422

Interest, 5-378

Discretion of jury, 5-380

Goods negligently injured during transit, 5-381

Gross negligence, 5-380

In case of delay, 5-385

Interest allowed from date of injury, 5-379

Rate of interest at place of destination, 5-381

Recovery of interest, 5-379

Interstate commerce (see INTERSTATE COMMERCE), 17-62, 63

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Laches:

Laches of holder of bill of lading, 5-203

Liability, see *infra*, When liability commences; When liability ends.

Liability for delay:

Special instructions by shipper, 5-250

Liability for loss or damage, 5-233

Act of God, see ACT OF GOD.*Attachment*, see *infra*, Attachment.

Burden of proof, 4-234

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- Liability for loss or damage, *cont'd.*
 - Carrier's duty in such cases, 5-242
 - Garnishment*, see GARNISHMENT.
 - In general, 5-233
 - Inherent nature of goods, 5-242
 - Mob, 5-244
 - Ordinary care and prudence, 5-242
 - Public enemy*, see *infra*, Public enemy.
 - Seizure by court process, 5-237
 - Seizure under police regulations, 5-241
- Liability for *negligence*, see *infra*, *Negligence*.
- Liability of shipper or consignee to carrier, 5-371
- Lien of carrier, 5-399
 - Assignment, 5-420
 - At what time lien attaches, 5-404
 - Back freight charges, 5-400
 - Balance due, 5-400
 - Carrier entitled to lien, 5-399
 - Cars, 5-403
 - Consignee's failure or refusal to receive, 5-405
 - Construction of contracts providing for general lien, 5-401
 - Customs duties, 5-399
 - Delivery and payment concurrent acts, 5-405
 - Demurrage, 5-399
 - Deviation, 5-425
 - Enforcement of lien, 5-417
 - Carrier charging too much, 5-419
 - Consignee may set off damages, 5-419
 - Consignee's remedy on tender of freight, 5-419
 - Demand for charges must be shown, 5-418
 - Remedy of consignee, 5-419
 - Replevin, 5-419
 - Sale at common law, 5-417
 - Statutes providing for sale, 5-417
- Failure or refusal of consignee to receive, 5-405
- General balance, 5-400
- General balance founded on agreement or usage, 5-401
- Goods delivered to carrier by wrongful holder, 5-403
- Government property, 5-403
- Holder with apparent authority, 5-404
- How enforced, 5-417
- Implied lien for general balance not favored, 5-401
- Inconsistent agreements, 5-415
- Liability of carrier while retaining goods, 5-419
- Lien of last of connecting carriers, 5-405
 - Agency, 5-408
 - Carrier acts as shipper's agent in forwarding, 5-408
 - Damage caused by first carrier cannot be set off against last carrier, 5-408
 - First carrier agent of subsequent carrier, 5-408
 - General rule, 5-405
 - Goods sent to wrong destination through error of previous carrier, 5-406
 - Guaranty as to rates, 5-409

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- Lien of carrier, *cont'd.*
 - Lien of last of connecting carriers, *con.*
 - Improper agreement with initial line, 5-407
 - Initial line improperly marking goods "Freight paid through," 5-407
 - Last carrier not bound by contracts of initial line, 5-409
 - Through freight prepaid, 5-407, 408
 - Unauthorized guaranty of first carrier as to through rates, 5-409
 - Where there are connecting carriers, 5-405
- Loss of lien, 5-411
 - Inconsistent agreements, 5-415
 - No lien where there is special agreement, 5-415
 - Waiver not readily presumed, 5-416
 - Waiver or forfeiture, 5-411
- Offer of notes no tender of charges, 5-405
- Payment and delivery concurrent acts, 5-405
- Possession derived from holder without authority, 5-403
- Priority over other liens, 5-410
 - General creditor, 5-410
 - Hypothecation, 5-411
 - Stoppage *in transitu*, 5-410
- Private carriers, 5-402
- Property, 5-402
 - Property in carrier's possession as such, 5-402
 - Property of government, 5-403
 - Rates misquoted by mistake, 5-400
 - Sale to enforce lien, 5-417
 - Salvage charges, 5-399
 - Second carrier receiving with notice that through freight is prepaid, 5-407
 - Stipulation creating general lien, 5-400
 - Stoppage *in transitu*, 5-402, 410
 - Time when lien attaches, 5-404
 - Transfer company, 5-402
 - Waiver or forfeiture, 5-411
 - Carriers by water, 5-413
 - Delivery secured by fraud, 5-412
 - Delivery to owner or consignee, 5-411
 - Delivery under mistake, 5-413
 - Deposit in warehouse, 5-413
 - Deviation, 5-414
 - Implied waiver, 5-414
 - Inconsistent agreements, 5-416
 - Injury of goods, 5-415
 - Partial delivery, 5-412
 - Tender by consignee, 5-414
 - Waiver not readily presumed, 5-416
- What carriers are entitled to lien, 5-402
- What charges lien embraces, 5-399
- What property covered by lien, 5-402
- When agreement creating general lien upheld, 5-402
- Limitation of liability (see SHIPS AND SHIPPING), 5-288
 - Absence of negligence, 5-360, 361
 - Acceptance of receipt or bill of lading, 5-292
 - Fraud, 5-295
 - General rule, 5-292
 - Presumption, 5-294

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*Limitation of liability, *cont'd.*Acceptance of receipt or bill of lading, *cont'd.*Railway and canal traffic act, 5-293
Shipper's knowledge or assent, 5-294

Burden of proof, 5-320, 358

By public notice, 5-289

Declaration of value, 5-289

Express assent of shipper held necessary, 5-290

Express assent of shipper held unnecessary, 5-291

Nature of regulation, 5-289

Regulation of declaration of value, 5-289

Carrier must bring case within exception of liability, 5-359

Compliance with conditions by shipper, 5-319

Concealment or misrepresentation of value by shipper, see *infra*, Concealment or misrepresentation of value by shipper.

Consideration, 5-298

Construction of special contracts, 6-335

Act of God, 5-336

Barratry, 5-336

Clear and explicit, 5-338

Construed most strongly against carrier, 5-336

Ejusdem generis, 5-358

Fire, 5-337

Loss of cotton while at compress, 5-337

Public enemies, 5-336

Reasonable interpretation, 5-339

Robbers, 5-336

Thieves, 5-336

Two contracts, 5-337

Declaration of value, 5-289

Delay, 5-248, 249, 258

Delay resulting from negligence, 5-258

Deviation, 5-246

Express companies, see **EXPRESS COMPANIES.**

Extent of limitation, 5-307

Fire, 5-319

Fixing amount for which carrier shall be liable, 5-328

Attempt to evade obligations imposed by law, 5-329

Compromise, 5-335

Criterion, 5-333

Different notices distinguished, 5-333

Effect in case of injury merely, 5-335

General rule, 5-328

Market value at place of shipment, 5-334

Not regarded as limitation of liability for negligence, 5-328

Statutes, 5-334

Stipulation as to measure of damages, 5-334

Stipulation in the alternative, 5-334

Waiver of limitation, 5-335

Where amount fixed represents an agreed value, 5-333

Forfeiture of special contract, 5-339

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*Limitation of liability, *cont'd.*

General rule, 5-288

How affected, 5-289

Interstate commerce, 17-97

Limiting time in which suit must be brought, 5-320

Failure to sue caused by carrier's fraud, 5-321

General rule, 5-320

Reason of the rule, 5-321

Stipulation valid when reasonable, 5-320

Telephone companies, 5-321

Texas statute, 5-321

Losses not the result of negligence, 5-319

Negligence, 5-307

Canadian rule, 5-316

Duty to public, 5-307

English rule, 5-316

Fixing amount for which carrier shall be liable, 5-328

General doctrine, 5-307

Illinois rule, 5-319

Inequality of positions of the parties, 5-307

Nature of carriers, 5-307

New York rule, 5-313

Owner's risk, 5-313

Principle cannot be evaded, 5-309

Reasoning of courts, 5-307

Weight of authority, 5-308

Wisconsin, 5-319

Parol evidence, 5-297, 299

Private international law, 22-1352

Reasonable time, 5-248

Reduction in freight rates as consideration, 6-707

Requiring claim to be presented within fixed time, 5-321

Carrier must prove limit to be reasonable, 5-326

Fraud of carrier, 5-322

General rule, 5-321

Limit unreasonable, 5-324

Misrepresentation by carrier, 5-322

Question of reasonableness, 5-323

Shipper must prove compliance, 5-327

Statutes, 5-340

Stipulation valid when reasonable, 5-321

Waiver, 5-322

Waiver of notice of claim, 5-323

When carrier acts as warehouseman, 5-324

When stipulation not applicable, 5-324

When time begins to run, 5-323

Where statute prohibits limitation of liability, 5-325

Right of carrier to limit its liability for loss, 5-288

Special contract, 5-292

Acceptance of bill of lading, 5-292

Acceptance of receipt, 5-292

By what law validity of special contract governed, 5-302

By whom contract may be made, 5-305

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*Limitation of liability, *cont'd.*Special contract, *cont'd.*

- Conflict of oral and written agreements, 5-296
- Consideration presumed, 5-300
- Consideration unnecessary, 5-300
- Consignor bound by contract of his agent, 5-305
- Consignor may bind consignee, 5-306
- Construction of special contract, 5-335
- Contract made by consignee, 5-306
- Contract must be legible, 5-302
- Contract not made at time of shipment, 5-301
- Contract signed hurriedly by shipper, 5-300
- Contracts not favored, 5-298
- Federal courts, 5-304
- General rule, 5-292
- Law of place where injury occurred, 5-305
- Necessity of consideration, 5-298
- Parol evidence, 5-296
- Parol evidence to show consideration, 5-299
- Railway and canal traffic act, 5-293
- Reduced rates as consideration, 5-298
- Shipment over several lines, 5-306
- Shipper formerly agent of carrier, 5-301
- Signing the contract, 5-296
- Special contract must be express, 5-296
- Special contract must be pleaded and proved, 5-358
- Subsequent bill of lading where contract complete, 5-301
- United States courts, 5-304
- What constitutes special contract, 5-292
- Where more than one shipping contract exists, 5-296
- Written contract containing only part of agreement, 5-297
- Statutes limiting liability, 5-341
 - Effect of special contract, 5-344
 - English Carriers' Act, 5-341
 - Express notice of nature and value, 5-344
 - Felony, 5-343
 - Neglect of servants, 5-343
 - Railway and canal traffic act, 5-344
 - United States, 5-341
 - Valuation fixed by shipper, 5-343
 - What articles included in the English statute, 5-342
- Statutes prohibiting limitation of liability, 5-339
 - England, 5-339
 - Interstate shipments, 5-340
 - Notice of claim, 5-340
 - United States, 4-339
- Stipulation as to when liability as warehouseman shall begin, 5-327
- Stipulation fixing what shall be reasonable time, 5-248
- Stipulation requiring claim to be made before removal of goods, 5-327
- Subsequent bill of lading, 5-301

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*Limitation of liability, *cont'd.*

- Value, see *infra*, Concealment or misrepresentation of value by shipper.
- Warehouseman, 5-282
- Where carrier is under no duty to carry, 5-320
- Loading:
 - Goods improperly loaded, 5-368
 - Loading goods on cars, 5-189
- Local freight, 19-483
- Loss (see *infra*, Liability for loss or damage), 19-550
 - Burden of proof, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
- Low water, 5-256
- Machinery:
 - Measure of damages, 5-398
- Mandamus, 19-876
 - Duty to receive and carry, 5-162
 - Action at law, 5-162
 - Controversy between defendant and its employees, as defense, 5-162
 - Mandamus to compel railroad company to receive and carry freight, 5-162
 - Usual remedy, 5-162
- Marine insurance, 5-421
 - Insurable interests, 19-946
- Market value, see *infra*, Measure of damages.
- Marking, 5-369
- Masters of vessels, see MASTERS OF VESSELS
- Measure of damages:
 - Attorney's fees, 5-381
 - Deduction of freight charges, 5-381
 - Expenses, 5-383, 386, 388
 - For misdelivery, 5-390
 - Illustrations, 5-390
 - In general, 5-390
 - For refusal or failure to carry, 5-388
 - Expense, 5-388
 - General rule, 5-388
 - Illustrations, 5-388
 - For refusal to deliver, 5-389
 - Additional damages beyond market price of goods, 5-389
 - General rule, 5-389
- In case of delay, 5-384
 - Contract for delivery at fixed date, 5-385
 - Evidence of values, 5-385
 - Expenses, 5-386
 - In general, 5-384
 - Interest, 5-385
 - Mere delay not a conversion, 5-385
 - Remoteness of damage, 5-387
- Interest, 5-378
 - In case of delay, 5-385
- Machinery, 5-398
- Market value, 5-373
 - Animals escaping *en route*, 4-374
 - Damages against carrier for failure to deliver, 19-1155
 - Experts, 5-375
 - Extent of loss for jury, 5-376
 - Hearsay statements as to value, 5-376
 - How estimated, 5-374
 - Market quotations, 5-375
 - Market value at time and place of delivery by carrier, 5-373

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*Measure of damages, *cont'd.*Market value, *cont'd.*

Meaning of market value, 5-374

Must be some proof of value, 5-377

No market at place of destination,
5-375

Opinion evidence, 5-376

Question for court, 5-377

Question for jury, 5-377

Testimony of shipper, 5-375

Testimony of witness to value not
essential, 5-376

Valuation named by shipper, 5-377

Value at nearest market, 5-375

What testimony admissible to show
market value, 5-375When market value at place of ship-
ment standard, 5-374Where goods have no market value,
5-390Written statements by third parties,
5-378

Mental anguish, 5-392

Profits, see *infra*, Remote and specu-
lative damages.

Purpose of shipment, 5-382

Remote and speculative damages, see *in-
fra*, Remote and speculative damages.Where carrier acts also as factor, 5-
382Where consignee has made advances,
5-381Where goods are merely damaged, 5-
382Care must be exercised to lighten
loss, 5-383

Expenses, 5-383

Expenses of repair exceeding value,
5-384

General rule, 5-382

Illustrations, 5-383, 384

Permanent and temporary injuries,
5-384Where goods have no market value,
5-390

Actual value to owner, 5-390

Delay in transportation of household
goods, 5-391

Portraits, 5-391

Mental anguish, 5-392

Military law:

Duty to receive and carry, 5-165

Line under military authority, 5-165

Misdelivery, 5-209

Custom, 5-211

Fraud upon carrier, 5-210

Identification of consignee, 5-211

In general, 5-209

Negligence or want of care, 5-211

Two persons of same name, 5-212

When liable for negligence only, 5-212

Misrepresentation, see *infra*, Concealment or
misrepresentation of value by shipper.

Mistake:

Statutory penalties for refusing to de-
liver, 5-229Mobs (see *infra*, Strikes), 5-235

Name:

Two persons of same name, 5-212

Nature of liability, see *infra*, When liability
ends.**CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.***Negligence (see *infra*, Duty to receive and
carry; Liability for loss or damage;
Misdelivery; When liability com-
mences), 5-363*Burden of proof*, see *infra*, Burden of
proof.Care after loss to prevent further dam-
age, 5-364Care required of carrier as to goods in
his hands, 5-364Cars furnished must be suitable and safe,
5-175

Contributory negligence, 5-364

Defective packing or marking, 5-369

Delay, see *infra*, Delay.

Explosions, 5-367

Failure to follow ship's directions, 5-365

General rule as to liability, 5-363

Liability for delay, see *infra*, Liability
for delay.*Liability for loss or damage*, see *infra*,
Liability for loss or damage.*Limitation of liability*, see *infra*, Limi-
tation of liability.*Misdelivery*, see *infra*, Misdelivery.

Notice to consignor, 5-365

Proximate cause, 5-366

Questions of law and fact, see *infra*,
Questions of law and fact.

Shipping cotton in open cars, 5-365

Showing custom of well-managed roads,
5-365

Stowage of goods, 5-366

Carrier responsible for explosion,
5-367

General rule, 5-366

Shipping cotton in open cars, 5-365

Sundays, 5-364

Transportation in accordance with ship-
per's orders, 5-365

Unloading, 5-371

When liability commences, see *infra*,
When liability commences.*When liability ends*, see *infra*, When li-
ability ends.*Nondelivery*, see *infra*, Burden of proof; De-
livery.

Notice:

Arrival of goods, 5-219

*Concealment or misrepresentation of
value by shipper*, see *infra*, Conceal-
ment or misrepresentation of value by
shipper.

Consignee refusing to receive, 5-222

Duty to inform shipper of inability to
carry goods, 5-169

Explosives, 5-371, 372

Floods and obstructions, 5-255

Inability to carry goods, 5-169

Limitation of liability, see *infra*, Limi-
tation of liability.

Notice by carrier of obstructions, 5-255

Notice that consignee is not owner, 5-
215

Notice to consignee, 5-268, 276

Carriers by water, 5-279

Consignee should be advised by
shipper, 5-276

Knowledge excuses notice, 5-278

Notice does not affect liability for
past injuries, 5-279

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*Notice, *cont'd.*Notice to consignee, *cont'd.*

Special contract requiring notice, 5-279

Statutes requiring notice to consignee, 5-278

Sufficiency of notice, 5-280

Usage dispensing with notice, 5-279

Notice to consignor, 5-280

Carriers by railroad, 5-280

Carriers undertaking delivery, 5-280

Notice to consignor held not essential, 5-280

Notice to consignor required, 5-281

Notice to shippers, 5-255

Reasonable time begins only after notice or knowledge, 5-272

Notice of claims:

Requiring claim to be presented within fixed time, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.

Statutes, 5-340

Open cars:

Shipping cotton in, 5-365

Ordinary care, 5-242, 284

Ownership:

Rights of real owner, 5-196

Right to deliver goods to true owner, 5-196

Owner's risk, 5-313

Packing:

Defective packing, 5-369

Parol evidence:

Consideration, 5-299

Liability for delay, 5-250

Limitation of liability, 5-297

Payment, see *infra*, Charges.

Perishable goods, 5-165, 234, 364; 6-265

Delay, 5-252

Discrimination, 5-253

Extent of duty, 5-252

Inevitable delay, 5-253

Preference to perishable freights, 5-253

Rule stricter than in case of ordinary freight, 5-252

Pirates, 5-336

Place of delivery:

Goods must be tendered at proper place, 5-164

Place of delivery by carrier, 5-212

Change when goods have reached their destination, 5-214

Changing place of delivery, 5-214

Delivery must be at reasonably safe and convenient place, 5-213

Diverting freight, 5-213

Generally, 5-212

Grain, 5-216

Instructions from consignee, 5-215

In the absence of a statute or special contract, 5-212

In the absence of usage or custom, 5-213

Notice that consignee is not owner, 5-215

Owner may direct a change in place of delivery, 5-214

Payment of freight charges where change in place is made, 5-214

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*Place of delivery by carrier, *cont'd.*

Station to which goods are marked, 5-212

Statutes requiring delivery of grain at particular elevator, 5-216

Waiver by consignee, 5-214

Where point of destination is not on carrier's line, 5-216

Police power, 5-241

Pools, see RAILROAD POOLS.

Preferences, see *infra*, Discrimination.Presentation of claims, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.Presumptions, see *infra*, Burden of proof.Price, see *infra*, Charges.

Private carriers:

Lien, 5-402

Private international law, 22-1351, 1352

Intention of parties, 22-1352

Liability as warehouseman, 5-270

Limitation of liability, 22-1352

By what law validity of special contract governed, 5-302

Contracts relieving against liability for negligence, 5-304

Governed by law of place where made, 5-302

Illustrations, 5-303

United States courts, 5-304

Where there is no special contract, law of place where damage occurs controls, 5-305

Whether special contract exists, 5-305

Place of loss during transportation, 22-1351

Profits, see *infra*, Remote and speculative damages.

Prohibited articles, 5-164

Proximate and remote cause:

Act of God, 5-235

Delay, 5-253

Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation, 5-177

Negligence, 5-366

Refusal or failure to transport goods, 5-160

Public enemy, 5-235, 336

Armed force, 5-237

In general, 5-235

Meaning of the term, 5-235

Mobs and riots, 5-235

Public policy, 5-241

Quarantine, 23-539

Questions of law and fact:

Amount of damages, 5-377

Contributory negligence, 5-368

Delivery to carrier, 5-182

Extent of loss, 5-376

Negligence, 5-365

Reasonable time, 5-217, 247

Railroad commissioners, see RAILROAD COMMISSIONERS.

Railroad pools, see RAILROAD POOLS.

Rates, see *infra*, Charges.

Reasonableness:

Regulation requiring claim to be presented in a certain time, 5-323

Time fixed for presentation of claim, 5-324

Reasonable time (see *infra*, Delay), 5-217, 244

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- Reasonable time, *cont'd.*
 - Duty to carry within a reasonable time, 5-160
- Reasonable time for removal of goods, see *infra*, Carrier's liability as warehouseman.
- Receipt:
 - Bill of lading, 5-292
 - Burden of proof, 5-353
 - Carrier's right to demand receipt upon delivery, 5-231
- Receiving, see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry.
- Regular station, 5-164
- Regulations, see *infra*, Rules and regulations.
- Relation to goods, 5-350
- Remote and speculative damages, 5-392
 - Action *ex delicto* or *ex contractu*, 5-394
 - Actual notice to carrier not essential, 5-394
 - Animals to be used for breeding purposes, 5-398
 - Carrier ignorant of contract of sale, 5-395
 - Carrier's knowledge of special circumstances may always be shown on question of damages, 5-393
 - Causa proxima non remota spectatur*, 5-393
 - Contract of sale, 5-394
 - Delay in delivery of goods intended for specific purpose, 5-396
 - Expected profits from future business, 5-397
 - Future advantages dependent upon contingencies, 5-398
 - General rule, 5-392
 - Loss of profits, 5-394
 - Notice to carrier, 5-396
 - Refusal of consignee to receive, 5-395
 - Rule in *Hadley v. Baxendale*, 5-392
 - Sufficiency of notice, 5-393
 - Transportation of machinery for special use, 5-398
- Replevin, 5-419
- Res ipsa loquitur*, 5-356
- Revenue laws:
 - Lien of carrier, 5-399
 - Seizures by revenue officers, 5-241
- Right to examine goods, 5-164
- Riot, 5-235
- Risk:
 - Owner's risk, 5-313
- Robbers, 5-336
- Rules and regulations:
 - Cannot evade duty to carry by regulations, 5-159
 - Production of bill of lading, 5-202
 - Reasonable regulations as to time, nature of goods, and mode of carriage, 5-163
- Sales:
 - Carrier cannot convey title by sale, 5-350
 - Damages for loss of profits, 5-394
 - Delivery to carrier for shipment, 24-1071
 - Effect of delivery to carrier on title, 24-1059, 1060, 1061
 - Lien of carrier, 5-417
- Salvage:
 - Lien of carrier, 5-399
- Searches and seizures, 5-241
 - Intoxicating liquors, 25-152

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- Searches and seizures, *cont'd.*
 - Seizures by court process, 5-237
 - Seizure under police regulations, 5-241
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim (see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM), 5-419
- Several cars, see *infra*, Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation.
- Shipper's negligence, 6-266
- Slaves and slavery, 25-1100, 1102
- Special contract to furnish cars, see *infra*, Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation.
- Station agent, see *infra*, Agency; When liability commences.
- Stations, see *infra*, When liability commences.
- Statute of frauds:
 - Delivery to carrier, 29-988
- Statutes, see *infra*, Delay; Discrimination; Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation; Limitation of liability.
- Stolen goods, 5-286
- Stoppage in transitu, see STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.
- Storing (see *infra*, Carrier's liability as warehouseman):
 - Carriers, by water, 5-219
 - Carrier's liability, 5-366
 - Consignee refusing to receive, 5-222
 - Delivery by carrier, 5-191
- Stowage of goods, 5-366
 - Carrier responsible for explosion, 5-367
 - General rule, 5-366
 - Shipping cotton in open cars, 5-365
- Strikes, 5-257
 - Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation, 5-169
 - Duty to receive and carry, 5-162
 - Excuses for delay, 5-257
 - Mere fact that dispute is pending, 5-257
 - Mere refusal to work, but no active interference, 5-257
 - New employees engaged, 5-258
 - Operation of trains impracticable, 5-257
 - Strikes preventing work, 5-258
- Subrogation, see SUBROGATION.
- Sufficient facilities, see *infra*, Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation.
- Suit:
 - Limiting time in which suit must be brought, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.
- Sunday, 5-364
 - Delivery, 5-217
- Tender (see *infra*, Charges; Duty to receive and carry):
 - Refusal to furnish cars excuses tender, 5-176
 - Time and place of tender of goods, 5-183
- Thieves, 5-336
- Time:
 - Limitation of liability, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.
- Time of delivery (see *infra*, Delay), 5-164, 217
 - Delivery of money to bank, 5-217
 - Holiday, 5-217
 - Hour of day, 5-217
 - Inclemency of weather, 5-218

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- Time of delivery, *cont'd.*
 - Question for the jury, 5-217
 - Reasonable time, 5-217
 - Sunday, 5-217
 - Time of day, 5-217
- Title, ownership, and possession:
 - Carrier's right to dispute shipper's title, 5-350
- Trover and conversion*, see *TROVER AND CONVERSION*.
- Unloading:
 - Consignee's duty to use care, 5-371
 - Degree of care incumbent on carrier, 5-193
 - Liability of carrier, 5-193
 - Reasonable time does not begin to run until goods unloaded, 5-274
 - When there may be delivery without unloading, 5-192
 - Where owner or consignee begins to unload, 5-193
- Usages and customs*, see *USAGES AND CUSTOMS*.
- Value (see *infra*, Concealment or misrepresentation of value by shipper; Measure of damages):
 - Declaration of value*, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.
 - Fixing amount for which carrier shall be liable*, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.
- Waiver of delay, 5-253
- Warehouse:
 - Effect of depositing in warehouse on carrier's lien, 5-413
- Warehousemen*, see *infra*, Carrier's liability as warehouseman.
- When liability commences, 5-180
 - Acceptance, 5-181
 - Acceptance implied, 5-183
 - Actual notice of deposit of goods, 5-184
 - Before goods put on cars, 5-181
 - Carrier's liability as warehouseman*, see *infra*, Carrier's liability as warehouseman.
 - Carrier's liability begins at time of deposit at station, 5-185
 - Change of custody and control, 5-182
 - Custom of carrier to receive goods at place other than depot, 5-184
 - Delivery to carrier's agent, 5-185
 - Agent's authority to receive confined to goods tendered at his station, 5-186
 - Agents authorized to accept delivery, 5-186
 - Authority of station agents to accept delivery presumed, 5-186
 - Rule stated, 5-185
 - Delivery to ferryman, 5-182
 - Depositing goods near depot, 5-183
 - Exclusive possession and control, 5-181
 - Liability the same as when goods in transit, 5-185
 - Loading goods on cars, 5-189
 - Carrier's duty primarily, 5-189
 - Injury to goods while being loaded, 5-190
 - Where by contract shipper is to load goods, 5-189
- Proof of delivery, 5-190

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- When liability commences, *cont'd.*
 - Question for jury, 5-182
 - Time and place of tender, 5-183
 - Usage and custom, 5-184
 - Warehouseman*, see *infra*, Carrier's liability as warehouseman.
 - What constitutes delivery, 5-181
 - Whether bill of lading essential, 5-187
 - Bill of lading as evidence of delivery, 5-188
 - Bill of lading which has passed to innocent purchaser, 5-188
 - In the absence of statutory rule, 5-187
 - No delivery though bill of lading may have issued, 5-188
 - Statutes prohibiting issuance of bill of lading before actual delivery of goods, 5-189
 - Texas statute, 5-187
 - With delivery to carrier, 5-180
- When liability ends, 5-191
 - Admixture of goods, 5-226
 - Carriers by water, 5-219
 - Delivery at wharf, 5-219
 - Goods must be within reach of owner, 5-220
 - Notice of arrival of goods, 5-219
 - Storing, 5-219
 - Carrier's liability as warehouseman*, see *infra*, Carrier's liability as warehouseman.
 - Demand by consignee, 5-230
 - Goods being unloaded*, see *infra*, Loading goods on cars.
 - Goods sent C. O. D.*, see *C. O. D.*
 - Misdelivery*, see *infra*, Misdelivery.
 - Statutory penalties for refusing to deliver, 5-227
 - Bill of lading need not be exhibited, 5-228
 - Connecting lines, 5-227
 - Fraud, 5-229
 - In general, 5-227
 - Interstate commerce, 5-227
 - Mistake, 5-229
 - Police power, 5-227
 - Statute a penal one, 5-228
 - Statutes of various states, 5-227 *et seq.*
- To whom delivery by carrier may be made, 5-194
 - Agent of consignee, 5-194
 - "Care of carrier's local agent," 5-198
 - Carrier must prove agent's authority to receive, 5-195
 - Change of consignee*, see *infra*, Change of consignee.
 - Delivery to consignor's general agent, 5-196
 - Fraudulent purchaser, 5-197
 - Holder of bill of lading*, see *infra*, Holder of bill of lading.
 - Misdelivery*, see *infra*, Misdelivery.
 - Must deliver as instructed by consignor, 5-195
 - Real owner, 5-196
 - Shipper directing delivery to third person, 5-195
 - To consignee, 5-194

CARRIERS OF GOODS, *cont'd.*When liability ends, *cont'd.*

Waiver of right of action for wrongful delivery, 5-230

Warehouseman, see *infra*, Carrier's liability as warehouseman.

When personal delivery requisite, 5-218

Carriers by railway, 5-219

Carriers by water, 5-219

Common law, 5-218

Express companies, 5-218

Special charges made for cartage, 5-218

Special contract, 5-218

Usage, 5-218

Where consignee refuses to receive, see *infra*, Consignee refusing to receive.

With delivery by carrier, 5-191

Carrier's duty where delivery is impossible, 5-191

Delivery of part of goods, 5-193

General rule, 5-191

Impossible delivery, 5-191

Notice, 5-191

Reasonable efforts to effect delivery, 5-191

To bar right of stoppage *in transitu*, 5-191

Unloading and storing, 5-191

When there may be delivery without unloading, 5-192

Witnesses, 5-375, 376

CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK, 5-427See **BAILMENTS; CARRIERS OF GOODS.***Act of God*, see *ACT OF GOD.**Appliances*, see *infra*, Cars must be suitable and safe; Duty to furnish facilities for transportation.

Bills of lading:

Agreement to examine cars, 5-435

Delivery to carrier, 5-461

Burden of proof, 5-469

Carrier need not show precise cause, 5-471

Delivery in good order, 5-472

General rule, 5-469

Illustrations, 5-470

On carrier, 5-469

What carrier must prove, 5-471

What shipper must show, 5-472

When burden shifts, 5-470

When liability restricted by contract, 5-471

Carrying, see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry.*Cars*, see *infra*, Duty to furnish facilities for transportation.

Shipper furnishing his own cars, 5-448

Cars must be suitable and safe, 5-432

Acceptance of car no waiver of defects, 5-435

Agreement by shipper to accept cars offered, 5-434

Bedding for cars, 5-433

Cars furnished by another carrier, 5-436

Cars selected by shipper, 5-434

Character of cars prescribed by statute, 5-434

Character of stock, 5-432

Doors of cars, 5-432

Extent of duty, 5-433

General rule, 5-432

CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK, *cont'd.**Cars* must be suitable and safe, *cont'd.*

Inspection of cars by shipper, 5-435

Kind of stock, 5-432

Most approved cars and appliances, 5-433

Notice to shipper of defects, 5-434, 435

Question of fact, 5-433

Reasonably safe, 5-433

Recital in bill of lading, 5-435

Shipper agreeing to examine cars, 5-435

Shipper's knowledge of defects in cars, 5-434

Statutes, 5-434

Sufficiency of cars, 5-433

Value of stock, 5-432

Cause of loss or injury, 5-468

How determined, 5-468

Question for jury, 5-469

When presumption against carrier, 5-468

When presumption against shipper, 5-469

Change of possession, 5-461

Charges:

Extra charges for facilities, 5-431

Common carriers:

Carriers of live stock are common carriers, 5-428

Communicating disease, see **ANIMALS.***Connecting carriers*, see **CONNECTING CARRIERS.**

Constitutional law:

Diseased cattle, 5-464

Contributory negligence, 5-468

Animals escaping, 5-449

Food and water, 5-439

Damages, 5-472

Concurrence of negligence or delay with more immediate cause of loss, 8-575

General rule, 5-472

Measure of damages, 5-472

Peculiar value or condition of animals, 5-472

Shrinkage of live stock, 5-387

Definition, 5-428

Delay, see *infra*, Liability for delay.

Delivery of stock, 5-463

Delivery, see *infra*, Liability for delay.

Good order, 5-472

Delivery by carrier, 5-462

Delay in delivery, 5-463

General rule, 5-462

Notice to consignee, 5-462

Sufficiency, 5-462

Unloading promptly, 5-462

Usage, 5-462

What constitutes sufficient delivery, 5-463

Wrongful detention of stock, 5-463

Delivery to carrier, 5-461

Bill of lading, 5-461

Change of possession, 5-461

Delivery must be to authorized agent and at proper place, 5-461

Loading on cars unnecessary, 5-461

Shipper retaining partial control, 5-461

What constitutes, 5-461

Diseased cattle, 5-464

Constitutionality of statutes, 5-464

Interference with interstate commerce, 5-464

Negligence of carrier, 5-465

Police power, 5-464

CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK, *cont'd.*

- Diseased cattle, *cont'd.*
 - Constitutionality of statutes, *cont'd.*
 - Statute void in part but valid as to remainder, 5-465
 - Unconstitutional statute, 5-465
 - Effect of statutes, 5-465
 - Disease communicated by offal from cars, 5-467
 - Kansas statute, 5-466
 - Liability of carrier for cattle killed by infection, 5-466
 - Liability of connecting lines, 5-466
 - Texas statute, 5-466
 - When the statute is valid, 5-465
 - Judicial notice of danger of infection, 5-467
- Dogs, 5-463
 - At common law, 5-463
 - Rule same as in case of other animals, 5-464
 - Statutes, 5-463
- Drover's pass, 5-508
- Duty during transportation, 5-436
 - Duty assumed by shipper, 5-437, 439
 - Duty to feed and water, 5-436
 - Excessive heat, 5-437
 - General duty of supervision, 5-437
 - Illustrations, 5-437
 - Statutes, 5-438
 - Statutory penalty for keeping cattle confined, 5-442
- Duty to feed and water, 5-436
- Duty to furnish facilities for transportation, 5-430
 - Cars must be suitable and safe, see *infra*, Cars must be suitable and safe.
 - Extra charge for facilities, 5-431
 - Facilities for unloading, 5-431
 - Must furnish cars, 5-430
 - Stock pens, 5-430
 - Stock yards, 5-430
- Duty to receive and carry, 5-429
 - Not necessary to prove express contract, 5-430
 - Where there is a holding out to carry, 5-429
 - Where there is no holding out to the public, 5-429
- Escape of animals, 5-449
- Excessive heat, 5-437
- Express companies, 12-547
- Feeding, 5-436, 438
- Fire from engine communicated to cattle, 5-438
- Food, 5-436, 438
 - Carrier's obligation to furnish proper facilities, 5-440
 - Contributory negligence, 5-439
 - Custom, 5-441
 - Duty assumed by shipper, 5-439
 - Express contract, 5-441
 - Shipper's duty, 5-439, 441
 - Want of consideration, 5-441
 - Whether shipper must apply for facilities, 5-440
- Furnishing facilities for transportation, see *infra*, Duty to furnish facilities for transportation.
- Heat, 5-437
- Inevitable accident or casualty, see INEVITABLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY.

CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK, *cont'd.*

- Injury*, see *infra*, Cause of loss or injury; Liability for loss or injury.
- Inspection:
 - Cars, 5-435
- Insurers, 5-443
- Interstate commerce:
 - Diseased cattle, 5-464
- Judicial notice:
 - Judicial notice of danger of infection, 5-467
- Liability*, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.
- Liability for delay, 5-450
 - Delivery to connecting carrier, 5-452
 - Duty to ship on first train, 5-451
 - Failure to furnish cars, 5-451
 - First train, 5-451
 - General rule as to carrier, 5-450
 - Illustrations, 5-451, 452
 - Limiting liability, 5-452, 453
 - Rule stricter than in case of ordinary merchandise, 5-450
 - Special contract, 5-452
 - Stipulations, 5-452
 - Unavoidable delays, 5-452
 - When carrier without fault, 5-451
- Liability for loss or injury, 5-443
 - Animals escaping, 5-448
 - Carrier liable for loss not due to proper vice although not guilty of negligence, 5-445
 - Contributory negligence of shipper, 5-449
 - Delivery, 5-446
 - Due care, 5-444
 - General rule, 5-443
 - Illustrations, 5-445
 - Injuries occurring while stock are being unloaded, 5-449
 - Injury from improper loading, 5-447
 - Injury occurring on connecting line, 5-446
 - Insurers, 5-443
 - Liability in particular cases, 5-446
 - Loss after delivery, 5-446
 - Overcrowding cattle on connecting line, 5-447
 - Shipper furnishing his own cars, 5-448
 - Shipper undertaking to care for stock, 5-446
 - Shipper voluntarily undertaking to load, 5-448
 - Special contract by which shipper is to load, 5-447
 - Vice of animal, 5-443
 - Vice of animal not proximate cause, 5-444
 - Waiver of right of action, 5-445
 - When liability begins, 5-446
- Liability of carrier while retaining live stock, 5-421
- Limitation of liability, 5-453
 - Amount, 5-458
 - Burden of proof, 5-471
 - Condition of cattle, 5-460
 - Delay, 5-452, 453
 - Forfeiture of benefit of stipulation, 5-460
 - In general, 5-453
 - Limitation of liability to a specified amount, 5-458
 - Refusal to carry shipper as agreed, 5-461

CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK, *cont'd.*Limitation of liability, *cont'd.*

Requiring shipper to furnish conductors with statement of condition of cattle, 5-460

Shipper caring for stock, 5-453

Shipper loading and unloading, 5-453

Statement of condition of cattle, 5-460

Stipulation against liability for injuries resulting from viciousness, 5-454

Stipulation requiring claim to be made before removal of stock, 5-454

Alleging reasonableness of stipulation, 5-456

Burden of proof, 5-456

General rule, 5-454

No agent at place of destination, 5-456

Reasonable construction, 5-455

Substantial compliance, 5-457

Validity of stipulation, 5-454, 455

Violation of stipulation, 5-457

When stipulation not valid, 5-455

Stipulations requiring shipper to accompany stock, 5-453

Substituting freight service for passenger service, 5-460

Where loss is due to carrier's negligence, 5-458

England, 5-460

Evasion of rule, 5-459

Failure to exercise ordinary care, 5-459

General rule, 5-458

Gross negligence, 5-459

Intention of parties, 5-460

New York, 5-460

Rule of construction, 5-460

Special contract, 5-459

"Live stock," 5-428

Loading (see *infra*, Unloading):

Injury from improper loading, 5-447

Duty of carrier, 5-447

Where shipper contracts to load, 5-447

Where shipper voluntarily undertakes to load, 5-448

Limitation of liability, 5-453

Loading and unloading, 19-453

Loss, see *infra*, Cause of loss or injury; Liability for loss or injury.Negligence (see *infra*, Liability for delay):Cars must be suitable and safe, see *infra*,

Cars must be suitable and safe.

Duty during transportation, 5-437, 439

Liability for loss or injury, see *infra*, Liability for loss or injury.

Notice:

Defects in cars, 5-434

Overcrowding, 5-437, 447

Penalties, see *infra*, Statutory penalty for keeping cattle confined.

Police power:

Diseased cattle, 5-464

Presumption of cause of loss or injury, 5-468

Questions of law and fact:

Causes of loss or injury, 5-469

Suitableness of cars, 5-433

Receiving, see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry.Reloading, see *infra*, Unloading.**CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK, *cont'd.***Rest (see *infra*, Statutory penalty for keeping cattle confined), 5-437

Statement of condition of cattle, 5-460

Statutes:

Cars, 5-434

Dogs, 5-463

Duty to provide food, water, and rest, 5-438

Statutory penalty for keeping cattle confined:

Confinement for less time than specified in statute, 5-443

Food and rest in car, 5-443

In case of connecting lines, 5-443

Storm or accidental causes, 5-443

Under United States statute, 5-442

Stock pens, 5-430

Stock yards, see STOCK YARDS.

Unloading (see *infra*, Loading):

Duty to sidetrack for purpose of temporary unloading, 5-437

Facilities, 5-437, 440

Facilities for unloading and reloading must be furnished, 5-438

Injuries occurring while stock are being unloaded, 5-449

Limitation of liability, 5-453

Loading and unloading, 19-453

Must unload promptly, 5-462

Prompt delivery, 5-463

Unloading temporarily for rest, 5-437

Usages and customs:

Care of stock, 5-441

Delivery by carrier, 5-462

Value of animals, 5-472

Vice of animal, 5-443, 444, 445, 454

Water, 5-436, 438

Carrier's obligation to furnish proper facilities, 5-440

Contributory negligence, 5-439

Custom, 5-441

Duty assumed by shipper, 5-439

Express contract, 5-441

Shipper's duty, 5-439, 441

Throwing water over hogs liable to become overheated, 5-437

Want of consideration, 5-441

Whether shipper must apply for facilities, 5-440

Watering, 5-436

CARRIERS OF MAIL, see MAIL CLERKS; POSTAL LAWS.**CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, 5-480**

See COMMON CARRIERS; SHIPS AND SHIPPING; STREET RAILWAYS; TICKETS AND FARES.

Accidents (see *infra*, Evidence):Evidence of similar accidents, see *infra*, Evidence.

Action against carrier:

History of action, 5-482

Act of God, 5-531, 564, 567

Presumptions, 5-624

Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-662

Admissions, 5-641

Agency (see *infra*, Duty to stop at stations):

Agent of passenger, 5-486

Ejection of passenger where through negligence of agent passenger has invalid ticket, 5-602

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

Alighting, see *infra*, Contributory negligence;
 Safe means of ingress and egress.
 Presumptions, 5-624
 Reasonable time to alight, 5-497
Alighting from cars, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.
Alighting from moving train, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.
Amount of damages, see *infra*, Damages.
 Announcement of station (see *infra*, Duty to carry to point of destination), 5-565
 Contributory negligence in alighting from car, 5-662
 Injuries from alighting from car, 5-662
Appliances, 5-519
 Accident caused by extremes of weather, 5-531
 Act of God, 5-531
 Adoption of new appliances and precautions, 5-525
 Approaches, 5-533
 Boat and its appliances, 5-532
 Brakes, 5-524
 Bridges, 5-520
 Broken axle, 5-626
 Carriers by stagecoach, 5-532
 Carriers by water, 5-532
 Couplings, 5-524
 Culverts, 5-521
 Cuts, 5-521
 Defects in cars used but not owned by carrier, 5-530
 Defects in leased road, 5-530
 Degree of care required as to facilities for entering and leaving cars, 5-532
 Duty to fence track at common law, 5-522
 Duty to fence track by statute, 5-523
 Duty with respect to appliances, 5-519
 Embankments, 5-521
 Entering cars, 5-532
 Exceptional peril, 5-528
 Facilities for entering and leaving cars, 5-532
 Fastening of rails, 5-522
 Fences, 5-522
 Floods, 5-528, 531
 Headlights, 5-524
 Improvement, 5-525
 Improvement not in general use, 5-526
 Inevitable accident, 5-531
 Inspection, 5-527
 Landing, 5-533
 Latent defects, 5-528
 Leaving cars, 5-532
 Level crossings, 5-520
 Liability for negligence of persons engaged in manufacture or construction, 5-530
 Methods of testing machinery, 5-526
 New appliances, 5-525
 New inventions, 5-525
 Number of trains required, 5-525
 Obstructions, 5-522
 Presumption of negligence from defects in means of transportation, 5-626
 Prevention of obstructions, 5-522
 Rails, 5-521
 Removal of obstructions, 5-522
 Repair, 5-527
 Road, 5-529

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

Appliances, cont'd.
 Roadbed, 5-521
 Rolling stock, 5-523
 Running appliances, 5-520
Safe means of ingress and egress, see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress.
 Separate passenger trains, 5-525
 Sleeping cars, 5-530
 Switches, 5-522, 526
 Ties, 5-521
 Washout of culvert resulting from breaking of adjacent dam, 5-521
 Window guards, 5-524
Arrest, see *infra*, False imprisonment.
Assault and battery, see *infra*, Ejection of passengers; Protection of passengers.
 Damages, 5-702
 Duty of carrier to protect passengers, 2-992
 Ejection of trespassers, 2-984
 Exemplary damages, 2-994; 5-715
 Liability of corporation for assault by its servant, 2-990, 991
Axles, 5-523
 Broken axle, 5-626
Backing, see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress.
Baggage, see BAGGAGE.
Baggage car:
 Contributory negligence in riding on baggage car, 5-676
Beginning of the relation, 5-488
 Acceptance for carriage, 5-490
 Actual purchase of ticket not always necessary, 5-491
 Entry into carrier's vehicle, 5-491
 Accident policy, 5-492
 Being within waiting room, 5-491
 Boarding moving car, 5-492
 Boarding train which does not stop at passenger's station, 5-494
 Entry on invitation or by consent of carrier's employees, 5-493
 Good faith on part of person entering, 5-493
 In act of entering vehicle, 5-492
 Passing from office, 5-491
 Person on wrong train, 5-494
 Time and place of entry, 5-492
 Waiting at place other than waiting room, 5-491
General rule, 5-488
 Going upon carrier's premises, 5-489
 Implied from circumstances, 5-488
 Payment of fare, 5-494
 Evidence of the relation, 5-495
 Fraudulent evasion of payment of fare, 5-496
 Medium of payment, 5-495
 Necessity of payment or tender, 5-495
 Payment of fares not necessary, 5-494
 Prepayment, 5-495
 Refusal to pay, 5-496
 Refusal to pay extra charges, 5-496
 Tender of United States notes, 5-495
 Possession of ticket immaterial, 5-491
 Purchase of ticket, 5-490

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

- Beginning of the relation, *cont'd.*
 - Receiving passengers from connecting lines, 5-490
 - Riding on ticket purchased from scalpers, 5-490
 - Riding to station in company's stage, 5-491
 - Running to catch a train, 5-489
 - Stopping upon intending passenger's signals, 5-490
- Boarding*, see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress.
- Boarding cars*, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.
- Boarding moving car :
 - Relation of carrier and passenger, 5-492
- Brakes, 5-524
- Bridges, 5-520, 628
- Burden of proof (see *infra*, Presumptions) :
 - Contributory negligence, 5-631
 - General rule, 5-631
 - Illustrations, 5-631, 632
 - Inference of due care, 5-632
 - When burden upon carrier, 5-631
 - Where plaintiff's evidence raises presumption of negligence, 5-631
- Cable line, 5-481
- Care*, see *infra*, Degree of care to be exercised.
- Carriers of goods distinguished from carriers of passengers, 5-481
- Carrying passenger beyond destination*, see *infra*, Damages.
- Cars, 5-523, 530
 - Liability for defects in cars used but not owned by carrier, 5-530
- Cattle :
 - Collision with animal on track, 5-593, 626
- Children, 5-504
 - Degree of care to be exercised, 5-563
 - Ejection of passenger for refusal to pay fare of child, 5-595
- Civil rights, 5-539; 6-82
 - Equality, not community, of rights guaranteed, 6-82
 - May provide separate if equal accommodations for races, 6-82
 - Right of carrier to make reasonable rules, 6-83
 - State statutes, 6-86
- Classes of common carriers, 5-481
 - Cable line, 5-481
 - Dummy line, 5-481
 - Electric line, 5-481
 - Elevators, 5-482
 - Ferries, 5-481
 - Freight trains, 5-481
 - Hackmen, 5-481
 - Horsecar line, 5-481
 - Omnibus line, 5-481
 - Railways, 5-481
 - Sleeping car companies, 5-482
 - Stagecoach lines, 5-481
 - Steamboat companies, 5-481
- Collision, 5-590
 - Collisions with cattle, 5-593
 - Concurrent negligence of two carriers, 5-591
 - Crossing of two roads, 5-591
 - In general, 5-590

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

- Collision, *cont'd.*
 - Presumptions, 5-625
- Colored persons*, see *infra*, Civil rights.
- Commencement of relation*, see *infra*, Beginning of the relation.
- Commerce, 6-220
- Common carriers (see COMMON CARRIERS), 5-481; 6-238
 - Obligation to receive for carriage*, see *infra*, Obligation to receive for carriage.
- Commutation tickets*, see *infra*, Limited and unlimited tickets.
- Condition of track*, see *infra*, Evidence.
- Conductor's check*, see TICKETS AND FARES.
- Consequential damages*, see *infra*, Damages.
- Constitutional law*, see *infra*, Civil rights.
 - Statutes requiring passenger train to stop at county seat, 5-569
- Construction train, 5-510
- Contagious diseases, 5-538, 553, 558
- Contributory negligence, 5-645
 - Acts in avoidance of impending danger, 5-649
 - Acts in avoiding impending danger where no reasonable ground of apprehension exists, 5-650
 - Acts under direction of carrier, 5-648
- Alighting from cars, 5-582, 583, 646, 657
 - Absence of reasonable cause of apprehension, 5-674
 - Act obviously dangerous, 5-667
 - Adopting mode of egress in general use, 5-659
 - Advice of conductor obviously dangerous, 5-671
 - Age and vigor of the passenger, 5-666
 - Alighting at improper place, 5-661
 - Alighting by advice, permission, or command of conductor, 5-669
 - Alighting from side door of baggage car, 5-660
 - Alighting in dark, 5-663
 - Alighting in day time, 5-663
 - Alighting to avoid impending danger, 5-672
 - Announcement of station, 5-662
 - Avoiding consequences of collision, 5-673
 - Avoiding consequences of overturning, 5-673
 - Avoiding ejection, 5-673
 - Avoiding impending danger, 5-672
 - Choosing more dangerous alternative, 5-673
 - Direction of conductor, 5-662, 669
 - Distance of jump as circumstance showing negligence, 5-666
 - General rule, 5-657
 - Impending danger, 5-672
 - Invitation of conductor, 5-662, 669, 670
 - Leaving train by rear platform, 5-660
 - Negligence as matter of law, 5-667
 - Passenger who has partly descended steps, 5-669
 - Prima facie* negligence, 5-666
 - Question for jury, 5-664
 - Rapidly moving train, 5-582, 583, 646, 668

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Contributory negligence, *cont'd.*Alighting from cars, *cont'd.*

Reasonable cause of apprehension, 5-674

Slowly moving train, 5-664

Starting of train and alighting simultaneous, 5-669

What constitutes invitation of conductor, 5-670

Where train is in motion, 5-664

Where usual mode of egress defective, 5-660

Wrong side of track, 5-658

Avoiding impending danger, 5-649

Avoiding inconvenience, 5-650

Boarding cars, 5-653

Boarding slowly moving train by direction of conductor, 5-656

Boarding train after signal to start, 5-654

Custom of slackening speed at certain places, 5-656

Direction of conductor, 5-653

Effect of conductor's direction to board rapidly moving train, 5-657

Failure to regard obstructions near track, 5-656

In general, 5-653

Place of boarding train, 5-654

Rule of carrier prescribing place of boarding train, 5-654

Slowly moving train, 5-655

Train in motion, 5-655

Burden of proof, 5-630

General rule, 5-631

Illustrations, 5-631, 632

Inference of due care, 5-632

When burden upon carrier, 5-631

Where plaintiff's evidence raises presumption of negligence, 5-631

Conduct at or near stations, 5-685

Crossing intermediate tracks, 5-687

Crossing tracks, 5-686

Illustrations, 5-685, 686

Occupying platform while waiting for train, 5-686

Rule stated as to passenger's duty at or near station, 5-685

Standing between tracks in anticipation of train, 5-686

Contributing cause must be negligence in legal sense, 5-645

Degree of care required of passenger, 5-645

Direction of carrier, 5-648

Direction of carrier's agent as excusing act not obviously dangerous, 5-648

Direction of carrier's agent where act advised is obviously dangerous, 5-649

Disobeying carrier's rules, 5-647

Disobeying warning, 5-647

Effect of nonenforcement of regulation, 5-648

Failure to warn carrier of discovered danger, 5-649

Ignorance of carrier's rules, 5-648

Imputable negligence, 7-446

Inconvenience, 5-650

Part of person projecting from window, 5-646

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Contributory negligence, *cont'd.*

Passenger laboring under disability, 5-651

Assistant's negligence imputed to passenger, 5-652

Duty to have attendant, 5-651

Duty to inform carrier of disability, 5-651

General rule, 5-651

Intoxication of passenger, 5-652

Passing from one car to another, 5-682

Direction of carrier, 5-682

General rule, 5-682

Permission of carrier, 5-648

Permission of carrier's servant to disobey rule, 5-648

Presumption of knowledge of carrier's rules, 5-648

Presumption of negligence, 5-628

Projecting part of person from window, 5-683

Arm of passenger resting on sill of window without projecting beyond, 5-684

Falling of sash on arm resting on window sill, 5-684

General rule, 5-683

Illustrations, 5-684

Proximate cause, 5-646

Questions of law and fact:

Alighting from train when in motion, 5-664

Clear case of negligence, 5-653

Reasonableness of apprehension, 5-650

Various inferences may be drawn from passenger's conduct, 5-653

Where facts are disputed, 5-652

Whether contributory negligence a question of law or fact, 5-652

Reasonableness of apprehension question for jury, 5-650

Riding in dangerous position, 5-674

General rule, 5-674

Injury arising from danger not inherent to position, 5-675

Part of person projecting from window, 5-683

Passing from one car to another, 5-682

Riding on baggage car, 5-676

Riding on baggage car by invitation or permission of conductor, 5-677

Riding on engine, 5-676

Riding on platform of car, 5-678

Standing up in car, 5-681

Violation of rule of carrier in riding on baggage car, 5-677

Riding on platform of car, 5-646, 678

Failure of passenger to take a seat where part of crowd leaves crowded car, 5-680

Permission of conductor, 5-679

Prima facie negligence to stand on platform, 5-681

Requested to enter car, 5-679

Standing on platform in violation of rules, 5-678

Warning, 5-679

Where act is voluntary and unnecessary, 5-678

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

- Contributory negligence, *cont'd.*
 - Riding on platform of car, *cont'd.*
 - Where there are no vacant seats within car, 5-679
 - Where there are unoccupied seats within car, 5-679
 - Whether negligence *per se*, 5-681
- Rule stated, 5-645
- Standing up in car, 5-681
 - Failure to take seat before starting of train, 5-682
 - General rule, 5-681
 - Leaving seat upon approaching destination, 5-682
 - Standing near door, 5-681
 - Standing up in freight train, 5-681
- Stranger, 5-645
- Warning, 5-647
- What amounts to contributory negligence, 5-645
- Wilful misconduct of carrier, 5-645
- County seat, 5-569
- Coupling cars:
 - Presumption of negligence, 5-625
- Couplings, 5-524
- Crossing tracks, 5-686, 687
- Culverts, 5-521
- Cuts, 5-521
- Damages, 5-690
 - Ability to labor, 5-703
 - Aggravation of existing disease, 5-696
 - Aggravation of personal injury by act of passenger, 5-693
 - Amount of damages, 5-718
 - Business, 5-718
 - Certain circumstances affect the amount for personal injuries, 5-718
 - Deduction of insurance money, 5-719
 - Dependence of family, 5-719
 - Excessive damages, 5-720
 - Excessive damages for unlawful ejection, 5-721
 - General rule, 5-718
 - Illustrations of excessive damages, 5-720, 721
 - Income, 5-719
 - Life tables, 5-719
 - Number of family, 5-719
 - Pain and suffering, 5-718
 - Position in life, 5-718
 - Profession, 5-718
- Assault, 5-702
 - Carrying beyond destination, 5-690
- Compensatory damages, 5-690
- Consequences of a risk voluntarily assumed, 5-696
- Consequential damages, 5-690
- Contributory negligence of passenger, 5-693
- Direct damages, 5-690
- Disease previously existing, 5-694
- Earning capacity, 5-706
- Effect of passenger's negligence or imprudence, 5-693
- Ejection of passenger, 5-690, 693, 721, 723
 - Lawful ejection in improper manner, 5-701

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

- Damages, *cont'd.*
 - Ejection of passenger, *cont'd.*
 - Lawful ejection in improper manner, *cont'd.*
 - Indignity, 5-701
 - Unnecessary force, 5-701
- Ejection of passenger unlawfully, 5-700
 - Contemptuous manner, 5-700
 - Elements of damage, 5-700
 - General rule, 5-700
 - Humiliation, 5-700
 - Illegal exaction of fare, 5-701
 - Inconvenience, 5-701
 - Indignity, 5-700
 - Insulting conduct, 5-700
 - Mere negligence, 5-700
 - Mistake, 5-700
 - Personal injury, 5-701
- Elements of damages, 5-697
- Excessive, see *infra*, Excessive damages.
- Exemplary damages, see *infra*, Exemplary damages.
- Existing disease, 5-694
- Expense of cure, 5-703
- For failure to carry, 5-697
 - Disappointment, 5-698
 - General rule, 5-697
 - Inconvenience, 5-698
- Refusal to admit passenger to train, 5-698
- Sickness, 5-698
- For putting down passenger aside from destination, 5-698
- Carrying beyond station or destination, 5-699
- Elements of damages, 5-699
- General rule, 5-698
- Inconvenience, 5-699
- Injury, 5-699
- Mental anxiety, 5-699
- Sickness, 5-699
- Future damages, 5-705
 - Ability to earn money, 5-706
 - Diminished capacity to earn money, 5-706
 - Future disability or suffering must be reasonably certain to result, 5-705
 - Future physical suffering, 5-705
 - Inability to continue professional practice, 5-706
 - Loss of probable earnings, 5-705
 - Loss of time, 5-705
 - Mental suffering, 5-705
 - Permanency of injury a question for jury, 5-706
- Permanent injuries, 5-705
- General rule as to measure of damages, 5-690
- Injury from danger encountered in walking, 5-696
- Insurance money, 5-719
- Loss of time, 5-703
 - Actual deduction from salary not essential to recovery for loss of time, 5-703
- Mental suffering, 5-704, 705
- Mental suffering generally as an element, 5-706
- Better rule, 5-707
- Fright, 5-707

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Damages, *cont'd.*Mental suffering generally as an element, *cont'd.*

General rule, 5-706

Peril, 5-707

Obligation of passenger to use care, 5-693

Pecuniary loss, 5-703

Permanent injuries, 5-705, 722

Personal injuries, 5-702

Elements of damages, 5-702

Future damages, 5-705

General rule, 5-702

Mental suffering, 5-704

Pecuniary loss, 5-703

Physical suffering, 5-704

Physical suffering in future, 5-705

Proximate damages defined, 5-691

Remote damages not recoverable, 5-692

Resistance to ejection, 5-693

Sickness resulting from the necessity of walking to destination, 5-695

Suffering, 5-719

Declarations:

Appearance, 5-639

Declarations explanatory of accident, 5-641

Declarations of employees, 5-641

Declarations of passengers, 5-639

Declarations of third persons, 5-643

Dying declarations, 5-640

Proof of physical condition, 5-639

Defenses of carrier, 5-644

Contributory negligence, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.

General statement, 5-644

Traveling for illegal purpose, 5-688

Traveling on Sunday, 5-689

Definition (see *infra*, Who are passengers), 5-480Degree of care required (see *infra*, Appliances; Protection of passengers), 5-532

Carriers by stagecoach, 5-532

Carriers by water, 5-532

Facilities for entering and leaving cars, 5-532

Landings, 5-533

Degree of care to be exercised, 5-558

Act of God, 5-564

Care consistent with practical operation of road, 5-563

Care of prudent person as criterion, 5-562

Care proportionate to nature and risks of business, 5-559

Care required in case of women and children, 5-563

Care used by good railroad men, 5-563

Extraordinary care, 5-560

Feeble passengers, 5-563

Freight trains, 5-589

General statement of the rule, 5-558

Great prudence and caution, 5-562

Highest degree of care, 5-561

Highest degree of care of very cautious persons, 5-562

Human foresight, 5-560

Inevitable accident, 5-564

Insurer, 5-560

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Degree of care to be exercised, *cont'd.*

Intoxicated passengers, 5-564

Liability as insurer, 5-560

Modification, 5-560

More than ordinary care, 5-562

Ordinary care, 5-564

Prudent man, 5-562

Sick passengers, 5-563

Slight negligence, 5-562

Special rules, 5-560

Stagecoach, 5-560

Usual mode of managing railroads, 5-563

Utmost care, 5-560

Women and children, 5-563

Delay, see *infra*, Duty to carry promptly.

Derailments, 5-636

Bridge or trestle giving away, 5-628

Cause of derailment not proven, 5-627

Defective rail, 5-627

Defective switch, 5-627

Embankment, 5-627

Presumption of negligence, 5-627

Washout, 5-627

Destination, see *infra*, Duty to carry to point of destination.

Destination immaterial, 5-481

Direct damages, see *infra*, Damages.

Directions:

Duty of passenger to obey directions, 5-583

Duty to warn, instruct, or inform passengers, 5-581

Misdirection by employees, 5-582

Diseases, contagious, 5-538, 553, 558

Disorderly conduct, see *infra*, Ejection of passengers.

Distance to be traveled immaterial, 5-481

Drover's pass, 5-508

Limitation of liability, 5-621

Drunkenness:

Assault on intoxicated passenger, 5-549

Contributory negligence, 5-652

Degree of care to be exercised toward intoxicated passengers, 5-564

Duty to employ sober employees, 5-533

Ejection of intoxicated passenger, 5-599

Liability for acts of drunken passengers, 5-558

Liability of carrier for violence of drunken passengers, 5-554

Obligation to receive intoxicated persons for carriage, 5-538

Dummy line, 5-481

Duties and liabilities, 5-519

Appliances, see *infra*, Appliances.*Degree of care to be exercised*, see *infra*, Degree of care to be exercised.

Duty to announce stations, 5-565

Duty to carry promptly, see *infra*, Duty to carry promptly.*Duty to carry safely*, see *infra*, Duty to carry safely.*Duty to carry to point of destination*, see *infra*, Duty to carry to point of destination.*Duty to protect passengers*, see *infra*, Protection of passengers.*Duty to stop at stations*, see *infra*, Duty to stop at stations.

Duty to warn, instruct, and inform passengers, 5-581

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Duties and liabilities, *cont'd.*

- Duty with regard to passengers taken sick during transit, 5-594
- Employment of servants, see infra, Master and servant.*
- Obligation to receive for carriage, see infra, Obligation to receive for carriage.*
- Safe means of ingress and egress, see infra, Safe means of ingress and egress.*
- Duty to announce stations, 5-565
- Duty to carry promptly, 5-585
 - In general, 5-585
 - Obligation to conform to published timetables, 5-585
 - Recovery of expenses incurred in avoiding delay, 5-586
- Duty to carry safely, 5-586
 - Degree of care, 5-589
 - Duty in regard to passengers taken sick during transit, 5-594
 - Duty to furnish seat, 5-590
 - Free passengers, 5-589
 - Injuries caused by collision, see infra, Collision.*
 - Passage of train of another company over tracks of carrier, 5-588
 - Passengers on freight and other trains, 5-588, 589
 - Rate of speed, 5-593
 - Special instances, 5-587
 - Train out of time, 5-588
- Duty to carry to point of destination (*see infra, Damages*), 5-583
 - Arousing sleeping passengers, 5-585
 - Carrying passengers beyond destination, 5-584
 - Failure of agent to give proper information, 5-584
 - General rule, 5-583
 - Where train not accustomed to stop at place, 5-584
- Duty to protect passengers, see infra, Protection of passengers.*
- Duty to stop at stations, 5-566
 - Acceptance of fare to particular station, 5-569
 - Act of God, 5-567
 - Agreement by agent to stop at particular station, 5-570
 - Constitutionality of County Seat Act, 5-569
 - Contract upon ticket, 5-568
 - County seats, 5-569
 - Crossing of other roads, 5-570
 - Duty of carrier, 5-567
 - Duty of passenger to inform himself, 5-571
 - Flag stations, 5-568
 - General rule, 5-566
 - Mistake of passenger, 5-570
 - Places other than stations, 5-570
 - Representations of agents, 5-567
 - Selling ticket for certain train, 5-566
 - Slacking speed, 5-567
 - Speed, 5-567
 - Stopping according to regulations, 5-567
 - Taking up ticket, 5-569
 - Transfer to other road, 5-569

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Duty to stop at stations, *cont'd.*

- Unscheduled stations, 5-568
- Warning of departure of trains, 5-571
- Duty to warn, instruct, or inform passengers, 5-581
- Dying declarations, 5-640
- Egress, see infra, Safe means of ingress and egress.*
- Ejection of passengers, 5-594
 - Assault, 5-549
 - Continuous trip, 5-602
 - Custom in regard to freight train, 5-604
 - Damages, see infra, Damages.*
 - Degree of force to be employed, 5-607
 - Disorderly conduct, 5-598
 - Carrier's duty, 5-598
 - Drunk passenger in helpless condition, 5-599
 - General rule, 5-598
 - Intoxicated passenger, 5-599
 - Mental and physical condition and place of ejection a question of fact, 5-600
 - Right of ejection to be exercised reasonably, 5-599
 - Excessive force, 5-549
 - Exemplary damages, see infra, Exemplary damages.*
 - Failure or refusal to procure ticket or pay fare, 5-594
 - Amount greater than company authorized to charge, 5-595
 - Extra fare when paid on train, 5-595
 - Failure to furnish seat, 5-596
 - In general, 5-594
 - Nonpayment of fare of child, 5-595
 - Opportunity to purchase ticket, 5-595
 - Passenger entitled to reasonable time, 5-596
 - Payment of back fare, 5-598
 - Reasonable time a question of fact, 5-597
 - Retaining fare until after ejection, 5-598
 - Tender after train is stopped, 5-597
 - When duty to carry is reimposed by payment of fare, 5-598
 - When duty to carry not reimposed by tender, 5-597
- Freight train, 5-604
- Insult, 5-550
- Invalid ticket, 5-602
- Limitations in ticket, 5-602
- Manner of ejection, 5-606
- Negligence of carrier's agent, 5-602
- Negligence of carrier's agent in giving passenger invalid ticket, 5-603
- Persons riding on freight train, 5-604
- Place of ejection, 5-607
- Place of ejection of trespasser, 5-608
- Retaining fare after ejection, 5-601
- Rule requiring production of ticket on freight train, 5-606
- Statutes as to place of ejection, 5-607
- Stop-over by passenger, 5-602
- Taking up "returning" coupon by "going" conductor, 5-603
- Train in motion, 5-550

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Ejection of passengers, *cont'd.*

Violation of reasonable rules of carrier, 5-600

Conducting business in carrier's vehicle or depot, 5-600

Refusal to allow conductors to detach coupons, 5-601

Riding in cars reserved for women, 5-600

Riding in cars reserved for women upon failure to furnish seat in another car, 5-600

Where train does not stop at passenger's destination, 5-601

Electric line, 5-481

Elevated railroads:

Injuries to passengers, 10-942

Injury by fellow passenger, 10-943

Elevators (see **ELEVATORS**), 5-482

Embankments, 5-521, 627

Employees, see *infra*, Master and servant.

Employees of carrier as passengers, 5-487, 516

Examples, 5-516, 517

Going to and returning from work, 5-517

Off duty, 5-517

Performance of casual service, 5-518

When deemed passengers, 5-517

When not considered passengers, 5-516

Engine:

Riding on engine, 5-510, 676

Evidence, 5-632

Authority of employees, 5-632

Burden of proof, see *infra*, Burden of proof.

Competency of servants, 5-632

Condition of track, 5-633

Evidence as respects locality, 5-633

Evidence as respects time, 5-634

Evidence of defective condition of track, 5-633

Negligence in running train, 5-634

Conduct of parties, 5-638

Custom, 5-635

Customary conduct of parties, 5-638

Means of transportation, 5-633

Negligence, 5-632

Care in selection of servants, 5-632

Former acts of negligence, 5-632

Intemperate habits, 5-632

Official reports, 5-635

Rumor, 5-635

Similar accidents, 5-635

Admissibility to show independent acts of negligence, 5-635

Derailment, 5-636

Former experience of carrier, 5-636

For what purpose admissible, 5-636

Subsequent experiments, 5-636

To show carrier's knowledge of defects, 5-636

Subsequent repairs, 5-637

Conflict of authority, 5-637

General rule, 5-637

Illustrations, 5-637, 638

Ticket, see **TICKETS AND FARES**.**Excessive damages, 5-720**

Compensatory, 5-720

Ejection, 5-721

Exemplary, 5-721

Illustrations, 5-721, 722

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.***Excessive damages, *cont'd.***

Permanent injuries, 5-732

Exemplary damages, 5-708, 712, 714

Absence of slight care, 5-712

Act of servant, 5-714

Amount of exemplary damages, 5-721

Assault by employee, 5-715

Authorization, 5-716, 717

Carrier's act, 5-712

Corporations, 5-713

Distinction between act of carrier and that of its servant, 5-712

Ejection of passenger from moving train, 5-709

Enforcing illegal regulation, 5-714

Evidence of authorization, 5-716

Evidence of ratification, 5-716

Excessive damages, 5-721

Failure to keep track in repair, 5-714

General rule, 5-708

Gross negligence, 5-711

Illustrations, 5-709, 710

Indifference, 5-708

Insult accompanying acts, 5-709

Intention, 5-708

Malice, 5-708

Malice inferred from circumstances, 5-709

Mere negligence not sufficient, 5-712

Ratification, 5-716, 717

Right to give questioned, 5-708

Rule that servant's act must be authorized or ratified, 5-715

Servant's act, 5-716, 717

Servant's unauthorized act, 5-715

Unauthorized act of servant, 5-715

Unlawful ejection of passenger through mistake, 5-710

Wanton ejection of passenger, 5-709

Wantonly carrying beyond destination, 5-709

Wanton manner accompanying a lawful ejection, 5-710

Who deemed the corporation, 5-714

Wilfulness, 5-708

Experiments in evidence, 5-636**Expert and opinion evidence:**

Permanent injuries, 5-706

Explosions and explosives:

Explosion of boiler, 5-627

Explosions as evidence of negligence, 12-503

Express cars, 5-512**Express companies, 5-622****Express messengers, 5-512, 622****Extra fare when paid on train, 5-595***Extraordinary care*, see *infra*, Degree of care to be exercised.*Failure to carry*, see *infra*, Damages.**Falling from train:**

Presumptions, 5-624

False imprisonment, 5-550; 10-942; 12-748

Agent acting as detective, 5-552

Altercation between passenger and servant, 5-552

Evading payment of fares, 5-551

Liability of carrier, 5-550

Mistake as to identity, 5-552

Passing counterfeit money, 5-551

Probable cause, 5-553

Statutes, 5-552

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

Fares, see TICKETS AND FARES.

Fences, 5-522

Ferries (see FERRIES), 5-481

Flag stations, 5-568

Floods, 5-528, 531

Accidents caused by extraordinary floods, 13-721

Extraordinary floods, 13-721

Failure to discover washouts, 13-721

Liability for injuries to passengers, 13-720

Foreign transportation, 5-481

Forwarding, see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress.

Fraud, 5-496, 503

Nontransferable pass, 5-508

Payment of fare, 5-496

Free passengers, 5-507

Freight trains (see TICKETS AND FARES; see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress), 5-481, 513, 589

Assumption of additional risks, 5-589

Attempting to ride on certain tickets, 5-515

Authority of employees, 5-514, 515

Bribing brakeman, 5-516

Company receiving and undertaking to carry, 5-513

Consent of company's servants, 5-514

Crippled applicant for free transportation, 5-515

Degree of care to be exercised, 5-589

Duty of carrier to carry safely, 5-589

Effect of acceptance of fare, 5-514

Ejection of passenger, 5-604

Custom, 5-606

General rule, 5-604

Nonproduction of ticket, 5-606

Tickets, 5-606

Good faith of passenger, 5-513

Invitation of employee, 5-515

Invitation or permission of company, 5-514

Refusal to carry passengers, 5-540

Acceptance of fare by conductor or agent, 5-540

Custom, 5-540

Right of carrier to refuse, 5-540

Trains which habitually carry passengers, 5-514

When considered as passengers, 5-513

When not considered as passengers, 5-515

Furnishing seat, 5-590, 600

Future damages, see *infra*, Damages.

Goods carried on passenger trains, see BAGGAGE.

Gratuitous passengers, 5-507

Limitation of liability, 5-621

Gross negligence, see *infra*, Exemplary damages.

Hackmen, 5-481

Headlights, 5-524

Highest degree of care, see *infra*, Degree of care to be exercised.

Holding out to the public to be such, 5-481

Horse-car line, 5-481

Human foresight, see *infra*, Degree of care to be exercised.

Illegal contracts:

Traveling for illegal purposes, 5-688

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

Illegal purposes, 5-688

Improvements, 5-525

Imputable negligence, 5-652; 7-446

Indecent language, see *infra*, Protection of passengers.

Inevitable accident, 5-531, 564

Inevitable accident or casualty, see INEVITABLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY.

Ingress, see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress.

Insane passengers, 5-554

Inspection of appliances (see *infra*, Latent defects), 5-527

Inspection of roadbed, 5-528

Insult, see *infra*, Protection of passengers.

Insurers, 5-560

Interstate commerce (see INTERSTATE COMMERCE), 17-52, 63

Intoxication, see *infra*, Drunkenness.

Invention, 5-525

Invitation, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.

Invitation of employees, see *infra*, Master and servant.

Judicial notice:

Functions of officers, 5-630

"Ladies' car," 5-601

Landings, 5-533

Latent defects, 5-528

Defects discoverable by manufacturer, 5-530

Defects not discoverable by any degree of skill and care, 5-529

Defects not discoverable by the most careful inspection, 5-529

General rule, 5-528

Liability of carrier, 5-528

What latent defects will relieve from responsibility, 5-529

Leased road:

Liability for defects in leased road, 5-530

Leaving the train, see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress.

Liabilities, see *infra*, Duties and liabilities.

Licensee:

Passenger distinguished from licensee, 5-487

Life insurance:

Deduction of insurance money, 5-719

Lights:

Duties as to lights, 5-573

Limitation of liability (see SHIPS AND SHIPPING; TICKETS AND FARES), 5-608

By contract, 5-612

Assent implied, 5-613

Assent not implied, 5-613

Consideration, 5-614

Express contract required, 5-612

Oral or written contract, 5-613

Reasonableness of limitation a question of law, 5-614

Requisites of form, 5-613

Signature, 5-613

Validity of limitation, 5-614

By notice, 5-610

Assent not implied, 5-612

Baggage, 5-611

General rule, 5-610

Limiting amount of baggage, 5-612

Mere notice of limitation void, 5-610

Notices void by statute, 5-611

Common carriers, 5-609

Volume XXXI.

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Limitation of liability, *cont'd.*

- Drovers, 5-621
- Early rule, 5-608
- For negligence, 5-615
 - Construction of statutes under New York rule, 5-620
 - Degrees of negligence, 5-618
 - Distinction between degrees of negligence, 5-618
 - Distinction between negligence of carrier and that of its servants, 5-619
 - General rule, 5-615
 - New York rule, 5-619
 - Reason of the rule, 5-617
 - Rule in England, 5-620

General rule, 5-608, 609

Gratuitous passengers, 5-621

Interstate commerce, 17-97

Power to limit, 5-608

Present rule, 5-609

Towards particular class of passengers, 5-621

Limited and unlimited tickets (see TICKETS AND FARES), 5-504

Commutation tickets, 5-506

Conductor's check, 5-506

Expiration of time, 5-505

General rule, 5-504

Riding on wrong train, 5-506

Round-trip tickets, 5-506

Second-class tickets, 5-506

Sundays, 5-505

Locomotives, 5-523

Machinery, see *infra*, Appliances.

Mail cars, 5-511

Mail clerks, 5-511

Malice, see *infra*, Exemplary damages.

Mandamus, 19-876

Master and servant:

Competent servants, 5-533, 633

Competent servants: must be employed, 5-533

Degree of skill required, 5-535

Knowledge of incompetency, 5-536

Person acting as servant by request of carrier's employee, 5-535

Physicians and surgeons, 5-534

Servants of stagecoach lines, 5-534

Sober servants, 5-533

Duty with respect to employment of servants, 5-533

Employees of carrier as passengers, see *infra*, Employees of carrier as passengers.

Evidence of care in selection of servants, 5-632

Evidence of competency of servants, 5-633

Exemplary damages for act of servant, see *infra*, Exemplary damages.

Invitation or consent of carrier's employees, 5-493

Misdirection by employees, 5-582

Person riding free with consent of conductor or brakeman, 5-508

Presumption of negligence, 5-625

Protection of passengers, see *infra*, Protection of passengers.

Riding on engine with permission of engine driver or conductor, 5-511

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Master and servant, *cont'd.*Riding on freight trains, see *infra*, Freight trains.

Sufficient number of servants, 5-536

In general, 5-536

What is a sufficient number, 5-536

Masters of vessels, see MASTERS OF VESSELS.

Measure of damages, see *infra*, Damages.

Medium of payment, 5-495

Mental suffering (see *infra*, Damages):

Past and future, 5-703

Military law:

Duty to have and to furnish facilities for transportation, 5-169

Mortality tables, 5-719

Moving train (see *infra*, Boarding moving car; Contributory negligence; Safe means of ingress or egress):Alighting from moving train, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.

Invitation to passenger to alight from moving train, 5-582

Murder and manslaughter, 5-554

Negligence (see *infra*, Appliances; Contributory negligence; Duty to carry safely; Presumptions):

Burden of proof, see BURDEN OF PROOF.

Collision, see *infra*, Collision.Degree of care to be exercised, see *infra*, Degree of care to be exercised.

Evidence, 5-632

Care in selection of servants, 5-632

Former acts of negligence, 5-632

Intemperate habits, 5-632

Evidence of similar accident, see *infra*, Evidence.

Liability for negligence of persons engaged in manufacture or construction, 5-530

Protection of passengers, see *infra*, Protection of passengers.Servants, see *infra*, Master and servant.

Negligence of persons engaged in manufacture or construction, 5-530

Negroes, see *infra*, Civil rights.

New inventions and improvements, 5-525

Newspaper peddler, 5-503

Nontransferable ticket, 5-507

Notice (see *infra*, Limitation of liability):

Duty to warn, instruct, or inform passengers, 5-581

Misdirection by employees, 5-582

Notice of rules, 5-484

Obligation to receive for carriage, 5-536

Application by unusual number of passengers, 5-539

Attendant on feeble persons, 5-528

Baggage of passenger (see BAGGAGE), 5-537

Damages for failure to carry, see *infra*, Damages.

Degree of care, 5-538

Feeble persons, 5-538

Freight trains, 5-540

General duty to receive, 5-536

Infirm persons, 5-538

In general, 5-536

Intoxicated persons, 5-538

Legally implied duty, 5-537

Nonunion workmen, 5-539

Number, 5-539

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

- Obligation to receive for carriage, *cont'd.*
 - Persons infected with contagious diseases, 5-538
 - Persons soliciting business in conflict or competition with carrier, 5-539
 - Race discrimination, 5-539
 - Remedy of passenger for refusal of carriage, 5-540
 - Right of passengers to passage on board of steamboat not an unlimited right, 5-537
 - Special trains, 5-540
 - Statutory limitation upon number of passengers, 5-539
 - Steamboats, 5-537, 539
 - Time of refusal to transport, 5-539
 - What persons may be refused transportation, 5-537
 - Who may be refused carriage, 5-537
- Obstructing train, 3-915
- Obstructions, 5-522
 - Presumptions from obstructions in aisle, 5-624
- Omnibus line, 5-481
- Ordinary care, see *infra*, Degree of care to be exercised.
- Other corporations:
 - Injuries to passengers on trains of other corporations, 23-730
- Pain and suffering, see *infra*, Damages.
- Parol evidence, 5-639
- Passengers, see *infra*, Who are passengers.
- Passes (see TICKETS AND FARES), 5-508
 - Drover's pass, 5-508
 - Fraud, 5-508
 - General rule, 5-508
 - Limitation of liability, 5-621
 - Provision for only one person, 5-509
 - When carrier prohibited by law from issuing passes, 5-508
- Passing from one car to another, 5-682*
- Payment of fares, see TICKETS AND FARES; see *infra*, Beginning of the relation; Ejection of passengers.
- Pay train, 5-509
- Personal injuries, see *infra*, Damages; Ejection of passengers; Negligence.
- Physicians and surgeons:
 - Liability as to surgeons, 5-534
- Place of ejection, 5-607
- Platform (see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress):
 - Riding on platform of car, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.
- Porter of sleeping car, 5-487
- Presumptions (see *infra*, Burden of proof), 5-622
- Negligence, 5-622
 - Act of servant, 5-625
 - Alighting from car, 5-624
 - Bridge or trestle giving away, 5-628
 - Collision, 5-625
 - Collision between street cars, 5-626
 - Collision with animal on track, 5-626.
 - Contributory negligence, 5-628
 - Coupling cars, 5-625
 - Defective rails, 5-627
 - Defective switch, 5-627
 - Defects in means of transportation, 5-626

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

- Presumptions, *cont'd.*
- Negligence, *cont'd.*
 - Derailment, 5-627
 - Embankment, 5-627
 - Falling from train, 5-624
 - From injury, 5-623
 - In general, 5-622
 - Injuries at station, 5-628
 - Means of transportation, 5-626
 - Misplaced switch, 5-627
 - Nature of presumption, 5-629
 - Objects projecting from other trains, 5-628
 - Obstruction in aisle of car, 5-624
 - Overturning stagecoach or carriage, 5-625
 - Reasons for doctrine, 5-629
 - Rebutting presumptions, 5-629
 - Statement of rule, 5-625
 - Steamboats, 5-627
 - Sudden lurching, 5-625
 - Sudden starting, 5-625
 - Sudden stoppage, 5-625
 - Waiver of presumptions, 5-629
 - Washout, 5-627
 - Where cause of injury was known, 5-623
- Relation of passenger and carrier, 5-630
- Rules of carrier and functions of officers, 5-630
- Presumption that one is a passenger, 5-488
- Private car, 5-503
- Private international law, 22-1351, 1352
- Projections:
 - Object projecting from other train, 5-628
- Promptness, see *infra*, Duty to carry promptly.
- Protection of passengers, 5-541
 - From fellow passengers and third persons, 5-553
 - Accidental injuries, 5-556
 - Assaults, 5-555
 - Degree of care, 5-554
 - Drunken passenger, 5-554, 558
 - General doctrine, 5-553
 - Illustrations of accidental injuries, 5-557
 - Indecent language and conduct, 5-557
 - Injury to feelings, 5-557
 - Insane passenger, 5-554
 - Murder, 5-554
 - Rape, 5-556
 - Reasonable foresight, 5-554
 - Sick passengers, 5-558
 - Violence resulting in death, 5-554
- From its servants, 5-541
 - Abuse, 5-550
 - Altercation provoked by passenger, 5-548
 - Arrest, 5-550
 - Arrest for evading payment of fares, 5-551
 - Assaults, 5-545
 - Assaults committed by brakemen, 5-546
 - Called from train and beaten, 5-547
 - Carrier liable for torts of servants within scope of his employment, 5-541
 - Contagious disease, 5-553

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Protection of passengers, *cont'd.*From its servants, *cont'd.*

- Doctrine of agency applied, 5-541
- English doctrine, 5-544
- Expulsion, 5-549
- Expulsion from train in motion, 5-550
- False arrest, 5-550
- False imprisonment, 5-550
- Female passenger, 5-550
- Forbidden acts, 5-542
- General doctrine, 5-541
- Ground of doctrine, 5-543
- Illustrations of assaults, 5-546
- Insult, 5-550
- Intoxicated passenger, 5-549
- Justification, 5-547
- New York doctrine, 5-544
- Personal difficulty, 5-548
- Self-defense, 5-547
- Servant insulted by passenger, 5-548
- Special liability of carrier, 5-542
- Violation of carrier's rules, 5-549
- Violent removal from train, 5-550

Passenger must be protected, 5-541

Proximate cause:

Contributory negligence of passenger, 5-640

Proximate damages, 5-691

Prudent man, see *infra*, Degree of care to be exercised.

Quarantine, 23-539

Questions of law and fact:

Contributory negligence:

- Alighting from train when in motion, 5-664
- Clear case of negligence, 5-653
- Reasonableness of apprehension, 5-650, 674
- Where facts are disputed, 5-652
- Where various inferences may be drawn from passenger's conduct, 5-653
- Where contributory negligence a question of law or fact, 5-652

Mental and physical condition and place of ejection, 5-600

Permanency of injury, 5-706

Place of ejection, 5-607

Reasonableness of limitation upon liability, 5-614

Reasonableness of rules and regulations, 5-483

Reasonable time, 5-596, 597

Railroad commissioners, see RAILROAD COMMISSIONERS.Railroads (see *infra*, Appliances; see RAILROADS), 5-481

Rails, 5-521, 627

Rape, 5-556

Rate of speed, 5-593

Reasonableness, see *infra*, Rules and regulations.Reasonable time (see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress):

Opportunity to pay fare, 5-597

Opportunity to purchase ticket, 5-595

Receiving for carriage, see *infra*, Obligation to receive for carriage.Refusal to carry, see *infra*, Damages.**CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.***Regulations, see *infra*, Rules and regulations.Relationship of carrier and passenger, see *infra*, Who are passengers.

Remote damages, 5-692

Repair of appliances, 5-527

Repairs:

Subsequent repairs, see *infra*, Evidence.Representations of agent, see *infra*, Duty to stop at stations.*Res gesta*, 5-639

Admissions, 5-640

Appearance, 5-639

Assault by employee, 5-644

By whom made, 5-643

Conduct of third persons, 5-643

Declaration in the statement of fact, 5-643

Declaration made after transaction a completed fact, 5-641

Declarations as to circumstances of accident, 5-644

Declarations explanatory of accident, 5-641

Declarations of employees, 5-641

Declarations of passengers, 5-639

Declarations of third persons, 5-643

Dying declarations, 5-640

Exclamations by bystanders, 5-644

Feigned complaints, 5-640

General rule, 5-639

Injuries to other passengers, 5-644

Proof of physical condition, 5-639

Reports to superior officers, 5-643

Silence, 5-640

Statement of fact, 5-643

Statement to attending physician, 5-640

Time of declarations, 5-639, 641

Riding in dangerous position, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.

Road, 5-520

Roadbed, 5-521

Rolling stock, 5-523

Duty in regard to, 5-523

Illustrations, 5-523

Round-trip tickets, 5-506

Rules and regulations (see TICKETS AND FARES), 5-482

Assault on passenger for violation of carrier's rules, 5-549

Baggage car, 5-677

Contributory negligence:

Acts in disobedience of carrier's rules, 5-647

Effect of nonenforcement of regulation, 5-648

Effect of permission of carrier's servants, 5-648

Ignorance of rule, 5-648

Duty of passenger to inform himself, 5-484

Duty of passenger to obey, 5-485

Ejection of passengers, see *infra*, Ejection of passengers.

Enforcement of regulations, 5-485

Modification of rules, 5-485

Notice of rules, 5-484

Obedience to rules, 5-485

Place of boarding car, 5-654

Platform, 5-678

Power to make rules, 5-482

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*Rules and regulations, *cont'd.*

- Presumption of knowledge of rules, 5-484
- Presumption of negligence, 5-631
- Reasonableness a mixed question of law and fact, 5-483
- Rules as to mode of performance of duty as carrier, 5-482
- Rules for regulation of business, 5-482
- Rules must be reasonable, 5-482
- Standing on platform, 5-678
- Violation of rules, 5-503
- Waiver of rules, 5-485
- What constitutes notice, 5-484

Safe, 24-1013

Safe means of ingress and egress, 5-572

- Assistance of passengers, 5-579
- Burden of proof, 5-579
- Delay of passenger, 5-579
- Duration of stoppage, 5-577
- Duty to see that passengers have alighted, 5-580
- Duty to stop alongside platform, 5-574
- Entrance of vehicle by person not a passenger, 5-581
- Failure of passenger to demand that car be backed, 5-576
- Forwarding or backing trains, 5-575
- Freight trains not stopping at platform, 5-575
- In general, 5-572
- Lights, 5-573
- Reasonable time for ingress and egress, 5-576
- Starting train after expiration of reasonable time, 5-578
- Starting train while passenger is boarding or alighting, 5-578
- Street cars, 5-577
- Sudden jerks, jolts, and jars, 5-573
- Waiver of right to be carried back, 5-576

Scalpers, see TICKETS AND FARES.

Seat, furnishing, 5-590, 600

Second-class tickets, 5-506

Self-defense, 5-547

Servants, see *infra*, Master and servant.

Ships, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Similar accidents, see *infra*, Evidence.

Slaves, 5-503

Sleeping car, 5-530

Sleeping car companies (see SLEEPING CAR COMPANIES), 5-482

Sleeping passengers, 5-585

Slight negligence, see *infra*, Degree of care to be exercised.

Special trains, 5-540

Speed, see *infra*, Duty to carry safely.

Speed, rate of, 5-593

Stagecoach:

Degree of care required, 5-532

Degree of care to be exercised, 5-560

Presumption of negligence from overturning of stagecoach or carriage, 5-625

Stagecoach lines, 5-481

Servants, 5-534

Standing up in car, 5-681

Starting train, see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress.**CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.***Station agent (see *infra*, Duty to stop at stations):

Ejection of passenger where through negligence of agent passenger has invalid ticket, 5-602

Stations (see STATIONS (RAILROAD)); see *infra*, Beginning of the relation):

Contributory negligence by conduct at or near stations, 5-685

Crossing intermediate tracks, 5-687

Crossing tracks, 5-686

Illustrations, 5-685, 686

Occupying platform while waiting for train, 5-686

Rule stated as to passenger's duty at or near station, 5-685

Standing between tracks in anticipation of train, 5-686

Damages for carrying beyond station, see *infra*, Damages.

Duty to announce stations, 5-565

Duty to carry to point of destination, see *infra*, Duty to carry to point of destination.Duty to stop at stations, see *infra*, Duty to stop at stations.

Effect of stoppage after announcement of station, 5-565

Injuries at station, 5-628

Steamboat companies, 5-481

Steamers, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Stop-over, 5-502, 602

Stoppage, see *infra*, Safe means of ingress and egress.Stopping at stations, see *infra*, Duty to stop at stations.

Stopping over while traveling on connecting lines, 5-502

Street railways (see STREET RAILWAYS), 27-7

Subsequent repairs, see *infra*, Evidence.

Sudden lurching:

Presumption of negligence, 5-625

Sudden stopping:

Presumption of negligence, 5-625

Sundays and holidays, see SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.

Switches, 5-522, 627

Tender:

Ejection after tender of fare, 5-507, 598

Tender of payment, 5-495

Termination of relation, 5-497

After leaving vehicle, 5-499

General rule, 5-497

In the act of leaving vehicle, 5-498

Misconduct of passenger, 5-497

Reasonable time in which to alight, 5-497

Refusal to pay fare, 5-497

Refusal to produce ticket, 5-497

Where passenger has conducted himself properly, 5-497

Termination of relation after leaving vehicle at point of destination, 5-499

General rule, 5-499

Leaving and returning to vehicle, 5-499

Street cars, 5-499

Termination of relation after leaving vehicle at point other than destination, 5-500

Eating station, 5-501

General rule, 5-500

Intermediate station, 5-500

No intention to return, 5-501

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

- Termination of relation after leaving vehicle at point other than destination, *cont'd.*
 - Refreshment station, 5-501
 - Stop-over, 5-501
 - Train stopped by wreck, 5-502
 - Transfer station, 5-502
- Tickets and fares (see TICKETS AND FARES):
 - Beginning of the relation, see *infra*, Beginning of the relation.
 - Ejection of passengers, see *infra*, Ejection of passengers.
- Ties, 5-521
- Time-tables, 5-585
- Torts, see *infra*, Protection of passengers.
- Track:
 - Evidence of condition of track, see *infra*, Evidence.
 - Alighting from train, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.
 - Boarding train, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.
- Tramps, 5-503
- Trespass:
 - Passenger distinguished from trespasser, 5-487
 - Trespasser, 5-503
 - Trespasser stealing a ride, 5-503
- Trestle, see *infra*, Bridges.
- Ultra vires, 5-481
- Usages and customs, 5-635
- Utmost care (see *infra*, Degree of care to be exercised), 29-560
- Vessels, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
- Warning (see *infra*, Duty to carry to point of destination):
 - Announcement of station, 5-565
 - Duty to warn, instruct, or inform passengers, 5-581
 - Failure to warn carrier of discovered danger, 5-649
 - Passenger acting in disobedience of warning, 5-647
 - Warning of departure of train, 5-571
 - Warning passengers, 5-581
- Washout, 5-627
- Wheels, 5-523
- Who are passengers, 5-486
 - Agent of passenger, 5-486
 - Apparent exceptions to the general rule, 5-486
 - Boarding moving car, 5-492
 - Child on train with mother, 5-504
 - Construction train, 5-509, 510
 - Definition of passenger, 5-486
 - Distinguished from employees, 5-487
 - Distinguished from licenses, 5-487
 - Distinguished from other persons, 5-486
 - Distinguished from servant of one shipping lumber, 5-487
 - Distinguished from trespassers, 5-487
 - Employees of carrier as passengers, see *infra*, Employees of carrier as passengers.
 - Express cars, 5-512
 - Express messengers, 5-512
 - Fraud, 5-496, 503
 - In general, 5-486, 502
 - Invitation or consent of carrier's employees, 5-493
 - Limited and unlimited tickets, 5-504
 - Commutation tickets, 5-506

CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS, *cont'd.*

- Who are passengers, *cont'd.*
 - Limited and unlimited tickets, *cont'd.*
 - Conductor's check, 5-506
 - Expiration of time, 5-505
 - General rule, 5-504
 - Riding on wrong train, 5-506
 - Round-trip tickets, 5-506
 - Second-class tickets, 5-506
 - Sundays, 5-505
 - Mail clerks, 5-511
 - Newspaper peddler, 5-503
 - Nontransferable ticket, 5-507
 - Obligation to receive for carriage, see *infra*, Obligation to receive for carriage.
 - Operation of rules, 5-503
 - Particular applications, 5-502
 - Pay train, 5-509
 - Persons attending passengers arriving or departing, 5-518
 - Carrier's relation to such persons, 5-519
 - Entering train for purpose of assisting passenger, 5-518
 - General rule, 5-518
 - Illustrations, 5-519
 - Infirm passengers requiring assistance, 5-519
 - Persons fraudulently inducing employee to disregard his duty, 5-508
 - Persons riding free with consent of company, 5-508
 - Persons riding free with consent of conductor or brakeman, 5-508
 - Persons riding gratuitously, 5-507
 - Free passengers, 5-507
 - In general, 5-507
 - Riding on passes, see *infra*, Passes.
 - Persons riding in vehicles not ordinarily used for carrying passengers, 5-509
 - Persons riding on certain tickets, 5-504
 - Porter of sleeping car, 5-487
 - Presumption of relation of passenger and carrier, 5-630
 - Presumption that one is a passenger, 5-488
 - Private car, 5-503
 - Riding in mail cars, 5-511
 - Riding on engine, 5-510
 - Riding on engine with permission of engine driver, 5-511
 - Riding on freight trains, see *infra*, Freight trains.
 - Riding on hand cars, 5-511
 - Servant of sleeping car companies, 5-504
 - Slaves, 5-503
 - Trespasser, 5-503
 - When relation begins, see *infra*, Beginning of the relation.
 - When relation terminates, see *infra*, Termination of relation.
 - Wilfulness, see *infra*, Exemplary damages.
 - Window guards, 5-524
 - Women:
 - Cars reserved for women, 5-600
 - Degree of care to be exercised, 5-563
 - Wrong train, 5-506
- CARRY, 5-723.**
- Forward, 13-1164
 - Live and carry on business, 19-427
 - Usury, 5-727

CARRYING ARMS. 5-723**CARRYING AWAY.** 5-724

See LARCENY.

CARRYING CONCEALED WEAPONS,
see CARRYING WEAPONS.**CARRYING ON BUSINESS.** 5-724

See OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

Occasional transactions, 5-725

Separate property of married women, 5-727

CARRYING STOCK. 5-728**CARRYING WEAPONS.** 5-729

About the person, 1-196; 5-731

Where the weapon is not concealed on the person, 5-733

Apprehension, 2-487

Arms of war, 5-738

Arrest:

Arrest without warrant, 2-875

Pistol found upon search after arrest, 5-734

Bearing arms, 3-903

Bodily harm, see *infra*, Persons threatened with bodily harm.

Brass knuckles, 4-880; 5-737

Burden of proof:

Exemption from statute, 5-745

"Carry," 5-724

Carrying, see *infra*, What amounts to a carrying.

Common law, 5-729

Concealment, see *infra*, What amounts to a concealment.

Condition of weapon, 5-737

Constitutional law, 5-730

Arms of war, 5-738

Forfeiture of weapon, 5-730

Merely police regulations, 5-731

Ordinances, 5-730

Provisions in the Constitution of the United States, 5-730

Statutes against carrying concealed weapons constitutional, 5-730

Dangerous weapons, 5-736, 737

Deadly weapons, 5-736

Deputies, 5-738

Disturbing meetings, 9-671

Elections, 10-854

Exemption from statute, 5-738, 745

Burden of proving exemption, 5-745

Officers of the law, 5-738

Persons on their own premises, 5-742

Persons threatened with bodily harm, 5-740

Travelers and persons on journey, 5-743

Highways:

Public road running through one's own premises, 5-743

Intent of the act, 5-734

Carrying as merchandise, 5-735

Carrying between residence and place of business, 5-736

In general, 5-734

Innocent motive no defense, 5-735

Intent to go armed, 5-735

Journey, see *infra*, Travelers and persons on journey.

Locomotion not necessary, 5-731

Ordinances, 5-730

Own premises, 5-742

Leased premises, 5-743

CARRYING WEAPONS, cont'd.Own premises, *cont'd.*

Person's right to carry weapons on his own premises, 5-742

Public road running through premises, 5-743

Person (see *infra*, About the person):

Where the weapon is not concealed on the person, 5-733

Persons threatened with bodily harm, 5-740

Character of threatening party, 5-742

Exception in favor of one who is threatened or who apprehends attack, 5-740

Illustrations, 5-740, 741, 742

Threatened danger must be real, not imaginary, 5-741

Time of threat, 5-741

Pistols, 5-737

Pistol separated into its parts, 5-737

Pistol, unloaded, 5-737

Place, see *infra*, Own premises.

Police power, 5-731

Premises, see *infra*, Own premises.*Privilege of carrying*, see *infra*, Exemption from statute.

Public officers, 5-738

Appointment, 5-738

Deputies, 5-738

Exempted from the operation of the statute, 5-738

Exemption applies only while in active discharge of duty, 5-739

Policemen, 5-740

United States mail carrier, 5-740

Self-defense, see *infra*, Persons threatened with bodily harm.

Statute, 5-729

Statutes enumerating weapons, 5-737

Threats and threatening letters, see *infra*, Persons threatened with bodily harm.

Travelers and persons on journey, 5-743; 28-454

General rule as to liability, 5-743

Illustrations, 5-744

Mail carrier, 5-744

The distance traveled, 5-744

Travelers stopping on journey, 5-745

What is traveling or going on a journey within the statute, 5-743

When privilege begins and ends, 5-744

Unloaded pistol, 5-737

Vehicle, 5-732

Wagon, 5-732

Weapons included in statute, 5-736

Arms of war, 5-738

Brass knuckles, 5-737

Condition of weapon, 5-737

Dangerous weapons, 5-736, 737

Deadly weapons, 5-736

Pistols, 5-737

Pistol separated into its parts, 5-737

Pistol, unloaded, 5-737

Statutes enumerating weapons, 5-737

Unloaded pistol, 5-737

What amounts to a carrying, 5-731

About the person, 5-731

Act continuous, 5-731

Carrying in wagon or vehicle, 5-732

Locomotion not necessary, 5-731

Possession of concealed weapon a carrying, 5-731

Weapon must be carried as arms, 5-731

Volume XXXI.

CARRYING WEAPONS, *cont'd.*

- What amounts to a carrying, *cont'd.*
 - What amounts to a carrying about the person, 5-731
- What amounts to a concealment, 5-732
 - Concealment material, 5-732
 - Illustrations, 5-733
 - Length of concealment, 5-733
 - Must be open to ordinary observation, 5-732
 - Need not be on the person, 5-733
 - Pistol found upon search after arrest, 5-734
 - Possession *prima facie* evidence of concealment, 5-733
 - Proof of defendant carrying pistol openly at other times, 5-734
 - Seeing impression of pistol under coat, 5-734
 - Sufficiency of proof, 5-733
 - What amounts to concealment, 5-732
 - Where the weapon is not concealed on the person, 5-733

CARS (see CARRIERS OF GOODS; CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK; CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; COUPLING CARS; RAILROADS; STREET RAILWAYS.

Connecting carriers, see CONNECTING CARRIERS.

CAR-SWITCHING COMPANY:

Common carriers, 6-257

CART, 5-746

- Exemptions from execution, 12-128
- Exemptions from taxation, 5-746
- Wagon, 29-1087

CARTAGE:

Carriers of goods, 5-218

CARTELS:

- International law, 16-1159
- War, 16-1159

CARTERS:

Common carriers, 6-251

CAR TRUST ASSOCIATIONS, 5-747

- Car trust leases, 5-747
- Definition, 5-747
- Leases, 5-747
- Nature, 5-747
- Receivers, 5-748

CARTWAYS, 5-746**CAS, 5-748****CA. SA., 5-134****CASE, 5-748**

See ACTION; AGREED CASE; CAUSE; SUIT; TRESPASS ON THE CASE:

Action:

Case equivalent to action, 5-752

Affidavits of merits, 5-749

All cases, 2-141

Box, 5-756

Case made on appeal, 5-751

Case or canister, 5-756

Cause:

Case synonymous with cause, 5-751

Civil case, 6-96

Contempt of court, 5-753

Criminal and civil proceedings, 5-750

Disqualification of judge, 5-749

Election contest, 5-753

Facts of the case, 5-749

In case of, 5-756

In case of or in event of decease, 16-126

Law of the case (see STARE DECISIS), 18-572

CASE, *cont'd.*

Proceedings held to be or not to be within the term "case," 5-753

Settled case, 5-751

Special case, 5-751; 25-1162

Suit, 27-367

Case synonymous with suit, 5-752

Trespass on the case, see TRESPASS ON THE CASE.

United States Constitution conferring jurisdiction upon the United States courts in cases in law and equity, 5-754

Admiralty jurisdiction, 5-756

Case originally brought in state court, 5-755

Cases and controversies, 5-754

Naval forces, 5-755

Question not raised, 5-755

United States courts, 5-754

CASE MADE, 5-750**CASE MADE ON APPEAL, 5-751****CASE SUBMITTED, 5-750****CASH, 5-757; 30-712**

See CREDIT.

Bank notes, 5-758

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 5-759

Checks, 5-757

Existing debt, 5-759

Factors and commission merchants, 5-757

Full cash value, 14-561

Out and out, 5-760

Postal laws:

Sale of postage stamps, 5-760

Terms cash, 5-760

Treasury notes, 5-758

Usages and customs, 5-757

CASHIER, 5-761

See BANKS AND BANKING; NATIONAL BANKS.

Savings banks, see SAVINGS BANKS.

CASH VALUE, 5-759**CAST, 5-761****CAST AWAY, 5-761****CASTING VOTE, 5-762****CASUAL, 5-762****CASUALTY, 5-762; 18-311**

See INEVITABLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY.

Fire insurance, 5-762

Inevitable accident, 16-242

Inevitable casualty, 18-254

Leases, 5-763

Unavoidable accident, 16-242; 29-92

Unavoidable casualties, 18-311

CASUALTY INSURANCE:

Accident insurance distinguished from, 1-285

CASUS, 5-763**CATALOGUE, 5-763****CATCHING BARGAIN, 5-764; 14-20**

Acquiescence, see infra, Confirmation and acquiescence.

Assent of ancestor, see infra, Knowledge and assent of ancestor.

Auction sale, 5-766, 768, 770

Burden of proof, 5-769

Age of vendor, 5-770

In general, 5-769

Price fixed by expert; 5-770

Sale at auction, 5-770

Confirmation and acquiescence, 5-769

Acquiescence, 5-769

General rule, 5-769

CATCHING BARGAIN, cont'd.

- Confirmation and acquiescence, *cont'd.*
 - Limitation of rule, 5-769
 - Presumption, 5-769
- Consideration (see *infra*, Inadequacy of consideration):
 - Return of consideration, 5-770
- Consideration fixed by third party, 5-768
 - Auction sale, 5-768
 - In general, 5-768
 - Many offers to sell, 5-768

Costs, 5-770

Definition, 5-764

Equitable doctrine, 5-765

- Burden of proof*, see *infra*, Burden of proof.

- Confirmation and acquiescence*, see *infra*, Confirmation and acquiescence.

- Consideration fixed by third party*, see *infra*, Consideration fixed by third party.

- Grounds of doctrine, 5-765

- Inadequacy of consideration*, see *infra*, Inadequacy of consideration.

- Knowledge and assent of ancestor*, see *infra*, Knowledge and assent of ancestor.

- Terms imposed when transaction avoided*, see *infra*, Terms imposed when transaction avoided.

Expectant heirs, 5-764

- Definition, 5-764

- Illustrations, 5-765

Form of transaction, 5-765

Inadequacy of consideration, 5-765

- Evidence of actuaries from tables, 5-767
- Illustrations of inadequacy of the consideration, 5-766

- Mere inadequacy not insufficient, 5-765

- Rule in England, 5-765

- Rule in United States, 5-766

- Sale by auction, 5-766

- Subpurchaser, 5-766

- Value of reversionary interest, 5-767

Knowledge and assent of ancestor, 5-767

- Family arrangement, 5-767

- In England, 5-767

- Intention should be manifest, 5-768

- In United States, 5-767

Mortality tables, 5-767

Post obit, 22-1082

Ratification, see *infra*, Confirmation and acquiescence.

Return of consideration, 5-770

Specific performance, 26-69

Statutory enactment in England, 5-770

Terms imposed when transaction avoided, 5-770

Third party, see *infra*, Consideration fixed by third party.**CATCHINGS, 5-770****CATHOLIC, 5-771****CATTLE, 5-771**

- See ANIMALS; BRANDS AND MARKS; FENCES; INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS.

- Asses, 5-771

- Bulls, 5-772

- Carriers of live stock, see CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK.

- Confined to cattle of bovine species, 5-771

- Cruelty to animals, see CRUELTY TO ANIMALS.

CATTLE, cont'd.

Dishorning cattle, 8-449

- Expert and opinion evidence, 12-460
- Value, 12-476

- Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

- Goats, 5-772

- Hogs, 5-771

- Horses, 5-771

- Indictment, 5-772

- Merchandise, 20-582

- Mules, 5-771

- Neat cattle, 5-771

- Oxen, 5-772

- Sheep, 5-772

CATTLE GUARDS, 5-772

- See CROSSINGS; FENCES.

- Expert and opinion evidence, 12-468

- Injuries to animals by railroads, 16-485, 486

- Municipal corporations, 12-1083

- Stations (railroad), 26-512

CAUCUS, 5-772

- See ELECTIONS.

CAUSA, 5-772**CAUSA CAUSANS, 5-772****CAUSA MORTIS, see GIFTS.****CAUSA SINE QUA NON, 5-772****CAUSA TURPIS, 5-772****CAUSE, 5-772; 23-442**

- See ACTION; CASE; SUIT.

- Adequate cause, 1-632

- Attempt to commit crime, 5-774

- Case:

- Case synonymous with cause, 5-751

- Condition:

- Cause distinguished from condition, 5-774; 21-494

- Consideration:

- Cause distinguished from consideration, 5-776

- Contempt, 5-773

- Contested question, 5-772

- Criminal law, 5-773

- Due cause, 10-283

- Efficient cause, 10-460

- Ejusdem generis*, 5-774

- Good cause, 14-1074

- Habeas corpus, 15-157

- Indictment, 5-773

- Justifiable cause, 18-54

- Other cause, 5-774

- Pending cause, 5-773

- Quo warranto, 5-773

- Removal of causes, 5-773

- Removal of officers, 5-774

- Same cause, 5-775

- Sufficient cause, 27-365

- Suit, 27-367

- Unavoidable cause, 29-92

CAUSE OF ACTION, 5-776

- See SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTER-CLAIM.

- Implies a person in existence qualified to enforce it, 5-776

- Subject of action distinguished from cause of action, 5-777

- Whole cause of action, 5-776

CAUSE OF COMPLAINT, 5-774**CAUSEWAY, 5-777**

- See CROSSINGS.

CAUTIOUS, 5-777

- Prudent distinguished from, 5-777

Volume XXXI.

CAVEAT, 5-778

See STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Patents, see PATENTS.

Supersedes, 5-778

Suspension of proceedings, 5-778

CAVEAT EMPTOR, 5-778See IMPLIED WARRANTY; JUDICIAL SALES;
VENDOR AND PURCHASER.*Bona fide purchasers*, see SALES.

Consideration, 6-782

Covenants, 18-667

Partition, 21-1209

Railroad securities, 23-830

Receivers, 23-1082

Sheriffs' sales, 25-822, 843

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages,
28-821

Vendor and purchaser, 29-624

CAVEAT PROCEEDINGS, see STATE AND
PUBLIC LANDS.**CAVEAT VENDITOR, 5-778****CAYENNE PEPPER, 5-779****C. B. & Q. R. R. CO.:**

Abbreviation, 1-98

CEASE, 5-779*Cease to be operated*, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Corporate powers shall cease, 9-555

CEDE, 5-779**CEDO, 5-780****CEDULE, 5-780****CELEBRATE, 5-780****CELLAR, 5-780**

Mechanics' liens, 20-308

CEMENT, 5-780**CEMETERIES, 5-781**

Abandonment of cemetery lands, 5-796

Conditions subsequent, 5-797

Identity lost, 5-796

Right of reverter, 5-797

Right of reverter where conveyance ab-
solute, 5-797

What constitutes, 5-796

Alienation of property, 7-749

Burial, see DEAD BODY.

Burial ground, 5-782

Charities and trusts for charitable uses, 5-790

Cemetery association, 5-934

Perpetual trusts for the care of tombs,
monuments, and graveyards, 5-933

Trusts to keep a churchyard, 5-934

Condemnation proceedings, see *infra*, Eminent domain.

Criminal law, 5-795

Damages:

Trespass, 5-794

Dedication of lands for cemeteries, 5-784;
9-28

Acts constituting a dedication, 5-785

Dedication presumed by user, 5-785

General rule, 5-784

No particular form of dedication neces-
sary, 5-785

Particular grantee, 5-784

Purchasing lands subject to use as a
cemetery, 5-785

What constitutes, 5-784

Definition, 5-781

Disinterment, 5-793

Authority of state, 5-793

Delegation of power, 5-794

Drains and sewers:

Assessments, 10-254

CEMETERIES, cont'd.

Eminent domain, 5-792; 10-1085

Cemetery purposes, 5-782

Condemnation of cemetery lands, 5-783

Enlarging public cemetery, 5-783

Essentials to the exercise of the right of
eminent domain, 5-782General authority sufficient in case of
private cemeteries, 5-783

Immunity granted by special act, 5-784

Public use, 5-782

Special authority necessary in case of
public cemetery, 5-783

Statutory prohibition, 5-784

Executors and administrators:

Cost of burial lot, 11-1265

Exemplary damages, 5-794

Exemptions from taxation 12-343, 370

Exemption dependent upon use, 12-344

General rule, 12-343

Land held for future use, 12-345

Places of burial, 12-343

Graveyard, 5-782

Injunctions:

Removal of monument, 5-795

Trespass, 5-794

Liens, 5-795

Lot-holder's interest, 5-785

Association the general owner, 5-786

Charter duty as to repairs, 5-787

Churchyard cemeteries, 5-787

Church may restrict interment to
those in its communion, 5-788Church sole judge as to right of in-
terment, 5-789

Easement, 5-787

"Heirs and assigns forever," 5-788

In general, 5-787

License, 5-788

Restriction upon privilege, 5-788

Rights when churchyard vacated,
5-788

Subject to change of location, 5-788

Easement to bury, 5-787

Evidence showing right of sepulture,
5-786Independent incorporated association,
5-785

In public cemeteries, 5-789

License will not support ejectment,
5-786

Repairs, 5-787

Right of way, 5-789

Right to erect monuments and the like,
5-790Surplus revenues from sale of lots,
5-787

Trusts to maintain monuments, 5-790

Mandamus:

Compelling issuance of burial permit,
19-869

Mechanics' liens, 20-289

Monuments, 5-790

Injury to or removal of monument,
5-795

Mortgages, 5-795

Municipal regulations, 5-792

Nuisances, 5-791

Disinterment, 5-793

Held subject to that contingency, 5-791

In general, 5-791

May be declared a nuisance, 5-791

Volume XXXI.

CEMETERIES, *cont'd.*Nuisances, *cont'd.*

- Municipal regulations, 5-792
- Removal, 5-793
- State regulations, 5-792
- When equity will grant relief, 5-791

Place of burial, 5-782

Police power, 22-923

Removal, see *infra*, Disinterment.

Reverter, 5-797

Sepulture, rights of, 5-785

Association the general owner, 5-786

Charter duty as to repairs, 5-787

Churchyard cemeteries, 5-787

Church may restrict interment to those in its communion, 5-788

Church sole judge as to right of interment, 5-789

Easement, 5-787

"Heirs and assigns forever," 5-788

In general, 5-787

License, 5-788

Restriction upon privilege, 5-788

Rights when churchyard vacated, 5-788

Subject to change of location, 5-788

Easement to bury, 5-787

Evidence showing right of sepulture, 5-786

Independent incorporated association, 5-785

In public cemeteries, 5-789

License will not support ejectment, 5-786

Repairs, 5-787

Right of way, 5-789

Right to erect monuments and the like, 5-790

Surplus revenues from sale of lots, 5-787

Trusts to maintain monuments, 5-790

Special or local assessments, 25-1186

State regulations, 5-792

Trespass, 5-794

Criminal offenses, 5-795

Exemplary damages, 5-794

In general, 5-794

Injunction to restrain, 5-794

Injunction to restrain removal of monument, 5-795

Injury to feelings, 5-794

Injury to or removal of monuments, 5-795

Title of monument in heir, 5-795

Waters and watercourses, see WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.

CENSORIOUSNESS, 5-798**CENSUS, 5-798**

See ELECTIONS.

Dominion of Canada, 10-84

Judicial notice, 17-898

CENTRE OF THE ROAD:

Law of the road, 18-580

CERTAIN, 5-798**CERTAINTY, 5-798**

Moral certainty, 20-871

Pleading, 5-799

CERTIFICATE, 5-800

See DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.

Limited partnership, see LIMITED PARTNERSHIP.

Writing, 5-800

CERTIFICATE OF APPRAISEMENT, 5-800**CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT, 5-801**

See BANK NOTES; BILLS OF CREDIT; CHECKS.

Accommodation paper, 5-810

Bank notes, 3-773

Banks, see *infra*, Liability of the issuing bank; Power of banks to issue; Rights of the issuing bank.Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see *infra*, Considered as and distinguished from a promissory note; Negotiability.

Bona fide holders, 5-807

Certificate payable at time certain, 5-807

Certificate payable on demand, 5-807

Must acquire title before certificate is overdue, 5-807

Considered as and distinguished from a promissory note, 5-803

Considered as promissory note, 5-803

Construed to be promissory note, 5-803

Distinguishing characteristic, 5-804

Limitation of actions, 5-804

Necessity of demand, 5-804

Currency, 8-499

Definition, 5-801

Demand, 3-839; 5-806

Demand, necessity of, 5-804

Deposit slip, 5-802

Execution, 5-802

Forgery, 5-810

Form, 5-802

Deposit slip, 5-802

In general, 5-802

Interest after maturity, 5-802

Fraud:

Certificate fraudulently issued, 5-810

Indemnity:

Right to require indemnity when certificate is lost, 5-808

Interest, 5-802

After maturity, 5-802

Liability of the issuing bank, 5-808

Accommodation certificate, 5-810

Certificate fraudulently issued, 5-810

Certificate issued without deposit, 5-809

Certificate payable to alternate payees, 5-809

Forged indorsement, 5-810

Production of certificate *prima facie* proof, 5-809

Upon the certificate, 5-809

Upon the deposit, 5-810

Limitation of actions, 5-804

Lost papers and instruments:

Right to require indemnity when certificate is lost, 5-808

Money, 20-839

Nature of the instrument, 5-803

Negotiability, 5-805

Bona fide holders, 5-807

Certificates not payable on time, 5-806

Certificates payable on time, 5-806

Demand, 5-806

Effect of provision for return of certificate, 5-805

In general, 5-805

Liability of indorsers of nonnegotiable certificates, 5-806

Parol evidence to explain indorsement, 5-806

Pennsylvania doctrine, 5-805

Presentment, 5-806

Rights and liabilities of indorsers, 5-806

CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT, *cont'd.*

- Origin, 5-801
- Parol evidence, 5-806
- Payment (see *infra*, Surrender), 22-569
- Payment of debts in certificates of deposit, 5-811
- Power of banks to issue, 5-807
 - Certificates payable on time, 5-808
 - In general, 5-807
 - Statutory regulations, 5-808
- Presentment:
 - Certificate payable at time certain, 5-806
 - Certificate payable on demand, 5-806
- Promissory notes*, see *infra*, Considered as and distinguished from a promissory note.
- Purpose, 5-802
- Rights of the issuing bank, 5-808
 - Interpleader, 5-808
 - To require indemnity when certificate is lost, 5-808
 - To require surrender of certificate upon payment, 5-808
- Surrender:
 - Right to require surrender of certificate upon payment, 5-808

CERTIFICATES OF STOCK, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

CERTIFIED CHECKS, see CHECKS.

CERTIFY, 5-812

CERTIORARI, 5-812

- County commissioners, 7-1009
- Disfranchisement, 9-501
- Executions, 11-717
- Governor, 14-1106
- Highways, see HIGHWAYS.
- Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.
- Justices of the peace, 18-39
- Mandamus, 19-750, 858
- Ordinances:
 - Validity of ordinance, 21-979
- Prohibition, 23-210
- Special or local assessments, 25-1244
- United States courts, see UNITED STATES COURTS.

CESSIONS, 5-812

- International law, see INTERNATIONAL LAW.

CESTUI QUE TRUST, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

CHAIN, 5-812

CHAIN OF CIRCUMSTANCES, 5-812

- See CIRCUMSTANTIAL EVIDENCE.

CHAIR, 5-813

CHAIRMAN, 5-813

CHALLENGE, 5-813

- See DUELLING; JURY AND JURY TRIAL.
- Bearer of a challenge, 3-903

CHAMBERS, 5-814

- Judge, see JUDGE.

CHAMPAGNE, 5-814

CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE, 5-815

- See ASSIGNMENTS; BARRATRY.
- Action for damages, 5-821
- Adverse possession, see *infra*, Buying and selling pretended titles.
- Affinity, 5-820
- As a crime, see *infra*, Crime.
- As affecting contracts, see *infra*, Contracts.
- Assignments, 2-1015

CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE, *cont'd.*

- Attorney and client, 5-824
 - Agreement after judgment for fee, 5-829
 - Agreement to pay costs, 3-407
 - Attorney as surety for client, 3-291
 - Attorney paying costs, 5-829
 - Contingent fees, see *infra*, Contingent fees.
 - Contracts to indemnify client against loss in suit, 3-344
 - Between attorney and client, see *infra*, Attorney and client.
- Bracery, 4-872
- Buying and selling pretended titles, 5-834
 - Connecticut, 5-840
 - Construction of Tennessee statute, 5-836
 - Construction of the champerty statutes, 5-838
- Effect of the conveyance, 5-844
 - Ejectment, 5-845
 - Estoppel, 5-845
 - In general, 5-844
 - Rights under conveyance, 5-845
 - Second conveyance, 5-844
 - Virginia, 5-845
- Generally, 5-834
- Kentucky, 5-840
- Mortgages, 5-840
- Nature of possession, 5-840
- New York statute, 5-839
- Possession, 5-838
- Possession must be actual, 5-839
- Possession under executory contract, 5-840
- Statute of Henry VIII., 5-834
- Statute of Henry VIII. abolished by statute, 5-837
- Statute of Henry VIII. affirmed the common law, 5-835
- Statute of Henry VIII. enforced as part of the common law, 5-837
- Statute of Henry VIII. recognized as obsolete, 5-838
- Statute of Henry VIII. re-enacted in the United States, 5-835
- Tax sales, 5-840
- Tennessee, 5-840
- Title, 5-838
- Validity of title, 5-839
- What conveyances included, 5-841
 - Bona fide contracts, 5-841
 - Codefendants, 5-841
 - Conveyance by state, 5-841
 - Conveyance of an incorporeal hereditament, 5-841
 - Conveyance of a trust estate, 5-842
 - Deed made by the heir at law while third person is in possession, 5-843
 - Deeds of confirmation, 5-841
 - Estates for years, 5-843
 - Execution sales, 5-842
 - Judicial decree, 5-842
 - Lands passing by devise, 5-841
 - Mortgage, 5-843
 - Purchase of lands in litigation, 5-843
 - Purchase of lands pending suit, 5-843
 - Release of right of entry to adverse possessor, 5-842

CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE,
cont'd.

- Buying and selling pretended titles, *cont'd.*
 - What conveyances included, *cont'd.*
 - Sale by purchaser at execution sale, 5-842
 - Voluntary conveyances, 5-844
 - When inapplicable, 5-841
 - Where New York statute does not apply, 5-836
 - Where statute of Henry VIII. recognized, 5-835
- Buying claims for suit, 5-829
 - Ante litem motam*, 5-830
 - Attorney as creditor, 5-831
 - General rule, 5-829
 - Illustrations, 5-831, 832
 - Indemnity against costs, 5-830
 - Justice's court, 5-831
 - Object of statute, 5-831
 - Prior voidable agreement, 5-830
 - Purchase of stock, 5-831
 - Suits in equity, 5-831
- Charity, 5-821
- Civil injury, 5-821
- Common interest, 5-820
- Contingent fees, 3-440; 5-824
 - Agreement must be made in good faith, 5-827
 - Agreement to pay costs, 5-826
 - Attorney compelled to refund, 5-829
 - Construction of the contract, 5-827
 - Illustrations of champertous agreements, 5-825
 - In general, 5-824
 - In the United States, 5-825
 - Prosecuting claims against government, 5-828
 - Recovery on *quantum meruit* when contract champertous, 5-828
 - Rule subject to modification, 5-826
 - When contract for contingent fee enforced, 5-828
- Contracts:
 - Between attorney and client*, see *infra*, Attorney and client.
 - Buying claims for suit, 5-829
 - Champertous agreement to prosecute as defense, 5-830
 - Champerty a good defense, 5-822
 - Construction of contracts by federal courts, 5-824
 - Executory or executed, 5-822
 - Presumed to exist, 5-824
 - States in which champerty is recognized as affecting contracts, 5-822, 823
 - States in which defense is not recognized, 5-824
 - States in which existence is uncertain, 5-824
 - Strangers, 5-822
 - United States courts, 5-824
- Corporations, 7-855
- Costs:
 - Agreement to pay costs, 5-826
 - Attorney paying costs, 5-829
 - Allowed to retain costs, 5-829
 - General rule, 5-829
 - Indemnity, 5-829
 - Contract by which attorney is to pay costs, 3-344
- Crime, 5-818

CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE,
cont'd.

- Crime, *cont'd.*
 - Acts of charity, 5-821
 - Common interest, 5-820
 - Crime in some jurisdictions, 5-819
 - Equitable interest, 5-820
 - Generally discarded, 5-819
 - Gist of the offense, 5-819
 - In general, 5-818
 - Interest in suit, 5-820
 - Kindred or affinity, 5-820
 - Landlord and tenant, 5-820
 - Master and servant, 5-821
 - Poor person, 5-821
 - Punishable by fine and imprisonment, 5-819
 - Vendor with warranty, 5-821
 - When excusable, 5-820
- Defenses, 5-822
 - Champertous agreement to prosecute as a defense, 5-830
 - Availability after judgment, 5-833
 - Can only be set up when champertous agreement itself is sought to be enforced, 5-834
 - Courts holding that champertous contract is no ground for an abatement, nor is it a defense, 5-833
 - Courts of equity, 5-833
 - In general, 5-830
 - Where available after judgment, 5-833
 - No title passes on the buying of suit, 5-832
- Definitions, 5-815
 - Action pending not necessary, 5-817
 - Agreement to produce evidence, 5-817
 - Champerty, 5-816
 - Definition compared, 5-817
 - Maintenance, 5-815
 - Terms distinguished, 5-818
- Disbarment, 3-305
- Embracery*, see EMBRACERY.
- Equitable interest, 5-820
- Government, prosecuting claims against, 5-828
- Interest in suit, 5-820
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 17-682
- Kindred, 5-820
- Landlord and tenant, 5-820
- Leases, 18-608
- Lis pendens*, 21-604, 605
- Master and servant, 5-821
- Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 21-604, 605
- Origin, 5-818
- Poor person, 5-821
- Pretended titles*, see *infra*, Buying and selling pretended titles.
- Quantum meruit*:
 - Recovery on *quantum meruit* when contract champertous, 5-828
- Relationship, 5-820
- Title, see *infra*, Buying and selling pretended titles.
- Vendor and purchaser, 5-821
- CHANCE**, 5-845
 - See GAMING.
- CHANCELLOR**, 5-847
 - See EQUITY.

CHANCE-MEDLEY, 5-846**CHANCERY, 5-847**

See EQUITY.

Courts, 8-38

CHANGE, 5-847

Actual change of possession, 1-601

Larceny, see LARCENY.**CHANGE OF GRADE, 5-848****CHANGE OF INTEREST, see FIRE INSURANCE.****CHANGE OF NAME, 5-848****CHANGE OF POSSESSION:***Fraudulent sales and conveyances*, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.**CHANGE OF RESIDENCE:**

Exemptions from execution, 12-85

CHANGE OF TITLE, see FIRE INSURANCE.**CHANGE OF VENUE, 5-848**

Bail and recognizance in criminal cases, 3-723

Liability of bail, 3-714

Consent:

Jurisdiction, 17-1063

Costs:

Costs accruing from change of venue, 7-956

Counties, 7-964

Costs accruing from change of venue, 7-956

Ex post facto laws, 12-534

Jurisdiction:

Consent, 17-1063

Lost papers and records, 19-560

Mandamus, 19-834

Prohibition, 23-230

Prosecuting and district attorneys, 23-275

CHANNEL, 5-848

Main channel, 19-609

CHAPEL, see RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.**CHAPTER HEADINGS, see STATUTES.****CHARACTER (see LIBEL AND SLANDER):**

Admissions, 1-670

Bad character, 3-526

General character, 14-948

Master and servant, see MASTER AND SERVANT.

Moral character, 20-871

Personal property, 22-749

Presumptions (see PRESUMPTIONS), 22-1284

Reputation distinguished from, 5-852

Reputation used synonymously, 5-852

CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE), 5-849, 850

See HEARSAY EVIDENCE.

Abduction, 1-181

Acquittal:

Good character alone will not acquit, 5-870

Admissibility:

If none offered by accused prosecutor can offer none, 11-519

In general, 5-852

Adultery (as a crime), 1-753

Arson, 5-862

Assault and battery, see ASSAULT AND BATTERY.*Bastardy*, see BASTARDY.*Breach of promise of marriage*, see BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE.*Certificate*, see *infra*, Written declarations.

Character of the defendant, 5-866

Capital cases, 5-866

3: C. of L.—19

CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE), cont'd.Character of the defendant, *cont'd.*

Comments by prosecution, 5-871

Defendant in criminal prosecutions, 5-866

Defendant may always put his character in issue, 5-866

Degree of guilt, 5-870

Doubtful cases, 5-868

Effect of failure to offer such evidence, 5-870

Good character alone cannot acquit, 5-870

Grade of crime, 5-870

In civil actions, 5-866

Reasonable doubt raised by evidence of character, 5-867

Rebutting presumption from stolen goods, 5-869

Right to put in issue, 5-866

Weight and effect, 5-867

Weight of evidence, 5-870

Weight of evidence a question for jury, 5-868

Chastity:

Applies only to female witnesses, 5-859

Presumption as to chastity in seduction, 5-853

Unchastity of witness cannot be shown as to credibility, 5-859

Witnesses, 5-859

Civil actions, 5-861

Action for penalty, 5-863

Actions charging fraud or moral delinquency, 5-863

Amount of damages not dependent upon character, 5-861

Arson, 5-862

Divorce, 5-862

Embezzlement, 5-863

Evidence of character generally inadmissible in civil actions, 5-861

Fire insurance policy, 5-862

Fraud in selling lottery tickets, 5-864

Reputation of a fellow employee, 5-862

Servant of defendant, 5-862

When character is put in issue, see *infra*,
When character is put in issue.

Wills, 5-864

Credibility of witnesses, see WITNESSES.

Criminal conversation, 5-865; 8-270, 271

Negligence of plaintiff in respect to wife's conduct, 8-264, 270

Plaintiff's infidelity may be shown in mitigation of damages, 8-270

Unfaithfulness of plaintiff not a defense, 8-264

Want of chastity of wife, 8-264, 271

Criminal law (see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER):

Character of accused is presumed good, 5-855

Character of defendant, see *infra*, Character of defendant.

Character of other persons, 5-871

Character of deceased in homicide, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.*Inmates and frequenters of houses of ill-fame*, see DISORDERLY HOUSES.

Offenses against females, 5-871

Prosecutor in assault and battery, see ASSAULT AND BATTERY.*Prosecutrix in rape*, see RAPE.

Volume XXXI.

CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE), *cont'd.*Criminal law, *cont'd.*Character of other persons, *cont'd.**Prosecutrix in seduction*, see SEDUCTION.

Defendant only can put his character in issue, 5-854

Keeper of house of ill-fame, 5-855

Mere conflict of evidence is not an attack, 5-854

Period to which evidence should relate, 5-860

Witnesses, 5-854

Damages, 8-645

Defendant, see *infra*, Character of the defendant.

Definition, 5-851

Disorderly houses, see DISORDERLY HOUSES.

Divorce, 5-862

Adultery:

Acts of adultery before and after act alleged, 9-754

Acts showing adulterous disposition, 9-754

Character of defendant, 9-753

Character of paramour, 9-755

Character of *particeps criminis*, 9-755

Circumstantial evidence, 9-753

Direct evidence, 9-754

Unchastity before marriage, 9-754

Cruelty, 9-810

Documentary evidence:

Character of person making entry, 9-935

Embezzlement, 5-863; 10-1030

Entire evidence may be considered, 5-879

Evidence, see *infra*, Proof of.*False imprisonment*, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.

Fellow servants, 12-1025

General reputation for drunkenness, 12-1026

Financial standing of parties, 11-519

Fire insurance, 5-862

Fornication, 13-1125, 1126, 1127

Fraud, 5-863; 14-196

Gaming houses, 14-725

Good character, 14-1075

Homicide, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.*Houses of ill-fame*, see DISORDERLY HOUSES.*How proved*, see *infra*, Proof of.*Impeachment of witnesses*, see WITNESSES.

Incest, 16-140

Knowledge of the witness, see WITNESSES.*Larceny*, see LARCENY.

Lewd and lascivious cohabitation and conduct, 18-845

Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.*Malicious prosecution*, see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION.*Murder and manslaughter*, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

Negligence, 21-523

Number of witnesses:

Court may limit number of witnesses to character, 8-469

Penalty, 5-863

Period to which evidence should relate, 5-860

Breach of promise of marriage, 5-860

Criminal prosecution, 5-860

Libel and slander, 5-860

CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE), *cont'd.*Period to which evidence should relate, *con.*

Malicious prosecution, 5-860

Seduction, 5-860

Physicians and surgeons, 22-809

Presumptions, 5-852; 22-1239, 1284

Character of deceased in homicide, 5-853

Character of defendant in criminal prosecution, 5-854

Character of prosecutrix in rape or seduction, 5-853

Character of witness, 5-853

Good character presumed in civil actions, 5-852

Mere conflict of evidence is not an attack, 5-854

Presumption as to chastity in seduction, 5-853

Proof of, 5-875

Deceased in homicide, 5-878

Entire evidence may be considered, 5-879

Illustrations, 5-876

Indecent assault, 5-878

In general, 5-875

Knowledge of the witness, see WITNESSES.

Larceny, 5-876

Libel and slander, 5-878

Malicious prosecution, 5-878

Murder and manslaughter, 5-877

Prosecutrix in rape, 5-878

Rape, 5-878

Reasons for the rule, 5-879

Rumor inadmissible, 5-879

Seduction, 5-877

Witnesses, 5-877

Written declarations inadmissible, 5-879

Public officers, 23-450

"Putting character in issue," 5-865

Character of deceased in homicide, 5-873

Weight of evidence, 5-868

Rape, see RAPE.

Reasonable doubt:

Reasonable doubt raised by evidence of character, 5-867

Receiving stolen goods, 24-51, 54

Rebutting presumption from possession of stolen goods, 5-869

Reputation distinguished from character, 24-600

Rumor, 5-879, 882

Rumor inadmissible, 5-879

Scope of title, 5-851

Seduction, see SEDUCTION.

Sodomy, 25-1148

Testamentary capacity, 28-109

Trait involved, 5-855

Arson, 5-856

As to witnesses, see WITNESSES.

Homicide, 5-857

In general, 5-855

Larceny and burglary, 5-856

Libel and slander, 5-857

Malicious prosecution, 5-857

Peace and quiet, 5-856

Perjury, 5-857

Rape, 5-857

• Restriction as to trait involved, 5-856

Seduction, 5-857

When peace and quiet involved, 5-856

Volume XXXI.

CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE). *cont'd.*

- When character is put in issue, 5-864
- Breach of promise of marriage, 5-865
- Criminal conversation, 5-865
- Defendant's character is not in issue, 5-866
- In general, 5-864
- Libel and slander, 5-865
- Malicious prosecution, 5-866
- Putting character in issue, 5-865
- Seduction, 5-865
- Wills, 5-864
- Witnesses*, see **WITNESSES**.
- Written declarations:
 - Certificate of character, 5-879
 - Certificate of discharge from army, 5-879
 - Inadmissible, 5-879

CHARCOAL, 5-885**CHARGE**, 5-885; 12-985See **INSTRUCTIONS**.

- Charge to the jury, 5-890
- Confession of judgment, 5-887
- Custody, 5-889
- Distinctive signification of the term, 5-885
- Expenses, 5-886
- Formal charge before magistrate, 5-890
- Garnishment, 5-886
- In charge, 16-127
- Judgment, 5-887
- Lawful charges, 5-887; 18-573
- Lien distinguished from, 5-888
- Person in charge, 5-888
- Poor and poor laws, 5-888
- Port charges, 22-1028
- Price, 5-889
- Revenue laws, 5-886
- Special or local assessments, 5-887
- Statute of frauds, 5-890
- Usury, 5-886
- Written charges, 5-890

CHARGEABLE, 5-891**CHARGE AND ACCUSE**, 1-481**CHARGE OF COURT TO GRAND****JURY**, see **GRAND JURIES**.**CHARGES**, see **INTERSTATE COMMERCE**;
TICKETS AND FARES.**CHARGES D'AFFAIRES**, 5-892**CHARIOT**, 5-892**CHARITABLE**, see **HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS**.**CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES**, 5-893; 16-335See **HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS**; **HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION**; **MUNICIPAL AID**.**Agents**:

- Liability for negligence of agent, 5-923
- Amotion, 2-311
- Apprentices, 5-930
- Associations*, see *infra*, **Societies and clubs**.
- Attorney-general, 3-482
- Beneficiaries (see *infra*, **Uncertainty of beneficiaries**), 5-916
- Beneficiaries need not be named, 5-917
- Corporation not *in esse*, 5-918
- Corporations as beneficiaries, 5-918
- Dedication of property, 5-917
- Entire failure of beneficiaries, 5-916
- Existence, 5-917
- Imperfect description, 5-918
- Parol evidence to ascertain intent, 5-918
- Particularity of description, 5-917

CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES, *cont'd.***Beneficiaries**, *cont'd.*

- Prior gift, 5-917
- Restraints upon beneficiaries and donors, 5-919
- Statutes restraining devises to charity, 5-919
- Sufficient if language indicates beneficiary with certainty, 5-917
- Uncertainty, 5-916
- Unincorporated associations, 5-918
- "Benevolent," 5-913; 12-343
- Benevolent distinguished from beneficial and charitable associations, 3-1043
- Bridges, 5-933
- Cemeteries, 5-790
- Cemetery association, 5-934
- Perpetual trust for the care of private tombs, monuments, or graveyards, 5-933
- Trusts to keep a churchyard, 5-934
- Certainty, 5-915
- Beneficiaries, 5-916
- Property of trust, 5-915
- Certainty as to object, 22-1169
- Chancery*, see *infra*, **Origin of jurisdiction of equity over charitable trusts**.
- Charitable purposes*, see *infra*, **Purposes held charitable**; **Purposes held not charitable**.
- Charitable trusts as distinguished from other trusts, 5-902
- Charitable trusts with reference to the rule against perpetuities*, see *infra*, **Perpetuities and trusts for accumulation**.
- Generally, 5-902
- Uncertainty of beneficiaries*, see *infra*, **Uncertainty of beneficiaries**.
- Churches, erection and maintenance of, 5-926
- Clergy, support of, 5-927
- Conditions, 5-913
- Conflict of laws (see *infra*, **Private international law**), 5-924
- Consideration:
 - Necessity of consideration, 6-675
- Construction:
 - Liberal construction in favor of charitable trust, 5-897
- Conversion and reconversion, 7-478
- Corporations:
 - Corporations as beneficiaries, 5-918
 - Corporations as trustees, 5-922
 - Liability of corporations for public charity, for torts, 7-839
 - Power of corporation to act as trustee, 7-732
 - Restrictions imposed by the charter of a corporation, 5-920
- Cruelty to animals:
 - Prevention of cruelty to animals, 5-933
- Cy-pres doctrine, 5-936; 8-534
- Cy-pres application of illegal charities, 5-936
- Generally, 5-936
- In England and Canada:
 - Bequest to particular object not in existence at testator's death, 5-940
 - Canada, 5-941
 - Charities for illegal objects, 5-936
 - Discretion of court, 5-937

Volume XXXI.

CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES, *cont'd.*Cy-pres doctrine, *cont'd.*In England and Canada, *cont'd.*

Disposal by crown, 5-936

Future power of appointment not exercised, 5-938

General charitable intention effectuated, 5-940

General charitable objects, 5-938

General charities without trustees, 5-936

Gift to trustees with future power of appointment, 5-938

Particular bequests impossible of fulfilment, 5-940

Particular object failing, 5-940

Personal fund attached to devise void under statute of mortmain, 5-938

Surplus and accumulated funds, 5-941

Trustees must be interposed, 5-937

When bequest to particular charities fails, 5-939

When court will administer fund cy-pres in the exercise of its equitable jurisdiction, 5-937

Where a fund is settled upon several distinct objects, 5-939

In the United States, 5-942

Cy-pres doctrine adopted so far as prerogative, 5-942

Doctrine "as it exists in England," rejected, 5-942

Doctrine rejected *in toto*, 5-942

Legislation recognizing cy-pres doctrine, 5-943

States adopting doctrine, 5-942

States partially adopting doctrine, 5-942

Dedication, 5-917; 9-23, 27

Churches, 9-27

Religious bodies, 9-27

Schools, 9-28

Definitions, 5-894

Charity generally, 5-894

Charity in the legal sense of the term, 5-894

Education, 5-929

Apprentices, 5-930

Charities for education, 5-929

Children of particular locality, 5-929

Diffusion of knowledge and education, 5-930

Educational purposes connected with churches, 5-930

Education of theological students, 5-927

Fund for giving prizes, 5-930

Miscellaneous educational purposes, 5-930

Private institutions, 5-930

Professorships, 5-930

Public libraries, 5-930

Public or free schools, 5-929

Scholarships, 5-930

Support and promotion of education, 5-929

Eleemosynary, 10-895

Endowment, 11-22

Equitable aid to execution of power, 22-1130

CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES, *cont'd.*Equitable jurisdiction, see *infra*. Origin of jurisdiction of equity over charitable trusts.Equity, see *infra*, Origin of jurisdiction of equity over charitable trusts.

Establish charities, 11-356

Estate, see *infra*, The trust estate.

Executors and administrators:

Effect of death of executor with mere power of appointment, 5-924

Exemptions from taxation (see EXEMPTIONS FROM TAXATION), 5-916

Foreign charities, 5-924

Conflict of laws, 5-924

Courts of one state will not administer a foreign charity, 5-925

Found charities, 14-3

Fraudulent sales and conveyances:

Voluntary gift, 14-468

General charities, 5-933

Gifts:

Promise to give to charitable use, 14-1017

Highways, 5-933

Hospitals, 5-932

Identification of charity, 30-683

Imprisonment for debt:

Release of imprisoned debtors, 5-933

Institutions for charitable purposes, 5-932

Institutions of a public nature, 5-933

Jurisdiction, see *infra*, Origin of jurisdiction of equity over charitable trusts.

Legacies and devises:

Bequests to unincorporated associations, 18-741

Legislative control, 5-916

Libraries, 5-930

Lifeboats, repair of, 5-933

Mandamus:

Beneficiaries of charity, 19-885

Marshaling assets, see MARSHALING ASSETS.

Marshaling decedents' estates, see MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.

Masses, 5-927

Bequest for masses failing for lack of beneficiary, 5-928

Bequest for masses invalid as gift, or trust, public or private, 5-928

Bequest to designated clergyman for masses, 5-929

Bequest to specific person for masses valid, 5-928

Contract *inter vivos* for masses after death, 5-929

Direction to executor to expend for masses upheld, 5-929

Doctrine of superstitious uses does not obtain in the United States, 5-928

In Ireland, 5-927

Legacies to priests for masses, 18-735

Masses for dead a charitable trust, 5-928

Superstitious use in England, 5-927

Missions, 5-926

Misuser, 5-915

Monuments:

Trusts for the care of a monument, 5-933

Municipal corporations:

Municipal corporation as trustee, 5-922

Volume XXXI.

CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES, *cont'd.*

National debt:

Reduction of national debt, 5-933

Nonuser, 5-915

Origin of jurisdiction of equity over charitable trusts, 5-897

Cases declaring equity jurisdiction founded on statute, 5-898

Chancery jurisdiction is independent of statute, 5-898

Contents of statute 43 Eliz., 5-897

General statement of the significance and effect of the statute, 5-899

King's prerogative power in England, 5-901

Prerogative power in England, 5-901

Prerogative power in the United States, 5-901

Principles developed in England under statute of Elizabeth approved, 5-900

Relation of the statute 43 Eliz. to the common law, 5-897

Significance of the statute 43 Eliz., 5-899

States in which the statute of Elizabeth is rejected, 5-900

Status of statute of Elizabeth in some states undetermined, 5-900

Status of the statute in the United States, 5-899

Statute 43 Eliz. and the common law, 5-897

Statute of Elizabeth recognized as part of common law, 5-899

Statute of Elizabeth virtually re-enacted, 5-900

Statute of 43 Eliz. created no new jurisdiction but provided ancillary remedy, 5-899

Statute's enumeration of charitable purposes a test, 5-899

Parol evidence:

Ascertaining beneficiary, 5-918

Pecuniary compensation from beneficiaries as affecting charities, 5-897

Perpetuities and trusts for accumulation, 5-902; 22-712

A devise to one charity, to take effect in derogation of another charity, 5-904

Charitable trusts with reference to the rule against perpetuities, 5-902

Definition of perpetuity, 5-902

Disposition of illegal accumulation, 22-735

Gift conditioned upon future uncertain event, 5-903

Gift on uncertain future condition, 5-903

Gift to take effect on future event, 5-903

In what sense charitable trusts without rule, 5-902

Not within constitutional or statutory regulations as to perpetuities, 5-902

Not within rule against perpetuities, 5-902

Property given to charity on remote contingency after prior gift, 5-904

Remote limitation after preceding gift to charity, 5-904

Trusts for accumulation, 5-904

Philanthropic, 22-771

Poor and unfortunate, 5-931, 932

Charitable homes, 5-932

CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES, *cont'd.*

Poor and unfortunate, *cont'd.*

Hospitals, 5-832

Mutual societies for aid of members' widows, 5-931

Poor in general, 5-932

Poor of churches, 5-931

Poor relations, 5-932

Relief of poor of certain locality, 5-931

Power of appointment:

Effect of death of executor with mere power of appointment, 5-924

Preaching, 5-926

Precatory trusts, 22-1169

Prerogative power, 5-901

Private charity, see *infra*, Public charity as distinguished from private charity.

Private international law, 5-924; 22-1370

Administration by domiciliary courts, 22-1371

Personalty, 22-1370

Realty, 22-1371

Professorships, 5-930

Property, see *infra*, The trust property.

Public charity as distinguished from private charity, 5-895

Bequest in aid of defined persons, 5-895

Gifts to Masonic lodges and the like, 5-896

Gifts to religious organizations, 5-896

Meaning of the word "public," 5-895

Private charities defined and distinguished, 5-895

Public character of charitable use, 5-895

Public institutions, 5-932, 933

Public trust or charity, 23-458

Public works, 5-933

Illustrations, 5-933

In general, 5-933

Purposes held charitable, 5-925

Charitable institutions, 5-932

Charity in general, 5-933

Hospitals, 5-932

In general, 5-925

Maintenance and support of religion, see *infra*, Religious purposes.

Miscellaneous charities, 5-933

Relief of the poor and unfortunate, see *infra*, Poor and unfortunate.

Works of public and general utility, 5-933

Purposes held not charitable, 5-933

Bequest for Christmas presents, 5-935

Encouragement of sport, 5-935

Keeping a churchyard or cemetery in proper order, 5-934

Monuments, 5-933

Protecting criminals from punishment, 5-936

Securing a change in existing laws, 5-935

Tombs, 5-933

Trusts subversive of morality and religion, 5-935

Religion:

Trusts subversive of morality and religion, 5-935

Religious purposes, 5-925

Church schism, 5-925

Education of theological students, 5-927

Erections and maintenance of churches, 5-926

Maintenance of preaching, 5-926

Volume XXXI.

CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES, *cont'd.*

- Religious purposes, *cont'd.*
 - Masses for the dead, 5-927
 - Missions, 5-926
 - Spread of the gospel, 5-927
 - Sunday school, 5-926
 - Support of clergy, 5-927
 - Support of denominations, 5-926
- Restraints on alienation, 24-865
- Restraints upon beneficiaries and donors, 5-919
- Restraints upon trustees, see infra, Trustees.*
- Schism, 5-925
- Scholarships, 5-930
- Secret trust, 5-912
- Slavery, abolition of, 5-933
- Societies and clubs, 5-918
 - Devise to unincorporated associations, 18-741
 - Unincorporated association as beneficiary, 5-918
 - Unincorporated association as trustee, 5-923
 - Unincorporated societies, 5-918; 18-741; 28-956, 1102
- Special or local assessments, 25-1185
- Succession taxes, 27-350
- Sundays and holidays, see SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.*
- Sunday school, 5-926
- Taxation, see TAXATION.*
- Theological students, 5-927
- The trust estate, 5-912
 - Authorities in the United States, 5-913
 - Benevolent, 5-913
 - Conditions and their effect, 5-913
 - Conditions not complied with, 5-914
 - Conditions not favored, 5-914
 - Conditions or limitation in trust, whether, 5-914
 - English doctrine of creation, 5-912
 - Expressions held sufficient to create trust estate, 5-913
 - Expressions not sufficient, 5-913
 - How created, 5-912
 - Sale of the estate, 5-914
 - Secret trust, 5-912
 - Selling and charging trust estate, 5-914
 - Trustees vested with option as to charitable or noncharitable application, 5-913
 - Words joined with "charitable" held descriptive, 5-913
- The trust property, 5-915
 - Certainty, 5-915
 - Failure of beneficiaries, 5-916
 - Fund given partly on void, partly on valid trust, 5-915
 - Legislative control, 5-916
 - Misuser, 5-915
 - Nonuser, 5-915
 - Taxation, 5-916
- Trustees:
 - Charitable trusts do not fail for want of trustees, 5-920
 - No failure for want of, 5-920
 - Power of corporation to act as trustee, 7-732
 - Restraints upon, 5-821
 - Ambiguous instrument, 5-924

CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES, *cont'd.*

- Trustees, *cont'd.*
 - Restraints upon, *cont'd.*
 - Cannot purchase property and impose trusts placing it beyond creditor's reach, 5-922
 - Contracts inconsistent with scheme of donor, 5-922
 - Corporation as trustee, 5-922
 - Discretion as to two subjects, one illegal, 5-921
 - Effect of death of executors with mere power of appointment, 5-924
 - Liability for negligence of agents, 5-923
 - Misapplication of funds, 5-921
 - Municipal corporation as trustee, 5-922
 - Statute of limitations, 5-921
 - Substitution of trustees, 5-921
 - Trustees' application of fund resorted to when instrument ambiguous, 5-924
 - Unincorporated associations as trustees, 5-923
 - Trustees' application of fund resorted to where instrument ambiguous, 5-924
- Trust estate, see infra, The trust estate.*
- Trust property, see infra, The trust property.*
- Trusts, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES; see infra, Charitable trusts as distinguished from other trusts; The trust estate; The trust property; Trustees.*
- Uncertainty (see *infra*, Uncertainty of beneficiaries), 30-695
- Uncertainty of beneficiaries, 5-905
 - Beneficiaries held sufficiently certain, 5-906
 - Degree of uncertainty, 5-905
 - Doctrines in the various jurisdictions stated, 5-905
 - General rule, 5-905
 - In Alabama, 5-906
 - In California, 5-906
 - In Connecticut, 5-906
 - Indefiniteness as to beneficiaries essential, 5-905
 - In Delaware, 5-907
 - In District of Columbia, 5-907
 - In England, 5-906
 - In Georgia, 5-907
 - In Illinois, 5-907
 - In Indiana, 5-907
 - In Iowa, 5-907
 - In Kentucky, 5-907
 - In Louisiana, 5-908
 - In Maine, 5-908
 - In Maryland, 5-908
 - In Massachusetts, 5-909
 - In Michigan, 5-909
 - In Minnesota, 5-909
 - In Missouri, 5-909
 - In New Hampshire, 5-909
 - In New Jersey, 5-910
 - In New York, 5-910
 - In North Carolina, 5-911
 - In Ohio, 5-911
 - In Oregon, 5-909
 - In Pennsylvania, 5-911

CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES, *cont'd.*Uncertainty of beneficiaries, *cont'd.*

- In Rhode Island, 5-909
- In South Carolina, 5-911
- In Tennessee, 5-911
- In Vermont, 5-909
- In Virginia, 5-912
- In West Virginia, 5-912
- In Wisconsin, 5-912

Necessary characteristics, 5-905

Unincorporated associations, *see infra*, Societies and clubs.Visitation of corporations, *see* CORPORATIONS.

Vivisection:

Societies for the suppression of vivisection, 5-933

Witnesses, *see* WITNESSES.**CHARIVARI:**

Riot, 24-975

Unlawful assembly, 29-343

CHART, 5-943Copyright, *see* COPYRIGHT.**CHARTA FEOFFAMENTI:**

Deeds, 9-98

CHARTER, 5-943*See* CORPORATIONS; MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.

By-laws, 5-87

Consolidation of corporations, *see* CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS.Foreign corporations, *see* FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.Municipal corporations, *see* MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.Mutual insurance, *see* MUTUAL INSURANCE.Towns and townships, *see* TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.**CHARTER-PARTY, *see* CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.****CHASE, 5-944****CHASTE, 5-944**

Libel and slander:

Chaste women, 18-1121

CHASTITY, 5-944*See* SEDUCTION; SOLICITATION OF CHASTITY.Breach of promise of marriage, *see* BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE.Character in evidence, *see* CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE).Libel and slander, *see* LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Presumptions, 22-1282

Rape, *see* RAPE.Seduction, *see* SEDUCTION.**CHATTEL MORTGAGES, 5-945***See* BILLS OF SALE; CONDITIONAL SALES; MORTGAGES; PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY; TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.Absolute sales treated as mortgages, *see* BILLS OF SALE.Acceptance, *see infra*, Delivery and acceptance.

Accession, 1-254

Acknowledgments, *see* ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.Action (*see infra*, Mortgagor's rights of action):

Mortgagee's rights of action, 5-999

Actual change of possession, 1-601

Advances, *see infra*, Future advances.

Affidavit, 5-973

Absence of affidavit, 5-973

CHATTEL MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*Affidavit, *cont'd.*

Extrinsic evidence, 5-974

Insufficiency of affidavit, 5-973

Recitals in the mortgage, 5-974

Signature, 5-974

After-acquired property, see infra, Future-acquired property.

Agent:

Delivery and acceptance, 5-971

Agency question for jury, 5-971

Agency to accept, 5-971

Mortgagor as agent, 5-971

Recorder as agent, 5-971

Animals, 5-958, 977

Illustrations, 5-977, 978

Increase of animals, 5-977

In general, 5-977

Application of payments, 2-460

Assignees, 5-1018

Assignments for creditors, 5-1018

In general, 5-1018

When mortgage note negotiable, 5-1018

Assignments, 2-1043, 1087

Assignment of debt alone, 2-1087

Assignment of mortgage and note secured thereby, 2-1087

Form of assignment, 2-1054

Requisites, 2-1054

Assignments for the benefit of creditors:

Assignments in the form of chattel mortgage, 3-56

Chattel mortgages executed for benefit of certain creditors, 3-58

Distinguished from, 5-950

Lien of mortgage, 3-101

Attachment, 3-213, 216

Bill of sale regarded as mortgage (*see* BILLS OF SALE), 5-951

At law, 5-952

Declarations of the parties, 5-953

Evidence necessary to convert bill of sale into mortgage, 5-953

Fraud, 5-953

Illustrations, 5-952

Innocent third parties, 5-952

Intention, 5-953

Mistake, 5-953

Modification by subsequent agreement, 5-953

Mortgage as bill of sale, 5-952

Parol evidence to show bill of sale a mortgage, 5-951

Rights of third parties, 5-952

Rule in equity, 5-951

When for the court and when for the jury, 5-953

Bona fide purchasers, 24-1169

Book accounts, 5-976

Book debts, 5-961

Bona fides of the mortgage, 5-1017

Condition, 5-968

Debt, 5-968

Scope of condition, 5-969

Conditional sales, 6-493

Conditional sales distinguished from, 5-950; 6-442

Doubtful cases held to be mortgages rather than conditional sales, 6-443

Examples, 6-445

Express reservation of title, 6-446

General test, 6-444

CHATTEL MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- Conditional sales distinguished from, *cont'd.*
 - Intention collected from the whole transaction, 6-443
 - Intention must be clear, 6-443
 - Intention of the parties, 6-442
 - Question of law and fact, 6-443
 - Sales of land, 6-444
 - Sale with agreement for repurchase, 6-445
- Consideration, 5-948; 6-736
 - Acts and interests of third parties, 5-965
 - Debt, 5-968
 - Extension of time, 5-965
 - Future advances, 5-967
 - Mortgagee's assumption of liability as surety, 5-965
 - Parol evidence, 5-966
 - Performance of agreement, 5-966
 - Pre-existing indebtedness, 5-966
 - When rights of third parties have intervened, 5-968
- Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties:
 - Right to freight, 7-256
- Corporations:
 - Who may make mortgage, 5-956
- Creditors:
 - Conveyance to creditors, 5-949
- Creditors of the mortgagor, 5-1016
 - Agreement to substitute other property, 5-1017
 - Agreement to withhold, 5-1017
 - Attachment of equity of redemption, 5-1017
 - Attachment of mortgagor's equity, 5-1017
 - Fraudulent mortgage, 5-1016
 - Garnishment of mortgagee, 5-1018
 - Must obtain lien, 5-1016
 - Questions of fraud for jury, 5-1017
- Crops (see CROPS), 5-959, 977
- Damages:
 - Mortgagee, 5-1000
 - Mortgagor's rights of action against mortgagee, 5-998
- Date:
 - Presumptions, 5-974
- Debt, 5-968
 - Condition, 5-968
 - Consideration, 5-968
 - Mere overstatement of amount due, 5-969
 - Mortgage note, 5-969
 - Parol identification of note, 5-969
 - Prima facie* evidence, 5-970
 - Removal of note, 5-969
 - Scope of condition, 5-968
- Defaults, see *infra*, Rights of parties after default.
- Defeasance, 5-953
 - Agreement to reconvey, 5-954
 - Defeasance the usual form, 5-953
 - Form, 5-953
 - Implied defeasance, 5-954
 - Intention at law, 5-954
 - Intention in equity, 5-954
 - Language indicating a transfer of property coupled with the intention that such transfer is for security, 5-954
 - No particular form of words necessary, 5-953

CHATTEL MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- Defeasance, *cont'd.*
 - Seal unnecessary, 5-954
 - Separate defeasance, 5-954
 - Several instruments, 5-954
 - Subsequent defeasance, 5-955
 - Verbal defeasance, 5-954
 - Writing unnecessary, 5-954
- Definition, 5-947
- Delivery and acceptance, 5-970
 - Acceptance presumed, 5-970
 - By agent, 5-971
 - Agency question for jury, 5-971
 - Agency to accept, 5-971
 - Mortgagor as agent, 5-971
 - Recorder as agent, 5-971
- Certified copy of mortgage sent mortgagee, 5-970
- Delivery inures to benefit of all, 5-971
- Filing mortgage, 5-970
- Rights of third parties, 5-971
- Subsequent ratification, 5-971
- Sufficiency of delivery as between the parties, 5-970
- Trust deeds, 5-970
- Description, 5-956
 - Book debts, 5-961
 - Crops, 5-959
 - Definite location, 5-960
 - Description of animals, 5-958
 - Description of furniture, 5-959
 - Description of vehicles, 5-959
 - Equitable mortgage, 5-961
 - False description, 5-958
 - General clause passing "all" of certain articles, 5-961
 - General rule, 5-956
 - Identification of property, 5-957
 - Incorrect description of a part, 5-958
 - Location may appear from instrument, 5-960
 - Lumber, 5-961
 - Machinery, 5-959
 - Nature of property as affecting description, 5-958
 - Parol evidence, 5-964
 - Parol evidence to bring all articles within the term, 5-964
 - Parties without notice, 5-963
 - Reasonably particular, 5-957
 - Sale of a part of a large number of articles, 5-962
 - Schedule, 5-959
 - Separation of articles, 5-962
 - Separation unnecessary, when, 5-963
 - Specific description under English statute, 5-959
 - Stock on hand, 5-957
 - Subsequent delivery, 5-964
 - Subsequent separation, 5-963
 - Sufficiency, 6-958
 - Third parties, 5-963
 - When parol evidence not admissible, 5-964
 - When the articles mortgaged are numerous, 5-962
- Discharge of the mortgage, 5-1019
 - Disposal of property authorized by the mortgagee, 5-1021
 - In general, 5-1021
 - Intention of the parties, 5-1022

CHATTEL MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- Discharge of the mortgage, *conf'd.*
 - New mortgage on additional property, 5-1022
 - New note, 5-1022
 - Payment, see *infra*, Payment.
 - Statute of limitations, 5-1021
 - Taking second mortgage, 5-1021, 1022
 - Tender, see *infra*, Tender.
- Enforcement of mortgage lien, 5-1004
 - Accounting for surplus, 5-1006
 - Adequacy of price, 5-1006
 - Attorney's fees, 5-1007
 - Bill in equity, 5-1007
 - By sale, 5-1004
 - Excessive sales, 5-1007
 - Expenses of sale, 5-1007
 - Following terms of mortgage, 5-1006
 - Notice, 5-1005
 - Power of disposal in the mortgage, 5-1006
 - Private sale, 5-1005
 - Statutory foreclosure, 5-1007
- Equitable mortgages, 11-124
- Equity of redemption (see EQUITY OF REDEMPTION), 11-207
- Essential requisites, 5-947
- Examples, 5-947, 948
- Executions, see EXECUTIONS.
- Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).
- Extension of time, 5-965
- False description, 5-958
- Fire insurance (see FIRE INSURANCE), 13-165
- Fixtures, see FIXTURES.
- Foreclosure of mortgage, (see *infra*, Enforcement of mortgage lien), 13-829
 - Equitable foreclosure, 13-830
 - General rule, 13-829
 - Methods of foreclosure, 13-820
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Future-acquired property, 5-978
 - At law, 5-979
 - Common-law doctrine, 5-979
 - Description of property covered, 5-982
 - Future earnings of a "threshing rig," 5-980
 - Increase of property in grantor's possession, 5-977, 980
 - Instrument authorizing mortgagee to take possession, 5-980
 - Intention must be clearly expressed, 5-982
 - Mere acquisition insufficient, 5-980
 - Mortgage of after-acquired property followed by possession, 5-980, 981
 - Mortgage of future property validated by new act, 5-980
 - Potential existence sufficient, 5-979
 - United States, 5-981
 - Validity between the parties, 5-981
 - In equity, 5-982
 - Illustrations, 5-983, 984
 - Rule in equity, 5-982
- Future advances, 5-967
 - Instances of invalidity, 5-967
 - Mortgage to secure future advances, 5-967

CHATTEL MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- Future advances, *cont'd.*
 - Need not so state on its face, 5-967
 - Parol evidence, 5-968
 - When it attaches, 5-967
- Husband and wife:
 - Who may make mortgage, 5-955
- Identification of property, see *infra*, Description.
- Increase, 1-254
- Incumbrance, see *infra*, Right to sell and encumber.
- Infants, 5-956
- Insanity, 5-956
- Insecurity clause, see *infra*, Possession of the mortgaged property.
- Instances of chattel mortgages, 5-948
- Intention, 5-949
 - All circumstances of transaction to be considered, 5-950
 - Defeasance, 5-950
 - Distinguished from pledge, 5-950
 - How shown, 5-954
 - Intention of parties of primary importance, 5-949, 950
 - Price paid, 5-950
 - Value of property, 5-950
- Intervention:
 - Mortgagee, 5-1000
- Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.
- Joint or several, 5-956
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 5-956
 - Who may make mortgage, 5-955
- Justices of the peace, 18-32
- Landlord and tenant, 18-327, 328
- Larceny:
 - Destroying, concealing, or disposing of mortgaged chattels, 18-468
- Leases, 5-949
- Liens (see *infra*, Enforcement of mortgage lien):
 - Reservation of lien, 5-949
- Limitation of actions, 5-1021
- Liquidated damages, 19-418
- Livery-stable keepers, see LIVERY-STABLE KEEPERS.
- Location, see *infra*, Description.
- Lumber, 5-961
- Machinery, 5-959
- Manufacture, mortgage on articles in process of, 5-978
- Mistake:
 - Bill of sale as mortgage, 5-953
- Mortgagees, 5-956
 - Fraudulent mortgage, 5-956
 - Mortgage to several persons, 5-956
 - Partnership, 5-956
 - Tenants in common, 5-956
 - Two creditors, 5-956
- Mortgagee's rights of action, 5-999
 - Against mortgagor, 5-999
 - In general, 5-999
 - Mortgagee may choose remedy, 5-999
 - Against third parties, 5-999
 - Against officer taking possession under attachment, 5-1000
 - Assignment of mortgage not an assignment of cause of action against officer, 5-1000
 - Intervening in suit, 5-1000

CHATTEL MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- Mortgagee's rights of action, *cont'd.*
 - Against third parties, *cont'd.*
 - Measure of damages, 5-1000
 - Mortgagee in possession, 5-1000
 - Mortgagee may bring trover or trespass against third parties, 5-999
 - Mortgagor need not be made a party, 5-1001
 - Reversionary interest, 5-1001
- Mortgage note*, see *infra*, Debt.
- Mortgagors, 5-955
 - Agent, 5-955
 - Common owners, 5-955
 - Conditional vendee, 5-955
 - Corporations, 5-956
 - General rule, 5-955
 - Husband and wife, 5-955
 - Infants, 5-956
 - Joint tenants and tenants in common, 5-955
 - Lunatics, 5-956
- Mortgagor's rights of action, 5-997
 - Against the mortgagee, 5-997
 - Against third persons, 5-999
 - Measure of damages, 5-998
 - Mortgagee wrongfully interfering with mortgagor's possession, 5-998
 - Mortgagor cannot at law recover possession from mortgagee, 5-997
 - Mortgagor lawfully in possession, 5-998
 - Replevin, 5-998
 - Trespass, 5-998
 - Trover, 5-997
- Mutual insurance, 21-257
- Note*, see *infra*, Debt.
- Notice, parties without, 5-963
- Ownership:
 - Presumptions, 5-974
- Parol evidence:
 - Consideration, 5-966
 - Defeasance, 5-954
 - Description:
 - General term, 5-964
 - Parol evidence to aid description, 5-964
 - Parol evidence to prove particular article, 5-964
 - When parol evidence not admissible, 5-964
 - Future advances, 5-968
 - Intention, 5-954
 - Mortgage note, 5-969
 - When bill of sale may be shown to be a mortgage at law, 5-952
 - Where bill of sale may be shown to be a mortgage in equity, 5-951
 - Where mortgage may be shown to be bill of sale, 5-952
- Parties:
 - Mortgagees*, see *infra*, Mortgagees.
 - Mortgagors*, see *infra*, Mortgagors.
- Partnership, 5-956
 - Who may make mortgage, 5-955
- Payment, 5-1019
 - By whom to be made, 5-1019
 - In general, 5-1019
 - Payment must be of the whole debt, 5-1019
- Pledge and collateral security:
 - Chattel mortgage distinguished from pledge, 5-950

CHATTEL MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- Pledge and collateral security, *cont'd.*
 - Distinction between pledge and chattel mortgage, 22-844
- Possession (see *infra*, Mortgagor's rights of action; Right to sell and encumber):
 - Possession not necessary to mortgage, 5-975
- Possession by mortgagee after default:
 - In general, 5-1001
 - Mortgage securing several notes, 5-1002
 - Must be taken within a reasonable time, 5-1002
 - Possession good against all the world, 5-1002
 - Retention of possession, 5-1003
 - Use of the chattels, 5-1003
- Possession of the mortgaged property, 5-985
 - At common law, 5-985
 - Character of possession, 5-987
 - Doctrine that mortgage does not transfer right of possession, 5-988
 - Good between parties, 5-987
 - In general, 5-985
 - Insecurity clause, 5-990
 - Absolute discretion in mortgagee, 5-990
 - Doctrine that mortgagee's discretion is limited, 5-991
 - In general, 5-990
 - Rights of possession in meantime in mortgagor, 5-990
 - Showing act of mortgagor tending to impair security, 5-992
- Mortgagee not entitled to possession, 5-988
- Mortgagee to take possession upon contingency, 5-989
- Mortgage vests right of possession in mortgagee, 5-986
- Mortgagor's possession of stock of goods with power of sale, 5-992
 - Agreement inferred from acts of parties, 5-994
 - Agreement outside the mortgage, 5-994
 - Contemporaneous agreement outside of instrument, 5-994
 - Fraud a question for the jury, 5-993
- Mortgagor agent of mortgagee, 5-995
- Mortgagor appropriating proceeds, 5-994, 995
 - Subsequent agreement outside of instrument, 5-994
 - Support of family, 5-994
 - Void *per se*, 5-992
- Mortgagor stipulating for possession before breach, 5-989
- Retention of possession as a badge of fraud, 5-987
- Right of possession in mortgagee, 5-985
- Symbolical delivery, 5-987
- What amounts to transfer of possession, 5-987
- Presumptions, 5-974
 - Date, 5-974
 - Ownership, 5-974
- Private international law*, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Property capable of being mortgaged*, see *infra*, What may be mortgaged.

CHATTEL MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- Purchase-money mortgages, 23-466
- Purchasers, see *infra*, Subsequent purchasers.
- Purchasers for value and without notice, see *infra*, Subsequent purchasers.
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Agency, 5-971
 - Fraud in chattel mortgage question for jury, 5-1017
 - Where bill of sale may be regarded as mortgage, 5-953
- Receivers, 5-998
- Recording acts*, see RECORDING ACTS.
- Religious societies, 24-369
- Replevin (see REPLEVIN), 5-998
- Requisites, 5-953
- Rights of mortgagor and mortgagee (see *infra*, Mortgagee; Mortgagor), 5-985
- Possession of the mortgaged property*, see *infra*, Possession of the mortgaged property.
- Rights of action*, see *infra*, Mortgagee's rights of action; Mortgagor's rights of action.
- Rights of parties after default*, see *infra*, Enforcement of mortgage lien; Equity of redemption; Possession by mortgagee after default.
- Right to sell and encumber*, see *infra*, Right to sell and encumber.
- Rights of parties after default, 5-1001
 - Enforcement of mortgage lien, see *infra*, Enforcement of mortgage lien.
 - Possession by the mortgagee, see *infra*, Possession by mortgagee after default.
 - Right of redemption, see *infra*, Equity of redemption.
- Rights of third parties, 5-1008
 - Assignees, 5-1018
 - Creditors of the mortgagor, 5-1016
 - Registration as affecting rights, see RECORDING ACTS.
 - Subsequent purchasers, see *infra*, Subsequent purchasers.
 - Who are third parties, 5-1008
- Right to sell and encumber, 5-995
 - Authority may be implied, 5-996
 - Authority may be verbal, 5-996
 - Creditor with notice cannot attach proceeds of sale, 5-996
 - Mortgagor in possession before breach, 5-995
 - Mortgagor's power to impose lien, 5-997
 - Purchaser takes subject to mortgage lien, 5-995
 - Sale discharged from lien with mortgagee's consent, 5-995
 - Sale with mortgagee's authority, 5-995
 - Wrongful sale without mortgagee's consent, 5-996
- Rolling stock, 5-975
- Sales (see *infra*, Enforcement of mortgage lien; Right to sell and encumber):
 - Absolute sales treated as mortgages*, see BILLS OF SALE.
 - Assignee of chattel mortgages as *bona fide* purchaser, 24-1169
 - Mortgagee as *bona fide* purchaser, 24-1169
 - Mortgagor's possession of stock of goods with power of sale, 5-992

CHATTEL MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- Sales, *cont'd.*
 - Parol evidence to show whether a contract is a chattel mortgage or sale, 21-1112
 - Sales distinguished from, 24-1025
 - Schedule (see *infra*, Description), 5-959
 - Seal unnecessary to show defeasance, 5-954
 - Seaman's wages, 5-975
 - Second mortgages, 5-1021
- Security:
 - Chattel mortgages something more than mere securities, 5-947
 - Separation of chattels*, see *infra*, Description.
 - Ships and shipping*, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
 - Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Stock, 5-975
- Stock on hand, 5-957
- Subsequent mortgagees (see *infra*, Subsequent purchasers), 5-1014
 - In general, 5-1014
 - Mortgage subject to a prior mortgage, 5-1015
 - Regarded as a subsequent purchaser, 5-1015
 - Rights of action, 5-1015
- Subsequent purchasers, 5-1013; 27-286
 - Assumption of prior mortgage, 5-1014
 - Definition, 5-1013
 - Notice, 5-1014
 - Right to attack mortgage, 5-1014
- Taxation, 27-639
- Tender, 5-1020
 - Acceptance of tender, 5-1020
 - After forfeiture, 5-1020
 - Before forfeiture, 5-1020
 - Conversion by mortgagee, 5-1021
 - Part payment, 5-1020
 - Payment into court, 5-1020
 - Tender by purchaser, 5-1021
- The affidavit*, see *infra*, Affidavit.
- Third parties*, see *infra*, Rights of third parties.
- Title:
 - Agreement vests the title, 5-947
 - Reservation of title, 5-949
- Transfer for security, 5-947
- Trees, 5-976
- Trespass, 5-998, 999; 28-592
- Trover and conversion (see TROVER AND CONVERSION), 5-997, 999
- Vessel*, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
- Warehouses and warehousemen:
 - Liability for wrongful delivery, 30-58
- What may be mortgaged, 5-974
 - After-acquired property*, see *infra*, Future-acquired property.
- Animals, 5-977
- Articles in process of manufacture, 5-978
- Book accounts, 5-976
- Contractor's interest in property, 5-976
- Crops, 5-976, 977
- Everything which may be considered as property, 5-974
- Exempt property, 5-976
- Fixtures, 5-977
- Growing hay and crops, 5-976
- Illustrations, 5-975
- Increase of animals, 5-977
- In general, 5-974

CHATTEL MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- What may be mortgaged, *cont'd.*
 - Interests from contractual relations, 5-976
 - Intoxicating liquors, 5-976
 - Leasehold interest in chattels, 5-976
 - Manufacture, articles in process of, 5-978
 - Materials, 5-978
 - Nursery stock, 5-976
 - Possession not necessary, 5-975
 - Property capable of sale may be mortgaged, 5-974
 - Rolling stock, 5-975
 - Seamen's wages, 5-975
 - Statutory limitations, 5-975
 - Stock, 5-975
 - Trees, 5-976
- Writing unnecessary to show defeasance, 5-954

CHATTELS, 5-1022

- See EFFECTS; GOODS; PERSONAL PROPERTY.
- Choses in action, 5-1023
- Conflict of laws*, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Dogs, 5-1022
- Effects:
 - Chattels compared with effects, 5-1022
- Ejusdem generis*, 5-1023
- Fixtures*, see FIXTURES.
- Goods, 14-1080
 - Goods compared with chattels, 5-1022
- Goods and chattels, 14-757; 30-717
- Goods, wares, and merchandise equivalent to goods and chattels, wares, and merchandise, 5-1023
- Leases, 5-1024
- Personal chattels, 14-757
- Personal property, 22-747

CHATTELS REAL, 5-1023

- Personal property distinguished, 22-750

CHIAUSSEE, 5-1025

CHEAT, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.

CHEATING, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.

- Common gambler, 14-688

CHECKING, see BAGGAGE.

CHECKS, 5-1028

- See BANKS AND BANKING; BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT.
- Acceptance*, see *infra*, Certified checks.
- Accord and satisfaction:
 - Taking check for smaller sum, 1-416
- Agency:
 - Authority of agent to receive, 1-1027
- Alteration of instruments (see *infra*, Forged checks), 2-191
- Amount, 5-1037
 - Conflict between marginal figures and body of check, 5-1037
 - Currency, 5-1039
 - Dollar mark, 5-1039
 - Marginal figures not essential, 5-1038
 - Marginal figures without more, 5-1039
 - Written and printed words, 5-1037
- Assignments (see *infra*, Wrongful dishonor), 2-1064
 - Check as assignment *pro tanto*, 2-1072
 - Payee and attaching creditor, 2-1066
 - Payee's right to maintain action at law against drawee, 2-1065
 - Payee's right to sue drawee, 2-1066

CHECKS, *cont'd.*

Assignments, *cont'd.*

- Whether check operates as assignment, 2-1064
- Auctions and auctioneers, 3-494
- Bank notes, 3-773
- Benevolent or beneficial associations, 3-1101
- Bills of exchange compared with, 5-1030
 - Days of grace, 5-1031
 - Distinguishing characteristics of checks, 5-1030
 - In general, 5-1030
 - Laches of holder, 5-1031
 - Negotiability, 5-1030
 - Whether a check is a bill of exchange when future day is named, 5-1032

Blanc sign, 4-579

Burden of proof:

- Burden as to loss and failure to make due presentment, 5-1045

Cash, 5-757

Certified checks, 5-1050

- Acceptance, 5-1053
- Acceptance by telegraph, 5-1051
- Certification by drawer, 5-1056
- Certification by holder as release of drawer, 5-1056
- Definition, 5-812
- Effect of certification, 5-1053
- Equivalent to acceptance of bill of exchange, 5-1053
- General rule, 5-1050
- Genuineness of body of check, 5-1054
- Genuineness of indorsement, 5-1054
- Identification, 5-1051
- Implied certification from acts of the bank, 5-1051
- Liability of bank upon certification, 5-1055
- Liability of parties, 5-1056
- Mode of certification, 5-1050
- Place of certification, 5-1052
- Signature forged, 5-1054
- Statute of limitations, 5-1055
- Telegraph, 5-1051
- Transfer without indorsement, 5-1056
- Trust relation, 5-1056
- Verbal acceptance, 5-1051
- Who may certify, 5-1052
 - Custom, 5-1052
 - Officer certifying his own checks, 5-1053
 - When out of usual course, 5-1052
 - Where there are no funds, 5-1052

Cheats, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.

Clearing house, see CLEARING HOUSE.

Collections, see BANKS AND BANKING.

Consideration:

- Presumption, 6-762

Counterfeiting, 7-881

Coupons:

- Coupon in form of check, 8-2

Credit, 5-757

Cross-checks, 8-333

Damages:

- Measure of damages for wrongful dishonor, 5-1060
- Wrongful recovery, 5-1066

Date, 5-1032

Alteration of date, 5-1074

Checks dated on Sunday, 5-1032

CHECKS, *cont'd.***Date, *cont'd.***

- Checks presumed to be made on day of date, 8-731
- Date not essential to validity, 8-728
- Days of grace, 5-1032
- Falling due on Sunday, 5-1032
- Future day named, 5-1032
- May be antedated or postdated, 8-728
- Necessity of, 5-1032
- Payment by bank before day of date, 5-1032
- Postdated check, 5-1032
- Whether bill of exchange when future day is named, 5-1032
- Days of grace, 5-1031
- Definition, 5-1029
- Delivery, 5-1050
- Dishonor*, see *infra*, Presentment and notice of dishonor; Wrongful dishonor.
- Draft, 10-218
- Drawee, 5-1036
 - Ambiguity or uncertainty, 5-1036
 - In general, 5-1036
- Essential parts*, see *infra*, Form and essential parts.
- Failure to make due presentment, 5-1044
 - Burden of proof as to loss, 5-1045
 - Discharge of indorser, 5-1045
 - Effect as to drawer, 5-1044
 - Effect as to indorser, 5-1045
 - Effect of laches as to drawer, 5-1044
 - Fraud, 5-1046
- False pretenses and cheats*, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.
- Forged checks, 5-1066; 13-1097
 - Alteration of amount, 5-1075
 - Alteration of date, 5-1074
 - Forged indorsement, 5-1076
 - Effect of indorsement, 5-1077
 - Illustrations of depositor's liability, 5-1077
 - Liability of bank, 5-1076
 - Liability of depositor, 5-1077
 - Liability of the recipient of money, 5-1078
 - Negligence of depositor, 5-1077
 - Other parties, 5-1077
 - What is such acceptance by bank, 5-1076
- Forgery of signature:
 - As between depositor and bank, 5-1066
 - Bank liable, 5-1066
 - Damage to bank, 5-1070
 - Discovery of forgery, 5-1069
 - Duty of depositor to examine pass book and vouchers, 5-1069
 - Fault or negligence of drawer, 5-1067
 - Instances of forgeries, 5-1067
 - Negligence, 5-1069
 - Notice and return of check before bringing suit, 5-1069
 - Notice of forgery, 5-1069
 - Subsequent conduct of drawer, 5-1068
 - Where drawer at fault, 5-1067
 - As between payee and bank, 5-1071
 - Bona fide* holder, 5-1071

CHECKS, *cont'd.***Forged checks, *cont'd.***

- Forgery of signature, *cont'd.*
 - As between payee and bank, *cont'd.*
 - Circumstances of suspicion, 5-1073
 - General rule, 5-1071
 - Liability of payee, 5-1073
- Raised checks, 5-1075
- Form and essential parts, 5-1031
 - Amount*, see *infra*, Amount.
 - Date*, see *infra*, Date.
 - Drawee*, see *infra*, Drawee.
 - General rule, 5-1031
 - Mention of consideration, 5-1031
 - Payable in current funds, 5-1031
 - Payee*, see *infra*, Payee.
 - Signature*, see *infra*, Signature.
- Fraud and deceit:
 - Drawing checks without funds in bank, 14-30
- Gambling contracts*, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.
- Gifts*, see GIFTS.
- Good, 14-1073
- Indorsement:
 - Forged indorsement*, see *infra*, Forged checks.
- Insufficiency of fund:
 - Partial payment by bank, 3-835
- Laches*, see *infra*, Presentment and notice of dishonor.
- Larceny:
 - Worthless checks, 18-468
- Liens, 19-18
- Life insurance:
 - Payment by check, 19-48
- Limitation of actions, 5-1055; 19-268, 269, 273
- Limited partnership, 19-357
- Lost checks*, see LOST PAPERS AND INSTRUMENTS.
- Memorandum check, 5-1039
 - Definition, 5-1039
 - In hands of third parties, 5-1040
- National banks*, see NATIONAL BANKS.
- Notice of dishonor*, see *infra*, Presentment and notice of dishonor.
- Officers and agents of private corporations:
 - Power of president, 21-860
- Order of payment, 5-1057
- Overdrafts, 3-834
- Overdue, 5-1050
- Partial payment by bank, 3-835
- Partnership*, see PARTNERSHIP.
- Payee, 5-1034
 - A check must name or indicate payee, 5-1034
 - Fictitious payee, 5-1035
 - Fraud, 5-1036
 - Intention must be proved, 5-1036
 - Maker's intention, 5-1035
- Payment (see PAYMENT), 5-1057
 - Check deposited in bank upon which drawn, 5-1058
 - Current money, 5-1058
 - Depreciated paper, 5-1058
 - Detention, 5-1057
 - Implied acceptance, 5-1057
 - Mode of payment, 5-1058
 - Order of payment, 5-1057
 - Overpayment, 5-1059

CHECKS, *cont'd.*Payment, *cont'd.*

Payment by check, see PAYMENT.

Payment under mistake, 5-1059

Time within which payment should be made, 5-1057

Pensions and bounties:

Pension check issued to a deceased pensioner, 22-667

Postdated checks, 22-1082

Presentment and notice of dishonor, 3-834; 5-1040

By what post to be forwarded, 5-1044

Check received after banking hours, 5-1043

Delivery, 5-1050

Effect of tender of payment, 5-1049

Established rules, 5-1042

Excuses, see *infra*, When presentment and notice excused.

Failure to make due presentment, see *infra*, Failure to make due presentment.

General rule, 5-1040

Necessity of, 5-1040

Presentment by mail, 5-1049

Promise to pay after laches, 5-1048

Reasonable time, 5-1041

Delivery to an agent, 5-1042

Question for court or jury, 5-1041

What is reasonable time, 5-1041

Where no more time is taken than is fairly required, 5-1041

Sending by circuitous route, 5-1043

When deposited for collection, 5-1043

When overdue, 5-1050

When presentment and notice excused, see *infra*, When presentment and notice excused.

Where check is on distant bank, 5-1042

Where check is on local bank, 5-1042

Questions of law and fact:

Reasonable time for presentment and notice of dishonor, 5-1041

Raised checks, 5-1075

Reasonable time, see *infra*, Presentment and notice of dishonor.

Revocation, 5-1079

Countermand by drawer when check certified, 5-1079

Countermand by drawer when funds attached, 5-1079

Death of drawer, 5-1079

Insolvency of drawer, 5-1079

Signature, 5-1037

In general, 5-1037

Signing as agent, trustee, etc., 5-1037

Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Subrogation, 27-232

Telegraph:

Certified checks, 5-1051

Tender, 28-25, 27

Trusts and trustees:

Form of check, 3-833

When presentment and notice excused, 5-1046

As regards the indorser, 5-1047

Check given as evidence of loan, 5-1047

Excuses for failure to present enumerated, 5-1046

General rule, 5-1046

CHECKS, *cont'd.*

When presentment and notice excused, *cont'd.*

Illustrations of excuses, 5-1047

Partial funds, 5-1048

Payment stopped, 5-1049

Reasonable grounds for expecting check to be honored, 5-1047

Time extended, 5-1048

Verbal agreement, 5-1048

What representation and conduct are sufficient, 5-1048

When there are no funds, 5-1046

Wrongful dishonor, 5-1059

Amount of recovery, 5-1066

Assignment, 5-1065

Check for amount greater than deposit, 5-1064

Check for precise amount of deposit, 5-1064

Double action, 5-1063

Grounds of the doctrine, 5-1061

Liability affirmed, 5-1065

Liability denied, 5-1061

Liability of bank to depositor, 5-1059

General rule, 5-1059

Measure of damages, 5-1060

Statement of the rule, 5-1059

Liability of bank to holder, 5-1061

No assignment, 5-1062

Reasons for the view, 5-1065

CHEMIST, see DRUGGIST; EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.

CHEROKEE, 5-1080

CHEST, 5-1080

CHEVISANCE, 5-1080

CHICORY, 5-1080

CHIEF, 5-1080

CHIEFEST, 5-1080

CHILD — CHILDREN, 5-1082; 8-456

See BASTARDY; CRUELTY TO CHILDREN; INFANTS; ISSUE (DESCENDANTS); PARENT AND CHILD.

Abduction, see ABDUCTION.

Acknowledged child, 27-350

Adoption of children, see ADOPTION OF CHILDREN.

Adults, 5-1084

Aggravated assault, 5-1083

Allowances, see ALLOWANCES.

Bastards (see BASTARDY), 5-1095

Children construed to include bastards, 5-1098

Illegitimate children, 5-1096

Succession, 5-1097

The term child held not to include a bastard, 5-1095

Beneficiaries in insurance, see BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE).

Business:

Employment of children in a dangerous business or vocation, 5-73

Child held to be grandchild, 1-774

Construction of term, 3-965

Contributory negligence, see CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE.

Custody, see PARENT AND CHILD.

Damages:

Intervening acts of children, 8-573

Death by wrongful act, see DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT.

Definition in general, 3-965

Divorce, see DIVORCE.

CHILD — CHILDREN, *cont'd.*

- Elevators, 10-950, 951
- En ventre sa mere*, see **EN VENTRE SA MERE**.
- Family, 12-870
- Grandchildren and remoter descendants, 3-966; 5-1085; 14-1110
- Children distinguished from issue, 5-1089
- Children held not to include grandchildren or remoter descendants, 5-1085
- Children held to include grandchildren and remoter descendants, 5-1087
- Examples in which the court refused to construe "children" to include grandchildren, 5-1086
- Examples of cases in which children were held to include grandchildren and remoter descendants, 5-1087
- Intention, 5-1086
- Issue, 5-1089
- Issue read as children, 5-1090
- Limitations over, 5-1091
- No person in existence answering to description of children, 5-1086
- Where the instrument would have been inoperative, 5-1088
- Having no children, 18-702
- Heir, heirs, and the like, 3-971; 5-1092; 15-321, 323, 326
- Construed as equivalent to heirs, 5-1093
- Construed as not equivalent to heirs, 5-1092
- Highways, see **HIGHWAYS**.
- Homicide, 21-103
- Houses of refuge and correction*, see **HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION**.
- Illegitimates*, see *infra*, **Bastards**.
- In general, 5-1082
- Insurance, see **BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE)**.
- Intoxicating liquors*, see **INTOXICATING LIQUORS**.
- Issue, 5-1089, 1090; 30-754
 - Children construed issue, 17-546
- Kidnapping*, see **KIDNAPPING**.
- Leaving no children, 18-702
- Legacies and devises:
 - Who are children within statutes preventing lapses, 18-756
- Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc., 18-817
- Life insurance, 19-42
- Living children, 5-1083; 19-445
 - Child en ventre sa mere*, 5-1083
 - Poor children, 5-1083
- Murder and manslaughter, 21-103
- Natural children, 21-421
- Negligence*, see **NEGLIGENCE**.
- Parol evidence, 5-1099
- Poor children, 5-1083
- Powers, 22-1134
- Pregnant with child, 5-1084
- Railroads, see **RAILROADS**.
- Rape, 5-1083
- Stepchildren, 5-1098, 1099
- Street railways*, see **STREET RAILWAYS**.
- Turntables*, see **TURNTABLES**.
- What constitutes children*, see **ISSUE (DESCENDANTS)**.
- Wild's case, 30-754
- Wills, 30-754
- Words of purchase or limitation, 5-1092, 1093; 30-754

CHILD EN VENTRE SA MERE:

Living, 19-445

CHILDISH, 5-1099**CHILLING BIDDING**, 3-506

See **SHERIFFS' SALES**.

Judicial sales, 17-980

CHIMNEY, 5-1099**CHINA**, 5-1100**CHINESE**, 5-1100

Attorney and client, 3-285

Citizenship:

Naturalization, 6-20

Persons born in the United States of Chinese parents, 6-17

Civil rights, 6-77

Constitutional law:

Equal protection of the laws, 6-968

Cruel and unusual punishment;

Cutting off queue of Chinaman, 8-439

Witnesses, 30-940

CHINESE EXCLUSION ACTS, 5-1101

California convention, 5-1101

Certificate for persons not laborers, 5-1104

Certificate of residence, 5-1104

Deportation, 5-1104

Forfeiture of vessel, 5-1105

Imprisonment, 5-1104

Imprisonment at hard labor, 5-1104

Interstate commerce, 17-94

Laborers, 5-1103

Limits upon power to exclude, 5-1102

Merchants, 5-1103; 20-580, 583

Nature, 5-1101

Not punishable as a crime, 5-1105

Order of deportation, 5-1105

Origin, 5-1101

Power to exclude, 5-1102

Power to exclude an incident of sovereignty, 5-1102

Power to exclude as self-preservation, 5-1102

Privileged classes, 5-1103

Readmission, 5-1105

Right to expel, 5-1102

Statutes, 5-1101, 1102

Temporary confinement, 5-1104

To whom applicable, 5-1103

Treaties, 5-1101

CHIROGRAPH, 5-1106**CHLOROFORM**, 6-1**CHOCOLATE**, 6-1**CHOICE**, 6-1**CHOKE**, 6-1**CHOLERA**, 6-1**CHOOSE**, 6-1**CHOSE**, 6-2**CHOSEN FREEHOLDERS**, 6-2

See **COUNTY COMMISSIONERS**.

CHOSSES IN ACTION, 6-2; 30-712

See **JUDGMENTS AND DECREES**; **PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY**.

Accounts, 6-5

Assignments (see **ASSIGNMENTS**):

Judgments, see **JUDGMENTS AND DECREES**.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 6-4, 5

Chattels, 5-1023

Choses in possession, 6-3

Civil Damage Act, 6-5

Civil law, 6-4

Consideration, 6-735

Contracts, 6-5

Corporations, see **CORPORATIONS**.

CHOSSES IN ACTION, *cont'd.*

Definition, 6-2

Choses in possession, 6-2, 3

Distress, 9-649

Dower, 10-144

Effects, 10-453

Estates, 11-360

Examples, 6-4

Execution, see **EXECUTION**.

Executors and administrators, 6-5

Exemptions from execution, see **EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION**.

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 14-260

Garnishment, see **GARNISHMENT**.*Gifts*, see **GIFTS**.

Goods, 14-1083

Husband and wife, see **HUSBAND AND WIFE**.*Implied warranties*, see **IMPLIED WARRANTIES**.*Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.

Interest of heir, 6-5

Interstate commerce:

Taxation, 17-116

Judgment, 6-6

Money:

Whether the thing to be recovered in the action must be money, 6-3

Movables, 20-1079

Municipal aid, 6-3

Personal injuries:

Right of action for personal injuries, 6-4

Pledge and collateral security, see **PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY**.

Policy of insurance, 6-5

Present right of action, 6-3

Property, 23-264, 266

Recording acts, 24-90

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see **SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM**.

Shares of stock, 26-828

Statute of frauds, see **STATUTE OF FRAUDS**.

Stock, 6-6

Torts, 6-3

Trove and conversion, 6-4

United States courts, 6-6

Wills, 30-615

CHRISTIAN, 6-6**CHRISTIANITY, 6-8****CHRISTIAN NAME, 6-8**See **NAME**.**CHRISTIAN RELIGION:**

Illegal contracts, 15-959

CHRISTIAN SCIENCE, 6-8; 22-786*Physicians and surgeons*, see **PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS**.**CHRONIC, 6-8****CHUCK-A-LUCK, 6-8****CHURCH, 6-8**See **RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES**.**CHURCHYARDS, see CEMETERIES.****CIY MOSIN, 6-10****CIDER, 6-10**See **INTOXICATING LIQUORS**.**CIGARETTES, 6-11**See **INTERSTATE COMMERCE**.**CIGARS, 6-11****CIPHER, 6-11****CIRCUIT, 6-11****CIRCUIT COURT OF APPEALS, see UNITED STATES COURTS.****CIRCUIT COURTS, see COURTS; UNITED STATES COURTS.****CIRCULAR, 6-11**

Lotteries, 6-11

CIRCULAR NOTES, 6-11See **LETTERS OF CREDIT**.**CIRCULATION, 6-12**

General circulation, 14-949

CIRCUMSCRIBE, 6-12**CIRCUMSTANCES, 6-12**

Executors and administrators, 6-12

Facts, 6-12

Failing circumstances, 12-710

Like circumstances, 19-130

CIRCUMSTANTIAL EVIDENCE (see EVIDENCE; MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER; PRESUMPTIONS):*Adultery*, see **DIVORCE**.

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-669

Bigamy, 4-43

Chain of circumstances, 5-812

Conspiracy, 6-864

Corpus delicti, 7-863; 21-232

Definition, 11-502

Direct evidence, 9-459.

Divorce, see **DIVORCE**.*Fires*, see **FIRES**.

Fraud and deceit, 14-200

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see **FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES**.

Jury and jury trial:

Prejudice against circumstantial evidence, 17-1136

Larceny, see **LARCENY**.

Lewd and lascivious cohabitation and conduct, 18-845

Life insurance, 19-110

Malicious prosecution, 19-662

Murder and manslaughter, 21-213

Poisoning, 20-545

Proof of other crimes, 23-250

Questions of law and fact, 23-572

Rape, see **RAPE**.*Reasonable doubt*, see **REASONABLE DOUBT**.

Undue influence, 29-110

CIRCUS, 6-13**CITATION, 6-13****CITE, 6-13****CITIZENSHIP, 6-14**See **ALIENS; CHINESE EXCLUSION ACTS; CIVIL RIGHTS; DOMICIL; INTOXICATING LIQUORS; RESIDENCE**.*Adoption of foreign corporations*, see **FOREIGN CORPORATIONS**.Aliens (see *infra*, **Naturalization**; see **ALIENS**):

Birth in the United States of alien parents, 6-17

Allegiance, 2-148

Birth, see *infra*, **Succeeding to status of father**.Birth in jurisdiction (see *infra*, **Succeeding to status of father**), 6-17

Birth in the United States of alien parents, 6-17

Colored race, 6-19

General rule, 6-17

Indians, 6-18

Persons born in the United States of

Chinese parents, 6-17

Presumption of citizenship, 6-16

Chinese:

Naturalization, 6-20

CITIZENSHIP, *cont'd.*

Chinese, *cont'd.*

Persons born in the United States of
Chinese parents, 6-17

Clerk:

Declaration made before clerk, 6-21

Collective naturalization, 6-27

Copyright, see COPYRIGHT.

Corporations (see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS),
7-650:

Consolidation, 29-275

Foreign corporations, 29-275, 278

General rule, 29-275

Incorporated in two states, 29-275

Privileges and immunities of citizens in
several states, 21-800

Transacting business, 29-275

Courts:

City, police, and county courts, 6-21

State courts, 6-22

What courts may naturalize, 6-21

Criminal law:

Illustrations, 6-27

Offense connected with the procurement
or use of certificate of naturalization,
6-27

Sale of certificate, 6-27

Definition, 6-15

Citizen, 6-15

Citizenship, 6-15

State and national citizenship, 6-15

Two citizenships, 6-15

Denization, 9-272

Domestication of foreign corporations
(see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS), 13-884

Domicil (see DOMICIL):

Citizenship meaning domicil, 10-10

Elections, 10-590

Forfeiture of citizenship, 10-609

Power of Congress to deprive person of
citizenship, 10-570

Evidence:

Proof of citizenship, 20-701

Executors and administrators, 29-277

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS
FROM EXECUTION.

Expatriation:

Definition, 6-30

Emigration, 10-1042

English statute, 6-31

Existence of the right, 6-30

International law, 16-1134

What amounts to act of expatriation,
6-31

Extradition, see EXTRADITION.

Father, see *infra*, Succeeding to status of
father.

Fish and fisheries:

Oysters, 13-575

Foreign citizens, 13-831

Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORA-
TIONS.

Forgery, 6-27

Fraud, 6-27

Decree procured by fraud, 6-24

Governor, 14-1098

Grand juries, 17-1265

Habeas corpus (see HABEAS CORPUS), 15-180

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.

How acquired, 6-16

Birth in jurisdiction, see *infra*, Birth in
jurisdiction.

31 C. of L.—20

CITIZENSHIP, *cont'd.*

How acquired, *cont'd.*

Generally, 6-16

Marriage in the case of women, 6-29

Naturalization, see *infra*, Naturalization.

Succeeding to status of father, see *infra*,

Succeeding to status of father.

How citizenship lost, 6-30

Expatriation, see *infra*, Expatriation.

Marriage in the case of women, see
infra, Marriage in the case of women.

Indians, 6-18, 28; 16-215, 216, 217, 234

Infants, 6-20

Inhabitants, 6-16; 16-331

Intention:

Preliminary declaration of intention,
6-22

International law, 16-1134

How nationality considered, 16-1134

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING
LIQUORS.

Joint-stock companies, 17-639; 29-275

Judgment, see *infra*, Naturalization.

Jury and jury trial, see JURY AND JURY
TRIAL.

Justices of the peace, 18-11

Interest as citizen, 18-41

Marriage in the case of women, 6-29

England, 6-29

General rule, 6-29

Loss of citizenship, 6-31

Change of citizenship, 6-32

General rule, 6-31

In England, 6-32

Military law:

Evidence of desertion, 20-651

Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND
MINING CLAIMS.

Ministers and ambassadors, 6-18

Municipal corporations, 29-275

National banks:

Diversity of citizenship, 21-400

Naturalization, 6-19

Act of admission a judgment, 6-24

Admission cannot be collaterally im-
peached, 6-24

Alien enemies, 6-21

Aliens, 6-20

Aliens honorably discharged from mili-
tary service, 6-20

Alien's right to citizenship, 24-589

Canada, 10-90

Cancellation of judgment, 6-24

City, police, and county courts, 6-21

Collective naturalization, 6-27

Constitutional power to establish uni-
form laws, 6-21

Corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.

Criminal offense connected with the pro-
curement or use of certificate of
naturalization, 6-27

Declarations made before clerk, 6-21

Definition, 6-19

Domestication of foreign corporations,
see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.

Domicil, 10-21

Dominion of Canada, 10-90

Elections:

Proof of naturalization, 10-839

Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN COR-
PORATIONS.

How naturalization effected, 6-21

Volume XXXI.

CITIZENSHIP, *cont'd.***Naturalization, *cont'd.***

- Judgment admitting to citizenship, 6-24
- Judgment of naturalization confers all privileges of citizenship, 6-24
- Judgment procured by fraud, 6-24
- Legal prerequisites, 6-22
- Limitation of power of states, 6-19
- Mexicans, 6-20
- Minor residents, 6-20
- Natives of China, 6-20
- Oath of allegiance and renunciation of foreign allegiance and title, 6-23
- Parol evidence to help insufficient records, 6-25
- Perjury, 22-690
- Perjury in oaths or affidavits, 6-27
- Power of states, 6-19
- Power of United States, 6-19
- Preliminary declaration of intention, 6-22
- Procuring or attempting to procure admission to citizenship by fraud, 6-27
- Proof of naturalization, 6-25
- Proof of residence and good conduct, 6-23
- Record, correcting erroneous, 6-26
- Record, how far retroactive, 6-26
- Record of naturalization proceedings, 6-25
- Records destroyed or impossible of production, 6-26
- Retroactive effect, 2-72
- Sale of certificate of naturalization, 6-27
- Seamen, 6-20
- Special laws, 6-27
- State courts, 6-22
- Treaties, 6-27
- Under general laws, 6-21
- United States, 6-19
- Unlawfully using certificate to procure registration, 6-27
- What courts may naturalize, 6-21
- Who may be naturalized, 6-20
- Widow and children, 6-20
- Oath, 6-23, 27
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes*, see **OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.**
- Officers and agents of private corporations, 21-837
- Original jurisdiction of circuit court:
 - Aliens, 29-277
- Oysters, 13-575
- Pardon:
 - Alien's right to citizenship, 24-589
- Parol evidence:
 - Records, 6-25
- Partnership, 29-275
- Perjury:
 - Naturalization, 22-690
- Presumption, 6-16; 22-1285
- Presumption as to citizenship, 20-701
- Public officers, 23-330
- Declaration of intention, 23-331
- Qualification, 23-330
- Removal of disability, 23-331
- Railroads, 23-679
- Receivers, 29-277
- Records*, see *infra*, Naturalization.
- Residence distinguished, 24-700
- Res judicata*, 24-771

CITIZENSHIP, *cont'd.*

- Seamen, 6-20
- Slavery:
 - Rights of former slaves, 6-19
- State, 29-274
- State and public lands*, see **STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.**
- Subject, 27-193, 196
- Succeeding to status of father (see *infra*, Birth in jurisdiction), 6-28
- Child born on board an American vessel, 6-28
- Children born out of the United States, 6-28
- English law, 6-28
- Illustrations, 6-28, 29
- Infant children of naturalized alien, 6-29
- Territories*, see **TERRITORIES.**
- Treaties, 6-27
- Treaties of cession*, see **TREATIES OF CESSION.**
- Trusts and trustees, 29-277
- United States courts*, see **UNITED STATES COURTS.**
- Women (see *infra*, Marriage in the case of women), 3-286
- Naturalization, 6-20
- CITY**, 6-32
- See **MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS; TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.**
- Any railroad, 20-1099
- Definitions, 6-32
- In the city, 16-124
- Town, 6-32
- CITY OFFICERS**, 6-33
- CITY PURPOSES**, 6-33
- CITZ.:**
 - Abbreviation, 1-97
- CIVIL**, 6-34
- Civil court distinguished from court-martial, 6-34
- Civil liberty, 18-1124
- Criminal and civil distinguished, 8-251
- CIVIL ACTIONS:**
 - Bastardy, 6-99
 - Contempt, 6-97
 - Eminent domain, 6-99
 - Forcible entry and detainer, 6-98
 - Habeas corpus, 6-98
 - Jury and jury trial, 6-98
 - Penalties, 6-98
 - Quo warranto, 6-97
 - Witnesses, 6-97
- CIVIL CASE**, 6-96
- CIVIL COMMOTION:**
 - Fire insurance, 13-132
- CIVIL CORPORATIONS**, see **CORPORATIONS.**
- CIVIL COURTS**, 8-37
- CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS**, 6-36
- See **INTOXICATION.**
- Actual damages, 6-59
- Agency:
 - Exemplary damages where sales are made by servant against master's instructions, 6-62
 - Liability where sale is by agent, 6-48
 - Owner chargeable with knowledge of his agent, 6-50
- Aggravation of damages*, see *infra*, Exemplary damages.
- All contributors to the intoxication are liable, 6-44

CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS, *cont'd.*

All contributors to the intoxication are liable, *cont'd.*

Contributory in appreciable degree to the intoxication, 6-44

General rule, 6-44

Habitual intoxication, 6-45

How sued, 6-45

Illustrations, 6-44

Negligence, 6-44

Only one satisfaction, 6-45

Question for jury, 6-44

Suit jointly or severally, 6-45

To what extent liable for contributing to habitual intoxication, 6-45

Assault and battery, 6-46, 47

Burden of proof:

Contributory fault, 6-59

Care of intoxicated person, 6-55

Choses in action, 6-5

Constitutionality of statutes, 6-40

Exemplary damages, 6-41

Former jeopardy, 6-41

Statutes constitutional, 6-41

Construction, 6-37

In what sense penal, 6-37

Liberal construction, 6-37

Not retroactive, 6-37

To what localities applicable, 6-37

Contributors, see *infra*, All contributors to the intoxication are liable.

Contributory fault, 6-57

Burden of proof, 6-59

Drinking together, 6-58

Encouragement, 6-57, 58

General rule, 6-57

Proof must be clear, 6-58

Rule not strictly enforced in some states, 6-59

Crimes committed by intoxicated person, 6-48

Damages recoverable, 6-59

Actual damages, 6-59

Additional expenses, 6-60

Amount fixed by statute, 6-60

Decreased earnings, 6-60

Exemplary damages, see *infra*, Exemplary damages.

Hypothetical or contingent losses, 6-59

Loss of husband's society, 6-59

Mitigation of damages, 6-62

Nominal damages, 6-59

Probable duration of life, 6-60

Death by wrongful act, 6-54

Dependents, 6-56

Disgrace, 6-51

Drowning, 6-47

Evidence, 6-62

Direct proof of violation of law, 6-63

Husband as witness, 6-63

Illustrations, 6-62, 63

Injury to means of support, 6-63

In mitigation of damages, 6-62

Intemperate habits of the buyer before the sale, 6-62

Subsequent declaration of husband, 6-63

Exemplary damages, 6-41, 60

Actual damages must be proved, 6-60

Circumstances of abuse and aggravation, 6-61

Gross negligence, 6-61

Instructions as to exemplary damages, 6-61

CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS, *cont'd.*

Exemplary damages, *cont'd.*

Knowledge that purchaser was habitual drunkard, 6-61

Lessor of premises, 6-62

No notice not to sell, 6-61

Questions for jury, 6-61

Sales in disregard of notice not to sell, 6-61

Sales made by servant against master's instructions, 6-62

Sales without license, 6-62

Wilful and wanton wrong, 6-60

Gifts, 6-42

Habitual drunkards, 6-40, 43, 45

Exemplary damages where it was known that purchaser was habitual drunkard, 6-61

Husband's right of action, 6-57

Infants:

Selling to minors, 6-40

Infants en ventre sa mere, see CHILD—CHILDREN.

Injure, 16-500

Injuries, 6-51

Care of intoxicated person, 6-55

Death, 6-54

In general, 6-51

Injuries to means of support, see *infra*, Injuries to means of support.

Injuries to property, 6-51

Injury to the person, 6-51

Injuries to means of support, 6-47, 52

Bare necessities of life, 6-52

Cases illustrating injuries to means of support, 6-53

Diminution of resources, 6-52

Independent means of support, 6-52

In general, 6-52

Persons actually though not legally dependent, 6-52

What is intended by the phrase "means of support," 6-52

Wife testifying to amount necessary for her support, 6-53

Intoxicants, 6-38

Intoxication, see *infra*, Construction.

Kinsman, 6-57

Knowledge, see *infra*, Owner of premises.

Master and servant, see *infra*, Agency.

Means of support, see *infra*, Injuries to means of support.

Mental suffering, 6-51

Mitigation of damages, 6-62

Mortality tables, 20-884

Nominal damages, 6-59

Notice, see *infra*, Owner of premises.

Notice not to sell, 6-38, 40

Exemplary damages, 6-61

Manner of service, 6-38

Omission of words spirituous or intoxicating, 6-38

Prohibition towns, 6-38

Relationship, 6-38

Statement of habit, 6-38

Terms of statutes, 6-38

Owner of premises, 6-49

Knowledge at time of lease, 6-49

Knowledge of owner of premises, 6-49

Liability of owner of premises, 6-49

Owner chargeable with knowledge of his agent, 6-50

CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS, *cont'd.*

- Owner of premises, *cont'd.*
 - Owner of a steamboat, 6-50
 - Owner of contingent or reversionary interests, 6-50
- Parent and child, 6-57
- Personal injuries, 6-51
- Persons injured (see *infra*, Injuries to means of support), 6-56
 - Actual dependency, 6-56
 - Adult son voluntarily supporting aged mother, 6-57
 - Contributory fault, see *infra*, Contributory fault.
 - Dependents, 6-56
 - Kindred, 6-57
 - Legal dependency, 6-56
 - Strangers, 6-57
 - Suits, 6-56
 - What persons may sue, 6-56
- Property:
 - Injuries to, 6-51
 - Wife's chattels sold by husband, 6-52
- Proximate cause, 6-46
 - Assault by intoxicated person, 6-47
 - Drowning, 6-46
 - General rule, 6-46
 - Illustrations, 6-46, 47
 - Imprisonment or execution for crime of intoxicated person, 6-48
 - Injury to means of support, 6-47
 - Suicide, 6-48
- Question of law and fact:
 - Contributory in appreciable degree to the intoxication, 6-44
- Relatives, 6-57
- Sales, see *infra*, Wrongful act.
 - Liability of person who sells, 6-48
- Spirits, 6-38
- Statutes, 6-36
 - Common law, 6-37
 - Differences in the several statutes, 6-39
 - Nature and scope, 6-36
 - Notice not to sell, see *infra*, Notice not to sell.
 - Rule of construction, see *infra*, Construction.
- Strangers, 6-57
- Suicide, 6-48
- Support, see *infra*, Injuries to means of support.
- What persons are liable, 6-48
 - Agent of seller, 6-48
 - Owner of premises, see *infra*, Owner of premises.
 - Seller, 6-48
 - Surety on license bond, 6-50
- What persons may sue, see *infra*, Persons injured.
- Witnesses, see *infra*, Evidence.
- Wrongdoer, 6-48
- Wrongful act, 6-41
 - Actual sale requisite, 6-41
 - All contributors to the intoxication are liable, see *infra*, All contributors to the intoxication are liable.
 - Elements of the act, 6-41
 - Generally, 6-41
 - Gifts, 6-42
 - Illegal sales, 6-43
 - Injuries arising from habitual intoxication, 6-43

CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS, *cont'd.*

- Wrongful act, *cont'd.*
 - Liability for lawful and unlawful sales, 6-42
 - Liquor sold must be proved to be intoxicating, 6-42
 - No liability in the absence of intoxication, 6-43
 - Proximate cause, see *infra*, Proximate cause.
 - Restricted to illegal sales, 6-43
 - Sale, but no intoxication, 6-43
 - Sale of intoxicating liquor, 6-41
 - Time to become sober, 6-43
 - To whom sale made, 6-42
 - Wrongful sales included, 6-43

CIVIL DEATH, 6-64

- Abjuration of the realm, 6-64
- Abolition, 6-65
- Ancient doctrine of civil death following banishment or religious profession, 6-64
- Civil death following conviction of felony, 6-65
- Civil death by sentence held not to exist, 6-67
- Illustrations, 6-65, 66
- In general, 6-65
- Person attainted may demise his land, 6-66
- Statutes, 6-66
- Dower, 6-65; 10-141
- Executors and administrators, 11-760
- General rule, 22-1310
- Husband and wife, 6-65
- Imprisonment for life, 6-65, 67
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-698
- Pardon, 24-590
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 24-418
- Wills, 30-608

CIVIL EFFECTS, 10-449**CIVIL ENGINEERS, see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE; WORKING CONTRACTS.****CIVILITER, 6-67****CIVILITER MORTUUS, see CIVIL DEATH.****CIVILIZATION, 6-67****CIVIL OFFICERS, 23-326**

Impeachment, 15-1065

Public officers, 23-334

CIVIL PROCEEDINGS:

Habeas corpus, 15-157

CIVIL RIGHTS, 6-68

See MILITARY LAW.

Carriers of passengers, 5-539; 6-82

Equality, not community, of rights guaranteed, 6-82

May provide separate if equal accommodations for races, 6-82

Right of carrier to make reasonable rules, 6-83

State statutes, 6-86

Chinese, 6-77

Citizenship (see *infra*, Civil rights as affected by dual citizenship):

Right to acquire state citizenship, 6-77

Civil as distinguished from political rights, 6-70

Civil rights as affected by dual citizenship, 6-69

Civil rights of the citizen of the state as such, 6-69

CIVIL RIGHTS, *cont'd.*

- Civil rights as affected by dual citizenship, *con.*
 - Civil rights of the citizen of the United States, 6-70
 - In general, 6-69
 - Privilege and immunities of each state in sister states, 6-69
- Community property, 6-73
- Constitutional guaranty of rights of citizens of several states, 6-71
- Constitutional provisions of the several states, 6-84
- Corporations:
 - Persons, 6-78
- Definition, 6-69
- Due process of law*, see DUE PROCESS OF LAW.
- Elections:
 - Right of suffrage, 6-77
- Equal protection of the law, 6-77, 967
 - Adultery between races, 6-79
 - Aliens, 6-969
 - Carriers providing separate if equal accommodations for races, 6-82
 - Chinese, 6-77, 968
 - Corporations, 6-969
 - Corporations protected as persons, 6-78
 - Equal protection clause as affecting the selection of jurors, 6-81
 - Equal protection clause as prohibitive of class or partial legislation, 6-78
 - Female jury, 6-971
 - Foreign corporations*, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.
 - Fourteenth amendment, 6-77
 - In general, 6-967
 - Intent of law considered, 6-79
 - Jury trial, 6-971
 - Laws limited to certain localities, 6-80
 - Legislation general and equal in terms but unequal in design or operation, 6-79
 - Legislation inflicting unequal punishments, 6-79
 - Miscegenation, 6-79
 - Operation of law considered, 6-79
 - Police power, 6-970
 - Prohibits discriminating laws, 6-967
 - Racial discrimination, 6-971
 - Right of state to maintain separate schools, 6-83
 - Rights of parties to jury impaneled without discrimination on account of race or color, 6-81
 - Separate schools*, see SCHOOLS.
 - State laws discriminating against classes or persons prohibited, 6-78
 - Taxation, 6-970
 - To whom available, 6-968
 - Trial by jury as affected by fourteenth amendment, 6-971
 - Waiver of right to indiscriminate selection of jurors, 6-82
 - Women on juries, 6-971
- Equal-right statutes, 6-85
 - Carriers, 6-86
 - Establishment of separate schools, 6-86
 - In general, 6-85
- Fifteenth amendment as creative of civil rights, 6-72
- Fourteenth amendment, 6-71, 75; 10-288
 - Action by state through any of its agencies within provision, 6-76

CIVIL RIGHTS, *cont'd.*

- Fourteenth amendment, *cont'd.*
 - Equal protection of the law*, see *infra*,
 - Equal protection of the law.
 - Federal legislation under the provision, 6-75
 - In general, 6-75
 - Privileges and immunities*, see *infra*,
 - Privileges and immunities.
 - Purpose and effect, 6-965
 - Effect of fourteenth amendment on application of first ten amendments, 6-965
 - Effect on provisions of state constitutions, 6-966
 - In general, 6-965
 - Right of attendance at public schools, 6-77
 - Right of suffrage, 6-77
 - Right of trial by jury in suits at law in state courts, 6-77
 - Right to acquire state citizenship by residence therein, 6-77
 - Right to vote, 6-77
 - Security against state action, 6-75
- Immunity, 15-1028
- Interstate commerce*, see INTERSTATE COMMERCE.
- Jury and jury trial:
 - Equal protection clause as affecting the selection of jurors, 6-81
 - Fourteenth amendment, 6-81
 - Negroes, 6-971
 - Right of trial by jury in suits at law in state courts, 6-77
 - Rights of parties to jury impaneled without discrimination on account of race or color, 6-81
 - State may determine qualifications in other respects, 6-81
 - State statute denying negroes right to serve on jury, 6-81
 - Waiver of right to indiscriminate selection of jurors, 6-82
 - Women, 6-971
- Marriage:
 - Statutes prohibiting intermarriage of whites with negroes or mulattoes, 19-1172
- Miscegenation*, see MISCEGENATION.
- Nature, 6-69
- Origin, 6-69
- Persons, 22-743
- Political rights as distinguished from civil rights, 6-70
- Privileges and immunities:
 - Adultery between whites and negroes, 6-967
 - Intermarriage between whites and negroes*, see MISCEGENATION.
 - Limitation of actions, 19-168
 - Meaning of, 6-73, 966
 - Military organization, drill and parade under arms, 6-967
 - Punishment of crime, 6-967
 - Right of suffrage, 6-967
 - Right to practice law, 6-966
 - Right to pursue employment and make contracts, 6-966
 - To what rights applicable, 6-966
 - To whom available, 6-966
- Right to vote, 6-967
- Schools*, see SCHOOLS.

CIVIL RIGHTS, cont'd.

- Servitude, 6-74
- Sleeping-car companies, 25-1113
- State constitutions and statutes, 6-84
- Suffrage, right of, 6-77
- Taxation, 6-78
- Thirteenth amendment, 6-71, 73
 - Acts of Congress held unconstitutional, 6-74
 - Civil rights bill of 1866, 6-74
 - In general, 6-73
 - Meaning of servitude, 6-74
 - Not limited to invasion by state authority, 6-75
 - Personal liberty, 6-74
- United States commissioners:
 - Prosecutions, 29-193
- United States courts:
 - Removal of case, 29-284
- Witnesses, 30-940
- CIVIL SERVICE, 6-88**
 - See PUBLIC OFFICERS.
 - Applications, 6-91
 - Appointment, 6-91, 92
 - Confidential positions, 6-93
 - Constitutional law:
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 6-90
 - Illustrations, 6-91
 - In general, 6-90
 - Self-executing provisions, 6-914
 - Day laborer, 6-93
 - Exempting certain classes of applicants from examination, 6-91
 - Mandamus*, see MANDAMUS.
 - Removal of officers, 23-439
 - To whom protection extended, 23-439
 - Statutory provisions, 6-89
 - Veterans*, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.
- CIVIL SUIT, 6-96**
- CLAIM, 6-97**
 - See DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; DEMAND.
 - Account and claim, 6-106
 - Assignments, 6-101
 - Averment of ownership, 6-104
 - Claims or matters, 20-235
 - Covenants, 6-104
 - Debt, 8-985
 - Debt distinguished from, 6-100
 - Debts of decedents, 6-101
 - Forgery, 6-105
 - Indemnity contracts, 6-104
 - Just claim, 18-2
 - Liens, 6-101
 - Municipal corporations, 6-102
 - Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
 - State and public lands, 26-331
 - The thing claimed, 6-100
 - Torts, 6-102
 - Whether claim implies a lawful claim, 6-104
- CLAIM AND DELIVERY, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION; REPLEVIN.**
- CLAIMANTS, 6-107; 8-1087**
- CLAIMANTS' BONDS:**
 - Forthcoming and delivery bonds, 13-1131
- CLAIM OF TITLE (see ADVERSE POSSESSION):**
 - Ejectment, 10-490
- CLAIRVOYANTS:**
 - Insanity, 20-570
- CLAMBER, 6-108**
- CLANDESTINE, 6-108**

CLAP:

- Libel and slander, 18-930
- CLASS, 6-108**
- CLAUSE, 6-108**
- CLAUSE OF ACCRUER, 1-480**
- CLAY, 6-109**
- CLEAN BILL OF LADING, 4-510, 541**
 - See BILLS OF LADING.
 - Contracts of affreightment and charter parties, 7-184
- CLEANSE, 6-109**
- CLEAR, 6-109**
 - Evidence, 6-111
 - In reference to lands and estates, 6-109
 - Reasonable doubt, 6-111
- CLEARANCE, 6-110**
- CLEAR DAYS, 6-111, 28-211**
 - See TIME (COMPUTATION OF).
 - Demurrage, 6-111
- CLEARING HOUSE, 6-113**
 - Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see *infra*, Negotiable securities.
 - Certificates:
 - Use of clearing-house certificates, 6-124
 - Certificates of deposit*, see CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT.
 - Checks:
 - Dishonored checks, 6-118
 - Presentment for payment through clearing house, 6-117
 - Priority among checks presented through clearing house, 6-118
 - Relations of member bank and drawer of check on non-member, 6-129
 - Clearing-house association as a distinct entity, 6-125
 - Application of collaterals after insolvency of debtor, 6-127
 - May be holder for value of negotiable securities, 6-125
 - Right to sue and be sued, 6-125
 - Collateral security (see *infra*, Negotiable securities):
 - Application of collaterals after insolvency of debtor, 6-127
 - Right of member bank to apply collateral securities, 6-130
 - Corporations*, see *infra*, Clearing-house association as a distinct entity.
 - Damages:
 - Measure of damages in action between banks, 6-123
 - Definition, 6-113
 - Dishonored checks, 6-118
 - Effect of clearing-house association upon members *inter sese*, 6-116
 - Clearing-house association as a distinct entity*, see *infra*, Clearing-house association as a distinct entity.
 - In general, 6-116
 - Presentment for payment through clearing house, 6-117
 - Rules limiting time for readjustment of exchanges between members*, see *infra*, Rules limiting time for readjustment of exchanges between members.
 - Use of clearing-house certificates, 6-124
 - Effect of clearing-house association upon non-members or strangers, 6-127
 - Effect upon non-member bank, clearing through member, 6-128
 - Forged checks, 6-128

CLEARING HOUSE, 6-113

Effect of clearing-house association upon non-members or strangers, *cont'd.*

In general, 6-127

Principles of mercantile law, 6-128

Relations of member bank and drawers of checks on non-member, 6-129

Right of member bank to apply collateral securities, 6-130

Rules and usages of clearing house, 6-127

Entity, see *infra*, Clearing-house association as a distinct entity.

Examination of the drafts or checks presented, 6-115

History, 6-114

Medium of settlement, 6-115

Members, see *infra*, Effect of clearing-house association upon members *inter sese*; Rules limiting time for readjustment of exchanges between members.

Mistake, 6-121

Mode of operation, 6-114

Negotiable securities, 6-125

Accommodation paper, 6-125

Clearing house may be holder for value of negotiable securities, 6-125

Draft indorsed for collection for account of indorsers, 6-125

Equities, 6-125

Set-off, 6-125

Nonmembers, see *infra*, Effect of clearing-house association upon non-members and strangers.

Object, 6-114

Operation, 6-114

Origin, 6-114

Payment (see *infra*, Rules limiting time for readjustment of exchanges between members):

Presentation for payment through clearing house, 6-117

Presentment for payment through clearing house, 6-117

Railroad clearing house, 6-115

Rules limiting time for readjustment of exchanges between members, 6-118

Dishonored checks, 6-118

Illustrations of mistakes, 6-122

In general, 6-118

Judicial construction of rules, 6-124

Measure of damages in actions between banks, 6-123

Mistakes of fact, 6-121

Payment regarded as absolute, 6-119

Payment regarded as provisional, 6-119

Time for examination of checks, 6-119

Waiver, 6-120

Stock exchange, 6-115

Strangers, see *infra*, Effect of clearing-house association upon nonmembers and strangers.

Time for readjustment of exchanges between members, see *infra*, Rules limiting time for readjustment of exchanges between members.

CLEARLY:

Reasonable doubt, 6-111

CLEAR VALUE, 6-109

CLERGY, see **BENEFIT OF CLERGY; LIBEL AND SLANDER; PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS; RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.**

CLERICAL, 6-131**CLERK, 6-131**

See **CLERKS OF COURT; EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION; MASTER AND SERVANT.**

Attorney and client, see **ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.**

Auctions and auctioneers, 3-511

Embezzlement, see **EMBEZZLEMENT.**

Exemptions, see **EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.**

Laborer, 18-73

Libel and slander, 18-965

Notary public, 21-577

Quo warranto, 23-635

Towns and townships, 28-325

CLERKS OF COURTS, 6-132; 8-27

Acknowledgment:

False certificate of acknowledgment, 6-143

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-659

Bill of exceptions:

Failure to transmit bill of exceptions, 6-139

Bond, see *infra*, Official bond of clerk.

Compensation of clerk, 6-136

Fees, see *infra*, Fees.

In general, 6-136

Constitutional law:

Delegation of authority of court, 6-1055

Costs:

Fees of clerk, 6-137

Courts:

Clerk not necessary to existence of court, 8-24

Date:

Presumption of execution and delivery upon day of date, 22-1276

De facto officers:

Appointment of *de facto* officers, 6-134

Definition, 6-133

Delegation of authority, 6-135, 1056

Deputy, 9-370, 379

Disqualification of clerk, 6-145

Effect of disqualification of judge, 6-145

Self-interest, 6-145

Duration, 6-134

Eligibility, 6-134

Execution:

Failure to issue execution, 6-144

Mandamus to compel issuance, 6-139

Extortion, 12-577

Fees (see *infra*, Official bond of clerk), 6-136

Contract for unauthorized fees, 6-137

In general, 6-136

Naturalization fees, 6-137

Right of clerk to maintain action for fees, 6-138

Against successful party, 6-138

Clerk *de facto*, 6-138

In general, 6-138

Statutes awarding costs strictly construed, 6-137

Where no costs are allowed by law, 6-137

File:

Action by clerk of court, 13-14

Filing (see **FILING**), 6-135

Foreign judgments, see **FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.**

Foreign laws, 13-1071

Garnishment, 14-824

CLERKS OF COURTS, *cont'd.*

- Habeas corpus, 15-150
- In custodia legis*, 6-133
- Injunctions:
 - Approval of bond, 16-445
- Interest, 6-145
- Judge, see *infra*, Judicial functions.
- Judgments and decrees (see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES; see *infra*, Official bond of clerk):
 - Medium of payment, 17-861
 - Order on clerk of court, 17-878
 - Payment to clerk, 17-860
 - Vacating entry of satisfaction, 17-871
- Judicial functions, 6-134
 - Performance of unauthorized judicial functions, 6-135
 - Attempted delegation of power by judge, 6-135
 - In general, 6-135
 - Performance of exclusive functions of judge, 6-135
- Justices of the peace:
 - Clerk's fees, 18-51
- Mandamus (see MANDAMUS), 19-859
- Ministerial duties, 6-134
- Misfeasance*, see *infra*, Personal liability for nonfeasance or misfeasance.
- Naturalization:
 - Naturalization fees, 6-137
- Nature of duties, 6-134
- Nonfeasance*, see *infra*, Personal liability for nonfeasance or misfeasance.
- Notary public, 21-578
- Official bond of clerk, 6-141
 - Approval of bonds, 6-134
 - Approval of insufficient bonds, 6-145
 - Discriminating between judgment creditors, 6-144
 - Erroneously marking judgment satisfied, 6-144
 - Failure to enrol judgment, 6-14
 - Failure to enter cause on docket, 6-144
 - Failure to issue execution, 6-144
 - Failure to pay over money collected, 6-141
 - Fees of office, 6-141
 - Fees of other court officers, 6-142
 - Liability of sureties, 6-141
 - Making false certificate of acknowledgment, 6-143
 - Making false certificate of record of judgment, 6-143
- Mandamus:
 - Approval of bond, 6-140
 - To take action on bond, 6-140
- Money paid into court by order of court, 6-142
- Money paid into court in satisfaction of judgment, 6-142
- Negligent entering up of judgment, 6-144
- Order of court, 6-141
- Refusal to issue citation, 6-144
- When default occurs what official bond holden, 6-142
- Where clerk appointed probate judge, 6-143
- Where clerk appointed receiver, 6-143
- Where money not received *virtute officii*, 6-142

CLERKS OF COURTS, *cont'd.*

- Personal liability for nonfeasance or misfeasance, 6-138
- Failure to transmit bill of exceptions, 6-139
- In general, 6-138
- Issuing writ that does not conform with judgment, 6-139
- Liable in damages, 6-138
- Refusal to permit access to letters, 6-139
- Presumptions:
 - Presumption of official duty and regularity of official acts, 22-1270
- Quasi-judicial duties, 6-134
- Records, see RECORDS.
- Removal:
 - Power of court to suspend or remove clerk, 6-136
- Suretyship*, see *infra*, Official bond of clerk.
- Suspension:
 - Power of court to suspend or remove clerk, 6-136
- Tenure, 6-134
- Term of office, 6-134
- Two offices, 6-134
- United States courts*, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
- Vacancy, 6-136
 - How filled, 6-136
 - When vacancy occurs, 6-136
- CLIENT**, 6-146
 - See ADVICE OF COUNSEL; ATTORNEY AND CLIENT; PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
- CLOSE**, 6-146
- CLOSE-HAULED**, 6-147
- CLOSE-HAULED VESSELS**, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING
- CLOSING OUT**, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.
- CLOTH**, 6-147
 - Exemptions from execution*, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.
 - Fulled cloth, 14-563
- CLOTHES**, 6-148
 - Exemptions from execution*, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.
- CLOUD ON TITLE**, 6-149
 - See INJUNCTIONS; RECORDS; REMOVAL OF CLOUD.
 - Acknowledgment:
 - False certificate of acknowledgment, 6-161
 - Adequate remedy at law, 6-159
 - Adverse possession, 6-167
 - Alienation, 6-152
 - Constitutional law:
 - Proceedings under unconstitutional laws, 6-161
 - Deed from stranger to the title, 6-166
 - Definition, 6-149
 - Equitable jurisdiction, 6-151
 - Actual invalidity of pretended claim, 6-156
 - Adequate remedy at law, 6-159
 - Alleged cloud must be substantial, 6-152
 - Character of record intended, 6-156
 - Circumstances of its exercise, 6-152
 - Defendant's title must be in fact invalid and complainant's valid, 6-156
 - Illustrations, 6-157
 - In general, 6-156
 - When claim enforceable either at law or in equity, 6-157

CLOUD ON TITLE, *cont'd.*Equitable jurisdiction, *cont'd.*

- Extrinsic facts, 6-156
- Grounds of equitable cognizance, 6-152
- Impending free alienation, 6-152
- Invalidity apparent on face of instrument, 6-153
- Market value affected, 6-152
- Necessity of possession, 6-159
- Patent for lands, 6-156
- Pretended claim must be apparently valid, 6-153
- Prevention of cloud, 6-159
- Principle of its exercise, 6-151
- Slander of title, 6-154
- Unfounded apprehension, 6-153
- When evidence to rebut claim may be lost, 6-157

- Loss of evidence, 6-157
- Where defense can be established by matters of record, 6-157
- Where defense not weakened by lapse of time, 6-157

Where alleged title may be used vexatiously, 6-153

Where evidence offered will show invalidity, 6-158

Escrow, 6-164

Evidence:

- When evidence to rebut claim may be lost, 6-157
- Where evidence offered will show invalidity, 6-158

Execution against one not owner, 6-163

Forgery, 6-160

Fraud, 6-160, 164

Implied trusts, 6-164

Invalidity apparent on face of instrument, 6-153

Invalidity of defendant's title, 6-156

Judgments and decrees, 6-162

Jurisdiction, see *infra*, Equitable jurisdiction.

Laches, 18-124

Lands in another state, 6-166

Lis pendens, 6-162

Lost evidence:

- When evidence to rebut claim may be lost, 6-157

Market value, 6-152

Miscellaneous examples of cloud, 6-167, 168

Mortgages, 6-161

Notice of dependency and *lis pendens*, 6-162

Particular instances, 6-160

Personal property, 6-151

Possession, necessity of, 6-159

Prevention of cloud, 6-159

Property subject to cloud, 6-150

Real property, 6-150

Records of cases, 6-164

Instruments of record, 6-164

Illustrations, 6-164, 165, 166

In general, 6-164

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 24-391

Remedy at law, 6-159

Rescission:

Rescinded contract, 6-166

Resulting trust, 6-164

Sale of land, 6-163

Separate property of married women, 6-162, 168

CLOUD ON TITLE, *cont'd.*

Sheriffs' sales:

- Sale of land of one person or. execution against another, 6-163

Slander of title, 6-154

Special or local assessments, 25-1242, 1244

Statutory enactments, 6-168

Stranger:

- Evidence from stranger to the title, 6-166

Taxation:

- Proceedings under unconstitutional laws, 6-161

Tax deeds, 6-156

- Proceedings under unconstitutional laws, 6-161

Test, 6-150

Trusts and trustees, 6-164

Validity of complainant's title, 6-156

Vexatious use of alleged title, 6-153

CLUB, 6-169**CLUBS (see SOCIETIES AND CLUBS):**

Intoxicating liquors, see *INTOXICATING LIQUORS*.

CO., 6-169

Abbreviation, 1-98

COACH, 6-170

Mail coach, 19-608

COAL, 6-170

See *MINES AND MINING CLAIMS*.

COAL LANDS, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.**COAST, 6-171****COASTING, 6-172****COASTING TRADE, 6-171****COASTWISE TRADE, 6-171****COCK FIGHTING:**

Gaming, 14-681

Gaming houses, 14-703

C. O. D., 5-223; 6-172

Bills of lading:

Parol evidence, 4-544

Carrier not ordinarily bound to collect price before delivery, 5-223

Carrier's acceptance of note or check, 5-225

Carrier's liability while goods are awaiting payment, 5-224

Consignee's right to inspect goods, 5-224

Contract to collect implied, 5-223

Express companies, 12-553

C. O. D. means collect price of goods, 12-554

Duty to notify consignor, 12-555

Duty to store, 12-555

Examination by consignee, 12-555

Examination forbidden by consignor, 12-555

Fraud of consignee, 12-556

Goods subject to consignor's order, 12-555

Judicial notice of meaning, 12-554

Liability as warehousemen, 12-555

Liability for failure to collect, 12-554

Liability for money received, 12-554

Liability of express company for sum due, 12-554

Meaning of C. O. D., 12-554

No duty to collect without contract, 12-553

Repayment by express company, 12-556

Right of consignee to examine, 12-555

Volume XXXI.

C. O. D., cont'd.Express companies, *cont'd.*

- When consignee fails or refuses to accept, 12-555
- Fraud on consignee, 5-225
- Illustrations, 5-224
- Intoxicating liquors*, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.
- Judicial notice, 5-224; 12-554
- Meaning of C. O. D. matter of common knowledge, 5-224
- Please collect charges, 5-224
- Reasonable time to consignee to call and pay for goods, 5-225
- Responsibility for return of price, 5-225
- Return of money to consignor, 5-225
- Sales, 24-1072
- What carrier may expect in payment, 5-225

CODE, 6-173**CODICILS, 6-174**

See TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY; UNDUE INFLUENCE; WILLS.

Ademption of legacies, 1-631

Annexation, 6-195

Attestation:

- Beneficiary under will attesting witness to codicil, 6-177
- Defective attestation cured by duly executed codicil, 6-179
- Method of attestation, 6-176
- Place of attestation, 6-176

Collateral inheritance tax, 6-183

Confirmation, see *infra*, Republication and confirmation.

Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation.

Defective will cured by duly executed codicil, 6-179

All defects and omissions, 6-179

Attestation by incompetent witnesses, 6-179

Illustrations, 6-179

In general, 6-179

Definition, 6-175

Execution, 6-176

Defective will cured by duly executed codicil, see *infra*, Defective will cured by duly executed codicil.

Formalities in execution, 6-176

For purposes of republication and confirmation, 6-177

For purposes of revocation, 6-177

General manner of execution, 6-176

Legacies charged on realty, see *infra*, Legacies charged on realty.

Republication, 6-195

Revocation of will by valid codicil, 6-183

Signature, see *infra*, Signature.

Testamentary capacity, 6-176

Executors and administrators:

Revocation of appointment to office, 6-188

General rule, 6-188

Revocation of offices as affecting bequests to appointees, 6-189

Revocation of offices not altering provisions of will, 6-189

Revocation of one of two or more offices, 6-189

Will naming executor, codicil naming sole executor, 6-189

Express revocation:

Invalid codicil, 6-193

CODICILS, cont'd.

Guardian:

Revocation of appointment to office, 6-188

Revocation of offices as affecting bequests to appointees, 6-189

Revocation of offices not altering provisions of will, 6-189

Revocation of one of two or more offices, 6-189

Will naming executor, codicil naming sole executor, 6-189

Implied revocation (see *infra*, Revocation of will by valid codicil):

Invalid codicil, 6-193

Inconsistency, see *infra*, Revocation of will by valid codicil.

Intention (see *infra*, Interpretation):

Date from which will speaks, 6-199

Invalid or inoperative codicil, 6-192

Will and codicil construed as one instrument, see *infra*, Will and codicil construed as one instrument.

Interpretation, 6-179

Codicil and will construed together, 30-665

Intention of testator governs, 6-179, 181

Revocation of will by valid codicil, see *infra*, Revocation of will by valid codicil.

Will and codicil construed harmoniously, 6-183; 30-665

Invalid codicils, see *infra*, Revocation of will by invalid or inoperative codicil.

Legacies and devises, see *infra*, Revocation of will by valid codicil.

Charges of legacies on land, 19-1359

Effect on legacies given by will and codicil, see *infra*, Will and codicil construed as one instrument.

Legacies charged on realty, 6-178

Execution, 6-178

Legacies charged on realty generally in aid of personalty, 6-178

Legacies charged primarily on land, 6-178

Power to create future charges cannot be reserved, 6-178

Marriage:

Republication of will revoked by marriage, 6-177

Marshaling decedent's estates:

Charges of legacies on land, 19-1359

Mistake:

Revocation of will, 6-187

Object, 6-175

Origin of term, 6-175

Personal property, 6-176

Republication, 6-195; 30-660

Annexation, 6-195

Codicil, 6-198

Date from which will speaks, 6-198

Effect as to after-acquired estate, 6-199

Effect of statute passed between date of will and codicil, 6-199

Estate acquired after date of will and codicil, 6-200

In general, 6-198

Intention contrary to passage, 6-200

Intention not contrary to passage, 6-199

CODICILS, *cont'd.*Republication, *cont'd.*

- Date from which will speaks, *cont'd.*
 - Intention of testator, 6-199
 - Revival of revoked, adeemed, or satisfied legacies, 6-199
 - Effect, 6-197
 - Execution necessary, 6-195
 - Extent, 6-197
 - How effected, 6-195
 - How much of will itself republished, 6-197
 - Methods of republication, 6-195
 - Misrecital of will, 6-197
 - Reference to will without annexation, 6-195
 - Republication of one of several wills, 6-197
 - Revival of revoked wills, 6-196
 - Revocation of will or codicil, 6-187
 - When effected, 6-195
 - Will and codicil, 6-198
- Republication and confirmation, 6-177
- Beneficiary under will attesting witness to codicil, 6-177
 - In general, 6-177
 - Republication of will revoked by marriage, 6-177

Revocation:

- Holographic codicil, 6-177
 - Must be executed according to formalities of law, 6-177
 - Nuncupative codicil, 6-177
 - Revoking codicil executed as will, 6-177
- Revocation of codicil by revocation of will, 6-194
- Revocation of will by invalid or inoperative codicil, 6-192
- Codicil inoperative from incapacity of devisees, 6-192
 - Express revocation, 6-193
 - Implied revocation, 6-192
 - In general, 6-192
 - Intention to revoke unqualifiedly, 6-193
- Revocation of will by revocation of codicil, 6-193
- Revocation of will by valid codicil, 6-183
- Appointment to offices of executor, guardian, etc., 6-188
 - General rule, 6-188
 - Revocation of offices as affecting bequests to appointees, 6-189
 - Revocation of offices not altering provisions of will, 6-189
 - Revocation of one of two or more offices, 6-189
 - Will naming executor, codicil naming sole executor, 6-189
- Codicil not operative beyond import of language, 6-191
- Effect, 6-190
 - Execution necessary for, 6-183
 - Express revocation, 6-184
 - General effect to be given, 6-184
 - Of bequest to pay legacies, 6-185
 - Of estate with limitations, 6-185
 - Of purposes for which bequest made, 6-185
 - Extent, 6-190
 - How and when effected, 6-184

CODICILS, *cont'd.*Revocation of will by valid codicil, *cont'd.*

- Implied revocation, 6-185
 - Different disposition by codicil of estate in will, 6-186
 - Effect of republication, 6-187
 - Gift by codicil of residue previously given in will, 6-186
 - Inconsistency, 6-185
 - Instances of inconsistencies, 6-186
 - Limitations in codicil inconsistent with will, 6-186
 - Precise description unnecessary, 6-186
 - When instrument not absolutely inconsistent, 6-185
 - Where inconsistent codicil prevails, 6-186
 - Words of revocation unnecessary, 6-186
 - Implied revocation by effect of republication, 6-187
 - Intention must be clear, 6-190
 - Intention of testator is the governing consideration, 6-190
 - Intention, present or future, to revoke, 6-184
 - Legacies given in both instruments, 6-187
 - Misrecital of will, 6-187
 - Mistake, 6-187
 - Necessary implication, 6-184
 - Negation of revocatory intent, 6-190
 - Prevention of execution of codicil, 6-183
 - Revival of revoked wills, 6-196
 - Where legacies are given in both instruments, 6-187
 - In general, 6-187
 - Where intention that gift is additional is apparent, 6-188
 - Where intention to make second gift revoke first is apparent, 6-188
 - Will not unnecessarily disturb, 6-190
- Signature:
- Method of signature, 6-176
 - Place of signature, 6-176
- Succession tax, 6-183
- Testamentary capacity, 6-176; 28-79, 104
- Trusts and trustees:
- Revocation of appointment to office, 6-188
 - General rule, 6-188
 - Revocation of offices as affecting bequest to appointees, 6-189
 - Revocation of offices not altering provisions of will, 6-189
 - Revocation of one of two or more offices, 6-189
 - Will naming executor, codicil naming sole executor, 6-189
- Will and codicil construed as one instrument, 6-179
- Annexing incidents of trust to devise, 6-180
 - Codicil not affecting independent construction of will, 6-181
 - Effect on legacies given by will and codicil, 6-181
 - Conditions added by codicil, 6-182
 - Incidents of original follow additional legacies, 6-181

CODICILS, *cont'd.*

- Will and codicil construed as one instrument, *cont'd.*
 - Effect on legacies given by will and codicil, *cont'd.*
 - Property out of which legacy payable, 6-182
- In general, 6-179
- Intention not to continue trust, 6-181
- Legacies payable free from legacy duty, 6-183
- Realty charged with payment of legacy, 6-183
- Rule not applicable where intent is adverse, 6-181
- Rule not unwarrantably extended, 6-181
- Will (see *infra*, Revocation):
 - Will made effective by codicil, 30-580

CODIFICATION, 6-173**COEMPLOYEES, see FELLOW SERVANTS.****COERCION, see DURESS; EXTORTION; HUSBAND AND WIFE; THREATS AND THREATENING LETTERS; UNDUE INFLUENCE.****COFFEE HOUSE, 6-201****COFFEE ROASTER, 6-201****COFFER, 6-201****COGNATE, 6-201****COGNIZANCE, 6-201****COGNOVIT:**

- Bail in civil cases:
 - Giving *cognovit*, 3-636

COGNOVIT ACTIONEM, 6-203**COHABIT, 6-203****COHABITATION, 4-48; 6-203**

- See LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT.

COIN, 6-203

- Counterfeiting, see COUNTERFEITING.
- Currency, 8-498, 500
- Minor coins, 7-886
- Money, 20-838

COINAGE, 6-204**COINSURERS, 6-205****COKE, 6-205****COLD STORAGE, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.****COLLAPSE, 6-205****COLLAR, 6-205****COLLATERAL, 6-205**

- Direct, 9-458
- Original and collateral promise, 21-1008

COLLATERAL ATTACK (see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES; QUO WARRANTO; RES JUDICATA):

- Adoption, 17-1057
- Corporations:
 - Existence of corporation, see DE FACTO CORPORATIONS.
- County commissioners, 17-1056
- Courts-martial, 17-1056
- De facto officers*, see DE FACTO OFFICERS.
- Defects in pleadings, 17-1069
- Dissolution of corporations, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.
- Divorce, 17-1057
- Eminent domain, 17-1052
- Findings:
 - Absence or insufficiency of findings, 17-1071
- Foreclosure proceedings, 17-1052
- Foreign judgments, 17-1050
- Garnishment, 17-1050

COLLATERAL ATTACK, *cont'd.*

- Habeas corpus, 17-1059
- Highways:
 - Highway officials, 17-1056
- Insolvency and bankruptcy (see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY), 17-1052
- Judge:
 - Judgment by disqualified judge, 17-743
- Judgments and decrees:
 - Effect of want of jurisdiction, 17-1046
 - Errors or irregularities in the judgment, 17-1071
 - Where court possesses jurisdiction, 17-1052
- Judicial sales, see JUDICIAL SALES.
- Jurisdiction, see JURISDICTION.
- Justices of the peace, see JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.
- Local option, 19-508
- Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.
- Ordinances, 21-980
- Pardon, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.
- Partition, 17-1057
- Probate and letters of administration, 23-132
- Railroads, 23-684
- Receivers, see RECEIVERS.
- Res judicata*, 24-717
 - Attack upon judgment a collateral attack, 24-717
 - Collusion, 24-720
 - Direct attack and *res judicata*, 24-717
 - Direct proceedings to reverse, annul, or set aside, 24-718
 - Equitable or statutory relief and *res judicata*, 24-717
 - Erroneous judgments, 24-718
 - Fraud, 24-720
 - Irregular judgments, 24-718
 - Judgment entirely aside of the issues, 24-720
 - Newly discovered evidence, 24-718
 - Proceedings in execution of judgments, 24-718
 - Res judicata* and collateral attack, 24-717
 - United States courts, 24-718
 - Void judgments, 24-719
- Special tribunals, 17-1056
- State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Statutory proceedings, 17-1056
- Surrogate and probate courts, 17-1053
- Treaties of cession, 28-533

COLLATERAL INHERITANCE TAX, see SUCCESSION TAXES.**COLLATERAL SECURITY, see PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.****COLLATIO BONORUM, 6-206****COLLATION, 6-206****COLLECT, 6-206**

- Collectibility, 6-207
- Levy, 18-839
- Sale, 6-206

COLLECTED, 6-207**COLLECTIBILITY:**

- Collect, 6-207

COLLECTION AGENCY, 6-209

- See MERCANTILE AGENT.

Attorney and client:

- Notice to attorney notice to client, 3-324

COLLECTION AGENCY, *cont'd.*

- Attorneys employed, 6-210
- Claim compromised by attorney of agency, 6-211
- Compensation, 6-210
- Damages, 6-211
- Contracts of hire:
 - Bank or merchant accepting commercial paper for collection, 7-301
- Definition, 6-209
- Embezzlement, 10-1005
- Failure to remit after collection, 6-209
- Interest, 1-1093, 1094
- Liability of agency, 6-209
- Libel and slander, 18-956
- Limiting liability, 6-210

COLLECTIONS (see AGENCY; ATTORNEY AND CLIENT; COLLECTION AGENCY):

Auctions and auctioneers, see AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS.

Banks, see BANKS AND BANKING.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see BANKS AND BANKING.

C. O. D., see C. O. D.; EXPRESS COMPANIES.

Commercial travelers or drummers, see COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS OR DRUMMERS.

Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Express companies, see EXPRESS COMPANIES.

For collection, 6-207

National banks, see NATIONAL BANKS.

Subagents, 1-983

COLLECTOR, 6-208**COLLECTOR OF REVENUE, see REV-
ENUE LAWS.****COLLEGES, see UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES.****COLLIERY, 6-211**

See MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.

COLLISIONS, 6-212

See CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES; SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Act of God, 1-586

Carriers of passengers, see CARRIERS OF PAS-
SENGERS.

Demurrage, 9-264

Fire insurance, 13-134

Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.

Salvage, see SALVAGE.

Trespass on the case, 28-617

COLLOQUIUM, 6-212

See LIBEL AND SLANDER.

**COLLUSION, see DIVORCE; FRAUD AND DE-
CEIT.****COLLUSIVE WASTE, see WASTE.****COLOR, 6-212****COLORS PEOPLE, 6-213**

See CIVIL RIGHTS; MISCEGENATION; SCHOOLS;
SLAVES AND SLAVERY.

Black person, 4-576

Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Marriage, see MARRIAGE.

Military law:

Enlistment, 20-621

Mulatto, 20-1079

COLORE OFFICII (see COLOR OF OFFICE):

Deputy, 9-393

Sheriffs and constables, 25-724

Suretyship, 27-542

COLOR OF OFFICE, 6-214; 25-724

See EXTORTION.

COLOR OF TITLE:

Adverse possession, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.

COLOR OF TITLE, *cont'd.*

De facto officers, see DE FACTO OFFICERS.

Definition, 16-81

Ejectment (see EJECTMENT), 10-491

God faith, 14-1078

Improvements, see IMPROVEMENTS.

Trespass, see TRESPASS.

What constitutes, 16-81

COLPORTEUR, 6-215**COM., 6-215**

Abbreviations, 1-98

COMBAT, 6-215

See ASSAULT AND BATTERY.

**COMBINATION (see CONSPIRACY; LABOR
COMBINATIONS; MONOPOLIES AND CORPO-
RATE TRUSTS):**

Patents, see PATENTS.

COMBINATION POOLS, 6-215**COME, 6-215****COMFIT, 6-215****COMFORT, 6-216**

Aid or comfort, 2-27, 28

COMING, 6-215**COMITY, 6-216**

See EXTRADITION; PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL
LAW.

Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORA-
TIONS.

COMMA, 6-216**COMMAND, 6-216****COMMENCE, 6-216****COMMENCED:**

Brought, 4-954

COMMENCEMENT OF ACTION, 6-217

Limitation of actions, see LIMITATION OF
ACTIONS.

COMMERCE, 6-217

See INTERSTATE COMMERCE.

Carriers of passengers, 6-220

Constitutional law, 6-217

Definition, 17-62

Dockage, 9-874

Dominion of Canada, 10-82

Foreign commerce, 13-833

Indians, see INDIANS.

Intercourse, 6-219

Logs and lumber, 6-220

Manufacture, 6-220

Navigation, 6-219

Regulate, 24-244

Restraint of trade, 6-219

Telegraph and telephone companies, 6-220

Trade, 6-219

Transportation of freight, 6-220

COMMERCIAL, 6-221**COMMERCIAL AGENCY, see MERCANTILE
AGENCY.****COMMERCIAL AGENTS, see CONSULS.****COMMERCIAL BROKER, 4-960****COMMERCIAL DOMICIL, 10-8****COMMERCIAL GOOD WILL, see GOOD
WILL.****COMMERCIAL LAW, 6-222****COMMERCIAL MARKS, see TRADEMARKS.****COMMERCIAL PAPER, 6-221**

See BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY
NOTES; CHECKS.

COMMERCIAL REPORTS, 15-314**COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS OR
DRUMMERS, 6-223**

See COMMISSION MERCHANTS; HAWKERS AND
PEDDLERS.

COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS OR DRUMMERS, cont'd.

- Apparent scope of authority, 6-224
- Authority, 6-224
- Baggage (see BAGGAGE), 6-228
- Barter, 6-227
- Collection by drummer, 6-225
 - Notice of lack of authority, 6-226
 - Power to receive payment, 6-225
 - Ratification by principal, 6-226
 - Usage, 6-226
 - When drummer has power, 6-225
- Contract of sale*, see *infra*, Sale.
- Definition, 6-223
- Duty of third persons, 6-224
- Duty to principal, 6-224
- Embezzlement:
 - Tradesman, 10-1001
- Exemptions from executions, 12-99, 101
- Hawkers and peddlers*, see *HAWKERS AND PEDDLERS*.
- Hiring horses, 1-1017; 6-225
- Horses:
 - Board of horses, 6-227
 - Hire of horses, 1-1017; 6-225
- Hotel bills, 1-1017
- Implied power, 6-224
 - Custom, 6-224
 - Exclusive right to sell, 6-225
 - Hire of horses, 6-225
 - Hotel bills, 6-227
 - Implied ratification, 6-226
 - In general, 6-224
 - Powers not implied, 6-225
 - Power to barter, 6-227
 - Power to dispose of samples, 6-227
 - Power to indorse, 6-227
 - To collect, 6-225
 - To receive payment, 6-225
 - Usages and customs, 6-226
 - Warranty, 6-225
- Inns and innkeepers:
 - Hotel bills, 6-227
- Insolvency and bankruptcy:
 - Priorities, 16-696
- Interstate commerce, 17-66
- Laborer, 18-75
- Merchants:
 - Drummers, 20-581
- Notice:
 - Lack of authority to collect, 6-226
- Notice to principal, 6-224
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes:
 - Interstate commerce, 21-794
- Payment (see *infra*, Collection by drummer):
 - Power to receive payment, 1-1016; 6-225
- Peddlers distinguished from, 6-223; 15-291
- Sale, 6-227
 - Cancellation of contract, 6-228
 - Contract of sale, 6-227
 - When complete, 6-227
- Salesmen making concurrent sale and delivery, 6-223
- Samples:
 - Liability of carrier for loss of samples, 6-228
 - Power to dispose of samples, 6-227
- Scope of authority, 6-224
- Selling samples, 1-1017
- Usages and customs:
 - Collections and payments, 6-226

COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS OR DRUMMERS, cont'd.

- Usages and customs, *cont'd.*
 - Implied power, 6-224
- Warranty, 6-225
- COMMISSION**, 6-228; 12-629
 - See INTERSTATE COMMERCE.
 - Courts, 8-25
 - Discount, 9-469
 - Fee, 12-889, 890
 - Fire insurance, 13-104, 105
 - Military law, 20-634
 - Public officers, 23-388
- COMMISSIONERS**, 6-229
 - See COUNTY COMMISSIONERS; RAILROAD COMMISSIONERS; UNITED STATES COMMISSIONERS.
- Depositions*, see DEPOSITIONS.
- Prohibition, 23-221
- COMMISSIONERS OF HIGHWAYS**, see HIGHWAYS.
- COMMISSION MERCHANTS**, see FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS.
- COMMIT**, 6-229
- COMMITMENT**, 6-229
 - Bail*, see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).
- Houses of refuge and correction, 15-779
- Process, 23-160
- United States commissioners*, see UNITED STATES COMMISSIONERS.
- Warrants*, see WARRANTS.
- COMMITTEE**, 6-230
 - See INSANITY.
- COMMODATUM**, 6-230
- COMMODITY**, 6-230
- COMMODUM**, 6-231
- COMMON**, 6-231
 - Bote, 4-734
 - Common field lot, 19-586
 - Cumulative offense, 8-478
 - Dedication, 6-232
 - Ejectment, 10-480
 - Open, 6-235
 - Ordinary, 6-233
 - Parks and public squares, 6-232
 - Seaweed, 25-159
- COMMON ASSURANCES**, 6-234
- COMMON BAIL**, see BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES).
- COMMON CARRIERS**, 6-236; 12-630
 - See CARRIERS OF GOODS; CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK; CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTERPARTIES; EXPRESS COMPANIES; SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
- Act of God*, see ACT OF GOD.
- Baggage (see BAGGAGE), 6-233
- Bailments, 4-717
- Bills of lading:
 - Necessity of bill of lading, 7-203
- Boom companies, 4-717; 6-260
- Bridges, 6-260
- Burden of proof, 6-247, 248
 - Carrier for hire but not common carriers, 6-244
- Canal boats, 6-249
- Carriers for hire but not common carriers, 6-242
 - Agent representing principal as common carrier, 6-243
 - Assumption of special liability, 6-244
 - Burden of proof, 6-244

COMMON CARRIERS, *cont'd.*

Carriers for hire but not common carriers, *cont'd.*

Common carrier as to certain goods, bailee for hire as to others, 6-243

Contract creating special liability strictly construed, 6-245

Liability of carrier, 6-243

Who are such carriers, 6-242

Carriers not for hire, 6-238

Burden of proof as to loss and care, 6-241

Character of such carriers, 6-239

Degree of care, 6-239

Degree of negligence, 6-239

Liable as gratuitous bailees, 6-239

Must be no consideration whatever, 6-240

Presumption as to compensation, 6-241

Res gesta, 6-242

Standard of man of ordinary prudence, 6-240

What amounts to gratuitous transportation, 6-240

What care a carrier not for hire is bound to exercise, 6-240

Carriers of goods, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.

Carriers of live stock, see CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK.

Carriers of passengers, see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS.

Car-switching company, 6-256

Carters, 6-251

Charter-party, see CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.

Compensation, 6-246

Connecting carriers, see CONNECTING CARRIERS.

Consideration, see *infra*, Carriers not for hire.

Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, see CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.

Definition, 6-237

Dispatch companies, 6-258

District telegraph companies, 6-258

Draymen, 6-252

Embezzlement, 10-1008, 1009

Evidence:

Proof that defendant is common carrier, 5-357

Exceptions to general rule of liability, 6-265

Exclusive occupation, 6-246

Express companies (see EXPRESS COMPANIES), 6-251, 256

Ferries, 12-1109

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Forwarders, see FORWARDERS.

Freight, 6-253

Gratuitous transportation, see *infra*, Carriers not for hire.

Habitual employment, 6-238

Insurer, 6-262

Irrigation, 17-522

Irrigation company, 6-260

Liability as insurer, 6-263

Liability as insurer not dependent on contract, 6-264

Liens, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.

Livery-stable keepers, 19-432

Machinery movers, 6-260

Mail, see POSTAL LAWS.

COMMON CARRIERS, *cont'd.*

Mandamus, 19-876

Master of vessel, 6-249

Money:

Common carriers of money, 6-258

Carrier undertaking to sell goods and return proceeds, 6-259

No presumption that ordinary carrier is carrier of money, 6-258

Proof of authority of agent receiving money for transportation, 6-259

Proof of undertaking to be common carrier as to money must be clear, 6-259

Perishable goods, 6-265

Plying between definite points, 6-246

Porters, 6-252

Presumption of common-law liability, 6-264

Presumption of compensation, 6-241

Private carriers (see *infra*, Carriers for hire but not common carriers; Carriers not for hire):

Common carrier becoming private carrier by special contract, 6-245

Questions of law and fact:

Who are common carriers, 6-247, 252

Railroad companies, 6-253; 23-675, 728

Articles carried on passenger trains, 6-254

As to baggage and freight, 6-253

Branch line, 6-255

Company merely furnishing the motive power, 6-255

Effect of statutory declarations, 6-256

Passengers, 6-255

Public character renders them liable to public control, 6-254

Receivers of railroads, 6-256

Res gesta, 6-242

Safe-movers, 6-260

Ships and shipping, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Single act, 6-247

Sleeping car companies, 25-1111, 1112, 1117

Stagecoach, 6-259

Street railways, 6-256; 27-7

Sundays and holidays, 27-403

Telegraphs and telephones, 6-261; 27-1003

District telegraph companies, 6-258

Test, see *infra*, Who are common carriers.

Transfer companies, 6-253

Trespass on the case, 28-625

Tugs and tows:

Whether towboats are carriers, 6-250

Usages and customs, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

Wagoners, 6-252

Water, 7-203

Wharves and wharfingers, see WHARVES AND WHARFINGERS.

Who are common carriers, 6-245

Compensation, 6-246

Exclusive occupation, 6-246

Generally, 6-245

Particular species of property, 6-245

Plying between definite points, 6-246

Question for jury, 6-247

Single act, 6-247

Special contract, 6-245

Test, 6-245

Who are not common carriers, 6-260

COMMON COUNCIL, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.

COMMON DRUNKARDS, see **HABITUAL DRUNKARDS**.**COMMON FISHERIES**, 13-559**COMMON GAMBLER**:

Gaming, 14-688

COMMON GAMING HOUSES, see **GAMING HOUSES**.**COMMON LAW**, 6-268See **FOREIGN LAWS**; **STATUTES**.*Adoption*, see *infra*, **Extent of adoption**.

Basis of jurisprudence, 6-273

Books of reports, 6-289

Canada, 6-285

Christianity:

Christianity as part of the common law, 6-273

Conspiracy, see **CONSPIRACY**.

Constitutional law:

Adoption of common law, 6-288

General provision adopting common law, 6-931

Meaning of the term in the United States Constitution, 6-269

Criminal law, 8-276

Common law as to crimes, 6-290

Common law in relation to crimes, 6-289

Common law prescribing for an offense a punishment which is no longer applicable, 8-276

Existence of common law as to crimes in the United States, 8-276

Indictment for common-law offenses, 8-276

Legislation as to adoption of common law of crimes, 6-290

State courts, 6-290

United States courts, 8-277

Death by wrongful act, see **DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT**.*Decisions*, see *infra*, **Effect of English decisions**.

Definition, 6-269

District of Columbia, 6-285

Documentary evidence:

Books of reports, 6-289

Ecclesiastical law, 6-275

In England, 6-275

In the United States, 6-275

Effect of English decisions, 6-279

Rendered prior to American revolution, 6-279

Rendered subsequent to American revolution, 6-279

English statutes, 6-277

English statutes before planting of colonies in the United States, 6-277

In general, 6-277

Statutes enacted prior to 4 Jac. I., 6-278

Statutes enacted prior to July 4, 1776, 6-279

Evidence:

How established, 6-289

Books of reports, 6-289

Oral testimony of qualified witnesses, 6-289

Extent of adoption, 6-286

Common law of colony may differ from that of the mother country, 6-288

Common law of each state not necessarily the same, 6-288

In general, 6-286

COMMON LAW, *cont'd.*Extent of adoption, *cont'd.*

Judicial decisions, 6-287

Only as suited to changed conditions of colonists, 6-286

State constitutions, 6-288

Status of colonists, 6-287

Statutory enactment, 6-289

Flexibility, 6-272

Foreign country:

Presumption as to existence, 6-284

Foreign laws, see **FOREIGN LAWS**.

General custom, 14-1001

Growth, 6-270

How the term is used, 6-269

Judicial notice, 17-932

Courts of Louisiana, 6-281

Justice of the peace:

Adoption of English law relating to justice of the peace, 18-9

Law merchant, 6-276

Law of the land, 6-283

Liens, see **LIENS**.

Limitation of actions, 19-145

Lost papers and records, 19-561

Mechanics' lien, 20-269

National common law, 6-285

Notary public, see **NOTARY PUBLIC**.

Origin, 6-270

Presumption as to existence, 6-280; 13-1062

Common law is the law of the land, 6-283

Court will follow its own precedents. 6-283

Criminal matters in Louisiana, 6-280

District of Columbia, 6-285

Exceptions, 6-280

Foreign country, 6-284

General rule, 6-282

Indian Territory, 6-281

In general, 6-280

In the original colonies, 6-281

Judicial notice in Louisiana, 6-281

Louisiana, 6-280

National common law, 6-285

Newly acquired territory, 6-282

Presumed to be the same as in state of forum, 6-284

Rebutting presumption, 6-284

Sister states, 6-283

Texas, 6-281

Private international law:

Presumption that common law prevails in sister states, 6-283

Proof, 6-289

Sister states, see *infra*, **Presumption as to existence**.*Stare decisis*, see **STARE DECISIS**.States (see *infra*, **Presumption as to existence**), 6-271Statutes (see *infra*, **English statutes**; see **STATUTES**):

Adoption of common law, 6-289

Statutes in derogation of common law, see **STATUTES**.

United States, 6-271

United States courts, 6-286; 29-268

Criminal law, 8-277

Federal courts have no common-law criminal jurisdiction, 6-289

Judiciary Act of 1887, 6-270

Volume XXXI.

COMMON LAW, cont'd.

- What the common law includes, 6-273
 - Christianity as part of the common law*, see *infra*, Christianity.
 - Ecclesiastical law*, see *infra*, Ecclesiastical law.
 - Effect of English decisions*, see *infra*, Effect of English decisions.
 - English statutes*, see *infra*, English statutes.
- General customs and particular laws, 6-273
- Generally, 6-273
- Law merchant, 6-276
- COMMON OF ESTOVERS**, see **ESTOVERS**.
- COMMON RECOVERIES**, see **FINES AND COMMON RECOVERIES**.
- COMMON SCHOOLS**, see **SCHOOLS**.
- COMMON SCOLD**, 6-235
 - Cruel and unusual punishment:
 - Ducking stool, 8-439
 - Ducking stool, 8-458
 - Punishment, 25-319
- COMMON SELLER**, see **INTOXICATING LIQUORS**.
- COMMONWEALTH**, 6-291
 - See **STATES**.
- COMMONWEALTH'S ATTORNEY**, see **PROSECUTING AND DISTRICT ATTORNEYS**.
- COMMORANCY**, 6-291
- COMMOTION**, 6-291
- COMMUNICATE**, 6-291
- COMMUNICATION**, 6-291; 30-1025
- COMMUNICATIONS WITH DECEASED PERSONS**, see **WITNESSES**.
- COMMUNITY**, 6-291
- COMMUNITY PROPERTY**, 6-293
 - See **MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN**.
 - Abandonment of wife, 6-333
 - Administration, 6-346
 - Adultery, 6-300
 - Advancements, 6-347
 - Animals:
 - Increase of animals*, see *infra*, Rents, issues, profits, increase, fruits, and revenues of separate property.
 - Blending of separate and community property, 6-327
 - Cause, 6-319
 - Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community, 6-331
 - Fraud on wife, 6-331
 - General rule, 6-331
 - Husband's dominion over community property, 6-331
 - Limitation of the husband's dominion, 6-331
 - Rule in California, 6-334
 - Husband's proprietary interest, 6-335
 - The husband, 6-334
 - The wife, 6-335
 - Wife's proprietary interest, 6-335
 - Rule in Louisiana, 6-331
 - The husband, 6-331
 - The wife, 6-332
 - Rule in Texas, 6-332
 - Abandonment of wife, 6-333
 - Beneficial interests equal, 6-333
 - The husband, 6-332
 - The wife, 6-332

COMMUNITY PROPERTY, cont'd.

- Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community, *cont'd.*
 - Rule in Washington, 6-335
 - Collateral attack, 6-337
 - Dual system, 6-335
 - Foreclosure of mechanic's lien, 6-337
 - Personal property, 6-336
 - Proprietary interest equal, 6-338
- Civil rights, 6-73
- Common-law marriage, 6-297
- Compromise:
 - Property acquired by compromise during marriage, 6-325
- Concubinage, 6-297
- Conduct of laws*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Conventional community, 6-296
- Credit*, see *infra*, Purchases on credit.
- Creditors*, see *infra*, Rights and powers of the survivor; Rights and remedies of creditors during the community.
- Crops, 6-321
- Damages for injuries, 6-309
 - In general, 6-309
 - To wife by husband and another, 6-310
- Deeds*, see *infra*, Rights and powers of the survivor.
- Debts (see *infra*, Rights and powers of the survivor; Rights and remedies of creditors during the community):
 - Community descends subject to debts, 6-347
- Deeds*, see *infra*, Rights and powers of the survivor.
- Desertion of wife, 6-333
- Dissolution of the community, 6-341
 - Divorce, 6-341
 - General rule, 6-341
 - Parties cannot dissolve, 6-341
- Divorce, 6-341; 9-860, 865
- Dowry, 10-217
- Earnings of the spouses, 6-311
 - Exemption of wife's earnings, 6-312
 - Gift, 6-305
 - In general, 6-311
 - Wife living separate and apart from husband, 6-312
- Equitable election, 11-95
 - Acceptance of provision in lieu of share of community property, 11-102
- Exchange*, see *infra*, Separate estate.
- Executions, 6-320
- Executors and administrators, 6-346
 - Sale of real estate by order of court, 11-1090
- Extra-dotal property, 12-608
- Forced heirs, 6-328
- Fraud on wife, 6-331
- Ganancial property, 14-729
- Gifts (see *infra*, Earnings of the spouses; Separate estate):
 - Donations, 6-313
 - Recitals*, see *infra*, Presumptions.
- Grants of public lands, 6-313; 26-288
- Community furnishing the consideration, 6-314
 - Conditions subsequent, 6-315
 - Donations, 6-313
 - Donations separate property, 6-313
 - General rule, 6-313

COMMUNITY PROPERTY, *cont'd.*

- Grants of public lands, *cont'd.*
 - Grants on consideration from separate property, 6-314
 - Grants upon condition, 6-315
 - Limitations upon quantity of purchase, 6-314
- Heirs:
 - Rights of heirs, 6-347
- History, 6-295
- Homestead, 15-566
 - Divorce, 15-552
- How the community formed, 6-297
 - Putative marriage of the civil law, see *infra*, Marriage.
 - Valid marriage, see *infra*, Marriage.
- Husband:
 - Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community, see *infra*, Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community.
- Improvements made by community on separate property, 6-324
- Inchoate titles, 6-317
 - Acquets and gains, 6-319
 - Equitable title before marriage, 6-318
 - Property acquired from "cause" or "title" antedating marriage, 6-319
 - Relation, 6-318
 - Right initiated before marriage, 6-318
 - Right initiated during marriage, 6-318
 - Titles initiated before and perfected during marriage, 6-317
 - Titles initiated during and perfected after dissolution of marriage, 6-318
- Increase, see *infra*, Rents, issues, profits, increase, fruits, and revenues of separate property.
- Injuries, see *infra*, Damages for injuries.
- Interest, 6-321
 - Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community, see *infra*, Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community.
- Issues, see *infra*, Rents, issues, profits, increase, fruits, and revenues of separate property.
- Legal community, 6-296
- Marital partnership, 6-296
- Marriage:
 - Property acquired by compromise during marriage, 6-325
 - Putative marriage of the civil law, 6-298
 - Adultery, 6-300
 - Distinguished from common-law marriage, 6-298
 - Introduction of common law, 6-299
 - Recognized in Louisiana, 6-298
 - Rule in Texas, 6-298
 - Valid marriage necessary, 6-297
 - Common-law marriage, 6-297
 - Concubinage, 6-297
 - General rule, 6-297
- Mechanics' liens, 6-337
- Mingling of separate and community property, 6-327
- Nature of the community, 6-296
- Nonresidents, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Of what community property consists, 6-307
 - Damages for injuries, see *infra*, Damages for injuries.

COMMUNITY PROPERTY, *cont'd.*

- Of what community property consists, *cont'd.*
 - Division between separate and community property, 6-307
 - Earnings of the spouses, see *infra*, Earnings of the spouses.
 - Grants of public lands, see *infra*, Grants of public lands.
 - Inchoate titles, see *infra*, Inchoate titles.
 - Louisiana, 6-308
 - Positive definition, 6-308
 - Property acquired by compromise during marriage, see *infra*, Compromise.
 - Property acquired by prescription, see *infra*, Prescription.
 - Purchases on credit, see *infra*, Purchases on credit.
 - Rents, issues, profits, increase, fruits, and revenues of separate property, see *infra*, Rents, issues, profits, increase, fruits, and revenues of separate property.
- Partition, 21-1194
- Partnership:
 - Marital partnership, 6-296
 - Ordinary commercial partnership between the spouses, 6-349
- Possession:
 - Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community, see *infra*, Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community.
- Prescription:
 - Property acquired by prescription, 6-325
- Presumptions, 6-325
 - Blending of separate and community property, 6-327
 - General rule, 6-325
 - Identity must be traced, 6-327
 - Mutations of separate property, 6-327
 - Property acquired after marriage, 6-325
 - Property brought from common-law state, 6-354
 - Rebutting presumption, 6-327
- Recitals in deeds, 6-328
 - Common-law community property states, 6-329
 - Creditors of husband, 6-329
 - Deed of gift, 6-330
 - Evidence *aliunde*, 6-328
 - Forced heirs, 6-328
 - Husband's forced heirs, 6-328
 - In general, 6-328
 - Louisiana, 6-328
 - Operative words of the conveyance, 6-330
 - Texas, 6-329
 - Third persons, 6-329
- Rules applicable to both spouses, 6-326
- Satisfactory proof, 6-327
- Statutes, 6-326
- Private international law, 6-351; 22-1355
 - Acquisition after removal to a community property state, 6-356
 - Acquisition before adoption of or change in law of community, 6-354
 - Acquisition while removing or intending to remove to a community property state, 6-354
 - Application of the law of community to nonresidents, 6-351
 - Arizona, 6-352

COMMUNITY PROPERTY, *cont'd.*

- Private international law, *cont'd.*
 - Application of the law of community to nonresidents, *cont'd.*
 - California, 6-352
 - Louisiana, 6-351
 - Texas, 6-352
 - Washington, 6-352
- Classification by the law of community of property acquired in other states, 6-354
 - In general, 6-355
 - Property acquired by husband in common-law state, 6-355
 - Separate property of married women, 6-355
- Presumptions, 6-354
- Property acquired before removal to community property state, 6-353
- Testamentary capacity, 22-1364
- Profits*, see *infra*, Rents, issues, profits, increase, fruits, and revenues of separate property.
- Property (see *infra*, Of what community property consists), 6-346
 - Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community, see *infra*, Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community.
- Public lands*, see *infra*, Grants of public lands.
- Purchases on credit, 6-312
 - Credit given to wife on her separate property, 6-313
 - Personal credit of purchaser, 6-312
 - Property procured by pledge or mortgage of separate property, 6-312
- Putative marriage of the civil law*, see *infra*, Marriage.
- Recitals*, see *infra*, Presumptions.
- Recording acts, 6-348
- Registry laws, 6-348
- Relation, 6-318
- Removal*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Rents, issues, profits, increase, fruits, and revenues of separate property, 6-320
 - Arizona doctrine, 6-323; 16-156
 - California doctrine, 6-323
 - Crops, 6-321
 - Execution against husband, 6-320
 - Increase in value of young animals belonging to separate estate, 6-322
 - Increase of live stock, 6-320; 16-156
 - Increase of separate real estate, 6-321
 - Interest on wife's money agreed to be paid by husband, 6-322
 - Louisiana doctrine, 6-322
 - Nevada doctrine, 6-323
 - Profits of a business, 6-324
 - Spanish law, 6-320
 - Texas doctrine, 6-320
 - Washington doctrine, 6-323
- Residents*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Right:
 - Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community, see *infra*, Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community.
- Rights and powers of the survivor, 6-341
 - Rule in California, 6-345
 - Rule in Idaho, 6-345

COMMUNITY PROPERTY, *cont'd.*

- Rights and powers of the survivor, *cont'd.*
 - Rule in Louisiana, 6-341
 - Conveyances, 6-343
 - Creditors may proceed against the husband alone, 6-342
 - Fictitious continuance for purposes of settlement, 6-342
 - Husband as survivor, 6-341
 - Husband's custody and control, 6-342
 - Wife as survivor, 6-343
- Rule in Nevada, 6-345
- Rule in Texas, 6-343
 - Completion of contracts, 6-343
 - Discharging community obligations, 6-343
 - Existence of debts not presumed, 6-344
 - Husband as survivor, 6-343
 - Presumption from lapse of time, 6-344
 - Sale of community real estate, 6-344
 - Wife as survivor, 6-344
- Rule in Washington, 6-345
- Rights and remedies of creditors during the community, 6-338
 - Antenuptial and other separate debts of the husband, 6-338
 - Antenuptial and other separate debts of the wife, 6-339
 - Community property liable for community debts, 6-338
 - Judgment for husband's tort, 6-340
 - Suretyship obligation by husband, 6-340
 - What are community debts, 6-339
- Rights of heirs, 6-347
- Satisfactory proof, 6-327
- Separate estate (see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN), 6-300
 - Blending of separate and community property, 6-327
 - Credit given to wife on her separate property, 6-313
 - Division between separate and community property, 6-307
 - Gifts between the spouses, 6-304
 - Evidence necessary to establish the property as separate estate, 6-305
 - Husband's conveyance of community interest in property *in esse*, 6-304
 - Method of making a gift to wife, 6-305
 - Past and future earnings of wife, 6-305
 - Transfer to wife by husband, 6-306
 - Improvements made by community on separate property, 6-324
 - In general, 6-300
 - Mingling of separate and community property, 6-327
 - Presumptions*, see *infra*, Presumptions.
 - Property acquired in exchange for separate estate, 6-301
 - Difference between Louisiana rule and that of other states, 6-303
 - General rule, 6-301
 - How such property regarded, 6-301
 - Husband purchasing on a separate account, 6-303

COMMUNITY PROPERTY, *cont'd.*

- Separate estate, *cont'd.*
 - Property acquired in exchange for separate estate, *cont'd.*
 - Louisiana rule, 6-303
 - Reinvestment, 6-303
 - Separate funds used as part of purchase price, 6-302
 - Property owned before marriage or afterwards acquired by gift, devise, or descent, 6-301
 - Property procured by pledge or mortgage of separate property, 6-312
 - Public lands, see *infra*, Grants of public lands.
 - Rents, issues, and profits of separate property (see *infra*, Rents, issues, profits, increase, fruits, and revenues of separate property), 6-301
 - Separate property of married women acquired in common-law state, 6-355
- Separation (husband and wife):
 - Covenants making division of community property, 25-463
- Specific performance, 6-349
 - Marketable title, 6-349
 - Presumption in favor of community overcome, 6-349
 - Proof of wife's ownership, 6-350
 - Record title in husband's name, 6-350
- State and public lands, see *infra*, Grants of public lands.
- Statute of frauds, 29-882
- Succession, 6-347
- Suretyship:
 - Suretyship obligation by husband, 6-340
- Survivor*, see *infra*, Rights and powers of the survivor.
- Titles*, see *infra*, Inchoate titles.
 - Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community, see *infra*, Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community.
- Torts*, see *infra*, Damages for injuries.
- What is community property, see *infra*, Of what community property consists.
- Wife:
 - Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community, see *infra*, Character of interest and right of each spouse during the community.
- Wills:
 - Disposition of community property by will, 6-346
 - Private international law, 22-1364

COMMUTATION, 6-356**COMMUTATION OF SENTENCE, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.****COMMUTATIVE CONTRACTS, 6-357****COMPACT, 6-357**

Agreement, 6-357

COMPANY, 6-357

Association, 3-163; 6-358

Corporation, 6-358

Joint stock companies, see **JOINT STOCK COMPANIES**.

Keeping company, 18-58

Limited partnership, 19-362

Municipal corporations, 6-358

Partnership, 6-358

COMPARATIVE NEGLIGENCE, 6-360

See **CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE**.

COMPARATIVE NEGLIGENCE, *cont'd.*

- Children, 6-364
 - Child old enough to exercise some degree of care, 6-364
 - Child too young to exercise ordinary care, 6-364
 - Definition, 6-361
 - Degrees of negligence, 6-361
 - Bailments, 6-364
 - Circumstances must be considered, 6-361
 - Comparison, how made, 6-361
 - Criticisms of division into degrees, 6-364
 - Difference in degrees of negligence of plaintiff and defendant, 5-362
 - Distinction between wilfulness and gross, reckless, and wanton negligence, 6-363
 - Failure to use ordinary care, 6-364
 - Negligence equal, 6-363
 - Plaintiff's negligence gross, 6-363
 - Preponderance of negligence, 6-363
 - Slight, ordinary, and gross negligence defined, 6-361
 - When defendant's negligence is slight or ordinary, 6-363
 - Doctrine repudiated, 6-368
 - England, 6-368
 - Fires, 13-490
 - Georgia, 6-366
 - History, 6-364
 - Illinois rule, 6-365, 366
 - Introductory, 6-360
 - Kansas, 6-367
 - Kentucky, 6-367
 - Ordinary care*, see *infra*, Degrees of negligence.
 - Oregon, 6-367
 - Origin, 6-364
 - Preponderance of negligence, 6-363
 - Proximate and remote causes:
 - Plaintiff's negligence the proximate cause, 6-362
 - Plaintiff's negligence the proximate cause, 6-362
 - Questions of law and fact, 6-364
 - Ships and shipping, 6-365
 - Tennessee, 6-367
 - United States courts, 6-368
 - Usages and customs, 6-364
 - When plaintiff cannot recover, 6-363
 - Degrees of negligence of plaintiff and defendant, 6-363
 - Failure to use ordinary care, 6-364
 - Negligence equal, 6-363
 - Plaintiff's negligence gross, 6-363
 - Preponderance of negligence, 6-363
 - When defendant's negligence is slight or ordinary, 6-363
 - When plaintiff can recover, 6-362
 - Difference in degrees of negligence of plaintiff and defendant, 6-362
 - Proximate cause, 6-362
 - Wilful injury, 6-363
 - Wilful injury, 6-363
- COMPARISON OF HANDWRITING, see HANDWRITING.**
- COMPEL, 6-368**
- COMPENSATION, 6-369**
- See **DAMAGES**; **EMINENT DOMAIN**.
- Just compensation, 18-2
- Salary, 6-369
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 6-370

COMPENSATORY DAMAGES, see DAMAGES.**COMPETENT**, 6-370; 30-603**COMPETENT COURT**, 6-370**COMPETENT EVIDENCE**, 6-370**COMPETITION**, 6-371

See TRADEMARKS, TRADE NAMES, AND UNFAIR COMPETITION.

COMPILATION, see COPYRIGHT.**COMPLAIN**, 6-372**COMPLAINANT**, 6-372**COMPLAINT**, 6-372

See WARRANTS.

Cause of complaint, 5-774

Proceedings before magistrates, 6-372

Verification, 6-372

Writing, 6-372

COMPLETE, 6-373

Complete railroad, 30-1206

COMPLETION:

In the completion of, 20-1100

Municipal aid, 20-1121

Railroads, 6-374; 23-721

COMPLETION OF PURCHASE, 6-374**COMPLY**, 6-374**COMPOSITION OF MATTER**:

Patents, 22-276

COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS, 6-376

See FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; RELEASE AND DISCHARGE.

Agency:

Authority of agent, 1-1028

Signature by agent, 6-381

Bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Burden of proof:

Performance of condition, 6-388

Conditions in composition agreements, 6-386

Breach, 6-388

Burden of proving performance, 6-388

Condition cannot be added by parol, 6-386

Creditor may attach condition to signature, 6-388

Debtor must tender consideration according to conditions, 6-387

Effect of breach, 6-388

Immaterial breach, 6-388

Release of sureties by breach, 6-389

Strict performance of condition, 6-386

Waiver of conditions, 6-389

Consideration, 6-377

Compromise of debt due with single creditor void for want of consideration, 6-377

Consideration of compensation, 6-377

Debtor must tender consideration according to conditions, 6-387

Construction of composition agreement, 6-383

"All creditors" includes secured creditors, 6-384

Contingent liability as indorser, 6-386

Counterclaims deducted, 6-384

General rule, 6-383

Intent governs, 6-383

Parol evidence, 6-386

Reserving claims, 6-384

Splitting claims, 6-384

What debts included, 6-384

COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS, *con.*

Creditors:

Secured creditors, 6-384

Whether essential that all the creditors join, 6-383

Creditor's agreement to sign, 6-382

Definition, 6-377

Discharge:

Effect of composition as a discharge, 6-389

Compromise must be executed, 6-390

Discharges collateral security, 6-391

Discharges incidental liability of third party, 6-392

Discharges surety on original debt, 6-391

Extinguishes original debt, 6-389

New promise to pay debts compounded, 6-390

Stipulation against release of sureties, 6-392

Subsequent voluntary payment of some creditors in full, 6-391

Provision for, 6-380

Essentials, 6-378

Estoppel:

Agreement of creditor to sign, 6-382

Execution, 6-378

Compromise must be executed, 6-390

Executors and administrators (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS), 6-383

Form, 6-378

Fraud and deceit, 14-147

Damages, 14-187

Duty of disclosure, 14-79

Fraud in the composition, 6-392

Fraudulent conveyance by debtor, 6-394

Fraudulent representations by debtor, 6-392

Innocent creditor need not rescind or return composition, 6-392

Misrepresentation as to other creditors' acceptance, 6-393

Misrepresentation of law, 6-393

Release obtained by misrepresentations invalid, 6-393

Secret preferences of creditors, see *infra*, Secret preferences of creditors.

Strictest good faith required, 6-392

What amounts to fraud, 6-392

Where fraud exists innocent parties not bound, 6-392

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 6-394

Good faith, see *infra*, Fraud in the composition.

Indorser:

Liability as indorser on claims not due, 6-386

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.*Interpretation*, see *infra*, Construction of composition agreement.

Joinder with creditors, 6-383

Joint executors and administrators, 17-621

Misrepresentations, see *infra*, Fraud in the composition.

New promise to pay debts compounded, 6-390

Parol evidence, 6-386

COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS, *con.*

Partnership:

Partner may bind firm by signing composition, 6-381

Personal representatives, 6-383

Pledge and collateral security:

Discharges collateral security, 6-391

Preferences, see *infra*, Secret preferences of creditors.

Provision for discharge, 6-380

Release, 24-302

Need not contain release, 6-380

Release obtained by misrepresentations invalid, 6-393

Release of sureties by breach, 6-389

Representations, see *infra*, Fraud in the composition.

Rescission, reformation, and cancellation:

Fraud, 6-392

Reserving claims, 6-384

Seals, 6-380

Secret preferences of creditors, 6-394

Agreement for additional or better security, 6-397

Creditor guilty of fraud attacking the composition, 6-398

Fraud on other creditors, 6-394

Invalid, 6-394

Knowledge of creditors, 6-398

Position of creditor who has received fraudulent preference, 6-397

Recovery of money paid as fraudulent preference, 6-396

Secret agreement for security, 6-397

Securities given pursuant to fraudulent agreement void unless in hands of *bona fide* holder, 6-395

Undue advantage secured through third party, 6-396

Void, 6-395

Whether a recovery under composition permitted, 6-397

Several papers:

Composition may consist of several papers, 6-380

Signing the instrument, 6-381

Agreement of creditor to sign, 6-382

Creditor may attach condition to signature, 6-388

Creditors need not sign at same time and place, 6-381

Partner may bind firm by signing composition, 6-381

Signature by agent, 6-381

Signature of debtor, 6-381

Splitting claims, 6-384

Subsequent voluntary payment of some creditors in full, 6-391

Suretyship, 27-492

Discharges surety on original debt, 6-391

Remedy against sureties reserved, 6-392

Waiver of conditions, 6-389

Writing, 6-379

COMPOS MENTIS, see *INSANITY*.

COMPOUND A DEBT, 6-398

COMPOUNDING OFFENSES, 6-399

Accessories, 6-400

Agreement to compound, 6-400

Bare forbearance, 6-401

Effect of subsequent prosecution of criminal, 6-401

Necessity of agreement, 6-400

COMPOUNDING OFFENSES, *cont'd.*

Agreement to compound, *cont'd.*

Right of owner to recover stolen property, 6-401

Amends, 6-402

Assault and battery, 6-407

Bonds, 4-659

Common law, 6-400

Consideration, 6-402, 716

Contracts, see *infra*, Illegal contracts.

Deeds, 6-415

Definition, 6-399

Duress, 6-416

Elements of the offense, 6-400

Agreement to compound, see *infra*,

Agreement to compound.

Consideration or amends, 6-402

Offense compounded, see *infra*, Offense compounded.

False pretenses and cheats, 12-853

Pretense of authority to compromise a crime, 12-847

Felonies, 6-403

Fines and penalties, 6-404; 13-70

Compounding penalty after verdict, 13-70

Distinguished from compounding offenses, 13-70

Meaning of the term, 13-70

Right to compound, 13-70

When compounding will be allowed, 13-70

Illegal contracts, 6-409

Agreement to secure settlement of criminal charge, 6-410

Agreement to solicit signatures to petition for pardon, 6-410

Compounding under duress, 6-416

Compromise of civil liability, 6-410

Contracts in perversion of justice, 6-409

Contracts made in consideration of compounding not enforceable between the parties, 6-413

Deeds, 6-415

Duress, 6-416

Effect of illegality, 6-411

Executed contracts, 6-415

Executory contracts, 6-413

Giving security for funds embezzled, 6-411

Giving security for value of stolen goods, 6-411

Illegality of contracts in respect to compounding, 6-409

Money loaned, 6-414

Money paid, 6-415

Parties *in pari delicto*, 6-411

Judicial officers, 6-405

Misdemeanors, 6-403, 407

Assaults and batteries, 6-407

At common law, 6-407

Public nuisances, 6-407

Statutes, 6-408

Misprison, 6-400

Nature of the offense, 6-400

Nuisances, 6-407

Offense compounded, 6-402

Felonies, 6-403

Information on penal statutes, 6-404

In general, 6-402

Misdemeanors at common law, 6-403

Misdemeanors by statute, 6-403

COMPOUNDING OFFENSES, cont'd.

- Offense compounded, 6-402
 - Must a crime have been committed, 6-402
 - Pari delicto*, 6-411
 - Penalties, see *infra*, Fines and penalties.
 - Prosecuting and district attorneys, 6-405
 - Punishment, 6-406
 - Recovery of stolen property (see *infra*, Rewards):
 - Right of owner to recover stolen property, 6-401
 - Rewards:
 - Advertising reward for return of stolen property, 6-406
 - Security for funds embezzled, 6-411
 - Security for value of goods stolen, 6-411
 - Statutory offenses, 6-400
 - Who may commit the offense, 6-404
 - At common law, 6-404
 - Judicial officers, 6-405
 - Prosecuting attorney, 6-405
 - Statutes, 6-405
- COMPOUND INTEREST**, see **INTEREST**.
- COMPOUND LARCENY**, see **LARCENY**.
- COMPREHENSION**, see **UNDERSTANDING**.
- COMPRISE**, 6-418
- COMPROMISE**, 6-418
- See **ACCORD AND SATISFACTION**; **ARBITRATION AND AWARD**; **COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS**; **COMPOUNDING OFFENSES**; **CONSIDERATION**.
 - Admissions:
 - Admissions with a view to a compromise, 1-714
 - Attorney and client*, see **ATTORNEY AND CLIENT**.
 - Authority to compromise, 6-418
 - Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 - Compromise of suits and claims as consideration, 4-188
 - Community property*, see **COMMUNITY PROPERTY**.
 - Consideration*, see **CONSIDERATION**.
 - Corporations:
 - Taking its own stock on compromise with stockholders, 7-821
 - Taking stock of another corporation in compromise of debts, 7-816, 818
 - Death by wrongful act*, see **DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT**.
 - Equitable election*, see **EQUITABLE ELECTION**.
 - Executors and administrators*, see **EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS**.
 - Factors or commission merchants, 12-638
 - Fraud and deceit, 14-147
 - Fraudulent sales and conveyances:
 - Damages, 14-187
 - Guardian *ad litem*, 15-12
 - Guardian and ward, see **GUARDIAN AND WARD**.
 - Illegal contracts, 15-996
 - Compromise of litigation, 15-981
 - Infants, see **INFANTS**.
 - Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.
 - Laches:
 - Negotiation for compromise, 18-112
 - Legacies and devises*, see **LEGACIES AND DEVISES**.
 - Limitation of actions:
 - Offer to compromise as new promise, 19-299

COMPROMISE, cont'd.

- Malicious prosecution, 19-684
 - Mistake:
 - Compromise of doubtful rights, 20-819
 - Mortgage, 20-922
 - National banks, 21-408
 - Overt acts as evidence:
 - Proof of previous concurrence in design, 6-866
 - Partnership*, see **PARTNERSHIP**.
 - Pledge and collateral security*, see **PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY**.
 - Privileged communications:
 - Proposition for compromise, 23-76
 - Probate, 23-113
 - Receipts:
 - Receipt in full, 23-989
 - Receivers, 23-1080
 - Receivers of railroads, 24-18
 - Settlement, 25-627
 - Specific performance*, see **SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE**.
 - Statute of frauds, 29-956
 - Suretyship, 27-480
 - Towns and townships, 28-303
 - Trusts and trustees, 28-983
 - United States, 29-176
 - Wills*, see **LEGACIES AND DEVISES**.
- COMPTABLES**, 6-419
- COMPTE ARRÊTÉ**, 6-419
- COMPTROLLER OF CURRENCY**, see **NATIONAL BANKS**.
- COMPULSION**, 6-419
- Acknowledgments, 6-419
- COMPULSORY**, 6-419
- COMPULSORY ARBITRATION**, see **ARBITRATION AND AWARD**.
- COMPULSORY PARTITION**, see **PARTITION**.
- COMPULSORY PAYMENT**, see **EXTORTION**; **PAYMENT**.
- COMPULSORY PROCESS**, 6-420
- COMPULSORY PURCHASE**, 6-420
- See **EMINENT DOMAIN**.
- COMPUTATION**:
- Interest*, see **INTEREST**.
- COMPUTATION OF TIME**, see **TIME** (COMPUTATION OF).
- COMPUTE**, 6-420
- CONCEAL**, 6-420
- See **CARRYING WEAPONS**; **FRAUD AND MISREPRESENTATION**.
- Harbor or conceal, 6-420
 - Insolvency and bankruptcy, 6-421
 - Limitation of actions, 6-421
 - Murder and manslaughter, 6-422
 - Revenue laws, 6-421
- CONCEALED WEAPONS**, see **CARRYING WEAPONS**.
- CONCEALMENT**, 3-197; 6-420
- See **CARRYING WEAPONS**.
 - False representation*, see **FRAUD AND DECEIT**.
 - Fire insurance*, see **FIRE INSURANCE**.
 - Fraud and deceit*, see **FRAUD AND DECEIT**.
 - Implied warranty, 6-423
 - Implies design or purpose, 6-420
 - Insurance, 6-422
 - Limitation of actions*, see **LIMITATION OF ACTIONS**.
 - Receiving stolen goods, 6-422
 - Undue concealment, 29-100
 - Vendor and purchaser, 6-423

CONCEALMENT OF BIRTH OR DEATH, 6-424
 Aiders and abettors, 6-429
 Bastardy of child, 6-429
 Birth alive, 6-426
 Confidant, 6-427
 Essentials of the offense, 6-425
 Existence of confidant, 6-427
 History of statutes, 6-424
 Instances of concealment, 6-428
 Intent of act of concealment, 6-425
 Involuntary delivery while at stool, 6-426
 Origin of statutes, 6-424
 Placing body in position to attract attention, 6-428
 Presumptive evidence of birth alive, 6-426
 Proof of death, 6-427
 Secret disposition, 6-428; 25-176
 Temporary disposition of body of child, 6-427
 What is sufficient concealment or disposal, 6-427
 When fœtus deemed a child, 6-426
 Who may commit the offense, 6-429
CONCEIVE, 6-430
CONCEPTION, 6-430
CONCERN—CONCERNED—CONCERNS, 6-430
For whom it may concern, see **MARINE INSURANCE**.
 Gaming houses, 14-713
 Whom it may concern, 13-213
CONCERNING:
 Of and concerning, 21-829
CONCERNING BOUNDARIES, 6-431
CONCERNING LOTTERIES, 6-431
CONCESSI, 6-432
 Deeds, 9-138
CONCESSION, 6-432; 28-492
CONCLUDED:
 Final, 13-19
CONCLUSIVE, 6-432
CONCLUSIVE PRESUMPTIONS, see **PRESUMPTIONS**.
CONCUBINAGE, 6-433
 See **FORNICATION**; **LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT**.
 Legacies and devises, 18-736
CONCURRENCE, see **ASSENT**; **CONSENT**.
CONCURRENT, 6-433
CONCURRENT CAUSES, 6-434
 See **NEGLIGENCE**.
CONCURRENT CONDITIONS, see **CONDITIONAL SALES**.
CONCURRENT COVENANTS, see **COVENANTS**.
CONCURRENT JURISDICTION, 6-434
 See **UNITED STATES COURTS**.
CONCURRENT NEGLIGENCE, see **CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE**; **PROXIMATE AND REMOTE CAUSES**.
CONCURSO, 6-434
CONDEMNATION (see **EMINENT DOMAIN**):
 Condemnation and confiscation distinguished, 6-434
CONDEMNATION MONEY, 6-435
CONDEMNATION PROCEEDINGS, see **EMINENT DOMAIN**; **WAR**.
CONDITIONAL CONTRACTS, 6-435
 See **CONDITIONAL SALES**; **CONDITIONS**.
CONDITIONAL DONATIONS, 10-118
CONDITIONAL FEE, 6-435
 Estates, 11-370

CONDITIONAL GIFTS, see **GIFTS**.
CONDITIONAL GUARANTIES, see **GUARANTY**.
CONDITIONAL LIMITATIONS, see **CONDITIONS**; **REMAINDERS**, **REVERSIONS**, AND **EXECUTORY INTERESTS**.
CONDITIONAL PUBLICATION, see **LIBEL AND SLANDER**.
CONDITIONAL SALES, 6-436
 See **BILLS OF SALE**; **CHATTEL MORTGAGES**; **PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY**.
 Absolute sales:
 Character of sale a question of fact for jury, 6-439
 Conditional sale rendered absolute by breach of condition, 6-440
 Distinguished from, 6-438
 Intent, 6-438
 Sale absolute in its conception may be changed into a conditional sale, 6-439
 Animals:
 Increase of animals, 6-484
Approval, see *infra*, **Sales on approval**.
Arrive, see *infra*, **Sales to arrive**.
 Assignment by vendor, 6-485
 Assignments for benefit of creditors, 6-494
 Attachment, 6-490
 Effect of attachment, 6-478
 Bailments distinguished from, 6-447
 Bailment with provision for sale, 3-739
 Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 Payment by note, 6-456
Bona fide purchaser, 6-486; 24-1164
 Possession by vendee, 6-489
 Purchaser from conditional vendee acquires no title against vendor, 6-487
 Purchaser with notice, 6-488
 Question of good faith, 6-489
 Breach of condition (see *infra*, **Rights of vendor against vendee**):
 Sale rendered absolute, 6-440
 Burden of proof, 6-481
 Delivery, 6-477
 Cash sales, 6-456
 Chattel mortgages (see **CHATTEL MORTGAGES**), 6-493
 Chattel mortgage by conditional vendee, 5-955
 Mortgagees, 6-493
 Vendor's right to mortgage, 6-484
 Chattel mortgages distinguished from, 6-442
 Doubtful cases held to be mortgages rather than conditional sales, 6-443
 Examples, 6-445
 Express reservation of title, 6-446
 General test, 6-444
 Intention collected from the whole transaction, 6-443
 Intention must be clear, 6-443
 Intention of the parties, 6-442
 Question of law and fact, 6-443
 Sales of land, 6-444
 Sale with agreement for repurchase, 6-445
 C. O. D., see C. O. D.; **EXPRESS COMPANIES**.
 Concurrent conditions, 6-438, 466
Conditions precedent, see *infra*, **Precedent conditions**.
Conditions subsequent, see *infra*, **Subsequent conditions**.

CONDITIONAL SALES, *cont'd.*

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Consignments distinguished from, 6-450

Creditors, 6-490

Definition, 6-437

Delivery, see *infra*, Waiver of conditions.

Distinguished from executory conditional contract of purchase, 6-449

Election, 6-462

Election of remedies, 6-480

Entry, right of, 6-479

Estoppel of vendor, 6-482

Examples of conditional sales, 6-437

Exchange of property, 6-485

Execution, 6-490

Express conditions, 6-450

Factors' acts, 12-618

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Fixtures, see FIXTURES.

Forfeiture of instalments, 6-458

Action against third person for conversion after vendee's default, 6-459

Equitable relief against forfeiture, 6-459

Forfeiture prevented by statute, 6-460

In general, 6-458

Waiver of forfeiture, 6-460

Fraud:

Delivery, 6-477

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Homestead, 15-673

Implied conditions, 6-438, 450

Increase of animals, 6-484

Instalment (see *infra*, Payment), 16-821

Intent, 6-438

Intention, see *infra*, Chattel mortgages distinguished from.

Intoxicating liquors; see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Leases distinguished from, 6-447

Livery-stable keepers, 19-442

Manufacture:

Partial payments under contracts of construction, 6-460

Sales on approval of articles to be manufactured, 6-464

Measurement by a third person, 6-467

Notes:

Payment by note, 5-456

Offer to return property, 6-455

Payment, 6-453

Cash sales, 6-456

Conditional delivery, 6-457

Condition waived by absolute delivery, 6-457

Custom, 6-457

Instalments, 6-447, 458

Action against third person for conversion after vendee's default, 6-459

Equitable relief against forfeiture, 6-459

Forfeiture of instalments, 6-458

Forfeiture prevented by statute, 6-460

Stipulation against removal, 6-458

Title does not pass until full payment, 6-458

Waiver of forfeiture, 6-460

Liability for price not affected by offer to return property, 6-455

CONDITIONAL SALES, *cont'd.***Payment, *cont'd.***

No title passes until payment, 6-453, 456

Offer to return property, 6-455

Partial payments under contracts of construction, 6-460

Payment by a note, 6-455

Payment condition precedent to delivery, 6-454

Risk of loss, 6-455

Unconditional delivery, 6-457

Possession (see *infra*, Retention of possession by vendor), 6-484

Precedent conditions, 6-438, 451

Conditions precedent to be performed by the vendee, 6-453

Bags to be furnished on sale of seed, 6-466

Election, 6-452

Generally, 6-453

Other conditions precedent, 6-466

Payment, see *infra*, Payment.

Sales on approval, 6-462

Conditions precedent to be performed by the vendor, 6-451

Generally, 6-451

Goods actually delivered, 6-452

Lord Blackburn's first rule, 6-451

Lord Blackburn's second rule, 6-452

Title passing on delivery, 6-452

Conditions precedent to be performed by third person, 6-467

Conditions precedent to be performed by vendee and vendor concurrently, 6-466

Generally, 6-451

Sales to arrive, see *infra*, Sales to arrive.

Strict performance, 6-451

Private international law, 6-442; 22-1341

Contracts valid where made, held valid in another state, 6-442

Rights of parties determined by *lex fori*, 6-442

Property rights in things conditionally sold, 6-484

Purchaser for value and without notice, see *infra*, *Bona fide* purchaser.

Questions of law and fact:

Bailments, 6-450

Character of sale, 6-439

Chattel mortgage or conditional sale, 6-443

Delivery, 6-476

Recording acts (see RECORDING ACTS), 6-494

Removal, stipulations against, 6-458

Replevin, 24-491

Repurchase:

Sale with privilege of repurchase, 6-474

Retention of possession by vendor, 6-437

Return, see *infra*, Sale or return.

Rights of vendee, 6-486

Rights of vendor against third persons, 6-481

Burden of proof that sale was conditional, 6-481

Effect of vendor's laches, 6-484

Estoppel of vendor, 6-482

General rule, 6-481

Reservation of title void as to creditors, 6-483

Sale of goods to be resold, 6-483

Rights of vendor against vendee, 6-479

Election of remedies, 6-480

Illustrations, 6-480, 481

CONDITIONAL SALES, *cont'd.*

- Rights of vendor against vendee, *cont'd.*
 - Right of entry, 6-479
 - Right to sue for purchase money, 6-480
 - Vendor may retake property on nonperformance of condition, 6-479
- Risk of loss, 6-455
 - Sale or return, 6-474
 - Sales on approval, 6-466
- Sale or return, 6-463, 471
 - In general, 6-471
 - Reasonable time for return, 6-473
 - Return of property to vendor, 6-471
 - Right of vendee to sell, 6-473
 - Risk of loss, 6-474
 - Sale becomes absolute on failure to return property, 6-472
 - Time of making election, 6-473
 - Title passes, 6-471
- Sales on approval, 6-462
 - Articles to be manufactured, 6-464
 - Buyer must act honestly, 6-464
 - Buyer sole judge of satisfaction, 6-464
 - Continued use, 6-465
 - Duty to return article, 6-466
 - In general, 6-462
 - Notice of dissatisfaction, 6-465
 - Risk of loss, 6-466
 - Sales on approval distinguished from contracts of sale or return, 6-463
 - Trial, 6-465
- Sales to arrive, 6-467
 - Duty of seller to give notice of arrival, 6-470
 - Effect of designation of time of arrival, 6-470
 - Held to be conditional, 6-468
 - In general, 6-467
 - Intention, 6-469
 - Sales conditional upon arrival of goods and not of ship, 6-469
 - Sales upon double conditions precedent, 6-469
- Satisfaction, 6-464
- Subsequent conditions, 6-438, 470
 - Contracts of sale or return, see infra, Sale or return.*
 - General rule, 6-470
 - Sale with privilege of repurchase, 6-474
- Title (see *infra, Payment; Precedent conditions; Subsequent conditions*):
 - Partial payment under contracts of construction, 6-460
 - Sales on approval, 6-462
- Trespass, 28-591, 592
- Trover and conversion, 28-665
- Usages and customs:
 - Delivery, 6-477
- Usury, 29-479
- Validity of conditional sales, 6-440
 - As to third persons, 6-441
 - Conflict of laws, 6-442
 - General rule, 6-440
- Waiver of conditions, 6-474
 - Absolute delivery, 6-475
 - Additional security, 6-477
 - Assignment of notes, 6-478
 - Attachment, 6-478
 - Burden of proof, 6-477
 - Character of delivery a question of intent, 6-476
 - Conditional delivery, 6-475

CONDITIONAL SALES, *cont'd.*

- Waiver of conditions, *cont'd.*
 - Condition in delivery need not be expressed, 6-476
 - Custom, 6-477
 - Fraud, 6-477
 - In general, 6-474
 - Laches of vendor, 6-478
 - Note of third person, 6-477
- When title passes, 24-1054
 - Payment, 6-453, 456
- CONDITIONS, 6-499**
 - See BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS; CONDITIONAL SALES; COVENANTS; MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS; RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION.
- Act of God, 1-599
 - Conditions annexed to bonds, 1-600
 - Conditions precedent, 1-599
 - Conditions subsequent, 1-600
- Breach (see *infra, Performance of conditions*):
 - Church purposes, 6-507
 - Condition against sale of liquor, 6-507
 - Courthouse purposes, 6-506
 - Examples, 6-507, 508
 - Land of a municipal corporation, 6-508
 - Maintenance and support, 6-507
 - Schoolhouse, 6-507
 - Who may take advantage of, 6-506
- Cause:
 - Cause distinguished from condition, 5-774; 21-494
- Chattel mortgages, see CHATTEL MORTGAGES.*
- Composition with creditors, see COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS.*
- Concurrent conditions, see infra, Contracts.*
- Conditional limitations, 6-514
 - Breach, 6-514
 - Conditions subsequent distinguished from, 6-504
 - Creation, 6-514
 - Definition, 6-514
 - Duration of estates limited to widowhood, 6-514
 - Limitations to widowhood, 6-514
 - Limitations upon death without issue, 6-515
 - Limitations upon desertion, 6-515
 - Limitations upon insolvency, 6-515
 - Origin, 6-514
 - Particular limitations, 6-514
- Conditional sales, see CONDITIONAL SALES.*
- Consideration:
 - Words declaratory of the consideration for the conveyance, 6-501
- Construction, see infra, Interpretation.*
- Contingency:
 - Condition precedent distinguished from, 6-504
- Contracts, 7-117
 - Acceptance conditional, 7-132
 - Concurrent or dependent conditions, 7-121
 - In general, 7-121
 - Instances, 7-121, 122
 - Condition plainly expressed, 7-118
 - Definition of conditional contract, 7-117
 - General rule, 7-117
 - Implied conditions, 7-118
 - Instances of conditional contracts, 7-117

CONDITIONS, *cont'd.***Contracts, *cont'd.***

Performance of incidental acts implied, 7-118

Precedent, 7-118

Construction as independent promises favored, 7-120

Definition, 7-118

Effect of failure to perform, 7-121

Future promise on day which may come before consideration performed, 7-118

Instances of conditions precedent, 7-119

Intent governs, 7-120

Part payment to be made before performance, 7-119

Performance of condition precedent essential, 7-120

Promise to be executed on a day after consideration performed, 7-119

Senseless conditions, 7-118

Whether mutual promises independent or conditional depends on intent, 7-120

Proposal with conditions, 7-132

Subsequent conditions, 7-122

Condition of forfeiture must be clear, 7-123

Construed as guaranty rather than as condition, 7-123

Contractual relations cease on doing some act, 7-122

Forfeiture not favored in equity, 7-122

In general, 7-122

Instances, 7-122, 123

Waiver of conditions, 7-123

Illustrations, 7-123, 124

In general, 7-123

Proof must be clear, 7-123

Silence, 7-124

Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, see **CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES**.

Courthouse, 6-506

Covenants:

Condition subsequent distinguished from covenant, 6-503

Construction as covenants preferred, 8-61

Covenant and condition, 8-60

Covenant created by words which import a condition, 8-60

Creation, 6-501

Apt words, 6-501

Connection immaterial, 6-501

No particular words required, 6-501

Definitions, 6-500

Dependent conditions, see *infra*, **Contracts**.

Escrow, see **ESCROW**.

Estates:

Estates upon condition, 11-382

Exceptions and reservations, 6-515

Apt terms to create, 6-515

Change of purpose, 6-516

Construction, 6-516

Construed in same manner as grant, 6-516

Creation, 6-515

Definition of exception, 6-515

Definition of reservation, 6-515

CONDITIONS, *cont'd.***Exceptions and reservations, *cont'd.***

Definitions, 6-515

Description, 6-516

Distinction, 6-515

Exception must be part of the estate granted, 6-516

For whose benefit created, 6-515

Nature, 6-516

Particular instances, 6-517

Provisions with regard to minerals, 6-517

Provisions with regard to timber, 6-517

Reference to prior deed, 6-516

Reservations of water power, 6-517

Executory interests, see **REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS**.

Express conditions, 6-500

Fire insurance, see **FIRE INSURANCE**.

For, 13-734

Foreclosure of mortgages, see **FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES**.

Form, 6-501

No particular form of words necessary, 6-501

Qualification or restraint necessary, 6-501

Words declaratory of the consideration for the conveyance, 6-501

Words declaratory of the limitations of the use of the property, 6-502

Words declaratory of the purpose of the conveyance, 6-501

Words directing or prohibiting the performance of a particular act, 6-502

Fraud, 6-502

Husband and wife:

Coverture no bar to performance, 6-506

If, 15-924

Illegal conditions, 6-506

Implied conditions, 6-500

Impossible conditions, 6-506

Infants, 6-506

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 6-515

Interpretation, 6-502

Conditions precedent not favored, 7-120

Exceptions and reservations, 6-516

How intention manifested, 6-502

Intention doubtful, 6-502

Intention governs, 6-502; 8-60

Precedent and subsequent, 6-503

Laches:

Fulfillment of conditions, 18-108

Leases, 18-620

Legacies and devises, see **LEGACIES AND DEVISES**; **WILLS**.

Limitation of actions, see **LIMITATION OF ACTIONS**.

Limitations (see *infra*, **Conditional limitations**):

Condition distinguished from limitation, 19-134

Liquidated damages, see **LIQUIDATED DAMAGES**.

Marriage:

Restraints on marriage, see **MARRIAGE**.

Married women, 6-506

Mines and mining claims, 20-726

Mistake, 6-502; 20-828

Municipal aid, see **MUNICIPAL AID**.

Municipal securities, see **MUNICIPAL SECURITIES**.

CONDITIONS, *cont'd.*

- Obligations:
 - Conditions looking to the avoidance of obligations, 6-512
- Options, 21-926
 - Conditions precedent, 21-934
 - Performance of conditions, 21-930
 - Waiver, 21-931
- Origin, 6-500, 501
- Parol evidence, 6-502; 21-1097
- Performance of conditions, 6-504
 - Conditions precedent, 6-504
 - Conditions subsequent, 6-504
 - Coverture, 6-506
 - Impossible conditions, 6-506
 - Infancy, 6-506
 - Manner of performance, 6-504
 - Performance by stranger, 6-505
 - Reasonable time of performance, 6-505
 - Time of performance, 6-505
 - Who may perform, 6-505
 - Who must perform, 6-505
- Perpetuities*, see PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION.
- Powers*, see POWERS.
- Precedent conditions, 6-500
 - Contingency distinguished from, 6-504
 - Contracts*, see *infra*, *Contracts*.
 - Impossible conditions, 6-506
 - Intention, 6-503
 - Manner of performance, 6-504
 - Time of performance, 6-505
- Proviso, 23-292
- Public lands*, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Purpose:
 - Words declaratory of the purpose of the conveyance, 6-501
- Railroads, 23-698, 710
- Reasonable time:
 - Performance, 6-505
- Release, 6-508
- Religious societies:
 - Deed of land for church purposes, 6-507
- Remainders*, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.
- Replevin*, see REPLEVIN.
- Reservations*, see *infra*, *Exceptions and reservations*.
- Restraints on alienation*, see RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION.
- Restraints on marriage*, see MARRIAGE.
- Restrictions, 6-513
- Reversions*, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.
- Sales*, see CONDITIONAL SALES; SALES.
- Schools:
 - Real estate conveyed to trustees for a schoolhouse, 6-507
- Separation*, see SEPARATION.
- Specific performance*, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.
- State and public lands*, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Statute of limitations*, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
- Stipulations, 6-514
- Street railways*, see STREET RAILWAYS.
- Subscriptions*, see SUBSCRIPTIONS.
- Subsequent conditions (see *infra*, *Contracts*), 6-500
 - Conditional limitation distinguished from, 6-504

CONDITIONS, *cont'd.*

- Subsequent conditions, *cont'd.*
 - Covenants distinguished from, 6-503
 - General nature of condition subsequent, 6-504
 - Impossible conditions, 6-506
 - Intention, 6-503
 - Manner of performance, 6-504
 - Time of performance, 6-505
- Support and maintenance, 6-507
- Treaties of cession*, see TREATIES OF CESSION.
- Trusts and trustees*, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Upon condition, 29-360
- Waiver, 6-508
- Waiver of conditions*, see *infra*, *Contracts*.
- Warranty distinguished from, 30-130
- When, 30-513
- Widowhood, 6-514
- Wills*, see WILLS.
- CONDONATION** (see DIVORCE; MARRIAGE):
 - Criminal law, 8-294
- CONDUCE**, 6-517
- CONDUCT**, 6-518
 - Fraud and deceit*, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.
 - Infamous conduct, 16-244
- CONDUCT OF ELECTIONS**, 6-518
- CONDUCTOR** (see CARRIAGE OF PASSENGERS; FELLOW SERVANTS; MASTER AND SERVANT; STREET RAILWAYS):
 - Laborer, 18-73
- CONDUIT**, 6-519
- CONFECTIONERY**, 6-519
- CONFEDERACY**, 6-519
 - See CONSPIRACY.
- CONFEDERATE**:
 - Pensions and bounties, 22-658
- CONFEDERATE BOND**, see INVESTMENTS.
- CONFEDERATE MONEY**, 20-839
 - See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; INVESTMENTS; PAYMENT.
 - Judicial sales, 17-985
 - Scaling laws, 25-1
- CONFEDERATE STATES**, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY; WAR.
- CONFEDERATION**, 6-519
- CONFESSION AND AVOIDANCE**, 6-519
 - Burden of proof, 5-25
- CONFESSION OF ACTION**, 6-519
- CONFESSION OF JUDGMENTS**, 6-519; 17-765
 - Affidavit, 17-767
 - Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 3-17
 - Attorney and client*, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.
 - Before maturity of debt, 17-765
 - By whom confession may be made, 17-766
 - Certain sum, 17-765
 - Charge, 5-887
 - Common law, 17-765
 - Contingent liabilities, 17-766
 - Corporations, 7-854
 - Power to give warrant of attorney to confess judgment, 7-784
 - Debts due or to become due, 17-765
 - Definition, 17-765
 - Divorce, 9-846
 - Due, 10-281; 17-765
 - Executors and administrators (see JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS), 11-932

CONFESSION OF JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

Final judgments and decrees, see **FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES**.

Foreign judgments, see **FOREIGN JUDGMENTS**.
For what claims confession may be made, 17-765

For whom confession may be made, 17-766

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 14-231, 249

Future advances, 17-765

Gambling contracts, 14-648

Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-51

Injunctions, 16-373

Relief against judgments by confession, 16-394

Joint debtors, 17-766

Joint executors and administrators, 17-623

Judgment notes, see **JUDGMENT NOTES**.

Limited partnership, 19-374, 375, 380, 381

Married women, 17-766

Necessity of assent of creditor, 17-767

Officers and agents of private corporations, 21-860

Partnership (see **PARTNERSHIP**), 17-766

Place of making confession, 17-767

Records, 24-164

Res judicata, see **RES JUDICATA**.

Separate property of married women, 25-421, 432

Statement, 17-767

Statutory confession of judgment without action, 17-765

Strict construction of statute, 17-765

Time of making confession, 17-767

Torts, 17-766

Warrants of attorney, see **WARRANTS OF ATTORNEY**.

CONFESSIONS, 6-520

See **ADMISSIONS**.

Accessory, 1-269

Accomplices, 1-404

Accusation of crime:

Fear produced by suspicion or accusation of crime, 6-536

Actual violence, 6-551

Admissibility, 6-525

Admissions distinguished from, 6-521

Adultery (as a crime), 1-756

Agency, 6-570

Confessions by agents, 6-570

Armed officer, 6-538

Artifice, 6-535

Attorney and client:

Confessions by counsel, 6-571

Authority, see *infra*, Person offering inducement.

Benefits, see *infra*, Voluntary character.

Burden of proof:

Voluntary character, 6-554

Caution, see *infra*, Warning.

Chief of police, 6-537

Codefendants, 6-573

Collateral inducement, 6-533

Examples, 6-533, 534

In general, 6-533

Competency to make confession, 6-569

Agents, 6-570

Coconspirators, see *infra*, Conspiracy.

Codefendants, 6-572

CONFESSIONS, *cont'd.*

Competency to make confession, *cont'd.*

Confession of codefendant admissible against himself though it implicates another, 6-572

Confession of stranger in exoneration of prisoner, 6-573

General statement as to competency, 6-569

Identification by voice, 6-574

Identification of person confessing, 6-573

Infants, 6-570

Person asleep, 6-570

Person intoxicated, 6-570

Stranger, 6-573

Concealment, 6-524

Conduct of prisoner, 6-557

Circumstances calling for reply, 6-557

General rule, 6-557

Implied confessions, 6-523

Statement made in judicial proceeding, 6-558

Statement must be heard and understood, 6-559

Weight of evidence, 6-581

When defendant is under arrest, 6-558

Where conversation is between third parties, 6-558

Confidential communications, 6-534

Confinement:

Relaxation of rigor of confinement, 6-534

Conspiracy, 6-571

Confessions subsequent to completion of conspiracy inadmissible, 6-571

Statement of one conspirator during pendency of conspiracy receivable against another, 6-571

Continuance:

Confession in application for continuance, 6-560

Contradictory statements, 6-524

Conversation, see *infra*, Proof of confessions.

Corpus delicti, 6-582

Entire absence of proof of commission of crime, 6-582

Full, direct, and positive evidence of *corpus delicti* not essential, 6-582

Judicial confessions, 6-585

Necessity of corroborating evidence, 6-582

Prima facie establishment of *corpus delicti* as prerequisite, 6-569

Proof of *corpus delicti* beyond reasonable doubt, 6-585

Proof of *corpus delicti* to render confessions admissible, 7-864

When fact of commission of offense established, 6-584

Where there is no corroborative evidence of criminal agency, 6-585

Correspondence of confession to the offense charged, 6-568

Corroboration, 6-581

Confession before coroner, 6-586

Confession sufficient to establish criminal agency, 6-584

Conviction of felony, 6-582

Corpus delicti, 6-582

Doctrine in the United States, 6-582

Entire absence of proof of commission of crime, 6-582

CONFESSIONS, *cont'd.*Corroboration, *cont'd.*

Extrajudicial confessions, 6-581

Judicial confessions, 6-585

Necessity of corroborating evidence, 6-581

Proof of *corpus delicti* beyond reasonable doubt sufficient, 6-583

Statutes, 6-584

Where there is no corroborative evidence of criminal agency, 6-585

Corroborative evidence, 7-867, 868

Counterfeiting, 7-893

Courts, see *infra*, Judicial confessions.

Credibility and impeachment of witnesses, 30-1115

Crime:

Confession and inducement relating to different crimes, 6-544

Necessity of correspondence of confession to the offense charged, 6-568

Criminal conversation:

Confession of wife, 8-270

Criminating statements, 6-557

Custody, see *infra*, Fact of being in custody.

Declarations distinguished from, 6-521

Definition, 6-521

Detectives, 6-549; 9-413

Confession made to detective representing himself as fellow prisoner, 6-535

Confessions procured by artifice, 9-413

Detective as a person in authority, 9-414

Different crimes, 6-544

Divorce, see DIVORCE.

Duress, 6-528

Person in authority, 6-545, 550

Threats counteracted by subsequent assurances of protection, 6-541

Embezzlement, 10-1036

Escape, 6-524

Evidence, see *infra*, Crime; Proof of confessions.

Express promise of immunity from prosecution, 6-529

Agreement to allow prisoner to turn state's evidence, 6-530

Amelioration of punishment expressly held out, 6-530

In general, 6-529

Promise of influence to secure acquittal, 6-530

Subsequent refusal to testify, 6-530

External influence, see *infra*, Voluntary character.

Extrajudicial confessions, 6-523

Definition, 6-523

Voluntary character, see *infra*, Voluntary character.

Fact of being in custody:

Whether fact of being in custody renders confession involuntary, 6-536

Armed officer, 6-538

Confessions made under arrest to private person, 6-537

Confessions to chief of police, 6-537

Confessions to constable, 6-537

Confessions to jailer, 6-537

Confessions to sheriff, 6-537

General rule, 6-536

Illegal custody, 6-539

CONFESSIONS, *cont'd.*Fact of being in custody, *cont'd.*

Whether fact of being in custody renders confession involuntary, *cont'd.*

Putting prisoner in irons, 6-538

Warning prisoner in custody, 6-537

Facts:

Ascertainment of facts in consequence of involuntary confession, 6-551

Confession accompanying delivery of stolen property, 6-553

Confession corroborated by facts previously discovered, 6-553

Illustrations, 6-552

Prevailing rule, 6-551

Statements as to facts tending to establish guilt, 6-521

False statements, 6-524

Fear, 6-528

Fear produced by suspicion or accusation, 6-536

Flight, 6-524

Former testimony, 6-560

Of person not under accusation, 6-560

Compelled to testify after claiming privilege, 6-562

Preliminary examination of another, 6-561

Sworn testimony at examination not in regard to crime confessed, 6-560

Testimony at trial of another for the same offense, 6-560

Testimony before coroner where no one is under accusation, 6-561

Testimony before fire inquest, 6-561

Testimony before grand jury, 6-562

Of person under accusation (see *infra*, Preliminary examinations), 6-562

Burden of proof, 6-563

General inquiry as to guilt, 6-566

Grand jury, 6-563

Necessity of caution as to right of refusal to testify, 6-564

Preliminary examination, 6-562

Specially interrogating accused, 6-566

Statutes requiring warning, 6-565

Testimony at former trial, 6-567

Testimony given under oath, 6-566

Testimony induced by hope or fear, 6-564

Testimony of person charged at trial of another for the same offense, 6-567

Voluntary testimony, 6-562

Of person resting under suspicion, 6-567

Coroner's inquest, 6-567

General rule, 5-567

Testimony before coroner, 6-568

Testimony on trial of another, 6-568

Fornication, 13-1126

Fraud:

Confession obtained by fraud, 6-535

Gaming houses, 14-727

Grand jury (see *infra*, Former testimony), 17-1296

Guilt:

Confession in response to remarks assuming guilt, 6-536

Interrogations assuming guilt, 6-539

Volume XXXI.

CONFESSIONS, *cont'd.*

- "Had better confess," 6-530
- "Had better own up," 6-530
- Identification of person confessing, 6-573
- Illegal custody, 6-539
- Immunity from prosecution, see *infra*, Express promise of immunity from prosecution.
- Implication:
 - Implication from false and contradictory statements, 6-524
 - Inducement by implication, 6-530
- Implied confessions (see *infra*, Conduct of prisoner), 6-523
- Incest, 16-138, 141
- Indirect confessions, 6-523, 557
- Inducement (see *infra*, Inducement by implication; Inducement not taking effect; Voluntary character):
 - Presumption of continuance of inducement once operative*, see *infra*, *Presumption of continuance of inducement once operative*.
- Inducement by implication:
 - Advice that prisoner "had better confess," 6-530
 - Advice that prisoner "had better own up," 6-530
- Inducement not taking effect, 6-540
 - Confession not influenced by inducement, 6-540
 - Inducement counteracted by subsequent warning, 6-541
 - Threats counteracted by subsequent assurances of protection, 6-541
 - Withdrawal of promise, 6-540
- Infancy, 6-570; 16-312
- Instructions:
 - Instructions on weight of confession, 6-579
- Intoxicated person, 6-570
- Involuntary confessions, see *infra*, Facts; Voluntary character.
- Irons:
 - Putting prisoner in irons, 6-538
- Jailer, 6-537, 545
- Joint defendants, 6-572
- Judicial confessions, 6-523, 559
 - Confession by plea, 6-559
 - Confession in application for continuance, 6-560
 - Definition, 6-523
 - Former testimony*, see *infra*, *Former testimony*.
 - Plea accepted and recorded, 6-559
 - Plea before examining magistrate, 6-559
 - Plea rejected, 6-559
 - Presumption of continuance of inducement once operative*, 6-542
 - Proof of judicial confession, 6-575
- Justices of the peace, 6-546
- Larceny, 18-494
- Libel and slander:
 - Charging confession of crime, 18-874
- Magistrate, 6-546
- Master and servant:
 - Voluntary character of confession induced by master, 6-549
- Mistake, 6-551
- Mob violence:
 - Threats of, 6-551
- Oath administered, 6-539

CONFESSIONS, *cont'd.*

- Parent and child, 6-550
- Parol evidence:
 - Written confession, 6-576, 578
- Perjury, 22-696
- Person offering inducement, 6-544
 - Agent of person in authority, 6-547
 - Confession induced by master, 6-549
 - Constable, 6-545
 - Federal courts, 6-546
 - Inducement by actual violence, 6-551
 - Inducement held out in presence of person in authority, 6-547
 - Jailer, 6-545
 - Magistrate, 6-546
 - Necessity of authority in connection with prosecution, 6-549
 - Officer not acting in official capacity, 6-550
 - Officer having prisoner in custody, 6-545
 - Parent, 6-550
 - Person in authority, 6-544
 - Person in authority making threat, 6-545
 - Person injured, 6-546
 - Person not in authority, 6-548
 - Person supposed to be in authority, 6-547
 - Private detective, 6-549
 - Prosecuting attorney, 6-546
 - State courts, 6-546
 - Threat, 6-550
 - Threat of mob violence, 6-551
 - Voluntary nature of confession mixed question of law and fact, 6-548
- Plea*, see *infra*, Judicial confessions.
- Preliminary examinations (see *infra*, *Former testimony*), 6-559, 562
 - Caution to accused, 6-564
 - Parol evidence, 6-578, 579
 - Proof of confession, 6-577
 - Signature of prisoner, 6-577
 - Voluntary character of testimony, 6-562
 - Warning, 6-564
 - Writing supplemented by parol, 6-578
 - Written confession to be proved by writing, 6-577
- Presumption of continuance of inducement once operative*, 6-542
 - Circumstances in rebuttal, 6-543
 - Clear evidence in rebuttal necessary, 6-543
 - Confession subsequent to inducement unavailing when offered, 6-543
 - General rule, 6-642
 - Length of time intervening, 6-542
 - Rebutting presumption, 6-542
 - Subsequent confession, 6-543, 544
 - Subsequent confession judicial, 6-542
 - Warning, 6-542
- Privileged communications*, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
- Promise*, see *infra*, Voluntary character.
- Proof of confessions, 6-574
 - Confession provable by parol in absence of written examinations, 6-578
 - Hearing of entire conversation not essential, 6-575, 576
 - Judicial confession, 6-575
 - Parol evidence, 6-576, 578
 - Recollection of entire conversation not essential, 6-576
 - Signature of prisoner, 6-577

CONFESSIONS, *cont'd.*Proof of confessions, *cont'd.*

- Statements of both parties *to* conversation, 6-575
- Substance of confession sufficient, 6-575
- Whole confession to be admitted, 6-574
- Who may testify, 6-574
- Written confession, 6-576
- Prosecuting and district attorneys:
 - Voluntary character, 6-546
- Public officers, see *infra*, Person offering inducement.
- Punishment, see *infra*, Express promise of immunity from prosecution.
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Official character, 6-548
 - Voluntary character, 6-554
 - All the defendant's evidence to be considered, 6-555
 - Confession found to be involuntary after admission, 6-556
 - Mode of determining admissibility, 6-555
 - Negative answers of witness, 6-555
 - Question for the court, 6-554
 - Surrounding circumstances, 6-556
 - Weight of confession question for jury, 6-580
- Rape, 23-885
- Reason of implication, 6-525
- Rebuttal, 6-586
 - Confessions false in fact, 6-586
 - Examples, 6-586
 - In general, 6-586
 - Self-serving statement in rebuttal, 6-586
- Receiving stolen property, 24-50
- Res gestæ*, see *RES GESTÆ*.
- Religion:
 - Appeal to religious sentiments, 6-533
 - Appeal to spiritual hopes or fears, 6-533
- Reward:
 - Offer of reward for confession, 6-534
- Self-crimination, see *infra*, Former testimony.
- Sheriffs and constables:
 - Confessions to sheriff or constable, 6-537
 - Voluntary character, 6-545
- Silence (see *infra*, Conduct of prisoner), 6-524, 557
 - At judicial proceeding, 6-558
 - Weight to be determined by jury, 6-580
- Sodomy, 25-1148
- Statements as to facts tending to establish guilt, 6-521
- State's evidence, see *infra*, Express promise of immunity from prosecution.
- Stranger exonerating prisoner, 6-573
- Sufficiency, see *infra*, Weight and sufficiency.
- Testimony at former trial, see *infra*, Former testimony.
- Threats, 6-528, 529
 - Mob violence, 6-551
 - Person in authority, 6-550
 - Person in authority making threats, 6-545
 - Threats counteracted by subsequent assurances of protection, 6-541
- Treason, 6-574; 28-468
- Trial:
 - As to testimony at former trial, see *infra*, Former testimony.

CONFESSIONS, *cont'd.*

Truth:

- Adjuration to speak the truth, 6-531
- Admonition so worded as to be understood to recommend confession, 6-531
- Advised to speak the truth, 6-531
- Illustrations, 6-531, 532
- "You had better speak the truth," 6-532

Violence, see *infra*, Actual violence.

- Voluntary character, 6-525
 - Actual violence, 6-528
 - Adjuration to speak the truth, 6-531
 - Administering of oath, 6-539
 - Appeal to religious sentiments, 6-533
 - Artifice, 6-535
 - Ascertainment of facts in consequence of involuntary confession, see *infra*, Facts.
 - Burden of proof, 6-553
 - Character and requisites of inducement, 6-529
 - Collateral inducement, 6-533
 - Conduct of prisoner, see *infra*, Conduct of prisoner.
 - Confession and inducement relating to different crimes, 6-544
 - Confession antecedent to inducement, 6-540
 - Confessions must be voluntary, 6-525
 - Confidential communications, 6-534
 - Criminating statements, 6-557
 - Degree of influence immaterial, 6-540
 - Detective representing himself as fellow prisoner, 6-535
 - Different crimes, 6-544
 - Duress, 6-528
 - Effect of inducement by duress or fear, 6-528
 - Effect of inducement of benefit, 6-527
 - Express promise of immunity from prosecution, see *infra*, Express promise of immunity from prosecution.
 - Extrajudicial confessions, 6-525
 - Fact of being in custody, see *infra*, Fact of being in custody.
 - Facts discovered from involuntary confession, see *infra*, Facts.
 - Fear produced by accusation of crime, 6-536
 - Fraud, 6-535
 - Inducement by implication, 6-530
 - Inducement not taking effect, see *infra*, Inducement not taking effect.
 - Interrogations assuming guilt, 6-539
 - Judicial confessions, see *infra*, Judicial confessions.
 - Mere criminating statements, 6-557
 - Mistake of fact, 6-551
 - Necessity of operation of external influence, 6-539
 - Necessity of voluntary character, 6-525
 - Person offering inducement, see *infra*, Person offering inducement.
 - Presumption of continuance of inducement once operative, see *infra*, Presumption of continuance of inducement once operative.
 - Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
 - Question for the court, 6-554
 - Questions of law and fact, 6-548, 554

CONFESSIONS, *cont'd.*

- Voluntary character, *cont'd.*
 - Reasons that confessions must be voluntary, 6-526
 - Recommending confession, 6-531
 - Relaxation of rigor of confinement, 6-534
 - Threats, 6-528, 529
 - Voluntary confessions, 29-1073
 - Warning:
 - Inducement counteracted by subsequent warning, 6-541
 - Preliminary examination, 6-564
 - Presumption of continuance of inducement once operative, 6-542
 - Warning to prisoner in custody, 6-537
 - Weight and sufficiency, 6-579
 - Acts of accused, 6-581
 - Caution to be used in receiving, 6-579
 - Confession deliberately made entitled to highest credit, 6-579
 - Corroboration, *see infra*, Corroboration.
 - Evidence in rebuttal, *see infra*, Rebuttal.
 - General statement, 6-579
 - Instructions as to caution to be exercised, 6-579
 - Jury giving unequal credit to different parts of the confession, 6-581
 - Necessity of corroborating, *see infra*, Corroboration.
 - Question for jury, 6-580
 - Rebuttal, *see infra*, Rebuttal.
 - Silence of accused, 6-580
 - Witnesses, *see infra*, Former testimony;
 - Proof of confessions.
 - Writing, 6-576, 577
- CONFIDENCE, 6-587**
- Trusts and trustees, 28-911
- CONFIDENCE GAME, 6-587; 12-854**
- CONFIDENTIAL:**
- Fiduciary, 13-11
- CONFIDENTIAL COMMUNICATIONS,**
- see* CONFESSIONS; PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
- CONFIDENTIAL POSITIONS, 6-93**
- CONFINE, 6-587**
- CONFINEMENT, 6-587**
- CONFIRMATION, 6-588**
- Deeds, 9-100
 - Final confirmation, 13-20
 - State and public lands, 26-213
- CONFIRMATION OF ASSESSMENTS,**
- see* SPECIAL OF LOCAL ASSESSMENTS; TAXATION.
- CONFISCATE, 6-589**
- CONFISCATION (see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW;**
- EMINENT DOMAIN; EX POST FACTO LAWS;
 - INTERNATIONAL LAW; WAR):
- Condemnation and confiscation distinguished, 6-434
 - Executors and administrators, 11-969
 - Informers, *see* INFORMERS.
- CONFLICT, 6-589**
- CONFLICT OF LAWS, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.**
- CONFORMITY, 6-590**
- CONFRONT, 6-590**
- CONFUSION, 6-591**
- CONFUSION OF DEBTS, 6-591**
- CONFUSION OF GOODS, 6-592**
- See* ACCESSION; LOST PROPERTY.
 - Accident, 6-593

CONFUSION OF GOODS, *cont'd.*

- Agency, 1-1089; 6-598
 - Assignments for the benefit of creditors, *see* ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.
 - Bailments:
 - Mixing bailed funds with private money, 3-754
 - Carriers of goods, 5-226
 - Consent of parties, 6-592
 - Contract controlling ownership in mixture, 6-593
 - In general, 6-592
 - Intermixture with express or implied assent of owner, 6-593
 - Crops, 24-493
 - Damages, 6-599
 - Definition, 6-592
 - Equal value of goods, 6-957
 - Executions, 11-659
 - Executors and administrators, 6-958
 - Confusion of trust property with individual property, 11-945
 - Duty to keep trust property separate, 11-945
 - Effect of mingling assets, 11-945
 - Mingling assets with individual property, 11-971
 - Mingling funds of estate with individual funds, 11-949
 - Factors or commission merchants:
 - Action for injury to goods while in transit, 12-690
 - Fiduciaries, 6-598
 - Forfeiture, *see infra*, Fraudulent intent.
 - Fraudulent intent, 6-594
 - Common and civil law contrasted, 6-595
 - Forfeiture, 6-594
 - Fraudulent confusion without consent, 6-594
 - Goods fraudulently purchased, 6-596
 - Identity of property not changed, 6-596
 - Innocent third parties, 6-595
 - Laborers' lien, 6-595
 - Limitations, 6-595
 - Object of rule, 6-595
 - Prevention of fraud, 6-595
 - Question of fact, 6-595
 - Where goods are distinguishable, 6-595
 - Where goods intermixed are of equal value, 6-597
 - Wrongdoer must distinguish his property or lose it, 6-596
 - Innocent third parties, 6-595
 - Intent, *see infra*, Fraudulent intent.
 - Lien of laborer, 6-595
 - Logs and lumber, *see* LOGS AND LUMBER.
 - Measure of damages, 6-599
 - Mortgages:
 - Mixture by mortgagor, 6-598
 - Mortgaged property mingled with other property of like kind and value, 6-598
 - Permission of mortgagee, 6-598
 - Questions of law and fact, 6-595
 - Replevin, 24-481
 - Sheriffs and constables, 25-703
 - Trust and trustees (*see* TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES), 6-598
 - Warehouses and warehousemen:
 - Storage in mass, *see* WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.
- CONGLOMERATE, 6-599**

CONGREGATE, 6-599
CONGREGATION, 6-599
 Church, 6-600
CONGRESSIONAL, 6-600
CONGRESS (see **CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**;
 LEGISLATURE; STATUTES):
Elections, see **ELECTIONS**.
CONJUGAL RIGHTS, see **DIVORCE**; **HUSBAND AND WIFE**; **RESTITUTION OF CONJUGAL RIGHTS**.
CONJURATION, 6-600
CONNECT, CONNECTIONS, ETC., 6-600,
 601
CONNECTING CARRIERS, 6-603
 Agency:
 Authority to contract for through liability, 6-633
 Carrier acts as shipper's agent in forwarding, 5-408
 Initial carrier contracts with connecting line as shipper's agent, 6-605
 Whether first carrier agent of subsequent carrier, 5-408
 Whether initial carrier is agent for shipper to make new contract with connecting line, 6-645
 Apportionment of through fares and freights, 23-665
Associations, see *infra*, **Connecting lines as partners**.
Baggage, see **BAGGAGE**.
 Bills of lading:
 Admissibility as evidence, 4-522
 Authority to issue, 4-512
 In general, 4-512
 Issuance of a through bill of lading as a contract for through liability, 6-635
 Ratification by second carrier of bill issued by first, 4-512
 Burden of proof:
 Liability of intermediate carrier, 6-623
 Liability of last carrier, 6-625
 Carrier may contract for through liability, 6-631
 Accepting goods to be delivered, 6-637
 Accepting goods to be forwarded, 6-638
 Arrangement with dispatch companies, 6-637
 Authority of agent, 6-633
 Charging and collecting entire freight in advance, 6-636
 Conflict between written and printed parts of contract, 6-638
 Custom, 6-633
 Duty of carrier where it so contracts, 6-633
 General rule, 6-631
 Implied contracts, 6-633
 Last carrier collecting entire charge, 6-637
 Proof must be clear and explicit, 6-632
 Question for jury, 6-634
 Receipt, 6-635
 Through bill of lading, 6-633
 Through charges collected in advance, 6-633
 United States courts, 6-638
 What circumstances create a through contract, 6-633
 Carrier may limit its liability to its own line, 6-639
 Assent of shipper to limitation, 6-642

CONNECTING CARRIERS, *cont'd.*

Carrier may limit its liability to its own line, *cont'd.*
 Bill of lading, 6-642
 Connecting line lessee or lessor, 6-640
 Detention of goods, 6-641
 Extent of limitation, 6-643
 Jurisdictions denying through liability, 6-643
 Knowledge of shipper of limitations, 6-642
 Negligence, 6-643
 No special consideration necessary, 6-640
 Right of carrier to confine its liability to its own line, 6-639
 Statutes, 6-642
Carriers of live stock:
 Cars, 5-436
 Defective cars furnished by initial line, 5-446
 Delay, 5-450, 452
 Injuries occurring on connecting lines, 5-446
 Overcrowding on connecting line, 5-447
 Statutory penalty for keeping cattle confined, 5-442
Carriers of passengers, see **TICKETS AND FARES**.
Cars:
 Carriers of live stock, 5-436
 Defective cars, 6-653
 Defective cars furnished by initial line, 5-446
 Failure to furnish proper cars, 6-624
Charges (see *infra*, **Carrier may contract for through liability**):
 Rights and liabilities as to charges, 6-660
 General rule, 6-660
 Guaranty of through rate by first carrier, 6-661
 Lien, 6-660
 Payment of preceding carrier's charges, 6-661
 Recovery of charges in excess of those agreed upon by initial carrier, 6-661
 Special agreements as to through traffic, 6-661
 Through freight prepaid, 5-407
 Through rates and routes, 6-606
Condition of goods when received, 5-357
Connecting carrier's liability for loss or injury (see *infra*, **Initial carrier's liability for loss or injury**; **Intermediate carrier's liability for loss or injury**), 6-611
 Liability for diverting consignment from proper route, 6-626
 Liability of last carrier, 6-625, 629
 Misdelivery, 6-629
 Where connecting line refuses to receive goods, 6-628
Connecting lines as partners, 6-654
 Association for transportation of through freights, 6-658
 Community of profits, 6-660
 Continuous lines, 6-659
 Each company to pay damages in certain proportions, in certain cases, 6-659
 Effect of a partnership, 6-654
 Identity of interest, 6-655

CONNECTING CARRIERS, *cont'd.*Connecting lines as partners, *cont'd.*

Judicial notice of association of lines, 6-657

"Line," 6-655

Parent and branch lines, 6-656

Power to form partnerships or associations, 6-654

Several lines under one management and control, 6-655

Shipping association, 6-659

Special stipulation, 6-654

Stipulation against liability, 6-656

Traffic arrangements for division of receipts, 6-657

What constitutes a partnership, 6-655

What does not constitute a partnership, 6-657

Constructive delivery, 6-647

Contracts, see *infra*, Liability as affected by special contracts.

Definition, 6-604

Delay, see *infra*, Liability for delay.

Delivery:

. Accepting goods "to be delivered," 6-637

Delay, see *infra*, Liability for delay.Duty to deliver to succeeding carrier, see *infra*, Duty to deliver to succeeding carrier.

Initial carrier not liable for breach of shipping contract by subsequent carrier, 6-619

Liability for misdelivery, 6-629

What constitutes delivery to a connecting carrier, 6-646

Constructive delivery, 6-647

Continuous liability, 6-650

Criterion, 6-648

Custom between carriers dispensing with actual delivery, 6-647

Dependent upon circumstances, 6-646

In general, 6-646

Necessity of actual transfer of possession, 6-647

Notice of arrival to connecting line, 6-649

Special contract, 6-649

Storing goods, 6-647

Deviation, 5-423

Diversion of consignment from proper route, see *infra*, Liability for diverting consignment from proper route.

Duty of carrier:

Duty to deliver to succeeding carrier, see *infra*, Duty to deliver to succeeding carrier.Duty to receive goods tendered by connecting line, see *infra*, Duty to receive goods tendered by connecting line.

No carrier bound to carry beyond its own line, 6-606

Through rates and routes, 6-606

Where undertaking is to carry beyond line, means of transportation must be furnished, 6-606

Duty to deliver to succeeding carrier, 6-606

In general, 6-606

Usages and customs, 6-607

CONNECTING CARRIERS, *cont'd.*

Duty to receive and carry, 5-160

Duty enforced by mandatory injunction, 5-161

In general, 5-160

Must accept and carry freight offered by other companies, 5-161

Duty to receive goods tendered by connecting line, 6-608

Liability where connecting line refuses to receive goods, 6-628

Where there is a contract for through carriage, 6-628

Where there is no contract for through transportation, 6-629

Mandatory injunction to compel connecting carrier to receive goods, 6-608

Same cars need not be used, 6-609

Where goods tendered are in a damaged state, 6-609

Forward:

Accepting goods "to be forwarded," 6-638

Forwarders, see FORWARDERS.

"Freight paid through," 5-407

Guaranty:

Unauthorized guaranty of first carrier as to through rates, 5-409

Implied contracts, see *infra*, Carrier may contract for through liability.

Initial carrier's liability for loss or injury, 6-611

California statute, 6-622

Duty in case of special instructions as to delivery, 6-619

Effect of judgment against initial carrier, 6-615

Georgia statute, 6-620, 621

Intention, 6-617

Liability held to be limited to carrier's own line, 6-615

Liability held to extend over whole route, 6-611

Missouri statute, 6-619

Negligence of initial carrier, 6-618

Question of intention, 6-617

Reason for holding liability to extend over whole route, 6-613

Right of action over by initial line, 6-614

Statutory provisions, 6-619

When liability ends, 5-281

Injunctions:

Mandatory injunction to compel carrier to receive goods, 6-608

Injury (see *infra*, Initial carrier's liability for loss or injury; Intermediate carrier's liability for loss or injury; Presumption as to when injury or loss occurred), 6-611

Liability for diverting consignment from proper route, 6-626

Liability of last carrier, 6-625, 629

Misdelivery, 6-629

Where connecting line refuses to receive goods, 6-628

Instructions:

Shipping over connecting line contrary to instructions, 5-423

Intermediate carrier's liability for loss or injury, 6-622

Burden of proof, 6-623

CONNECTING CARRIERS, *cont'd.*

- Intermediate carrier's liability for loss or injury, *cont'd.*
 - Carrier whose negligence caused the injury always liable, 6-622
 - English doctrine, 6-625
 - Failure to furnish proper cars, 6-624
 - Initial carrier's liability no defense, 6-625
 - Intermediate carrier undertaking through contract, 6-624
 - Loss on another line, 6-624
 - Receipt of goods in safe condition by carrier to be shown, 6-623
 - To what extent liable, 6-622
 - What constitutes *prima facie* case, 6-623
- Intermediate short line intervening between two connecting carriers, 6-605
- Interstate commerce, 17-64, 104
 - Consolidation, 17-96
 - Discrimination, 17-151
 - Duty to afford equal facilities, 17-149
 - Duty to arrange for joint through transportation, 17-151
 - Facilities for interchange of traffic, 17-149
- Judicial notice:
 - Judicial notice of association of lines, 6-657
- Last carrier's liability, 6-625
 - Burden of proof as to injury or loss, 6-625
 - Loss by negligence, 6-626
 - Part of damage occasioned before goods received by carrier, 6-626
 - Presumptions, 6-625
- Lateral or branch railroads, 6-656
- Lease of one connecting line to another, 23-779
- Liability as affected by special contracts, 6-629
 - Carrier may contract for through liability, see *infra*, Carrier may contract for through liability.
 - Carrier may limit its liability to its own line, see *infra*, Carrier may limit its liability to its own line.
 - Construction, 6-629
 - General rule, 6-629
 - Illustrations, 6-630, 631
 - Intention, 6-629
 - Negligence, 6-630
- Liability for delay, 6-609
 - Contract to deliver within specified time, 6-609
 - Delay from unavoidable obstruction, 6-610
 - Duty of initial carrier as to selection of means of reshipment, 6-611
 - Effect of regulations or usage of business, 6-611
 - General rule, 6-609
 - Initial carrier's right to selection of route, 6-609
 - Intermediate carrier liable for its own acts, 6-610
 - Unusual accumulation of freight, 6-611
 - Where delay occurs on initial carrier's own line, 6-610
 - Where there is no special agreement, 6-609

CONNECTING CARRIERS, *cont'd.*

- Liability for diverting consignment from proper route, 6-626
- Illustrations, 6-627, 628
- Transmission of special instructions to succeeding carrier, 6-627
- Where there are no instructions, 6-626
- Where there are special instructions, 6-626
- Liability while hauling cars of other companies, 6-266
- Lien of last of connecting carriers, 5-405
 - Agency, 5-408
 - Carrier acts as shipper's agent in forwarding, 5-408
 - Damage caused by first carrier cannot be set off against last carrier, 5-408
 - First carrier agent of subsequent carrier, 5-408
 - General rule, 5-405
 - Goods sent to wrong destination through error of previous carrier, 5-406
 - Guaranty as to rates, 5-409
 - Improper agreement with initial line, 5-407
 - Initial line improperly marking goods "Freight paid through," 5-407
 - Last carrier not bound by contracts of initial line, 5-409
 - Last carrier receiving goods through mistake of first, 5-406
 - Second carrier receiving with notice that through freight prepaid, 5-407
 - Through freight prepaid, 5-407, 408
 - Unauthorized guaranty of first carrier as to through rates, 5-409
 - Where there are connecting carriers, 5-405
- Liens, 6-660
- Limitation of liability (see *infra*, Carrier may limit its liability to its own line):
 - Negligence, 6-630, 643
 - Whether limitations inure to benefit of subsequent carriers, see *infra*, Whether limitations inure to benefit of subsequent carriers.
- "Line," 6-655
- Loss (see *infra*, Initial carrier's liability for loss or injury; Intermediate carrier's liability for loss or injury; Presumption as to when injury or loss occurred), 6-611
- Liability for diverting consignment from proper route, 6-626
- Liability of last carrier, 6-625, 629
- Misdelivery, 6-629
 - Where connecting line refuses to receive goods, 6-628
- Management:
 - Employment of common manager, 7-796
 - Joint management, 7-796
 - Retention of sole management by each, 7-796
- Mandatory injunction to compel carrier to receive goods, 6-608
- Misdelivery, 6-629
- Mistake:
 - Goods sent to wrong destination by error of previous carrier, 5-406
 - Last carrier receiving goods through mistake of first, 5-406
 - Reshipment, 5-406

CONNECTING CARRIERS, *cont'd.*

Negligence (see *infra*, Initial carrier's liability for loss or injury; Intermediate carrier's liability for loss or injury):

Liability of last carrier, 6-625

Limitation of liability, 6-630, 643

Notice of arrival of goods, 6-608

In general, 6-608

Notice to consignee not required, 6-608

To whom notice given, 6-608

Notice of arrival to connecting line, 6-649

Partnership (see *infra*, Connecting lines as partners), 7-796

Passengers, see TICKETS AND FARES.

Pools, 23-665

Possession, see *infra*, Delivery.

Presumption as to state of goods when received, 5-357

Presumption as to when injury or loss occurred, 6-651

Application of rule, 6-652

Defective cars, 6-653

First carrier to show proper delivery to connecting line, 6-653

General rule, 6-651

Line of last carrier, 6-651

Question for the jury, 6-654

Reason for rule, 6-653

Privity, 6-645

Questions of law and fact:

Defective cars, 6-653

Whether a contract is for through liability, 6-634

Railroad commissioners, 23-659

Power to require intersecting roads to interchange cars, 23-662

Railroad connections, 6-600

Railroad pools, 23-665

Rates, see *infra*, Charges.

Receipt:

Through liability, 6-635

Reception of goods (see *infra*, Duty to receive goods tendered by connecting line):

Liability where connecting line refuses to receive goods, 6-628

Relation of carriers and passengers:

Receiving passengers from connecting lines, 5-490

Relation of connecting carriers to each other, 6-605

Right to connect with other railroads, see RAILROADS.

Route:

Liability for diverting consignment from proper route, see *infra*, Liability for diverting consignment from proper route.

Through rates and routes, 6-606

Sale of one connecting road to another, 23-771

Set-off:

Damage caused by first carrier cannot be set off against last, 5-408

Shipping association, see *infra*, Connecting lines as partners.

Special contracts, see *infra*, Liability as affected by special contracts.

Station agent, see *infra*, Agency.

Switching company, 6-605

CONNECTING CARRIERS, *cont'd.*

Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.

Tender, see *infra*, Duty to receive goods tendered by connecting line.

Through liability, see *infra*, Carrier may contract for through liability.

Through rates and routes, 6-606

Tickets and fares, see TICKETS AND FARES.

Traffic arrangement for division of receipts, 6-657

Transfer companies, 6-604

Usages and customs:

Custom between carriers dispensing with actual delivery, 6-647

Defective cars, 6-653

Delay, 6-611

Duty to deliver to succeeding carrier, 6-607

Through liability, 6-633

Warehouseman, 5-281

When liability ends, 5-281

Whether limitations inure to benefit of subsequent carriers, 6-643

Expressly confined to first carrier, 6-645

Limitation inures only to benefit of those fairly embraced within terms of contract, 6-645

New contract at intermediate points, 6-645

Privity, 6-645

View that connecting carriers entitled unless expressly excluded, 6-644

View that connecting carriers must be expressly named, 6-643

Whether initial carrier is agent for shipper to make new contract with connecting line, 6-645

CONNIVANCE, 6-662

See DIVORCE.

CONQUEST, 6-662

International law, see INTERNATIONAL LAW.

CONQUESTS, 1-570

CONSANGUINITY, 6-662

See MARRIAGE; RELATIVE—RELATION—RELATIONSHIP; SUCCESSION.

Affinity, 1-911

Affinity distinguished from, 6-662

CONSCIENCE, 6-662

CONSCIOUS, 6-663

CONSCRIPTION (see MILITARY LAW):

Enlistment, 11-41

CONSENT, 2-1005; 6-663

See ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT CRIME; DURESS; RAPE; SEDUCTION.

Assent, 2-1005

Assent and consent, 6-663

Criminal law, see CRIMINAL LAW.

Mechanics' liens, 6-664

Mutual consent, 21-248

Subsequent consent, 6-664

CONSENT JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.

CONSEQUENCES, 6-665

CONSEQUENTIAL, 6-665

Direct:

Direct and consequential distinguished, 9-458

CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES, see DAMAGES; EMINENT DOMAIN.

CONSERVATOR OF THE PEACE, see JUSTICES OF THE PEACE; SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.

CONSIDER, 6-665

CONSIDERABLE, 6-666

CONSIDERATION, 6-667

See ACCOMMODATION PAPER; LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Abstinence from use of liquor, tobacco, etc., 6-745

Accommodation paper, see ACCOMMODATION PAPER.

Accord and satisfaction, see ACCORD AND SATISFACTION.

Accounts, 1-455

Acknowledgment of payment, see *infra*, Statement of consideration and acknowledgment of payment.

Adequacy of consideration, 1-632; 6-694

Consideration need not be adequate, 6-694

Equity, 6-696

Fraud, 6-699, 701

Gross inadequacy proof of fraud, 6-701

Inadequacy evidence of fraud, 6-699

Inadequacy no defense to action upon promissory note, 6-695

In general, 6-694

Setting aside contract in equity, 6-698

Setting aside deed in equity, 6-698

Specific performance, 6-697

Vacating sale in equity, 6-698

Advancement:

Parol evidence to show that deed was an advancement, 6-779

Affection, 6-679

After delivery:

Signing after delivery in accordance with previous agreement, 6-687

Age, 6-699

Agree, 2-14

Alteration of instruments (see ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS):

Change in statement of consideration, 2-242

Ambiguity, 2-301

Annuities, 2-388; 6-707

Antecedent legal obligation, 6-680

Appeal:

Forbearance to take appeal, 6-747

Arrest:

Release from arrest, 6-730

Assault and battery:

Liability for assault and battery, 6-716

Assignments (see ASSIGNMENTS), 6-708, 735, 738

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, see ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.

Attachment, 6-736

At whose instance the consideration must move, 6-688

An act to constitute a consideration must be brought about by the promisor, 6-688

Consideration must move at instance of promisor, 6-689

Detriment from reliance upon promise not a consideration, 6-688

Detriment must accrue from entering upon contract, 6-688

In general, 6-688

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*

Baggage, see BAGGAGE.

Bailments, 6-736

Banks and banking:

Forbearance of depositors to withdraw deposits, 6-744

Bastardy, 6-717

Compromise of bastardy suits, 6-717

Contract of maintenance by father, 3-890

Death of child after compromise, 6-717

Putative father after compromise cannot dispute his paternity, 6-717

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.

Bills of sale:

Statement of consideration and acknowledgment of payment, 6-759

Bona fide purchasers, see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.

Bonds, see BONDS.

Boundaries:

Compromise of boundary disputes, 6-713

Breach of promise of marriage, 4-889

Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, 5-11

Buildings:

Erection of private buildings, 6-724

Erection of public buildings, 6-724

Burden of proof (see *infra*, Presumption of consideration), 6-763

Simple contracts, 6-763

Bills and notes, 6-763

Defendant must negative consideration by preponderance of evidence, 6-764

In general, 6-763

Weight of evidence necessary to rebut presumption, 6-763

When contract acknowledges a consideration, 6-765

When contract imports cot consideration, 6-763

When presumption rebutted, plaintiff must produce preponderance of testimony, 6-764

Specialties, 6-765

Conveyances presumptively fraudulent, 6-765

In general, 6-765

Cancellation of contract, 6-738

Catching bargain, see CATCHING BARGAIN.

Cause:

Cause distinguished from consideration, 5-776

Caveat emptor, 6-782

Change of residence, 6-738

Charities and trusts for charitable uses:

Necessity of consideration, 6-675

Chattel mortgages, 6-736

Checks:

Presumption, 6-762

Children:

Naming child, 6-737

Surrender of custody of child, 6-737

Choses in action, 6-735

Claim of title, 6-731

Classification, 6-673

Competition, withholding, 6-746

Composition with creditors, see COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS.

Compounding offenses, 6-402, 716

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*

- Compromise:
 - Compromised debts, 6-682
 - Forbearance to compromise suit, 6-745
- Compromise of bastardy suits, 6-717
- Compromise of doubtful claims, 6-711
 - After compromise merits of claim cannot be investigated, 6-714
- Agreement to discontinue divorce proceedings, 6-712
- Boundary disputes, 6-713
- Claim need only be considered doubtful, 6-713
- Family settlements, 6-712
- Groundless claims, 6-714
- In general, 6-711
- Compromise of unliquidated claims, 6-715
 - Bastardy suits, 6-717
 - Compounding offenses, 6-716
 - Compromise of bastardy suits, 6-717
 - Ex contractu*, 6-715
 - Ex delicto*, 6-715
 - Liability for assault and battery, 6-716
 - Liability for funds embezzled, 6-716
 - When tort is a public offense, 6-716
- Concurrent consideration, 6-689
- Confidential relations, 6-701
- Continuing consideration, 6-694
- Contracts:
 - Liability upon contract as a consideration, 6-709
- Contracts and contractual rights, 6-738
 - Assignment of contracts, 6-738
 - Letting contracts, 6-738
 - Modification of contracts, 6-738
 - Release and discharge of contracts*, see RELEASE AND DISCHARGE.
 - Waiver of right to rescind contract, 6-741
- Debts, 6-707
- Debts of decedents:
 - Release of debts against decedent's estate, 6-740
 - Promise by distributee, 6-740
 - Promise of executors and administrators, 6-740
 - Promise of widow, 6-740
 - Where there are no assets, 6-741
- Deeds (see *infra*, Specialties):
 - Bargain and sale, 9-102
 - Covenant to stand seized, 9-101
 - Effect of acknowledgment of payment in deeds, 6-760
 - Pre-existing debt, 6-708
 - Setting aside for inadequacy of consideration, 6-698
 - Will distinguished from, 9-92
- Definition, 6-672
- Detriment to the promisee, 6-679
- Different kinds of consideration, 6-672
- Divorce:
 - Agreement to discontinue divorce proceedings, 6-712
 - Waiver of right to secure divorce, 6-737
- Doing what one has a legal right to do, 6-756
- Doing what one is legally bound to do, 6-679, 750
 - Anticipated part payment, 6-755
 - Anticipated payment of debt, 6-754
 - Domestic services, 6-751
 - Emancipated child, 6-752
 - Husband and wife, 6-751

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*

- Doing what one is legally bound to do, *con.*
- Illustrations, 6-750, 751
 - In general, 6-750
 - Minor children, 6-751
 - Official duty, 6-752
 - Part payment by third party, 6-755
 - Part payment in another place, 6-755
 - Part payment with security, 6-755
 - Payment of disputed debt, 6-755
 - Payment of interest, 6-755
 - Payment of part of debt, 6-754
 - Performance of contract, 6-752
 - Performance of duties imposed by law, 6-751
 - Performance of duty, 6-752, 753
 - Performance of shipping articles, 6-753
 - Surrender of things wrongfully withheld, 6-756
- Donation, 10-119
- Doubtful claims, see *infra*, Compromise of doubtful claims.
- Dower:
 - Release by married woman of her inchoate right of dower, 14-292
 - Release of dower, 6-732
 - Relinquishment of dower a valuable consideration, 10-143
- Duty, see *infra*, Doing what one is legally bound to do.
- Embezzlement:
 - Liability for funds embezzled, 6-716
- Equitable duties, 6-710
- Equity of redemption, 6-733
- Erection of private buildings, 6-724
- Erection of public buildings, 6-724
- Estoppel:
 - Acknowledgment of payment, 6-760
- Evidence, 6-763
 - Admissibility of extraneous evidence*, see *infra*, Parol evidence.
 - Burden of proof*, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
 - Failure of consideration, 6-797
 - Parol evidence*, see *infra*, Parol evidence.
- Executed consideration, 6-690
 - Becoming surety after execution of contract, 6-692
 - Becoming surety or guarantor after delivery of note, 6-693
 - Consideration previously moving to third person, 6-691
 - Continuing consideration, 6-694
 - General principle, 6-690
 - Note given by a widow to a creditor of her deceased husband's estate, 6-692
 - Promise to pay debt of father, 6-692
 - Promise to pay existing debt of third person, 6-691
 - Services voluntarily rendered to promisor, 6-693
 - Things done at express request, 6-693
 - Things done at implied request, 6-694
 - When liability is created, 6-693
 - When no liability is created, 6-691
- Executors and administrators (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; see *infra*, Debts of decedents), 11-915
 - Forbearance to sue, 6-749
- Executory consideration, 6-689

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*

- Expectancy, 6-731
- Express consideration, 12-570
- Extension of time, 6-746
 - Consideration for mortgage, 6-746
 - Consideration for promissory note, 6-746
 - Promise to pay back interest or higher rate of interest, 6-747
 - Upon contracts, 6-746
- Failure of consideration*, see *infra*, Want or failure of consideration.
- Family settlements, 6-712
 - Adequacy of consideration, 12-877
 - Family dispute a sufficient consideration, 12-877
- Financial distress:
 - Advantage taken of financial distress, 6-700
- Fire:
 - Destruction by fire, 6-787
- Forbearance, 6-742
 - Abstinence from liquor, tobacco, etc., 6-745
 - Actual forbearance for reasonable time, 6-743
 - Essentials to its sufficiency as a consideration, 6-742
 - Express agreement, 6-743
 - Express agreement for a definite period, 6-743
 - Express agreement for an indefinite period, 6-743
 - Extension of time as consideration for mortgage, 6-746
 - Extension of time as consideration for payment of interest, 6-747
 - Extension of time upon contracts, 6-746
 - Forbearance for an indefinite period, 6-743
 - Forbearance of depositors to withdraw deposits, 6-744
 - Forbearance of invalid demands, 6-742
 - Forbearance of legal remedies, 6-747
 - Forbearance to compromise suit, 6-745
 - Forbearance to enforce lien, 6-748
 - Forbearance to file lien, 6-748
 - Forbearance to sue, 6-748
 - Forbearance to take appeal, 6-747
 - Implied agreement to forbear, 6-744
 - Instances of forbearance, 6-744
 - Invalid demands, 6-742
 - Mere forbearance not a consideration, 6-743
 - Party liable to be sued, 6-743
 - Promise to forbear in general, 6-743
 - Short time, 6-744
 - There must be a right, 6-742
 - There must be some one against whom the right is enforceable, 6-742
 - Withholding competition, 6-746
- Foreclosure of mortgages*, see *FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES*.
- Fraud and deceit:
 - Gross inadequacy proof of fraud, 6-701
 - General rule, 6-701
 - Instances of gross inadequacy, 6-701
 - What constitutes gross inadequacy in respect to creditors, 6-702
 - Inadequate consideration evidence of fraud, 6-699
 - Advantage taken of person's financial distress, 6-700

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*

- Fraud and deceit, *cont'd.*
 - Inadequate consideration evidence of fraud, *cont'd.*
 - Age, 6-699
 - Confidential relations, 6-701
 - General rule, 6-699
 - Grantor unacquainted with value of thing conveyed, 6-700
 - Ignorance, 6-699
 - Mental incapacity, 6-699
 - Suppression of material facts, 6-700
 - Undue influence, 6-699
 - Parol evidence, 6-776
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances (see *FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES*; see *infra*, Adequacy of consideration):
 - Parol evidence, 6-777
- From whom consideration must move, 6-684
 - General rule, 6-684
 - Plaintiff may sue upon promise made to third person for his benefit, 6-685
- Future advances, 6-690
- Gambling contracts*, see *GAMBLING CONTRACTS*.
- Garnishment*, see *GARNISHMENT*.
- Good consideration, 6-679, 702
 - Between whom it will operate, 6-702, 703
 - Definition, 6-702
 - Grandparent and grandchild, 6-703
 - Husband and wife, 6-702
 - Parent and child, 6-702
 - Relations in law, 6-703
 - Uncle and nephew, 6-703
- "Good" construed as valuable consideration, 14-292
- Good will, 6-735
- Gratitude, 6-679
- Gratuitous promises, 6-673
 - Illustrations, 6-675
 - Validity, 6-673
- Groundless claims, 6-714
- Guarantors, 6-687
- Guaranty (see *GUARANTY*), 6-693
- Homestead:
 - Release of homestead, 6-732
- Husband and wife:
 - Debt contracted by *feme covert*, 6-681
 - Doing what one is legally bound to do, 6-751
 - Good consideration, 6-702
 - Promise by married woman, 6-730
 - Release of homestead and dower, 6-732
- Ignorance, 6-699
- Illegal consideration (see *ILLEGAL CONTRACTS*), 6-757
 - Illustrations, 6-757, 758
 - Parol evidence, 6-776
 - Total illegality, 6-757
- Illegal contracts*, see *ILLEGAL CONTRACTS*.
- Impairment of obligation of contracts*, see *IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS*.
- Implied agreement to forbear, 6-744
- Implied contracts:
 - Money paid on consideration which fails, 15-1108
- Implied trusts*, see *IMPLIED TRUSTS*.
- Impossible consideration*, see *IMPOSSIBLE CONTRACTS*.
- Imprisonment:
 - Release from imprisonment, 6-730

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*

- Improvements upon land, 6-733
- Inadequate consideration*, see *infra*, Adequacy of consideration.
- Inconvenience, 6-722
- Incurring liabilities, 6-718
 - Becoming surety as a consideration for indemnity, 6-718
 - Liability must be actual, 6-719
 - Purchasing property, 6-718
- Indemnity contracts*, see INDEMNITY CONTRACTS.
- Infants*, see INFANTS.
- Information, 6-721
 - Illustrations, 6-721, 722
 - Information as a consideration, 6-721
- Injunctions*, see INJUNCTIONS.
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-681
 - Debt discharged by bankruptcy, 6-681
- Insufficient considerations, 6-750
 - Doing what one has a legal right to do, 6-756
 - Doing what one is legally bound to do*, see *infra*, Doing what one is legally bound to do.
- Insurance*, see INSURANCE.
- Interest*, see INTEREST.
- Landlord and tenant*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Leases, 6-732; 18-605
- Legal duty*, see *infra*, Doing what one is legally bound to do.
- Letters of credit, 18-833
 - Drafts must be taken for a valuable consideration, 18-836
- Letting contracts, 6-738
- Liens, 6-736
 - Forbearance to file or enforce lien, 6-748
 - Release of lien, 6-733
- Life insurance*, see LIFE INSURANCE.
- Limitation of actions*, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
- Liquidated damages:
 - Retention of consideration for part to secure complete performance, 19-415
- Liquidated legal obligations, 6-707
 - Debts, 6-707
 - Deed of conveyance of realty, 6-708
 - Liability for conversion of wife's separate estate, 6-708
 - Liability for torts, 6-710
 - Liability of principal to surety or guarantor, 6-709
 - Liability upon bills and notes, 6-709
 - Liability upon contract, 6-709
 - Mortgages, 6-708
 - Novation, 6-710
 - Pre-existing debt, 6-708
- Liquor:
 - Abstinence from use of liquor, 6-745
- Loans, 6-707
- Lotteries, 19-589
- Marriage and promise of marriage (see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS), 6-712, 724; 14-292
 - Agreements in consideration of marriage*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Antenuptial settlements, 6-725
- Contracts and conveyances between the parties, 6-724
- Contracts and conveyances by third parties, 6-726

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*

- Marriage and promise of marriage, *cont'd.*
 - Conveyance by insolvent grantor, 6-725
 - Reciprocal promise of marriage, 6-725
- Married women*, see *infra*, Husband and wife.
- Master and servant*, see *infra*, Services.
- Mechanics' liens*, see MECHANICS' LIENS.
- Meritorious consideration, 6-679
- Mistake:
 - Failure of consideration, 6-783
 - Want or failure of consideration, 20-809
- Modification of contract, 6-738
- Money, 6-704
 - Commissions, 6-704
 - Interest*, see INTEREST.
 - Loans, 6-707
 - Money expended at promisor's instance, 6-704
 - Payment of money, 6-704
 - Payment of promisor's or grantor's debts, 6-706
 - Reduction in freight rates, 6-707
- Moral duty (see *infra*, Doing what one is legally bound to do), 6-679
- Mortgages*, see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES; MORTGAGES.
- Motive:
 - Consideration and motive distinguished, 6-672
- Mutual promises, 6-727
 - Agreement to deliver and accept goods, 6-729
 - Agreement to share gains and losses, 6-728
 - Both promises must be enforceable, 6-730
 - Consideration each for the other, 6-727
 - Exchange of promissory notes, 6-728
 - Illustrations, 6-727, 728
 - Mutual agreement of stockholders to pay corporate indebtedness, 6-728
 - Mutual agreement to rescind or modify contract, 6-729
 - Mutual promise to pay for excess or deficiency, 6-728
 - Promise by married woman, 6-730
 - Promises must be concurrent, 6-730
- Name:
 - Naming child, 6-737
- Natural love and affection, 21-420
- Necessity of consideration, 6-673
 - Contracts of record, 6-684
 - Simple contracts*, see *infra*, Simple contracts.
 - Specialties*, see *infra*, Specialties.
 - Statutory obligations, 6-684
- Novation*, see NOVATION.
- Options (see OPTIONS), 6-734
- Orders:
 - Absence of consideration, 21-940
 - Presumption, 21-939
- Parent and child:
 - Doing what one is legally bound to do, 6-751
 - Good consideration, 6-702
 - Naming child, 6-737
 - Surrender of custody of child, 6-737
- Parol evidence, 6-765
 - Failure of consideration, 6-797
 - One contract consideration for another, 21-1112

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*Parol evidence, *cont'd.*

To prove nonpayment of consideration, 6-778

Action for recovery of consideration, 6-778

Applications of the principle, 6-778

In general, 6-778

To show that deed was an advancement, 6-779

When nonpayment of consideration may be shown, 6-778

To prove or repel allegations of fraud or illegality, 6-776

What may be shown in proof, 6-776

What may be shown in rebuttal, 6-777

To show consideration when none is expressed, 6-765

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 6-765

Conveyance operating under statute of uses, 6-766

Simple contracts, 6-765

To show what was given for the consideration, 6-779

To show whole consideration when statement is obviously incomplete, 6-766

Deeds, 6-766

Nominal consideration, 6-767

Simple contract, 6-766

To vary consideration when it is apparently fully expressed, 6-767

Action for breach of covenants, 6-768

Action for recovery of consideration, 6-768

Additional consideration, 6-772

Agreement of grantee to pay mortgage debt, 6-773

Amount differing from consideration expressed may be shown, 6-768

Consideration may be shown to be greater than that expressed, 6-769

Considerations of different species, 6-771

Considerations of different species may be shown, 6-772

Covenants of a deed, 6-768

Evidence of promise to pay additional consideration upon contingency, 6-774

Evidence proving different consideration from that expressed, 6-768

Extinguishment of debt, 6-770

Indemnity for liability assumed, 6-770

Modern rule, 6-767

Older rule, 6-767

Security for future advances, 6-770

Support and maintenance of grantor, 6-771

True amount of mortgage debt may be shown by parol, 6-769

When consideration is contractual, 6-775

When the statement is merely formal, 6-767

Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*

Part payment, see infra, Doing what one is legally bound to do.

Past consideration, see infra, Executed consideration.

Patents:

Uselessness of patent does not constitute failure, 6-781

Worthless patents and nonpatentable inventions, 6-782

Payment (see PAYMENT):

Doing what one is legally bound to do, see infra, Doing what one is legally bound to do.

Parol evidence to prove nonpayment of consideration, 6-778

Recovery of payment upon consideration that has failed, see PAYMENT.

Statement of consideration and acknowledgment of payment, see infra, Statement of consideration and acknowledgment of payment.

Pecuniary consideration, 22-638

Performance, see infra, Time of rendering or performing the consideration.

Permitting something to be done, 6-741

Personal property, 6-734

Attachments, 6-736

Bailments, 6-736

Bonds, 6-734

Choses in action, 6-733

Failure of title, 6-782

Good will of business, 6-735

In general, 6-734

Liens, 6-736

Mortgages, 6-736

Partnership assets, 6-735

Stocks, 6-734

Pledge and collateral security, 22-852

Pre-existing legal and equitable obligations, 6-707

Presumption of consideration (see *infra*, Burden of proof), 6-762

Conclusiveness of presumption, 6-763

Negotiable instruments, 6-762

Seal imports consideration, 6-762

Simple contracts, 6-762

Specialties, 6-762

Statutes, 6-762

Written contract, 6-762

Promise, see infra, Mutual promises.

Proxies, 23-302

Public lands:

Improvements, 6-733

Public officers:

Doing what one is legally bound to do, 6-753

Resignation from office, 6-739

Purchasers for value and without notice, see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.

Quality:

Inferiority in quality of thing sold, 6-782

Quitclaim deed, 6-731

Railroads:

Construction of railroads, 6-723

Location of stations, 6-723

Real property, 6-731

Claim of title, 6-731

Dower, 6-732

Easements, 6-732

Equity of redemption, 6-733

Volume XXXI.

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*

- Real property, *cont'd.*
 - Expectant interest, 6-731
 - Failure of title to real property, 6-781
 - Homestead, 6-732
 - Improvements upon land, 6-733
 - In general, 6-731
 - Leases, 6-732
 - Liens, 6-733
 - Mortgages, 6-733
 - Options for purchase, 6-734
- Reasonable time:
 - Forbearance, 6-743
- Receipts:
 - Without consideration, 23-985
- Recitals:
 - Recital of payment of consideration, 24-64
- Records:
 - Contracts of record, 6-684
- Reduction in freight rates as consideration, 6-707
- Relations:
 - Good consideration, 6-703
- Release*, see RELEASE AND DISCHARGE.
- Release from arrest or imprisonment, 6-730
- Release of dower, 6-732
- Release of homestead, 6-732
- Release of lien, 6-733
- Release of mortgage, 6-733
- Release of personal rights, 6-737
 - Change of residence, 6-738
 - In general, 6-737
 - Naming child, 6-737
 - Surrender of child, 6-737
- Rescission*, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.
- Residence:
 - Change of residence, 6-738
- Restraint of trade*, see RESTRAINT OF TRADE.
- Resulting trusts*, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.
- Reward, 6-690; 24-958
- Risk, 6-722
- Sales (see SALES), 6-734
- School warrants or orders*, see SCHOOL WARRANTS OR ORDERS.
- Seal (see *infra*, Specialties), 29-869
 - Seal imports consideration, 6-762
- Sealed instruments*, see *infra*, Specialties.
- Separate property of married women*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Services, 6-719
 - Agreement to perform future services, 6-721
 - Failure to perform services, 6-784
 - Future maintenance and support, 6-721
 - Household services, 6-719
 - In general, 6-719
 - Maintenance and support, 6-719
 - Note for services payable at maker's death, 6-720
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Ships and shipping:
 - Doing what one is legally bound to do, 6-753
 - Performance of shipping articles, 6-753
- Short time:
 - Forbearance, 6-744
- Simple contracts:
 - Affection, 6-679
 - Antecedent legal obligation, 6-680

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*

- Simple contracts, *cont'd.*
 - Antecedent legal right, 6-680
 - Burden of proof*, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
 - Consideration must be valuable, 6-677
 - Debt barred by statute of limitations, 6-680
 - Debt contracted by *feme covert*, 6-681
 - Debt contracted by infant, 6-681
 - Debt discharged in bankruptcy, 6-681
 - Debt voluntarily released by creditor, 6-682
 - Detriment to the promisee, 6-679
 - Good consideration, 6-679
 - Gratitude, 6-679
 - Insufficiency of moral considerations, 6-679
 - Married women, 6-681
 - Meritorious consideration, 6-679
 - Moral considerations, 6-679
 - Necessity of consideration, 6-673
 - Agreement to extend time of payment of a note, 6-675
 - Gifts for charitable and educational purposes, 6-675
 - Illustrations of gratuitous promises, 6-675
 - In general, 6-673
 - Necessity of valuable consideration, 6-673
 - Reason of the rule, 6-674
 - Promise by third person, 6-681
 - Sufficiency of consideration, 6-677
 - What constitutes a valuable consideration, 6-678
- Specialties, 6-682
 - Burden of proof*, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
 - Common-law conveyances, 6-683
 - Consideration not necessary, 6-682
 - Conveyances operating by virtue of statute of uses, 6-683
 - Deeds, 6-683
 - Equity, 6-683
 - Evidence of failure of consideration, 6-798
 - Executed deeds in equity, 6-684
 - Executory deeds, 6-683
 - General rule, 6-682
 - Necessity, 6-682
 - Necessity of valuable consideration in equity, 6-684
 - Presumption, 6-762
 - Seal has no effect in equity, 6-683
 - Seal implies reflection and care, 6-682
 - Seal imports consideration, 6-762, 682; 7-93
 - Seal raises rebuttable presumption of consideration, 7-93
 - Sufficiency of good or meritorious consideration in equity, 6-684
 - Voluntary deeds as fraud upon creditors and subsequent purchasers, 6-684
 - Want or failure of consideration, 6-795
 - Where consideration unlawful or immoral, 7-93
- Specific performance*, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.
- Statement of consideration and acknowledgment of payment, 6-758

CONSIDERATION, cont'd.

Statement of consideration and acknowledgment of payment, *cont'd.*

Acknowledgment of consideration prevents resulting trust, 6-761

Common law, 6-758

Deeds of conveyance operating under statute of uses, 6-760

Effect of acknowledgment of payment in deeds, 6-760

English Bills of Sale Act, 6-759

English statute of frauds, 6-758

Estoppel by acknowledgment of payment, 6-760

Guaranty, 6-758

Necessity of statement in the instrument, 6-758

Statutes, 6-758

Stations:

Location of railroad stations, 6-723

Statute of frauds, see *STATUTE OF FRAUDS*.

Statutory obligation, 6-684

Stock and stockholders, see *STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS*.

Subscription, see *SUBSCRIPTION*.

Sufficiency of the consideration, see *infra*, Simple contracts.

Suit:

Forbearance to sue, 6-748

Support and maintenance, 6-719, 721

Suppression of material facts, 6-700

Suretyship, see *SURETYSHIP*.

Third person (see *infra*, Executed consideration; To whom the consideration must move):

Plaintiff may sue upon promises made to third person for his benefit, 6-685

Time of rendering or performing the consideration, 6-689

Concurrent consideration, 6-689

Executed consideration, see *infra*, Executed consideration.

Executory consideration, 6-689

Future advances, 6-690

General rule, 6-689

Mortgage for future advances, 6-690

Reward, 6-690

Title (see *infra*, Want or failure of consideration):

Failure of title constitutes failure of consideration, 6-789

Tobacco:

Abstinence from use of tobacco, 6-745

Torts:

Compromise of unliquidated claims *ex delicto*, 6-715

Liability of person for torts, 6-710

To whom the consideration must move, 6-686

Accommodation paper, 6-687

Goods furnished to third person, 6-686

Guarantors, 6-687

In general, 6-686

Irregular indorsers, 6-687

Note executed by joint makers, 6-687

Services rendered to third persons, 6-686

Signing after delivery in accordance with previous agreement, 6-687

Sureties, 6-687

Trouble, 6-722

Ultra vires, see *ULTRA VIRES*.

Undertaking, 29-98

CONSIDERATION, cont'd.

Undue influence, see *UNDUE INFLUENCE*.

Unliquidated claims, see *infra*, Compromise of unliquidated claims.

Uses:

Conveyance operating under statute of uses, 6-766

Deeds of conveyance operating under statute of uses, 6-760

Valuable considerations, 6-703

Benefit, 6-704

Compromise of doubtful claims, see *infra*, Compromise of doubtful claims.

Compromise of unliquidated claims, see *infra*, Compromise of unliquidated claims.

Construction of railroads, buildings, and the like, 6-723

Contracts and contractual rights, see *infra*, Contracts and contractual rights.

Definition, 6-703

Detriment, 6-704

Detriment to the promisee, 6-679

Equitable duties, 6-710

Forbearance, see *infra*, Forbearance.

General principle, 6-704

Inconvenience, 6-722

Incurring liabilities, 6-718

Information, 6-721

Liquidated legal obligations, see *infra*, Liquidated legal obligations.

Marriage and promise of marriage, see *infra*, Marriage and promise of marriage.

Money, see *infra*, Money.

Mutual promises, 6-727

Necessity of, 6-673

Permitting something to be done, 6-741

Personal property, see *infra*, Personal property.

Pre-existing legal and equitable obligations, 6-707

Real property, see *infra*, Real property.

Release from arrest or imprisonment, 6-730

Release of personal rights, see *infra*, Release of personal rights.

Risk, 6-722

Services, see *infra*, Services.

Sufficiency of, 6-677

Trouble, 6-722

What constitutes valuable consideration, 6-678

Value, 29-577

Value received, 29-579

Vendor's lien, see *VENDOR'S LIEN*.

Waiver, see *WAIVER*.

Want or failure of consideration, 6-780; 20-809

Bond for title, 6-786

Defect in title to thing sold, 6-781

Dissatisfaction of purchaser does not affect value, 6-781

Effect of failure of consideration upon simple contracts, 6-789

Action for price, 6-790

Breach of warranty, 6-790

Defense to bills and notes, 6-791

Failure of title, 6-789

Partial failure, 6-790

Rescission, 6-790

Total failure, 6-789

CONSIDERATION, *cont'd.*Want or failure of consideration, *cont'd.*

Effect of want of consideration upon

simple contracts, 6-788

Invalidity of one of several considerations, 6-788

Total want, 6-788

Evidence of failure, 6-797

Admissibility of parol evidence, 6-797

Burden of proof, 6-797

Simple contracts, 6-797

Specialties, 6-798

Failure from accidental and unforeseen causes, 6-787

Depreciation in value of stock, 6-787

Destruction of leased premises by fire, 6-787

Destruction of premises by fire or storm, 6-787

Executory contracts, 6-787

In general, 6-787

When contract is executed, 6-787

Failure from inherent deficiency in the consideration, 6-781

Failure from omissions of the promisee, 6-783

Failure occasioned by promisor's own act, 6-786

Failure of title to personal property, 6-782

Failure of title to real property, 6-781

Failure to deliver goods or make title to land, 6-783

Failure to perform promises which are independent, 6-785

Failure to perform services, 6-784

Inferiority in quality of thing sold, 6-782

Mutual mistakes of fact, 6-783

Rescission of rules, judgments, etc., 6-783

Specialties, 6-795

Title to property, 6-781, 782

Unprofitable investment, 6-781

Uselessness of patent does not constitute failure, 6-781

Want and failure distinguished, 6-780

What constitutes failure of consideration, 6-780

Worthless patents and nonpatentable inventions, 6-782

Warrants of attorney, 30-112

Warranty, see WARRANTY.

Wills:

Agreements to make will, 8-1018, 1021

Working contracts, 30-1197, 1204, 1289

CONSIGN—CONSIGNEE—CONSIGNOR,
6-798; 12-629

See CARRIERS OF GOODS; CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK; EXPRESS COMPANIES; FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS.

CONSIGNATION, 6-799**CONSIGNMENTS:**

Conditional sales distinguished from, 6-450

CONSISTENT, 6-799**CONSISTING, 6-799****CONSOLIDATE, 6-799****CONSOLIDATION, 6-799****CONSOLIDATION OF ACTIONS, 6-799****CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS,**
6-800

See DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

Abatement of actions, 6-823

Actions against, 13-896

Agreement to consolidate, 6-810

Alliance between corporations, 6-812

Amalgamation, 6-801

Approval of articles of consolidation, 6-809

Assent of stockholders, 6-805

Application of corporation, 6-807

Consolidation enjoined, 6-806

Estoppel, 6-807

Good faith of complainant, 6-807

Implied assent, 6-807

Acquiescence of officers, 6-808

Acquiescence of stockholders, 6-808

Consolidation authorized by act at

time of subscription, 6-808

Power contained in charter, 6-807

Power to amend charter, 6-807

Subscription to stock as assent, 6-808

Injunction, 6-806

Laches, 6-806

Necessity for, 6-805

Payment of value of stock as a defense, 6-806

Quasi-public corporations, 6-806,

Authority of legislature, see infra, Legislative authority.

Charter and property of consolidated corporation, 6-813

Directors, 6-814

Government contracts, 6-814

Interstate consolidation, 6-813

Judgments, 6-814

Powers fixed by consolidating acts, 6-813

Power to alter charter of consolidated corporation, 6-813

Taxation, 6-814

Collateral attack on consolidation, 6-810

Competing corporations, 6-825

Extent of power to consolidate, 6-827

In general, 6-825

Interchange of traffic, 6-827

Interstate commerce, 6-829

Leases, 6-825, 827

Obligation of contracts, 6-827

Parallel roads, 6-826

Police power, 6-828

Purchase of competing lines, 6-826

Purchase of stock, 6-827

Railroads, 6-804, 826

Sale of road, 6-827

Vested rights, 6-828

What are competing corporations, 6-826

What constitutes consolidation, 6-825

Consent of stockholders, see infra, Assent of stockholders.

Constitutional law, 6-805

Competing corporations, 6-825

Consolidated corporation becomes a new corporation, 6-805

Constitutional objections, 6-805

Corporations created by different states, 6-805

Creation of corporations by special act, 6-805

CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS,*cont'd.*

- Creditors of constituent corporations, 6-822
- Liability of directors, 6-822
- Rights of, 6-822

- Definition, 6-801

- Domestic corporations, 10-5
- Effect of consolidation, 6-810

- Charter and property of consolidated corporation, see infra, Charter and property of consolidated corporation.*

- Creditors of constituent corporations, see infra, Creditors of constituent corporations.*

- Federal jurisdiction, 6-824

- Foreign corporations, 13-887, 889

- Interstate consolidation of corporations, 13-887, 889

- Invalid consolidation, see infra, Invalid consolidation.*

- Liabilities of constituent corporations, see infra, Liabilities of constituent corporations.*

- Pending suit, see infra, Pending suits.*

- Property rights, see infra, Property rights of constituent corporations.*

- Status of consolidated corporation, see infra, Status of consolidated corporation.*

- Stockholders of constituent corporations, see infra, Stockholders of constituent corporations.*

- Electric-light companies, 10-862

- Eminent domain, see EMINENT DOMAIN.*

- Estoppel, 6-807, 810

- Exemptions from taxation (see EXEMPTIONS FROM TAXATION), 12-361

- Foreclosure of mortgages:

- Defeating foreclosure of mortgage, 6-810

- Formal requisites, 6-808

- Franchises and immunities, 6-816

- Consolidated corporation succeeds to privileges and immunities of constituent corporation, 6-814

- Exemptions from taxation, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION).*

- In general, 6-816

- Municipal aid, 6-817

- Presumption, 6-816

- Successive consolidation, 6-817

- Gas companies, 14-918

- Immunities, see infra, Franchises and immunities.*

- Impairment of obligation of contracts, 6-805, 827

- Injunctions, 6-806

- Insurance, 16-881

- International law, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.*

- Interstate commerce, 6-805, 808, 829; 17-108
- Connecting carriers, 17-96

- Interstate consolidation, 6-805, 812, 813, 818, 822

- Interstate consolidation of corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.*

- Invalid consolidation, 6-824

- Contracts, 6-824

- Judgment, 6-824

- Personal injuries, 6-824

- Quo warranto, 6-825

- Recovery of value of stock in constituent corporation, 6-821

- Judgments, 6-814, 820, 824

CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS,*cont'd.*

- Laches, 6-806, 821

- Lease, 6-802, 825, 827

- Legislative authority, 6-802

- Competing or parallel lines, 6-804

- Connecting lines, 6-804

- Constitutional objections, 6-805

- Constitutional provision against extending charter, 6-805

- Construction, 6-803

- Corporations of the same nature, 6-803

- Creation of corporations by special acts, 6-805

- Impairment of obligation of contracts, 6-805

- Interstate consolidation, 6-805

- Manufacturing corporations, 6-803

- Necessity for, 6-802

- Railroads, 6-804

- Street railways, 6-803

- Sufficiency, 6-802

- Unconstructed roads, 6-804

- Liabilities of constituent corporations, 6-818

- Action at law, 6-820

- Bonds convertible into stock, 6-820

- Consolidation by purchase, 6-819

- Contractual liabilities, 6-818

- Foreign corporations, 13-889

- Illustrations, 6-819, 820

- In general, 6-818

- Interstate consolidation of corporations, 13-889

- Personal injuries, 6-819

- Personal judgment, 6-820

- Public duties, 6-819

- Remedy, 6-820

- Statutory liability, 6-819

- Torts, 6-819

- Liability for obligations of consolidated corporations, 6-813

- Liens, 6-822

- Manufacturing corporations, 6-803

- Merger, 6-811

- Minority stockholders, 26-967

- Municipal aid, 6-817; 20-1094, 1116

- Subscriptions by municipal corporations, 6-815

- Transfer and assignment of grants of aid, 20-1116

- National banks, 21-415

- Novation:

- Assent of creditors, 21-667

- Officers and agents of private corporations:

- Acquiescence of officers, 6-808

- Directors, 6-814

- Pending suits, 6-823

- Personal injuries, 6-819, 824

- Privileges and immunities, see infra, Franchises and immunities.*

- Property, see infra, Charter and property of consolidated corporation.*

- Property rights of constituent corporations, 6-814

- Choses in action, 6-815

- Consolidated corporation succeeds to all privileges and immunities of constituent corporations, 6-814

- Contracts, 6-815

- Franchises and immunities, see infra, Franchises and immunities.*

CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS,*cont'd.*Property rights of constituent corporations,
*cont'd.*Property acquired subject to all claims,
6-815Subscriptions, see *infra*, Subscriptions.

Purchase and sale, 6-802

Quo warranto, 6-825

Railroads, 6-804

Competing corporations, see *infra*,
Competing corporations.

Competing on parallel lines, 6-804

Connecting lines, 6-804

In general, 6-804

Leases, see RAILROADS.

Sales, see RAILROADS.

Street railways, 6-803

Trunk lines, 6-804

Unconstructed roads, 6-804

Religious societies, see RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.

Removal of causes, 6-824

Reorganization, 6-801

Requisites of consolidation, 6-802

Assent of stockholders, see *infra*, As-
sent of stockholders.

Formal requisites, 6-808

Legislative authority, see *infra*, Legis-
lative authority.

Sale and purchase, 6-802

Status of consolidated corporation, 6-810

Alliance between corporations, 6-812

Foreign corporations, 13-887

Interstate consolidation, 6-812

Interstate consolidation of corporations,
13-887Liability for obligations of consolidated
corporation, 6-813

Merger, 6-811

New and distinct corporation, 6-805,
811Statutes, see *infra*, Legislative authority.Stockholders (see *infra*, Assent of stock-
holders):

Acquiescence, 6-808

Minority stockholders, 26-967

Subscriptions, see *infra*, Subscriptions.Stockholders of constituent corporations,
6-821

Compelling issuance of stock, 6-821

Illustrations, 6-821, 822

In general, 6-821

Interstate consolidation, 6-822

Invalid consolidation, 6-821

Liens, 6-822

Preferred stockholders, 6-822

Stockholders' rights, 26-958

Street railways, 27-45, 47

Subscriptions, 6-815

Authorized consolidation, 6-815

Dissenting stockholders, 6-815

Illustrations, 6-816

In general, 6-815

Right of constituent corporations to sue,
6-816Subscriptions by municipal corporations,
6-815

Unauthorized consolidation, 6-816

Valid consolidation must be shown,
6-816

Suits pending, 6-823

Taxation, 6-814

CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS,*cont'd.*

Tickets and fares, 28-201

Torts, 6-819

Unite, 29-142

United States courts, 6-824

Vested rights, 6-828

CONSORTIUM, 6-829

CONSPICUOUS, 6-829

CONSPICUOUS PLACE, 20-747

CONSPIRACY, 6-830

See FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS; TRADE
COMBINATIONS AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.

Acts of one acts of all, 6-866, 870

Admissions (see *infra*, Overt acts as evi-
dence):

Coconspirators, 1-711

Foundation must be laid before
admissions receivable, 1-713

General rule, 1-711

Made after completion or abandon-
ment of enterprise, 1-712Made in the absence of other con-
spirators, 1-712

Sufficiency of foundation, 1-713

When receivable before *prima facie*
case established, 1-713

Adulteration, 6-855

Arrest:

Conspiracy to arrest, 2-905

Assault and battery:

Conspiracies to commit assault and bat-
tery, 6-853

Attorney and client:

Criminal liability of attorney, 3-409

Barratry, see BARRATRY.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Fraudulently combining to procure the
acceptance of a bill of exchange, 6-855

Blacklisting employees, 4-577

Blackmail:

Conspiracies to extort blackmail, 6-861

Burglary:

Conspiracies to commit burglary, 6-854
Evidence of conspiracy, 5-68

Business:

Actions for injury to business, 6-877

Conspiracies to injure a person in his
trade or occupation, 6-861Cheat and defraud (see FALSE PRETENSES
AND CHEATS), 5-1026; 6-855, 857

Conspiracy as common-law cheat, 12-796

Conspiracy between vendee and others
to reduce the price of property, 6-859Conspiracy between vendors to enhance
the price of property, 6-859

Conspiracy to cheat a corporation, 6-859

Conspiracy to cheat and defraud an as-
sociate in an illegal enterprise, 6-859

Conspiracy to cheat an individual, 6-857

Conspiracy to defraud creditors, 6-858
In general, 6-857Making one drunk to cheat him at cards,
6-859Obtaining goods under false pretenses,
6-860

Circumstantial evidence, 6-864

Civil aspect, 6-872

Action against single individual, 6-872

Actions for deception practiced upon
vendees of property, 6-877

Actual legal damage, 6-874

CONSPIRACY, *cont'd.*

- Civil aspect, *cont'd.*
 - Business, 6-877
 - Combination immaterial, 6-872
 - Conspiracies to deter bidders at execution sales, 6-880
 - Conspiracies to hinder, delay, or defraud creditors, 6-878
 - Conspiracy alone not sufficient to support action, 6-874
 - Damage, 6-874
 - Distinguished from criminal offense, 6-872
 - General rule applicable to actions on the case for damages, 6-875
 - Gist of civil action, 6-873
 - Injunctions, 6-880
 - Injuries not actionable if done by individual, 6-873
 - Injury, 6-873
 - Injury could only have been done by joint action, 6-873
 - Injury to reputation, 6-877
 - Instances of civil actions for damages, 6-877
 - Levy of execution, 6-875
 - Malicious prosecution, 6-876
 - Reputation, 6-877
 - Testator altering will, 6-875
- Combination or confederacy, 6-838
 - Accomplishment of unlawful purpose, 6-844
 - Acts done in execution of the conspiracy, 6-843
 - Acts innocently done, 6-840
 - Agreement between conspirators may be implied or express, 6-840
 - Civil action, 6-872
 - Execution unnecessary, 6-843
 - Gist of the offense, 6-838
 - Implied agreement, 6-840
 - In general, 6-838
 - Knowledge of illegal object, 6-840
 - Lack of preconcerted design, 6-839
 - Materiality of the means to be employed, 6-841
 - Means to be employed, 6-841
 - Overt act, 6-843
 - Subsequent parties to a pre-formed conspiracy, 6-845
 - Success of enterprise not necessary, 6-844
 - Venue of the offense considered with reference to acts done pursuant to the conspiracy, 6-844
- Common law (see *infra*, Origin and antiquity of criminal conspiracy at common law):
 - Common law of conspiracy as prevailing in United States, 6-834
 - United States, 6-837
- Confederacy, see *infra*, Combination or confederacy.
- Confessions, 6-571
 - Confessions subsequent to completion of conspiracy inadmissible, 6-571
 - Statement of one conspirator during pendency of conspiracy receivable against another, 6-571
- Conspiracy as affected by state legislation, 6-835
 - Construction of statutes, 6-836

CONSPIRACY, *cont'd.*

- Conspiracy as affected by state legislation, *cont'd.*
 - Illustrations, 6-835, 836
 - In general, 6-835
 - Instances of statutory modifications, 6-835
 - Interpretation of statutes, 6-836
 - Overt acts, 6-835, 836, 837
 - Superadditions to the common law, 6-835
- Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation.
- Corporations:
 - Liability of corporation, 7-834
- Creditors:
 - Conspiracies to hinder, delay, or defraud creditors, 6-878
 - Conspiracy to defraud creditors, 6-858
- Crimes:
 - Conspiracies to commit a crime, 6-853
- Criminal or unlawful means where the object is neither criminal nor unlawful, 6-852
 - Where the means to be adopted are criminal, 6-852
 - Where the means to be adopted are merely unlawful, 6-852
- Criminal or unlawful object, 6-848
 - Acts not indictable if done by individual, 6-849
 - Common law, 6-849
 - Conspiracy to cheat, 6-850
 - Criminal object, 6-848
 - Criminal or unlawful means where the object is neither criminal nor unlawful, see *infra*, Criminal or unlawful means where the object is neither criminal nor unlawful.
 - Design opposed to right and justice merely, 6-850
 - General rule, 6-848
 - Immoral object, 6-852
 - Object merely unlawful, 6-849
 - Where power of combination dangerous to the public or to an individual, 6-851
- Decency, 6-854
- Declarations, see *infra*, Overt acts as evidence.
- Defamation:
 - Action for injury to reputation, 6-877
 - Conspiracy to defame, 6-860
- Definition, 6-831
 - Difficulty of defining conspiracy, 6-832
 - Illustrations, 6-832, 833
 - Offense described, 6-832
 - Uncertainty at common law, 6-832
- Design, see *infra*, Combination or confederacy.
- Dishonestly to stimulate prices of commodities, 6-856
- Divorce, see Divorce.
- Elements of the offense, 6-838
 - Combination or confederacy, see *infra*, Combination or confederacy.
 - Criminal or unlawful means where the object is neither criminal nor unlawful, see *infra*, Criminal or unlawful means where the object is neither criminal nor unlawful.
 - Criminal or unlawful object, see *infra*, Criminal or unlawful object.
 - In general, 6-838

CONSPIRACY, *cont'd.*Elements of the offense, *cont'd.*Number of persons, see *infra*, Number of persons.

Escape, 11-306

Evidence, 6-864

Circumstantial evidence, 6-864

Conspiracy to pervert or obstruct public justice, 6-856

Correspondence between alleged conspirators, 6-865

Evidence tending to prove independent offenses, 6-865

How conspiracy may be proved, 6-864

Overt acts as evidence, 6-865

Question for jury, 6-865

Suppressing or fabricating evidence, 6-857

Execution, 6-875

Extortion, 6-854

Fabrication of evidence, 6-857

False pretenses and cheats, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS; see *infra*, Cheat and Defraud.

False representations, 14-155

Feigning compliance to induce others to enter into the plan, 6-854

Felony, see *infra*, Grade of offense.Fraud and deceit (see *infra*, Cheat and defraud):

Evidence, 14-197, 198

General scheme or purpose to defraud, 14-197

Responsibility for representations of conspirators, 14-155

Gaming, 6-859, 860

Government:

Conspiracies to defraud the government, 6-855

Grade of offense, 6-836, 862

Common law, 6-863

Conspiracy to commit misdemeanor, 6-863

In general, 6-862

Merger of the conspiracy into a felony committed pursuant thereto, 6-863

Where crime to be committed of higher grade than the conspiracy, 6-863

Husband and wife, 6-847

Antenuptial conspiracies, 6-847

Husband and wife and a third person, 6-847

Husband and wife and persons unknown, 5-847

Postnuptial conspiracies, 6-847

Immorality, 6-854

Injunctions, 6-880

Intent, see *infra*, Combination or confederacy.

Interpretation:

Construction of statute of 33 Edw. I., 6-834

Construction of statutes on the subject of conspiracy, 6-836

Intoxicating liquors:

Inducing sales of liquor on Sunday, 6-854

Jeopardy:

Conviction of crime no bar to prosecution for conspiracy to commit it, 17-601

Judge:

Liability of judge, 17-727

Judicial notice, 17-928

Jurisdiction, 6-844

31 C. of L.—23

CONSPIRACY, *cont'd.*

Justice:

Conspiracy to pervert or obstruct public justice, 6-856

Knowledge, see *infra*, Combination or confederacy.

Labor combination, 18-81

Larceny:

Conspiracies to commit larceny, 6-853

Jeopardy, 18-530

Libel and slander:

Action for injury to reputation, 6-877

Charge of conspiracy, 18-879

Conspiracies to injure the reputation, 6-860

Conspiracy to defame, 6-830, 860, 877; 18-1123

Limitation of actions, 19-165

Malice, 19-625

Malicious prosecution, 6-876

Marriage, 19-1187

Conspiracies to procure marriage, 6-862

Means to be employed, 6-841

Criminal or unlawful means where the object is neither criminal nor unlawful, see infra, Criminal or unlawful means where the object is neither criminal nor unlawful.

Where object is illegal, 6-841

Where object is not unlawful, 6-842

Merger, 20-607

Rape and incest, 20-606

Misdemeanor, see *infra*, Grade of offense.

Monopolies and corporate trusts, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.

Morality:

Conspiracies to commit offenses against morality, 6-854

Murder and manslaughter, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

Number of persons, 6-846

Acquittal of one where two are indicted and tried, 6-846

Antenuptial conspiracies of husband and wife, 6-847

Conviction of one before trial of others, 6-847

Death of one conspirator, 6-847

Death of one conspirator, acquittal of another, conviction of third, 6-847

Husband and wife, 6-847

In general, 6-846

Nolle prosequi as to one where two are indicted and tried, 6-846

Postnuptial conspiracies of husband and wife, 6-847

Separate trials, 6-847

Several defendants, acquittal of all but one, 6-846

Three conspirators, 6-847

Object, see *infra*, Criminal or unlawful object.

Obstructing justice, 6-856

Occupation:

Actions for injury to business, 6-877

Conspiracies to injure a person in his trade or occupation, 6-861

Origin and antiquity of criminal conspiracy at common law, 6-833

In general, 6-833

Proper construction of statute 33 Edw. I., 6-834

Volume XXXI.

CONSPIRACY, *cont'd.*

- Overt acts as evidence, 6-835, 836, 837, 843, 865
- Acts and declarations of conspirators after accomplishment of common design, 6-869
- Acts and declarations of one as evidence against associate, 6-866
- Acts and declarations before formation of conspiracy, 6-868
- Acts and declarations of conspirator before acquisition of coconspirator, 6-868
- Conspiracy to be shown *aliunde*, 6-868
- Declarations admissible as part of *res gestæ*, 6-867
- Guilty connection of party to be established, 6-868
- In the absence of any combination, 6-868
- Possibility of guilty connection, 6-869
- Prima facie* proof, 6-868
- Requirement that conspiracy shall first be established, 6-867
- Res gestæ*, 6-867
- Rule stated, 6-866
- Suspicion of guilty connection, 6-869
- Declarations before division of spoils, 6-870
- How such proof, though incompetent when offered, may nevertheless be considered, 6-869
- In general, 6-865
- Proof of possession of fruits of crime, 6-870
- Parties (see *infra*, Number of persons):
 - New parties to a conspiracy already formed, 6-845
- Pervverting justice, 6-856
- Prices:
 - Stimulating prices of commodities, 6-856
- Proof of other crimes, 23-255
- Prostitution, 6-855
- Public funds, 6-856
- Public interest:
 - Conspiracies affecting public interests, 6-855
- Questions of law and fact, 6-865
- Reputation:
 - Action for injury to reputation, 6-877
 - Conspiracies to injure the reputation, 6-860
- Res gestæ*, 6-867; 24-666
- Responsibility of conspirator for acts of coconspirator, 6-870
- Coequal responsibility, 6-870
- General rule, 6-870
- Homicide as probable result, 6-871
- Limit of the rule, 6-871
- Presence of all at consummation of design, 6-870
- Results not specifically intended, 6-871
- Robbery:
 - Conspiracy to rob, 6-853
- Sales, 6-855, 856, 860
- Seduction, 6-855
- Sheriffs' sales, 6-880
- Statutes*, see *infra*, Conspiracy as affected by state legislation.

CONSPIRACY, *cont'd.*

- Steal, 6-853
- Subsequent parties to a pre-formed conspiracy, 6-845
- Suppression of evidence, 6-857
- Trade:
 - Actions for injury to business, 6-877
 - Conspiracies to injure a person in his trade or occupation, 6-861
- Treason*, see TREASON.
- Trespass:
 - Conspiracies to commit civil trespass, 6-854
- Trespass on the case*, see TRESPASS ON THE CASE.
- Trusts, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.
- United States, 6-837
 - Act pursuant to the conspiracy, 6-838
 - Any offense against United States, 6-838
 - Common law of United States, 6-837
 - Conspiracy as affected by federal legislation, 6-837
 - Enumeration of offenses, 6-837
- Unlawful conspiracy, 29-339
- Unlawful object*, see *infra*, Criminal or unlawful object.
- Vendor and purchaser:
 - Actions for deception practiced upon vendees of property, 6-877
 - Conspiracy between vendee and others to reduce the price of property, 6-859
 - Conspiracy between vendors to enhance the value of property, 6-859
- Venue, 6-844
- Violation of law:
 - Conspiracies to commit a violation of law, 6-853
 - Conspiracies to induce others to violate the law, 6-854
- Wills:
 - Testator altering will, 6-875
- CONSTABLES**, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.
- CONSTANT**, 6-880
- CONSTITUTE**, 6-881
- CONSTITUTION**, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.
- CONSTITUTIONAL**, 6-890
- CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION**, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.
- CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**, 6-882; 22-745
 - See DUE PROCESS OF LAW; FINES AND PENALTIES; IRRIGATION; STATES; STATUTES.
- Abrogation of constitution, 6-1091
- Accounts:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-986
- Acknowledgments:
 - Curing acts, 1-567
 - Retroactive act curing defects in acknowledgments, 6-940, 943
- Actions*, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
- Adoption of children, 1-727
- Adoption of constitution, 6-893
 - Admission of new states, 6-894
 - Character of constitutional convention, 6-895
- Constitutional convention, 6-895
 - Authorization, 6-896
 - Calling convention, 6-902
 - Character, 6-895

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*Adoption of constitution, *cont'd.*Constitutional convention, *cont'd.*Convention held a sovereign body,
6-896Convention held to exercise dele-
gated powers, 6-897

Definition, 6-895

Ex post facto ordinance of conven-
tion, 6-897Independent branch of the govern-
ment, 6-895

In general, 6-895

Legislature alone authorized to call
convention, 6-896

Powers, 6-896

Powers of independent legislation,
6-897

Retroactive provisions, 6-897

Rhode Island, 6-895

Framing, 6-895

General rule, 6-900

Illustrations, 6-900, 901

Introductory, 6-893

New states, 6-894

Periodical resubmission, 6-893

Ratification, 6-897

Convention practice, 6-897

Convention with limited powers,
6-898

Irregularities cured, 6-900

Necessity of submission, 6-898

Procedure of submission, 6-899

To whom submission to be made,
6-899

What constitutes majority, 6-899

Ratification by voters, 6-900

Status of seceding states after civil war,
6-894

Taking effect, 6-900

The occasion, 6-893

Advisory judicial opinions, see *infra*, *Opinions*
of court.

Amendment and revision, 6-901

Conditions of exercise of power, 6-902

Executive sanction, 6-906

Formalities of passage, 6-904

How amendments inaugurated, 6-902

Inherent legislative power, 6-902

In whom revisory power resides, 6-901

Manner of submitting proposed constitu-
tional amendments, 19-919Nature and extent of revisory power,
6-901Not subject to ordinary rules of legisla-
tion, 6-906Peculiarities of amendment of Federal
Constitution, 6-910

In general, 6-910

Ratification, 6-911

Taking effect, 6-911

Publication, 6-906

Ratification, 6-907

By succeeding legislature, 6-905

Decisions on analogous questions,
illustrating constitutional require-
ments, 6-909

Federal Constitution, 6-911

Necessity, 6-907

Procedure, 6-908

Provisions of several state constitu-
tions construed, 6-908**CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.***Amendment and revision, *cont'd.*Ratification, *cont'd.*

Vote necessary to adopt, 7-908

Rhode Island, 6-895

Submission, 6-903

Amendments must not infringe Fed-
eral Constitution, 6-903

Conditional in form, 6-907

Constitutional provisions as to
amendments to be strictly observed,
6-904Executive approval not necessary,
6-906

Formalities of passage, 6-904

Form of submission, 6-906

Inherent legislative power, 6-902

Not subject to ordinary rules of leg-
islation, 6-906Provisions of Constitution manda-
tory, 6-904

Publication, 6-906

Ratification by succeeding legisla-
ture, 6-905

Several amendments, 6-907

Under constitutional authorization,
6-903Wisdom of amendments not judicial
question, 6-904

Taking effect, 6-909

Amendments operative from procla-
mation of result, 6-910Amendments operative upon count-
ing and canvassing votes, 6-910

Federal Constitution, 6-911

Time when amendment becomes
operative, 6-909*Annulment of statutes*, see *infra*, *Judiciary*.
Appeal:

Jury in appellate courts, 6-984

Power of legislature, 6-1039

Right of appeal, 6-1001

Civil cases, 6-1001

Criminal cases, 6-1001

Vested right, 6-1040

Apportionment acts, see *APPORTIONMENT*
ACTS.*Apprenticeship*:

Involuntary servitudes, 6-963

Arbitration and award:

Compulsory arbitration, 2-550

Arms, 2-828*Arms*, see *infra*, *Right to bear arms*.*Arrest in civil actions*, see *IMPRISONMENT*
FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.*Arrest of judgment*:Presence of accused where motion is
made in arrest of judgment, 6-998*Article four, section two of the Constitution*,
6-72*Assembly*, see *infra*, *Public assemblies*.*Assessments*, see *SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSES-*
MENTS.*Attachment*:Statute dispensing with undertaking in
suits against nonresidents, 6-959*Attainder*, 3-248*Attorney and client* (see *infra*, *Benefit of*
counsel):Statutes providing for gratuitous services,
3-418

Test oath, 3-289, 290

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Attorney's fees:
 - Injuries to animals by railroads, 16-475
- Autrefois acquit or convict*, see JEOPARDY.
- Bail and recognizance in criminal cases (see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE IN CRIMINAL CASES):
 - Delegation of authority to clerk, 6-1056
- Bank notes:
 - Assent of voters to confer banking powers, 3-793
 - Issuance of bank notes, 3-793
- Bankruptcy*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
- Banks and banking:
 - Banks incorporated under unconstitutional law, 3-791
- Bearing arms*, see *infra*, Right to bear arms.
- Benefit of counsel, 6-999
 - Assignment of counsel by court, 6-999
 - Compensation, 6-1000
 - In general, 6-999
- Bill of rights, 6-935
 - English bill of rights of 1689, 6-936
 - Federal Constitution*, see *infra*, Federal Constitution.
 - Free and prompt redress*, see *infra*, Free and prompt redress.
 - Freedom of speech and of the press*, see *infra*, Freedom of speech and of the press.
 - Introductory, 6-935
 - Jury trial*, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.
 - Magna Charta, 6-935
 - Personal liberty and security*, see *infra*, Personal liberty and security.
 - Property guaranties*, see *infra*, Property guaranties.
 - Purpose of federal bill of rights, 6-936
 - Religious liberty*, see RELIGIOUS LIBERTY.
 - Retroactive laws*, see RETROACTIVE OR RETROSPECTIVE LAWS.
 - Right of appeal*, see *infra*, Appeal.
 - Right of assembly and petition*, see *infra*, Public assemblies; Right of petition.
 - Right to be present at trial*, see *infra*, Right to be present at trial.
 - Speedy trial*, see *infra*, Speedy trial.
 - State constitutions, 6-937
- Bills of credit*, see BILLS OF CREDIT.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 - Patent-right notes, 4-137
- Bonds:
 - Statutory bonds, 4-667
- Boom companies, 4-708
 - Authority of legislature with respect to boom companies, 4-708
 - Exclusive grants, 4-709
- Boroughs, 4-722
- Bounties, 4-870, 871; 22-671, 672, 673
- Branch, 4-873
- Building and loan associations, 4-1008
- Business taxes*, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.
- Canada, see DOMINION OF CANADA.
- Carriers of goods*, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.
- Carriers of live stock*, see CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK.
- Carriers of passengers*, see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS.

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Carrying weapons*, see CARRYING WEAPONS; see *infra*, Right to bear arms.
- Chinese:
 - Equal protection of the laws, 6-968
- Civil damage acts*, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.
- Civil rights*, see CIVIL RIGHTS.
- Civil service:
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 6-90
 - Illustrations, 6-91
 - In general, 6-90
 - Self-executing provisions, 6-914
- Civil war:
 - Status of seceding states after civil war, 6-894
- Classes of constitutions, 6-891
 - Conventional or enacted constitutions, 6-892
 - Cumulative constitutions, 6-891
 - English constitution, 6-892
 - Evolved constitutions, 6-891
 - In general, 6-891
 - Unwritten constitutions, 6-891
 - Written constitutions, 6-892
- Clerks of court:
 - Delegation of authority of court, 6-1056
- Cloud on title:
 - Proceedings under unconstitutional law, 6-161
- Collateral and inheritance tax*, see SUCCESSION TAXES.
- Commerce (see INTERSTATE COMMERCE), 6-217
 - Definition, 17-61
- Common law:
 - General provisions adopting common law, 6-931
 - Meaning of the term in the United States Constitution, 6-269
- Conflict with United States Constitution:
 - Amendments must not infringe Federal Constitution, 6-903
- Congress:
 - Right of petition in Congress, 6-1006
- Consolidation of corporations*, see CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS.
- Constitution:
 - History of the term, 6-888
- Constitutional convention*, see *infra*, Adoption of constitution.
- Construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation of constitutions.
- Contempt:
 - Abridgment of right to punish, 7-33
 - Constitutional prohibitions against imprisonment for debt*, see CONTEMPT.
 - Delegating power to punish contempt, 6-1058
 - City councils, 6-1058
 - Commissioners, 6-1059
 - General rule, 6-1058
 - Notaries public, 6-1059
 - Freedom of speech in the press, 7-61
 - Newspapers, 7-61
 - Power of legislature, 6-1048
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-978
 - Self-crimination*, see WITNESSES.
 - Summary punishment for newspaper contempt, 7-61
- Continuances:
 - Power of legislature, 6-1040
- Contract labor law, 7-84

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.***Contracts:**

Impairment of obligation of contracts,
see **IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.**

Convention, see infra, Adoption of constitution.

Corporate trusts, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.

Corporations (see CORPORATIONS):

Charter as contract, see CORPORATIONS;
IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Costs:

Retroactive laws, 6-948

Law in force at time of verdict governs, 6-949

Statute passed pending appeal, 6-949

Validity of retroactive act affecting costs, 6-948

Security for costs, 6-973

Counsel, see infra, Benefit of counsel.

Counties (see COUNTIES):

Retroactive act curing defective execution by counties, 6-941

County seat, see COUNTY SEAT.

Courts, see infra, Judiciary; Opinions of court.

Courts-martial, see MILITARY LAW.

Credit, see BILLS OF CREDIT.

Criminal law:

Benefit of counsel, see infra, Benefit of counsel.

Freedom from shackles, see infra, Freedom from shackles.

Opinions of the justices, 6-1078

Right of appeal, 6-1001

Right of trial by jury, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

Right to be present at trial, see infra, Right to be present at trial.

Speedy trial, 6-992

Trial by jury, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

Crossings:

Grade crossings, 8-384

Railroads crossing railroads, 8-340

Speed regulations, 8-405

Statutes imposing duty to construct crossings, 8-364, 365

Statutes requiring signals, 8-412

Cruel and unusual punishment, see CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENT.

Cumulative punishment, see CUMULATIVE PUNISHMENT.

Curative acts, see RETROACTIVE AND RETROSPECTIVE LAWS.

Customs laws, see REVENUE LAWS.

Dams, see DAMS.

Death by wrongful act, see DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT.

Decisions, see infra, Opinions of court.

Declaratory statutes:

In general, 6-1033

De facto corporations, see DE FACTO CORPORATIONS.

De facto officers, see DE FACTO OFFICERS.

Definition and nature, 6-888

Administrative law in the constitutions, 6-889

Constitutionality, 6-890

Constitutional law, 6-890

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

Definition and nature, 6-888

Constitution as fundamental law, 6-890

Constitution viewed as to legal character, 6-890

Constitution viewed as to substance and contents, 6-888

Frame of government emphasized, 6-888

Of constitution, 6-888

Scope of modern constitution, 6-889

Unconstitutionality, 6-890

Delegation of judicial functions, 6-1054

Amount of bail, 6-1056

Clerks of court, 6-1056

Delegating power to punish contempt, see infra, Contempt.

Illustrations, 6-1054, 1055

In general, 6-1054

Judgments by default, 6-1056

Delegation of legislative functions, 6-1021

Contingent legislation, 6-1031

Acts taxing foreign corporations, 6-1031

Determination of some fact by municipality, board, or officers, 6-1032

General rule, 6-1031

Delegation from federal to state government, 6-1027

Delegation of merely administrative or executive functions, 6-1029

Appointments, 6-1031

Illustrations, 6-1029

Railroad tariff, 6-1030

Rule stated, 6-1029

Delegation of power to local authorities, 6-1027

Illustrations, 6-1028

In general, 6-1027

Local by-laws and ordinances, 6-1029

Permissible to a certain extent, 6-1027

Redelegation by local authorities, 6-1021

Generally, 6-1021

Keeley cure, 6-1021

To the electors — the referendum, 6-1021

Change of political boundaries, 6-1025

County seat, 6-1025

Enactment cannot be made dependent upon acceptance by the electors, 6-1022

Introductory, 6-1021

Local adoption of general laws, 6-1023

Local option, 6-1026

Matters of general concern, 6-1023

Municipal aid to internal improvements, 6-1025

Municipal home rule, 6-1024

Repeals, 6-1023

School districts, 6-1025

Submission of constitution, 6-1022

When not permissible, 6-1022

When permissible, 6-1023

To the executive, 6-1027

To the judiciary, 6-1026

Wilson law, 6-1027

Demurrer to evidence:

Right of trial by jury, 6-984

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

Departments, see *infra*, Separation of powers.
Depositions:

Confronting the accused with the witnesses against him, 9-315

Development of constitution (see *infra*, Amendment and revision), 6-901, 911

Directing verdict:

Right of trial by jury, 6-983

Disorderly houses, see DISORDERLY HOUSES.

Dissolution of corporations, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

Distress, 9-620

Dividends:

Stock dividends, 9-694

Accumulated money surplus, 9-695

To prevent the issue of watered stock, 6-694

When dividend based on increased value of franchise or property, 9-694

Divorce, see DIVORCE.

Dominion of Canada, see DOMINION OF CANADA.

Dower:

Vested rights, 6-957

Drains and sewers, see DRAINS AND SEWERS.

Due process of law, see DUE PROCESS OF LAW.

Duty, see REVENUE LAWS.

Dying declarations, see DYING DECLARATIONS.

Effect of constitutions, see *infra*, Operation and effect of constitutions.

Eight-hour laws, see EIGHT-HOUR LAWS.

Elections, see ELECTIONS.

Electric-light companies, see ELECTRIC-LIGHT COMPANIES.

Electric subways, 10-893

Elevated railroads, 10-898

Eminent domain, see EMINENT DOMAIN.

Encroachments by the judiciary, see *infra*, Executive.

Encroachments by the legislature, see *infra*, Executive.

Encroachments of judiciary upon executive, 14-1106

Encroachments upon the judiciary, see *infra*, Legislature.

English constitution, 6-892

Equal protection of the law, see CIVIL RIGHTS; see *infra*, Fourteenth amendment.

Escheat:

Constitutionality of escheat statutes, 11-319

Evidence:

Dying declarations, see DYING DECLARATIONS.

Power of legislature over rules of evidence, 6-1050

Excise, see REVENUE LAWS.

Executions:

Change of remedy as to issuing execution, 6-948

Retrospective act curing defects in returns to levies of executions, 6-944

Executive, 6-1009

Advisory judicial opinions, see *infra*, Opinions of court.

Definition, 6-1009

Delegation of legislative functions, 6-1027

Encroachments by the judiciary, 6-1013
Injunction against executive, 6-1018

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

Executive, *cont'd.*

Encroachments by the judiciary, *cont'd.*

Mandamus against executive, 6-1013

Subpoena to the executive, 6-1019

Encroachments by the legislature, 6-1010

Appointments, 6-1010

Constitution vesting power of appointment in executive, 6-1012

Delegation of executive functions, 6-1010

Legislative power to provide mode of appointment, 6-1011

Legislature prohibited from appointing, designating officers who shall appoint, 6-1011

Municipal officers, 6-1011

Pardoning power, 6-1012

Public officers, 6-1011

Removals, 6-1010

Statutes vesting power of appointment in executive, 6-1012

Federal executive, 6-1009

Governors, 6-1010

Interpretation, 6-933

Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.

President, 6-1009

Sanction of the executive to constitutional amendment, 6-906

State executives, 6-1010

Exemplary damages, 12-8, 30

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Exemptions from taxation, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION).

Expectancies:

Whether expectancies are vested, 6-957

Ex post facto laws, see EX POST FACTO LAWS.

Extradition, see EXTRADITION.

Federal Constitution (see *infra*, Amendment and revision), 6-957

Character and scope of first ten amendments, 6-961

Cruel and unusual punishment, see CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENT.

Due process of law, 6-962

Fifth amendment, 6-962

First ten amendments, 6-960

First ten amendments limited only national government, 6-961

Fourteenth amendment, see *infra*, Fourteenth amendment.

Guaranties in original Constitution, 6-960

Original draft, 6-957

Origin and history of first ten amendments, 6-960

Presentment and indictment, 6-962

Privileges and immunities of citizens of other states, see *infra*, Privileges and immunities of citizens of other states.

Public assemblies, 6-961

Retroactive laws, 6-938

Right to bear arms, see *infra*, Right to bear arms.

Right to jury trial in civil cases, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

Taking private property for public use, 6-962

Thirteenth amendment, see *infra*, Thirteenth amendment.

Fellow servants, see FELLOW SERVANTS.

Fences, see FENCES.

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.**Ferries*, see **FERRIES**.*Fifteenth amendment*, see **CIVIL RIGHTS**.*Fines and penalties*, see **FINES AND PENALTIES**.

Retrospective laws, 6-954

Fire escapes, 13-82

Fire insurance, see **FIRE INSURANCE**.

Fire limits, 13-397

Fires, see **FIRES**.*Fish and fisheries*, see **FISH AND FISHERIES**.

Foreclosure of mortgages:

Right of trial by jury, 6-976

Foreign corporations, see **FOREIGN CORPORATIONS**.*Foreign judgments*, see **FOREIGN JUDGMENTS**.*Formation of constitution*, see *infra*, Adoption of constitution.*Former jeopardy*, see **JEOPARDY**.

Form of government, 6-1004

In general, 6-1004

Republican form of government, 6-1004

Forthcoming and delivery bonds, 13-1133

Fourteenth amendment (see **CIVIL RIGHTS**), 6-965

Equal protection of the laws, 6-967

Aliens, 6-969

Chinese, 6-968

Corporations, 6-969

Female jury, 6-971

Foreign corporations, see **FOREIGN CORPORATIONS**.

In general, 6-967

Jury trial, 6-971

Police power, 6-970

Prohibits discriminating laws, 6-967

Racial discrimination, 6-971

Separate schools, see **SCHOOLS**.

Taxation, 6-970

To whom available, 6-968

Trial by jury as affected by fourteenth amendment, 6-971

Women on juries, 6-971

Privileges and immunities (see *infra*,

Privileges and immunities of citizens of other states), 6-966

Adultery between whites and negroes, 6-967

Intermarriage between whites and negroes, see **MISCEGENATION**.

Meaning of the phrase, 6-966

Military organization, drill, and parade under arms, 6-967

Punishment of crimes, 6-967

Right of suffrage, 6-967

Right to practice law, 6-966

Right to pursue employment and make contracts, 6-966

To what rights applicable, 6-966

To whom available, 6-966

Purpose and effect, 6-965

Effect of fourteenth amendment on application of first ten amendments, 6-965

Effect on provisions of state constitutions, 6-966

In general, 6-965

Frame of government, 6-888

Free and prompt redress, 6-972

In general, 6-972

Jury fee, 6-973

Justice without delay, 6-974

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*Free and prompt redress, *cont'd.*

Justice without purchase, 6-973

Magna Charta, 6-972

Security for costs, 6-973

Tax on litigation, 6-973

Freedom from shackles, 6-1000

Discretion of trial court, 6-1001

General rule, 6-1000

Only immediate necessity justifies use, 6-1000

Shackles necessary to prevent escape, 6-1000

Unnecessary shackles ground for reversal, 6-1000

Freedom of speech and of the press, 6-1002

Contempt, 7-61

Fugitives from justice, see **EXTRADITION**.

Fundamental law, 6-890

Game and game laws, see **GAME AND GAME LAWS**.

Gaming houses:

Statutory provisions as to evidence, 14-727

Garnishment:

Right of trial by jury, 6-979

Gas companies, see **GAS COMPANIES**.*Gerrymandering*, see **APPORTIONMENT ACTS**.

Gift enterprise, 14-1005

Governor, see **GOVERNOR**; see *infra*, Executive.*Grand juries*, see **GRAND JURIES**.*Habeas corpus*, see **HABEAS CORPUS**.

Habitual drunkards:

Statutes providing for treatment of inebriates at public expense, 15-243

Handcuffs, see *infra*, Freedom from shackles.*Hawkers and peddlers*, see **HAWKERS AND PEDDLERS**.

History of the term "constitution," 6-888

Homestead, see **HOMESTEAD**.*Homicide*, see **MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER**.

Houses of refuge and correction:

Right of trial by jury, 6-982

Husband and wife:

Curative acts validating defective deeds of married women, 6-940

Whether husband's interest in wife's chattels is a vested right, 6-956, 957

Illegal contracts, see **ILLEGAL CONTRACTS**.*Immunities*, see *infra*, Privileges and immunities of citizens of other states.*Impeachment*, see **IMPEACHMENT**.Imports (see **REVENUE LAWS**), 16-1*Imprisonment for debt*, see **IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS**.*Improvements*, see **IMPROVEMENTS**.

Income tax, 27-646

Independence of several departments of government, see *infra*, Separation of powers.*Indictment*, see **GRAND JURIES**; see *infra*, Presentment and indictment.*Infamy*, see **INFAMY AND INFAMOUS CRIMES**.

Informers, 16-324

Inheritance tax, see **SUCCESSION TAXES**.

Injunctions:

Carrying out of unconstitutional law, 29-216

Injunction against the executive, 6-1018

Injuries to animals by railroads:

Attorney's fees, 16-475

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, cont'd.

Inns and innkeepers, see **INNS AND INN-KEEPERS**.

Insanity:

Right of trial by jury, 6-982

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.

Inspection laws, 16-808

Insurance, see **INSURANCE**.

Interest, see **INTEREST**.

Interpretation of constitutions, 6-920

Arguments *ab inconvenienti*, 6-923

Circumstances attending the formation of constitutions, 6-930

Common-law meaning of words, 6-925

Common-law principles, 6-931

Conflicting provisions, 6-927

Constitutional and statutory construction compared, 6-921

Contemporaneous history, 6-930

Contemporaneous judicial construction, 6-932

Contemporaneous legislative construction, 6-931

Debates in convention, 6-930

Definition, 6-920

Effect, 6-923

Executive construction, 6-933

Extrinsic aid in the construction of constitutions, 6-929

Federal Constitution, 6-933

Foreign construction adopted, 6-935

General principles of statutory construction applicable, 6-921

General provision adopting common law, 6-931

General unexpressed spirit no guide, 6-923

History, 6-930

Implied constitutional powers, 6-928

Implied powers, 6-928

Necessary incidental powers, 6-928

Qualifications for office, 6-929

Qualifications of voters, 6-928

Shortening constitutional term of office, 6-929

Implied negative, 6-923

Instrument must be construed as a whole, 6-925

All portions must be harmonized if possible, 6-926

Construction where provisions conflict, 6-927

In general, 6-925

Instrument must be given universal meaning, 6-926

Statutes, 6-926

Intent governs, 6-921

Intention to destroy private rights not presumed, 6-924

Internal construction, 6-921

Judicial discretion restricted, 6-921

Language employed, 6-924

Language used primary test of intent, 6-922

Legislative construction of laws, 6-931, 932

Force and effect of declaratory statutes, 6-1033

Literal construction, 6-924

Mandatory provisions, 6-928

Meaning of words, 6-924, 925

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, cont'd.

Interpretation of constitutions, *cont'd.*

Necessary incidental powers, 6-928

No room for construction where meaning plain, 6-923

Plain meaning of words controls, 6-922

Policy, 6-923

Practical construction, 6-932

Prior history, 6-930

Provisions from other constitutions, 6-935

Provisions presumptively mandatory, 6-928

Relative constitutional construction, 6-933

Federal Constitution construed strictly, 6-933

Provisions from other constitutions, 6-935

Provisions reincorporated in new constitutions, 6-935

State constitutions, 6-934

Strict construction, 6-933

Retrospection, see *infra*, **Retrospective effect of constitutions**.

State constitutions, 6-934

State legislation valid unless prohibited, 6-934

Statute not void because opposed to latent spirit of constitution, 6-923

Statutory constructions, 6-921, 922, 924

Subsequent nonjudicial interpretation, 6-932

Technical terms, 6-925

Wisdom of constitutional provision not for courts, 6-923

Words capable of ordinary and technical meaning, 6-925

Words taken in ordinary sense, 6-924

Interstate commerce, see **INTERSTATE COMMERCE**.

Intoxicating liquors, see **INTOXICATING LIQUORS**.

Introductory, 6-888

Investments:

Corporate stock, 17-451

Statutes authorizing investments in Confederate bonds, 17-444

Involuntary servitude, 6-963; 17-479

Irons, see *infra*, **Freedom from shackles**.

Irrigation, see **IRRIGATION**.

Jeopardy, see **JEOPARDY**.

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 17-657

Making joint heirs tenants in common, 6-957

Judge, see **JUDGE**; see *infra*, **Judiciary**.

Judgments:

Foreign judgments, see **FOREIGN JUDGMENTS**.

Legislature opening judgments, 6-1037

Power of legislature, 6-1040

Illustrations, 6-1044

Jurisdictional defects, 6-1041

Legislative authorization of trustee sales, 6-1044

Legislature cannot adjudicate, 6-1043

Remedial legislation, 6-1042

Rule as to invalid judgments, 6-1040

Rule as to validating judgments, 6-1041

Taxes, 6-1041

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Judgments, *cont'd.*
 - Power of legislature, *cont'd.*
 - Validating a deed previously adjudged invalid, 6-1040
- Judicial notice:
 - Constitutional provisions, 17-932
- Judicial opinions*, see *infra*, Opinions of court.
- Judicial sales:
 - Legislative authorization of trustee sales, 6-1044
 - Sale in parcels, 17-976
- Judiciary, 6-1053
 - Advisory judicial opinions*, see *infra*, Opinions of court.
 - Appointment, 6-1060
 - Appointment by judges, 6-1008
 - Conferring power of appointment upon judges, 6-1060
 - Illustrations, 6-1060, 1061
 - Minority doctrine, 6-1062
 - Prevailing rule, 6-1060
 - Congress conferring powers on state courts, 6-1053
 - Delegation of judicial functions*, see *infra*, Delegation of judicial functions.
 - Delegation of legislative functions, 6-1026
 - Encroachments upon the judiciary*, see *infra*, Legislature.
 - Imposing new duties upon the judiciary, 6-1060
 - Imposing other nonjudicial duties on courts and judges, 6-1063
 - In general, 6-1053
 - Judicial control of the legislature, 6-1052
 - Judicial power, 6-1053
 - Judicial power of annulling statutes, 6-1079
 - Current doctrine, 6-1079
 - Development of the doctrine, 6-1080
 - Early English authorities, 6-1080
 - Effect of unconstitutionality, 6-1091
 - Exercise of power of annulment, 6-1084
 - Federal convention of 1787, 6-1083
 - First stage, 6-1080
 - History of the doctrine, 6-1080
 - Invalidity must be plain, 6-1085
 - Legislature omnipotent, 6-1080
 - Marbury v. Madison*, 6-1083
 - Motives of legislature not important, 6-1087
 - Ordinances, 6-1080
 - Partial unconstitutionality, 6-1088
 - Policy not considered, 6-1087
 - Presumption in favor of constitutionality, 6-1086
 - Public officers, 6-1090
 - Second stage, 6-1082
 - Statutes opposed to natural justice, 6-1087
 - Transition from legislative to judicial omnipotence, 6-1082
 - Unconstitutionality determined only when necessary, 6-1084
 - Where statutes conflict with constitution, 6-1079
 - Who may question constitutionality of act, 6-1090

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Judiciary, *cont'd.*
 - Legislative control of courts and judges*, see *infra*, Legislature.
 - Ministerial officers, 6-1060
- Jury trial (see JURY AND JURY TRIAL):
 - Right of trial by jury*, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.
- Justices of the peace*, see JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.
- Larceny*, see LARCENY.
- ✓ Lateral or branch railroads:
 - Spurs to private establishments, 18-566
- Legislative statutes*, see STATUTES.
- Legislature (see *infra*, Self-executing provisions), 6-1020
 - Amendment and revision*, see *infra*, Amendment and revision.
 - Appeals, 6-1039
 - Calling constitutional convention, 6-896, 902
 - Constitutional convention, 6-896
 - Continuances, 6-1040
 - Conventions, 6-902
 - Delegation of legislative functions*, see *infra*, Delegation of legislative functions.
 - Divorce*, see DIVORCE.
 - Encroachments by the legislature on the executive*, see *infra*, Executive.
 - Encroachments upon the judiciary, 6-1032
 - Distinction between legislative and judicial functions, 6-1032
 - Divorce*, see DIVORCE.
 - In general, 6-1032
 - Legislation affecting settled or pending judicial proceedings, 6-1037
 - Appeals, 6-1039
 - Colonial practice, 6-1037
 - Continuances, 6-1040
 - Legislature powerless to grant new trials or rehearings, 6-1038
 - New trial, 6-1037
 - Opening judgments, 6-1037
 - Probate courts, 6-1039
 - Rehearing, 6-1037
 - Validating or invalidating judgments, 6-1040
- Legislative construction of laws, 6-1033
 - Constitutional requirement that every act should have but one subject, 6-1036
 - Constitutions, 6-1036
 - Construction fixed by legislature, 6-1035
 - Declaratory statutes, 6-1033
 - Force and effect of declaratory statutes, 6-1033
 - Illustrations, 6-1034, 1035
 - Mandate to courts in absence of amendment of original act, 6-1035
 - Repeal of statutes, 6-1036
 - Tax already adjudged illegal, 6-1034
 - Treaties, 6-1036
- Legislative control of courts and judges, 6-1047

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Legislature, *cont'd.*
 - General scope of power, 6-1020
 - Judicial control of the legislature, 6-1052
 - Judicial power of annulling statutes, see *infra*, JUDICIARY.
 - Judicial sales, 6-1044
 - Legislative adjudications, 6-1043
 - Legislative authorization of trustee sales, 6-1044
 - Legislative control of courts and judges, 6-1047
 - Appellate procedure, 6-1049
 - Appointment of assistants, 6-1047
 - Authorizing appeals in certain cases, 6-1047
 - Constitution of courts, 6-1047
 - Contempt, 6-1048
 - Evidence, 6-1050
 - Judicial interpretation, 6-1052
 - Jurisdiction, 6-1048
 - Preparation of syllabi, 6-1050
 - Procedure, 6-1049
 - Qualifications, 6-1050
 - Written opinions, 6-1049
 - Nature of power, 6-1020
 - New trials, 6-1037
 - Opening judgments, 6-1037
 - Powers, 6-1020
 - Rehearing, 6-1037
- Libel and slander:
 - Constitutionality of statutes prohibiting recovery for injuries to reputation, 18-1084
- Liberty, 18-1124
 - Constitutional guaranties, 6-1002
- Liberty of speech, 6-1002
- Liberty of the press, 6-1002
- License, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.
- Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.
- Limitation of actions, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
- Loan, trust, and safe-deposit companies, see LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES.
- Local assessments, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.
- Local option, see LOCAL OPTION.
- Logs and lumber:
 - Constitutionality of statute providing for lien, 19-532
 - Statutes providing for official scaling, 19-544
- Lotteries, see LOTTERIES.
- Magna Charta, 6-935, 972
- Majority, 6-899, 908, 909
- Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.
- Mandatory nature of provisions, 6-928
- Manner of submitting proposed constitutional amendments, 19-919
- Marriage, see MARRIAGE; MISCEGENATION.
- Married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Master and servant, see MASTER AND SERVANT.
- Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.
- Military law (see MILITARY LAW), 20-619
- Militia, 20-631, 668
- Miscegenation, see MISCEGENATION.
- Monopolies, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Municipal aid, see MUNICIPAL AID.
- Municipal corporations, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.
- Municipal securities, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.
- Murder and manslaughter, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
- National banks, see NATIONAL BANKS.
- Natural gas, 21-418
- Nature, see *infra*, Definition and nature.
- New states:
 - Admission of new states, 6-894
- New trial:
 - Power of legislature, 6-1037
 - Presence of accused on motion for new trial, 6-997
- Nonsuit:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-983
- Notaries public, 6-1059
- Nuisances, see NUISANCES.
- Obligation of contracts, see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.
- Obscenity, 6-1003
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 18-1125
- Occupation taxes, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.
- Operation and effect of constitutions:
 - Self-executing provisions, see *infra*, Self-executing provisions.
- Upon legislation, 6-919
 - Constitutional provision annuls inconsistent laws, 6-919
 - Existing laws not unnecessarily disturbed, 6-920
 - Illustrations, 6-919, 920
- Opinions of court, 6-1065
 - Advisory opinions authorized, 6-1068
 - Advisory opinions prohibited by distributive clause, 6-1067
 - Apportionment of representatives, 6-1074
 - Bounties, 6-1077
 - Character of questions asked, 6-1070
 - Colorado, 6-1068, 1070
 - Constitutional amendments, 6-1078
 - Constitutionality of existing laws, 6-1070
 - Counting and canvassing, 6-1072
 - Criminal law, 6-1078
 - Elections, 6-1072
 - Federal system, 6-1067
 - Florida, 6-1068, 1069
 - Force and effect of answers, 6-1079
 - Form of inquiry, 6-1069
 - Hawaii, 6-1068
 - Illustrations of questions which may be asked, 6-1070, 1071
 - In England, 6-1065
 - Internal improvements, 6-1077
 - In the absence of constitutional sanction, 6-1066
 - In the United States, 6-1066
 - Introductory, 6-1065
 - Judiciary, 6-1075
 - Legislature, 6-1074
 - Maine, 6-1068, 1070
 - Massachusetts, 6-1068, 1070
 - Membership, 6-1074
 - Minnesota, 6-1068
 - Missouri, 6-1068
 - Nebraska, 6-1068, 1069
 - New Hampshire, 6-1068, 1069

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Opinions of court, *cont'd.*
 - Ohio, 6-1067
 - Organization of legislature, 6-1074
 - Police power, 6-1077
 - Powers and duties of public officers, 6-1073
 - Property rights, 6-1070
 - Public finance, 6-1076
 - Public officers, 6-1072, 1073
 - Questions from executive, 6-1069
 - Questions from legislature, 6-1069
 - Questions must be *publici juris*, 6-1070
 - Rhode Island, 6-1068
 - South Dakota, 6-1068, 1069
 - Statute requiring written opinions, 6-1049
 - Submission of questions upon solemn occasions, 6-1070
 - Taxes, 6-1076
 - Term and tenure of public office, 6-1073
 - Vermont, 6-1068, 1069
 - Who may propound questions, 6-1069
- Ordinances, see ORDINANCES.
- Organic law, 21-1007
- Oysters, 13-568
- Pardon, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.
- Partition:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-976
- Party walls, 22-240
- Payment, see PAYMENT.
- Pensions and bounties:
 - Bounty, 4-870, 871
 - Penalty for charging excessive fee, 22-665
- Personal liberty and security, 6-1002
- Persons, 22-743
- Petition, 6-1004, 1006
- Physicians and surgeons, see PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.
- Police power, see POLICE POWER.
- Postal laws, see POSTAL LAWS.
- Prescription, see PRESCRIPTION.
- Presence at trial, see *infra*, Right to be present at trial.
- Presentment and indictment, 6-962
- President of the United States, see *infra*, Executive.
- Private ways, 23-18
- Privileges and immunities, 6-966
 - Adultery between whites and negroes, 6-967
 - Intermarriage between whites and negroes, see MISCEGENATION.
 - Limitation of actions, 19-168
 - Meaning of the phrase, 6-966
 - Military organization, drill, and parade under arms, 6-967
 - Punishment of crime, 6-967
 - Right of suffrage, 6-967
 - Right to practice law, 6-966
 - Right to pursue employment and make contracts, 6-966
 - To what rights applicable, 6-966
 - To whom available, 6-966
- Privileges and immunities of citizens of other states, 6-958
 - Does not confer special privileges or give extraterritorial force in law, 6-959
 - Federal Constitution, 6-958

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Privileges and immunities of citizens of other states, *cont'd.*
 - Fishing grounds belonging to state, 6-959
 - Right to acquire and hold property, 6-958
 - Right to sue, 6-958
 - Undertaking in attachment against non-residents, 6-959
- Privilege taxes, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.
- Probable cause, 30-85
- Probate and letters of administration:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-979
- Process of law, see DUE PROCESS OF LAW.
- Property guaranties, 6-1002
- Prosecuting and district attorneys, see PROSECUTING AND DISTRICT ATTORNEYS.
- Public assemblies, 6-1004
 - Federal Constitution, 6-961
- Publication:
 - Proposed amendments, 6-906
- Public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.
- Punishment, 25-317
- Quarantine, 23-535
- Questions of law and fact, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.
- Quieting title:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-976
- Quo warranto, see QUO WARRANTO.
- Railroad commissioners, see RAILROAD COMMISSIONERS.
- Railroad fences, see FENCES.
- Railroads:
 - Fires, see FIRES.
 - Municipal aid, see MUNICIPAL AID.
- Ratification, see *infra*, Adoption of constitution; Amendment and revision.
- Reconstruction, 6-895
- Recording acts, see RECORDING ACTS.
- Referees, see REFEREES.
- References:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-985
- Referendum, see *infra*, Delegation of legislative functions.
- Rehearing:
 - Power of legislature, 6-1037
- Religious liberty, see RELIGIOUS LIBERTY.
- Remedy, see RETROACTIVE OF RETROSPECTIVE LAWS.
- Reorganization of corporation, see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.
- Reprieve, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.
- Republican form of government, 6-1004
- Retroactive or retrospective laws, see RETROACTIVE OR RETROSPECTIVE LAWS.
- Retrospective effect of constitutions, 6-917
 - Constitutional provision annuls inconsistent laws, 6-919
 - Construed to operate prospectively, 6-917
 - Eligibility of officers, 6-918
 - Ex post facto ordinances of convention, 6-897
 - Expressed intention that constitution shall operate retrospectively, 6-918
 - Illustrations, 6-918, 919
 - In general, 6-917
 - Prohibition on special legislation, 6-918

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Retrospective effect of constitutions, *cont'd.*
 - Provisions as to actions for death by wrongful act, 6-918
 - Retroactive provisions, 6-897
- Revenue laws*, see REVENUE LAWS.
- Revision*, see *infra*, Amendment and revision.
- Right of assembly*, see *infra*, Public assemblies.
- Right of petition, 6-1004, 1006
- Right of trial by jury*, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.
- Right to bear arms (see CARRYING WEAPONS):
 - Federal Constitution, 6-962
- Right to be present at trial, 6-993
 - Argument of preliminary questions of law, 6-995
 - Discharge of jurors on account of sickness, 6-995
 - Felonies, 6-993
 - Formal matters, 6-995
 - General rule, 6-993
 - Judgment, 6-997
 - Misdemeanors, 6-998
 - Motion for new trial, 6-997
 - Motion in arrest of judgment, 6-998
 - Preliminary matters, 6-995
 - Presence of counsel does not suffice, 6-994
 - Presence when jury is charged, 5-995
 - Proceedings in error, 6-998
 - Recalling jury in accused's absence for further instructions, 6-994
 - Record must show affirmatively, 6-994
 - Sentence, 6-997
 - Verdict, 6-996
 - View of premises, 6-995
 - Waiver, 6-996, 998, 999
- Safe-deposit companies*, see LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES.
- Sanitary districts:
 - Imposing nonjudicial duties on courts and judges, 6-1063
- Savings banks:
 - Statutory preferences of savings banks, 24-1273
- Schools*, see SCHOOLS.
- Scope of modern constitution, 6-889
- Scope of title, 6-891
- Searches and seizures*, see SEARCHES AND SEIZURES.
- Seceding states:
 - Status of seceding states after civil war, 6-894
- Security for costs, 6-973
- Seizure*, see SEARCHES AND SEIZURES.
- Self-crimination*, see GRAND JURIES; WITNESSES.
- Self-executing provisions, 6-912
 - Civil service provisions, 6-914
 - Eminent domain, 6-913
 - General rule as to prohibitory clauses, 6-913
 - Guaranty against taking private property for public use, 6-913
 - Homestead exemption, 6-913
 - Interpretation of ambiguous provisions, 6-912
 - Limitations on municipal indebtedness, 6-914
 - Miscellaneous provisions, 6-914
 - Municipal home rule, 6-915

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Self-executing provisions, *cont'd.*
 - Operative legislation, 6-917
 - Prohibiting sale of lottery tickets, 6-914
 - Prohibitions, 6-913
 - Provisions as to stockholders, 6-917
 - Rate of taxation, 6-914
 - Salary clause, 6-914
 - Stockholders' liability clauses, 6-916
 - Test, 6-912
 - What provisions are not self-executing, 6-915
 - What provisions are self-executing, 6-912
- Sentence and punishment*, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.
- Separate property of married women*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Separation of powers, 6-1006
 - Appointment by judges, 6-1008
 - Distributive clause confined to central government, 6-1008
 - Each department supreme within its own sphere, 6-1008
 - Executive*, see *infra*, Executive.
 - General distributive clauses, 6-1007
 - General grant to one department, exclusion of others, 6-1009
 - General view, 6-1006
 - Indefinite line of demarkation, 6-1007
 - Independence of several departments of government, 6-1006
 - Interrelations of the departments, 6-1008
 - Judiciary*, see *infra*, Judiciary.
 - Legislature*, see *infra*, Legislature.
 - Practice, 6-1007
 - Separation not complete, 6-1007
 - States, 6-1006
 - Theory, 6-1006
- Sewers*, see DRAINS AND SEWERS.
- Shackles*, see *infra*, Freedom from shackles.
- Sheriffs and constables*, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.
- Ships and shipping*, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
- Slaves and slavery*, see SLAVES AND SLAVERY.
- Sovereignty:
 - Constitutional convention, 6-896
- Special assessments*, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.
- Speedy trial (see *infra*, Free and prompt redress), 6-992
 - Bail, 3-678
 - Prosecution entitled to time for preparation, 6-993
 - Right to speedy trial, 6-992
 - Unreasonable delay, 6-993
- Stare decisis*, see STARE DECISIS.
- State and public lands*, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- States (see STATES):
 - Suits against state*, see STATES.
- Stations*, see STATIONS (RAILROAD).
- Statute of limitations*, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
- Statutes (see STATUTES):
 - Constitutionality of statutes in general*, see STATUTES.
 - Constitutional provision annuls inconsistent laws, 6-919
 - Inconsistent laws not unnecessarily disturbed, 6-920

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

Statutes, *cont'd.*

Judicial power of annulling statutes, see infra, Judiciary.

Legislature has no power to direct the judiciary in the interpretation of statutes, 6-1052

Local option, see LOCAL OPTION.

Stay laws, 26-767

Stock and stockholders, *see* STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Store-order acts, 26-1124

Acts held constitutional, 26-1125

Acts held unconstitutional, 26-1124

Street railways, *see* STREET RAILWAYS.

Subject-matter of constitutions, 6-935

Bill of rights, see infra, Bill of rights.

Executive, see infra, Executive.

Form of government, 6-1004

Judiciary, see infra, Judiciary.

Legislature, see infra, Legislature.

Separation of powers, 6-1006

Submission of amendment, see infra, Amendment and revision.

Submission of constitution, see infra, Delegation of legislative functions.

Convention practice, 6-897

Ex post facto, 6-897

Necessity, 6-898

Procedure of submission, 6-899

States, *see* STATES.

Subpœna:

Subpœna to the executive, 6-1019

Succession tax, *see* SUCCESSION TAXES.

Sugar bounties, 4-870, 871

Suits against state, *see* STATES.

Summary proceedings, *see* SUMMARY PROCEEDINGS.

Sundays, *see* SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.

Supplementary proceedings:

Right of trial by jury, 6-979

Syllabi, 6-1049

Taxation (*see* OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES; SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS; SUCCESSION TAXES; TAXATION):

Corporations, *see* TAXATION (CORPORATE).

Territories, *see* TERRITORIES.

Thirteenth amendment (*see* CIVIL RIGHTS), 6-963

Abolition of slavery, 6-963

Apprenticeship, 6-963

Executory contracts as to slaves, 6-964

What are involuntary servitudes, 6-963

Threats and threatening letters, *see* THREATS AND THREATENING LETTERS.

Tickets and fares, *see* TICKETS AND FARES.

Time of amendment taking effect, 6-909

Time of taking effect of amendment to Federal Constitution, 6-911

Time of taking effect of constitution, 6-900

Torrens law, 6-1054

Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, *see* TRADEMARKS, TRADE NAMES, AND UNFAIR COMPETITION.

Trading stamps, 28-442

Treason, *see* TREASON.

Treaties, *see* TREATIES.

Treaties of cession, see TREATIES OF CESSION.

Trial:

Jury trial, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

Trial, *cont'd.*

Presence at trial, see infra, Right to be present at trial.

Speedy trial, see infra, Speedy trial.

Trial by jury, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

Trust, *see* MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.

Trust companies, *see* LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES.

Unconstitutional law, 6-890

United States (*see* UNITED STATES):

All federal power derived from constitution, 29-149

Application of rule that king is not bound by acts of Parliament, 29-151

"King can do no wrong," 29-151

United States Constitution, see infra, Federal Constitution.

United States courts, see UNITED STATES COURTS.

Unusual punishment, *see* CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENT.

Unwritten constitutions, 6-891

Usury, *see* USURY.

Vagrancy, 29-572

Validating acts, see RETROACTIVE AND RETROSPECTIVE LAWS.

Verdict:

Presence of the accused, 6-996

Vested rights, see VESTED RIGHTS.

Veto, see VETO.

View:

Presence of the accused, 6-995

Express waiver, 6-996

Implied waiver, 6-996

Personal privilege of accused, 6-996

Right of prisoner to be present at view of premises, 6-995

War, *see* WAR.

Warrants, *see* WARRANTS.

Waterworks and water companies, *see* WATERWORKS AND WATER COMPANIES.

Weights and measures, *see* WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

Whether dependent upon constitution, 10-1049

Wills:

Retrospective act affecting the execution of wills, 6-943

Right of trial by jury, 6-979

Winding up and reorganization of corporations, see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.

Witnesses (*see* WITNESSES):

Confronting the accused with the witnesses against him:

Depositions, 9-314

Retrospective law, 6-950

Written constitutions, 6-892

CONSTRAINT, 7-1

CONSTRUCT, 7-1; 11-253

Construct and maintain, 19-610

CONSTRUCTION, 7-2

See INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION; RAILROADS.

Construction and erection, 7-2

Statutes:

Mandatory or directory provision, 26-691

CONSTRUCTIVE, *see* ACTUAL — ACTUALLY.

CONSTRUCTIVE CONTEMPTS, *see* CONTEMPT.

- CONSTRUCTIVE CONVERSION**, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.
- CONSTRUCTIVE DELIVERY**, 7-3
See PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.
Gifts, 14-1021, 1059
Sales, see SALES.
Statute of frauds, 29-989
- CONSTRUCTIVE EVICTION**, see EVICTION.
- CONSTRUCTIVE FORCE**, see ROBBERY.
- CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD**, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.
- CONSTRUCTIVE MALICE**, see MALICE.
- CONSTRUCTIVE MURDER**, 7-4
- CONSTRUCTIVE NOTICE** (see NOTICE; PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE; RECORDING ACTS):
Bona fide purchasers, see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.
- CONSTRUCTIVE POSSESSION**, 7-4; 28-239
See ADVERSE POSSESSION; TRESPASS.
Liens, 19-27
- CONSTRUCTIVE RELEASE**, 24-285
- CONSTRUCTIVE RESIDENCE**, 24-696
- CONSTRUCTIVE SEIZURE**, see ATTACHMENT.
- CONSTRUCTIVE TOTAL LOSS**, see ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS.
- CONSTRUCTIVE TRUSTS** (see IMPLIED TRUSTS):
Liability of trustee, 28-1061
- CONSTUPRATE**, 7-5
- CONSUETUDO**, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.
- CONSULS**, 7-6
See MINISTERS AND AMBASSADORS.
Acknowledgments, 1-506
Admiralty jurisdiction:
Protest of consul, 1-654
Advice of consul, 7-9
Aliens:
Appointment, 7-7
Appointment, 7-7
Bonds of consular officers, 7-7
Business, engaging in, 7-14
Capture:
Cannot exempt enemy's ships from capture, 7-8
Certificates as evidence, 7-11
Classes of consular officers, 7-7
Commercial agents, 6-222
Commercial agents only, 7-12
Compensation, 7-21
Acts of Congress, 7-21
Illustrations, 7-21, 22
Consular jurisdiction and consular courts, 7-17
Appeal from judgments of consular courts, 7-20
Consular jurisdiction dependent on treaty, 7-17
Foreign consuls in the United States, 7-18
Judgment or sentence, 7-21
Special treaty stipulations conferring jurisdiction on consuls, 7-19
Treaties investing consuls in non-Christian countries with judicial powers, 7-20
United States statutes regulating consular courts, 7-20
Contracts, 7-14, 15
- CONSULS**, *cont'd.*
Courts, see *infra*, Consular jurisdiction and consular courts.
Decedents' estates, 7-10
Definition, 7-6
Domicil, 10-37
Embezzlement, 10-1018
Estates of decedents, 7-10
Evidence:
Certificates as evidence, 7-11
Exequatur, 7-8
Fees, 7-21
Foreigners, appointment, 7-7
History, 7-6
Jurisdiction:
Consular jurisdiction and consular courts, 7-17
Federal and state jurisdiction in suits by or against consuls, 7-15
Marriage, 19-1192
Masters of vessels, see MASTERS OF VESSELS.
Nonofficial fees, 7-21
Notary public, 7-10; 21-578
Origin, 7-6
Powers, 7-8
Advice of consul, 7-9
Cannot exempt ships from capture, 7-8
Certain specific powers under United States statutes, 7-10
Certificates as evidence, 7-11
Consular powers in general, 7-8
Diplomatic functions, 7-9
Estates of decedents, 7-10
Federal and state jurisdiction in suits by or against consuls, 7-15
Intercession for countrymen, 7-8
Notarial functions, 7-10
Protest of consul as affecting jurisdiction over foreign ships, 7-9
Restitution of property, 7-8
Privileges and immunities, 7-12
Amenability to *subpœna*, 7-12
Commercial agents only, 7-12
Contracts, 7-14
Engaging in trade, 7-14
Inviolability of consular archives, 7-13
Liabilities, 7-14
Subject to local laws, 7-12
Seals, 7-12
Seamen:
Discharges by American consuls in foreign ports, see SEAMEN.
Statutory regulation of consular conduct, 7-21
Subpœna, 7-12
Succession:
Estates of decedents, 7-10
Trade, engaging in, 7-14
Treaties, see *infra*, Consular jurisdiction and consular courts.
United States commissioners, 29-191
United States courts, 29-214
Federal and state jurisdiction in suits by or against consuls, 7-15
- CONSULT**, 7-22
- CONSUMERS**, 7-22
- CONSUMMATE DOWER**, see DOWER.
- CONSUMMATION**, 7-22
- CONTAGION**, 7-22
- CONTAGIOUS DISEASES** (see ANIMALS; BOARDS OF HEALTH; HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; QUARANTINE):
Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

CONTAGIOUS DISEASES, *cont'd.*

Police power, 22-923

CONTAIN, 7-23**CONTAINED IN, 7-23**

See FIRE INSURANCE.

CONTANGO, see STOCK BROKERS.**CONTEMPLATION, 7-23****CONTEMPT OF BANKRUPTCY,**

3-785; 7-23; 16-668

CONTEMPT, 7-25

See LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Abridgment of right to punish, 7-32

Advice of counsel, 1-898; 7-77

Advice of counsel no justification, 1-898

Contempt of attorney in advising client to violate order of court, 7-44

General rule, 1-898

Liability of attorney for contempt in giving improper advice, 1-896

Qualifications, 1-898

Affirmation, 7-47

Agents:

Violation of injunctions and orders, 7-58

Alimony, 7-41

Constitutional prohibition against imprisonment for debt, 7-41

Inability to pay, 7-41

Necessity of personal demand for payment, 7-41

Nonpayment of alimony, 7-41

Appeal, 7-33, 34

At common law, 7-33, 34

Statutes authorizing appeal, 7-35

When appeal lies, 7-34

Arrest of party or witness in attendance at trial, 7-54

Attendance on trial:

Arrest of party or witness, 7-54

Attorneys, 7-44

Advising client to violate order of court, 7-44

Constitutional prohibitions against imprisonment for debt, 7-40

Conversion of money by attorney, 7-40

Disbarment, 7-45

Disobedience of order requiring payment of money, 7-44

Fictitious suits, 7-44

Suspension, 7-45

Bribery, 7-65

Case, 5-753

Cause, 5-773

Civil action, 6-97

Civil contempt, 7-29

Classification, 7-27

Commitment, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of court and authority to make order.

Constitutional law:

Abridgment of right to punish, 7-33

Delegating power to punish contempt, 6-1058

City councils, 6-1058

Commissioners, 6-1059

General rule, 6-1058

Notaries public, 6-1059

Freedom of speech in the press, 7-61

Newspapers, 7-61

Power of legislature, 6-1048

Right of trial by jury, 6-978

Self-crimination, see WITNESSES.**CONTEMPT, *cont'd.***Constitutional law, *cont'd.*

Summary punishment for newspaper contempt, 7-61

Constitutional prohibitions against imprisonment for debt, 7-39

Alimony, 7-41

Conversion of money by attorney, 7-40

Costs, 7-42

In general, 7-39

Money fraudulently withheld, 7-40

Nonpayment of alimony, 7-41

Obligations *ex delicto*, 7-39

Supplementary proceedings, 7-42

Necessity of demand for property, 7-43

Refusal to attend or answer questions, 7-42

Refusal to deliver property, 7-42

Refusal to disclose property, 7-42

Statute strictly construed, 7-43

Torts, 7-39

Constructive contempts, 7-3

Contempt by witnesses, 7-46

Failure to attend, 7-46

Refusal to attend, 7-46

Corporations:

Liability for contempt, 7-847

Modern doctrine, 7-847

Old doctrine, 7-847

Costs:

Constitutional prohibition against imprisonment for debt, 7-42

Court's right to punish, see *infra*, Right of courts and officers to punish.

Criminal contempt, 7-28

Criminal proceedings, 8-254

Custodia legis, see *infra*, Interference with property in *custodia legis*.

Definition, 7-27

Contempt of court, 7-27

Civil contempt, 7-28

Criminal contempt, 7-28

Direct contempt, 7-28

Improper conduct in presence of court, 7-28

Indirect contempt, 7-28

In general, 7-27

Depositions, 9-340

Direct contempt, 7-28

Disability of contemnor, 7-69

Illustrations, 7-70, 71

In general, 7-69

Legal rights, 7-70

Duration of imprisonment, 7-37, 69

Effect of statutory declarations, 7-32

Abridgment of right to punish, 7-32

In general, 7-32

Elections:

Right of legislature to take testimony in election contest, 7-64

Exclusive judge of contempt, see *infra*, Trial court exclusive judge of contempts.

Expert and opinion evidence, 7-48

Fines and penalties, 7-67, 68

Governor:

Power to pardon, 7-69

Grand jury, 17-1289

Attack on grand jury, 7-61

Prosecutions for contempts need not be instituted by indictment or presentment, 17-1305

CONTEMPT, *cont'd.**Habeas corpus*, see **HABEAS CORPUS**.

Illustrations of contempt, 7-65

Imprisonment for debt, see *infra*, Constitutional prohibitions against imprisonment for debt.Imprisonment to enforce payment of money demands (see *infra*, Attorneys), 7-38
Chancery, 7-38*Constitutional prohibitions against imprisonment for debt*, see *infra*, Constitutional prohibitions against imprisonment for debt.

Duration of the imprisonment, 6-37

In general, 7-38

Statutory methods, 7-38

Indictment:

Necessity, 17-1305

Indirect contempt, 7-28

Inferior courts, see *infra*, Right of courts and officers to punish.*Inherent right*, see *infra*, Right of courts and officers to punish.

Injunctions, 29-212

Disobedience, 7-54; 16-436

Disobedience of erroneous order a punishable contempt, 16-438

Receivers, 7-53

Violation of injunctions and orders, see *infra*, Violation of injunctions and orders.

Instances of contempt, 7-65

Intention:

Disavowal of intention to commit contempt, see *infra*, Purgings contempts.

Interference with judicial proceedings, 7-65

Interference with property in *custodia legis*, 7-52

Common law, 7-52

Custody of sheriff or other like officer, 7-52

In general, 7-52

Receiver's possession, 7-52

Statutory enactments, 7-52

Suits against receiver, 7-53

Interstate commerce, 17-168, 177; 29-210

Commission, 17-167

Intoxicating liquors, 17-320

Injunction, 17-320, 324

Judge, see *infra*, Trial court exclusive judge of contempts.Jurisdiction (see *infra*, Violation of injunctions and orders):

Liability for contempt, 17-1059

Jurisdiction of court and authority to make order, 7-36

Duration of imprisonment, 7-37

Imposition of punishment not allowed by law, 7-37

In general, 7-36

Instances of jurisdictional defects, 7-37

Jurisdiction of person and subject-matter, 7-36

Jurisdiction to render particular judgment, 7-36

Order of commitment for indefinite period, 7-37

What constitutes jurisdiction, 7-36

Where act charged is no contempt, 7-38

Jury and jury trial, 7-46, 66

Attempt to bribe a juror, 7-65

Right of trial by jury, 6-978

CONTEMPT, *cont'd.*

Justices of the peace, 7-32; 18-27

Labor combinations, 18-93

Legislature, 7-62

English colonies, 7-62

In England, 7-62

Limitation of legislative power to punish by imprisonment, 7-65

Punishment of contumacious witnesses, 7-63

In general, 7-63

Power to compel production of private papers, 6-65

Right to investigate conduct of members, 7-64

Right to take testimony in election contest, 7-64

Where answer would incriminate, 7-64

United States, 7-62

Liberty of the press, 7-61

Mandamus, 29-212

Disobedience of mandamus a contempt, 19-901

Disobedience punished by attachment, 19-901

Enforcement by contempt proceedings, 19-901

Evasive performance punishable as contempt, 19-900

Execution of writ by United States marshal, 19-901

Federal courts, 19-901

Void writ, 19-902

Writ not properly served, 19-902

Mittimus, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of court and authority to make order.

Newspaper publications, 7-59

Attack on grand jury, 7-61

Attack on integrity of court, 7-59

Constitutional provisions, 7-61

In general, 7-59

Intent, 7-60

Publication must relate to pending cause, 7-61

Punishment within discretion of court, 7-61

Summary punishment not unconstitutional, 7-61

Tending to prejudice a cause, 7-60

Newspaper reporter, 7-65

Nonjudicial bodies and officers, 7-32

Oath:

Refusal of witness to be sworn, 7-47

Officers of court, 7-44

Jurymen, 7-46

Receivers, 7-46

Orders (see *infra*, Jurisdiction of court and authority to make order):*Inability to comply with order*, see *infra*, Purgings contempts.*Violation of injunctions and orders*, see *infra*, Violation of injunctions and orders.

Pardon, 7-69; 24-568

Power of President of United States, 7-69

Power of state executive, 7-69

Payment, see *infra*, Imprisonment to enforce payment of money demands.

Production of documents, 23-184

Prohibition, 23-219, 221

CONTEMPT, *cont'd.*

- Public officers, 7-32
- Punishment (see *infra*, Duration of imprisonment; Right of courts and officers to punish; Summary punishment of contempts):
 - Limitation of legislative power to punish by imprisonment, 7-65
 - Violation of injunctions and orders, 7-58
- Purging contempts, 7-71
 - Advice of counsel, 7-77
 - When advice of counsel will palliate offense, 7-77
 - Will not justify disobedience of order, 7-77
 - Answer of contemnor conclusive at common law, 7-72
 - Difference between rule at law and in equity, 7-71
 - Disavowal of intention to commit contempt, 7-74
 - Attachment, 7-74
 - Attack on court, 7-75
 - Attack on parties or witnesses, 7-75
 - Civil contempt, 7-75
 - Criminal contempt, 7-74
 - Damage caused to adverse party, 7-76
 - Evidence of the motives, 7-76
 - Failure to comply with order, 7-75
 - Evidence introduced in equity, 7-72
 - Inability to comply with order, 7-72
 - In general, 7-72
 - When inability result of fault of contemnor, 7-73
 - In general, 7-71
 - Quo warranto, 23-629
 - Receivers, see RECEIVERS.
 - Reprieve, pardon, and amnesty, 7-69
 - Power of President of the United States, 7-69
 - Power of state executive, 7-69
 - Res judicata*, 24-771
 - Rewards, 24-951
 - Right of courts and officers to punish, 7-30
 - Inferior courts, 7-31
 - Justices of the peace, 7-32
 - Rule at common law, 7-31
 - Statutes, 7-31
 - Nonjudicial bodies and officers, 7-32
 - Superior courts of record, 7-30
 - Inherent right, 7-30
 - What are superior courts of record, 7-31
 - Sheriffs and constables:
 - Failure to execute process, 25-689
 - Sheriff's sales, 25-850
 - Specific performance, 26-134
 - Statutes (see *infra*, Effect of statutory declarations):
 - Abridgment of right to punish, 7-32
 - Suit, 29-269
 - Summary proceedings, 27-375
 - Summary punishment of contempts, 7-66
 - Civil contempt, 7-68
 - Compensatory fine, 7-68
 - Criminal contempt, 7-66
 - Damage to adverse party, 7-68
 - Guaranty of trial by jury, 7-66
 - Imprisonment to coerce performance of act, 7-68

CONTEMPT, *cont'd.*

- Summary punishment of contempts, *cont'd.*
 - Indictability of offense no bar to punishment, 7-66
 - Punishment by fine or imprisonment, 7-66
 - Superior courts of record*, see *infra*, Right of courts and officers to punish.
 - Supplementary proceedings*, see *infra*, Constitutional prohibitions against imprisonment for debt.
 - Tort*, see *infra*, Constitutional prohibitions against imprisonment for debt.
 - Trade unions, 18-93
 - Trial court exclusive judge of contempts, 7-33
 - At common law, 7-33, 34
 - General rule, 7-33
 - Statutes authorizing appeals, 7-35
 - When appeal lies, 7-34
 - United States commissioners, 29-187
 - United States courts*, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
 - Violation of injunctions and orders, 7-54; 16-436, 438; 29-212
 - Actual presence in court when order made, 7-55
 - Agents, 7-58
 - Hearing, 7-58
 - In general, 7-54
 - Injunction after appeal, 7-55
 - Irregularity in exercise of power, 7-56
 - Jurisdiction, 7-56
 - Jurisdictional defects, 7-57
 - Knowledge of order, 7-55
 - Nature of punishment, 7-58
 - Necessity of service of order, 7-54
 - Notice, 7-58
 - Order or injunction erroneously granted, 7-56
 - Personal knowledge of order, 7-55
 - Right to personal notice and hearing, 7-58
 - Service of order, 7-54
 - Strangers to the cause, 7-58
 - Want of jurisdiction to make order, 7-56
 - Witnesses (see WITNESSES), 30-1188
 - Self-crimination, 30-1170
- CONTENTION**, 7-78
- CONTENTS**, 7-78
- CONTENTS UNKNOWN:**
- Bills of lading, 4-523, 524, 525
- CONTEST**, 7-78
- TESTING ELECTIONS**, 7-79
- TESTING PROBATE**, see PROBATE.
- CONTEXT**, see STATUTES; WILLS.
- CONTIGUOUS**, 7-79
- See SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.
 - Fire insurance, 13-289
 - Municipal corporations, 20-1154
- CONTINGENCY**, 7-80
- CONTINGENT**, 7-81
- Contingent liability, 18-846
 - Direct distinguished from, 9-457
- CONTINGENT BEQUESTS**, 18-731
- CONTINGENT DAMAGES**, see DAMAGES.
- CONTINGENT FEES**, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT; CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE.
- CONTINGENT LIABILITY**, 7-81
- CONTINGENT USE**, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.

CONTINUANCE, 7-81

Confessions:

Confession in application for continuance, 6-560

Constitutional law:

Power of legislature, 6-1040

Depositions, see DEPOSITIONS.

Garnishment:

Ground for continuance, 14-872

Mandamus, 19-838

Prohibition, 23-221

CONTINUE, CONTINUOUS, ETC., 7-81**CONTINUING GUARANTY**, see GUARANTY.**CONTINUOUS:**

Continuous lines, 23-779

CONTINUOUS EASEMENT, see EASEMENTS.**CONTINUOUS USE**, see PRESCRIPTION.**CONTRA, 7-82****CONTRABAND OF WAR, 7-82**

See INTERNATIONAL LAW.

CONTRACT LABOR LAW, 7-83

Actors, 7-85

Alien residents, 7-84

Aliens' rights as to labor and trade, 2-66

Artists, 7-85

Character of occupation followed, 7-84

Constitutional law, 7-84

Deportation of prohibited immigrants, 7-87

Domestic servants, 7-85

Exclusion of prohibited immigrants, 7-87

History of the statute, 7-84

Lecturers, 7-85

Meaning of the term, 7-83

Members of family and relatives of residents, 7-85

Ministers, 7-85

Occupations and persons accepted by statute, 7-85

Outline of statute, 7-83

Penalty for assisting prohibited immigrants, 7-86

Contract for labor, 7-86

Jurisdiction of actions for penalty, 7-86

Nature of action for penalty, 7-87

When penalty recoverable, 7-86

Professors, 7-85

Relatives of residents, 7-85

Residents, 7-84

Singers, 7-85

Statute affects only alien immigrants, 7-84

Who are excluded, 7-84

CONTRACTOR, 20-339

See INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS.

CONTRACTS, 7-88

See INTERFERENCE WITH CONTRACT RELATIONS; STATES.

Acceptance, see *infra*, Assent; Offer and Acceptance.

Accident (in equity) (see ACCIDENT IN EQUITY), 1-283

Accommodation paper, see ACCOMMODATION PAPER.

Act of God, see ACT OF GOD.

Actors, see THEATRES AND AMUSEMENTS.

Admiralty jurisdiction, see ADMIRALTY JURISDICTION.

Advertisement, see *infra*, Offer and acceptance.

Agency, see AGENCY.

Agree, 2-14

Agreement, 2-16

CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Aliens:

Alien enemy, 2-89

Alteration of instruments, see ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS.

Alternative promises, 7-125

Illustrations, 7-125

In general, 7-125

Promise in the alternative to pay money, 7-125

Ambiguity, see AMBIGUITY.

Apportionment:

Severable contracts, 7-97

Apprentices, see APPRENTICES.

Architects, see ARCHITECTS.

Assent (see *infra*, Offer and acceptance), 7-110

Acceptance in reliance on representations, 7-113

Accepting contract tendered and signed, 7-112

All parties must assent, 7-111

Assent essential, 7-110

Assent must be communicated, 7-111

Assent need not be simultaneous, 7-111

Contract not binding without assent, 7-111

Entire contract must be embraced in the assent, 7-111

Fraud or force in procuring execution of contract, 7-112

Mistake which prevents assent of parties, see MISTAKE.

Mutuality of understanding and assent is requisite, 7-113

Presumption of assent from signature, 7-112

Representations, 7-113

Assignments, see ASSIGNMENTS.

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, see ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.

Attachment, see ATTACHMENT.

Attesting witnesses, 7-143

Bargain, 3-852

Benefit of third person, see *infra*, Privity.

Bids, see AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS; MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS; SHERIFFS' SALES.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.

Bills of sale, see BILLS OF SALE.

Bonds, see BONDS.

Bottomry, see BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA.

Breach (see BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE; INTERFERENCE WITH CONTRACT RELATION; see *infra*, Performance), 7-149

Acceptance of work or assent to default, 7-154

Accepting benefits, 7-152

Breach in vital part of contract, 1-153

Continuous performance and increasing damages, 7-153

Election of remedies, 7-152

Immediate cause of action, 7-150

Keeping contract alive, 7-153

Knowledge essential, 7-155

Performance prevented or dispensed with, 7-151

Severable contracts, 7-150

CONTRACTS, *cont'd.***Breach, *cont'd.***

Voluntarily disabling one's self to perform, 7-151

Waiver, 7-152, 154

When contract severable, 7-150

When demand dispensed with, 7-150

Breach of promise of marriage, see **BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE**.

Brokers, see **BROKERS**.

Building contracts, see **WORKING CONTRACTS**.

Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, see **BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS**.

Cancellation, see **RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION**.

Certainty, 7-116

Charter-parties:

Definition, 7-163

Choses in action, 6-5

Classified, 7-91

Express contracts, 7-92

Concurrent conditions, see *infra*, **Conditions**.

Conditional sales, see **CONDITIONAL SALES**.

Conditions (see **CONDITIONS**), 7-117

Acceptance conditional, 7-132

Concurrent or dependent conditions, 7-121

In general, 7-121

Instances, 7-121, 122

Condition plainly expressed, 7-118

Definition of conditional contract, 7-117

General rule, 7-117

Implied conditions, 7-118

Instances of conditional contracts, 7-117

Performance of incidental acts implied, 7-118

Precedent, 7-118

Construction as independent promises favored, 7-120

Definition, 7-118

Effect of failure to perform, 7-121

Future promise on day which may come before consideration performed, 7-118

Instances of conditions precedent, 7-119

Intent governs, 7-120

Part payment to be made before performance, 7-119

Performance of condition precedent essential, 7-120

Promise to be executed on a day after consideration performed, 7-119

Senseless conditions, 7-118

Whether mutual promises independent or conditional depends on intent, 7-120

Proposal with conditions, 7-132

Subsequent conditions, 7-122

Condition of forfeiture must be clear, 7-123

Construed as guaranty rather than as condition, 7-123

Contractual relations cease on doing some act, 7-122

Forfeiture not favored in equity, 7-122

In general, 7-122

Instances, 7-122, 123

CONTRACTS, *cont'd.***Conditions, *cont'd.***

Waiver of conditions, 7-123

Illustrations, 7-123, 124

In general, 7-123

Proof must be clear, 7-123

Silence, 7-124

Conflict of laws, see **PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW**.

Consent (see *infra*, **Assent**):

Mistake which prevents assent of parties, see **MISTAKE**.

Consideration, see **CONSIDERATION**.

Constitutional law, see **CONSTITUTIONAL LAW; IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS**.

Construction, see **INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION**.

Consuls, 7-14, 15

Continued existence of thing contracted for (see **IMPOSSIBLE CONTRACTS**), 7-115

General rule, 7-115

Illustrations, 7-116

Implied condition, 7-116

Subject destroyed or nonexistent, 7-115

Contractors, see **INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS**.

Conversion, see **CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION**.

Corporations (see **CORPORATIONS**):

Contracts of municipal corporations, see **MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS**.

Ultra vires, see **ULTRA VIRES**.

Counties, see **COUNTIES**.

County commissioners, see **COUNTY COMMISSIONERS**.

Covenants, see **COVENANTS**.

Damages, see **DAMAGES**.

Death:

Revocation by death, 7-136

Debts, see **DEBTS; MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS**.

Debts of decedents, see **DEBTS OF DECEDENTS**.

De facto officers:

Contract made by *de facto* officer, 8-820

Default, 9-168

Definition, 7-90

Delivery, 7-143

Demand, see **DEMAND**.

De minimis non curat lex, 8-830

Demurrage, see **DEMURRAGE**.

Dependent conditions, see *infra*, **Conditions**.

Deposit, see **DEPOSIT**.

Destruction of subject-matter, see *infra*, Continued existence of thing contracted for; see **IMPOSSIBLE CONTRACTS**.

Discharge, 7-145

Agreement of parties, 7-145

Alteration of instruments, see **ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS**.

Bankruptcy, see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.

Breach, see *infra*, **Breach**.

Impossibility of performance, see **IMPOSSIBLE CONTRACTS**.

Merger, see **MERGER**.

Operation of law, 7-145

Performance, see *infra*, **Performance**.

Divisible contracts, see *infra*, **Entire and divisible contracts**.

Drunkenness, see **INTOXICATION**.

Duress, see **DURESS**.

Election of remedies, see **ELECTION OF REMEDIES**.

CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Elements of a contract, 7-98
 - Assent*, see *infra*, Assent.
 - General statement, 7-98
 - Parties*, see *infra*, Parties.
 - Subject-matter*, see *infra*, Subject-matter.
- Entire and divisible contracts, 7-95
 - Agreement to do several things, 7-95
 - Apportionment, 7-97
 - Breach, 7-96
 - Distinct consideration, 7-95
 - Entire contract cannot be enforced piecemeal, 7-96
 - Full performance of entire contract, 7-97
 - In general, 7-95
 - Instances of divisible contracts, 7-98, 99
 - Instances of entire contracts, 7-97
 - One consideration, several distinct things, 7-96
 - Question of intention, 7-95
 - Severable contracts, 7-97; 25-630
- Equitable election, 11-65
- Equitable mortgages*, see *EQUITABLE MORTGAGES*.
- Equity, 11-193
 - Enforcement of contracts, 11-194
 - Formation of contracts, 11-193
 - Generally, 11-193
 - Master and servant, 11-194
 - Operation of contracts, 11-193
 - Partnership, 11-194
 - Property, 11-195
 - Setting aside for inadequate consideration, 6-698
 - Special form of contract, 11-194
- Evidence:
 - Written contracts *in hæc verbis*, 11-529
 - Written contracts must be proved as alleged, 11-529
- "Evidence of a contract," 11-552
- Exceptions*, see *infra*, Assent.
- Executed contracts, 7-93; 11-582
- Execution, 7-125
 - Attesting witnesses, 7-143
 - Delivery, 7-143
 - Formalities attending execution, 7-141
 - In general, 7-141
 - Parol evidence*, see *PAROL EVIDENCE*.
 - Seal, 7-143
 - Signature, see *infra*, Signature.
 - Statute of frauds*, see *STATUTE OF FRAUDS*.
 - Writing, 7-142
- Executors and administrators*, see *EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS*.
- Executory contracts, 7-95
- Exemplary damages*, see *EXEMPLARY DAMAGES*.
- Exemptions from execution*, see *EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION*.
- Existence of contracts*, see *IMPOSSIBLE CONTRACTS*.
- Existence of subject-matter*, see *infra*, Continued existence of thing contracted for.
- Express contracts, 7-91
 - Classified, 7-92
 - Specialties*, see *SPECIALTIES*.
- False pretenses and cheats*, see *FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS*.
- False representations*, see *FRAUD AND DECEIT*.

CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Fidelity and guaranty insurance*, see *FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE*.
- Fire insurance*, see *FIRE INSURANCE*.
- Fixtures*, see *FIXTURES*.
- Fraud and deceit*, see *FRAUD AND DECEIT*.
- Frauds, statute of*, see *STATUTE OF FRAUDS*.
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances*, see *FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES*.
- Freemasons, 14-538, 539
- Gambling contracts*, see *GAMBLING CONTRACTS*; *GAMING*.
- Gifts:
 - Gifts viewed as contracts, 14-1009
- Government*, see *STATES*.
- Governor, 14-1105
- Guaranty*, see *GUARANTY*.
- Hire*, see *CONTRACTS OF HIRE*.
- Holidays*, see *SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS*.
- Husband and wife*, see *HUSBAND AND WIFE*; *SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN*.
- Illegal contracts*, see *ILLEGAL CONTRACTS*.
- Impairment of obligations of contracts*, see *IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS*.
- Implications, 7-91
- Implied contracts*, see *IMPLIED CONTRACTS*; see *infra*, Offer and acceptance.
- Implied terms in contract, 17-26
- Implied warranties*, see *IMPLIED WARRANTIES*.
- Impossibility of performance (see *IMPOSSIBLE CONTRACTS*), 7-147
- Imprisonment for debt*, see *IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS*.
- Includes necessary legal implications, 7-91
- Indemnity contracts*, see *INDEMNITY CONTRACTS*.
- Independent contractors*, see *INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS*.
- Independent promises, see *infra*, Conditions, 7-124
- Indians*, see *INDIANS*.
- Infants*, see *INFANTS*.
- Injunction against breach*, see *SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE*.
- Insanity*, see *INSANITY*.
- Instruction*, see *infra*, Joint and joint and several contracts.
- Insurance*, see *INSURANCE*.
- Interest*, see *INTEREST*.
- Interested in a bargain or contract, 16-1107
- Interference with contract relations*, see *INTERFERENCE WITH CONTRACT RELATIONS*.
- Interpretation*, see *INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION*; see *infra*, Joint and joint and several contracts.
- Interpreters, 17-32
- Interstate commerce, 17-52, 86
- Intoxicating liquors*, see *INTOXICATING LIQUORS*.
- Intoxication*, see *INTOXICATION*.
- Irrigation:
 - Contracts affecting water rights, 17-516
- Joint and joint and several contracts, 7-101
 - Annuity to A and B during their natural lives, 7-102
 - Breach of severable contracts, 7-150
 - Construction, 7-101
 - Definitions, 7-101
 - Illustrations, 7-102, 103
 - Joint contract, 7-102
 - Joint interest makes contract joint, 7-102

CONTRACTS, *cont'd.***Joint and joint and several contracts, *cont'd.***

Language construed to make joint and several obligation, 7-103

Subscription papers, 7-103

When less than all joint obligors may be sued, 7-101

Where one co-obligor has died, 7-101

Where one joint obligor may receive satisfaction and give discharge, 7-102

Where one party outside of jurisdiction, 7-101

Words creating several obligation, 7-103

Joint tenants and tenants in common, see

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.

Judgments and decrees:

Whether judgment is a contract, 17-763

Jurisdiction:

Contracts ousting courts of jurisdiction, 17-1063

Contracts to deprive courts of jurisdiction, 17-1063

Equity, see *infra*, **EQUITY.**

Justice of the peace, see **JUSTICE OF THE PEACE.**

Labor, see **CONTRACT LABOR LAW.**

Law:

Contract distinguished from law, 18-570

Leases, see **LANDLORD AND TENANT; LEASES.**

Legacies and devises, see **LEGACIES AND DEVISES.**

Legality, see **ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.**

Letter:

Contracts implied by letter, see **IMPLIED CONTRACTS.**

Libel and slander:

Charge of breach of contract, 18-908

Liens, see **LIENS.**

Limitation of actions, see **LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.**

Liquidated damages, see **LIQUIDATED DAMAGES.**

Logs and lumber, see **LOGS AND LUMBER.**

Mandamus, see **MANDAMUS.**

Maritime contracts, see **MARITIME CONTRACTS.**

Maritime liens, see **MARITIME LIENS.**

Marriage, see **MARRIAGE.**

Marriage settlements, see **MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.**

Married women, see **HUSBAND AND WIFE; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.**

Masons, 14-538, 539

Matters of contract, 20-234

Mechanics' liens, see **MECHANICS' LIENS.**

Merger, see **MERGER.**

Military law:

Contracts for supplies, 20-629

Enlistment, 20-624

Enlistment as a contract, 20-621

Misrepresentations, see **FRAUD AND DECEIT.**

Mistake, see **MISTAKE.**

More or less, see **MORE OR LESS.**

Municipal corporations, see **MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.**

Mutual assent, see *infra*, **ASSENT.**

Mutuality, 7-110, 114

Executed by one or both, 7-115

How want of mutuality remedied, 7-115

Mutuality does not imply identity of remedy or form, 7-115

Necessity of mutuality, 7-114

CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Mutual purpose, 7-91

Negligence, see **NEGLIGENCE.**

Novation, see **NOVATION.**

Obligation of contracts, see **IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.**

Offer and acceptance (see *infra*, **ASSENT**), 7-125

Acceptance after refusal, 7-128, 129

Acceptance and withdrawal simultaneous, 7-136

Accepting benefit of contract, 7-130

Advertisement, 7-136

Addressed to world at large, 7-137

Knowledge of offer, 7-137

Notice, 7-136

Offer by advertisement, 7-136

Official duty, 7-137

Particular promisee unnecessary, 7-137

Revocability, 7-138

Rewards, see **REWARDS.**

Assent by conduct, 7-129

Assuming responsibilities on strength of promise, 7-130

Conditional acceptance, 7-132

Conditions in proposition, 7-132

Conflict of laws, 7-136

Death, 7-136

Delivery of answer to proposer not essential, 7-135

Incomplete contracts, 7-138

Future execution of formal contract, 7-140

In general, 7-138

Intention, 7-140

Ordering goods, 7-138

Preliminary negotiations, 7-139

Question of intention, 7-140

Quotation of prices, 7-138

Terms agreed upon, 7-140

In general, 7-125

Instances of contract arising out of accepted offer, 7-125

Letters of credit, see **LETTERS OF CREDIT.**

Manner of indicating assent, 7-129

Mere mental determination to accept, 7-129

Performing acts in accordance with proposition, 7-130

Promise not assented to, 7-127

Proposition must be clear and definite, 7-129

Receiving periodical through the mail, 7-130

Revocation by death, 7-136

Silence, 7-131

Time given for acceptance, 7-133

Time limited for acceptance, 7-134

Time of withdrawal, 7-136

Time when obligation commences, 7-134

Unaccepted offer, 7-126

Withdrawal and acceptance simultaneous, 7-136

Withdrawal of offer, 7-128

Withdrawal, time of, 7-136

Officers and agents of private corporations, see **OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.**

Options (see **OPTIONS**), 7-125

Oral contracts, see **STATUTE OF FRAUDS.**

Volume XXXI.

CONTRACTS, cont'd.*Orders*, see *ORDERS*.

Pardon, 24-580

Parol contracts, 7-94

Parol evidence, see *PAROL EVIDENCE*; *STATUTE OF FRAUDS*.

Parties, 6-99

Agents, see *AGENCY*.

Capacity to contract, 7-100

Corporations, see *CORPORATIONS*.*Government*, see *UNITED STATES*.*Infants*, see *INFANTS*.*Joint and several contracts*, see *infra*,

Joint and joint and several contracts.

Married women, see *HUSBAND AND WIFE*.

More than one essential, 7-99

Privity, see *infra*, *Privity*.*Uncertainty*, see *UNCERTAINTY*.*Partnership*, see *PARTNERSHIP*.*Patents*, see *PATENTS*.Performance (see *infra*, *Breach*; *Entire and divisible contracts*), 7-145

General rule, 7-145

Impossibility of performance, see *IMPOSSIBLE CONTRACTS*.

Instances, 7-145, 146

Readiness to perform, 7-146

Substantial performance, 7-145

Tender, 7-146

Pledge and collateral security, see *PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY*.*Precedent conditions*, see *infra*, *Conditions*.

Presumptions:

Assent presumed from signature, 7-112

Date of contract, 22-1276

Private international law, see *PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW*.*Privity*, 7-104

Contract for benefit of third person, 7-104

Acceptance by third party, 7-109

Actions in tort arising from breach of contract, 7-110

American doctrine, 7-105

Authorities in the United States, 7-105

Doctrine in equity, 7-110

English doctrine, 7-104

Equities between original parties, 7-109

Incidental benefit, 7-107

Instruments under seal, 7-109

Revocation, 7-109

Right of third person to sue, 7-104, 106

Seal, 7-109

States adopting American doctrine, 7-107, 108

States adopting English rule, 7-105

Statutes, 7-109

When promise irrevocable, 7-109

Definition, 7-104

Third person acquiring rights by transfer or substitution, 7-110

Promise, see *infra*, *Offer and acceptance*.*Promissory notes*, see *BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES*.*Promoters*, see *PROMOTERS*.*Proposal*, see *infra*, *Offer and acceptance*.**CONTRACTS, cont'd.**Public contracts (see *ILLEGAL CONTRACTS*):*Agreements suppressing competition at letting of public contracts*, see *ILLEGAL CONTRACTS*.*Public officers*, see *PUBLIC OFFICERS*.*Quasi contracts*, see *IMPLIED OR QUASI CONTRACTS*, *cont'd*.*Questions of law and fact*, see *QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT*.

Quotation of prices, 7-138

Ratification (see *INFANTS*), 7-143*Duress*, see *DURESS*.

Express ratification, 7-144

Fraud, see *FRAUD AND DECEIT*.

Ignorance of material fact, 7-144

Implied ratification, 7-144

In general, 7-143

Void contracts, 7-145

Want of consideration, 7-145

Reasonable time:

Acceptance of offer, 7-134

Receipts, see *RECEIPTS*.*Receivers*, see *RECEIVERS*.*Recitals*, see *RECITALS*.*Recoupment*, see *SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM*.*Reformation*, see *RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION*.*Religious societies*, see *RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES*.*Representations*, see *FRAUD AND DECEIT*.*Rescission*, see *RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION*.*Res gestæ*, see *RES GESTÆ*.*Respondentia*, see *BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA*.*Restraint of trade*, see *RESTRAINT OF TRADE*.*Rewards*, see *REWARDS*.*Sale of real property*, see *VENDOR AND PURCHASER*.*Sales*, see *SALES*.*Salvage*, see *SALVAGE*.

Scope of title, 7-90

Separate property of married women, see *SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN*.*Severable contracts*, see *infra*, *Entire and divisible contracts*.*Several contracts*, see *infra*, *Joint and joint and several contracts*.

Signature, 7-142

Agency, 7-143

Form of signature, 7-143

Necessity of signature, 7-142

Place of signature, 7-142, 143

Presumption of assent from signature, 7-112

Recognizing and adopting contract, 7-142

Simple contract, 7-94

"Simple contract in writing," 19-270

Slander of title or property:

Words inducing breach of contract, 25-1077

Societies and clubs, 25-1133

Special or local assessments, see *SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS*.*Specialties*, see *SPECIALTIES*.*Specific performance*, see *SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE*.*Stations (railroad)*, see *STATIONS (RAILROAD)*.

CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Statutes*, see STATUTES.
- Stock and stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Subcontract, 27-193
- Subject-matter, 7-114
 - Certainty, 7-116
 - Conditions, see *infra*, Conditions.
 - Consideration, see CONSIDERATION.
 - Constituents, 7-114
 - Continued existence of thing contracted for, 7-115
 - Fairness, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.
 - Legality, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.
 - Mistake, see MISTAKE.
 - Mutuality, see *infra*, Mutuality.
- Subrogation, see SUBROGATION.
- Subscriptions, see SUBSCRIPTIONS.
- Subsequent conditions, see *infra*, Conditions.
- Substitution, see *infra*, Privity.
- Sundays and holidays, see SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.
- Support and maintenance, see SUPPORT AND MAINTENANCE.
- Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.
- Tender (see TENDER), 7-146
- Terms of agreement, 28-52
- Third person:
 - Contract for benefit of third person, see *infra*, Privity.
- Tickets and fares, see TICKETS AND FARES.
- Torts:
 - Tort distinguished from breach of contract, 28-255
- Towage, tugs, and tows, see TOWAGE, TUGS, AND TOWS.
- Towns and townships, see TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.
- Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Ultra vires*, see ULTRA VIRES.
- Undue influence, see UNDUE INFLUENCE.
- United States, see UNITED STATES.
- Usages and customs, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.
- Vendor and purchaser, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.
- Verbal contracts, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Void and voidable, see VOID AND VOIDABLE.
- Waiver of conditions, see *infra*, Conditions.
- War, see WAR.
- Warehouses and warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.
- Warranty, see WARRANTY.
- Weights and measures, see WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.
- Writing (see STATUTE OF FRAUDS), 7-142

CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES, 7-156

- See BILLS OF LADING.
- Abandonment of ship during voyage, see *infra*, Freight.
- About, 1-197
- Actions, see *infra*, Who may sue for breach of contract.
- Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-661, 662; 7-298
- Advance freight, 7-246
 - Advance, 7-246
 - Construction of stipulations for, 7-246
 - Due by express agreement, 7-246

CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES; *cont'd.*

- Advance freight, *cont'd.*
 - Insurance as a test, 7-247
 - Lien, 7-277
 - Question for jury, 7-248
 - Repayment in case of nonperformance, 7-248
 - Stipulations for advance freight must be clear, 7-247
 - To be deducted from contract freight, 7-248
 - Wilful nonperformance, 7-249
- Affreightment, 7-166
- Agency (see *infra*, Brokers):
 - Alteration of charter-party, 7-173
 - Consignee acting as agent, 7-263
- Alteration of instruments, 7-172
- Amount of damages, 7-228
- Apportionment of freight, 7-243
 - Amount, 7-246
 - Cargo accepted at port of loading, 7-246
 - Entire voyage not performed, 7-243
 - Failure to repair or transship, 7-246
 - Freight *pro rata itineris*, 7-243
 - Full cargo not loaded or delivered, 7-243
 - Landing at intermediate port, 7-246
 - Receipt from admiralty court after capture, 7-245
 - Sale without consent of owner, 7-245
 - What is a voluntary acceptance, 7-244
- Arbitration, 7-185
- Assignments:
 - By whom freight payable, 7-261
 - Freight, 7-257
 - Priority between assignees, 7-258
- Bills of lading (see BILLS OF LADING), 7-183
 - "Bills of lading as presented," 7-183
 - Charter-party referred to in bill of lading, 7-191
 - Effect of reference, 7-191
 - Master's right to insert stipulations, 7-191
 - Shipper ignorant of charter-party containing unreasonable stipulations, 7-191
 - Clean bill of lading, 7-184
 - Conflict between charter-party and bill of lading, 7-191
 - Between shipowner and charterer, 7-191
 - Between shipowner and person other than charterer, 7-192
 - Charter-party controls bill of lading, 7-192
 - Construed together where possible, 7-192
 - When shipper is a stranger, 7-193
- Effect of assigning bill of lading, 7-264
- Effect of English Bills of Lading Act on freight, 7-265
- General rule, 7-183
- Lien for charter-party freight and charges, 7-268
 - As against a shipper other than the charterer, 7-268
 - Charterers as indorsers, 7-270
 - Charterer to fix the freight, 7-270
 - Effect of reference to charter-party, 7-271
 - General rule, 7-268
 - Shipper agent of the charterer, 7-269

CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.*Bills of lading, *cont'd.*Lien for charter-party freight and charges, *cont'd.*

Transferee agent of the charterer, 7-270

Transferee with notice, 7-269

Transferee without notice, 7-269

Necessity of bill of lading, 7-203

Statement in bill of lading as to quantity, 7-254

Stipulation that master shall sign bill of lading, 7-183

View that master signs bills of lading as the charterer's agent, 7-200

"Without prejudice to the charter-party," 7-183

Blockade, 7-284

Breach of contract, see *infra*, Who may sue for breach of contract.

Brokers, 7-171

Charter-parties made by, 7-171

Delegation of authority, 7-172

Employment of subagent, 7-172

Exceeding instructions, 7-171

General rules of agency applicable, 7-171

Illustrations, 7-171, 172

In general, 7-171

Liability for agent signing in his own name, 7-171

Burden of proof:

Limitation of liability, 7-229

Upon cargo owner to show negligence, 7-229

Upon shipowner to bring the breach within the exceptions, 7-229

Negligence, 7-229

Seaworthiness, 7-214

Stowage, 7-206

Cancellation clause, 7-184

Charter void, 7-185

Charter voidable, 7-184

Express provision for cancellation, 7-184

Time and place of exercising option, 7-184

Capacity:

Conditions precedent, 7-289

Capacity of ship, 7-177

Capacity of vessel, 7-188, 266

Capacity of voyage, 7-176

Capture, 7-285

Freight, 7-239

Cargo, 5-148, 149

Freight, see *infra*, Freight.Freight where cargo is damaged, see *infra*, Freight.

Full cargo, 7-177, 178

Liability for carriage of cargo, see *infra*, Liability for carriage of cargo.

Loss through inherent vice of cargo, 7-203

Measure of damages, see *infra*, Measure of damages.

Quantity and kind of cargo, 7-176

Agreements between shipowner and charterer, 7-176

Cargo at charterer's option, 7-177

Effect of statement of capacity, 7-177

CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.*Cargo, *cont'd.*Quantity and kind of cargo, *cont'd.*

Fitness of cargo, 7-177

Full cargo of one or more specified articles, 7-177

Illustrations, 7-177, 178

Right to prevent overloading, 7-178

What is a full cargo for a ship to carry with safety, 7-178

Variation in manner or means of transporting cargo, 7-211

Cargo space, 7-176

Cesser of liability, 7-182

Charges, see *infra*, Freight.

Charter for voyage, 7-168

Charter-parties, 5-944; 7-163

Affreightment, 7-166

Arbitration, 7-185

Cancellation clause, 7-184

Charter void, 7-185

Charter voidable, 7-184

Express provision for cancellation, 7-184

Time and place of exercising option, 7-184

Capacity of vessel, 7-175, 176

Cargo space, 7-176

Cesser of liability, 7-182

Charter for voyage, 7-168

Charter-party referred to in bill of lading, 7-191

Effect of reference, 7-191

Master's right to insert stipulations, 7-191

Shipper ignorant of charter-party containing unreasonable stipulations, 7-191

Collision, 7-195

Consignment of cargo, 7-185

Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation of charter-parties.

Contents, 7-174

Date, 7-174

Definition, 7-163

Demise, 7-164, 193

Charterer owner for voyage, 7-164

Illustrations, 7-165, 166

Master "on shares" as owner, 7-165

Dissolution, 7-281

Excepted risks, 7-182

Execution, 7-169

Execution subsequent to date, 7-174

Mistake, 7-173

Modification and alteration, 7-172

Who may make, 7-169

Form, 7-169

Forthwith, 7-175

Government, charter to, 7-168

Interpretation, see *infra*, Interpretation of charter-parties.

Kinds of charter-parties, 7-164

Affreightment, see *infra*, Affreightment.

Charter for voyage, 7-168

Charter to government, 7-168

Demise, see *infra*, Demise.

General classification, 7-164

Letting on shares, see *infra*, Letting on shares.

CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.***Charter-parties, *cont'd.***Kinds of charter-parties, *cont'd.*

Sub-charter, 7-169

Time charters, see *infra*, Time charters.*Lay days and demurrage*, see **DEMURRAGE**.

Letting on shares, 7-168

Liabilities under charter-parties, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities under charter-party.Liens (see *infra*, Lien for freight), 7-182*Loading and unloading*, see *infra*, Loading and unloading.*Measure of damages*, see *infra*, Measure of damages.

Mistake, 7-173

Names of parties, 7-174

Penalty, 7-184

Presumption that charter-party is a contract of affreightment, 7-167

Quantity and kind of cargo, see *infra*, Cargo.

Records not necessary, 7-169

Rights and liabilities under charter-party, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities under charter-party.

Seal, 7-169

Seaworthiness, 7-175

Sub-charter, 7-169

Time and situation of vessel, 7-174

Time charters, 7-168

Time of loading, 7-174

Time of sailing, 7-174

Towing, 7-185

Unloading, see *infra*, Loading and unloading.

Verbal, 7-169

Who may make, 7-169

Brokers, 7-171

In general, 7-169

Managing owner, 7-170

Master of vessel, 7-170

Part owner, 7-170

Ship's husband, 7-170

With all convenient speed, 7-175

Written, 7-169

Chattel mortgages:

Priority between first and second mortgagees, 7-257

Right to freight, 7-256

Classification of a vessel, 7-290

Clean bill of lading, 7-184

Collisions, 7-195

Carrying vessel negligent, 7-224

Carrying vessel not negligent, 7-223

Perils of the sea, 7-223

Unavoidable collisions, 7-223

Commencement of liability, 7-215

Agent, 7-215

Illustrations, 7-215

When liability begins, 7-215

Common carriers:

Carrier by water is liable as common carrier, 7-203

Conditions precedent, 7-187, 285

By construction of law, 7-285

By express contract, 7-285

Capacity, 7-289

Classification, 7-290

CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.***Conditions precedent, *cont'd.***

Delay for repairs, 7-289

Description, 7-290

Implied obligation as to loading and sailing, 7-288

Nationality, 7-290

Place, 7-286

Right to repudiate, 7-288

Seaworthiness, 7-285

Situation and time of loading and sailing, 7-286

Time, 7-286

Time of essence in a time charter, 7-288

To sail within reasonable time, 7-287

Waiver, 7-288

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Consignment of cargo, 7-185

Construction of charter-parties, see *infra*, Interpretation of charter-parties.

Contraband, 7-282

Customary dispatch, 9-539

Damages (see *infra*, Measure of damages):
Cargo, see *infra*, Freight.

Damages limited to invoice value, 7-228

Where cargo damaged, 7-241

Damage to vessel, see *infra*, Loss of or damage to vessel.*Dangers of navigation*, see *infra*, Perils of the sea.

Date, 7-174

Execution subsequent to date, 7-174

Dead freight, 7-235; 8-841

Deck cargo, 7-185

Deck storage, 7-206

Definition of contract of affreightment, 7-163

Delay (see **DEMURRAGE**; see *infra*, Deviation):

Carrier not an insurer as to time, 7-207

Illustrations, 7-206, 207

Implied obligation against unnecessary delay, 7-206

Delivery (see *infra*, Freight; Measure of damages; Termination of liability):

Personal delivery, 5-219

Waiver of lien, 7-272

What is meant by delivery, 7-236

When freight is payable, see *infra*, Freight.**Demise**, 7-164, 193

Charterer owner for voyage, 7-164

Illustrations, 7-165, 166

Master "on shares" as owner, 7-165

Demurrage, see **DEMURRAGE**.

Description, 7-290

Deviation (see **DEVIATION IN MARINE INSURANCE**), 7-207

Accepting cargo, 7-210

Assent to deviation, 7-210

Assisting disabled vessels, 7-210

Authorized deviation, 7-209

Construction of stipulations as to deviation, 7-209

Deviation as ground for damages, 7-207

Deviation caused by the freighter, 7-210

Deviation makes the carrier an insurer, 7-208

Deviation *prima facie* cause of the loss, 7-208

**CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.***Deviation, *cont'd.*

- General doctrine, 7-207
- Justifiable deviation, 7-208
- Loss occurring through deviation, 7-207
- Temporary obstacle, 7-209
- To avoid capture, 7-209
- To escape danger, 7-209
- To save life, 7-208
- Waiver of deviation, 7-210

Dispatch, 9-539

Dunnage, 7-205

Embargo, 7-284

Embezzlement, 7-204

Evidence, see *infra*, Burden of proof.

Excepted risks, 7-182

Exceptions, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.

Exceptions as to loss by fire, 7-225

Excuses for nonperformance, see *infra*, Performance.Execution, see *infra*, Charter-parties.

Final sailing, 13-21

Fire:

- Whether loss by fire is a peril of the sea, 7-223

Forthwith, 7-175; 13-1158

Fraud, 7-281

Freight (see *infra*, Cargo), 7-235

- Abandonment of ship during voyage, 7-240

- Effect of abandonment in England, 7-240

- Effect of abandonment in the United States, 7-240

Advance freight, see *infra*, Advance freight.

Amount, 7-253

Apportionment of freight, see *infra*, Apportionment of freight.

By whom payable, 7-260

- Assigning bill of lading, 7-264
- Consignee acting as agent, 7-263
- Consignees or assignees, 7-261
- Consignors, 7-260
- English Bills of Lading Act, 7-265
- Estoppel in favor of assignee, 7-264
- Goods received, but not under bill of lading, 7-264
- In general, 7-260
- Tender of freight, 7-265

Capture, 7-239

Cargo damaged, 7-240

- Acceptance of damaged goods, 7-241

- Amount of damage permissible, 7-241

Animals dying on voyage, 7-241

Cause of damage immaterial, 7-241

Contents of casks or other vessels lost, 7-242

Cross-action or set-off for damage to cargo, 7-242

Delivery in specie, 7-241

Freight sometimes due, 7-240

Inherent infirmity, 7-241

Merchantable character of cargo, 7-241

Negligence, 7-241

Perils of the sea, 7-241

Set-off, 7-243

**CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.***Freight, *cont'd.*

Classification, 7-235

Damages, see *infra*, Measure of damages.

Dead freight, 7-235

Definition, 7-235

Freight payable though contract not fully executed, 7-265

Time stipulations not complied with, 7-265

Vessel less than stated capacity, 7-266

Vessel unseaworthy, 7-265

Intake measurement and weight, 7-254

Legality of the voyage, 7-239

Illegal voyage, 7-239

Repairing vessel, 7-239

Right to repair or transship, 7-239

Transshipping cargo, 7-239

Lien, see *infra*, Lien for freight.Lump freight, see *infra*, Lump freight.Measure of damages, see *infra*, Measure of damages.

Medium of payment, 7-265

Payable to shipowner, 7-255

In general, 7-255

Rights as to freight, 7-255

Ship owned by several persons, 7-255

Payable upon delivery, 7-236

General rule, 7-236

Payable and delivery concurrent, 7-237

Right to partial freight upon partial delivery, 7-237

Time for which the shipowner must be ready, 7-236

What is meant by delivery, 7-236

Payment to captors, 7-259

Payment to charterer, 7-259

Charterer owner *pro hac vice*, 7-259

Freight in excess of charter freight, 7-259

General owner, owner for voyage, 7-259

Payment to person claiming maritime lien, 7-259

Payment to underwriters, 7-259

Payment to vendee, mortgagee, or assignee, 7-256

Priority among several assignees, 7-258

Priority between assignee of freight and vendee or mortgagee of vessel, 7-258

Priority between first and second mortgagees, 7-257

To assignee, 7-257

To mortgagee, 7-256

To vendee, 7-256

Performance of contract prevented by the cargo owner, 7-238

Cargo reclaimed, 7-238

Freight due when cargo owner prevents performance, 7-238

In general, 7-238

Vessel captured, 7-239

Priority, 7-257

Assignment after mortgage, 7-259

Assignment after sale, 7-258

Volume XXXI.

**CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.*****Freight, *cont'd.*****Priority, *cont'd.***

Between assignee of freight and
vendee or mortgagee of vessel,
7-258

Between first and second mortgagees,
7-257

Several assignees, 7-258

Rate, 7-253

Alternative rate, 7-253

Freight free, 7-253

Goods of shipowner, 7-253

Goods of shipper, 7-253

Implied rate, 7-253

Rate upon unenumerated articles,
7-253

Time freight, see *infra*, *Time freight*.

To whom payable, 7-255

Weight and measurement, 7-253

Agreement, 7-254

Diminution in bulk, 7-254

Expense of weighing or measuring,
7-255

Increase in bulk or weight, 7-253

Intake, 7-254

Measurement, 7-254

Statement in bill of lading as to
quantity, 7-254

Usage as to weight or measurement,
7-255

Weight, 7-254

When payable, 7-236

Full and complete cargo, 14-561

General average, see *GENERAL AVERAGE*.

General ship, 7-163

Government, charter to, 7-168

Harter Act, 7-231

Application to both foreign and domestic
commerce, 7-233

Application to foreign vessels, 7-233

Negligence, 7-231

No liability in certain cases, 7-232

Seaworthiness, 7-231

Stipulation for nonliability in certain
cases prohibited, 7-231

To what the act relates, 7-233

Whether retroactive, 7-233

Ice and frost, 7-228

Illegal contracts, 7-281

Contracts for trade in contraband, 7-282

Contracts for voyage to a blockaded port,
7-282

Freight, 7-239

Ignorance of illegality, 7-281

Illegal contracts capable of legal per-
formance, 7-282

In general, 7-281

Partial illegality of consideration, 7-281

Performance illegal by the law of the
port of loading, 7-282

Implied warranty, see *infra*, *Seaworthiness*.

Inevitable accident or casualty, see *INEVITA-
BLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY*.

Intake measurement and weight, 7-254

International law:

Illegal contracts, 7-282

Interpretation of charter-parties, 7-185

Admissibility of usage, see *infra*, *Usages
and customs*.

All provisions made effective, 7-186

**CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.*****Interpretation of charter-parties, *cont'd.***

Charter-party referred to in bill of lading,
see *infra*, *Bills of lading*.

Conditions precedent, 7-187

*Conflict between charter-party and bill of
lading*, see *infra*, *Bills of lading*.

Construction of the parties adopted,
7-186

Correspondence between the parties,
7-186

Exceptions, 7-187

In general, 7-185

Intention controls, 7-186

Intention, how determined, 7-186

Law governing, 7-193

Meaning clear, 7-186

Parol evidence, see *infra*, *Parol evidence*.

Printed form used, 7-187

Conflict between written and printed
portions, 7-188

Inapplicable cause, 7-187

Original printed form to be consid-
ered, 7-188

Jettison, see *JETTISON*.

Jurisdiction, 7-298

Kinds of contracts of affreightment, 7-163

Larceny, 7-204

Latent defects, 7-212

Lay days and demurrage, see *DEMURRAGE*.

Leakage, 7-225

Letting on shares, 7-168

Liability (see *infra*, *Rights and liabilities
common to all contracts of affreight-
ment; Rights and liabilities under
charter-party*):

Limitation of liability, see *infra*, *Limita-
tion of liability*.

Liability for carriage of cargo, 7-199

Charterer owner *pro hac vice*, 7-202

Demise, 7-199

Liability when the vessel demised, 7-199

Of charterer to shipowner, 7-202

Of shipowner and charterer to shipper,
7-199

Charterer owner *pro hac vice*, 7-201

General owner is not liable when the
charterer is temporary owner,
7-201

General owner, owner for the voy-
age, 7-199

Knowledge of contents of charter-
party presumed, 7-200

View that the master signs bills of
lading as charterer's agent, 7-200

Of shipowner to charterer, 7-199

Of vessel to shipper, 7-202

Shipowner liable as bailee, 7-199

Liability for injuries, 25-1009

Lien (see *infra*, *Maritime liens*), 7-182;
19-1083

Charterer dispossessed by shipowner,
7-276

Demurrage, 7-278

Freight, see *infra*, *Lien for freight*.

Freight subject to maritime lien, 19-1087

General average clauses, 7-278

Port charges, 7-278

Reconditioning cargo, 7-278

Shipper's lien on vessel, 7-278

Wharfage, 7-278

**CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.***Lien, *cont'd.*

When liens take effect, 7-279

In general, 7-279

Part of cargo must be in shipowner's custody, 7-279

Lien for freight, 7-266, 276

Advance freight, 7-277

Charterer owner *pro hac vice*, 7-272

Charter-party freight and charges, 7-268

When there is a bill of lading, 7-268

As against a shipper other than the charterer, 7-268

Charterers as indorsees, 7-270

Charterer to fix the freight, 7-270

Effect of reference to charter-party, 7-271

General rule, 7-268

Shipper agent of the charterer, 7-269

Transferee agent of the charterer, 7-270

Transferee with notice, 7-269

Transferee without notice, 7-269

When there is no bill of lading, 7-271

Shipper contracting directly with charterer, 7-271

Shipper contracting directly with shipowner, 7-272

Dead freight, 7-276

Extra freight for transshipment, 7-277

Form of contract immaterial, 7-267

Freight, 7-276

General rule, 7-266

How lost, 7-272

Lien acquired by third person, 7-276

Maritime lien, 7-267

Nature, 7-267

Origin, 7-267

Payment by bill or note, effect of, 7-275

Due after delivery of cargo, 7-276

Due at stated time, 7-276

Due before delivery of cargo, 7-275

Shipowner has a lien for freight, 7-266

Vessel chartered, 7-267

As against other persons, 7-268

As against the charterer, 7-267

Charter-party freight and charges, 7-268

Freight actually due by shipper, 7-268

General owner, owner for the voyage, 7-267

As against other persons, 7-268

As against the charterer, 7-267

Charter-party freight and charges, 7-268

Freight actually due by the shipper, 7-268

Waiver, 7-272

By delivery, 7-272

Effect of express stipulation for lien, 7-275

Inconsistent stipulations, 7-274

Intention to waive must clearly appear, 7-275

Lien preserved by express stipulation, 7-275

**CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.***Lien for freight, *cont'd.*Waiver, *cont'd.*

Mere manual delivery of the cargo,

7-273

Partial delivery of cargo, 7-274

Payment after delivery, 7-274

Presumption against waiver, 7-275

Waiver of lien does not relieve shipper's liability, 7-274

Lighterage, 7-180

Limitation of liability, 7-221

Accident to machinery, 7-225

Amount of damages, 7-228

Breakage, 7-225

Burden of proof:

Upon cargo owner to show negligence, 7-229

Upon shipowner to bring breach within the exceptions, 7-229

By contract, 7-221

By statute (see *infra*, Harter Act), 7-231

Act regulating transportation of merchandise, 7-233

Character and value of goods, 7-233

Construction of statute, 7-234

Liability limited to interest, 7-234

Loss by fire, 7-234

Vessels used in inland navigation, 7-234

When the charterer is to be deemed the owner, 7-234

English Merchant Shipping Act, 7-235

Deterioration of cargo, 7-225

Fire, 7-225

For negligence, 7-204

Harter Act, see *infra*, Harter Act.

Ice and frost, 7-228

Implication of law, 7-221

Invoice value, 7-328

Leakage, 7-225

Negligence, 7-228

Notice, 7-231

Perils of the sea, see *infra*, Perils of the sea.

Public notice, 7-231

Restraints of princes, rulers, and peoples, 7-226

Riots, 7-228

Robbers, 7-228

Rust, 7-225

Seaworthiness and fitness, 7-224

Ship damage, 7-226

Strikes, 7-228

Thieves, 7-228

Usual exceptions, 7-221

When exceptions apply, 7-229

In general, 7-229

Loading and unloading, 7-230

Preliminary voyage, 7-229

Previous voyage, 7-229

Transportation of cargo unnecessarily prolonged, 7-230

Who benefited by exceptions, 7-230

In general, 7-230

Under special agreement, 7-231

Liquidated damages, 7-297

Volume XXXI.

**CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.***

Loading and unloading (see *DEMURRAGE*),
7-178; 19-453

Delivery, see *infra*, Termination of liability.

Designated or customary place, 7-180

Duty of charterer as to naming the port,
7-179

Expense and risk of shipper, 7-180

Implied obligation as to loading, 7-288

Lighterage, 7-180

Limitation of liability, 7-230

Overloading, 7-178

Place of loading or discharge, 7-178

Responsibility for readiness of the berth
designated, 7-180

Right to prevent overloading, 7-178

Stevodore clause, 7-181

Stipulations as to loading and unloading,
7-178

Stipulations as to the time of loading
and unloading, 7-174

When exceptions apply, 7-230

Loss of or damage to vessel, 7-197

By express agreement, 7-197

Marine risks, 7-198

Vessel damaged while obeying the char-
terer's orders, 7-198

War risks, 7-197

When loss falls on owner, 7-198

Where there is no express agreement,
7-198

Lump freight, 7-251

In general, 7-251

Partial nonperformance, 7-251

Divisible contract, 7-251

Entire contract, 7-251

Presumption as to divisibility, 7-251

Whole cargo not delivered, 7-251

Whole voyage not completed, 7-251

Machinery, accidents to, 7-225

Management of ship, 19-707

Marine insurance:

Insurable interests, 19-948

Advances on freight, 19-948

Charterer, 19-944

Charterer has no insurable interest
in freight, 19-948

Interest in excess freight, 19-948

Maritime liens (see *MARITIME LIENS*; see
infra, Lien; Lien for freight):

Lien on cargo waived by terms of con-
tract, 19-1130

Naming time and place for payment of
freight, 19-1130

Masters of vessels (see *infra*, *Demise*),
7-194; 20-209

Authority of master, 20-209

Cannot alter amount of freight or man-
ner of paying it, 20-210

Cannot release charterer from paying
freight, 20-210

Employment, 7-194

Employment by charterer, 7-194

Foreign port, 20-209

General rule as to manning vessel, 7-194

Home port, 20-209

Liability for wages, 7-194

Limitation of authority, 20-209

No authority to cancel or annul charter-
party made by owners, 20-209

**CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.***

Masters of vessels, *cont'd.*

Purchaser of vessel, 20-209

Servants of the charterer, 7-194

Servants of the shipowner, 7-194

Measure of damages, 7-290

Amount recoverable by the charterer,
7-293

Amount recoverable by the shipowner,
7-294

Cargo to consist of various articles,
7-295

Diminution of damages, 7-295

Nonperformance total or partial,
7-294

Obtaining other cargo, 7-296

Other employment resulting in a
loss, 7-296

Shipowner's right to damages not
forfeited, 7-296

Time of waiting for original cargo,
7-296

Cargo damaged, 7-291

Cargo lost, 7-291

Damages for failure to furnish stipu-
lated cargo, 7-294

Delivery delayed, 7-292

Failure or refusal to carry, 7-292

Breight upon goods of third persons,
7-294

Increased freight recoverable, 7-293

Increase in price of cargo, 7-293

In general, 7-290

Liquidated damages, 7-297

Penalty, 7-297

Vessel chartered, 7-293

Mortgagee:

Priority between first and second mort-
gagees, 7-257

Right to freight, 7-256

Names of parties, 7-174

Nationality, 7-290

Negligence, 7-204

Burden of proof, 7-229

Collisions, see *infra*, *Collisions*.

Freight:

Cargo damaged, 7-241

Harter Act, 7-231

Limitation of liability for negligence,
7-204, 227

England, 7-227

United States, 7-227

Notice:

Delivery, 7-218

"On shares," 7-165

Owner:

Who may make charter-party, 7-170

Parol evidence, 7-188; 11-550

Fraudulent representations as to ca-
pacity of vessel, 7-188

Illustrations, 7-188

Parol evidence generally inadmissible,
7-188

Payment, see *infra*, *Freight*.

Penalty, 7-184, 297

Penalty clause, 7-184

Performance:

Blockade, 7-284

Capture, 7-285

Conditions precedent, see *infra*, *Condi-*
tions precedent.

CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.*

- Performance, *cont'd.*
 Difficulty or improbability of performance as excuse, 7-283
 Embargo, 7-284
 Excuses for nonperformance, 7-281
Freight, see *infra*, *Freight*.
Illegal contracts, see *infra*, *Illegal contracts*.
 Quarantine, 7-283
 Temporary obstruction, 7-283
 Temporary prohibition, 7-283
 War, 7-284
- Perils of the sea, 7-221
 Bad stowage, 7-223
 Collisions, 7-223
 Damage by sea water, 7-222
 Dangers of navigation distinguished, 7-221
 Dangers of rivers and river navigation, 7-222
 Illustrations, 7-222
 Implied exceptions, 7-224
 Inevitable collision, 7-223
 In general, 7-221
 Longer form of the exception, 7-221
 Loss by fire, 7-223
 Meaning of the phrase, 7-221
 Pirates, 7-223
 Rats, 7-224
 Stranding, 7-223
 Vermin, 7-224
- Pirates, 7-228
 Perils of the sea, 7-223
- Place, 7-286
 Place of delivery, 7-216
Port, see *PORT*.
- Presumptions (see *infra*, *Burden of proof*):
 Divisibility of time freight, 7-250
 Seaworthiness, 7-214
 Waiver of lien, 7-275
- Presumption that charter-party is a contract of affreightment, 7-167
- Princes*, see *infra*, *Restraints of princes, rulers, and peoples*.
- Printed forms*, see *infra*, *Interpretation of charter-parties*.
- Private international law, 7-193; 22-1351, 1352
- Public enemy, 7-203
- Quantity and kind of cargo*, see *infra*, *Cargo*.
- Quarantine, 7-283
- Questions of law and fact:
 Advance freight, 7-248
 Stowage, 7-206
- Quick dispatch, 9-539
- Rats:
 Perils of the sea, 7-224
- Reasonable time, 7-287
- Recording acts, 7-169
- Repairs and supplies, 7-195
 Agreement to furnish repairs and supplies, 7-195
 Freight earned by repairing vessel or transshipping cargo, 7-239
 Liability of vessel, 7-196
 Notice of agreement, 7-196
 Temporary owner's liability, 7-196
 Where there is no agreement, 7-196
- Restraints of princes, rulers, and peoples, 7-226

CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.*

- Restraints of princes, rulers, and peoples, *con.*
 Delays and deviations, 7-226
 In general, 7-226
 Legal proceedings, 7-226
 Precautions to prevent seizure, 7-226
- Rights and liabilities common to all contracts of affreightment, 7-202
 Bill of lading not necessary, 7-203
 Commencement of liability, 7-215
 Delay, 7-206
Deviation, see *infra*, *Deviation*.
 Embezzlement, 7-204
 In general, 7-202
 Liability as a common carrier, 7-203
 Loss through inherent vice of cargo, 7-203
 Negligence, 7-204
 Public enemy, 7-203
Seaworthiness, see *infra*, *Seaworthiness*.
Stowage, see *infra*, *Stowage*.
Termination of liability, see *infra*, *Termination of liability*.
 Theft, 7-204
 Variation in manner or means of transporting cargo, 7-211
Who may sue for breach of contract, see *infra*, *Who may sue for breach of contract*.
- Rights and liabilities under charter-party, 7-193
 Damage to vessel, 7-197
 Dependent upon charter-party amounting to demise, 7-193
 In general, 7-193
Liability for carriage of cargo, see *infra*, *Liability for carriage of cargo*.
 Loss to vessel, 7-197
 Master and crew, 7-194
 Repairs, 7-195
 Supplies, 7-195
- Riots, 7-228
- Robbers, 7-228
- Rust, 7-225
- Sailing*, see *infra*, *Conditions precedent*.
- Sales:
 Right to freight, 7-256
- Scope of title, 7-163
- Seal:
 Charter-party, 7-169
- Seamen, 7-194
 Employment, 7-194
 Employment by charterer, 7-194
 General rule as to manning vessel, 7-194
 Liability for wages, 7-194; 25-113
 Lien for wages, 25-114
Seaworthiness, 7-214
 Servants of the charterer, 7-194
 Servants of the shipowner, 7-194
- Seawater, damage by, 7-222
- Seaworthiness*, 7-175, 211
 Burden of proof, 7-214
 Conditions precedent, 7-285
 Fitness for cargo, 7-211
 Fit to encounter ordinary perils, 7-213
 Freight though vessel unseaworthy, 7-265
 Harter Act, 7-231
 Implied warranty, 7-211
 Latent defects, 7-212

**CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.***Seaworthiness, *cont'd.*

- Limitation of liability, 7-224
- Maintaining seaworthiness, 7-213
- Meaning of the term, 7-213
- Officers and crew, 7-214
- Owner's ignorance of charterer's purpose, 7-212
- Presumptions, 7-214
- Time to which warranty relates, 7-212
- Warranty, 7-211
- Warranty of seaworthiness not affected by other exceptions, 7-224

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim:

- Damage to cargo set-off against freight, 7-242

Shares:

- On shares, 7-165

Ship's broker, see *infra*, Brokers.

Ship's husband:

- Power to make charter-party, 7-170

Speed:

- With all convenient speed, 7-175

Statutes, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.

Stevedores, 7-181

Storing goods, 7-219

Stowage, 7-204

- Bad stowage, 7-223
- Breaking adrift of properly stowed cargo, 7-223
- Burden of proof, 7-206
- Contact of injurious goods, 7-205
- Dunnage, 7-205
- Duty to stow properly, 7-204
- In general, 7-204
- Proper care, 7-205
- Questions for jury, 7-206
- Stowage upon deck, 7-206
- Usages as to deck cargo, 7-206

Strikes, 7-228

Subcharter, 7-169

Suits, see *infra*, Who may sue for breach of contract.Supplies, see *infra*, Repairs and supplies.

Termination of liability, 7-216

- Delivery, 7-216
- Delivery to wrong person, 7-216
- Distinction between inland and ocean carriage, 7-216
- Liability as warehouseman, 7-216
- Notice necessary, 7-218
- Place of delivery, 7-216
- Selection of the wharf, 7-217
- Storing goods, 7-219
- Time of delivery, 7-217
- Usage, 7-219
- Waiver of notice, 7-219
- What is sufficient delivery, 7-216

Theft, 7-204

Thieves, 7-228

Time, 7-286

Time and situation of vessel, 7-174

Time charters, 7-168

Time freight, 7-249

- Deduction for time lost, 7-250
- Dependent upon completion of part of the voyage, 7-249
- Express agreement as to loss of time, 7-250
- General rule, 7-249
- Presumption as to divisibility, 7-250

**CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
AND CHARTER-PARTIES, *cont'd.***Time freight, *cont'd.*

- Time prolonged by capture, 7-250
- Time of completion of voyage, 7-174
- Time of delivery, see *infra*, Termination of liability.
- Time of essence in a time charter, 7-288
- Time of loading, 7-174
- Time of sailing, 7-174
- Time of termination of liability, see *infra*, Termination of liability.

Time stipulations:

- Freight, 7-265
- Towing, 7-185
- Transshipment, 7-239, 246
- Lien for extra freight for transshipment, 7-277

Tugs and towage:

- Stipulations for towage, 7-185
- Unloading, see *infra*, Loading and unloading.
- Usages and customs:

- Admissibility of usage, 7-189
- Contradicting or varying contract, 7-190
- Custom considered a part of contract, 7-190
- Not admissible when contract express or unambiguous, 7-190
- Ready to receive cargo, 7-190
- To explain ambiguities, 7-189

Deck stowage, 7-206

Delivery, 7-219

Expense of weighing or measuring, 7-255

Termination of liability, 7-219

Weight or measurement, 7-255

Vermin:

- Perils of the sea, 7-224

Waiver of lien, see *infra*, Lien for freight.

War, 7-284

Warranty, see *infra*, Seaworthiness.Weight and measurement, see *infra*, Freight.

Who may sue for breach of contract, 7-220

- Consignee, 7-220
- Consignor, 7-220
- English Bills of Lading Act, 7-220
- In general, 7-220

With all convenient speed, 7-175

CONTRACTS OF HIRE, 7-299

See BAILMENTS.

Accession, 7-320

Act of God, 7-302

Agency:

- Employment of agents, 7-318
- Liability for acts of agents, 7-319
- Liability of hirer for acts of agent, 7-315

Agricultural societies, 7-301, 322

Alteration, see *infra*, Hire of labor and services.

Bailments for hire, 7-742

Banks and banking:

- Bank or merchant accepting commercial paper for collection, 7-301

Barber shop, 7-322

Bathing establishment, 7-322

Breach of contract terminates bailment, 7-305

Breach terminates contract, 7-315

Burden of proof:

- Negligence, 7-203

CONTRACTS OF HIRE, *cont'd.*

Carriage, see **BAGGAGE**; **CARRIERS OF GOODS**;
CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK; **CARRIERS OF PAS-
 SENGERS**; **COMMON CARRIERS**; **CONNECTING
 CARRIERS**; **CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT
 AND CHARTER-PARTIES**; **EXPRESS COM-
 PANIES**; **FERRIES**; **SHIPS AND SHIPPING**;
TELEGRAPH AND TELEPHONE COMPANIES.

Carriers of goods (see **CARRIERS OF GOODS**),
 7-323

Classification, 7-305

Cloakroom of a railway company, 7-322

Collection agency:

Bank or merchant accepting commercial
 paper for collection, 7-301

Compensation, 7-301

Agricultural society, 7-301

Amount of recompense, 7-301

Compensation essential, 7-301

Contingent or incidental benefit, 7-301

Custody of property, 7-323

Duty to pay price of hire, 7-313

Form of payment, 7-301

Money, 7-301

Consideration, see *infra*, **Compensation**.

Conversion (see *infra*, **Sales**):

Misuser of thing hired, 7-313

Corporations, 7-738

Custody, see *infra*, **Hire of custody**.

Death:

Effect of death of either party, 7-316

Definition, 7-300

Depository for hire, see *infra*, **Hire of cus-
 tody**.

*Destruction of chattel before completion of
 work*, see *infra*, **Hire of labor and ser-
 vices**.

Diligence required of bailee, 7-302

Act of God, 7-302

Burden of proof as to negligence, 7-303

Negligence, 7-302

Negligence a question for jury, 7-302

Ordinary care, 7-302

Ordinary diligence determined by circum-
 stances, 7-302

Special contract, 7-303

Usage, 7-302

Disposition of the thing bailed by the bailee,
 7-305

Essential features, 7-300

Expenses, 3-761

Fire insurance:

Insurable interest of hirer, 13-152

Fraudulent sales and conveyances:

Bona fide hiring by vendor, 14-367

Retention of possession, 14-367

Gratuitous contract, 7-301

Hire of custody (see **SAFE-DEPOSIT COM-
 PANIES**), 7-321

Agricultural society, 7-322

Barber shop, 7-322

Bathing establishment, 7-322

Compensation in absence of contract,
 7-323

Customer at retail store, 7-322

Goods received at cloakroom of a rail-
 road company, 7-322

Illustrations of a depository for hire,
 7-322

In general, 7-321

Innkeepers, see **INNS AND INNKEEPERS**.

Lien, 7-323

CONTRACTS OF HIRE, *cont'd.*

Hire of custody, *cont'd.*

Negligence, 7-322

Ordinary care, 7-321

Restaurant keeper, 7-322

Theft by servants, 7-323

Warehouse, 7-323

Hire of labor and services, 7-316

Accession, 7-320

Agents of bailee, 7-318

Bailee's liability for acts of servants,
 7-319

Bailee's lien, 7-317

Bailee's right to possession, 7-316

Damages for delay, 7-321

Duties and obligations of the bailee,
 7-318

Duties of the bailor, 7-316

Effect of destruction of chattel before
 completion of work, 7-320

General rule, 7-320

Rule qualified, 7-320

Where either party at fault, 7-321

Workman furnishing materials,
 7-321

Employment of agents by bailee, 7-318

Essentials of the contract, 7-316

Failure of bailee to complete work, 7-
 321

Forfeiture of lien by delivery of prop-
 erty, 7-318

In general, 7-316

Lien of bailee, 7-317

Obligations of the bailor, 7-316

Ordinary care to be exercised by bailee,
 7-318

Responsibility for skill, 7-319

When not professing skill, 7-320

When professing skill, 7-319

Rights of the bailor, 7-316

Sales distinguished from, 7-316

Waiver of lien by bailee, 7-318

Hire of things, 7-305

Breach terminates contract, 7-315

Death of either party, 7-316

Duties and liabilities of the hirer, 7-
 309

Duties and obligations of the letter in
 general, 7-306

Duty to pay price of hire, 7-313

Duty to repair, 7-307

Duty to return thing hired, 7-314

Expense of feeding horse, 7-311

Guaranty of full and useful services,
 7-307

Hirer of a horse, 7-310

Hirer's right to possession and enjoy-
 ment, 7-308

Hirer transcending contract of hire,
 7-312

Horse, 7-310

Inevitable casualties, 7-311

In general, 7-305

Interference by letter with rights of
 hirer, 7-308

Liability determined by special contract,
 7-311

Liability of hirer for acts of agents,
 7-315

Liability of hirer increased by special
 contract, 7-311

Misuser by hirer, 7-312

Volume XXXI.

CONTRACTS OF HIRE, *cont'd.*Hire of things, *cont'd.*

Misuser of thing hired in conversion,
7-313

Ordinary care, 7-309

Redelivery impossible, 7-314

Repair, 7-307

Rights and obligations of the parties,
7-306

Rights of the hirer, 7-308

Rights of the letter against the hirer,
7-306

Rights of the letter against third persons,
7-306

Sale by hirer, 7-309

Special contract, 7-311

Special contract to return, 7-311

Termination of contract, 7-315

Time, place, and manner of restitution,
7-314

Warranty of character and condition,
7-306

Warranty of thing hired, 7-306

Warranty of title, 7-307

Written contracts, 7-312

Horses, see HORSES.

Implied warranty, see *infra*, Warranty.

Independent contractors:

Drivers of vehicles, 16-196

Inevitable accident, 7-311

Infants:

Conversion of things bailed, 16-309

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 17-663

Labor, see *infra*, Hire of labor and services.

Liens:

Bailee of chattel employed to do work
thereon, 7-317

Forfeiture of lien by delivery of
property, 7-318

Illustrations, 7-317

Right to lien, 7-317

Storage, 7-323

Livery-stable keepers, see LIVERY-STABLE
KEEPERS.

Loan distinguished from hiring, 19-463

Facts necessary to constitute hiring,
19-464

Generally, 19-463

Keeping and feeding animals for con-
venience of lender, 19-464

Promise to return increase constitutes
hiring, 19-464

Manufactures, see *infra*, Hire of labor and
services.

Master and servant, see *infra*, Agency; Hire
of labor and services.

Materials furnished to be manufactured, see
infra, Hire of labor and services.

Money:

Whether compensation must be in
money, 7-301

Negligence:

Burden of proof, 7-303

Ordinary care, 7-302

Presumption, 7-303, 304

Question for jury, 7-302

Ordinary care, 7-302, 309

Bailee of chattel employed to do work
thereon, 7-318

Payment, see *infra*, Compensation.

Personal property (see *infra*, Hire of things),
7-300

31 C. of L.—25

CONTRACTS OF HIRE, *cont'd.*

Possession, 7-304

Bailee cannot dispose of thing bailed,
7-305

Bailee may sue for violation of posses-
sion, 7-304

Bailee of chattel employed to do work
thereon, 7-316

Breach of contract terminates bailment,
7-305

Character of bailee's possession, 7-304

Right to possession and enjoyment,
7-308

Price, see *infra*, Compensation.

Property:

Hirer's property in thing hired, 7-308

Repairs (see *infra*, Hire of labor and ser-
vices):

Duty to repair, 7-307

Restaurant keeper, 7-322

Return:

Duty to return thing hired, 7-314

General rule, 7-314

Hirer holding over, 7-314

Redelivery impossible, 7-314

Time, place, and manner of restitu-
tion, 7-314

Inevitable casualties, 7-311

Special contract, 7-311

Sales:

Hirer cannot sell thing hired, 7-309

Sales distinguished from, 24-1025

Wrongful sale by hirer, 7-306

Services, see *infra*, Hire of labor and services.

Several kinds of contracts of hire, 7-305

Skill:

When not professing skill, 7-320

When professing skill, 7-319

Slaves and slavery, 25-1095

Stations:

Goods received at cloakroom of a rail-
road company, 7-322

Statute of frauds, 29-943, 946, 948

Storage, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSE-
MEN; see *infra*, Hire of custody.

Subject-matter, 7-300

Sublease, 19-309

Sundays and holidays, 27-409

Termination of contract, 7-315

Things, see *infra*, Hire of things.

Title:

Warranty, 7-307

Warranty of title, 7-307

Title of bailor, 7-300

Trover and conversion (see *infra*, Sales):

Misuser of thing hired, 7-313

Warehouse, see *infra*, Hire of custody.

Warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WARE-
HOUSEMEN.

Warranty, 7-306

Character and condition, 7-306

Continued enjoyment, 7-307

Fraudulent concealment of defects, 7-307

Full and useful service, 7-307

Hirer using chattels with knowledge of
defects, 7-307

Warranty of title, 7-307

CONTRARY, 7-323

CONTRIBUTE, 7-324

CONTRIBUTING CAUSES, see NEGLIGENCE.

CONTRIBUTION, see GENERAL AVERAGE.

Volume XXXI,

CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION,

7-325

See INDEMNITY CONTRACTS.

Accommodation paper, 1-357; 7-359

Amount of exoneration, 7-350

Bail (in civil cases), 3-624

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 7-359

Coinsurers of property, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.

Contribution, 7-326

Co-owners of property, 7-328

Cosureties, 7-328

Equality in equity, 7-326

Foundation of doctrine, 7-326

General principles, 7-326

Jurisdiction in equity and at law, 7-328

Not restricted to particular relations, 7-328

Origin of remedy of contribution, 7-328

Relations to which applicable, 7-327

Several principal debtors, 7-327

Contribution between cosureties (see SURETYSHIP):

When the right accrues, 7-332

Costs, 7-344, 351

Cosureties, see SURETYSHIP.

Debts of decedents:

Liability of deceased cosurety's estate, 7-332, 336

Definitions, 7-326

Exoneration, 7-326

Indemnity, 7-326

Demand, 7-338, 348

Different instruments, see SURETYSHIP.

Directors, 7-363

Dividends:

Payment of dividends out of capital, 9-704

Dower, 10-166

Amount of contribution, 10-167

By the widow, 10-166

To the widow, 10-167

Equality is equity, 11-187

Equitable election, 11-118

Equity of redemption, see EQUITY OF REDEMPTION.

Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Exoneration, 7-326, 330

Assumption of mortgage, 7-330

General principles, 7-330

Irregular vendor of corporate stock, 7-330

Vendee assuming mortgage, 7-330

Vendee held liable after sale, 7-330

When the right arises, 7-330

Exoneration of sureties by principal, see SURETYSHIP.

Fences, 12-1048

Fire insurance, 7-352

Forthcoming and delivery bonds, 13-1157

Fraudulent sales and conveyances:

Setting aside fraudulent conveyance, 7-347

General average, see GENERAL AVERAGE.

Heir, heirs, and the like, 7-358

Highways:

Action over by municipality against wrongdoer, 15-489

Indemnity (see *infra*, Tortfeasors), 7-326CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION, *cont'd.*

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-793

Insolvency of principal, 7-338

Measure of contribution on insolvency of one's estate, 7-341

Surety receiving discharge in bankruptcy, 7-340

When right to exoneration matures, 7-349

Insurance:

Contribution between coinsurers, 7-352

Contribution enforced in case of double insurance, 7-353

Double insurance, 7-352

Marine insurance, 7-353

Provisions of modern policies, 7-353

Interest, 7-344

Joinder of suit, 7-352

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 7-353;

17-679, 685, 687

Adjusting as to improvements, 7-358

Compensation allowed for improvements, 7-358

Contribution between joint tenants, etc., 7-354

Improvements, 7-357

Improvements without consent of cotenant, 7-357

Incumbrances chargeable in inverse order, 7-356

Judicial sales, 7-358

Making repairs, 7-356

Measure of contribution, 7-354

Partial conveyances of encumbered tracts, 7-355

Partition, 7-358

Payment of mortgage, 7-354

Purchase-money lien, 7-355

Removal of incumbrances, 7-353

Removal of superior title, 7-355

Repairs, 7-356

Repairs not strictly necessary, 7-357

Sale of part of tract with warranty, 7-355

Successive conveyances, 7-356

Taxes, 7-355

Jurisdiction:

Contribution:

Courts of law, 7-329

Equitable jurisdiction still exists, 7-330

Legal rights and duties coextensive with equitable obligations, 7-330

Where one becomes surety at the other's bequest, 7-329

Legacies and devises, 7-358

Libel and slander, 18-1067

Limitation of actions, 7-340

Period of limitation, 7-340

Statute of limitations runs from payment, 7-340

When right to exoneration matures, 7-348

Marine insurance, 7-353

Marshaling assets, see MARSHALING ASSETS.

Marshaling decedents' estates, see MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.

Notice, 7-338, 348

Officers of private corporations:

Directors, 7-363

Parol evidence, 7-359; 21-1104

Express contract modifying *prima facie* relationship, 7-339

CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION, cont'd.Parol evidence, *cont'd.*

Relations of parties proved by parol, 7-339

Partnership (see PARTNERSHIP), 7-360

Assumpsit to recover final balance, 7-361

Entire account must be settled in equity, 7-360

Expenditure outside of scope of partnership, 7-361

Generally no contribution, 7-360

Partners cannot sue each other at law, 7-361

Partnership that has been closed, 7-361

Single transaction, 7-360

When contribution enforceable, 7-361

Party walls (see PARTY WALLS), 7-362

In general, 7-362

Rebuilding an existing wall, 7-362

Running of a party-wall agreement with the land, 7-362

Payment:

Exoneration of sureties by principal, see SURETYSHIP.

Payment by note, 7-338, 349

Remedy against cosurety before payment, 7-332

Voluntary payment, 7-336

Where debt has been satisfied by partial payments, 7-333

Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.

Promoters, 23-239

Receivers, 23-1117

Redemption, see EQUITY OF REDEMPTION.

Reinsurance, 24-261

Release of cosurety, 7-339, 340

Release to principal, 7-340

Societies and clubs, 25-1137

Stock and stockholders, 26-1052

Contribution between stockholders, 7-363

Contribution by stockholders to directors, 7-363

Irregular vendor of stock, 7-330

Measure of contribution, 7-364

Payment of dividends out of capital, 9-704

Suretyship:

Contribution, see SURETYSHIP.

Exoneration of sureties by principal, see SURETYSHIP.

Tenants in common, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.

Tortfeasors, 7-364; 15-1110

Indemnity, 7-364

Limitations on rule, 7-365

No contribution between tortfeasors, 7-364

When contribution recoverable, 7-365

When indemnity recoverable, 7-366

Where there is no guilty intent, 7-365

Trespass, 28-572

Trusts and trustees, 28-1073

Vendor and purchaser, 29-718

Assumption of mortgage, 7-330

Patents, see PATENTS.

CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE, 7-368

See COMPARATIVE NEGLIGENCE; NEGLIGENCE.

Accidents, see *infra*, Inevitable accident.

Aggravation of injury, see *infra*, Injury enhanced by disease.

CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE, cont'd.

Aggravation of injury by plaintiff's negligence, 7-387

May lead to apportionment of damages, 7-388

Plaintiff's negligence after injury, 7-388

Animals:

Communicating disease, 2-383

Injuries by dogs:

General rule, 2-372

Injury to trespasser, 2-723

Person inciting attack, 2-373

Injuries to animals by railroads, see INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS.

Apportionment of damages, 7-451

Aggravation of injury by plaintiff's negligence, 7-388

At common law, 7-457

Damages limited to actual effects, 7-452

Disease evidence of contributory negligence, 7-452

Enhancement by disease, 7-452

In case of disease, 7-452

In general, 7-451

Injury enhanced by disease, 7-388

Plaintiff's subsequent negligence, 7-452

When diseased condition should go in mitigation of damages, 7-452

Attorney and client, 7-426

Baggage, 3-548, 552, 568

Bailments, 7-426

Bicycles, see BICYCLES.

Blindness, 7-442

Burden of proof, 5-27; 7-453

Nature of proof required of plaintiff when burden on defendant, 7-454

Presumption of negligence, 7-453

Summary, 7-455

True rule, 7-455

View that burden on defendant, 7-453

View that burden on plaintiff, 7-453

Where plaintiff's evidence shows contributory negligence, 7-454

Care, see *infra*, Ordinary care.

Carriers of goods, 5-364, 368

Burden of proof, 5-358

Defective marking, 5-369

Defective marking caused by carrier, 5-370

Defective packing, 5-369

General rule, 5-368

Goods improperly loaded, 5-368

Illegibly or wrongly addressed, 5-370

Improper marking, 5-369

Questions of law or fact, 5-368

Where shipper conceals character of goods, 5-371

Carriers of live stock, see CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK.*Carriers of passengers*, see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS.*Causa proxima et non remota spectatur*, 7-382

Children, 7-405

Apprehension of danger by infant, 7-409

Care required of child employee, 7-407

Contributory negligence of children, 7-405

CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE, *cont'd.*

- Children, *cont'd.*
 - Crossings*, see **CROSSINGS**.
 - Defendant not negligent, 7-409
 - Degree of care toward child, 7-408
 - Due care of child, 7-407
 - Imputable negligence*, see *infra*, *Imputable contributory negligence*.
 - Infants of tender years incapable of negligence, 7-405
 - Liability for sudden act of child, 7-409
 - Natural instincts of childhood, 7-408
 - Ordinary care of child, 7-406
 - Ordinary care under the circumstances, 7-405
 - Question for jury, 7-406, 408
 - Risks assumed by child, 7-409
 - Standard of care varies with age and capacity, 7-405
 - Turntables*, see **TURNABLES**.
 - When care of child for jury, 7-406
- Civil damage acts*, see **CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS**.
- Concurring causes, 7-397
- Coupling cars*, see **COUPLING CARS**.
- Criminal law, 8-295
- Crossings*, see **CROSSINGS**.
- Culpable negligence, 8-458
- Damages*, see *infra*, *Apportionment of damages*.
- Dams, 8-719
- Danger (see *infra*, *Knowledge of danger*):
 - Defendant putting plaintiff in danger*, see *infra*, *Erroneous conduct caused by defendant*.
- Danger incurred in discharge of duty (see *infra*, *Danger incurred to save life*), 7-396
 - Assumption of risks of known danger, 7-397
 - General rule, 7-396
 - Person injured must be free from fault, 7-396
 - Private duty of imperative obligation, 7-396
 - Public or official duty, 7-396
 - Where danger apparent, 7-396
- Danger incurred to save life (see *infra*, *Danger incurred in discharge of duty*), 7-394
 - Danger created by wrongful act, 7-395
 - General rule, 7-394
 - Person saved *non sui juris*, or not negligent, 7-395
 - Question for jury, 7-395
 - Whether negligence of person saved imputed to rescuer, 7-395
- Deaf, dumb, and blind persons, 7-442
- Death by wrongful act (see **DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT**), 8-867
- Definitions, 7-370
 - Contributory negligence, 7-371
 - Negligence, 7-370
- Degrees of negligence, 7-379
 - Slight want of ordinary care not slight negligence, 7-383
 - Wilful negligence, 7-443
- Disease*, see *infra*, *Apportionment of damages*; *Injury enhanced by disease*.
- Druggist, 10-272
- Drunkenness*, see *infra*, *Intoxication*.

CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE, *cont'd.*

- Duty*, see *infra*, *Danger incurred in discharge of duty*.
- Electric-light companies, 10-873
 - General doctrine, 10-873
 - Illustrations, 10-873
 - Statutes, 10-873
 - When a question of fact, 10-874
- Elements of contributory negligence, 7-373, 380
 - Casual connection of elements, 7-380
 - Degrees of negligence, 7-378
 - How the elements must combine, 7-380
 - Negligence of defendant, 7-373
 - Negligence of plaintiff must be proximate, 7-373
 - Ordinary care, 7-380
 - Plaintiff's remote negligence, 7-375
 - Proximate contribution not enough, 7-380
 - Slight want of ordinary care, 7-377
 - Test of ordinary care, 7-378
 - Want of ordinary care, 7-375
- Elevators, 10-951
 - Carriers of passengers, 10-951
 - Children, 10-951
 - Contributory negligence of servant, 10-958
 - General rule, 10-958
 - Proximate cause, 10-958
 - Standard of care required of infant servants, 10-959
 - Questions of law and fact, 10-951
 - Shafts, 10-964
 - Burden of proof, 10-965
 - Where question for jury, 10-964
- Erroneous conduct caused by defendant, 7-359
 - Defendant putting plaintiff in danger, 7-399
 - Plaintiff's own negligence combining with that of defendant in putting him in a position of peril, 7-401
 - When plaintiff's erroneous act not proximate cause, 7-400
- Evidence*, see **INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS**.
- Explosions and explosives, 12-501, 505, 510
- Exposure to danger*, see *infra*, *Knowledge of danger*.
- Fault, 12-887
- Fellow servants (see **FELLOW SERVANTS**):
 - Statutes abrogating the fellow-servant rule with respect to railroads, 12-978
- Ferries, 12-1109, 1112
- Fire escapes, 13-85
- Fire insurance, 13-130
- Fires*, see **FIRES**.
- Floods*, see **FLOODS**.
- Gas companies*, see **GAS COMPANIES**.
- General rule, 7-371
 - Difficulties in application, 7-373
 - Reason of the rule, 7-372
 - Statement of rule, 7-371
- Guardian and ward, 7-426
- Highways*, see **HIGHWAYS**.
- Ignorance of danger*, see *infra*, *Knowledge of danger*.
- Illegal conduct, 7-401
 - Children as trespassers, 7-403
 - Must proximately contribute to be a bar, 7-401
 - Plaintiff's action founded in his violation of law, 7-402

CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE, *cont'd.*Illegal conduct, *cont'd.*

Trespass as an element of negligence, 7-402

Violation of positive law as affecting negligence, 7-426

Whether negligence *per se*, 7-401

Imputable contributory negligence, 7-445

Carriers of passengers, 5-552; 7-446

Death by wrongful act, 8-868

Essentials, 7-445

Gas companies, 14-943

General doctrine, 7-445

Husband and wife, 15-859

Legal custodian of child, 7-448

Child's negligence imputable, 7-448

Child *sui juris*, 7-451

Jurisdiction denying the doctrine, 7-450

Modifications of rule, 7-451

Negligence of actual custodian imputable, 7-450

Ordinary care of child, 7-451

Parent barred when child not, 7-449

Parent's duty of care, 7-448

Question of imputability for jury, 7-449

When defendant could have avoided inflicting injury, 7-451

Where child used due care, 7-451

Occupants of private conveyances, 7-447

Occupants of public conveyances, 7-446

Several classes of cases considered, 7-445

Inevitable accident, 7-397

Accident and negligence in combination, 7-398

Inevitable accident causing injury, 7-397

Natural consequences always proximate, 7-398

Unusual consequences may be proximate, 7-398

Infants, see *infra*, Children.*Injuries to animals by railroads*, see INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS.

Injury enhanced by disease, 7-388

Action arising out of contract with sounding in tort, 7-389

Apportionment of damages, 7-388

Carriers, 7-389

Defendant not liable for consequences of disease alone, 7-389

Defendant's negligence causing or aggravating disease, 7-388

Developing a latent tendency to disease, 7-388

Direct and natural consequences, 7-389

Diseased condition must be traced to injury, 7-390

Injury or disease enhanced by surgical operation, 7-391

Leading directly to disease, 7-388

Measure of damages, 7-388

Particular consequences need not have been foreseen, 7-389

Question for jury, 7-390

Subsequently developed diseases, 7-390

Inns and innkeepers (see INNS AND INNKEEPERS), 7-426

Insanity, 7-410

Intent, see *infra*, Wilful injuries.**CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE, *cont'd.***

Intoxication, 7-441

Defendant's knowledge of plaintiff's intoxication, 7-442

Evidence of negligence, 7-441

Proximate cause, 7-441

Standard of ordinary care governs, 7-442

Voluntary incapacity no excuse, 7-442

Whether negligence *per se*, 7-441

Irrigation, 17-513

Knowledge:

Defendant's knowledge of plaintiff's intoxication, 7-442

Knowledge of danger, 7-391

Assumption of risks of known danger, 7-397

Danger incurred in discharge of duty, 7-397

On part of defendant, 7-394

On part of plaintiff, 7-391

Exposure to a known danger not always negligence, 7-392

Knowledge of danger not negligence *per se*, 7-392

Person exposing himself to known danger assumes ordinary risk, 7-393

Plaintiff ignorant of danger, 7-391

Presumption, 7-393

Question for jury, 7-393

Reason to apprehend danger must exist, 7-392

Landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.*Law of the road*, see LAW OF THE ROAD.*Life*, see *infra*, Danger incurred to save life.

Lord Campbell's Act, 7-444

Malpractice, see PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.*Master and servant*, see MASTER AND SERVANT.

Mines and mining claims, 20-790

Mitigation of damages, see *infra*, Apportionment of damages.

Murder and manslaughter, 21-195

Negligence:

Violation of statute or ordinance, 21-483

Nuisances, 21-723

Official duty, see *infra*, Danger incurred in discharge of duty.Ordinary care (see *infra*, Children), 7-375, 380

Causal connection, 7-377

Child, 7-451

Immaterial that plaintiff's want of ordinary care preceded defendant's negligence, 7-376

Immaterial that plaintiff's want of ordinary care succeeded defendant's negligence, 7-377

Immaterial that plaintiff's want of ordinary care was contemporaneous with defendant's negligence, 7-377

Intoxication, 7-442

Meaning of ordinary care, 7-378

Rule where negligence might have been discovered by ordinary care, 7-387

Slight want of ordinary care, 7-377

Slight want of ordinary care not slight negligence, 7-383

Statement of the rule, 7-376

Test, 7-427

CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE, *cont'd.*

- Ordinary care, *cont'd.*
 - Test of ordinary care, 7-378
 - Want of ordinary care, 7-375
- Parent and child, see *infra*, Children.
- Physicians and surgeons (see PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS), 7-426
- Private international law, 22-1380
- Privity between plaintiff and defendant, 7-410
 - Attorney and client, 7-426
 - Bailor and bailee, 7-426
 - Carriers of passengers, see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS.
 - Cases of special duty, 7-426
 - Effect of absence of privity between plaintiff and defendant, 7-426
 - Contributory negligence at railway crossings, see CROSSINGS.
 - General principles, 7-426
 - Ordinary care, 7-427
 - Rights and duties equal, mutual, and reciprocal, 7-427
 - Violation of positive law as affecting negligence, 7-426
- Guardian and ward, 7-426
- Innkeeper, 7-426
- Master and servant, see MASTER AND SERVANT.
- Ordinary care in relation to privity, 7-410
- Physician and patient, 7-426
- Travelers on streets and highways, see HIGHWAYS; STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.
- Proximate and remote causes, 7-381
 - Antecedent occasion or condition of the injury, 7-375
 - Causal connection of elements, 7-380
 - Causa proxima et non remota spectatur*, 7-382
 - Concurrent negligence, 7-377, 387
 - Defendant's negligence more immediate efficient cause, 7-384
 - Inevitable accident, 7-398
 - Natural consequences always proximate, 7-398
 - Negligence of two parties, 7-377, 387
 - Plaintiff's erroneous act not proximate cause, 7-400
 - Plaintiff's negligence must be proximate, 7-373
 - Plaintiff's remote negligence, 7-375
 - Plaintiff's subsequent negligence, 7-386
- Principles by which question determined, 7-382
- Proximate cause defined, 7-381
- Proximate contribution not enough, 7-380
- Remote cause defined, 7-381
- Rule in *Tuff v. Warman*, 7-385
- Rule where negligence might have been discovered by ordinary care, 7-387
- Slight want of ordinary care not slight negligence, 7-383
- Trespassers, 7-386
- Unusual consequences may be proximate, 7-398
- Public duty, see *infra*, Danger incurred in discharge of duty.
- Questions of law and fact, 7-456; 23-582
 - Avoidance of known danger, 7-393

CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE, *cont'd.*

- Questions of law and fact, *cont'd.*
 - Carriers of passengers, see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS.
 - Children, 7-406, 408
 - Electric-light companies, 10-874
 - Imputable negligence, 7-449
 - Injury enhanced by disease, 7-390
 - Mixed question of law and fact, 7-457
 - Saving life, 7-395
 - When question for court, 7-456
 - When question for jury, 7-456
- Railroads (see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS):
 - Employees, see MASTER AND SERVANT.
 - Injuries to animals by railroads, see INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS.
 - Injuries to person on or near track, see RAILROADS.
- Rule, 7-371
- Saving life (see *infra*, Danger incurred to save life):
 - Whether negligence of person saved imputed to rescuer, 7-395
- Scope of title, 7-370
- Seamen, 25-127, 134
- Ships and shipping, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
- Sleeping car companies, see SLEEPING CAR COMPANIES.
- Statement of rule, 7-371
- Stations (railroad), see STATIONS (RAILROAD).
- Street railways, see STREET RAILWAYS.
- Streets and sidewalks, see HIGHWAYS; STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.
- Surgical operation:
 - Injury or disease enhanced by surgical operation, 7-391
- Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.
- Towage, tugs, and tows, 28-273
- Trespass, 28-560
 - Children as trespassers, 7-403
 - Trespass as an element of negligence, 7-402
- Turntables, see TURNABLES.
- Unlawful act, see *infra*, Illegal conduct.
- Usages and customs, 29-418
- Violation of law (see *infra*, Illegal conduct), 7-426
- Violation of statute or ordinance, 21-483
- Warranty, 30-208
- Wharves and wharfingers, 30-510
- Wilful injuries, 7-437, 443
 - Gross or wilful negligence a misnomer, 7-444
 - In general, 7-443
 - Wilfulness and negligence distinguished, 7-443
- Without fault, 30-896
- CONTRIVANCE**, 7-457
- CONTROL**, 7-457; 12-985
 - Manage, 19-706
- CONTROVERSY**, 7-458
 - Matters in controversy, 20-234
 - Removal of causes, 7-459
 - Suit, 27-367
- CONVENIENCE**, 7-460
 - Reasonable, 7-460
- CONVENIENT**, 7-459
 - Just or convenient, 18-3
- CONVENIENT SPEED**, 7-460

CONVENTION, 7-460

See CONSTITUTIONAL LAW; ELECTIONS.

CONVENTIONAL, 7-461**CONVENTIONAL COMMUNITY,** see COMMUNITY PROPERTY.**CONVENTIONAL INTEREST,** see INTEREST.**CONVENTIONAL SUBROGATION,** see SUBROGATION.**CONVERSANT, 7-462****CONVERSE, 7-462****CONVERSION,** see CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION; TROVER AND CONVERSION.**CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION, 7-463**

See TROVER AND CONVERSION.

Ademption of legacies, 1-627

Aliens, 2-82

At home, 7-483

Burden of proof, 7-483

Charities and trusts for charitable purposes, 7-478

Conflict of law, see *infra*, Private international law.*Contracts*, see *infra*, Conversion by contract. Conversion, 7-464By act of law, see *infra* Conversion by act of law.

By act of parties, 7-465

By contracts, see *infra*, Conversion by contract.

By statutory authority, 7-475

By will, see *infra*, Conversion by will.

Definition, 7-464

Double conversion, 7-464

Effects of conversion, see *infra*, *Effects of conversion*.

Eminent domain, 7-475

Equitable doctrine only, 7-465

How effected, 7-465

Origin of the doctrine, 7-464

Resulting trust on failure of gift, see *infra*, *Resulting trust on failure of gift*.

Conversion by act of law, 7-473

Extent of conversion, 7-473

Infants, lunatics, and trust estates, 7-474

In general, 7-473

Married women, 7-474

Order of court, 7-473

Partition of property of persons *non sui juris*, 7-474

Time of conversion, 7-473

Conversion by contract, 7-470

Contracts of sale, 7-471

Conveyances to trustees, 7-471

Dower in partnership lands, 7-472

Investment dependent on request, 7-470

Marriage settlements, 7-470

Optional purchases, 7-471

Partnership property, 7-472

Time of conversion, 7-471

Conversion by will, 7-465

Blending realty and personalty, 7-466

Conditional direction for sale, 7-469

Conversion must be obligatory, 7-465

Direction for sale of land and disposition of the proceeds, 7-466

Discretionary power of sale, 7-467

Illustrations, 7-467

CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION, cont'd.Conversion by will, *cont'd.*Discretionary power of sale, *cont'd.*

Mere authority to sell, 7-467

Sale under power of sale, 7-467

Discretion as to time and manner of sale, 7-468

Discretion given beneficiary, 7-468

Discretion given executor or trustees, 7-468

Election to take against will, 7-469

Evidence of intention, 7-466

Failure to name a person by whom sale is to be made, 7-466

How intention evidenced, 7-466

In general, 7-465

Insufficient direction to sell, 7-466

Intention of testator controlling, 7-465

Option of purchase by or conveyance to beneficiary, 7-468

Property convertible, 7-469

Sale at future time, 7-468

Sale dependent upon request or consent, 7-468

Sufficiency of direction for conversion, 7-465

Time of conversion, 7-469

Death of testator, 7-469

In general, 7-469

Sale at future date, 7-470

Sale dependent on contingency, 7-470

Sale not obligatory, 7-470

Corporations, 7-726

Curtesy, 7-476; 8-521

Discretion, see *infra*, Conversion by will.

Double conversion, 7-464

Dower, 7-472, 476; 22-108

Effects of conversion, 7-475

Curtesy, 7-476

Descent of property, 7-475

Dower, 7-476

Escheat, 7-477

Forfeiture, 7-477

In general, 7-475

Land into money, 7-475

Legacy tax, 7-477

Liability to judgment lien or sale on execution, 7-476

Lien creditors, 7-477

Money into land, 7-476

Parties to the action, 7-477

Suits affecting the converted property, 7-477

Validity of the provisions of the will, 7-476

Election, see *infra*, Reconversion.

Election to take against will, 7-469

Embezzlement, see EMBEZZLEMENT.

Eminent domain:

Conversion under power of eminent domain, 7-475

Equitable conversion, see *infra*, Conversion.

Escheat, 7-477

Execution, 7-476

Executors and administrators:

Commissions, 11-1299

Extent of conversion, 7-476

Forfeiture, 7-477

Guardian and ward, 15-67

Husband and wife:

Election by married women, 7-481

Volume XXXI.

CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION,
cont'd.

- Husband and wife, *cont'd.*
 - Sale in partition suit of interest in land of person *non sui juris*, 7-474
- Implied trusts*, see *infra*, Resulting trust on failure of gift.
- Infants:
 - Election, 7-480
 - Eminent domain, 7-475
 - Reconversion, 7-475
 - Sale in partition suit of interest in land of person *non sui juris*, 7-474
- Insanity, 16-588
 - Eminent domain, 7-475
 - Sale in partition suit of interest in land of persons *non sui juris*, 7-474
- Intention controls, 7-465
- Judgments:
 - Lien on judgment, 7-476
- Judicial sales, 7-473
- Legacies and devises*, see *infra*, Resulting trust on failure of gift.
- Liens, 7-476, 477
 - Judgment lien, 7-476
- Lunatics:
 - Election, 7-481
- Marriage settlements, 7-470
- Married women*, see *infra*, Husband and wife.
- Marshaling decedent's estates, 19-1360
- Options, 21-934, 935
- Order of court, 7-473
- Parties to actions, 7-477
- Partition, 21-1215
 - Partition of property of persons *non sui juris*, 7-474
- Partnership (see **PARTNERSHIP**), 7-472
- Perpetuities and trusts for accumulation, 7-477; 22-727
- Powers*, see *infra*, Conversion by will.
- Private international law, 22-1370
- Reconversion, 7-480
 - Definition, 7-480
 - Election, 7-480
 - Burden of proof, 7-483
 - Capacity to elect, 7-480
 - Conversion by act of law, 7-483
 - Definition, 7-480
 - Distributee of beneficiary, 7-481
 - Effect of election, 7-482
 - Election by acts of parties, 7-482
 - Infants, 7-480
 - Lunatics, 7-481
 - Married women, 7-481
 - Persons *non sui juris*, 7-480
 - Property "at home," 7-483
 - Remainderman, 7-481
 - Tenant in tail, 7-481
 - Time of election, 7-482
 - Undivided interests, 7-481
 - What constitutes election, 7-482
- Infants, 7-475
 - Reasons of doctrine, 7-480
- Religious societies, 7-477
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 24-395
- Resulting trust on failure of gift, 7-477
 - Character of trust fund, 7-479
 - Charitable gifts, 7-478
 - Contracts *inter vivos*, 7-479
 - Conversion out and out, 7-479

CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION,
cont'd.

- Resulting trust on failure of gift, *cont'd.*
 - Failure of legacy of proceeds of land, 7-478
 - In general, 7-477
 - Instruments *inter vivos*, 7-478
 - Land and money, 7-477
 - Lapsed legacies, 7-478
 - Legacies charged on land, 7-478
 - Legacy to heir, 7-479
 - Partial disposition, 7-478
 - Partial failure, 7-479
 - Personalty into land, 7-478
 - Reason of doctrine of resulting trust, 7-480
 - Residuary legacy, 7-479
 - Resulting trust in favor of heir, 7-477
 - Resulting trust in favor of next of kin as against heir, 7-478
 - Statutory authority, 7-475
 - Succession:
 - Effect of conversion on descent of property, 7-475
 - Succession tax, 7-477; 27-346
 - Tax sale, 7-475
 - Time of conversion (see *infra*, Conversion by will):
 - Conversion by act of law, 7-473
 - Conversion by contract, 7-471
 - Eminent domain, 7-475
 - Time of election, 7-482
 - Trusts and trustees, 28-916, 1064
 - Conveyances to trustees, 7-471
 - Discretion given executor or trustee, 7-468
 - Eminent domain, 7-475
 - Vendor and purchaser, 29-704
 - Wills (see *infra*, Conversion by will):
 - Effect on validity of the provisions of will, 7-476
- CONVERT**, 7-483
- Embezzlement, 7-483
- CONVEY — CONVEYANCE**, 7-484
- See **ABSTRACT OF TITLE**; **ACKNOWLEDGMENTS**; **ADVERSE POSSESSION**; **ASSIGNMENTS**; **AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS**; **COMMON ASSURANCES**; **COMMUNITY PROPERTY**; **CONDITIONS**; **CORPORATIONS**; **COVENANTS**; **DEEDS**; **ESCROW**; **EXCHANGE OF PROPERTY**; **FINE AND COMMON RECOVERY**; **FRAUDS**, **STATUTE OF**; **FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES**; **GIFTS**; **MORTGAGES**; **PURCHASE-MONEY MORTGAGES**; **REAL PROPERTY**; **RECORDING ACTS**; **RELEASE**; **SALES**; **SEALS**; **SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN**; **SHERIFFS' SALES**; **STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS**; **TAXATION**; **TITLE, OWNERSHIP, AND POSSESSION**; **TRUST DEEDS AND POWER-OF-SALE MORTGAGES**; **VENDOR AND PURCHASER**; **WILLS**.
- Abstract of title*, see **ABSTRACT OF TITLE**.
- Accident insurance, 7-495
 - Acknowledgments*, see **ACKNOWLEDGMENTS**.
 - Assignments, 7-492
 - Assignments for benefit of creditors, 7-492
 - Devise, 7-491
 - English and convey, 14-567
 - Gifts, 7-493
 - Grant, 7-485; 14-1112
 - Having or conveying, 15-287
 - Illustrations of conveyances, 7-492, 493

CONVEY — CONVEYANCE, *cont'd.*

Kinds of conveyance, 7-487
 Lease, 7-487
 Mortgages, 7-488
Partition, see *PARTITION*.
 Personal property, 7-487
 Public conveyance or vehicles, 23-304
 Seal, 7-486
 Sell and convey, 22-1156; 25-285
 Transfer, 28-449
 Will, 7-491
 Writing, 7-485

CONVEYANCING, 7-495

CONVEYED:

Sold and conveyed, 7-485

CONVICT, see PRISONS AND PRISONERS.

CONVICTION, 7-497

See *JEOPARDY; SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT; VERDICT*.

Abiding conviction, 7-504

Attainer, 7-497

Bail and recognizance in criminal cases, see
BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).

Bribery, 7-500

Civil actions, 7-503

Disqualification of electors, 7-499

Elections:

What constitutes a conviction, 10-610

Equivalent to verdict of guilty, 7-498

Final sentence, 7-499

Former conviction, 7-498

Jury and jury trial:

Necessity of jury trial, 7-502

Pardon, 7-498

Record of summary proceedings, 7-504

Rewards, 24-946, 949

Second offense, 7-501

Sentence and punishment, 25-292

Summary proceedings, 7-504

Verdict:

Necessity of verdict, 7-502

Witnesses, 7-502

CONVICT LABOR SYSTEM, see PRISONS AND PRISONERS.

CONVINCE, 7-504

CONVOY, 7-505

See *DEVIATION; MARINE INSURANCE*.

COOK:

Laborer, 18-74

COOLING TIME, 7-505

COOPER, 7-505

CO-OPERATIVE SOCIETY, 7-506

CO-ORDINATE JURISDICTION, see
JURISDICTION; UNITED STATES COURTS.

COPARCENARY, see PARCENARY (ESTATES IN).

COPARTIES, 7-506

COPARTNERSHIP, see PARTNERSHIP.

COPY, 7-506

See *COPYRIGHT; SECONDARY EVIDENCE*.

Copyright, 7-507

Duplicate, 10-318

Tenor, 28-46

COPYHOLD, 7-507

Estates, 11-381

Forfeiture, 13-1079

COPYRIGHT, 7-508

Abbreviation of date, 7-556

Abbreviation of title in advertisement of
 work, 7-554

Abridgment, see *infra*, *Infringement*.

COPYRIGHT, *cont'd.*

Abstract books:

Literary property, 7-514

Accounting, see *infra*, *Injunction and accounting*.

Acquiescence, 7-586

Action at law, 7-584, 585

Advertisement, 7-537

Mode of advertising, 7-564

Aliens, see *infra*, *Citizenship and residence*.

Art expounded, 7-562

Artistic merit, see *infra*, *Literary or artistic merit*.

Assignments:

Assigns of author, see *infra*, *Assigns of author*.

Literary property, 7-516

Assignability in general, 7-516

At common law, 7-516

Conditional assignments, 7-517

Construction of assignments, 7-517

Dramatic compositions, 7-517

Necessity of writing, 7-518

Paintings, 7-517

Partial assignments, 7-517

Renewal by assignee, 7-565

Transfer of copyright, 7-565

Agreement to assign, 7-566

Agreement to publish, 7-566

Assignment of partial interest, 7-565

Assignment of right to reproduce
 play or sell copies of book in
 limited territory, 7-566

Assignment to nonresident alien,
 7-565

Contracts not amounting to assign-
 ments of copyright, 7-566

Effect of assignment on right to sell
 copies, 7-566

License to publish, 7-566

Necessity of writing, 7-565

Parol agreement, 7-566

Sale by assignee, 7-566

Sale by assignor, 7-566

Sale of plates, 7-566

Who may copyright, see *infra*, *Who may copyright*.

Works of author, see *infra*, *Who may copyright*.

Assigns of author, 7-545

Assignee of right to reproduce painting
 may copyright, 7-546

*Assigns of nonresident alien author,
 7-546

In general, 7-545

Author, see *infra*, *Who may copyright*.

Book, 4-703

Form and size of book, 7-564

What the term "book" includes as used
 in copyright law, 7-529

Indexed letter file, 7-529

In general, 7-529

Magazines, 7-529

Newspapers, 7-529

Printing not necessary to constitute
 book, 7-529

Single sheet, 7-529

Burden of proof:

Existence of copyright, 7-594

Infringement, 7-594

Chart, 7-530

Illustrations, 7-531

COPYRIGHT, cont'd.

- Chart, *cont'd.*
 - Infringement, 7-579
 - Meaning of the term, 7-530
- Citizenship and residence, 7-543
 - Alien, 7-543
 - Literary property, 7-519
 - Unpublished works, 7-519
 - Alien friend resident abroad, 7-544
 - Alien friend resident in British dominions, 7-544
 - Assignment to nonresident alien, 7-565
 - Assigns of nonresident alien author, 7-546, 548
 - British author resident abroad, 7-543
 - By international copyright acts, 7-544
 - In England, 7-543
 - In the United States, 7-544
 - Presidential proclamations, 7-545
 - Prior to the international copyright amendments, 7-544
 - Provisions of the International Copyright Act, 7-545
 - Residence defined, 7-545
 - Under the general copyright statutes, 7-543
- Common-law right, 7-512
- Compilations (see *infra*, Infringement), 7-534
 - Compilations copyrightable, 7-534
 - Illustrations, 7-534
 - Literary property, 7-514
 - Originality, 7-534
 - Originality in plan and arrangement necessary, 7-535
- Construction of statutes, see *infra*, Interpretation of statutes.
- Copy (see *infra*, Depositing copy of work; Filing copy of title), 7-506, 507
- Copying:
 - Infringement*, see *infra*, Infringement.
- Corporations:
 - Liability of corporations for infringement, 7-829
 - Liability of officers of infringing corporations, 7-583
- Damages for infringement, 7-592
 - Damages to plaintiff immaterial, 7-592
 - Not recoverable in equity, 7-592
 - Proof of damages not necessary, 7-586
 - Recoverable for piracy of books and dramatic compositions, 7-593
 - Whether recoverable when penalties are prescribed, 7-592
- Date of entry, 7-556
- Definition, 7-512
- Depositing copy of work, 7-555
 - Evidence, 7-594
 - Of article forming part of uncopyrighted work, 7-555
 - Statutes required, 7-550
 - Time of depositing copies, 7-555
- Design, 9-404
- Designer, see *infra*, Who may copyright.
- Dictionary:
 - Infringement, 7-578
- Digesting law reports*, see *infra*, Law reports.
- Directories:
 - Infringement, 7-578
- Distinguished from common-law right, 7-512
- Domestic manufacture, 7-539
- Dominion of Canada, 10-90

COPYRIGHT, cont'd.

- Dramatic composition, 7-531
 - Adaptation of play, 7-533
 - Dialogue unimportant, 7-532
 - Dramatization of novel, 7-533
 - Dramatization with publication in print, 7-574
 - Illustrations, 7-531, 532
 - Infringement, 7-581
 - Stage presentation in dramatic form, 7-569
 - Stage presentation of dramatic compositions, 7-570
 - Meaning of the term, 7-531
 - Mechanical contrivances, 7-532
 - Necessity of complying with directions with respect to dramatic compositions, 7-551
 - Public performance of play, 7-523
 - Right to dramatize, 7-561
 - Right to public representation of dramatic composition, 7-560
 - Right to reproduce from memory of spectator, 7-524
- Edition, 10-441
- Engravings, see *infra*, Print.
- Evidence, 7-594
 - Burden of proof, 7-594
 - Deposit of copies, 7-594
 - Deposit of title, 7-594
 - Infringement, 7-594
 - Common errors, 7-595
 - Competency of evidence, 7-595
 - Of existence of copyright, 7-594
 - Profits, 7-595
 - Showing compliance with statutory formalities, 7-594
- Execution, 7-515; 11-628
 - Manuscripts, 7-515
- Executors and administrators:
 - Right of representative to copyright, 7-548
- Extent of copyright protection (see *infra*, Limitations of copyright protection), 7-548
 - Book consisting in part of matter not copyrightable, 7-561
 - Parts of book protected by copyright, 7-561
 - Prints, engravings, etc., contained in book, 7-561
 - Right to dramatize or translate, 7-561
 - Right to public representation of dramatic composition, 7-560
 - Right to reproduce copies, 7-560
 - Right to sell by subscription only, 7-562
 - Statutory provisions, 7-560
 - Whether title protected, 7-561
- Fair use, 7-564
 - Intent, 7-570
- Filing copy of title, 7-552
 - Abbreviation of title in advertisement of work, 7-554
 - By whom filed, 7-555
 - Change of title and filing title as changed, 7-554
 - Descriptive portion of title, 7-553
 - Immaterial variance, 7-553
 - Statute requiring, 7-550
 - Sufficiency of copy, 7-552

COPYRIGHT, *cont'd.*

- Filing copy of title, *cont'd.*
 - Variance between title filed and that published, 7-553
- Forfeiture*, see *infra*, Penalties and forfeitures.
- Formalities for securing copyright, 7-550
 - Depositing copy of work*, see *infra*, Depositing copy of work.
 - Filing copy of title*, see *infra*, Filing copy of title.
 - Inscribing notice of copyright*, see *infra*, Inscribing notice of copyright.
 - Necessity of complying with directions, 7-551
 - In case of new editions, 7-552
 - In England, 7-552
 - In the United States, 7-551
 - New editions, 7-552
 - With respect to dramatic compositions, 7-551
 - With respect to prints, engravings, etc., 7-551
 - With respect to works in several volumes and periodicals, 7-552
- Publication, 7-555
- Sufficiency of compliance with directions, 7-552
 - Construction of statutes, 7-552
 - Depositing copy of work*, see *infra*, Depositing copy of work.
 - Filing copy of title*, see *infra*, Filing copy of title.
 - Inscribing notice of copyright*, see *infra*, Inscribing notice of copyright.
 - Publication, 7-555
 - Terms of statutory direction, 7-550
 - Wrongful use of copyright notice, 7-560
- Form of book, 7-564
- Forms of legal instruments, 7-536
- Fraud and deceit:
 - Fraud not essential to infringement, 7-570
- Illegal contracts:
 - Infringement of copyright, 15-944
- Illegal publications, 7-538
- Immoral publications, 7-538
- Importation of copies, 7-583
- Indexed letter-file, 7-529, 537
- Indexes:
 - Literary property, 7-514
- Indirect copying, 7-581
- Infringement, 7-567
 - Abridgment, 7-574
 - Abridgment calculated to supersede the principal work, 7-575
 - Criticisms of the doctrine, 7-574
 - Doctrine that fair abridgment is no infringement, 7-574
 - Essentials of fair abridgment, 7-575
 - Mere colorable shortening of original, 7-575
 - What constitutes fair abridgment, 7-574
 - Whether fair abridgment constitutes piracy, 7-574
 - Acknowledgment, 7-572
 - Burden of proof, 7-594
 - Common errors, 7-595
 - Compilations, 7-576
 - Charts, 7-579

COPYRIGHT, *cont'd.*

- Infringement, *cont'd.*
 - Compilations, *cont'd.*
 - Dictionaries, 7-578
 - Directories, 7-578
 - General principles, 7-576
 - Law reports, 7-579
 - Maps, 7-579
 - Mode of infringing, 7-576
 - Permissible use of prior works, 7-577
 - Restrictions on use of prior works, 7-576
 - Right of independent treatment of subject, 7-576
 - Test of piracy, 7-578
 - Use of prior publication to verify work, 7-577
 - Constituent elements, 7-567
- Copying, 7-567
 - Copying necessary, 7-567
 - Distinction between infringement of copyright and patent right, 7-568
 - General rule, 7-567
 - Similarity resulting from common subject-matter or origin, 7-568
 - Similarity without infringement, 7-568
 - Similar work produced in ignorance of copyrighted work, 7-568
 - Translation, 7-569
 - What constitutes infringement, 7-571
 - Abridgment, 7-574
 - Acknowledgment of source, 7-572
 - Considerations controlling the question of infringement, 7-571
 - Copying by author who has parted with copyright, 7-572
 - Copying in accordance with custom, 7-572
 - Copying with improvements and additions, 7-572
 - Digesting law reports, 7-575
 - Dramatization with publication in print, 7-574
 - Extracts, 7-573
 - General rule, 7-571
 - Indirect copying, 7-574
 - Injury to sale of original, 7-571
 - Literal reproduction, 7-571
 - Partial reproduction, 7-572, 573
 - Quantity of matter taken, 7-571
 - Quotations, 7-573
 - Summary of considerations, 7-572
 - Value of material taken, 7-571
- Credit, 7-573
- Digesting law reports, 7-575
- Distinction between infringement of copyright and patent right, 7-568
- Dramatic production, 7-581
- Dramatization with publication in print, 7-574
- Evidence, 7-594, 595
- Evidence of similarity between two works, 7-595
- Extracts, 7-573
- Fraud not essential, 7-570

COPYRIGHT, *cont'd.*Infringement, *cont'd.*

- Importation of copies, 7-583
- Inadvertent infringement, 7-570
- Indirect copying, 7-574
- In general, 7-567
- Insignificance of infringement, 7-585
- Intent, 7-570

Musical compositions, 7-582

Partial reproduction, 7-572

- Extracts, 7-573
- In general, 7-572
- Quotations, 7-573

Persons liable for infringement, 7-583

- Officers of infringing corporation, 7-583
- Printer, 7-583
- Publisher, 7-583
- Vendor, 7-583
- Vendor without knowledge of infringement, 7-583

Prints, engravings, etc., 7-580

- Indirect copying, 7-581
- Mode of copying immaterial, 7-580
- Photographic reproductions, 7-581
- Substantial copying, 7-580
- Tableau representation of picture, 7-581

Publication, 7-569

- Gratuitous distribution of copies, 7-570
- In general, 7-569
- Public reading and recitation, 7-569
- Stage presentation in dramatic form, 7-569
- Stage presentation of dramatic compositions, 7-570

Quotations, 7-573

Remedies for infringement, 7-583

- Damages for infringement, see infra, Damages for infringement.*
- Enumeration of remedies, 7-583
- Injunction, see infra, Injunction and accounting.*
- Limitation of actions, see infra, Limitation of actions.*
- Penalties, see infra, Penalties and forfeitures.*
- Right of licensee to bring suit, see infra, Licenses.*

Sale of work by purchaser under agreement for restricted use, 7-582

Temporary injunction, see infra, Temporary injunction.

Titles of works, 7-582

Translations, 7-582

Injunction and accounting, 7-584

- Account of profits, 7-589
- Incident to right to injunction, 7-589
- Profits recoverable, 7-590
- Where pirated and original matter are not separate, 7-590

Action at law, 7-585

Before perfection of copyright, 7-585

Cessation of infringement, 7-585

Compelling defendant to keep account of sales and profits, 7-588

Determination of plaintiff's right at law, 7-585

Not a prerequisite to granting injunction, 7-585

COPYRIGHT, *cont'd.*Injunction and accounting, *cont'd.*Determination of plaintiff's right at law, *cont'd.*

Special cases in which required, 7-585

Where plaintiff's right is doubtful, 7-585

Grounds for refusing injunction, 7-585

Action at law not maintainable, 7-585

Insignificance of infringement, 7-585

Laches or acquiescence of plaintiff, 7-586

In general, 7-584

Permanent injunction, 7-589

Proof of damages not necessary, 7-586

Right to both injunction and penalties, 7-584

Scope of injunction, 7-589

In general, 7-589

Where pirated and original matter are not separable, 7-589

Where pirated and original matter are separable, 7-589

Temporary injunction, see infra, Temporary injunction.

Threatened piracy, 7-584

Inscribing notice of copyright:

Contents of notice, 7-555

Abbreviation of date, 7-556

Date of entry, 7-556

Giving trade name, 7-557

In general, 7-555

Misrecital of date, 7-556

Name of person taking out the copyright, 7-557

"Registered" not the equivalent of "copyright," 7-556

Statement of entry for copyright, 7-556

Surname and initial of Christian name, 7-557

In what copies inserted, 7-557

Copies deposited with librarian of Congress, 7-559

Requirement limited to published editions, 7-559

Revised editions, 7-558

Work in several volumes, 7-558

Paintings, 7-560

Place of inscribing notice, 7-559

Statute requiring, 7-551

Interpretation of statutes, 7-552

Assignment of literary property, 7-517

In general, 7-552

Liberal construction, 7-552

Strict construction, 7-552

Inventor, see infra, Who may copyright.

Jurisdiction, 7-593

Actions based on statutory copyright, 7-593

Actions based on the common-law property, 7-593

Actions for damages, 7-594

Actions for statutory penalties and forfeitures, 7-593

United States courts, 7-593

Labels, 7-538

Laches, 7-586

Law reports, 7-539

Book consisting in part of matter not copyrightable, 7-561

COPYRIGHT, *cont'd.*Law reports, *cont'd.*

- Compilations, 7-579
- Construction of statutes providing for copyright in official reports, 7-540
- Digesting law reports, 7-575
- Opinions and other matters prepared by the judges, 7-539
- Original work of reporter, 7-540
- Permissive use of copyrighted matter in law reports, 7-579
- Persons entitled to copyright law reports, 7-548
 - Official reports, 7-550
 - Opinions of the judges, 7-548
 - Original work of the reporter, 7-549
 - Unofficial reports, 7-549

Lectures:

- Delivery of lecture is not publication, 7-525

Legal form blanks, 7-536

Letter file, 7-537

Licenses, 7-566

- Construction of licenses, 7-567
- Effect of license on title, 7-567
- License by part owner, 7-567
- Right of licensee to bring suit for infringement, 7-593
- Right to grant license, 7-566
- Whether writing necessary, 7-567

License to publish, 7-566

Limitation of actions, 7-593

- Actions for forfeitures and penalties, 7-593
- Actions in equity, 7-593
- Laches or acquiescence of plaintiff, 7-586

Limitations of copyright protection (see *infra*, Extent of copyright protection), 7-562

- Art or system expounded, 7-562
- Fair use of copyrighted work, 7-564
- Form of book, 7-564
- In general, 7-562
- Mode of advertising, 7-564
- Opinions, 7-563
- Plan and symbols used in imparting information, 7-564
- Size of book, 7-564
- Speculations, 7-563
- Subject of work, 7-563
- Theories, 7-563

Literary or artistic merit, 7-536

- Advertisements, 7-537
- Advertising catalogues, 7-538
- Degree of literary merit required, 7-537
- Descriptive advertisements, 7-537
- General principles, 7-536
- Indexed letter file, 7-537
- Labels, 7-538
- Railway ticket, 7-537

Literary property, 7-513; 19-425

- After publication, 7-519
 - Effect of copyright legislation, 7-519
 - In general, 7-519
 - Prior to copyright legislation, 7-519

Aliens, see *infra*, Citizenship and residence.*Assignments*, see *infra*, Assignments.

At common law, 7-513

COPYRIGHT, *cont'd.*Literary property, *cont'd.*

Before publication, 7-513

- Abstract books, 7-514
- Alien ownership, 7-519
- Assignments*, see *infra*, Assignments.
- Compilations, 7-514
- Control of publication, 7-514
- Execution, 7-515
- Extent of property, 7-514
- Indexes, 7-514
- In general, 7-513
- In what productions, 7-513
- Musical compositions, 7-514
- Name of unpublished works, 7-514
- Nature of property, 7-514
- News items, 7-514
- Pictures, 7-513
- Rights of employer and employee, 7-518
- Right to restrict use, 7-515
- Taxation, 7-515
- Title not acquired by employer, 7-518
- Title to work of employee acquired by employer, 7-518
- Transfer*, see *infra*, Assignments.

Copyright distinguished from literary property, 7-512

Definitions, 7-513

Publication, 7-521

- After publication, 7-519
- Before publication, 7-513
- Effect of publication on literary property, 7-521
- Restricted publication, 7-521
- Under copyright statutes, 7-520
- What constitutes publication, 7-522
 - Cataloguing paintings and photographs, 7-526
 - Delivery of lectures, 7-525
 - Distribution, 7-522
 - Distribution unrestricted as to persons and purpose, 7-523
 - Gift of copy of manuscript, 7-522
 - Limited gift of copies, 7-522
 - Partial publication, 7-527
 - Partial publication of opera or oratorio, 7-527
 - Printing alone not publication, 7-522
 - Publication abroad, 7-528
 - Publication of book in serial form, 7-523
 - Publication of novel based on drama, 7-523
 - Publication without consent of author or owner, 7-528
 - Public exhibition of paintings, 7-525
 - Public performance of play, 7-523
 - Public recital of poem, 7-525
 - Publishing copies of painting, 7-526
 - Restricted distribution, 7-522
 - Right to reproduce from memory of spectator, 7-524

Transfer, see *infra*, Assignments.

Under copyright statutes, 7-520

English statutes, 7-520

COPYRIGHT, *cont'd.*

- Literary property, *cont'd.*
 - Under copyright statutes, *cont'd.*
 - In general, 7-520
 - Limitation of statutory protection to unpublished works, 7-521
 - Statutes of United States, 7-520
- Magazines, 7-529
- Manufacture:
 - Requirement as to domestic manufacture, 7-539
- Maps:
 - Infringement, 7-579
- Master and servant:
 - Employer's right to copyright work of employee, 7-547
 - Dependent on contract of employment, 7-547
 - Employer of author may copyright, 7-547
 - Express agreement, 7-547
 - Statutes, 7-547
 - Work not within scope of employment, 7-548
- Rights of employer and employee, 7-518
- Memory:
 - Right to reproduce from memory of spectator, 7-524
- Musical composition, 7-532
 - Arrangement of copyrighted opera score for piano, 7-536
 - Dramatic song copyrightable as a musical composition, 7-534
 - Infringement, 7-582
 - Literary property, 7-514
 - New arrangement or adaptation of musical composition, 7-534
 - Partial publication of opera or oratorio, 7-527
- Name:
 - Name of person taking out copyright, 7-557
 - Giving surname and initial of Christian name, 7-557
 - Giving trade name, 7-557
 - In general, 7-557
 - Name of unpublished works (see *infra*, Title of work), 7-514
- New editions, 7-552
 - Complying with statutory directions, 7-552
 - Inscribing notice of copyright, 7-558
- News items:
 - Literary property, 7-514
- Newspapers, 7-529
- Notice of copyright:
 - Contents of notice, 7-555
 - Abbreviation of date, 7-556
 - Date of entry, 7-556
 - Giving trade name, 7-557
 - In general, 7-555
 - Misrecital of date, 7-556
 - Name of person taking out the copyright, 7-557
 - "Registered" not the equivalent of "copyright," 7-556
 - Statement of entry for copyright, 7-556
 - Surname and initial of Christian name, 7-557
- Evidence, 7-594

COPYRIGHT, *cont'd.*

- Notice of copyright, *cont'd.*
 - Inscribing notice of copyright*, see *infra*, Inscribing notice of copyright.
 - Wrongful use of copyright notice, 7-560
 - Illustrations, 7-560
 - In general, 7-560
 - Penalty for wrongful use of notice, 7-560
- Obscenity, 7-538
- Officers of infringing corporation, 7-583
- Opera*, see *infra*, Musical composition.
- Opinions, 7-563
- Oratorio*, see *infra*, Musical composition.
- Originality, 7-533
 - Adaptation of play, 7-533
 - Compilations, 7-534
 - Dramatization of novel, 7-533
 - In general, 7-533
 - Legal form blanks, 7-536
 - New arrangement or adaptation of musical composition, 7-534
 - Pirated matter, 7-536
 - Requirement of originality, 7-533
 - Title of book, 7-533
 - Translations, 7-536
- Paintings*, see *infra*, Pictures.
- Parol agreement to assign, 7-566
- Partial reproduction*, see *infra*, Infringement.
- Parts of book protected by copyright, 7-561
- Patents:
 - Distinction between infringement of copyright and patent right, 7-568
- Penalties and forfeitures, 7-590
 - Construction of statutes, 7-590
 - Copies or sheets for which penalties attach, 7-592
 - Damages to plaintiff immaterial, 7-592
 - Extent of privacy necessary to incur penalties, 7-591
 - Forfeiture where all copies are destroyed, 7-592
 - Penalty limited by number of sheets, 7-592
 - Persons liable for the statutory penalties, 7-591
 - Right to both injunction and penalties, 7-584
 - Statutory provisions, 7-590
 - Strict construction of statutes, 7-590
 - Wrongful use of notice, 7-560
- Periodicals:
 - Complying with statutory directions, 7-552
- Photographs*, see *infra*, Pictures.
- Pictures (see *infra*, Print):
 - Assignments, 7-517
 - Cataloguing paintings and photographs, 7-526
 - Inscribing notice of copyright, 7-560
 - Literary property, 7-513
 - Painting:
 - Meaning of the term, 7-531
 - Photographic reproductions of paintings, 7-581
 - Photographs, 7-531
 - Constitutionality, 7-531
 - Meaning of the term, 7-531
 - Photographs as prints, 7-530
 - Protection to photographers, 7-531

COPYRIGHT, cont'd.**Pictures, cont'd.**

Public exhibition of paintings, 7-526

Tableau representation of pictures, 7-581

Piracy, see *infra*, Infringement.

Pirated matter, 7-536

Plans used for imparting information, 7-564

Plates, sale of, 7-566

Play, see *infra*, Dramatic composition.**Poem:**

Recital of poem is not publication, 7-525

Preliminary injunction, see *infra*, Temporary injunction.*Print* (see *infra*, Pictures), 7-530

Illustrations, 7-530

Infringement in case of prints, engravings, etc., 7-580

Indirect copying, 7-581

Mode of copying immaterial, 7-580

Photographic reproductions, 7-581

Substantial copying, 7-580

Tableau representation of picture, 7-581

Meaning of the term, 7-530

Necessity of complying with statute with respect to prints, engravings, etc., 7-551

Whether prints, engravings, etc., contained in book protected, 7-561

Printer, 7-583**Printing:**

Requirement as to domestic manufacture, 7-539

Whether printing necessary to constitute book, 7-529

Profits:

Account of, 7-589

Evidence, 7-595

Proprietor (see *infra*, Who may copyright), 7-546

Assign of nonresident alien author, 7-548

Employer's right to copyright work of employee, 7-547

Meaning of the term, 7-546

Use of the term in statutes, 7-546

Publication (see *infra*, Literary property):*Infringement*, see *infra*, Infringement.

Necessity of publication within reasonable time, 7-555

Transfer of copyright, see *infra*, Assignments.**Public reading, 7-525, 569****Publisher, 7-583**

Quotations, 7-573

Readings, 7-525, 569

Recitations, 7-525, 569

Recording, see *infra*, Filing copy of title.*Registering*, see *infra*, Inscribing notice of copyright.**Renewal of copyright, 7-564**

Original term, 7-564

Renewal term, 7-565

Assignee of copyright, 7-565

Formalities for securing renewal term, 7-565

In general, 7-565

Who entitled to renewal, 7-565

Reports, see *infra*, Law reports.*Resident*, see *infra*, Citizenship and residence.**Revenue laws:**

Importation of copies, 7-583

COPYRIGHT, cont'd.*Revised editions*, see *infra*, New editions.**Sales:**

Right to sell by subscription only, 7-562

Several volumes, works in, 7-552, 558

Sheriffs' sales, 25-831

Single sheet:

Whether a single sheet is a book, 7-529

Size of book, 7-564

Speculations, 7-563

Statutes:

Whether statutes are copyrightable, 7-541

Stock and produce exchanges:

Quotations, 26-801, 802

Subject of work, 7-563

Subjects of copyright, 7-529

Books, see *infra*, Book.*Chart*, see *infra*, Chart.

Construction of particular terms, 7-529

Dramatic compositions, see *infra*, Dramatic composition.*Law reports*, see *infra*, Law reports.*Literary or artistic merit*, see *infra*, Literary or artistic merit.*Musical composition*, see *infra*, Musical composition.*Originality*, see *infra*, Originality.*Painting*, see *infra*, Pictures.*Photographs*, see *infra*, Pictures.*Print*, see *infra*, Print.

Provisions of statute, 7-529

Quality of publications, 7-532

Requirements as to domestic manufacture, 7-539

Requirements as to quality of publications, 7-532

Title of a work, see *infra*, Title of work.**Subscription:**

Right to sell by subscription only, 7-562

Symbols used for imparting information, 7-564

System expounded, 7-562

Taxation, 7-515; 27-640

Unpublished manuscripts, 7-515

Temporary injunction (see *infra*, Injunction and accounting), 7-587

Agency to sell, 7-588

Comparative injury to respective parties, 7-588

Considerations controlling the question, 7-587

Copyright in plaintiff, 7-587

Defendant's financial responsibility, 7-588

Doubt as to existence of copyright a ground for refusal, 7-587

Doubt as to infringement, 7-588

Existence of copyright, 7-587

General rule as to temporary injunctions, 7-587

Sufficiency of plaintiff's title, 7-588

Validity of copyright, 7-587

When granted, 7-587

Term of copyright, 7-564

Formalities for securing renewal, 7-565

Renewal term, 7-565

Who entitled to renewal term, 7-565

Theories, 7-563

Railway ticket, 7-537

Time, see *infra*, Term of copyright.

Volume XXXI.

COPYRIGHT, *cont'd.*

Time of depositing copies, 7-555

Title:

Filing copy of title, see infra, Filing copy of title.

Whether title protected, 7-561

Title of book:

Originality, 7-533

Title of work, 7-541

Infringement, 7-582

Name of unpublished work, 7-514

Originality necessary, 7-541

Protection, 7-541

Title alone not copyrightable, 7-541

Title separate from the book, 7-542

Whether title protected by the copyright in the work itself, 7-541

*Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, see TRADEMARKS, TRADE NAMES, AND UNFAIR COMPETITION.**Transfer, see infra, Assignments.*

Translations, 7-536

Infringement, 7-569, 582

Right to translate, 7-561

Trusts and trustees:

Right of trustee to copyright, 7-548

United States courts (*see infra, Jurisdiction*), 29-280

Vendor, 7-583

Who may copyright, 7-542

Assigns of author, see infra, Assigns of author.

Author, inventor, designer, 7-542

Executors and administrators of author, 7-548

Persons entitled to copyright law reports, 7-548

Provisions of statute, 7-542

Requirements as to citizenship and residence, see infra, Citizenship and residence.

Trustee, 7-548

What constitutes an author, inventor, or designer, 7-542

Writing (*see infra, Assignments*):

Assignment, 7-565

License, 7-567

Transfer of literary property, 7-518

CORAM NOBIS, 7-595**CORAM NON JUDICE, 7-595****CORAM VOBIS, 7-595****CORD, 7-595****CORN, 7-596**

Marine insurance, 19-1066; 13-115

CORNCRIB, 7-596**CORNER, 7-597***See BOUNDARIES; GAMBLING CONTRACTS.***CORNERS IN STOCK:**

Stock brokers, 14-605, 612

CORODIES, 7-597**CORONERS, 7-598**

Accused:

Arrest of accused, 7-610

Power to commit, 7-611

Power to issue warrant, 7-610

Right of accused to a hearing before magistrate, 7-611

Presence of accused at examination, 7-608

Record of inquest as evidence on trial of accused, 7-612

Right of accused to counsel, 7-608

CORONERS, *cont'd.*

Age, 7-600

Appointment, 7-600, 616

Arrest:

Arrest of accused, 7-610

Arrest of sheriff, 7-614

Arrest without warrant, 2-883

Privilege of coroner from arrest, 7-615

Autopsy, 7-608

Autopsy should be made, 7-609

Fees regulated by statute, 7-609

Liability of county for employment of experts, 7-609

Matter of discretion, 7-609

Selection of expert, 7-609

Body, see infra, Inquest.

Bonds, 7-601

Borough coroners, 7-599

Burial:

Coroner granting permit for burial, 7-611

Expenses, 7-611

Citizenship, 7-600

Common law, 7-602

Compensation, 7-616

Counsel:

Right of parties suspected to counsel, 7-608

County coroners, 7-599

Court:

When a court of record, 7-604

Criminal law:

Preventing inquest, 8-841

Death, see infra, Investigating extraordinary deaths.

Definition, 7-598

Delegation of authority, 7-603

Depositions, 7-612

Deputies, 7-603

Coroner acting for sheriff, 7-614

Different kinds of coroners, 7-599

Discretion of coroner, 7-604

Duties at common law, 7-602

Duties defined, 7-602

Election, 7-600

Escape, 11-282

Evidence:

Record of inquest as evidence on trial of accused, 7-612

Exhumation of body, 7-605, 606

Expert evidence, see infra, Physicians and surgeons.

Extortion, 12-578

Franchise coroners, 7-599

Grand juries:

Power of grand jury pending investigation by coroner, 17-1281

History of office, 7-599

Incompatible offices, 7-600

Inquest, 7-604

Autopsy, see infra, Autopsy.

Discretion of coroner, 7-604

Disposition of body, 7-611

Disposition of property found upon body, 7-611

Expenses, 7-612

Holding on Sunday, 7-605

Improper inquest, 7-604

Jury, see infra, Jury.

Manner of holding, 7-605

One inquest over several bodies, 7-606

Place of holding, 7-605

Volume XXXI.

CORONERS, *cont'd.*

- Inquest, *cont'd.*
 - Preventing inquest as crime, 8-841
 - Proceedings, 7-606
 - Provision for holding inquest when coroner absent, 7-606
 - Reaching verdict, 7-610
 - Record of inquest as evidence, 7-612
 - Second inquest over same body, 7-606
 - Status of court, 7-604
 - Super visum corporis*, 7-605
 - The inquisition, 7-610
 - Defined, 7-610
 - Effect of inquisition, 7-610
 - Inquisition to be returned to proper court, 7-610
 - Time of holding, 7-604
 - When inquest to be held, 7-603
 - Where body buried must be exhumed, 7-605
 - Where body cannot be found, 7-605
 - Witnesses*, see *infra*, *Witnesses*.
- Inquisition, see *infra*, *Inquest*.
- Instructions:
 - Coroner to instruct jury on questions of law, 7-610
- Insurance:
 - Proceedings before coroner, 16-969
- Investigating extraordinary deaths, 7-603
 - Coroner holding inquest in the performance of a judicial function, 7-603
 - Deaths in prison, 7-604
 - Delegating authority to deputy, 7-603
 - Discretion of coroner, 7-604
 - Improper inquest, 7-604
 - In general, 7-603
 - Inquest*, see *infra*, *Inquest*.
 - Sudden and violent deaths to be investigated, 7-603
 - When inquest to be held, 7-603
 - Where justified in acting, 7-604
- Jeopardy, 17-593
- Judicial powers, 7-602
- Jury, 7-606
 - Compensation of jury, 7-607
 - Jury to retire for verdict, 7-610
 - Number of jurors to be summoned, 7-607
 - Number to compose jury, 7-607
 - Reaching verdict, 7-610
 - Summoning jurors, 7-606
 - Swearing jury, 7-607
- Justices of the peace:
 - Absence of coroner, 18-39
 - Duties of coroner, 18-39
 - Holding inquest, 18-39
 - Justice acting in absence of coroner, 7-606
- Liability*, see *infra*, *Privileges and liabilities*.
- Life insurance:
 - Verdict of coroner's jury, 19-111
- Mileage, 7-617
- Ministerial officer, 7-612
 - Appointment of deputy, 7-614
 - Arrest of sheriff, 7-614
 - Common-law doctrine, 7-612
 - Coroner as sheriff's substitute, 7-612
 - Duties exercised when performing the functions of a sheriff, 7-612
 - Statutes, 7-613
- Ministerial powers, 7-602
- 31 C. of L.—26

CORONERS, *cont'd.*

- Oath, 7-601
 - Jury, 7-607
- Official bond, 7-601
- Official coroners, 7-599
- Physicians and surgeons (see *infra*, *Autopsy*):
 - Physicians and surgeons as witnesses, 7-607
 - Right of accused to a hearing before a magistrate, 7-611
- Presence of accused at examination, 7-608
- Privileges and liabilities, 7-614
 - As a judicial officer, 7-614; 17-727
 - As a ministerial officer, 7-615
- Prohibition, 23-222
- Property:
 - Disposition of property found upon body, 7-611
- Qualifications, 7-600
- Record:
 - Record as evidence, 7-612
- Removal, 7-617
 - Cause of removal, 7-617
 - Manner of removal, 7-617
- Remuneration, 7-616
- Residence, 7-600
- Resignation, 7-616
- Second inquest over same body, 7-606
- Several bodies, one inquest, 7-606
- Sheriffs and constables:
 - Coroner acting as sheriff, 7-612
 - Appointment of deputy, 7-614
 - Arrest of sheriff, 7-614
 - Common-law doctrine, 7-612
 - Coroner as sheriff, 7-613
 - Coroner as sheriff's substitute, 7-612
 - Degree of interest disqualifying sheriff, 7-613
 - Duties exercised when performing functions of sheriff, 7-612
 - Execution of process where sheriff is a party, 7-613
 - Liability of coroner, 7-615
 - Powers and rights of coroner when acting as sheriff, 7-614
 - Process must be directed to coroner, 7-613
 - Statutes, 7-613
 - Where there is no sheriff coroner cannot serve, 7-612
- Sunday:
 - Holding inquest on Sunday, 7-604
- Term of office, 7-616
 - By whom vacancy filled, 7-616
 - In England, 7-616
 - In the United States, 7-616
- Time of holding inquest, 7-604
- Treasure trove, 7-603
- Vacancy:
 - By whom vacancy filled, 7-616
- Witnesses*, 7-607
 - All material witnesses to be examined, 7-608
 - Binding over witnesses, 7-610
 - Witnesses for defense, 7-610
 - Contradiction of witness, 30-1109
 - Counsel, 7-608
 - Examining, 7-607
 - Fees of witnesses, 7-608
 - Physicians and surgeons, 7-607
 - Presence of accused at examination, 7-608

CORONERS, *cont'd.*Witnesses, *cont'd.*

- Right of accused to produce witnesses, 7-608
- Summoning, 7-607
- Testimony to be reduced to writing, 7-608

Writing:

- Testimony to be reduced to writing, 7-608

CORPORAL, 7-617**CORPORAL IMBECILITY, 15-1019****CORPORAL OATH, 7-618; 21-745****CORPORAL PUNISHMENT, 7-617****CORPORATE, 7-618****CORPORATE AUTHORITY, 7-618****CORPORATE BODY:**

- Municipal aid, 20-1099

CORPORATE RIGHTS, 7-618**CORPORATE TRUSTS, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.****CORPORATIONS, 7-620**

- See CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS; DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS; FOREIGN CORPORATIONS; MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS; MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS; SOCIETIES AND CLUBS; STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS; ULTRA VIRES; UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES.

Abandonment of duty to the public, 7-759

Abandonment of enterprise, 7-702

- Quasi-public corporations, 7-702

- Strictly private corporations, 7-702

Acceptance of amendments (see *infra*, Amendment and repeal):

- Manner of altering or amending, 7-683

- By special acts, 7-683

- Under general laws, 7-683

Acceptance of charter, 7-656

- Assent of individual corporators, 7-657

- Conditional acceptance, 7-660

- Effect of acceptance, 7-660

- Formal acceptance unnecessary, 7-663

- In general, 7-656

- Manner of acceptance, 7-658

- Partial acceptance, 7-660

- Place of acceptance, 7-658

- Presumption of acceptance, 7-658

- Proof of acceptance, 7-658

- Beneficial charter, 7-659

- Books of corporation best evidence, 7-658

- Election of officers, 7-659

- In general, 7-658

- Presumption of acceptance, 7-658

- Question for jury, 7-660

- Repeal of charter before acceptance, 7-661

- Time of acceptance, 7-657

Accommodation paper, 1-348; 7-793

- Authority in general, 1-348

- Bona fide* purchaser, 1-349

- Corporations may be liable on accommodation paper, 7-794

- Exceptions to general rule, 7-794

- No implied power to execute, 1-348

- Notice of accommodation character, 1-349

- Power as to accommodation paper, 7-793

Acknowledgments, 1-510

- Acknowledgment by officer affixing seal, 1-510

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*Acknowledgments, *cont'd.*

- Acknowledgment by officer as his own act, 1-511

- Acknowledgment by officers of corporation, 1-510

- Acknowledgment of articles of incorporation, 1-512

Actions between corporation and stockholders, 7-855

Actions by and against corporations, 7-848

- Actions between corporation and stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

- Capacity to sue*, see *infra*, Capacity to sue.

- Confession of judgment*, see *infra*, Confession of judgment.

- Executions against corporations*, see *infra*, Executions.

- Interference and assistance in legal proceedings, 7-855

- Liability to be sued*, see *infra*, Liability to be sued.

- Misnomer, 7-689

- Reference to arbitration*, see *infra*, Arbitration and award.

Admiralty jurisdiction, 7-849

Adverse possession, 7-716

After-acquired property:

- Alienation, 7-753

Agency (see AGENCY; OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS):

- Employment of agents and servants*, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

Aggregate, 7-635

Alienation of property, 7-734

- After-acquired property, 7-753

- Alienation of entire property, 7-734

- Authority to contract, 7-752

- Authority to mortgage or pledge, 7-752

- Authority to sell, 7-752

- Consent of stockholders, 7-746

- Consolidation of corporations*, see CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS.

- Conveyance, lease, or mortgage unauthorized in part, 7-754

- Conveyance or transfer in payment of debts, 7-740

- Assignments for the benefit of creditors*, see *infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.

- In general, 7-740

- Creditors, 7-737

- Dedication of land to public use, 7-738

- Dissent of stockholders, 7-735

- Doctrine in Canada, 7-49

- Doctrine in England, 7-749

- Doctrine in United States, 7-750

- Easement, 7-738

- Effect of authorized conveyance or mortgage, 7-753

- Express authority to alienate franchises, special privileges, and property, 7-751

- Express prohibition or limitation, 7-745

- Franchises and special privileges, 7-749

- After-acquired property, 7-753

- Authority to contract, 7-752

- Authority to mortgage or pledge, 7-752

- Authority to sell, 7-752

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*Alienation of property, *cont'd.*Franchises and special privileges, *cont'd.*

Conveyance, lease, or mortgage un-

authorized in part, 7-754

Doctrine in Canada, 7-749

Doctrine in England, 7-749

Doctrine in United States, 7-750

Effect of authorized conveyance or mortgage, 7-753

Express authority to alienate franchises, special privileges, and property, 7-751

In general, 7-749

Mortgage of franchise, 7-750

Presumption of power, 7-754

Property and rights included, 7-753

Railroad, see RAILROADS.

What amounts to express authority, 7-751

Gifts, 7-747

Gifts of property, 7-747

Grant of easement, 7-738

Implied prohibition or limitation, 7-745

Inability to profitably continue business, 7-735

Lease of real property, see *infra*, Leases.

Mortgage of franchise, 7-750

Mortgages, see *infra*, Mortgages.

Negotiation or transfer of choses in action, 7-739

As collateral security, 7-740

Assignment of mortgage, 7-740

Assignment of unpaid stock subscriptions, 7-740

In general, 7-739

Pledge, see *infra*, Pledge and collateral security.

Power to alienate in general, 7-734

Prejudice to rights of creditors, 7-737

Presumption of power, 7-754

Property and rights included, 7-753

Property held subject to limitation or in trust, 7-746

Quasi-public corporations, 7-747

Contract for joint use of property, 7-749

Easement, 7-749

Electric-light companies, see ELECTRIC-LIGHT COMPANIES.*Gas companies*, see GAS COMPANIES.

Grant of easement, 7-749

In general, 7-747

Joint use of property, 7-749

Particular companies, 7-748

Property not needed, 7-749

Railroads, see RAILROADS.*Street railways*, see STREET RAILWAYS.

Surrender of exclusive use, 7-749

Railroads, see RAILROADS.

Rights of stockholders, 7-735

Sale and transfer for stock in purchasing corporation, 7-736

Stock in purchasing corporation, 7-736

Unauthorized business or purpose, 7-746

What amounts to express authority, 7-751

Amendment and repeal (see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS), 7-669

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*Amendment and repeal, *cont'd.*

Acceptance of amendments, 7-679

By whom accepted, 7-680

Acceptance by majority of stockholders, 7-681

Auxiliary amendments, 7-680

Fundamental amendments, 7-681

Implied assent of stockholders, 7-681

In general, 7-680

Mode of acceptance, 7-680

Necessity for, 7-679

Right of corporation to refuse amendment, 7-679

When there is a reservation, 7-679

When there is no reservation, 7-679

Proof of acceptance, 7-682

By acts and omissions, 7-682

Parol evidence, 7-683

Repeal of charter before acceptance, 7-661

Acts affecting the remedy, 7-677

Amendment or repeal under police power, 7-676

Amendment part of charter, 7-708

Change of name, see *infra*, Change of name.

Charter clause affecting taxation, 7-678

Constitutional limitation upon legislative power, 7-643

Exercise of right of eminent domain, 7-678

Reserved right to amend or repeal, 7-671

Amendments auxiliary to original design, 7-675

Consolidation of corporations, 7-672

Constitutional reservation, 7-672

Extent of reserved power, 7-675

In general, 7-671

Reservation in charter, 7-673

Reservation not a mere power, 7-674

Reservation under general laws, 7-673

Reserved power to annul charter, 6-673

Subsequent change of constitution or statutes, 7-672

Right to amend or repeal, 7-669

Charter as a contract, 7-669

Constitutional law, 7-669, 670

Dartmouth college case, 7-669

Impairment of obligation of contracts, 7-670

Power of Parliament to amend or repeal, 7-671

Prohibitions extend to constitutions, 7-670

When contractual relation arises, 7-671

Service of process, 7-677

Special act, 7-643

Amotion, see AMOTION.*Application for incorporation*, see *infra*, Mode of creation.

Application to legislature, 7-822

Agreements collateral to applications, 7-823

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Application to legislature, *cont'd.*
 - Application for unauthorized purpose, 7-822
- Contracts on assumption of success, 7-823
- Express authority, 7-823
- Payment of expenses, 7-822
- Power to apply in general, 7-822
- Resisting applications by others, 7-823
- Apprenticeship, 7-808
- Arbitration and award, 7-808, 854
 - Attorneys, 2-628
 - Counsel of the corporation, 2-621
 - Submission by the corporation, 2-620
- Articles (see *infra*, Charter):
 - Acceptance of charter*, see *infra*, *Acceptance of charter*.
 - Contents of articles, 7-652
 - Capital stock and number of shares, 7-653
 - Effect of introducing matters not required, 7-654
 - Limitation of indebtedness, 7-654
 - Manner of carrying on business, 7-653
 - Name and place of business, 7-652
 - Names of shareholders and amounts subscribed, 7-654
 - Number and names of directors, 7-653
 - Purpose of the corporation, 7-653
 - Filing articles, 7-651
 - Proof of corporate existence, 7-666
 - Signing articles, 7-650
 - What constitutes charter, 7-707, 708
- Assault and battery:
 - Action against corporation, 2-990
 - Exemplary damages, 2-994
 - Liability of corporations, 7-827
- Assignments, 2-1013
- Assignments for the benefit of creditors (see ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS), 7-741
- Associations (see SOCIETIES AND CLUBS), 3-163
- Assumpsit, 7-851
- At large, 18-537
- Attachment, 7-849, 853
- Attorney and client (see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT), 7-855
- Attorney-general, 3-483
- Bailments, 7-730
- Bankruptcy*, see *INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY*.
- Banks and banking*, see *BANKS AND BANKING*.
- Beneficiaries in insurance, 3-928
- Benevolent and beneficial associations*, see *BENEVOLENT AND BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS*.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes (see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS; see *infra*, Bonds), 4-183
- Accommodation paper*, see *infra*, *Accommodation paper*.
- Authority of officers and agents, 4-185
- Discounting paper, 7-800
- Form of corporation paper, 4-185
- General rule, 4-183
- Issue of negotiable instruments, 7-777
 - Doctrine in Canada, 7-779
 - Doctrine in England, 7-777
 - Doctrine in the United States, 7-779

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, *con.*
- Issue of negotiable instruments, *cont'd.*
 - Implied power, 7-779, 781
- Particular corporations, 7-778, 780
- Paper issued *ultra vires*, 4-184
- Seal, 4-124
- Ultra vires*, see *ULTRA VIRES*.
- Validity of corporate paper, 4-183
- When the power will not be implied, 7-781
 - Express prohibition or limitation, 7-782
 - Grant of power to give other securities, 7-783
 - Nature of the corporation, 7-781
 - Prohibition against issue of bonds, 7-783
 - Statutes intended to prohibit or regulate banking, 7-782
 - Unauthorized business or purpose, 7-781
- Bonds (see *DEBENTURES*; see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes), 7-783
 - Bonds in judicial proceedings, 7-784
 - Consent of stockholders, 7-787
 - Corporations failing to comply with the law, 4-658
 - Corporation sole, 4-642
 - Deposits of bonds as collateral, 7-787
 - Discounts, 7-784
 - Express prohibition or limitation, 7-785
 - Formalities prescribed, 7-787
 - Form and terms of bonds, 7-784
 - Implied power, 7-783
 - Implied prohibition or limitation, 7-785
 - Irredeemable bond, 7-785
 - Issue at discount, or for less than par, 7-784
 - Issue of bonds, 7-783
 - Loan of credit, 7-785
 - Negotiability of corporate bonds, 7-788
 - Negotiable bonds, 7-784
 - Notice to stockholders, 7-787
 - Par, 7-784, 786
 - Pledge of bonds, 7-785
 - Pledge of bonds an issue, 7-788
 - Power to issue bonds, 7-783
 - Prohibition against issue except at par or for certain amount of par value, 7-787
 - Prohibition against issue except for money paid, labor done, or property received, 7-786
 - Prohibition against issue in excess of stock paid in, 7-787
 - Prohibition against issue of bills and notes, 7-787
 - Prohibition or limitation, 7-785
 - Requirement of notice to or consent of stockholders, 7-787
 - Requirements as to form and terms of instrument, 7-787
 - Transactions not prohibited, 7-786
 - Unauthorized purpose, 7-785
 - Warrant of attorney to confess judgment, 7-784
 - What constitutes an issue of bonds, 7-788
 - When power to issue does not exist, 7-785

CORPORATIONS, cont'd.

Books as evidence, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.

Books of corporation, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.

Boom companies, see BOOM COMPANIES.

Borrowing money, 7-771

Implied power, 7-771

When the power will be implied, 7-771

England, 7-772

Particular corporations, 7-772

United States, 7-771

When the power will not be implied, 7-773

Borrowing inconsistent with nature of corporation, 7-774

Express prohibition against borrowing, 7-775

Nature of the corporation, 7-773

Particular fund provided by charter, 7-774

Unauthorized business or purpose, 7-774

Limitation as to amount, manner, or purpose of borrowing, 7-775

Express limitation as to amount, 7-775

Express power to borrow in particular way or for particular purpose, 7-775

General rule, 7-775

Implied limitation as to amount, 7-775

Limitation as to amount of indebtedness, 7-776

Limitation of power of directors, 7-776

Power to borrow unlimited as to amount, 7-775

Rate of interest, 7-777

What is included in power to borrow or prohibition against borrowing, 7-776

Brewing company:

Keeping of saloon by brewing company, 7-707

Building and loan associations, see BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS.

Business:

Abandonment of enterprise, see infra, Abandonment of enterprise.

Malicious interference with another's business, 7-833

Place of doing business and exercising powers, see infra, Place of doing business and exercising powers.

Power to acquire premises for carrying on business, 7-717

Time of commencing business and exercising powers, see infra, Time of commencing business and exercising powers.

Business of corporations in general, 7-703

Business incidental to principal business, 7-706

Employment of idle property, 7-707

Improvement of lands, 7-707

In general, 7-706

Manufacturing and trading corporations, 7-706

Mining corporation, 7-706

Railroad corporations, 7-706

CORPORATIONS, cont'd.

Business of corporations in general, *cont'd.*

Business must be authorized by charter, 7-703

Application of rule, 7-704

Banking corporations, 7-704

Illustrations, 7-705

In general, 7-703

Insurance corporations, 7-704

Manufacturing corporations, 7-705

Railroad, 7-704

Running of steamboats by railroad companies, 7-705

Steamboat, 7-704

Trading corporations, 7-705

Turnpike corporations, 7-704

Scope of treatment, 7-703

By-laws, see BY-LAWS.

Canada, 10-77, 95, 97, 107

Capacity to sue, 7-684, 848

Actions at common law, 7-848

Actions by stockholders, 7-850

Actions *ex contractu*, 7-848

Actions *ex delicto*, 7-849

Admiralty, 7-849

Assault and battery, 7-849

Attachment, 7-849

Conduct of suits, 7-850

Dissolution, 7-850

Exclusion of common law by statutory remedy, 7-850

Garnishment, 7-849

In general, 7-848

Insolvency, 7-850

Institution of suit, 7-850

Libel and slander, 7-849

Malicious prosecution, 7-849

Real and possessory actions, 7-848

Remedies in equity, 7-849

Statutory conditions precedent to suit, 7-848

Statutory remedies, 7-849

Trespass, 7-849

Trover and conversion, 7-849

Capital stock:

Articles stating capital stock and number of shareholders, 7-653

Cemetery companies, see CEMETERIES.

Certificate:

Filing statutory certificate, 7-656

Proof of corporate existence, 7-666

Champerty and maintenance, 7-855

Change of name, 7-686

By special act, 7-686

Effect of change, 7-687

How effected, 7-686

In general, 7-686

Rejection of amended name, 7-687

Unauthorized change, 7-687

Charities and trusts for charitable uses (see CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES):

Liability of corporations for public charity for torts, 7-839

Charter (see *infra*, Articles; Proof of incorporation), 5-943; 7-646

Acceptance of charter, see infra, Acceptance of charter.

Amendment, see infra, Amendment and repeal.

CORPORATIONS, cont'd.Charter, *cont'd.*

Business must be authorized by charter, see infra, Business of corporations in general.

Charter as contract, see infra, Amendment and repeal; see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Consolidation of corporations, see CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS.

Construction of charter, see infra, Interpretation of charter.

How powers are conferred by charter, see infra, Corporate powers in general.

Impairment of obligation of contracts, see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Mode of exercising corporate powers, 7-701

Powers measured by charter, see infra, Corporate powers in general.

Proof of charter, 7-663

Publication of charter, 7-651

Repeal, see infra, Amendment and repeal; see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

Special charter, 7-646

What constitutes charter, 7-770

Amendment of charter, see infra, Amendment and repeal.

By-laws, 7-708

Corporations created by special act, 7-707

Corporations formed under general laws, 7-708

General laws, 7-708

Recognition of power by legislature, 7-708

When incorporation is under general laws, 7-646

Charter as contract, see infra, Amendment and repeal; see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Chattel mortgages:

Power to take chattel mortgage as security, 7-802

Who may make mortgage, 5-956

Choses in action (see infra, Personal property, choses in action, etc.):

Alienation, see infra, Alienation of property.

Negotiation or transfer of choses in action, see infra, Alienation of property.

Church, 6-9

Citizenship (see infra, Residence), 7-650

Consolidation, 29-275

Foreign corporations, 29-275, 278

General rule, 29-275

Incorporated in two states, 29-275

Privileges and immunities of citizens in several states, 21-800

Transacting business, 29-275

Civil corporations, 7-636

Classification, 7-635

New York statutes, 7-635

Clearing house, see CLEARING HOUSE.

Commissioners, see infra, Power to create.

Common seal, see infra, Seal.

Company, 6-358

Compromise, 7-808

Taking its own stock on compromise with stockholders, 7-821

CORPORATIONS, cont'd.Compromise, *cont'd.*

Taking stock of another corporation in compromise of debt, 7-816, 818

Confession of judgment, 7-854

Power to give warrant of attorney to confess judgment, 7-784

Confiscation acts, 30-19

Congress, see infra, Power to create.

Consolidation of corporations, see CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS.

Conspiracy:

Liability of corporation, 7-834

Constitutional law (see infra, Power to create):

Charter as contract, see infra, Amendment and repeal; see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Constitutionality of general incorporation acts, 7-647

Constitutional restrictions on power to take and hold personality, 7-730

Constitutional restrictions upon corporations, 7-838

Corporations entitled to equal protection as persons, 6-969

Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.

Impairment of obligation of contracts, see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Taking or holding real property, 7-722

Construction of charter, see infra, Interpretation of charter.

Contempt:

Liability for contempt, 7-847

Modern doctrine, 7-847

Old doctrine, 7-847

Contracts (see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS; ULTRA VIRES), 7-754

Abandonment of duty to public, 7-760

Agency, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

Application to legislature, see infra, Application to legislature; Legislature.

Arbitration, 7-808

Benefit to corporation not a test of power, 7-759

Bills of exchange, see infra, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

Bonds, see infra, Bonds.

Borrowing money, see infra, Borrowing money.

Charter as contract, see infra, Amendment and repeal; and see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Compromise of claim or suits, 7-808

Contracts in anticipation of legislative authority, 7-754

Contracts incident to leases (see infra, Leases), 7-806

Contracts incident to purchase of real or personal property, see infra, Real property.

Contracts incident to sale of real or personal property, see infra, Real property.

Directory provisions, 7-767

Employment of agents and servants, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

CORPORATIONS, cont'd.**Contracts, cont'd.**

Execution and issue of bonds, see infra, Bonds.

Express prohibition or limitation, 7-760

Form and manner of entering into contracts, 7-760

Directory provisions, 7-767

Estoppel to set up failure to comply with charter, 7-761

Express requirement of writing, 7-766

Implied contract, 7-767

In the absence of express requirements, 7-761

In the case of express requirements, 7-760

Place of contract, 7-768

Quasi-contract, 7-767

Use of corporate seal, see infra, Seal.

Writing, 7-766

Illegal contracts, 7-759

Implied contracts, 7-767

Implied power, 7-755

When the power to contract will be implied, 7-755

Advertisement, 7-757

Bonds, see infra, Bonds.

Borrowing money, see infra, Borrowing money.

General statement, 7-755

Loaning money, see infra, Loaning money.

Offer of reward, 7-757

Taking securities, see infra, Securities.

When the power to contract will not be implied, 7-757

Accommodation paper, see infra, Accommodation paper.

Excursions for pleasure or profit, 7-759

Manufacturing and trading corporations, 7-758

Partnership, see infra, Partnership.

Security, see infra, Suretyship and guaranty.

Suretyship, see infra, Suretyship and guaranty.

Ultra vires contracts in general, 7-757

Issue of accommodation paper, see infra, Accommodation paper.

Issue of negotiable instruments, see infra, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

Joint contracts, see infra, Partnership and joint contracts.

Liability on contracts, see infra, Liability on contracts.

Limitation as to amount of indebtedness, see infra, Limitation as to amount of indebtedness.

Master and servant, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

Monopoly, 7-759

Partnership, see infra, Partnership and joint contracts.

Place of contract, 7-768

CORPORATIONS, cont'd.**Contracts, cont'd.**

Power of corporation to acquire and hold its own stock, see infra, Stock and stockholders.

Power to act as agents, see infra, Agency.

Power to take and hold stock in another corporation, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Power with respect to contracts in general, 7-754

Promissory notes, see infra, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

Quasi-contracts, 7-767

Restraints of trade, 7-759

Seal, see infra, Seal.

Securities, see infra, Securities.

Servant, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

Stock in another corporation, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Submission to arbitration, 7-808

Surety, see infra, Suretyship and guaranty.

Taking and enforcing securities, see infra, Securities.

Use of corporate seal, see infra, Seal.

With officers, 7-759

With stockholders, 7-759

Writing, 7-767

Contracts of hire, 7-738

Conversion and reconversion, 7-726

Copyright:

Liability of corporations for infringement, 7-829

Corporate powers and privileges, 22-1083

Corporate powers in general, 7-695

How powers are conferred by charter, 7-699

Implied powers, see infra, Implied powers.

In general, 7-699

Powers expressly conferred, 7-699

Implied powers, see infra, Implied powers.

Mode of exercising corporate powers, 7-701

Express charter requirements, 7-701

In the absence of express requirements, 7-701

Officers and agents of private corporations, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

Powers defined, 7-695

Powers measured by charter, 7-695

Consent of stockholders, 7-698

Distinguished from powers of natural person, 7-697

Early statement of the rule in England, 7-697

Effect of by-laws, 7-698

Enterprises beneficial to corporation, 7-698

Express prohibition or limitation, 7-698

General rule as to corporate powers, 7-695

Scope of treatment, 7-695

Statement of the rule in the United States, 7-697

Stock, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Volume XXXI.

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

Corporate powers in general, *cont'd.*

Time of commencing business and exercising powers, see *infra*, *Time of commencing business and exercising powers*.

Ultra vires, see *ULTRA VIRES*.

Corporation books:

Admissibility in evidence, see *DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE*.

Corporation sole, see *infra*, *Sole*.

Counties, see *COUNTIES*.

Courts, see *infra*, *Visitation of corporations*.

Creation and organization, 7-639

Acceptance of charter, see *infra*, *Acceptance of charter*.

Amendment and repeal, see *infra*, *Amendment and repeal*.

Mode of creation, see *infra*, *Mode of creation*.

Power to create, see *infra*, *Power to create*.

Proof of incorporation, see *infra*, *Proof of incorporation*.

Criminal law (see *infra*, *Liability to indictment*):

Liability to indictment, see *infra*, *Liability to indictment*.

Cumulative voting, see *CUMULATIVE VOTING*.

Dartmouth college case, see *infra*, *Amendment and repeal*.

Date of corporate existence, 7-656

Death by wrongful act, 7-845, 852

Liability of corporations, 7-828

Debentures, see *DEBENTURES*.

Debts (see *infra*, *Borrowing money*; *Limitation as to amount of indebtedness*):

Borrowing money, see *infra*, *Borrowing money*.

Loaning money, see *infra*, *Loaning money*.

Dedication, 9-33

Dedication of land to public use by corporation, 7-738

Deeds, 9-126

Corporations as grantee, 9-132

Mistake in name of corporation in deed, 9-134

De facto corporations, see *DE FACTO CORPORATIONS*.

De facto officers, see *DE FACTO OFFICERS*.

Definition, 7-632

Delegation of authority:

Power to delegate authority, 7-644, 645

Devises:

Effect of devise to corporation incapable of taking, 7-723

Power to take by devise, 7-721

Directors:

Name and number of directors, 7-653

Discounting paper, 7-800

Disfranchisement, see *DISFRANCHISEMENT*.

Dissolution, see *DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS*; *WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS*.

Distinct entity, 7-633

Distress, see *DISTRESS*.

District of Columbia, 7-641

Dividends, see *DIVIDENDS*.

Documentary evidence, see *DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE*.

Domestic corporations, 10-5

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

Dominion of Canada, 10-95, 97, 107

Dominion parliament, 10-77

Due process of law, 10-298

Duration (see *DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS*), 7-654

Dwell, 10-352

Easements, 7-749

Grant of easement, 7-738

Ecclasiastical corporations, 7-636

Ejectment, 10-523, 528

Elections (see *OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS*; *STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS*):

Stockholders' meetings, see *STOCKS AND STOCKHOLDERS*.

Electric-light companies, see *ELECTRIC-LIGHT COMPANIES*.

Electric railroads, see *ELECTRIC RAILROADS*.

Eleemosynary corporations, 7-636

Eminent domain, see *EMINENT DOMAIN*.

Endowment insurance, see *ENDOWMENT INSURANCE*.

Equity, 11-192

Estoppel:

Estoppel to set up failure to comply with charter, 7-761

Holding out, 7-809

Estoppel to deny corporate existence:

Assignees, 8-760

By contract relations, 8-760

Use of corporate name, 8-762

Vendees, 8-762

Evidence (see *infra*, *Parol evidence*):

Books as evidence, see *DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE*.

Proof of acceptance, see *infra*, *Acceptance of charter*.

Proof of acceptance of amendment, 7-682

Proof of incorporation, see *infra*, *Proof of incorporation*.

Proof of seal, 7-693

Excursions for pleasure or profit, 7-759

Ex delicto, see *infra*, *Torts*.

Executions, 11-620

Execution against corporations, 7-854

Franchise, 7-854

Property necessary for performance of duty to public, 7-854

Remedy where property is taken, 7-854

When execution permissible, 7-854

Execution sales, see *infra*, *Sheriffs' sales*.

Executors and administrators:

Corporations as administrators, 11-780

Power of corporation to act, 7-733

Who may be executor, 11-752

Exemplary damages, see *EXEMPLARY DAMAGES*.

Exemptions from taxation, see *EXEMPTIONS FROM TAXATION*.

Existence (see *DE FACTO CORPORATIONS*; see *infra*, *Proof of incorporation*):

Date of corporate existence, 7-656

Extension of corporate existence, 7-654

Express corporation, 12-570

Extension of corporate existence, 7-654

Reincorporation, 7-654

False imprisonment:

Exemplary damages, 12-781

Liability of corporations, 7-827; 12-776

Volume XXXI.

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

False representations, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

Fee simple:

Words of succession or limitation,
11-368

Filing articles, see *infra*, Articles.

Fines and penalties, 7-845

Liability under penal statutes, 7-840

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Flooding lands:

Liability of corporations, 7-829

Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.

Forfeiture (see ULTRA VIRES):

Forfeiture cannot be declared collaterally, 8-757

Forfeiture of charter, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

Franchises, 14-6

Alienation of franchises and special privileges, see *infra*, Alienation of property.

Purchase of franchises, 7-729

Fraud and deceit (see FRAUD AND DECEIT), 7-830

Action against corporation for damages, 7-830

Doctrine in England, 7-830

Doctrine in United States, 7-831

Equity, 7-830

Liability of corporation, 7-830

Rescission of contract, 7-830

Fraudulent sales and conveyances (see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES), 7-737, 7-741

Freemasons, 14-537

Gaming, 7-844

Gaming houses, 14-719

Garnishment, 7-849, 852; 14-752, 753, 810, 811, 832, 891, 892

Gas companies, see GAS COMPANIES.

General laws, see *infra*, Mode of creation.

General nature, 7-633

Gifts, 7-747

Good will, 14-1086

Grand juries:

Crimes committed by corporations,
17-1278

Guaranty, see *infra*, Suretyship and guaranty.

Guardian, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.

Guild:

Corporations and guilds distinguished,
7-634

Hawkers and peddlers, 15-299

Hiring personal property, 7-738

History, 7-632

Holding (see *infra*, Real property), 7-724

Hospitals and asylums, see HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS.

Illegal contracts, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS; ULTRA VIRES.

Impairment of obligation of contracts, see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Implied contracts, 7-767

Limitation of amount of indebtedness,
7-770

Implied powers (see *infra*, Contracts), 7-699

Bills of exchange and promissory notes,
7-779, 781

Borrowing money, see *infra*, Borrowing money.

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

Implied powers, *cont'd.*

Business incidental to principal business, see *infra*, Business of corporations in general.

Express prohibition, 7-701

Guaranty, see *infra*, Suretyship and guaranty.

Incidental power, 7-700

Issue of bonds, 7-783

Loaning money, see *infra*, Loaning money.

Necessity for act, 7-701

Powers implied from those expressly conferred, 7-699

Powers incident to corporate existence,
7-699

Purchase of personal property, 7-726,
727

Real property, see *infra*, Real property.

Relation between act and authorized objects, 7-700

Rule as to implied powers, 7-669

Stock in another corporation, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Suretyship, see *infra*, Suretyship and guaranty.

Whether act must be usual, 7-701

Incidents of corporations, 7-684

By-laws, see BY-LAWS.

Common seal, see *infra*, Seal.

Enumeration, 7-684

Holding property, 7-684

In general, 7-684

Name, see *infra*, Name.

Perpetual succession, 7-684

Removal of members, see DISFRANCHISEMENT.

Removal of officers, see AMOTION; OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

Residence, see *infra*, Residence.

To sue and be sued, 7-684

Incorporate, 16-155

Incorporation (see *infra*, Creation and organization):

Proof of incorporation, see *infra*, Proof of incorporation.

Incorporation under general law, see *infra*, Mode of creation.

Indebtedness, see *infra*, Limitation as to amount of indebtedness.

Indictments, see *infra*, Liability to indictment.

Inhabitants, 16-333; 27-923

Injunction, see INJUNCTION.

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Institution, 16-823

Insurance, see INSURANCE.

Intent, see *infra*, Malice.

Interest:

Rate of interest, 7-777, 800

Interpretation of charter, 7-708

Construction so as to uphold act, 7-713
Different meaning by usage or custom, 7-712

Directory provisions, 7-714

Enumeration of powers as an exclusion of others, 7-714

Examination of whole law, 7-713

Exceptions, 7-713

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Interpretation of charter, *cont'd.*
 - Exclusiveness of grant, 7-709
 - Exemptions from taxation*, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION).
 - General rule as to construing charter, 7-708
 - General words, 7-712
 - Intention of legislature governs, 7-711, 714
 - Limitation of general terms by preceding special terms, 7-713
 - Operation of general laws, 7-710
 - Criminal acts, 7-711
 - In general, 7-710
 - Nuisances, 7-711
 - Prohibition against banking, 7-711
 - Usury laws, 7-711
 - Ordinary meaning of words, 7-712
 - Provision in derogation of common law, 7-710
 - Provision in derogation of common right, 7-710
 - Provisos, 7-713
 - Public policy, 7-713
 - Reasonable construction, 7-712
 - Rules for construing charter, 7-708
 - Strict construction in favor of public, 7-708
 - Usage and custom, 7-712
 - When strict construction not required, 7-710
- Interstate commerce*, see INTERSTATE COMMERCE.
- Irrigation companies*, see IRRIGATION.
- Issue of bond*, see *infra*, BONDS.
- Joint contracts*, see *infra*, Partnership and joint contracts.
- Joint stock companies (see JOINT STOCK COMPANIES):
 - Corporations and joint stock companies distinguished, 7-634.
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 7-715, 716, 826
 - Corporations as cotenants, 17-667
- Judgments and decrees:
 - Effect of judgment against corporations on stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
 - Purchase of judgments, 7-729
- Judicial notice, 7-664; 17-934
 - Bank charters, 17-935
 - Charter a public law, 7-664
 - Creation of corporation, 7-664
 - Foreign corporations, 17-935
 - General incorporation laws, 7-664; 17-935
 - Illustrations, 17-934, 935
 - Name, 7-685
 - Notice of charter and notice of existence distinguished, 7-664
 - Organization of corporation, 7-664
 - Private acts, 7-664
 - Public interest involved, 7-664
 - Rule as to private corporations, 17-934
- Jurisdiction, 11-192
- Jury and jury trial*, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.
- Justices of the peace, 18-30
 - Actions against corporations, 18-30
 - Foreign corporations, 18-30
 - Interest in corporation, 18-41

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Justices of the peace, *cont'd.*
 - Jurisdiction allowed, 18-30
- Lay corporations, 7-636
- Leases, 7-752, 754; 29-50, 55, 58
 - Contracts incident to leases, 7-806
 - Lease of real property by corporation, 7-737
 - Authorized leases, 7-737
 - General rule, 7-737
 - Illustrations, 7-737
 - Lease of entire property, 7-737
 - Unauthorized leases, 7-737
 - Minority stockholders, 26-966
 - Power to take lease, 7-720
- Legacies and devises*, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES; see *infra*, DEVISES.
- Legislature (see *infra*, Application to legislature; Power to create):
 - Legislative recognition, 7-708
 - Visitation of corporations*, see *infra*, Visitation of corporations.
- Letters patent, 7-667
 - Prima facie* evidence of existence of corporation, 7-667
 - Regularity of grant, 7-667
- Liabilities of corporations, 7-824
 - Liability for contempt*, see *infra*, Contempt.
 - Liability for torts*, see *infra*, Torts.
 - Liability on contracts*, see *infra*, Liability on contracts.
 - Liability to indictment*, see *infra*, Liability to indictment.
 - Liability under penal statutes, 7-840
- Liability on contracts, 7-824
 - Authority of officers and agents*, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
 - Implied contract, 7-824
 - Liability in the case of ultra vires contracts*, see *infra*, Powers of corporation; see ULTRA VIRES.
 - Power to contract (see *infra*, Powers of corporation), 7-824
- Liability to be sued, 7-684, 850
 - Actions at common law, 7-851
 - Actions *ex contractu*, 7-851
 - Actions *ex delicto*, 7-851
 - Assumpsit, 7-851
 - Attachment, 7-853
 - Death by wrongful act, 7-852
 - Dissolution, 7-854
 - Exclusion of common law by statutory remedy, 7-853
 - Garnishment, 7-853
 - In general, 7-850
 - Insolvency, 7-853
 - Mandamus, 7-852
 - Quo warranto, 7-852
 - Real and possessory actions, 7-851
 - Remedies in equity, 7-852
 - Scire facias, 7-852
 - Statutory remedies, 7-852
 - Trespass, 7-851
 - Trover, 7-851
- Liability to indictment, 7-841
 - Abuse of authority, 7-846
 - Death by wrongful act, 7-845
 - Effect of authority in charter, 7-846
 - Excess or abuse of authority, 7-846
 - Excess of authority by agents, 7-847

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*Liability to indictment, *cont'd.*

- Gaming, 7-844
- Illustrations of offenses, 7-844
- In general, 7-841
- Legislative authority, 7-846
- Libel, 7-844
- Misfeasance, 7-842
- Modern doctrine as to misfeasance, 7-842
- Nonfeasance, 7-841
- Offenses involving elements of malice, criminal intent, or personal violence, 7-844
- Old doctrine as to misfeasance, 7-842
- Statutory crimes, 7-845
- Statutory penalty, 7-845
- Libel and slander (see **LIBEL AND SLANDER**), 7-849; 18-958
- Limitation as to amount of indebtedness, 7-654, 768, 776
 - Change in form of debt, 7-770
 - Contract carrying indebtedness beyond limit void, 7-768
 - Debts contracted in ordinary course of business, 7-769
 - Debts prohibited, 7-769
 - Determination of amount of indebtedness, 7-770
 - Directory provisions, 7-769
 - Excepted debts, 7-770
 - General rule, 7-768
 - Implied contracts, 7-770
 - Limitation as to amount, manner, or purpose of borrowing, see infra, Borrowing money.*
- National Bank Act, 7-770
- Living, 19-445
- Loaning money, 7-797
 - Discounting paper, 7-800
 - Express prohibition or limitation, 7-799
 - Implied powers:
 - When the power will be implied, 7-797
 - Corporations organized for the purpose, 7-797
 - In general, 7-797
 - Particular corporations, 7-798
 - Power to loan implied in power to aid, 7-798
 - When the power will not be implied, 7-798
 - Express prohibition, 7-798
 - In general, 7-798
 - In the absence of express prohibition, 7-798
 - Limitation as to amount of loans, 7-800
 - Loan to directors, 7-799
 - Loans to stockholders, 7-799
 - Presumption of authority, 7-798
 - Rate of interest, 7-800
 - Securities, see infra, Securities.*
 - What constitutes a loan of money, 7-800
- Loans, see *infra, Borrowing money.*
- Loan, trust, and safe-deposit companies, see **LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES.**
- Lotteries, 7-884
- Malice, 7-831, 844
- Malicious prosecution, 7-849; 19-691
 - Liability of corporation, 7-834

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Mandamus (see **MANDAMUS**), 7-852, 859; 19-742, 745
- Manufacturing corporations, see MANUFACTURING CORPORATIONS.*
- Masons, 14-537
- Master and servant, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.*
- Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.*
- Meetings, 20-573
- Minority stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.*
- Misnomer, 7-688
 - Actions, 7-689
 - In devises or legacies, 7-689
 - In general, 7-688
 - In grants to or by corporations, 7-689
 - Tax assessments, 7-689
- Mode of creation, 7-645
 - Compliance with statutory requirements, 7-655
 - Date of corporate existence, 7-656
 - De facto corporations, see DE FACTO CORPORATIONS.*
 - Filing statutory certificate, 7-656
 - Irregular compliance with law, 7-656
 - Necessity of compliance with law, 7-655
 - No corporate existence until statute complied with, 7-656
 - Paying in proportion of capital stock, 7-656
 - Substantial compliance, 7-655
- Contents of articles, see infra, Articles.*
- De facto corporations, see DE FACTO CORPORATIONS.*
- In general, 7-645
- Precise words unnecessary, 7-645
- Prescription, 7-645
- Residence of corporators, 7-649
- Special charter, 7-646
- Under general laws, 7-646
 - Constitutionality of such laws, 7-647
 - Contents of articles, see infra, Articles.*
 - Duration of corporate existence, 7-654
 - Extension of corporate existence, 7-654
 - In general, 7-646
 - Power of secretary of state to inquire into object of incorporation, 7-649
 - Powers fixed by statute, 7-646
 - Public policy, 7-649
 - Purposes for which incorporation is allowed, 7-647
 - Statutory powers cannot be increased or diminished, 7-646
 - What constitutes charter, 7-646
- Usual mode of procedure, 7-650
 - By whom application to be made, 7-650
 - Filing articles, 7-651
 - In general, 7-650
 - Notice of application, 7-651
 - Number of persons required to make application, 7-650
 - Publication of charter, 7-651
 - Signing articles, 7-650
 - To whom application addressed, 7-650

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

Monopolies, 7-759

Mortgages, 20-914

Assignment of mortgages, 7-740;
20-1025Authority to mortgage does not confer
authority to sell, 7-752Effect of authorized conveyance or mort-
gage, 7-753*Foreign corporations*, see FOREIGN COR-
PORATIONS.

Franchises, 7-750

Mortgage by corporation, 7-738

Officers of private corporations, 20-914

Partial invalidity, 7-754

Power to take mortgage on real prop-
erty, 7-721, 801*Mortmain*, see MORTMAIN.*Municipal aid*, see MUNICIPAL AID.Municipal corporations (see MUNICIPAL COR-
PORATIONS):Municipal corporations distinguished
from private corporations, 20-1131

Murder and manslaughter, 21-92

Mutual insurance, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.Name (see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION
OF CORPORATIONS), 7-685

Articles, 7-652

Change of name, see *infra*, Change of
name.

Directors, 7-653

Exclusive use of name, 7-689

In general, 7-685

Judicial notice, 7-685

Misnomer, see *infra*, Misnomer.Mistake in name of corporation in deed,
9-134

Mode of acquisition, 7-685

Grant, 7-686

In general, 7-685

Prescription, 7-686

Usage, 7-685

Necessity for name, 7-685

Plurality of names, 7-687

Trademarks, trade names, and unfair
competition, 28-385Names of shareholders and amounts sub-
scribed, 7-654National banks (see NATIONAL BANKS),
14-811*National corporations*, see NATIONAL CORPO-
RATIONS.*Natural gas companies*, see NATURAL GAS.

Nature, 7-633

Negligence:

Liability of corporations, 7-829

Negotiable instruments, see *infra*, Bills of
exchange and promissory notes; Bonds.*Notice*, see ULTRA VIRE.

Notice of application for incorporation, 7-651

Nuisances, 7-711

Criminal liability, 21-712

Liability of corporations, 7-828; 21-719

Liability of officers, 21-719

Oath:

Power to take, 7-823

Object, see *infra*, Purposes for which incor-
poration allowed.

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes:

Corporations equally liable with natural
persons, 21-777

Persons, 21-811

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*Officers (see DE FACTO OFFICERS; OFFICERS
AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORA-
TIONS):*Employment of agents and servants*, see
OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE
CORPORATIONS.Organization (see *infra*, Creation and organ-
ization), 21-1008

Origin, 7-632

Overflowing lands, see FLOODING LANDS.

Parol evidence:

Acceptance of amendments, 7-683

Books of corporation, 9-892

Criminal cases, 7-668

Proof of *de facto* existence, 7-665

Partnership, 22-70

Partnership and corporations distin-
guished, 7-634

Power conferred by charter, 22-70

Power of corporation to enter into part-
nership, 22-70Power to make contracts imposing lia-
bility of partner, 22-70

Partnership and joint contracts, 7-794

Connecting carriers, 7-796

Contracts imposing liability of partner,
7-797Express authority to form partnership,
7-797General rule that power does not ex-
ist, 7-794Management intrusted solely to corpora-
tion, 7-796Ownership and conduct of joint busi-
ness, 7-796Ownership of property in common,
7-796

Reason for rule, 7-795

Retention of sole management by each,
7-796What are contracts of partnership within
the rule, 7-795Patents (see PATENTS; see *infra*, Letters
patent):Liability of corporations for infringe-
ment, 7-829

Purchase of patents, 7-730

Penal statutes:

Liability under penal statutes, 7-
840

Penalties:

Effect of statutory penalty, 7-845

Perpetual succession, 7-684

Continuous succession, 7-684

Duration not defined by these words,
7-684

Existence of corporation, 7-684

Meaning of the term, 7-684

Personal property (see *infra*, Personal prop-
erty, choses in action, etc.):*Alienation*, see *infra*, Alienation of prop-
erty.Contracts incident to purchase of real
or personal property, 7-805

Authorized contracts, 7-805

Contract to purchase, 7-805

Terms of contract, 7-806

Unauthorized contracts, 7-806

Contracts incident to sale of real or
personal property, 7-806

Contracts of sale, 7-806

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Personal property, *cont'd.*
 - Contracts incident to sale of real or personal property, *cont'd.*
 - Terms of contract and mode of sale, 7-806
- Personal property, choses in actions, etc. (see *infra*, Personal property), 7-726
- Bailments, 7-730
- Capacity in general, 7-684, 726
- Choses in action, 7-728
- Constitutional restrictions, 7-730
- Effect of unauthorized purchase, gift, or bequest, 7-731
- Franchises, 7-729
- Implied power, 7-726
- Joint tenancy and tenancy in common, 7-726
- Judgments, 7-729
- Limitation as to amount of bequest, 7-730
- Limitation as to amount of property, 7-730
- Patents, 7-730
- Power to take by bequest, 7-730
- Presumption as to power, 7-731
- Property needed in business, 7-727
- Purchase for speculation, 7-728
- Purchase for use in unauthorized business, 7-728
- Purchase to remove competition, 7-728
- Purchasing at sale on execution or under mortgage or pledge, 7-727
- Statutory restrictions, 7-730
- Stock*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Taking as collateral security, 7-727
- Taking in payment of debts, 7-727
- When authorized to take choses in action, 7-728
- When power to purchase will be implied, 7-726
- When power to purchase will not be implied, 7-727
- When unauthorized to take choses in action, 7-728
- Personal security, 7-804
- Persons, 6-969; 22-741; 27-923
 - Civil rights, 6-78
 - Corporation a person, 7-849
 - Corporation not included by person, 7-646
 - Equal protection clause of Federal Constitution, 13-846
 - Fourteenth amendment, 22-743
 - Person held not to include corporation, 22-741
 - Person held to include corporation, 22-742
 - Person includes a corporation, 7-633
- Place of business:
 - Articles, 7-652
- Place of doing business and exercising powers, 7-702
 - Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.
 - Within the state, 7-702
 - Without the state, 7-702
- Pledge and collateral security:
 - Authority to pledge does not confer authority to sell, 7-752
 - Deposits of bonds as collateral, 7-787

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Pledge and collateral security, *cont'd.*
 - Pledge by corporation, 7-739
 - Pledge of bonds an "issue," 7-788
 - Power to take pledge or collateral security, 7-802
 - Taking and enforcing securities, see *infra*, Securities.
- Police power, 22-940
 - Amendment or repeal of charter under police power, 7-676
- Powers of corporations, 7-695
 - Agency (see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS; ULTRA VIRES):
 - Power to act as agent, 7-809
 - Application to legislature, see *infra*, Application to legislature; Legislature.
 - Arbitration, 7-808
 - Bills of exchange, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.
 - Bonds, see *infra*, Bonds.
 - Borrowing money, see *infra*, Borrowing money.
 - Business of corporations in general, see *infra*, Business of corporations in general.
 - Compromise of claims or suits, 7-808
 - Construction of charter, see *infra*, Interpretation of charter.
 - Contracts, see *infra*, Contracts.
 - Contracts incident to leases, see *infra*, Leases.
 - Contracts incident to purchase of real or personal property, see *infra*, Real property.
 - Contracts incident to sale of real or personal property, see *infra*, Real property.
 - Corporate powers in general, see *infra*, Corporate powers in general.
 - Employment of agents and servants, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
 - Execution and issue of bonds, see *infra*, Bonds.
 - Implied powers, see *infra*, Implied powers.
 - Issue of accommodation paper, see *infra*, Accommodation paper.
 - Issue of negotiable instruments, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.
 - Joint contracts, see *infra*, Partnership and joint contracts.
 - Master and servant, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
 - Oath, 7-823
 - Partnership, see *infra*, Partnership and joint contracts.
 - Personal property and choses in action, see *infra*, Personal property, choses in action, etc.
 - Power of corporation to acquire and hold its own stock, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
 - Power to act as agents, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Power to act as trustee, see *infra*, Trusts and trustees.
 - Power to alienate property, see *infra*, Alienation of property.

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*Powers of corporations, *cont'd.*

Power to take and hold property, see *infra*, Personal property, choses in action, etc.; Real property.

Power to take and hold stock in another corporation, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Power to take oath, 7-823

Power with respect to applications to the legislature, see *infra*, Application to legislature.

Power with respect to contracts, see *infra*, Contracts.

Promissory notes, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

Real property, see *infra*, Real property.

Securities, see *infra*, Securities.

Servant, see *infra*, Officers and agents of private corporations.

Stock, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Stock in another corporation, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Submission to arbitration, 7-808

Sureties, see *infra*, Suretyship and guaranty.

Taking and enforcing securities, see *infra*, Securities.

Time of commencing business and exercising powers, see *infra*, Time of commencing business and exercising powers.

Powers of corporation to acquire and hold its own stock, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Power to create, 7-639

Altering or amending by special act forbidden, 7-643

Attribute of sovereignty, 7-639

Commissioners appointed by legislature, 7-641

Constitutional limitations upon legislative power, 7-642

Exercise of legislative discretion, 7-642

In general, 7-642

Prohibition of special acts, 7-642

Special act where general law would prove ineffectual, 7-642

Construction of limitations, 7-643

Delegation of power, 7-645

District of Columbia, 7-641

In England, 7-640

In general, 7-639

In the United States, 7-640

Legalization of defective incorporation, 7-643

Legislature, 7-641

Limitation confined to creation, 7-643

National corporations, 7-640

Power of Congress, 7-640

Power of Parliament, 7-640

Power of state legislature, 7-641

Power of territorial assemblies, 7-644

Power of the king, 7-640

Special act, 7-642

State control of national corporations, 7-640

Territory, 7-644

Power to employ agents and servants, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

Power to take and hold property:

Personal property and choses in action, see *infra*, Personal property, choses in action, etc.

Real property, see *infra*, Real property.

Power to take and hold stock in another corporation, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Prescription, 22-1201

Creation of corporations, 7-645

Name, 7-686

Presumptions:

Acceptance of charter, 7-658

Beneficial charter, 7-659

Books of corporation best evidence, 7-658

Election of officers, 7-659

In general, 7-658

Presumption of acceptance, 7-658

Question for jury, 7-660

Alienation, 7-754

Continued existence, 22-1238

Genuineness of seal, 7-694

Legality, 7-661

Power to loan money, 7-798

Power to take and hold property, 7-731

Power to take stock in another corporation, 7-817

Presumption of incorporation, 7-661

Presumptions as to powers, 7-703

Regularity of incorporation, 7-661

Principal place of business, 7-652

Private corporations (see *infra*, Public and private corporations):

Counties, 7-902

Production of documents:

Corporate books, 23-169

Prohibition, 23-206

Promoters, see PROMOTERS.

Proof of acceptance of amendment, 7-682

Proof of acceptance of charter, see *infra*, Acceptance of charter.

Proof of incorporation, 7-661

Acceptance of charter, 7-663

Articles of association, 7-666

Books and records, 7-665

Certificate, 7-666

Certificate of commissioners, 7-667

Certificate of comptroller of currency, 7-667

Conditional charters, 7-663

Conditions precedent, 7-663

Corporations created by special charter, 7-662

Corporations organized under general laws, 7-666

Criminal cases, 7-668

De facto existence, 7-665, 668

Effect of estoppel upon proof of incorporation, 7-668

Exercise of powers which might be exercised by an unincorporated company, 7-661

In civil cases, 7-661

Judicial notice, 7-664

Legislative recognition of corporate existence, 7-662

Letters patent, 7-667

Parol evidence, 7-665, 668

Presumption in favor of regularity, 7-661

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Proof of incorporation, *cont'd.*
 - Presumption of lapse of time, 7-661
 - Proof of user, 7-665
 - Unconditional charters, 7-663
 - User, 7-668
 - Where statute creating corporation is public, 7-663
- Proof of seal, 7-693
- Property:
 - Alienation of property*, see *infra*, *Alienation of property*.
 - Personal property*, see *infra*, *Personal property*.
 - Real property*, see *infra*, *Real property*.
- Proxies*, see *PROXIES*.
- Public and private corporations (see *BOROUGHES*; *COUNTIES*; *DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS*; *MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS*; *RAILROADS*; *TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS*), 7-637; 23-311
- Agricultural societies, 2-19
- Definition, 7-637
- Distinction between public and private corporations, 7-637
- Drainage districts, 10-234
- Educational institution, 7-637
- General rule, 7-637
- Irrigation districts*, see *IRRIGATION*.
- Municipal corporations, 7-638
- Public institution not necessarily a public corporation, 7-637
- Quasi-public corporations*, 7-638
- Universities and colleges, 29-321
- Public lands:
 - Power to acquire public lands, 7-719
- Public policy, 7-648, 713
- Purposes for which incorporation allowed, 7-647
 - Articles, 7-653
 - Illustrations, 7-647, 648
 - In general, 7-647
 - Power of secretary of state to inquire into object of incorporation, 7-649
 - Public policy, 7-648
- Quasi corporations*, 7-639
- Quasi-public corporations*, 7-638
 - Alienation of property*, see *infra*, *Alienation of property*.
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Acceptance of charter, 7-660
 - Powers of corporations, 7-703
- Quorum, 23-589
- Quo warranto (see *QUO WARRANTO*), 7-852, 859
- Railroads*, see *RAILROADS*.
- Real property, 7-714
 - Adverse possession, 7-716
 - Agent, purchasing through, 7-726
 - Alienation*, see *infra*, *Alienation of property*.
 - Amount of property, 7-719
 - Capacity in general, 7-684
 - Capacity to take and hold in general, 7-714
 - Constitutional restrictions in United States, 7-722
 - Contracts incident to purchase of real or personal property, 7-805
 - Authorized contracts, 7-805
 - Contract to purchase, 7-805
 - Terms of contracts, 7-806

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Real property, *cont'd.*
 - Contracts incident to purchase of real or personal property, *cont'd.*
 - Unauthorized contracts, 7-806
 - Contracts incident to sale of real or personal property, 7-806
 - Contracts to sell, 7-806
 - Terms of contract and mode of sale, 7-806
- Conversion of real property into personality, 7-726
- Corporations within the statute, 7-724
- Debts, taking as security for, 7-725
- Debts, taking in satisfaction of, 7-725
- Devise to corporation, 7-721
- Effect of devise to corporation incapable of taking, 7-723
- Effect of unauthorized purchase or conveyance, 7-723
- Exceptions of particular purposes, 7-724
- Execution or foreclosure sale, 7-718, 725
- Express grant of power, 7-716
- Express prohibition or limitation, 7-721
 - Constitutional and statutory restrictions in the United States, 7-722
- Conversion of real property into personality, 7-726
- Conveyance or devise in trust for benefit of corporation, 7-726
- Corporations within statute, 7-724
- Effect of devise to corporation incapable of taking, 7-723
- Effect of unauthorized purchase or conveyance, 7-723
- Exception of particular purposes, 7-724
- Limitations as to amount or value of property, 7-723
- Necessity to dispose of property, 7-725
- Prohibition against holding, 7-724
- Property necessary for transaction of business, 7-724
- Purchase at execution or foreclosure sale, 7-725
- Purchasing through agent, 7-726
- Statutes of mortmain, 7-721, 722
- Taking as security for debts, 7-725
- Taking as trustee, 7-726
- Taking in satisfaction of debt, 7-725

Fee simple, 7-715

Foreign corporations, see *FOREIGN CORPORATIONS*.

Implied power to purchase, 7-716

Absolute necessity not required, 7-717

Business house, 7-717

Corporations created not to deal in land, 7-718

Corporations created to deal in land, 7-718

Debts, payment of, 7-718

Execution sale, 7-718

Foreclosure sale, 7-718

In general, 7-716

Necessity, 7-716, 717

Premises for carrying on business, 7-717

Protection and enjoyment of necessary property, 7-717

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*Real property, *cont'd.*Implied power to purchase, *cont'd.*

Purchase at execution or foreclosure sale, 7-718

Railroads, see RAILROADS.

Taking property in payment of debts, 7-718

When power to purchase will not be implied, 7-718

Joint tenancy, 7-715

Lease, 7-720

Limitations as to amount or value of property, 7-723

Mining claims, 7-719

Mortgage on real property, 7-721

Mortmain, 7-721

Necessity to dispose of property, 7-725

Power to purchase and hold real property, 7-717, 718

Power to take lease, 7-720

Presumption as to power, 7-731

Prohibition against holding, 7-724

Property necessary for transaction of business, 7-724

Public lands, 7-719

Purchase of works and property of another corporation, 7-719

Purchase to procure monopoly, 7-719

Security, 7-803

Statutes of mortmain, 7-721

Statutory restrictions in United States, 7-722

Tenancy in common, 7-716

Title acquired, 7-715

Trust, conveyance, or devise in, 7-726

Trustee, taking as, 7-726

Ultra vires, see ULTRA VIRES.

Receivers, see RECEIVERS; RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS.

Recording acts:

Deeds, 24-80

Resolutions adopted by private corporation, 24-77

Reincorporation:

Extension of corporate existence, 7-654

Religious societies, see RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.

Reorganization, see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.

Repeal, see *infra*, Amendment and repeal; see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

Representations, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

Rescission, reformation, and cancellation of contracts (see ULTRA VIRES):

Rescission of contract for fraud by corporation, 7-830

Residence, 7-684, 694; 24-700

Corporate residence, 7-694

District of Columbia, 7-694

In general, 7-694

National corporation, 7-694

Residence of corporators, 7-649

Res judicata, 24-771

Restraint of trade, 7-759

Restraints on alienation, 24-866

Returns:

Liability for false return, 7-834

Rewards, see REWARDS.

Sales, see *infra*, Alienation of property; Personal property; Real property.**CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.***

Saloons:

Keeping of saloon by brewing company, 7-707

Salvage, 24-1190

Scire facias, 7-852

Scope of title, 7-632

Seal (see SEALS), 7-690

Adoption, 7-692

Presumption from recital, 25-77

Authority to affix, 7-693

By whom affixed, 7-693

Necessity of seal, 7-761

Corporate seal, 25-73

Presumption, 25-79

Effect of affixing, 7-693

Effect of private seal of agent, 7-692

Effect of repetition, 7-692

Impression upon paper, 7-690

In general, 7-690

Liability for torts, 7-726

Plurality of seal, 7-692

Presumption as to genuineness, 7-694

Printed seal, 7-691

Proof of officer's signature, 7-694

Proof of seal, 7-693

Right to use seal, 7-690

Seal at common law, 7-690

Statutory regulations, 25-80

Use of corporate seal, 7-761

Express requirement of seal, 7-766

In equity, 7-766

Modern doctrine in Canada, 7-765

Modern doctrine in England, 7-763

Modern doctrine in the United States, 7-762

Necessity of seal to contract, 7-762

Old doctrine, 7-761

Part performance, 7-766

Recovery by corporation on unsealed executed contract, 7-765

Trading companies, 7-764

Unusual contract, 7-764

When required in case of natural person, 7-766

Use of seal, 7-693

What constitutes seal, 7-690

Adoption, 7-692

At common law, 7-690

Common seal not indispensable, 7-692

Effect of repetition, 7-692

Effect of unadopted private seal, 7-692

Impression upon paper, 7-690

Printed seal, 7-691

Scroll, 7-691

Statutory provisions, 7-691

Securities (see *infra*, Suretyship and guaranty), 7-801

Enforcing securities, 7-802

Power to take chattel mortgage, 7-802

Power to take mortgage, 7-801

Power to take pledge, 7-802

Power to take securities, 7-801

Power to take stock in corporations, 7-802

Prohibition of loans on personal security, 7-804

Real estate securities, 7-803

Restriction as to securities, 7-803

Volume XXXI.

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.***Securities, *cont'd.***

Restriction of power to loans on personal security, 7-804

Specification of securities as an exclusion of others, 7-804

Stock as collateral security for debt, 7-816

Stock of corporation as security, 7-821

Taking securities for existing debt, 7-805

Service of process:

Impairment of obligation of contracts, 7-678

Sheriffs' sales, 7-718, 725, 726, 727

Purchase at sheriff's sale, 7-718

Slander of title or property, 24-1084

Societies and clubs, see **SOCIETIES AND CLUBS**.

Sole, 7-635

Bonds, 4-642

Cannot take personality in succession, 7-635

Certain officers, 7-635

Definitions, 7-635

Illustrations, 7-635

Minister a sole corporation, 24-360

No corporation sole under general laws, 7-636

Usually ecclesiastical, 7-635

Special act, see *infra*, Power to create.

Special privileges:

Alienation of franchises and special privileges, see *infra*, Alienation of property.

Specific performance, see **SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE**.

Speculation:

Purchase for speculation, 7-728

State, see *infra*, Visitation of corporations.

State and public lands:

Power to acquire public lands, 7-719

Statutes (see *infra*, Interpretation of charter; Mode of creation):

Amendment and repeal, see *infra*, Amendment and repeal.

Compliance with statutory requirements, 7-656

Stock and produce exchanges, see **STOCK AND PRODUCE EXCHANGES**.

Stock and stockholders (see **STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**):

Effect of judgment against corporations on stockholders, see **STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**.

Holding stock in its own or other corporation, see **STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**.

Right to sue or defend on behalf of corporation, see **STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**.

Stockholders' suits, see **STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**.

Subrogation, see **SUBROGATION**.

Subscriptions to other enterprises, 7-807

Succession taxes, 27-351

Suit, 7-848

Actions between corporation and stockholders, see **STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**.

Capacity to sue, see *infra*, Capacity to sue.

Confession of judgment, see *infra*, Confession of judgment.

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.***Suit, *cont'd.***

Executions against corporations, see *infra*, Executions.

Interference and assistance in legal proceedings, 7-855

Liability to be sued, see *infra*, Liability to be sued.

Reference to arbitration, see *infra*, Arbitration and award.

Suretyship, see **SURETY COMPANIES**.

Suretyship and guaranty (see *infra*, Securities), 7-788

Accommodation paper, see *infra*, Accommodation paper.

Benefit to corporation from contract, 7-789

Corporation held liable though contract *ultra vires*, 7-789

General rule, 7-788

Implied power:

When power will be implied, 7-790

Aiding enterprise of another, 7-791

Contract to increase trade or business, 7-790

Corporation as real principal, 7-793

Express authority to enter into contract of guaranty or suretyship, 7-793

Fair, festival, etc., to attract business, 7-791

Guaranty as consideration for purchase, lease, or other contract, 7-791

Guaranty on negotiation or sale of bonds, notes, etc., 7-792

Guaranty to procure payment of debts, 7-792

In general, 7-790

Power under authority to aid another, 7-791

Surety and guaranty companies, 7-793

Particular corporations, 7-789

Power does not exist, 7-788

Reasons for general rule, 7-789

Validity of contract, 7-788

Taxation, see **EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION); TAXATION (CORPORATE)**.

Territories:

Power of incorporation, 28-61

Power of territorial assemblies to create, 7-644

Time of commencing business and exercising powers, 7-701

Conditions precedent, 7-702

In general, 7-701

Limitation as to time of exercising powers, 7-692

Title, ownership, and possession:

Title acquired to real property, 7-715

Torts, 7-824

Actions *ex delicto*, 7-849

Assault and battery, 7-827

Authority in charter, 7-835

Abuse of authority, 7-837

Bad faith, 7-838

Constitutional restrictions, 7-838

Damages from operation of railroad, 7-836

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*Torts, *cont'd.*Authority in charter, *cont'd.*

- Effect in general, 7-835
- Excess of authority, 7-837
- Limitation of doctrine, 7-836
- Negligence, 7-838
- Power to do acts which without such authority would constitute trespass, nuisance, etc., 7-835
- Strict construction of charter, 7-837

Conspiracy, 7-834

Corporations for public charity, 7-839

Death by wrongful act, 7-828

Ejectment and trespass for mesne profits, 7-827

Exemplary damages, 7-834

False imprisonment, 7-827

False return to writs, 7-834

Fraud and deceit, see *infra*, Fraud and deceit.

Infringements on patents, copyrights, and trademarks, 7-829

Liability for torts in general, 7-824

Liability of corporation, 1-1154; 28-255

Libel and slander, 7-833

Malicious interference with another's business, 7-833

Malicious prosecution, 7-834

Malicious wrongs, 7-831

Modern doctrine as to liability, 7-825

Necessity for authority under seal, 7-826

Neglect of corporate duty, 7-829

Negligence, 7-829

Nuisances, 7-828

Old doctrine, 7-824

Overflowing lands, 7-829

Particular torts, 7-726

Torts involving a mental element, 7-830

Trespass upon real or personal property, 7-826

Trover and conversion, 7-827

Ultra vires, see *ULTRA VIRES*.

Wilful acts of agents, 7-826

Towns distinguished, 28-284

Trademarks:

Liability of corporations for infringement, 7-829

Trespass, 7-849, 851; 28-570

Liability of corporation, 7-731

Trover and conversion, 7-849, 851

Liability of corporations, 7-827

Trusts and trustees (see *TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES*):

Conveyance or devise for benefit of corporation, 7-726

Corporation as beneficiary, 28-1101

Corporations as trustees, 28-955

Power to act as trustee, 7-731

Business corporations, 7-733

Charitable purposes, 7-732

Effect of incapacity to act, 7-733

Limitation of power, 7-733

Modern doctrine, 7-732

Old doctrine, 7-731

Power to act as executor, administrator, guardian, etc., 7-733

Religious corporations, see *RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES*.

Taking real property as trustee, 7-726

CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.**Turnpikes*, see *TURNPIKES*.*Ultra vires* (see *ULTRA VIRES*):As to what is *ultra vires*, see *infra*, Powers of corporations.Unincorporated associations, see *SOCIETIES AND CLUBS*.United States, see *infra*, Power to create.

Usages and customs:

Meaning of term, 7-712

Name, 7-685

Usury, see *USURY*.Vendor and purchaser, see *infra*, Alienation of property; Real property.

Vendor's lien, 29-748

Visitation of corporations, 7-855

By the founder and his heirs or appointees, 7-856

Corporations other than eleemosynary, 7-856

Ecclesiastical corporations, 7-857

Eleemosynary corporations, 7-856

Excess of power or refusal to act, 7-857

Extent of visitor's power, 7-857

In general, 7-856

Jurisdiction of court in case of trust, 7-857

Supervision of visitor generally supreme, 7-857

By the state, 7-858

Eleemosynary corporations, 7-858

In general, 7-858

Private civil corporations, 7-858

Public corporations, 7-858

Through the courts, 7-858

Through visitors appointed by the legislature, 7-859

Courts, 7-858

Equity jurisdiction, 7-859

Extent of power, 7-859

How exercised, 7-859

Illustrations, 7-859

In general, 7-858

Injunction against *ultra vires* act, 7-859

Mandamus, 7-859

Quo warranto, 7-859

Definition, 7-855

Purpose, 7-855

Visitors appointed by the legislature, 7-859

Waiver, 29-1093

Warrants of attorney, 30-109

Warranty, 30-163

Water companies, see *WATERWORKS AND WATER COMPANIES*.

We, 30-442

Wills:

Bequest to corporation, 7-730

Corporation as legatee or devisee, 18-741

Effect of devise to corporation incapable of taking, 7-723

Mismomer, 7-689

Power to take by devise, 7-721

Winding up, see *DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS*; *WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS*.Witnesses, see *WITNESSES*.

Writing:

Necessity of contract in writing, 7-766

CORPORATORS, 7-860; 26-893

CORPOREAL HEREDITAMENTS, 7-860
CORPSE, see CEMETERIES; DEAD BODIES.

CORPUS:

Income, 16-149

Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

CORPUS COMITATUS, 7-860

CORPUS DELICTI, 2-938; 7-861

Arson (see ARSON), 7-682

Burden of proof, 7-682

Circumstantial evidence, 7-863

Confessions, 6-582

Entire absence of proof of commission of crime, 6-582

Full, direct, and positive evidence of *corpus delicti* not essential, 6-582

Judicial confessions, 6-585

Necessity of corroborating evidence, 6-582

Proof of *corpus delicti* beyond reasonable doubt, 6-585

Proof of *corpus delicti* to render confessions admissible, 7-864

When fact of commission of offense established, 6-584

Where there is no corroborative evidence of criminal agency, 6-585

Criminal agency of defendant, 7-862

Definition, 7-861

Elements of *corpus delicti*, 7-861

Evidence, see *infra*, Proof of *corpus delicti*.

Homicide, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

Larceny, 18-483

Murder and manslaughter (see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER), 21-230

Body not found, 21-233

Circumstantial evidence, 21-232

Common-law rule, 21-232

Confessions, 21-233

Definition, 21-230

Evidence negating death, 21-233

Evidence of any relevant fact admissible, 21-233

Existence and extent of wounds, 21-233

Expert evidence, 21-233

How proved, 21-232

Necessity for proof, 21-231

New York statute, 21-233

Previous state of health, 21-233

Statutory changes, 21-233

Sufficiency of evidence, 21-232

Proof of *corpus delicti*, 7-862

Circumstantial evidence, 7-863

Direct evidence, 7-863

General rule, 7-862

Nature of proof, 7-863

Quantum of proof, 7-862

Sufficiency of circumstantial evidence, 7-863

Reasonable doubt, 7-862

CORRECT—CORRECTION, ETC., 7-865

See HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION.

Subject to correction, 27-195

CORRESPONDENCE, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE; LIBEL AND SLANDER.

CORROBORATION (see CORROBORATIVE EVIDENCE).

Dying declarations, see DYING DECLARATIONS.

Witnesses, see WITNESSES.

CORROBORATION OF WITNESSES, see WITNESSES.

CORROBORATIVE EVIDENCE, 7-866; 11-491

Accomplices, see ACCOMPLICES.

Admissions, 7-868

Bastardy, see BASTARDY.

Breach of promise of marriage, 7-868

Confessions (see CONFESSIONS), 7-868

Corroboration of witnesses, see WITNESSES.

Definition, 7-866; 11-491

Divorce, see DIVORCE.

Necessity for corroborative evidence, 7-866

Accomplices, see ACCOMPLICES.

Admissions, 7-868

Bastardy, see BASTARDY.

Breach of promise of marriage, 7-868

Confessions (see CONFESSIONS), 7-868

Divorce, see DIVORCE.

Exceptions to the rule, 7-866

General rule, 7-866

Perjury, see PERJURY.

Rape, see RAPE.

Seduction, see SEDUCTION.

Treason, see TREASON.

Perjury, see PERJURY.

Rape, see RAPE.

Seduction, see SEDUCTION.

Treason, see TREASON.

CORRUGATED, 7-869

CORRUPT—CORRUPTION, ETC., 7-869

See LIBEL AND SLANDER.

CORRUPTLY:

Perjury, 7-870

COSERVANTS, see FELLOW SERVANTS.

COST, 7-870

Actual cost, 1-602

COSTS, 7-871

Arbitration and award, see ARBITRATION AND AWARD.

Arrest in civil cases, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.

Attorney and client, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.

Attorney-general:

Liability for costs, 3-485

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-685, 715

Remission of a forfeiture, 3-728

Bill of costs, 4-56

Catching bargain, 5-770

Champerty and maintenance:

Contract by which attorney is to pay costs, 3-344

Change of venue:

Costs accruing from change of venue, 7-956

Clerks of court:

Fees of clerk, 6-137

Constitutional law:

Retroactive laws, 6-948

Law in force at time of verdict governs, 6-949

Statute passed pending appeal, 6-949

Validity of retroactive act affecting costs, 6-948

Contempt:

Constitutional prohibition against imprisonment for debt, 7-42

Contribution and exoneration, 7-344, 351

Counties, 7-955

Costs accruing from change of venue, 7-956

Costs in civil proceedings, 7-956

COSTS, cont'd.**Counties, cont'd.**

- Costs in criminal cases not chargeable to county at common law, 7-955
- Food and lodging for jury, 7-955
- Where county is party, 7-956
- Witness fees, 7-955

Crime, 8-258**"Damages and costs," 8-674****Debt, 8-997****Disbursement, 9-463****Disfranchisement, 9-504****Exclusive of costs, 11-581****Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.****Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).****Expert and opinion evidence, see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.****Fees:**

- Fees and costs distinguished, 12-889

- Witness fees distinguished from costs, 30-1172

Final judgments and decrees, see FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.**Full costs, 14-562****Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.****Homestead, 15-636****Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.****Indemnity contracts, 16-181****Injunctions, see INJUNCTIONS.****Insanity, see INSANITY.****Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.****Intervention, 17-186****Judgments and decrees:**

- Appellate court, 17-812

- Discretion of appellate court in regard to costs, 17-812

- Prevailing party, 17-813

- Requirement that appellant obtain more favorable judgment, 17-813

- Statutory regulation as to costs, 17-812

- Universal custom, 17-813

- Errors or irregularities in taxation of costs, 17-1073

Justices of the peace, see JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.**Landlord and tenant:**

- Lien, 18-336

Legal costs, 18-808**Libel and slander, 18-1118****Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.****Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.****Maritime liens:**

- Priority, 19-1121

Market value, 7-871**Market value and cost value, 19-1154****Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.****Pardon, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.****Partition, see PARTITION.****Private international law, 22-1384****Prohibition, 23-222****Quo warranto, 23-629****Receivers, 23-1101****Replevin, 24-528, 538, 542****Sentence and punishment, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.****COSTS, cont'd.****Statutes:**

- Strict construction of statutes, 26-668

Stenographers, see STENOGRAPHERS.**Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.****Suretyship, 27-454****United States, 29-173, 174****Warrants of attorney, 30-122****COTENANTS, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON; PARCENARY; PARTITION.****COTTAGE, 7-872****Tenement, 7-872****COTTON, 7-872****International law, 16-1173****COTTON IN BALES, 3-768****COUCHANCY, 18-837****See LEVANCY AND COUCHANCY.****COULD, 7-873****COUNCIL, 7-873****See LEGISLATURE; MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS; ORDINANCES.****COUNSEL, 7-873****See ADVICE OF COUNSEL; ATTORNEY AND CLIENT; ATTORNEY-GENERAL; PROSECUTING AND DISTRICT ATTORNEYS.****COUNSEL'S FEES, see ATTORNEY'S FEES.****COUNT, 7-874****COUNTERCLAIM, see SET-OFF, RECoupMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.****COUNTERFEITING, 7-875****See FORGERY.****Accomplices, 7-883, 884****Competency of witnesses, 7-895****Agency, 7-883****Aiders and abettors, 7-883****Bank:**

- Evidence of existence of bank, 7-893

Bank notes, 7-881

- Payment in counterfeit bank notes, 3-780

Possession, 7-886**Bills, see *infra*, Possession of instruments, counterfeit coins, bills, etc.****Bills and other obligations, 7-881****Domestic, 7-881****Foreign, 7-882****Illustrations, 7-882****Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 7-881****Caution, 7-877****Checks, 7-881****Coins (see *infra*, Possession of instruments, counterfeit coins, bills, etc.), 7-880****Domestic coins, 7-880****Foreign coins, 7-881****Coloring, 7-877****Competency of witnesses, 7-895****Accomplices, 7-895****Experts, 7-895****Persons not officers of bank, 7-895****Confessions, 7-893****Courts, see *infra*, Jurisdiction.****Definition, 7-876****Die, 9-454****Drunkness, see *infra*, Intoxication.****Duty upon receiving counterfeit money, 7-888****Elements of offense, 7-876****In general, 7-876**

COUNTERFEITING, *cont'd.*

- Elements of offense, *cont'd.*
 - Intention to deceive, 7-878
 - Similitude, 7-877
 - The making, 7-876
- Evidence, 7-889
 - Competency of witnesses, see infra,*
 - Competency of witnesses.
 - Conversation, 7-893
 - Existence of bank, 7-893
 - In general, 7-889
 - Intent to defraud, 7-893
 - Making counterfeit money, 7-889
 - Nature of proof varies with nature of offense, 7-889
 - Passing, 7-889
 - Possession, 7-889
 - Production of counterfeits at trial, 7-894
 - Proof of counterfeit character, 7-889
 - Scienter, see infra, Scienter.*
- Expert and opinion evidence, 7-895
- False pretenses and cheats:
 - Counterfeiting and false pretense distinguished, 12-805
- Forgery distinguished from, 7-876
- Husband and wife, 7-883
- Ignorance:
 - Ignorantly passing counterfeit coin, 8-296
- Infamy and infamous crimes, 16-254
- Insanity, 7-883
- Instruments (see *infra*, Possession of instruments, counterfeit coins, bills, etc.):
 - Possession of instruments and materials, 7-892
- Intent, see infra, Scienter.*
- Intention to deceive, 7-878
- Intention to defraud:
 - Evidence, 7-893
- Intention to defraud inferred, 7-878
- International law:
 - Offenses against law of nations, 7-882
- Interstate commerce, 17-53
- Intoxication, 7-883; 17-412
 - Evidence, 7-896
- Judicial notice, 7-895
- Jurisdiction:
 - State courts, 7-879
 - United States courts, 7-878
- Kindred offenses, 7-888
- Making, 7-876
 - Coloring, 7-877
 - Illustrations, 7-876, 877
 - In general, 7-876
- Making counterfeit money, see *infra*, Elements of offense.
- Mutilation, 7-888
- Obligations (see *infra*, Bills and other obligations):
 - Possession of instruments, counterfeit coins, bills, etc., see *infra*, Possession of instruments, counterfeit coins, bills, etc.
- Ordinary caution, 7-877
- Parent and child, 7-883
- Passing, see *infra*, Uttering and passing.
- Passing similar bills:
 - Evidence, 7-890
- Payment, 22-549
- Possession of instruments and materials, 7-892

COUNTERFEITING, *cont'd.*

- Possession of instruments, counterfeit coins, bills, etc., 7-884
- Counterfeit coins, bills, and other obligations, 7-886
 - Illustrations, 7-886, 887
 - In general, 7-886
- Duty upon receiving counterfeit money, 7-888
- Evidence, 7-889
- Instruments, 7-884
 - Common law, 7-884
 - England, 7-885
 - Federal statutes, 7-885
 - State statutes, 7-885
- Possession of other counterfeit money:
 - Production of documents:
 - Evidence, 7-891
 - Production of counterfeits at trial, 7-894
- Proof of other crimes, 23-250
- Punishment, 7-896
 - Common law, 7-896
 - Present state of the law, 7-896
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Similitude, 8-877
- Res gesta*, 7-893
- Sales, 7-888
- Scienter*, 7-890
 - Passing similar coins or bills, 7-890
- Possession of instruments and materials, 7-892
- Possession of other counterfeit money, 7-891
- Proof of guilty knowledge in general, 7-890
- When inferred, 7-892
- Secondary evidence:
 - Production of counterfeits at trial, 7-894
- Selling, 7-888; 25-285
- Similitude, 7-877
 - Exact similitude, 7-877
 - Illustrations, 7-877
 - Ordinary caution, 7-877
 - Question for jury, 7-877
 - Sufficiency, 7-877
- Statutes, 7-876
- Subjects of counterfeiting, 7-880
 - Bills and other obligations, see infra,*
 - Bills and other obligations.
 - Coins, see infra, Coins.*
 - In general, 7-880
- Trademarks, 7-881, 889
- Unexecuted instrument, 7-886
- United States courts:
 - Jurisdiction, 7-878
- Uttering and passing, 7-887
 - Definitions, 7-887
 - Duty upon receiving counterfeit money, 7-888
 - Evidence, 7-889
 - General rule, 7-887
 - Illustrations, 7-887, 888
 - Prohibited bills, 7-887
 - Selling, 7-888
- Who may commit, 7-883
 - Agents, 7-883
 - Aiders and abettors, 7-883
 - Husband and wife, 7-883
 - Insane persons, 7-883
 - Intoxicated persons, 7-883
 - Parent and child, 7-883

COUNTERFEITING, *cont'd.*

Witnesses, see infra, Competency of witnesses.

COUNTERPART, 7-897**COUNTER SECURITY, *see* SUBROGATION; SURETYSHIP.****COUNTERSIGN, 7-897****COUNTIES, 7-898**

See COUNTY COMMISSIONERS; MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS; STATES; TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.

Abolition of county, 7-909

Action at law:

Enforcement of liabilities, 7-963

Actions by and against, see infra, Powers.

Addition to county, see infra, Alteration of boundaries.

Agricultural societies, 2-19

Alteration of boundaries, 7-908

Annexation of counties for special purposes, see infra, Annexation of counties.

Apportionment, see infra, Apportionment.

Constitutional limitations, 7-909

Collateral attack, 7-912

Direct proceeding to inquire into constitutionality of alteration, 7-912

How constitutionality of alteration to be called in question, 7-912

In general, 7-909

Limitations upon reduction of area, 7-910

Prohibition as to interference with other political divisions, 7-911

Submission of question to popular vote, 7-909

Voluntary submission of question to popular vote by legislature, 7-910

Effects of alteration on county rights and liabilities, 7-912

Apportionment by statute, see infra, Apportionment by statute upon alteration of boundaries.

County from which territory is detached retains property, 7-912, 913

Liability for state taxes, 7-914

Liability of annexed territory for debts of county to which annexed, 7-921

Right of old county to county taxes, 7-913

School fund, 7-913

Status quo of parent county maintained as a general rule, 7-912

Taxes after division, 7-914

Effects on county government, 7-922

Effects on jurisdiction of court, 7-923

After organization of new county, 7-923

Before new organization is accomplished, 7-923

Civil jurisdiction of old county, 7-923

Criminal jurisdiction, 7-924

Criminal jurisdiction of old county, 7-923

Effects on other political divisions, 7-925

COUNTIES, *cont'd.*

Alteration of boundaries, *cont'd.*

Effects on other political divisions, *con.*
Annexation of territory in different judicial or senatorial districts, 7-925

Illustrations, 7-925

In general, 7-925

Towns, 7-925

Effects on tenure of office of officer of old county residing in new county, 7-924

Power of legislature, 7-908

Abolishing county, 7-909

Abridgment of boundaries, 7-908

Addition of portion of county to another, 7-908

Change of county boundaries by extension of city boundaries, 7-909

Consolidating counties, 7-909

Division of county into two or more, 7-908, 909

Extension of boundaries, 7-908

Annexation, see infra, Alteration of boundaries.

Annexation of counties:

Effect on vested rights between third persons, 7-922

Judgment liens, 7-922

Recorded mortgage, 7-922

Rights under instruments of record, 7-922

For special purposes, 7-925

Illustrations, 7-925, 926

In general, 7-925

Judicial purposes, 7-925

Revenue purposes, 7-925

Apportionment acts, 2-482

Apportionment by statute upon alteration of boundaries, 7-914

Apportionment of county rights and liabilities by statute, 7-914

Apportionment of interest, 7-916

Apportionment of liabilities without corresponding apportionment of property, 7-917

By whom apportionment may be made, 7-920

Agency, 7-920

Commissioners, 7-920

County court, 7-920

In general, 7-920

Refusal of authorized agency to make apportionment, 7-920

Constitutional limitations, 7-918

Effect of cession back of territory, 7-918

Impairment of obligation of contracts, 7-919

Liability imposed on detached territory not extending to whole county to which annexed, 7-918

Limited apportionment of liability, 7-918

Mode of enforcement of apportionment, 7-921

Action at law, 7-921

Levy of tax by new county, 7-921

Levy of tax by old county, 7-921

Power in legislature exclusive, 7-915

Statute fixing time of apportionment, 7-915

COUNTIES, cont'd.

Apportionment by statute upon alteration of boundaries, *cont'd.*

Whether apportionment must be contemporaneous with division of territory, 7-919

Apportionment by subsequent legislation, 7-919

In general, 7-919

Previous general law providing for apportionment, 7-919

Assignments:

Capacity to take bonds, notes, etc., by assignment, 7-934

Liability to assignee of contract, 7-947

Attempts to commit crime, 3-253

Attorney and client:

County commissioners:

Power to employ counsel, 7-992

Employment of counsel, 7-929

Liability for attorney's services, 7-943

Counsel employed by proper authorities, 7-944

Illustrations, 7-944, 945

Implied right to employ from corporate capacity, 7-944

Services of attorney appointed to defend poor persons, 7-945

Unauthorized contracts, 7-944, 945

Where right to employ exists, 7-944

Liability of county for services of attorney appointed to defend poor persons, 7-945

Auditing claims, see infra, Enforcement of liabilities.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Capacity to take bonds, notes, etc., by assignment, 7-934

Power of county commissioners, 7-991

Body of the county, 4-612

Bonds (see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES):

As to power to issue bonds and other securities, see MUNICIPAL AID; MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.

Capacity to take bonds, notes, etc., by assignment, 7-934

Borrowing money, 7-932

Boundaries:

Alteration of boundaries, see infra, Alteration of boundaries.

Mode of establishing and determining boundaries, 7-905

Boundaries established as directed by legislature, 7-905

Commissioners, 7-905

Illustrations, 7-905

In general, 7-905

Bridges, see BRIDGES.

Change of boundaries, see infra, Alteration of boundaries.

Change of venue, 7-964

Costs accruing from change of venue, 7-956

Claims, see infra, Enforcement of liabilities.

Commissioners, see COUNTY COMMISSIONERS.

Consolidation of counties, 7-909

Constitutional law:

Alteration of boundaries, see infra, Alteration of boundaries.

Apportionment upon alteration of boundaries, 7-918, 919

COUNTIES, cont'd.

Constitutional law, *cont'd.*

Impairment of obligations of contracts, see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Limitations imposed upon power to contract, 7-930

Limitation upon amount of indebtedness, 7-930

Organization unauthorized by constitution, 7-907

Recognition by state of unconstitutional organization, 7-907

Retroactive act curing defective execution by counties, 6-941

Contracts:

Authority, 7-940

County commissioners, see COUNTY COMMISSIONERS.

Liability on contracts, 7-942

Power of county to sue on contract, 7-928

Power to make contracts, 7-929

Borrowing money, 7-932

Constitutional limitations, 7-930

Form of contract, 7-931

Indebtedness, 7-931

In general, 7-929

Issuing bonds and other securities, 7-933

Limitation upon amount of indebtedness to be incurred, 7-930

Parol, 7-931

Parties dealing with county to take notice of limitation, 7-931

Partly executed contracts, 7-930

Resolution of county agent as contract, 7-932

Unauthorized contracts, 7-930

Writing, 7-931

Corporations, see infra, Quasi corporations.

Costs, 7-955

Costs accruing from change of venue, 7-956

Costs in civil proceedings, 7-956

Costs in criminal cases not chargeable to county at common law, 7-955

Food and lodging for jury, 7-955

Where county is party, 7-956

Witness fees, 7-955

Counsel:

Employment of, 7-929

Liability for attorney's fees, see infra, Attorney and client.

County court, 7-940

County officers, see COUNTY COMMISSIONERS; PUBLIC OFFICERS.

County seat, see COUNTY SEAT.

Courthouses:

Liability for negligence in construction and maintenance of courthouses, 7-949

Creation and organization, 7-904

Consent of inhabitants, 7-904

Creation by legislature, 7-904

Creation by organic law, 7-904

Creation by special enactment, 7-904

De facto organizations, see infra, De facto organization.

General laws, 7-904

Judicial notice, 7-908

COUNTIES, *cont'd.*

- Creation and organization, *cont'd.*
 - Mode of establishing and determining boundaries*, see *infra*, Boundaries.
 - Provision for organization, 7-904
 - Provision for organization under general laws, 7-904
 - Source of creation, 7-904
 - Special enactment, 7-904
 - Special enactment providing for organization, 7-904
 - When county is created, 7-905
 - When organization is perfected, 7-906
- Debts:
 - Liability of annexed territory for debts of county to which annexed, 7-921
 - Limitation upon amount of indebtedness, 7-930, 931
- Dedication, 9-32
- De facto* organization, 7-907
 - Collateral attack, 7-907
 - Existence in fact, 7-907
 - In general, 7-907
 - Legislative recognition of *de facto* counties, 7-907
 - Recognition by state of unconstitutional organization, 7-907
 - Where no *de facto* organization exists, 7-908
- Definition, 7-900
- Delegation of authority:
 - By county agent, 7-940
- District, 9-661
- Division of counties, see *infra*, Apportionment by statute upon alteration of boundaries; Alteration of boundaries, 7-903
- Duties*, see *infra*, Liabilities.
- Ejectment, 10-529
- Elections:
 - Election expenses, 7-957
- Embezzlement:
 - County officers, 10-1019
- Enforcement of liabilities, 7-957
 - Action at law, 7-963
 - Execution*, see *infra*, Executions.
 - Presentation of claims for auditing and allowance, 7-957
 - Allowance by county commissioners, 7-959
 - Allowance of claims already audited, 7-963
 - Appeal, 7-960, 961
 - Auditing by other boards, 7-963
 - By whom allowance is made, 7-958
 - Claims for damages for torts, 7-958
 - Claims not legally chargeable, 7-960
 - Conclusiveness of allowance against county, 7-959
 - Conclusiveness of disallowance upon claimant, 7-961
 - Independent right of action, 7-962
 - Presentation a prerequisite to bringing suit, 7-957
 - Recovery back of money paid, 7-961
 - Remedy upon refusal of board to audit, 7-962
 - Rescission by board, 7-960
 - Right of appeal, 7-960
 - Right of appeal from decision of board, 7-961
 - Time of presentment, 7-959

COUNTIES, *cont'd.*

- Escape, 11-283
- Liability of county, 7-949
- Established county, 7-906
- Establishment, 11-355
- Executions, 7-964; 11-619
 - Executions against property not used for governmental purposes, 7-965
 - Judgment equivalent to auditing of claim, 7-964
 - No execution against counties in absence of statute, 7-964
 - Private property, 7-965
 - Statutory mode of enforcement of judgment to be followed, 7-964
- Exemptions from execution, 12-164
 - Property of county, 12-69
- Exemptions from taxation*, see EXEMPTIONS FROM TAXATION.
- Extortion:
 - County officers, 12-578
- Ferries*, see FERRIES.
- Finances:
 - Legislative control, 7-966
- Fires:
 - Liability of county, 7-948
- Garnishment, 14-813
- Governmental functions, 7-937
 - Aid in railway construction*, see MUNICIPAL AID.
 - Bridges*, see BRIDGES.
 - County commissioners*, see COUNTY COMMISSIONERS.
 - Courthouses, 7-937
 - Enterprises of partly private nature, 7-939
 - Erection and repair of poorhouses, 7-937
 - Erection of jails, 7-937
 - Highways*, see HIGHWAYS.
 - In general, 7-937
 - Medium of payment other than bonds, 7-939
 - Rights of county as stockholder, 7-939
 - Submission to vote of people, 7-939
- Health:
 - Expenses incurred in preservation of public health, 7-957
- Highways*, see HIGHWAYS.
- History, 7-904
- Homicide*, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
- Impairment of obligation of contracts:
 - Division or alteration in territory, 7-919
 - Legislative control over remedies, 7-972
 - Power of legislature, 7-971
- Implied contracts, 7-945
- Indebtedness (see *infra*, Legislative control):
 - Limitation upon amount of indebtedness, 7-930, 931
- Interest:
 - Liability for interest, 7-954
 - Claims arising *ex contractu*, 7-954
 - Claims arising from statute, 7-954
 - Interest by way of damages, 7-954
- In the county, 16-124
- Jails*, see *infra*, Prisons and prisoners.
- Judicial notice*, see JUDICIAL NOTICE.
- Jurisdiction:
 - Annexation of counties for judicial purposes, 7-925
 - Effect of alteration of boundaries on jurisdiction of courts*, see *infra*, Alteration of boundaries.

COUNTIES, *cont'd.*

- Legislative control, 7-965
- Finances, 7-966
- Indebtedness, 7-970
 - Change of mode of payment, 7-971
 - Equitable claims invalid at law, 7-970
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts, 7-971
 - Inability of legislature to create indebtedness to third person, 7-970
 - Power to direct payment of just claim, 7-970
 - Revocation of mere gratuitous concession, 7-971
- In general, 7-965
- Over remedies, 7-972
- Power of Congress over counties within territories, 7-966
- Power of legislature exclusive, 7-966
- Property and revenues, 7-966
 - Apportionment of county funds between county and city within its limits, 7-968
 - Direction to make restitution to taxpayers, 7-970
 - Distribution of county funds, 7-967
 - Diversion of funds, 7-967
 - Illustrations, 7-968, 969
 - In general, 7-966
 - Mode of distribution, 7-967
 - Property derived from other sources, 7-968
 - Transfer of vested property to third person, 7-969
- Validation of void acts, 7-972
- Legislature*, see *infra*, Alteration of boundaries; Creation and organization; Legislative control.
- Liabilities, 7-941
 - Auxiliaries of state government, 7-941
 - Bridges, see BRIDGES.
 - Contracts, see *infra*, Contracts.
 - Costs, 7-955
 - Effects of alteration, see *infra*, Alteration of boundaries.
 - Election expenses, 7-957
 - Enforcement of liabilities, see *infra*, Enforcement of liabilities.
 - Expenses connected with public offices, 7-954
 - Expenses connected with the administration of justice, 7-955.
 - Expenses incurred in preservation of public health, 7-957
 - Highways, see HIGHWAYS.
 - Immunity from liability, 7-941
 - Interest, 7-954
 - Liabilities of counties generally, 7-941
 - Liability on contracts:
 - Attorney's services, 7-943
 - Effect of temporary abandonment of organization on liability, 7-947
 - Implied contracts, 7-945
 - In general, 7-942
 - Liability to assignee of contract, 7-947
 - Physician's services, 7-945
 - Services, 7-942
 - Unauthorized contracts, 7-940, 942
 - Voluntary services, 7-947

COUNTIES, *cont'd.*

- Liabilities, *cont'd.*
 - Support and care of the poor*, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.
 - Taxation*, see TAXATION.
 - Torts*, see *infra*, Torts.
- Limitation of actions, 19-191
- Limitation upon amount of indebtedness, 7-930, 931
- Local option*, see LOCAL OPTION.
- Mandamus*, see MANDAMUS.
- Mobs:
 - Liability for damages by mobs, 7-949
- Mortgages:
 - Power to mortgage not implied from power to sell, and *vice versa*, 7-937
- Municipal aid*, see MUNICIPAL AID.
- Municipal corporations:
 - County and municipal corporation distinguished, 7-903
 - County not a municipal corporation, 7-902
- Municipal securities*, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.
- Murder and manslaughter*, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
- Notary public, 21-558
- Nuisances, 21-718
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes*, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.
- Officers*, see COUNTY COMMISSIONERS; PUBLIC OFFICERS.
- Organization*, see *infra*, Creation and organization.
- Organization and establishment distinguished, 11-355
- Origin, 7-904
- Parol contracts, 7-931
- Patents:
 - Liability for infringement of patent, 7-954
- "People of the county," 7-933
- Personal property*, see *infra*, Property.
- Persons, 22-741
- Physicians and surgeons:
 - Liabilities of counties, 7-945
 - Liability of county for unskilful treatment, 7-948
 - Power of county commissioners to employ physicians, 6-993
- Poor and poor laws*, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.
- Powers, 7-926
 - Alteration of boundaries*, see *infra*, Alteration of boundaries.
 - By whom powers may be exercised, 7-939
 - Authority to contract, 7-940
 - County court, 7-940
 - Delegation of authority by county agents, 7-940
 - In general, 7-939
 - Limitations of authority vested in agency, 7-940
 - Unauthorized act of agent, 7-940
 - Contracts*, see *infra*, Contracts.
 - Governmental and corporate incidents generally, 7-926
 - Governmental functions*, see *infra*, Governmental functions.
 - Ordinary corporate powers, 7-926

COUNTIES, cont'd.

Powers, *cont'd.*

Taxation, see TAXATION.

To, *acquire and hold property*, see *infra*, Property.

To have corporate seal, 7-929

To sue and be sued, 7-926

Bill in equity for cancellation of warrant, 7-928

Contracts, 7-928

Counties incapable of suing or being sued at common law, 7-926

Employment of counsel, 7-929

Enjoining a nuisance, 7-929

Express grant of power, 7-927

General rule, 7-926

Implied grant of power, 7-927

In particular actions, 7-928

Judicial notice of corporate character, 7-927

Jurisdiction of federal courts, 7-928

No concurrent right of action in state apart from statute, 7-929

Recovery of property, 7-929

Statutes granting capacity to sue and be sued, 7-927

Torts, 7-929

Presentation of claims for auditing and allowance, see *infra*, Enforcement of liabilities.

Presumptions:

Performance of official duty and regularity of official acts, 22-1271

Prisons and prisoners (see PRISONS AND PRISONERS):

Contract for erection of jail, 7-937

Liability for negligence in the construction and maintenance of county jails, 7-949

Liability to inmates for damages from filthy condition of jail, 7-949

Private corporations, 7-902

Privity between county and its citizens, 24-755

Proper county, 23-257

Property:

Legislative control, see *infra*, Legislative control.

Power to acquire and hold property, 7-933

Capacity to take bonds, notes, etc., by assignment, 7-934

Conformity to mode of disposition prescribed by statute, 7-937

Disposal of property, 7-935, 936, 937

General rule, 7-933

Grant of real estate to people of county, 7-933

Incidental powers, 7-935

Power to acquire land for special purposes, 7-934

Power to acquire land not restricted by implication, 7-935

Power to mortgage not implied from power to sell, and *vice versa*, 7-937

Purchase at mortgage sale, 7-933

Real estate held for special purposes, 7-934, 935, 936

Tax deed to county, 7-933

COUNTIES, cont'd.

Property, *cont'd.*

Power to acquire and hold property, *con.* Whether land so acquired for authorized use a question for state,

7-935

Public corporations, 7-902

Public officers:

Effect of alteration of boundaries on tenure of office, 7-924

Quasi corporations, 7-901

Counties commonly called *quasi*-corporations, 7-901

Counties not corporations in fullest sense, 7-901

Real property, see *infra*, Property.

Recording acts:

Effect of alteration of boundaries, 7-922

Res judicata, 24-755

Resolutions:

Resolution of county agent as contract, 7-932

Rewards, see REWARDS.

Seals:

Power to have corporate seal, 7-929

Securities, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.

Services:

Liability for services, 7-942, 943, 945, 947

States, see STATES.

Stock and stockholders:

Rights of county as stockholder, 7-939

Streets and sidewalks:

Liability for defective streets or sidewalks, 7-950, 951

Submission to vote of people, 7-910, 939

Subrogation, see SUBROGATION.

Suits, see *infra*, Powers.

Supervisors, see COUNTY COMMISSIONERS.

Taxation (see TAXATION):

Alteration of boundaries:

Liability for state taxes, 7-914

Right of old county to county taxes, 7-913

Taxes after division, 7-914

Enforcement of apportionment upon alteration of boundaries, 7-921

Levy made by old county, 7-921

Levy of tax by new county, 7-921

Tax titles, see TAX TITLES.

Tender, see TENDER.

Theatres and amusements, see THEATRES AND AMUSEMENTS.

Torts:

Actions for torts, 7-929

Claims for damages for torts, 7-958

Liability for torts, 7-947

Damages by mobs, 7-949

Escape of prisoners, 7-949

Fires, 7-948

Funds misappropriated not used for county benefit, 7-954

General rule, 7-947

Illegal collection or misappropriation of taxes, see TAXATION.

Infringement of patents, 7-954

Injuries caused by defective bridges, see BRIDGES.

Injuries caused by defective highways, see HIGHWAYS.

Liability to adjoining property owners, 7-949

COUNTIES, *cont'd.*

Torts, *cont'd.*

Liability for torts, *cont'd.*

- Liability to inmates for damage from filthy condition of jail, 7-949
- Neglect of special duty imposed with consent of county, 7-953
- Negligence in construction and maintenance of county buildings, 7-949
- Negligence in construction and maintenance of county jails, 7-949
- Negligence in construction and maintenance of courthouses, 7-949
- Negligence in performance of corporate duties, 7-948
- Torts resulting in benefit to county, 7-953
- Unskilled treatment by physician, 7-948
- Wrongful appropriation of funds, 7-953

Towns, see TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.

Townships, see TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.

United States courts:

- Implied right to sue and be sued in federal courts, 7-928
- Statutes authorizing suits in federal courts, 7-928

Venue:

- Venue in actions against counties, 7-964

Warrants, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.

Witnesses, see WITNESSES.

Writing:

- Contracts, 7-931

COUNTING-HOUSE, 7-972

COUNTING UPON, 7-874

COUNTRY:

- Goods usually kept in country store, 13-295
- Indian country, 16-210

COUNTY AFFAIRS, 1-908

COUNTY AFORESAID, 1-918

COUNTY COMMISSIONERS (see COUNTIES), 7-975

Adjournments, 7-982

Amendment of record, 7-986

Attorney and client:

- Power to employ counsel, 7-992

Audit and allowance of claims, 7-1003

- Accounts not legally chargeable, 7-1003
- Acts are judicial, 7-1003
- Allowance for voluntary services, 7-1007
- Allowance of gross sum, 7-1004
- Authority depends on statute, 7-1004
- In general, 7-1003
- Judicial act, 7-1003, 1005
- Method of hearing claims, 7-1006
- Ministerial act, 7-1003, 1005
- No funds in treasury, 7-1004
- Re-examination and rejection, 7-1004
- Rejection, 7-1004, 1005
- Rescission and review of official acts, 7-1007

- What amounts to proper consideration of claim, 7-1007

- When amount of allowance discretionary, 7-1006

- When board has no discretion as to amount of allowance, 7-1005

COUNTY COMMISSIONERS, *cont'd.*

Bidder, lowest responsible, 7-990

Bids:

- Acceptance or rejection of bids, 7-997
- Lowest responsible bidder, 7-990

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 7-991

Board, 4-593

Borrowing money, 7-991

- Power of county commissioners, 7-991

Bridges, 7-997

- Authority not to be delegated, 7-998
- Discretion of commissioners as to erection of bridges, 7-998
- Powers in general, 7-997
- Unauthorized acts, 7-997

Buildings:

- Erection and management of county buildings, 7-996

Certiorari, 7-1009

Chosen freeholders, 7-977

Claims, see *infra*, Audit and allowance of claims.

Collateral attack, 17-1056

Compensation, 7-986

- Auditing accounts, 7-987
- Dependent on statute, 7-986
- Mileage, 7-987
- Presumption of regularity of acts, 7-987

Contracts:

- Power to contract, 7-989
- Bills of exchange, 7-991
- Borrowing money, 7-991
- Cannot contract with themselves, 7-990
- Contracts to lowest responsible bidder, 7-990
- Creating debts, 7-991
- Employment of counsel, 7-992
- Employment of physician, 7-993
- General doctrine, 7-989
- Indexing records, 7-990
- Issuing negotiable instruments, 7-991
- Lowest responsible bidder, 7-990
- Reward for arrest of criminal or return of property, 7-991
- Proof of parol contracts, 7-984

Counsel:

- Power to employ counsel, 7-992

County lands, 7-994

- Delegating power to sell, 7-995
- Mortgage, 7-995
- Purchase, 7-995
- Purchasing lands for county building, 7-996
- Sale and conveyance, 7-994
- Sale of school lands, 7-995

County officers, 7-993

- Appointment, 7-993
- Independent officer, 7-994
- Powers as to compensation, 7-993
- Powers of county commissioners, 7-993
- Removal, 7-993
- Vacancy cannot be created, 7-994

County seat, see COUNTY SEAT.

Courts, 8-25

- Review of official acts by courts, 7-1009
- Courts of limited jurisdiction, 7-983
- Courts of record, 7-976
- De facto* commissioners, 7-978

COUNTY COMMISSIONERS, *cont'd.*

- Definitions, 7-975
 - Boards of commissioners are the general public agents, 7-976
 - Boards of county commissioners, 7-975
 - Equivalent terms, 7-977
- Delegation of authority, 7-988, 995, 998
- Disqualifications, 7-978
- Duties, see *infra*, Powers.
- Elections, 7-977
 - Board cannot go behind certificate of election, 7-978
 - In general, 7-977
- Evidence:
 - Record as evidence, 7-984
- Existence, perpetual, 7-976
- Ferries, 7-999
- Funds, 7-1001
- Good faith:
 - Cannot contract with themselves, 7-990
- Highways, 7-999
 - Highway within limits of municipal corporation, 7-1000
 - Judicial character of proceedings, 7-1000
 - Limitation on discretion, 7-1000
 - Powers in general, 7-999
 - Powers restricted, 7-1000
 - Presenting petition, 7-1001
 - Town ways, 7-1000
- Holding another office at the same time, 7-978
- Indexing records, contracts for, 7-990
- Interest, disqualification for, 7-978
- Intoxicating liquors, 7-1002
- Judgments:
 - Collateral attack, 7-1009
- Judicial act, 7-1007
- Judicial, legislative, and executive powers, 7-976
- Jurisdiction, 7-983
- Lands, see *infra*, County lands.
- Location, see *infra*, Submission of question to voters.
- Lowest responsible bidder, 7-990
- Majority, 7-982
- Meetings of the board, 7-979
 - Adjournments, 7-982
 - Control of proceedings, 7-986
 - Limit of power over proceedings, 7-986
 - Majority, 7-982
 - Necessity of meeting for official action, 7-979
 - Place of meeting, 7-982
 - Presumption in favor of legality of meeting, 7-982
 - Quorum, 7-982
 - Record of proceedings, see *infra*, Record of proceedings.
 - Rules, 7-986
 - Special meetings (see *infra*, Special meetings), 7-979
 - Statutory prescriptions as to manner of holding stated meetings, 7-981
- Mileage, 7-987
- Ministerial act, 7-1007
- Mortgages, 7-995
- Notice:
 - Presumption, 7-980
 - Purpose of meeting, 7-981
 - Special meeting, 7-989
 - Voluntary meeting without notice, 7-980
- Oath, 7-978

COUNTY COMMISSIONERS, *cont'd.*

- Officers, see *infra*, County officers.
- Official bonds, 7-1002
- Perpetual existence, 7-976, 977
- Physicians and surgeons:
 - Power to employ physicians, 7-993
- Police juries, 7-977
- Poor and poor laws:
 - County poor farms, 7-997
- Powers, 7-987
 - Appointment of county officers, see *infra*, County officers.
 - As to audit and allowance of claims, see *infra*, Audit and allowance of claims.
 - As to county lands, see *infra*, County lands.
 - As to management of county funds, 7-1001
 - Bridges, see *infra*, Bridges.
 - Commissioners not liable as individuals for *ultra vires* acts, 7-988
 - Delegation of powers, 7-988, 989
 - Dependent on statute, 7-976
 - Dependent upon statutory provisions, 7-987
 - Erection and management of county buildings, 7-996
 - Executive, 7-976
 - General statement, 7-987
 - Highways, see *infra*, Highways.
 - Intoxicating liquors, 7-1002
 - Judicial, 7-976
 - Legislative, 7-976
 - Official bond, 7-1002
 - Power to contract, see *infra*, Contracts.
 - Printing, 7-1001
 - Taxes, 7-1002
 - Ultra vires* acts, 7-987
- Presentation of claims for auditing and allowance, see COUNTIES.
- Presumptions:
 - In favor of legality of meeting, 7-982
 - Notice, 7-982
 - Presumption of legality from record, 7-984
 - Presumption of regularity of acts, 7-987
- Printing, 7-1001
- Public buildings, 7-996
- Public lands, see *infra*, County lands.
- Public officers, see *infra*, County officers.
- Qualifications, 7-978
- Quorum, 7-982
- Real property, see *infra*, County lands.
- Record:
 - Contract for indexing records, 7-990
 - Courts of, 7-976
- Record of proceedings, 7-983
 - Amendment of record, 7-986
 - Court of limited jurisdiction only, 7-983
 - Distinction between judicial and simple corporate acts, 7-984
 - Jurisdiction once established, regularity of action presumed, 7-983
 - Presumption of legality from record, 7-984
 - Proof of parol contracts, 7-984
 - Record need not show aye and nay vote, 7-982
 - Records as evidence, 7-984
 - Signing the record, 7-985

COUNTY COMMISSIONERS, *cont'd.*

- Record of proceedings, *cont'd.*
 - Unrecorded acts held valid, 7-985
- Regular session, 7-983
- Rescission and review of official acts, 7-1007
 - Acts requiring prior exercise of discretion may be ministerial, 7-1007
- Certiorari, 7-1009
- Character of official acts distinguished, 7-1007
- Concurrent jurisdiction, 7-1008
- Judgments conclusive against collateral attack, 7-1009
- Judicial act, 7-1007
- Ministerial act, 7-1007
- Powers exhausted by exercise, 7-1008
- Reconsidering and rescinding of official action, 7-1008
- Review of official acts by courts, 7-1009
- Residence, 7-978
- Review, see *infra*, Rescission and review of official acts.
- Rewards, 7-991
- Rules, 7-986
- Special meetings, 7-979
 - Business at special meetings, 7-981
 - Character of business at special meetings, 7-980
 - Determining necessity, 7-981
 - Notice, 7-979
 - Notice of purpose, 7-981
 - Oral notice held sufficient, 7-980
 - Presumption of notice, 7-980
 - Proof of notice, 7-980
 - Statutory requirements as to holding and calling, 7-981
 - What is notice, 7-980
 - Who may call special meeting, 7-981
- State and public lands, see *infra*, County lands.
- Submission of question to voters:
 - Erection of public buildings, 7-997
- Supervisors, 7-977
- Taxation, 7-1002
- Tenure of office, 7-977
- Term of office, 7-977
- Town ways, 7-1000
- Ultra vires*, see *infra*, Powers.
- Vacancy:
 - Election or appointment to fill, 7-978

COUNTY COURT, 7-1010**COUNTY ORDERS AND WARRANTS, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.****COUNTY ROAD, 7-1010****COUNTY SEAT, 7-1011****Bribery:**

- Offer of advantages to county not bribery, 7-1041
- Offer to county seat of buildings or property to secure removal, 10-789

Buildings:

- Offer to county of buildings or property to secure removal, 7-1041

Canvass, 7-1039

- Election for permanent location, 7-1018

Carriers of passengers, 5-569**Change, see *infra*, Removal.****Collateral attack, 7-1041****Conditional location, 7-1019****Conditions:**

- Conditions imposed on county, 7-1923

COUNTY SEAT, *cont'd.***Conditions, *cont'd.***

- Conditions must be complied with, 7-1024
- Power to impose conditions, 7-1023
- Special taxation for new county buildings, 7-1025
- Substantial compliance, 7-1024

Consent of electors, see *infra*, Submission to electors.**Constitutional law, 6-1025**

- Delegation of legislative power, 19-491
- Location not a contract, 7-1043
- Submission to vote of electors, 7-1020
- Vote necessary to authorize removal, 7-1033

Contest of election, 7-1040**Contract:**

- Location of county seat not a contract, 7-1043

County commissioners:

- Conclusiveness of decision of county commissioners, 7-1032
- Location by county commissioners, 7-1014
- Notice of county commissioners' meeting to consider petition, 7-1030

Damages for removal, 7-1044**Damnum absque injuria, 7-1044****De facto county seat, 7-1045****Definition, 7-1012**

- Does not mean county buildings, 7-1013
- Not necessarily coextensive with town where located, 7-1013
- Place where county business is transacted, 7-1013
- Seat of government, 7-1012
- Seat of justice, 7-1012

Delegation of authority:

- Submission to electors not delegation of legislative power, 7-1020

Effect of removal upon private rights, 7-1043**Damages, 7-1044****Damnum absque injuria, 7-1044**

- Effect upon property donated to county, 7-1044

Location of county seat not a contract, 7-1043

- Removal does not give cause of action against county, 7-1043

Election, 7-1035**Ballots, 7-1038****Canvass, 7-1039****By whom made, 7-1039****Conclusiveness of canvass, 7-1040**

- Effect of unintelligible ballots, 7-1039

Power of county commissioners, 7-1039**Contest of election, 7-1040**

- Election cannot be collaterally attacked, 7-1041

Time of contesting, 7-1040**Equitable jurisdiction, 10-816****Form of submission, 7-1038****General election, 7-1035****Holding more than one election, 7-1035****How question of removal submitted, 7-1035****Legislative validation of irregular election, 7-1041****Location, see *infra*, Permanent location, Volume XXXI.**

COUNTY SEAT, *cont'd.*Election, *cont'd.*

Location by electors of county, 7-1014

Notice, 7-1037

Form of notice, 7-1037

Less than required notice given,
7-1037

Manner of publication, 7-1038

Necessity for notice, 7-1037

Time of giving notice, 7-1037

Permanent location, see *infra*, Permanent
location.

Qualification of voters, 7-1038

Restriction of choice, 7-1035

Returns, 7-1039

Separate ballots, 7-1039

Separate boxes, 7-1039

Special election, 7-1035

Submission to electors, see *infra*, Sub-
mission to electors.

Time of holding election, 7-1036

Designation of certain election re-
fers merely to time of taking vote,
7-1036

In general, 7-1036

Time limitation mandatory, 7-1036

Electors, see *infra*, Election; Submission to
electors.

Equitable jurisdiction, 10-816

Impairment of obligation of contracts:

Location not a contract, 7-1043

Judicial notice, 17-941

Legislature:

Legislative validation of irregular elec-
tion, 7-1041Power to locate resides in legislature,
7-1013

Power to remove, 7-1019

Submission to electors not a delegation
of legislative power, 7-1020

Location, 7-1013

Conditional location, 7-1019

Contract:

Location not a contract, 7-1043

Power to locate, 7-1013

Act locating county seat not a regu-
lation of county business, 7-1013Location by county commissioners,
7-1014Location by electors of county,
7-1014Location by special commissioners,
7-1014

Power resides in legislature, 7-1013

Submission to electors, see *infra*, Sub-
mission to electors.Temporary location, see *infra*, Tempo-
rary location.Where county seat may be located, see
infra, Where county seat may be lo-
cated.

Majority, 6-909

Mandamus, 19-775

Contesting county seat election in man-
damus, 19-775

Holding office at county seat, 19-775

Other specific remedy ousts jurisdiction,
19-775

Prior demand unnecessary, 19-775

View that court is bound by return,
19-776

Nature, 7-1012

COUNTY SEAT, *cont'd.*

New county:

Effect of inclusion in new county upon
established county seat, 7-1045Notice (see *infra*, Election):Election, see *infra*, Election.

Notice of proceedings, 7-1029

Number of petitioners, 7-1026

Number of votes necessary to authorize re-
moval, 7-1033

Number of votes necessary to locate, 7-1017

Permanent location, 7-1016

Election, 7-1017

Canvass, 7-1018

Election at improper time, 7-1017

Number of votes necessary to locate,
7-1017

Petition, 7-1017

Registration, 7-1017

Time of holding election, 7-1017

Location declared permanent may be
changed, 7-1023Number of votes necessary to locate,
7-1017Retaining temporary county seat, 7-1016
There can be but one permanent loca-
tion, 7-1016

Permanently established, 11-356

Petition for removal, 7-1025

Conclusiveness of decision of county
commissioners, 7-1032

Contents, 7-1026

Date of petition, 7-1026

Date of signature, 7-1026

Election for permanent location, 7-1017

Form, 7-1026

Must show that a change is desired,
7-1026

Names improperly on petition, 7-1028

Necessity for petition, 7-1022

Need not aver all facts necessary to
authorize removal, 7-1026

Notice, 7-1029

Notice of intention to circulate, 7-1025

Number of signatures, 7-1026

Opposition to petition, 7-1032

Petition not invalidated by names im-
properly thereon, 7-1029

Powers of county commissioners, 7-1030

Proceedings on petition, 7-1029

Notice, 7-1029

Notice of county commissioners'
meeting to consider petition,
7-1030Powers of county commissioners,
7-1030

Right to examine petition, 7-1030

Several petitions considered as one,
7-1031

Transferring signatures, 7-1031

When and to whom petition should
be presented, 7-1030Where more than one petition,
7-1031

Residence of petitioners, 7-1026

Right to examine petition, 7-1030

Several petitions considered as one,
7-1031

Taxpayers, 7-1028

Transferring signatures, 7-1031

When and to whom petition should be
presented, 7-1030

COUNTY SEAT, *cont'd.*Petition for removal, *cont'd.*

Where more than one petition, 7-1031

Withdrawal of names, 7-1028

Place, see *infra*, Where county seat may be located.

Power to remove, 7-1019

Constitutional requirement of consent of electors, 7-1020

How power may be exercised by legislature, 7-1020

Legislature has power to remove in absence of statutory restrictions, 7-1019

Limitation of power of removal, 7-1022

Location declared permanent may be changed, 7-1023

Necessity for consent of electors, 7-1020

Necessity for petition, 7-1022

Question of removal may be submitted to electors, 7-1020

Right of county officers or people to institute proceedings, 7-1022

Submission of removal to electors not a delegation of legislative power, 7-1020

Private rights, see *infra*, Effect of removal upon private rights.

Property:

Effect of removal upon property donated to county, 7-1044

Offer to county of buildings or property to secure removal, 7-1041

Quo warranto, 23-644

Registration:

Election for permanent location, 7-1017

Remonstrance against removal, 7-1029

Removal, 7-1019

Conditions, see *infra*, Conditions.Effect of removal upon private rights, see *infra*, Effect of removal upon private rights.Imposition of conditions, see *infra*, Conditions.Location, see *infra*, Location.

Offer to county of buildings or property to secure removal, 7-1041

Petition for removal, see *infra*, Petition for removal.

Place chosen becomes county seat immediately, 7-1042

Power to remove, see *infra*, Power to remove.

Remonstrance, 7-1029

Temporary county seat:

Change from temporary county seat not a removal, 7-1015

Time of removal, 7-1042

Vote necessary to authorize removal, see *infra*, Submission to electors.

When actual removal should be made, 7-1042

When question of removal may be considered, 7-1025

Effect of pendency of proceedings to remove, 7-1025

Reconsideration of question prohibited for specified time, 7-1025

Residence of petitioners, 7-1026

Submission to electors (see *infra*, Election):

Constitutional provisions, 7-1020

Form of submission, 7-1038

Necessity for consent of electors, 7-1020

Question must be fairly submitted, 7-1021

COUNTY SEAT, *cont'd.*Submission to electors, *cont'd.*

Question of removal may be submitted to electors, 7-1020

Requirement that voters consent to removal cannot be evaded, 7-1021

Submission to electors not a delegation of legislative power, 7-1020

Vote necessary to authorize removal, 7-1033

Consent given by required proportion of votes cast, 7-1034

Constitutional limitation, 7-1033

Constitutional provision that plurality of votes constitutes choice, 7-1033

Construction of provisions as to vote required, 7-1034

Legislature may fix criterion, 7-1033

Legislature may require larger vote than constitution requires, 7-1033

Power of legislature, 7-1033

Required proportion of votes cast on question of removal insufficient, 7-1035

Vote required to remove, 7-1034

When question of removal may be considered, 7-1025

Effect of pendency of proceedings to remove, 7-1025

Reconsideration of question prohibited for specified time, 7-1025

Temporary location, 7-1015

Change from temporary county seat not a removal, 7-1015

Holds until permanent location is made, 7-1016

Location for fixed time only, 7-1016

Not an establishment, 7-1015

Retaining temporary county seat, 7-1016

Time of holding election, see *infra*, Election.

Time of removal, 7-1042

Where county seat may be located, 7-1014

Choice not limited to existing municipalities, 7-1014

Designation sufficient if place well known, 7-1015

Must be within the county, 7-1014

No particular place within settlement chosen need be named, 7-1015

COUPLING CARS, 7-1046

Agreement between master and servant in respect to liability, 7-1065

Apparatus, see *infra*, Rolling stock and apparatus.

Ashes, 7-1051

Assumption of risks, 7-1057

Coupling cars of different heights, 7-1057

Coupling cars set aside for repairs, 7-1059

Defects in tracks and yards, 7-1059

Knowledge and means of knowledge distinguished, 7-1060

Knowledge of defects and unusual appliances, 7-1058

Knowledge of unballasted tracks, 7-1059

Knowledge or obviousness a question of fact, 7-1062

Ordinary dangers, 7-1057

Projecting loads, 7-1057

COUPLING CARS, *cont'd.*Assumption of risks, *cont'd.*

Servant acting beyond scope of employment, 7-1062

Use of cars of peculiar construction, 7-1059

Use of different styles of couplings, 7-1057

Automatic couplers, 7-1049

Brake-beam, 7-1048

Broken couplings, 7-1047

Buffers, 4-992

Cattle guards, 7-1060

Cattle guards in freight yards, 7-1051

Construction:

Knowledge of defects in construction, 7-1059

Contributory negligence, 7-1066

Breach of rules, 7-1070

Coupling by hand, 7-1070

Examining couplings, 7-1071

In general, 7-1070

Rules not properly published, 7-1071

Uncoupling while in motion, 7-1070

Waiver of rules by nonenforcement, 7-1072

When circumstances render rules impracticable, 7-1072

General rule, 7-1066

Per se, 7-1068

Proximate and remote cause, 7-1066

In general, 7-1067

When carelessness of a superior is the proximate cause, 7-1067

Proximate cause a question of fact, 7-1067

Question for jury, 7-1073

Question of care dependent on circumstances, 7-1066

Sudden emergencies, 7-1066

Unnecessary exposure to danger, 7-1068

Attempting to couple cars when they are moving too fast, 7-1069

Coupling on inner side of curve, 7-1069

General rule, 7-1068

Illustrations, 7-1068

Uncoupling cars while in motion, 7-1068, 1070

Using unsuitable appliances, 7-1069

Walking before moving engine or car over unballasted or obstructed track, 7-1068

When practice is sustained by rule or custom, 7-1068

What constitutes negligence in car couplers, 7-1068

Crooked links for couplings of unequal height, 7-1049

Culverts, 7-1050, 1060

Dead blocks, 8-833

Defective brake-beam, 7-1048

Employment of servants, 7-1053

Care in selection of employees, 7-1054

Duty of company, 7-1053

Duty to warn and instruct inexperienced employees, 7-1063

Employment of minors, 7-1053

For ordinary protection, 7-1053

For the protection of fellow servants, 7-1054

Inexperienced employees, 7-1054

COUPLING CARS, *cont'd.*Employment of servants, *cont'd.*

Minors, 7-1064

Supervision, 7-1055

Expert and opinion evidence, 7-1074;
12-470Fellow servants (see FELLOW SERVANTS; see *infra*, Employment of servants), 7-1073

Brakeman and crew of another train, 7-1075

Brakemen on same train, 7-1075

Car inspector and car coupler, 7-1073

Conductor and car coupler, 7-1074

Engineer and car coupler, 7-1074

Fireman and car coupler, 7-1074

Question of fact, 7-1075

Station master and car coupler, 7-1075

Yard master and car coupler, 7-1075

Foreign cars, 7-1047

Duty to inspect, 7-1053

Improved appliances, 7-1048

Infants, see *infra*, Employment of servants.

Inspection, 7-1052

Duty to inspect foreign cars, 7-1053

Statutory requirements, 7-1052

Instruction:

Duty of master to give warning and instruction, 7-1063

Insurer, see *infra*, Master not insurer.

Introductory, 7-1046

Joint employees, 7-1049

Knowledge of defects and unusual appliances, 7-1058

Cattle guards, 7-1060

Coupling cars set aside for repairs, 7-1059

Culverts, 7-1060

Defective car couplings, 7-1058

Defects in tracks and yards, 7-1059

Employee only assumes risks from defects of which he has knowledge, 7-1060

Insufficient force, 7-1060

Knowledge and means of knowledge distinguished, 7-1060

Knowledge of incompetency or carelessness of fellow servants, 7-1060

Knowledge of unballasted tracks, 7-1059

Knowledge of unblocked frogs and guard rails, 7-1059

Knowledge or obviousness question of fact, 7-1062

Master must be fixed with knowledge of defects, 7-1056

Statement of rule, 7-1058

Unusual construction, 7-1061

Use of couplings of peculiar construction, 7-1059

Where failure to observe defects constitutes negligence, 7-1061

Latent defects, 7-1056

Liability of master:

Agreement between master and servant in respect to liability, 7-1065

Negligence of servants, 7-1065

Loading cars, 7-1055

Master must use reasonable and ordinary care, 7-1047

Employment of servants, see *infra*, Employment of servants.*Inspection*, see *infra*, Inspection.

Volume XXXI.

COUPLING CARS, *cont'd.*

Master must use reasonable and ordinary care, *cont'd.*

Loading cars, 7-1055

Rolling stock and apparatus, see *infra*,

Rolling stock and apparatus.

To provide safe machinery and places of employment, 7-1047

Tracks, see *infra*, Tracks.

Yards, see *infra*, Yards.

Master not insurer, 7-1055

Defects from sudden injury, 7-1057

Latent defects, 7-1056

Master must be fixed with knowledge of defects, 7-1056

Ordinary care, see *infra*, Master must use reasonable and ordinary care.

Platform scales, 7-1051

Projecting loads, 7-1055, 1057

Proximate and remote cause, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.

Questions of law and fact:

Contributory negligence, 7-1073

Fellow servants, 7-1075

Knowledge of defects and dangers, 7-1062

Proximate cause, 7-1067

Reasonable care, see *infra*, Master must use reasonable and ordinary care.

Repairs:

Coupling cars set aside for repairs, 7-1059

When master promises to repair defects, 7-1063

Rolling stock and apparatus, 7-1047

Automatic couplers, 7-1049

Broken couplings, 7-1047

Defective brake-beam, 7-1048

Improved appliances, 7-1048

Liability of master for defects in foreign cars, 7-1047

Master must use ordinary care to provide safe machinery, 7-1047

Original defects in construction of couplings, 7-1047

Statutes, 7-1049

Use of cars of unequal heights, 7-1049

Use of cars with different styles of couplings, 7-1048

Use of different kinds of cars not negligence, 7-1048

What constitutes ordinary care, 7-1048

Rules (see *infra*, Contributory negligence):

Duty to enforce rules, 7-1065

Duty to make rules, 7-1065

Safe machinery, 7-1047

Safe place to work, 7-1047

Servants (see *infra*, Assumption of risks; Employment of servants):

Liability of master for negligence of servants, 7-1065

Snow, 7-1051

Tracks (see *infra*, Yards), 7-1050

Culverts, 7-1050

Defective rail, 7-1050

Hole in track, 7-1050

Obligation of master in respect to tracks, 7-1050

Unballasted tracks, 7-1050

Unsafe track, 7-1050

Use of cars of unequal heights, 7-1049, 1057

COUPLING CARS, *cont'd.*

Use of cars with different styles of couplings, 7-1048

Use of different kinds of cars, 7-1048

Use of different styles of couplings, 7-1057

Warning:

Duty of master to give warning and instruction, 7-1063

Yards (see *infra*, Tracks), 7-1050

Ashes and snow, 7-1051

Blocking frogs and guard rails, 7-1052

Cattle guard, 7-1051

Culverts and ditches in yards, 7-1050

Defective platform scales, 7-1051

Duty of master, 7-1050

Duty to ballast tracks in freight yards, 7-1051

Knowledge of defects in yards, 7-1059

COUPONS, 8-1

Actions, see *infra*, Enforcement of coupons.

Bills of credit, 4-62; 8-2

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 8-2

Coupon in form of bill of exchange, 8-2

Coupon in form of promissory note, 8-2

Negotiability, see *infra*, Negotiability.

Where no drawee is named, 8-2

Bona fide holder, see *infra*, Rights of holder of detached coupons.

Bonds (see *infra*, Negotiability), 8-2

Checks (see CHECKS):

Coupon in form of check, 8-2

Convertible coupons, see *infra*, Negotiability.

Coupon bond, 8-2

Coupon note, 8-2

Definition, 8-2

Detached coupons, see *infra*, Diligence required of holder of detached coupons; Negotiability; Rights of holder of detached coupons.

Diligence required of holder of detached coupons, 8-12

In general, 8-12

Place of payment specified, 8-12

Presentment as prerequisite to recovery of interest, 8-13

Presentment for payment as prerequisite to recovery, 8-12

To charge indorser, 8-13

Enforcement of coupons, 8-16

Cancellation of bond on coupon, 8-17

Effect of mortgage conditions, 8-16

Independent right of action, 8-16

Interest warrants, 8-16

Judgment as bar, 8-17

Jurisdiction of federal courts, 8-17

Production of bond not a prerequisite to suit, 8-16

Statute of limitations, 8-18

Exchange and re-exchange, 8-12

Execution, 8-2

Payee, 8-3

Place of payment, 8-3

Seal, 8-3

Signature, 8-2

Federal courts, 8-17

Form, 8-2

Guaranty:

Negotiability of guaranty collateral to coupon, 8-6

COUPONS, cont'd.

Holder (see *infra*, Diligence required of holder of detached coupons; Rights of holder of detached coupons):

Bona fide holder, see *infra*, Diligence required of holder of detached coupons.

Interest, 16-1074

Overdue coupons, 8-10

Presentment as prerequisite to recovery of interest, 8-13

Rate of interest, 8-11

Interest warrants, 8-2

Larceny:

Stolen coupons, 8-9

Limitation of actions, 8-18

Lis pendens, 8-10

Lost papers and records:

Stolen coupons, 8-9

Mortgages:

Coupons secured by mortgage, 8-13

Coupon holder entitled to *pro rata* distribution of proceeds of mortgage securing bond and coupon, 8-13, 14

Coupon paid by third person under agreement with obligor that it is to be treated as unpaid, 8-14

Funding of coupons not destructive of mortgage lien, 8-15

Order of payment, 8-14

Effect on mortgage conditions, 8-16

Municipal securities:

Interest, 21-78

Overdue coupons, 21-65

Signature, 21-51

Negotiability, 8-3

Bonds with coupons attached, 8-3

Bona fides of holder, 8-4

Bond executed by individual, 8-4

Necessity of negotiable words, 8-4

Overdue coupons attached to bonds, 8-4

Convertible coupon bonds, 8-5

After registry, 8-5

Before registry, 8-5

Convertible coupon bonds described, 8-5

Illustrations, 8-5

Detached coupons, 8-6

Coupon payable out of particular funds, 8-8

Coupon rendered nonnegotiable by mortgage conditions, 8-8

Coupons not payable unconditionally, 8-7

Diligence required of holder, see *infra*, Diligence required of holder of detached coupons.

In general, 8-6

Necessity of negotiable words, 8-7

Proof of custom as to negotiability, 8-7

Rights of holder, see *infra*, Rights of holder of detached coupons.

Guaranty collateral to coupons, 8-6

Notes with coupons attached, 8-6

Note, 8-2

Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 8-10

Overdue coupons (see *infra*, Rights of holder of detached coupons):

Effect of overdue coupons attached to bonds, 8-4

COUPONS, cont'd.

Payee, 8-3

Place of payment, 8-3, 12

Pledge and collateral security, 22-896

Presentment for payment, 8-12

Purchasers for value, see *infra*, Rights of holder of detached coupons.

Res judicata, 24-785

Rights of holder of detached coupons, 8-8

Effect of *lis pendens*, 8-10

Exchange, 8-12

In general, 8-8

Interest on overdue coupons, 8-10

Overdue coupons, 8-8

Assignee after maturity takes subject to equities, 8-9

Coupons negotiable though overdue, 8-9

Coupon unaffected by equities growing out of other coupons, 8-9

When coupon becomes due, 8-8

When entitled to days of grace, 8-8

Stolen coupons, 8-9

Seal, 8-3

Signature, 8-2

Immaterial variance of signature on bond and coupon, 8-2

Printed facsimile of maker's autograph, 8-2

Stolen coupons, 8-9

Tickets and fares, see TICKETS AND FARES.

Usages and customs:

Proof of custom as to negotiability, 8-7

Usury, 8-11

COURSE, 8-18

See MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.

Course of business, 8-19

Documentary evidence, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.

Due course, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.

Due course of administration, 10-283

Due course of law (see DUE PROCESS OF LAW), 8-19

Known course of a stream, 18-69

Natural course of drainage, 21-421

Ordinary course of business, 21-1005

Usual course of business, 29-446

COURSES AND DISTANCES, see BOUNDARIES.**COURTHOUSE, 8-20**

See COUNTIES; COUNTY SEAT.

Burglary, 5-54

Conditions, 6-506

Dedication, 9-62

Judicial sales (see JUDICIAL SALES), 8-20

COURT OF CLAIMS, see UNITED STATES COURTS.**COURTROOM:**

Prohibition, 23-222

COURTS, 8-21

See COURTS MARTIAL; HABEAS CORPUS; JUDGE; JURY AND JURY TRIAL; JUSTICES OF THE PEACE; STARE DECISIS; UNITED STATES COURTS.

Acknowledgments, see ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.

Admiralty jurisdiction, see ADMIRALTY JURISDICTION.

Appellate court, 2-428; 8-38

Apprentices, 2-494

Assist, 3-161

COURTS, *cont'd.*

Bail and recognizance in criminal cases, see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).
Benevolent or beneficial associations, see BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS.
Business of a court, 5-78
Canada, see DOMINION OF CANADA.
Chancery, 8-38
Circuit court of appeals, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
Circuit courts, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
Civil court, 8-37, 40
Civil court distinguished from court martial, 6-34
Classes of courts, 8-36
Clerks of court, see CLERKS OF COURT.
Commission, 8-25
Competent court, 6-37a
Concurrent jurisdiction, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
Confessions, see CONFESSIONS.
Constitutional law, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.
Consular courts, see CONSULS.
Contempt, see CONTEMPT.
Coroners, see CORONERS.
Corporations:
 Visitation of corporations, see CORPORATIONS.
County commissioners, 8-25
County court, 7-1010
Court of claims, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
Court of private land claims, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
Courts martial (see COURTS MARTIAL), 8-25
Courts not of record, 8-36
Courts of equity, 8-38
Courts of law, 8-38
Courts of record, 8-36
Created by legislature (see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW), 7-32
Criminal courts, 8-37
Cumulative evidence, see CUMULATIVE EVIDENCE.
Custodia legis, see CUSTODIA LEGIS.
Decisions, see DECISIONS.
De facto court, see DE FACTO OFFICERS.
Definition, 8-22
Disbarment of attorney, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.
District courts, see DISTRICT COURTS.
Dominion of Canada, see DOMINION OF CANADA.
Ecclesiastical courts, 8-40
Equity:
 Courts of equity, 8-38
Examination, see INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION.
Executions, see EXECUTIONS.
Ex post facto laws:
 Changes in court, 12-534
Foreign judgments, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.
General jurisdiction, 8-38
Grand juries, see GRAND JURIES.
Guardian ad litem, see GUARDIAN AD LITEM.
Habitual drunkards, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.
Inferior courts, 7-31; 8-37; 16-318
 Examples, 16-319
 Powers, 8-29
Inherent powers, 8-28
 Construction of powers, 8-29

COURTS, *cont'd.*

*Inherent powers, *cont'd.**
 Court acting without authority, 8-29
 Effect of want of authority, 8-29
 General rule as to powers, 8-28
 Illustrations, 8-28, 29
 Rules of court, see RULES OF COURT.
 To enforce its judgments and mandates, 8-28
 To replace lost records, see LAST PAPERS AND RECORDS.
Inspection, see INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION.
Interpreters, see INTERPRETERS.
Intervention, see INTERVENTION.
Investments, see INVESTMENTS.
Jeopardy, see JEOPARDY.
Judge, see JUDGE.
Judgments and decrees, see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.
Judicial notice, see JUDICIAL NOTICE.
Judicial sales, see JUDICIAL SALES.
Jurisdiction, see JURISDICTION.
Jury and jury trial, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.
Justice of the peace, see JUSTICE OF THE PEACE.
Law:
 Courts of law, 8-38
 Limited jurisdiction, 8-38
 Local courts, 19-483
 Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.
 Market courts, 19-1140
 Municipal corporations, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.
 Municipal courts, see MUNICIPAL COURTS.
 Next courts, 21-536
 Oaths and affirmations, 21-747
 Open court, 21-918
 Opinions of courts, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW; DECISIONS; OPINIONS OF THE JUSTICES.
 Parties, 8-22
 Payment of money into court, see PAYMENT INTO COURT.
 Personal examination, see INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION.
 Physical examination, see INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION.
Place:
 Time and place essential to organization of court, 8-24
Presence of accused in court, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW; SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.
Presence of judge, 8-22
Presumption in favor of jurisdiction, 8-39
Presumption of jurisdiction, see JURISDICTION.
Probate, see SURROGATE AND PROBATE COURTS.
Prohibition, see PROHIBITION.
Proper court, 23-257
Province of court, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.
Provisional courts, 8-39
Public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.
Questions of law and fact, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.
Quorum, 23-590
Receivers, see RECEIVERS.
Records, see RECORDS; see *infra*, Courts not of record.
Referees, see REFEREES.
Religious societies, see RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.
Res judicata, see RES JUDICATA.

COURTS, cont'd.*Rules of court, see RULES OF COURT.*

Scope of title, 8-21

Session:

Court in the sense of term or session, 8-24

Special jurisdiction, 8-38

States (see STATES):

Effect of admission into the Union, 26-467

*Stenographers, see STENOGRAPHERS.**Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.*

Subordinate officers, 8-27

Superior courts, 8-37; 27-416

What are superior courts of record, 7-31

Supreme court, see UNITED STATES COURTS.

Supreme courts, 8-38; 27-425

*Surrogate, see SURROGATE AND PROBATE COURTS.**Suspension of sentence, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.*

Systems of courts, 8-36

Term:

Court in the sense of term or session, 8-24

Term of court, see TERM.

The court, 28-114

Time:

Time and place essential to organization of court, 8-24

Tipstaff, 8-28

*United States commissioners, see UNITED STATES COMMISSIONERS.**United States courts, see UNITED STATES COURTS.**Visitation of corporations, see CORPORATIONS.***COURTS MARTIAL, see MILITARY LAW.****COURTYARD, 8-40****COUSIN, 8-40**

First cousin, 13-553

Incest, 8-42

COVENANT, ACTION OF, 8-42**COVENANTS, 8-43**

See CONDITIONS; LEASES.

Accord and satisfaction, 1-411

Act, 1-576

Actions (see *infra*, Damages), 8-208*Action for breach of covenant, see infra, Remote grantors and grantees.*

Action of covenant, 8-208

Assumpsit, 8-208

*Breach of covenants as a defense to recovery of purchase money, see infra, Breach of covenants as a defense to recovery of purchase money.**Expenses of litigation, see infra, Expenses of litigation.*

In equity, 8-212

*Jurisdiction, see infra, Jurisdiction.**Relief against collection of purchase price, see infra, Relief against collection of purchase price.**Relief against foreclosure of purchase-money mortgage, see infra, Purchase-money mortgages.*

Relief against judgment for purchase price, 8-215

Relief against sales under deeds of trust for purchase money, 8-216

*Rescission, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.***COVENANTS, cont'd.**

Actions, cont'd.

*Specific performance, see infra, Specific performance.**Statutes of limitations, see infra, Limitation of actions.**Adjoining land, see infra, Encroachment of structures upon adjoining land.*

Adverse possession:

Title acquired by adverse possession, 8-187

Affirmative and restrictive covenants:

Damages, 8-188

Affirmative covenant, 8-52

After-acquired title, see ESTOPPEL.

Agency:

Execution by agent, 8-160

Agree, 2-15

Alternative covenant, 8-51

Apprentices, see APPRENTICES.

Appurtenances:

Loss of appurtenances, 8-121

Assignments (see *infra*, Remote grantors and grantees), 2-1046*Assigns, see infra, Remote grantors and grantees.*

Covenant for rent, 2-1046

Covenant of seizin, 2-1047

Covenant of warranty, 2-1047

Covenant to repair, 2-1046

Decisions conflicting, 2-1046

Naming assigns of covenantor, see infra, Covenants running with the land.

Assumpsit, 8-208

Assurance, see infra, Covenant for further assurance.

At any time, 2-419

Auxiliary covenants, 8-51

*Bankruptcy, see infra, Insolvency and bankruptcy.*Breach of covenants (see *infra*, Burden of proof; Covenant of seizin; Effect and breach of covenants):*Actions for breach of covenant, see infra, Remote grantors and grantees.**Covenant against incumbrances, see infra, Covenant against incumbrances.**Covenant for further assurance, see infra, Covenant for further assurance.*

Covenant of right to convey, 8-96

Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, see infra, Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment.

Time of breach, 8-132

Breach of covenants as a defense to recovery of purchase money (see *infra*, Relief against collection of purchase price), 8-208

Breach of covenant entitling covenantee to damages held a defense, 8-210

Expenses of removing incumbrances, 8-210

Failure of title as a failure of consideration, 8-208

In the nature of set-off or recoupment, 8-209

Necessity of a substantial breach, 8-211

Right to detain purchase money dependent on covenants, 8-211

Total failure of consideration essential, 8-209

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, see BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS.

Burden of proof:

Breach, 8-197

Burden of proving title paramount, 8-198

Covenant against incumbrances, 8-198

Covenant for quiet enjoyment, 8-198

Covenant of right to convey, 8-198

Covenant of seizin, 8-197

Generally, 8-197

Burden of proof assumed by grantee who yields possession or purchases title, 8-116

Reasonableness of amount paid for removal of incumbrances, 8-182

By and against whom enforceable, 8-144

Heirs, see *infra*, *Heirs*.

Married women, see *infra*, *Married women*.

Remaindermen not bound by covenants of life tenants, 8-164

Remote grantors and grantees, see *infra*, *Remote grantors and grantees*.

Caveat emptor, 8-53; 18-667

Claim, 6-104

Collateral covenants:

Deed void as to conveyance, 8-54

Concurrent covenants, 6-434; 8-51

Conditions:

Construction as covenants preferred, 8-61

Covenant and condition, 8-60

Covenant created by words which import a condition, 8-60

Intention governs construction, 8-60

Conflicting descriptions, 8-69

Metes and bounds control, 8-69

Monuments control courses and distances, 8-69

Preference given to the most certain description, 8-69

Consideration:

Consideration expressed in deed as evidence of consideration paid, 8-196

Action by remote grantee, 8-196

Prima facie evidence of true consideration, 8-196

True consideration may be shown, 8-196

Damages for breach of covenant of seizin, see *infra*, *Covenant of seizin*.

Damages for breach of covenant of warranty, 8-172

Consideration of conveyance recoverable, 8-172

Depreciation of land, 8-172

Damages where consideration is not ascertainable, 8-189

Damages where consideration is not paid to covenantor, 8-189

Damages where contract is not pecuniary, 8-189

Failure of title as failure of consideration, 8-208

Parol evidence as to true consideration, 8-202

Construction, see *infra*, *Interpretation and construction*.

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

Constructive eviction, see *infra*, *What constitutes constructive eviction*.

Contract of sale, 29-702

Absence of stipulation in contract, 29-702

Express stipulations in contract, 29-702

Convey, see *infra*, *Covenant of right to convey*; *Covenant to convey*.

Covenant against incumbrances (see *infra*, *Mortgages*), 8-151, 155

Attachment lien, 8-129

Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, 5-6

Burden of proof as to breach, 8-198

Conveyances of land subject to incumbrances, 8-70

Covenantee's knowledge of defects or incumbrances immaterial, 8-86

Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, 8-101

Covenants running with the land, 8-143

Covenants to discharge incumbrances, 8-183

Damages, 8-178

Breach by existence of easement, 8-179

Incumbrance not asserted, 8-180

Incumbrances not removable, 8-181

Judgment, 8-180

Loss of land by reason of incumbrance, 8-178

Loss of possession, 8-178

Money liens, 8-180

Mortgage, 8-180

Outstanding lease, 8-179

Outstanding life estate, 8-179

Partial loss, 8-178

Removing incumbrances, 8-181

Amount paid must be reasonable, 8-182

Burden of proof as to reasonableness, 8-182

By covenantor, 8-183

By grantee, 8-181

Payment after commencement of action on covenant, 8-182

Recovery cannot exceed consideration and interest, 8-182

Recovery limited to amount paid for removal of incumbrances, 8-183

Value of estate, 8-182

Taxes, 8-180

Time of computing diminution in value, 8-180

Definition, 8-122

Dower, 10-144

Easements, 8-123

Exception from covenant against incumbrances only, 8-75

Exception of mortgage from covenant against incumbrances does not affect other covenants, 8-75

Force and effect, 8-122

Eviction not necessary, 8-122

General rule, 8-122

Usual covenants, 8-122

What constitutes an incumbrance, 8-122

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Covenant against incumbrances, *cont'd.*Force and effect, *cont'd.*

Where the covenant is for quiet enjoyment against incumbrances, 8-122

Foreclosure of incumbrance assumed by covenantee, 8-171

Highway, 8-124

Judgment, 8-129

Lease, 8-129

Limitation of actions, 8-225

Mortgage, 8-128

Obligation to erect and maintain fence, 8-130

Party wall, 8-125; 22-257

Private way, 8-123

Quiet enjoyment against incumbrances, 8-122

Removal of incumbrances, 8-219

Removal of incumbrances where there is a covenant for further assurance, 8-131

Requiring removal of incumbrance where there is a covenant for further assurance, 8-131

Restriction upon use of land, 8-130

Right of dower, 8-129

Right of way, 8-123

Right of way for railroad, 8-125

Rule that existence of highway constitutes a breach, 8-124

Rule that highway opened and in use is not a breach, 8-124

Subsequent acts and events, 8-130

Suffer incumbrance, 27-263

Taxes, see *infra*, Taxes.

Time of breach, 8-133

Title or incumbrances held by covenantee, 8-88

Vendor's lien, 8-129

What constitutes an incumbrance, 8-122

What constitutes breach, 8-122

Eviction not necessary, 8-122

General rule, 8-122

Usual covenants, 8-122

What constitutes an incumbrance, 8-122

Where the covenant is for quiet enjoyment against incumbrances, 8-122

When broken upon delivery of deed, 8-151

Where land is described as bounded by centre of street, 8-125

Covenant for further assurance, 8-130

Act must be lawful, 8-131

Act required to be necessary, 8-131

Acts which may be required, 8-130

Covenants running with the land, 8-143

Damages, 8-188

Eviction on account of breach, 8-188

Nominal damages, 8-188

Estoppel, 11-408

In general, 8-130

Requiring duplicate deed, 8-131

Requiring further assurance, 8-131

Requiring levy of fine where wife refuses to join, 8-131

Requiring removal of incumbrance, 8-131

Specific performance, 8-219

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Covenant for further assurance, *cont'd.*

Sufficiency of deed executed in pursuance of the covenant, 8-132

Sufficiency of request for further assurance, 8-132

Time of breach, 8-134

Time of making request for further assurance, 8-132

Covenant for quiet enjoyment, see *infra*, Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment.

Covenant for title, 8-53

Caveat emptor, 8-53

Covenant against incumbrances, see *infra*, Covenant against incumbrances.Covenant for further assurance, see *infra*, Covenant for further assurance.Covenant of right to convey, see *infra*, Covenant of right to convey.Covenant of seizin, see *infra*, Covenant of seizin.Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, see *infra*, Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment.

Creation by express words, 8-55

In general, 8-55

Statutory short forms of covenants, 8-57

Usual covenants for title employed in deeds of conveyance, 8-56

History, 8-53

Limited covenant for title and general covenant for quiet enjoyment not inconsistent, 8-75

Origin, 8-53

Purpose, 8-53

Statutory short forms of covenants, 8-57

Use, 8-53

Covenant in deed, 8-54

Covenants dependent upon validity of deed, 8-54

Covenants in deed and in law construed together, 8-82

Creation, 8-54

Agreement of assurance, 8-55

Collateral covenants, 8-54

Covenants dependent upon validity of deed, 8-54

Essentials to their creation and operation, 8-54

Form immaterial, 8-55

No particular form of words necessary, 8-55

No precise or technical language required, 8-55

Place of insertion, 8-56

Creation by express words:

Covenants for title, see *infra*, Covenants for title.

Creation by necessary implication, 8-58

By description of land conveyed, 8-62

As respects streets and ways, 8-63

As respects the quantity of land, 8-62

Grantor cannot be compelled to open street, 8-64

Grantor estopped from denying existence of streets, 8-64

Volume XXXI.

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

- Covenant in deed, *cont'd.*
 - Creation by necessary implication, *cont'd.*
 - Construction as covenants preferred, 8-61
 - Covenant and condition distinguished, 8-60
 - From a recital in the deed, 8-61
 - From the words of an express covenant, 8-59
 - From words that import a condition, 8-60
 - In general, 8-58
 - Intention governs construction, 8-60
 - Reservations from land demised, 8-62
 - Restrictions upon the use of property*, see BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS.
 - When performance is contingent, 8-59
 - Essentials to their creation and operation, 8-54
 - Executions*, see *infra*, Executions.
 - Form immaterial, 8-55
 - Limitation and qualification of covenants*, see *infra*, Limitation and qualification of covenants.
- Covenant in gross, 8-53
- Covenant in law, 8-54, 77
 - Abrogation of implied covenants by statute, 8-82
 - Common law, 8-77
 - Conveyances in fee, 8-77
 - Covenants in deed and in law construed together, 8-82
- Dedi*, 8-77
- Deeds made pursuant to judicial sales, 8-81
- Deeds under statute of uses, 8-78
- Demise imports covenants, 8-81
- Do, 8-77
- Exchanges, 8-80
- Grant, bargain, and sale, 8-77, 78
- Lease imports covenants, 8-81
- Lease not within the statute abrogating implied covenants, 8-82
- Let imports covenants, 8-81
- Partitions, 8-81
- Physical conditions, 8-82
- Relation of landlord and tenant implies covenant for quiet enjoyment, 8-81
- Signification of the word "give," 8-77
- Statute of Anne, 8-78
- Statutes *de bigamis* and *quia emptores*, 8-78
- Statutes expressly creating covenant of special warranty, 8-80
- Statutes in the United States, 8-78
- Covenant not to sue, 8-52
- Covenant of right to convey, 8-56, 96
 - Breach, 8-96
 - Burden of proof of breach, 8-198
 - Damages, 8-187
 - Acquiring paramount title, 8-187
 - General rule, 8-187
 - Nominal damages, 8-188
 - Partial failure of title, 8-187
 - Distinguished from covenant of seizin, 8-97
 - Dower, 8-97
 - Estoppel, 11-407

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

- Covenant of right to convey, *cont'd.*
 - Existence of mortgage, 8-97
 - Force and effect, 8-96
 - Grantor's want of possession regarded as breach, 8-97
 - Grantor's want of right to premises regarded as breach, 8-97
 - Limitation of actions, 8-224
 - Running with the land, 8-143
 - Time of breach, 8-133
 - When broken upon delivery of deed, 8-152, 153
- Covenant of seizin, 8-56, 88
 - Assignments, 2-1047
 - Burden of proof of breach, 8-197
 - Construction of covenant for indefeasible estate, 8-90
 - Covenants running with the land, 8-143
 - Damages, 8-183
 - Benefit of contract, 8-184
 - Consideration with interest, 8-183
 - Improvements, 8-184
 - Natural appreciation, 8-184
 - Noneviction, 8-186
 - Nominal damages, 8-186
 - Partial breach, 8-184
 - Conveyance of life estate, 8-185
 - Estate conveyed though not that covenanted for, 8-185
 - No breach while possession continues, 8-187
 - Proportionate share of consideration recoverable, 8-184
 - Substantial damages on nominal breach, 8-186
 - Time of estimating relative value of loss of land, 8-185
 - Title acquired by adverse possession, 8-187
 - Purchase of paramount title by grantee, 8-187
 - Total breach, 8-183
- Doctrine requiring indefeasible title, 8-90
- Force and effect of usual covenant, 8-88
- Indefeasible estate, 8-90
- Indefeasible title, 8-88, 90
- Limitation of actions, 8-224
- Reconveyance of the land, 8-167
- Seizin in fact sufficient, 8-150
- Seizin regarded as equivalent of title, 8-90
- Time of breach, 8-132
- View as an assurance only, 8-88
- View of assurance of title, 8-90
- What constitutes breach, 8-90
 - Deficiency of land in quantity, 8-94
 - Easement, 8-94
 - Effect of subsequent acts or events on question of breach, 8-95
 - Encroachment of structures on adjoining land, 8-92
 - Estate of grantor different from that conveyed, 8-92
 - Estate of grantor less than fee simple, 8-92
 - Existence of easements and incumbrances, 8-94
 - Grantor's want of possession, 8-93
 - Grantor's want of seizin, 8-91
 - Grantor's want of title, 8-91

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Covenant of seizin, *cont'd.*What constitutes breach, *cont'd.*

- Incumbrances, 8-94
- In general, 8-90
- Interest in land outstanding, 8-92
- Joint or several ownership, 8-92
- Judgments against grantor, 8-94
- Mortgages, 8-94
- Nonexistence of the land, 8-93
- Outstanding estate for years, 8-92
- Points of agreement between the two views, 8-93
- Right of dower, 8-95
- Right of way, 8-94
- Right to build wall, 8-94
- Subsequent acquisition of title by covenantor, 8-96
- Subsequent acts cannot work breach, 8-95
- Subsequent eviction, 8-95
- Subsequent eviction immaterial, 8-95
- Under the doctrine of actual seizin, 8-91
- Want of title to things affixed to land, 8-92
- Where the covenant is deemed an assurance of title, 8-91

When broken upon delivery of deed, 8-152, 155

Covenant of seizin distinguished from covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, 8-97

Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment (see LEASES), 8-56, 97

Assignments, 2-1047

Both covenants broken by the same act, 8-98

Burden of proof as to breach, 8-198

Constructive eviction, see *infra*, What constitutes constructive eviction.

Covenant for quiet enjoyment against incumbrances, 8-122

Covenants of seizin distinguished from, 8-97

Covenants for quiet enjoyment, 8-143

Covenants of warranty, 8-143

Damages:

Covenant for quiet enjoyment, 8-177

Partial eviction, 8-177

Purchase of paramount title, 8-178

Total eviction, 8-177

Covenant of warranty, 8-172

Noneviction, 8-175

Partial breach, 8-174

Breach from incumbrances, 8-175

General rule, 8-174

Where there are outstanding estates, 8-175

Purchase of paramount title by grantee, 8-176

Total breach, 8-172

Betterment statutes, 8-174

Consideration, 8-172

Improvements erected by covenantor, 8-174

Increased valuation of land and improvements, 8-172

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, *cont'd.*Damages, *cont'd.*Covenant of warranty, *cont'd.*Total breach, *cont'd.*

Knowledge of vendor of intended improvements, 8-173

Stipulations as to measure of damages, 8-173

Voluntary deed, 8-173

Deed without warranty will carry the covenants running with the land, 8-146

Default, 9-168

Distinctions attempted, 8-97

Estoppel, 11-405, 407

Force and effect, 8-97

General warranty of title includes other covenants, 8-58

Grant, 14-1114, 1115

Grantee at time of breach may sue, 8-155

Limitation of actions, 8-224

Limited covenant for title and general covenant for quiet enjoyment not inconsistent, 8-75

Relation of landlord and tenant implies covenant for quiet enjoyment, 8-81

Sameness of covenants, 8-97

Statutory short forms of covenants, 8-57

Summary, 8-98

Time of breach, 8-133

Warrant, 8-58

What constitutes breach, 8-98

Eviction, see *infra*, Eviction.

General rule, 8-98

Loss of appurtenances, 8-121

Necessity of eviction, see *infra*, Eviction.

Nonexistence of land, 8-121

Paramount title or interest, see *infra*.

Paramount title or interest.

Subsequent acquisition of title by grantor, 8-122

Union of acts of disturbance and lawful title, 8-98

What constitutes eviction, see *infra*, What constitutes eviction.Covenants running with the land (see *infra*, Remote grantors and grantees), 8-52, 134

Agreements not under seal, 8-137

Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, 5-3

Capacity of covenants to run with incorporeal hereditaments, 8-135

Covenants conferring benefits, 8-135

Covenants imposing burdens, 8-135

Covenants may run with incorporeal hereditaments, 8-135

Easement appurtenant to land granted, 8-135

Rent, 8-135

Conflict of laws, 8-144

Covenant broken when made does not run with land, 8-152

Covenant must be a real covenant, 8-134

Covenant must be made as part of the conveyance, 8-136

Covenant relating to thing *in esse*, 8-137

Covenants conferring benefits, 8-141

Volume XXXI.

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

- Covenants running with the land, *cont'd.*
 - Covenants conferring benefits, *cont'd.*
 - Capacity of covenants to run with incorporeal hereditaments, 8-135
 - Collateral benefits to land, 8-141
 - Covenants against incumbrances, 8-143
 - Covenants as to quantity, 8-142
 - Covenants for further assurance, 8-143
 - Covenants for quiet enjoyment, 8-143
 - Covenants of nonclaim and for after-acquired title to inure, 8-144
 - Covenants of right to convey, 8-143
 - Covenants of seizin, 8-143
 - Covenants of warranty, 8-142
 - In general, 8-141
 - Louisiana rule as to covenants of warranty, 8-143
 - Privity of estate, 8-136
 - Subject of the covenant, 8-141
 - Warranty, 8-142
- Covenants imposing burdens, 8-138
 - Building restrictions, 8-140
 - Capacity of covenants to run with incorporeal hereditaments, 8-135
 - Covenant held to affect the quality of the estate, 8-140
 - Covenants may relate to thing not *in esse*, 8-138
 - Covenant to build and maintain fences, 8-138
 - Equitable enforcement, 8-140
 - Performance of covenant must affect quality, value, or mode of enjoyment of estate, 8-139
 - Privity of estate, 8-135
 - Restrictive covenants, 8-140
 - Trade restrictions, 8-140
- Creation, 8-134
 - In general, 8-134
 - Naming assigns of covenantor, 8-137
 - Privity of estate, 8-135
 - Time of creation, 8-136
 - With what estate covenants may run, 8-135
- Definitions, 8-134
 - Covenant running with the land, 8-134
 - Covenant running with the reversion, 8-134
 - Real covenant, 8-134
- Easement:
 - Covenant as a grant of an easement, 8-144
- Grant, bargain, and sell, 14-1114
- Lien, covenant may create, 8-144
- Naming assigns of covenantor, 8-137
 - Covenants relating to things *in esse*, 8-137
 - Covenants relating to thing not *in esse*, 8-137
- Privity of estate (see *infra*, Remote grantors and grantees), 8-135
- Covenants conferring benefits, 8-136
- Covenants imposing burdens, 8-135
- Real covenant, 8-134
- Real covenant may by agreement be prevented from running with the land, 8-134
- Seizin in fact sufficient, 8-150

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

- Covenants running with the land, *cont'd.*
 - With what estate covenant may run, 8-135
- Covenant to convey, 8-52
- Covenant to discharge incumbrances:
 - Damages, 8-183
 - Breach resulting in loss of land, 8-183
 - Covenant by grantee, 8-183
 - Covenant by grantor, 8-183
 - Recovery of consideration on loss of land, 8-183
- Covenant to stand seized, 8-52; 9-101
- Creation (see *infra*, Covenant in deed; Covenant in law):
 - Covenants running with the land*, see *infra*, Covenants running with the land.
 - Joint and several covenants*, see *infra*, Joint and several covenants.
- Damages, 8-171
 - Actions on covenants in deeds, 8-171
 - Action by remote grantee, 8-189
 - Affirmative and restrictive covenants, 8-188
 - Consideration expressed in deed as evidence of consideration paid, 8-196
 - Consideration not ascertainable, 8-189
 - Consideration not paid to covenantor, 8-189
 - Consideration not pecuniary, 8-189
 - Covenant against incumbrances*, see *infra*, Covenant against incumbrances.
 - Covenant for further assurance*, see *infra*, Covenant for further assurance.
 - Covenant of seizin*, see *infra*, Covenant of seizin.
 - Covenant of right to convey*, see *infra*, Covenant of right to convey.
 - Covenant of warranty*, see *infra*, Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment.
 - Covenant to discharge incumbrances, 8-183
 - Effect of fraud on measure of damages, 8-195
 - Effect of purchase of paramount title by grantor on measure of damages, 8-194
 - Effect of recovery of damages on covenants for title, 8-197
 - Expenses of litigation*, see *infra*, Expenses of litigation.
 - In general, 8-171
 - Interest*, see *infra*, Interest.
 - Right to sue on covenant affording largest measure of damages, 8-171
- Actions on covenants in leases and mortgages, 8-197
- Discharge of covenant by operation of law*, see *infra*, Discharge by operation of law.
- Exchange of lands, 8-189
- Expenses of litigation*, see *infra*, Expenses of litigation.
- Debts of decedents, 8-1015
- Covenants binding upon executors and administrators, 8-1015

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Debts of decedents, *cont'd.*

Covenants in law, 8-1016

Covenants involving personal qualifications, 8-1017

Particular covenants, 8-1016

Declaratory covenant, 8-51

Dedi, 8-77*Deed*, covenants in, see *infra*, Covenants in deed.

Deed poll:

Whether binding upon heirs and assigns, 8-145

Deeds (see *infra*, Covenant for further assurance; Discharge by express agreement; Discharge by operation of law), 8-52

Acceptance of deed poll, 8-65

Collateral covenants, 8-53

Consideration, see *infra*, Consideration.Covenants for title, see *infra*, Covenant for title.

Covenants in deeds of conveyance, 8-52

Covenants in gross, see *infra*, Covenant in gross.Covenants running with the land, see *infra*, Covenants running with the land.

Deed without warranty will carry the covenants running with the land, 8-146

Inherent covenants, 8-53

Personal covenant, 8-53

Reformation of deed before bringing action at law, 8-161

Validity dependent on deed, 8-54

Covenants dependent upon validity of deed, 8-54

Independent covenants, 8-54

What conveyance will transfer covenant to assignee, see *infra*, Remote grantors and grantees.When broken upon delivery of deed, see *infra*, Remote grantors and grantees.

Default, 9-168

Definition, 8-51

Covenant running with the land, 8-134

Demise, 9-217

Demise imports covenant, 8-81

Demurrage, 9-272

Dependent or independent covenants, 8-51; 29-688

Descriptions, see *infra*, Conflicting descriptions.

Discharge by express agreement, 8-165

Covenantee cannot release after conveyance, 8-166

Form of discharge, 8-166

Covenant broken, 8-166

Executed agreement acted upon, 8-166

In general, 8-166

Seal, 8-166

Subsequent grantees without notice, 8-167

In general, 8-165

Recording release, 8-166

Release by covenantee while owner of land, 8-165

Discharge by operation of law, 8-167

Bankruptcy, see *infra*, Insolvency and bankruptcy.

Conveyance after breach, 8-168

Conveyance of land by covenantee, 8-168

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Discharge by operation of law, *cont'd.*

Estate reverting in covenantor, 8-167

Covenants broken, 8-167

In general, 8-167

Reconveyance does not revive covenants, 8-167

Expiration of estate, 8-169

Failure of grantee to record his deed, 8-171

Foreclosure of incumbrance assumed by covenantee, 8-171

Lapse of time, 8-169

Mutual covenants cancel each other, 8-168

Rebutter, 8-168

Reconveyance by mortgage with similar covenants, 8-168

Recovery of damages for breach, 8-170

Continuing breach, 8-171

In general, 8-170

Recovery on one of several covenants, 8-171

Refusal to allow covenantor to defend action by paramount claimant, 8-171

Satisfaction of judgment against prior grantor, 8-170

Disjunctive covenant, 8-51

Divisibility of covenants, 8-161

Do, 8-77; 9-873

Dower:

Assignment of dower as breach of covenant of warranty or for quiet enjoyment, 8-115

Covenants against incumbrances, 8-129

Covenants of right to convey, 8-87

Covenants of seizin, 8-95

Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment; 8-101

Incumbrance, 10-144

Paramount title or interest, 8-118

Whether dower right is a paramount title, 8-118

Wife joining in conveyance to bar dower, 8-163

Wife joining to bar dower may set up subsequently acquired title, 8-163

Easements (see EASEMENTS):

Apparent easement excepted from covenants, 8-87, 88

Covenant against incumbrances, 8-123

Covenant as grant of easement, 8-144

Damages for breach by existence of easement, 8-179

Easement appurtenant to land granted, 8-135

Paramount title or interest, 8-119

Running with the land, 8-135

Effect and breach of covenants, 8-86

Apparent easements excepted, 8-87

Covenant against incumbrances, see *infra*, Covenant against incumbrances.Covenant for further assurance, see *infra*, Covenant for further assurance.Covenant of right to convey, see *infra*, Covenant of right to convey.Covenant of seizin, see *infra*, Covenant of seizin.Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, see *infra*, Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment.

General principles, 8-86

COVENANTS, *cont'd.***Effect and breach of covenants, *cont'd.***

Highways opened and in use or known to grantee excepted, 8-87

Knowledge of defects or incumbrances immaterial, 8-86

Knowledge of outstanding lease, 8-88

Operative merely as assurances, 8-86

Time of breach, 8-132

Title or incumbrance owned by covenantor, 8-88

Tortious acts and invalid claims of third persons, 8-88

Effect of judgment against covenantor where notice given, see *infra*, Notice to defend or to maintain title.

Ejectment, see *infra*, Notice to defend or to maintain title.

Eminent domain:

Entry under right of eminent domain is not an entry under paramount title, 8-120

Encroachment of structures upon adjoining land, 8-68

Covenant of seizin, 8-92

Equity, 8-212

Injunction against violation of restrictive covenants, 8-218

Relief against collection of purchase price, 8-212

Relief against foreclosure of purchase-money mortgage, see *infra*, Purchase-money mortgages.

Relief against judgment for purchase price, 8-215

Relief against sales under deeds of trust for purchase money, 8-216

Rescission, see *infra*, Rescission, cancellation, and reformation.

Specific performance, see *infra*, Specific performance.

Suit in equity for breach of covenants not maintainable, 8-212

Estate:

Covenants restricted to estate conveyed, see *infra*, Limitation and qualification of covenants.

Estoppel, see ESTOPPEL.

Eviction:

Covenants against incumbrances:

Eviction not necessary, 8-122

Covenants of seizin, 8-95, 96

Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, 8-98

Eviction not necessary to breach of certain statutory covenants of warranty, 8-101

Exception to rule where title is in the United States, 8-101

Existence of incumbrances, 8-100

Existence of outstanding paramount title, 8-99

Existence of right of dower, 8-100

Existence of right of way, 8-100

Inapplicability of rule where covenant embraces a covenant of seizin, 8-100

Necessity for eviction, 8-98

Necessity of eviction being under paramount title, 8-101

Outstanding taxes, 8-100

COVENANTS, *cont'd.***Eviction, *cont'd.***

Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, *cont'd.*

Paramount title or interest, see *infra*, Paramount title or interest.

Reason for rule requiring eviction, 8-98, 99

Statutory covenants of warranty, 8-101

What constitutes constructive eviction, see *infra*, What constitutes constructive eviction.

What constitutes eviction, see *infra*, What constitutes eviction.

Damages, see *infra*, Damages.

Parol proof, 8-202

Proof of, 8-202

Record of judgment as evidence of eviction, 8-202

What constitutes constructive eviction, see *infra*, What constitutes constructive eviction.

Evidence:

Judgment as evidence of breach, see *infra*, Breach of covenants.

Parol evidence, see PAROL EVIDENCE.

Exceptions:

Reservations construed as exceptions, 8-68

Exceptions from grants, 8-68

Exchange and re-exchange:

Damages, 8-189

Parol evidence, 8-201

Executed covenants, 8-52

Executions, 8-64

Acceptance of deed poll, 8-65

In general, 8-64

Seal, 8-64

Executors and administrators (see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS), 8-160

Sale of real property under will, 11-1053

Executory covenant, 8-52

Expenses of defending title, 8-190

Actions by covenantor, 8-191

Attorney's fees recoverable, 8-191

Defense by covenantor, 8-191

Direction by covenantor that no defense be made, 8-191

Hopelessness of defense apparent, 8-190

In general, 8-190

Notice to covenantor, 8-192

Where defense is successful, 8-192

Expenses of litigation, 8-190

Defending title, see *infra*, Expenses of defending title.

Expenses of perfecting title, 8-192

Express covenants, see *infra*, Covenant in deed.

False pretenses and cheats:

Breach of covenant, 12-316

Fences (see FENCES):

Covenant by grantee to build and maintain fences, 8-138

Covenant by grantor to build and maintain fences, 8-138

Covenants running with the land, 8-138

Obligation to erect and maintain fences, 8-130

Foreclosure of mortgages (see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES):

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Foreclosure of mortgages, *cont'd.*

Where foreclosure sale transfers covenant to purchaser, 8-146

Foreclosure of purchase-money mortgages, see *infra*; Purchase-money mortgages.

Fraud:

Effect of fraud on measure of damages, 8-195

Rescission, 8-221

Further assurance, see *infra*, Covenant for further assurance.

Give:

No other word imports warranty, 8-77

Signification of the word "give," 8-77

Government, see *infra*, State; United States.

Grant, 14-1114

Express covenant, 14-1114

Grant, bargain, and sale (see *infra*, Covenant in law), 14-1114Grantees, see *infra*, Remote grantors and grantees.Grantors, see *infra*, Remote grantors and grantees.Gross, see *infra*, Covenant in gross.

Ground rents, 8-159

Heirs, 8-161

Bound only so far as assets descend, 8-161

Claim for covenant broken, 8-162

Heirs may sue for breach after covenantee's death, 8-162

Heirs of heirs bound, 8-162

Liability, 8-161

Operation of ancestor's covenants against heir, 11-398

Right to enforce, 8-162

Whether covenantor must covenant for heirs, 8-162

Hereditaments, see *infra*, Easements; Incorporal hereditaments.

Highways:

Covenant against incumbrances, 8-124

Covenants of seizin, 8-94

Grantor cannot be compelled to open street, 8-64

Grantor estopped from denying existence of streets or ways, 8-64

Highways opened and in use or known to grantee, 8-87

Reference in description to streets and ways, 8-63

Husband and wife (see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN; see *infra*, Married women), 15-793

Estoppel, 15-799

Implied covenants (see *infra*, Covenant in law):Creation of covenants by necessary implication, see *infra*, Covenant in deed.

Implied warranties:

Landlord and tenant, see LEASES.

Incorporeal hereditaments (see *infra*, Easements):

Capacity of covenants to run with incorporeal hereditaments, 8-135

Covenants conferring benefits, 8-135

Covenants imposing burdens, 8-135

Covenants may run with incorporeal hereditaments, 8-135

Easement appurtenant to land granted, 8-135

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Incorporeal hereditaments, *cont'd.*Capacity of covenants to run with incorporeal hereditaments, *cont'd.*

Rent, 8-135

Incumbrances, see *infra*, Covenant against incumbrances.

Independent covenants, 8-51; 29-688

Injunction, see *infra*, Equity.

Injunction against violation of restrictive covenants, 8-218

Insanity, 16-586

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 8-169

Covenants broken, 8-169

Covenants not broken, 8-169

Discharge, 8-169

In general, 8-169

Release, 8-169

Relief against foreclosure of purchase-money mortgage, 8-218

Technical breach, 8-169

Intention:

Intention governs construction of provision, 8-60, 73

Interest, 8-192

Eviction under title from state, 8-194

In general, 8-192

Interest from date of payment, 8-193

Interest from eviction where grantee is not liable for mesne profits, 8-194

Interest from time covenantee is liable for mesne profits, 8-193

Interest from time of payment, 8-193

Interest on consideration as measure of damages, 8-192

Partial breach, 8-194

Possession of land by grantee, 8-193

Rule in Virginia, 8-194

Time from which interest is to be computed, 8-192

Unproductive lands, 8-194

Interpretation and construction, 17-5

Construction of absolute and limited covenants:

Absolute and limited covenants held to be consistent, 8-75

Absolute and limited covenants held to be inconsistent, 8-76

Arbitrary and technical rules disregarded, 8-74

Exception from covenant against incumbrances only, 8-75

Exception of mortgage from covenant against incumbrances, 8-75

General covenants to be given effect if possible, 8-75

Illustrations of consistent covenants, 8-75, 76

Intention of parties controls, 8-73

Limited covenant for title and general covenant for quiet enjoyment consistent, 8-75

When words of qualification apply to covenants, 8-76

Construed favorably to the grantee, 8-72

Covenants in deed and in law construed together, 8-82

Intention governs, 8-60, 73

Provisions construed as covenants rather than conditions, 8-61

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

Intoxicating liquors:

Covenants and agreements respecting licensed houses, 17-317

Joint and several covenants, 8-83

Covenant must contain words of severalty, 8-85

Grantees must take several interests to render covenants several, 8-85

In respect to the covenantees, 8-85

In respect to the covenantors, 8-83

Joint covenant to pay rent, 8-84

Several covenants by joint grantors, 8-84

Joint covenants, 8-52

Joint tenants and tenants in common:

Conveyances by tenants in common, 8-70

Judgment lien:

Covenant against incumbrances, 8-129

Judgments:

Conclusiveness of judgment of persons responsible over, 24-740, 744

Effect of judgment as evidence of breach, 8-202

Record of judgment as evidence of eviction, 8-202

Record of judgment as evidence of paramount title, 8-203

Effect of judgment where no notice given, see *infra*, Notice to defend or to maintain title.

Incumbrance not asserted, 8-180

Relief against judgment for purchase price, 8-215

Satisfaction of judgment against prior grantor, 8-170

Jurisdiction, 8-222

Action between original parties, 8-222

Action by remote grantee, 8-222

Cause of action arising out of the state, 8-223

Residence, 8-223

Knowledge, see *infra*, Effect and breach of covenants.

Land (see *infra*, Quantity):

Covenants restricted to the land conveyed, see *infra*, Limitation and qualification of covenants.

Nonexistence of land, see *infra*, Non-existence of land.

Nonexistence of land where there is a covenant of seizin, 8-93

Landlord and tenant, see LEASES.

Law, see *infra*, Covenant in law.

Leases, see LEASES.

Let:

Let imports covenants, 8-81

Liens:

Covenant against incumbrances, 8-129

Covenant may create lien, 8-144

Light and air, 19-113

Limitation and qualification of covenants, 8-65

By another covenant in the same deed, 8-73

Construction of absolute and limited covenants, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.

In general, 8-73

By the subject-matter of the conveyance, 8-66

Statement of the rule, 8-66

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Limitation and qualification of covenants, *con.*

Covenants restricted to estate conveyed, 8-70

Conveyances by tenants in common, 8-70

Conveyances of grantor's right, title, and interest, 8-71

Conveyances of land subject to incumbrances, 8-70

Conveyances of life estates, 8-70

In general, 8-70

Covenants restricted to the land conveyed, 8-66

Conflicting descriptions, 8-69

Encroachment of structures upon adjoining land, 8-68

Exceptions from grants, 8-68

In general, 8-66

Metes and bounds control quantity, 8-69

Monuments control courses and distances, 8-69

In general, 8-65

Limitation in the covenant itself, 8-65

Exception of mortgage, 8-66

Illustrations, 8-65, 66

In general, 8-65

Limitation of actions, 8-223

Application of provisions relating to actions on specialties, 8-223

Covenant against incumbrances, 8-225

Covenant for quiet enjoyment, 8-225

Covenant of right to convey, 8-224

Covenant of seizin, 8-224

Covenant of warranty, 8-224

Running of statute, 8-224

Married women (see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN; see *infra*, Husband and wife), 8-163

Conveyance to vendee's wife without her consent, 8-164

Dower, see DOWER.

In general, 8-163

Married women bound by covenants in conveyance of separate property, 8-163

Separate property of married women, 25-387

Covenants in deed not binding on married woman, 25-387

Estoppel by covenants, 25-387

Estoppel to assert after-acquired title, 25-387

Separate estate bound by covenants, 25-387

Statutory exemptions, 25-387

Marshaling assets:

Necessity of covenants of warranty, 19-1276

Marshaling decedents' estates, see MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.

Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.

Mistake, 20-829

Mortgages (see MORTGAGES):

Assertion of prior mortgage as constructive eviction, 8-115

Covenant against incumbrances, 8-128

Covenant of right to convey, 8-97

Covenant of seizin, 8-95

Incumbrances not asserted, 8-180

Negative covenant, 8-52

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

- Nonclaim, 8-144
- Nonexistence of land, 8-93, 121
- Notice to defend or to maintain title:
 - Effect of judgment against covenantee where notice given, 8-206
 - In suit brought against covenantee, 8-206
 - As to matters in litigation in ejectment suit, 8-207
 - Conclusive evidence of paramount title, 8-206
 - In general, 8-206
 - Judgment by default, 8-207
 - Where record insufficient to prove superior title, 8-207
 - In suit brought by covenantee, 8-207
- Effect of judgment where no notice given, 8-207
- General rule where notice not given, 8-207
- Judgment as *prima facie* evidence, 8-207
- Omission to prove eviction of paramount title, 8-208
- Ejectment suit brought against covenantee, 8-203
 - Character of notice, 8-204
 - Effect of notice, 8-203
 - Expenses of litigation, 8-204
 - Necessity for notice, 8-203
 - Notice given by third person, 8-205
 - Service a question for jury, 8-204
 - Service of notice, 8-204
 - Service of notice must be given within reasonable time, 8-204
 - Statutes, 8-204
 - Sufficiency of notice, 8-205
 - Waiver of notice, 8-205
- Ejectment suit brought by covenantee, 8-205
 - Expenses of litigation, 8-192
- Notice to defend suit, 8-171
- Obligatory covenant, 8-51
- Occupying claimants' acts, 8-110
- Paramount title or interest:
 - Burden of proving title paramount, 8-198
 - Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, 8-101
 - Eviction by lawful right deemed sufficient, 8-101
 - Mere trespass by covenantor, 8-103
 - Necessity of eviction being under paramount title, 8-101
 - Tortious acts by third persons, 8-102
 - Tortious acts of covenantor, 8-103
- Damages:
 - Where paramount title purchased by grantee, 8-176
 - Price paid for paramount title not shown, 8-176
 - Price paid must be reasonable, 8-176
 - Purchase before actual eviction, 8-177
 - Recovery limited to price paid for paramount title, 8-176
- Effect of purchase of paramount title by grantor on measure of damages, 8-194
 - Title acquired after eviction of grantee, 8-195

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

- Paramount title or interest, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of purchase of paramount title by grantor on measure of damages, *cont'd.*
 - Title acquired before eviction of grantee, 8-194
 - Judgment against covenantee in actions of ejectment conclusive evidence of paramount title, 8-206
 - Notice to defend or to maintain title, see *infra*, Notice to defend or to maintain title.
 - Purchase of paramount title by grantee:
 - Recovery limited by amount paid for paramount title, 8-187
 - Record of judgment as evidence of paramount title, 8-203
 - Sufficiency of the hostile assertion, see *infra*, What constitutes constructive eviction.
 - United States, 8-101, 111
 - What constitutes a paramount right, 8-117
 - Dower rights, 8-118
 - Easements, 8-119
 - General rule, 8-117
 - Incumbrances, 8-117
 - Outstanding estate for years, 8-119
 - Prior debts, 8-118
 - Rights acquired under power of eminent domain, 8-120
 - Subsequent and apparently valid title obtained from the government, 8-120
 - Subsequent conveyance by covenantor first recorded, 8-119
 - What constitutes constructive eviction, see *infra*, What constitutes constructive eviction.
 - Yielding to paramount title or interest, see *infra*, What constitutes constructive eviction.
- Parol evidence, 8-199
 - As to particular incumbrances not mentioned in deed, 8-200
 - As to simultaneous or prior agreements or warranties, 8-199
- Enlarging covenants, 8-201
- Eviction, 8-202
 - Exchange of lands, 8-201
 - Incidental covenant in agreement executed prior to deed, 8-200
 - Incumbrances excepted by covenantee as part of consideration, 8-201
 - Independent verbal agreements, 8-199
 - Known defects or liens, 8-201
 - Proving true consideration of deed, 8-202
- Partition, see PARTITION.
- Party walls, see PARTY WALLS.
- Possession, see *infra*, Remote grantors and grantees.
- Private international law, 22-1338
 - Covenants running with the land, 8-144
- Private way:
 - Covenant against incumbrances, 8-123
- Privy, see PRIVY; see *infra*, Covenants running with the land; Remote grantors and grantees.

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

Purchase money:

Breach of covenants as a defense to recovery of purchase money, see infra,
Breach of covenants as a defense to recovery of purchase money.

Relief against collection of purchase price, see infra, *Relief against collection of purchase price.*

Relief against judgment for purchase price, 8-215

Purchase-money mortgages:

Relief against foreclosure of purchase-money mortgages, 8-216

Covenants broken, 8-218

Covenants not broken, 8-216

Failure of title as a defense, 8-217

Insolvency of grantor as ground for relief, 8-218

Outstanding incumbrances, 8-217

Qualification of covenants; see infra, *Limitation and qualification of covenants.*

Quantity:

Covenants as to quantity, 8-142

Deficiency in quantity of land where there is a covenant of seizin, 8-94

Quiet enjoyment, see infra, *Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment.*

Quitclaim deed, 8-158, 159

Where quitclaim deed transfers covenant to grantee, 8-146

Railroads, 23-698

Real covenants, 8-134

Covenants for title, see infra, *Covenant for title.*

Definition, 8-52

Recitals, 8-61

Operation as to covenant, 24-69

Recording acts:

Failure of grantee to record his deed, 8-171

Release, 8-166

Records:

Record of judgment as evidence of eviction, 8-202

Record of judgment as evidence of paramount title, 8-203

When record of judgment against covenantee insufficient to prove paramount title, 8-207

Release and discharge, see RELEASE AND DISCHARGE.

Relief against collection of purchase price (see infra, *Breach of covenants as a defense to recovery of purchase money), 8-212*

Covenants not broken, 8-212

General rule, 8-212

More liberal rule, 8-213

Notice of defect additional ground for denying equitable relief, 8-213

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:

Covenant by heir apparent, 8-165

Remaindermen not bound by covenants of life tenants, 8-164

Where heir of life tenant not remainderman, 8-164

Remedies, 8-208

Action of covenant, 8-208

Assumpsit, 8-208

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Remedies, *cont'd.*

Breach of covenants as a defense to recovery of purchase money, see infra,
Breach of covenants as a defense to recovery of purchase money.

In equity, 8-212

Injunction against violation of restrictive covenants, 8-218

Jurisdiction, see infra, *Jurisdiction.*

Relief against collection of purchase price, see infra, *Relief against collection of purchase price.*

Relief against foreclosure of purchase-money mortgage, see infra, *Purchase-money mortgages.*

Relief against judgment for purchase price, 8-215

Relief against sales under deeds of trust for purchase money, 8-216

Rescission, see infra, *Rescission, cancellation, and reformation.*

Specific performance, see infra, *Specific performance.*

Statutes of limitation, see infra, *Limitation of actions.*

Remote grantors and grantees (see infra, *Covenants running with the land), 8-144*

Action against several warrantors in the chain of title, 8-158

Grantor by quitclaim deed, 8-158

Last grantee may sue remote grantor, 8-158

Simultaneous actions against prior warrantors, 8-158

Successive warranties accumulate for last grantee, 8-158

Tax deed, 8-158

Assignee named, 8-145

Assignee succeeds only to position of covenantee, 8-161

Covenant executed by one person on behalf of another, 8-160

Covenant made by one person for the benefit of another, 7-160

Covenant of warranty — grantee at time of breach may sue, 8-155

Covenants pass by connection with estate, 8-144

Damages in action by remote grantee, 8-189

Consideration paid by original grantee recoverable, 8-189

Remote grantee limited to consideration paid by him, 8-190

Remote grantee of portion of land, 8-190

Deed, 8-145

Discharge by express agreement, see infra, *Discharge by express agreement.*

Discharge by operation of law, see infra, *Discharge by operation of law.*

Divisibility of covenants, 8-161

Ground-rent covenants, 8-159

Imposition of burden upon land, 8-158

Jurisdiction, see infra, *Jurisdiction.*

Personal covenant broken in covenantee's lifetime, 8-145

Privity of estate necessary (see infra, *Covenants running with the land), 8-147*

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*Remote grantors and grantees, *cont'd.*Privity of estate necessary, *cont'd.*

Acquisition or conveyance of subordinate interest creates privity of estate, 8-148

Benefits and burdens inseparably connected, 8-149

Covenantor having mere equitable interest, 8-147

Grantor without title or possession, 8-149

In general, 8-147

Mere seizin in fact sufficient, 8-150

Mutuality of estate not necessary, 8-148

Plaintiff's immediate grantor in possession, 8-151

Possession by covenantor sufficient to enable covenant to run with land, 8-151

Privity of estate in feudal sense not necessary, 8-148

Seizin in fact sufficient, 8-150

Where covenantor has title but not possession, 8-147

Where no interest in land passes, 8-147

Reformation of deed before bringing action at law, 8-161

Right of action for covenant broken does not pass to subsequent grantee, 8-156

Right to claim after-acquired title, 8-159

What conveyance will transfer covenant to assignee, 8-145

All claiming under covenantor bound, 8-146

Conveyance transferring title to land transfers covenant, 8-145

Deed without warranty, 8-146

Foreclosure sale, 8-146

In general, 8-145

Need not be expressly assigned, 8-146

Quitclaim deed, 8-146

Sale under deed of trust, 8-146

Sheriff's sales, 8-146

When a grantor may sue after assignment, 8-157

In general, 8-157

When an intermediate grantor may sue, 8-157

When broken upon delivery of deed, 8-151

Conveyance as an assignment of covenant *in presenti*, 8-153

Covenant against incumbrances, 8-151, 155

Covenant against incumbrances coupled with covenant *in futuro*, 8-154

Covenant broken when made does not run with land, 8-152

Covenant of right to convey, 8-152

Covenant of seizin, 8-152, 155

English rule followed in some American jurisdictions, 8-153

Rule in the United States, 8-151

Statutes giving right of action to real party in interest, 8-155

Statutes modifying rule, 8-155

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

Removing cloud from title:

Expense of removing cloud, 8-192

Repairs, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Rescission, cancellation, and reformation:

Reformation of deed before bringing action at law, 8-161

Rescission, 8-220

By the grantee, 8-220

By the grantor, 8-222

Covenant of seizin, 8-221

Defects in title not ground for rescission of conveyance, 8-220

Fraud as ground for rescission, 8-221

General rule, 8-220

Mistake as ground for rescission, 8-222

Notice of defects in title, 8-221

Reservations construed as exceptions, 8-68

Residence:

Jurisdiction, 8-223

Res judicata, 24-770, 787, 791Restrictions, see *infra*, Limitation and qualification of covenants.

Right of way:

Covenant against incumbrances, 8-123, 125

Covenant of seizin, 8-94

Right to convey, see *infra*, Covenant of right to convey.Running with the land, see *infra*, Covenants running with the land.

Satisfaction of judgment against prior grantor, 8-170

Seal, 8-64

Release of covenant must be sealed, 8-166

Seized:

Covenant to stand seized, 9-101

Seizin, see *infra*, Covenant of seizin.

Sell, 25-285

Separate property of married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN; see *infra*, Married women.

Separation, see SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE).

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.

Several covenants, see *infra*, Joint and several covenants.

Sheriffs' sales:

Breach of covenant of warranty or for quiet enjoyment, 8-114

Where sheriff's sale transfers covenant to purchaser, 8-146

Special warranty, see *infra*, Covenant in law.

Specific performance, 8-219

Covenant for further assurance, 8-219

General rule, 8-219

Removal of incumbrances, 8-219

Restrictive and affirmative covenants, 8-220

Usual covenants, 8-219

Stand seized (see *infra*, Covenant of seizin), 9-101

State:

Paramount title in state, 8-111

Statutes, see *infra*, Covenant in law.

Statutory covenants:

Estoppel, 11-408

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

- Streets and sidewalks:
 - Covenant against incumbrances, 8-124
 - Covenant of seizin, 8-94
 - Grantor cannot be compelled to open street, 8-64
 - Grantor estopped from denying existence of streets or ways, 8-64
 - Reference in description to streets and ways, 8-63
- Structures, see *infra*, Encroachment of structures upon adjoining land.
- Subject-matter of the conveyance:
 - Limitation and qualification of covenants:
 - By the subject-matter of the conveyance, see *infra*, Limitation and qualification of covenants.
- Sue, see *infra*, Covenant not to sue.
- Suffer incumbrance, 27-363
- Suit, see *infra*, Covenant not to sue.
- Taxes:

- Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, 8-100
- Incumbrance not asserted, 8-180
- Parol evidence, 8-201
- Whether taxes are an incumbrance, 8-126
 - Amount of tax not ascertained, 8-128
 - Existence of tax assessments, 8-127
 - General rule, 8-126
 - Illegal assessment where liability to reassessment exists, 8-126
 - Must be a lien at time of conveyance, 8-127
 - Taxes not payable until after conveyance, 8-128
 - Valid tax legally levied, 8-126

Time of breach, 8-132

- Covenant against incumbrances, 8-133
- Covenant for further assurance, 8-134
- Covenant of right to convey, 8-133
- Covenant of seizin, 8-132
- Covenant of warranty and for quiet enjoyment, 8-133

Where the breach is by the entry of the true owner on vacant land, 8-133

Title (see *infra*, Covenant for title):

- Conveyance of grantor's right, title, and interest, 8-71
- Covenants of nonclaim and for after-acquired title to inure, 8-144
- Expense of perfecting title, 8-192
- Expenses of defending title, see *infra*, Expenses of defending title.
- Failure of title as failure of consideration, 8-208
- Notice to defend or to maintain title, see *infra*, Notice to defend or to maintain title.
- Paramount title or interest, see *infra*, Paramount title or interest.
- Seizin regarded as equivalent of title, 8-90
- Subsequent acquisition of title by grantor, 8-122
- Title or incumbrance held by covenantee, 8-88
- What constitutes constructive eviction, see *infra*, What constitutes constructive eviction.

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.

COVENANTS, *cont'd.*

- Trusts and trustees, 8-160
- United States:
 - Paramount title in the United States, 8-101, 111, 116
- Usual covenants, 29-447, 702, 703
- Vendor and purchaser (see VENDOR AND PURCHASER):
 - Breach of covenants as a defense to recovery of purchase money, see *infra*, Breach of covenants as a defense to recovery of purchase money.
 - Relief against collection of purchase price, see *infra*, Relief against collection of purchase price.
 - Relief against judgment for purchase price, 8-215
- Vendor's lien:
 - Covenants against incumbrances, 8-129
- Warranty, see *infra*, Covenants of warranty and for quiet enjoyment.
- What constitutes constructive eviction, 8-105
 - Effect of yielding on burden of proof, 8-116
 - In general, 8-105
 - Possession of land by third person at time of conveyance, 8-105
 - Under paramount title, 8-105
 - Where grantee does not sue for possession, 8-106
 - Where grantee sues for possession, 8-106
 - Where the grantee has no title, 8-107
 - Without title, 8-107
- Subsequent entry, where land remains vacant, by third person, 8-107
 - By owner of a paramount title, 8-107
 - By trespasser, 8-107
- Sufficiency of hostile assertion, 8-113
 - Assertion by suit or judgment not necessary, 8-113
 - Assertion of prior mortgage by foreclosure, 8-115
 - Assertion of prior mortgage by threat of eviction thereunder, 8-115
 - Assignment of dower, 8-115
 - By suit or judgment, 8-113
 - Demand of possession, 8-113
 - Entry under paramount title, 8-113
 - Execution sale, 8-114
 - In general, 8-113
 - Levy of execution on premises, 8-114
 - Paramount title in the United States, 8-116
 - Recording certificate of entry by mortgagee for condition broken, 8-114
 - Sale at public auction, 8-114
 - Sale of premises, 8-114
 - Tax sale, 8-114
- Where the title is in the grantee, 8-107
 - Yielding to paramount title or interest, 8-108
 - Conveyance of or retention of the land under Occupying Claimants' Acts, 8-110
 - General principles, 8-108
 - Joint estate asserted, 8-112
 - Necessity of a hostile assertion of outstanding title, 8-110

Volume XXXI,

COVENANTS, cont'd.

What constitutes constructive eviction, *con.*
Yielding to paramount title or interest,
cont'd.

Necessity of surrender or purchase,
8-111

Occupying Claimants' Acts, 8-110

Paramount title in a state, 8-111

Paramount title in the United
States, 8-111

Purchase of or taking lease under
paramount title, 8-108

Right to surrender possession or
purchase title, 8-108

Surrender of possession, 8-108

What constitutes eviction (see *infra*, What
constitutes constructive eviction),
8-103

Dispossession by process of law, 8-
103

Disturbance of the use of the land, 8-
117

Eviction by legal process under prior
mortgage, 8-104

Eviction by suit in equity, 8-104

Eviction from part of land, 8-117

Necessity of eviction by process of law,
8-104

What constitutes constructive eviction,
see *infra*, What constitutes construc-
tive eviction.

COVER, 8-225**COVERT — COVERTURE** (see CURTESY;
DIVORCE; DOWER; FEME COVERT; HUSBAND
AND WIFE; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED
WOMEN):

During coverture, 10-350

Landlord and tenant, see LEASES.

COVIN, 8-226**COW, 8-226**

Beast, 8-227

Heifer, 8-226

COWARDICE, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.**COW-KEEPER, 8-227****CRAFT, 8-227**

Vessel, 8-227

CRAMP, 8-228**CRANK, 8-228****CRAZINESS, see INSANITY.****CRAZY, 8-228**

See INSANITY; TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.

CREAMERY, 8-228**CREATE, 8-228****CREATURE, 8-229****CREDIBILITY, see EVIDENCE; WILLS; WIT-
NESSES.****CREDIBLE, 8-229; 30-603**

Witnesses, 8-230

CREDIT, 8-230; 30-712

See ACCOMMODATION PAPER; BILLS OF
CREDIT; CASH; GARNISHMENT.

Agency, see AGENCY.

Checks, 5-757

Correlative of debt, 8-232

Debt, 8-985

Definition, 12-830

Equity of redemption, see EQUITY OF REDEMP-
TION.

Estoppel, see ESTOPPEL.

Faith, credit, and effect, 10-448

False pretenses and cheats, 8-232; 12-830

Fraud and deceit, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

CREDIT, cont'd.

Garnishment, 8-233

Letters of credit, see LETTERS OF CREDIT.

Liens, see LIENS.

Line of credit, 19-391

Loan, 19-454

Loaning credit, 19-454

Loan of credit, 20-1090

Payment, 8-231

Representations as to solvency, credit, or
standing, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

Shares of stock, 26-826

Solvency, 25-1156

Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

Stock and stockholders, 8-233

Taxation, 8-234

Taxation (corporate), 8-233

Term, 28-53

Threats and threatening letters, see THREATS
AND THREATENING LETTERS.

CREDIT IN BANK, 20-839**CREDIT INSURANCE, 8-235**

See FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE.

Construction, 8-235

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 8-236

Termination of relation between insurer and
insured, 8-237

CREDITOR, 8-238

See ACCORD AND SATISFACTION; ASSIGNMENTS
FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS; DEBT;
DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; FRAUDULENT SALES
AND CONVEYANCES; INSOLVENCY AND BANK-
RUPTCY; MARSHALING ASSETS.

Attachment, 8-239

Bona fide creditors, see BONA FIDE CREDITORS.

Composition with creditors, see COMPOSITION
WITH CREDITORS.

Definition, 14-251

Equity of redemption, see EQUITY OF RE-
DEMPTION.

Escape, see ESCAPE.

Examples, 8-245, 246

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUD-
ULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Garnishment, 8-245

Heir, heirs, and the like, 8-247

Indorsers, 8-244

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY
AND BANKRUPTCY.

Necessity of debtor, 8-239

Property, 28-143

Recording acts, see RECORDING ACTS.

Secured creditors, 6-384; 25-179

Subsequent creditor, 27-286

Suretyship, 8-244

Torts:

Right of action for tort constitutes holder
a creditor, 14-254

Trusts and trustees, 8-245

Who are creditors, see FRAUDULENT SALES
AND CONVEYANCES.

CREDITORS' BILL, 8-247

See NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUD-
ULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Legacies and devises, 18-806

National banks, 21-345

Patents, 22-429

Separate property of married women, 25-433

CREEK, 8-247

Margin of creek, 19-928

CREMATION:

Dead body, 8-840

CREW, 8-247

See SEAMEN.

Flogging, 20-206

Punishment, see MASTERS OF VESSELS.**CRIB, 8-248****CRIER:**

Courts:

Crier officer of court, 8-28

CRIM. CON., see CRIMINAL CONVERSATION.**CRIME — CRIMINAL, 8-248, 279**

See CRIMINAL LAW; FELONY; OFFENSE.

Bail bond, 8-257

Bastardy, 8-258

Civil and criminal distinguished, 8-251

Contempt, 8-254

Costs, 8-258

Crime and offense, 8-251

Criminal action, 8-252

Criminal cause or matter, 8-258

Criminal proceedings, 8-254, 279; 15-157; 25-152

Definitions, 8-248

Disbarment, 8-258

Disorderly houses, 8-256

Extradition, 8-254

False pretenses, 8-254

Fugitives from justice, 8-254

High crimes and misdemeanors, 8-249

Husband and wife, 8-255

Illustrations of crime and criminal proceedings, 8-254 *et seq.*

Indictable offense, 8-254

Infamous crimes, see INFAMOUS CRIMES.

Intoxicating liquors, 8-253

Misdemeanors, 8-249; 28-142

High crimes and misdemeanors, 8-249

Offenses, 8-251

Ordinances, 8-252

Penalties, 8-255

Proceeding, 23-156

Prosecution, 23-268

Quo warranto, 8-258; 23-599

Smuggling, 8-254

Statutory definition of crime, 8-249

Surety to keep the peace, 8-257

Tort distinguished from crime, 28-254

Unlawful and criminal, 29-339

Violation of ordinance, 8-252

Wrong punished by state in criminal proceedings, 8-248

CRIME AGAINST NATURE, see SODOMY.**CRIMEN FALSI, 8-259**

Infamy and infamous crimes, 16-247

CRIMINAL ATTEMPT, see ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT CRIME.**CRIMINAL CONSPIRACY, see CONSPIRACY.****CRIMINAL CONTEMPT, see CONTEMPT.****CRIMINAL CONVERSATION, 8-260**

See ADULTERY (AS A CRIME).

Adultery:

Proof of adultery, 8-268, 269

Character in evidence, 5-865; 8-270, 271

Negligence of plaintiff in respect to wife's conduct, 8-264, 270

Plaintiff's infidelity may be shown in mitigation of damages, 8-270

Unfaithfulness of plaintiff not a defense, 8-264

Want of chastity of wife, 8-264, 271

CRIMINAL CONVERSATION, cont'd.

Chastity:

Unfaithfulness of plaintiff not a defense, 8-265

Want of chastity in wife, 8-264

Collusion, 8-265

Condonation, 8-265

Conduct of parties, 8-263

Collusion of husband and wife, 8-265

Condonation, 8-265

Connivance of husband, 8-263

Consent of husband, 8-263

Negligence in respect to wife's conduct, 8-264

Permitting wife to afterwards live with defendant, 8-265

Previous conduct of husband, 8-264

Previous conduct of wife, 8-264

Subsequent conduct of husband, 8-265

Unfaithfulness of plaintiff not a defense, 8-264

Want of chastity of wife, 8-264

Confessions:

Confession of wife, 8-270

Connivance, 8-263

Conniving of husband, 8-263

Consent of husband, 8-263

Consent of wife, 8-262

Crim. con., 8-261

Damages:

Evidence affecting amount of damages, 8-270

Character and conduct of parties, 8-270

Circumstances leading to commission of wrong, 8-271

Letters written by wife to the plaintiff, 8-272

Pecuniary condition of parties, 8-272

Previous family relations of husband and wife, 8-271

Rank and social relations of the parties, 8-273

Damages recoverable, 8-266

Elements of damage, 8-266

Excessive damages, 8-267

Exemplary rather than compensatory, 8-266

Loss of services, society, etc., not essential, 8-266, 268

Mental anguish, 8-266

Recovery not dependent upon actual loss, 8-266

Death of parties, 8-265

Definition, 8-261

Divorce of husband and wife, 8-266

Evidence, 8-268

Circumstances leading to the commission of the wrong, 8-271

Evidence affecting the amount of damages, see *infra*, Damages recoverable.

Evidence affecting the right of recovery, 8-268

Letters written by wife to plaintiff, 8-272

Pecuniary condition of the parties, 8-273

Previous family relations of husband and wife, 8-271

Proof of adultery, 8-268, 269

Proof of loss of services, society, etc., not essential, 8-268

Proof of marriage, 8-268

CRIMINAL CONVERSATION, *cont'd.**Evidence, cont'd.*

Proof of nonintercourse between husband and wife, 8-269

Rank and social relations of the parties, 8-273

Testimony of witness admissible, 8-269

What must be proven, 8-268

Exemplary damages, 8-266

Husband's right to recover, 8-261

Ignorance:

Defendant's knowledge or ignorance of the marriage, 8-263

Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-20

Knowledge:

Defendant's knowledge or ignorance of the marriage, 8-263

Marriage:

Proof of marriage, 8-268

Married women's statutes:

Wife's right to maintain action, 8-262

Mode of recovery, 8-262

At common law and in the United States, 8-262

Under English statutes, 8-262

Negligence in respect to wife's conduct, 8-264, 270

Previous suit, 8-265

Against another defendant, 8-265

Against the same defendant, 8-265

Prostitute:

Permitting wife to live as prostitute, 8-264

Resistance of wife, 8-262

Separation (husband and wife), 8-263; 25-476

Services of wife, 25-481

Survival of actions, 8-1029

Tort, 8-261

Who may recover, 8-261

Husband, 8-261

Married women's statutes, 8-262

Wife, 8-261

Wife's right to recover, 8-261

Witnesses, 30-946, 947

Divorced wife, 8-270

Plaintiff, 8-270

Testimony of witness admissible, 8-269

CRIMINAL COURTS, 8-37

CRIMINAL DECEIT, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

CRIMINAL FRAUD, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

CRIMINAL LAW, 8-274

See CRIME — CRIMINAL.

Abatement of nuisances, see ABATEMENT OF NUISANCES.

Abduction, see ABDUCTION.

Abortion, see ABORTION.

Accessory, see ACCESSORY.

Accomplices, see ACCOMPLICES.

Act, see *infra*, Criminal act.

Action, 1-580

Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-668

Adulteration (see ADULTERATION), 1-738

Adultery (as a crime), see ADULTERY (AS A CRIME).

Advice of counsel, see ADVICE OF COUNSEL.

Affray, see AFFRAY.

Age, see AGE.

CRIMINAL LAW, *cont'd.**Agency:*

Acts under order of master, 10-348

Agent acting under orders, 8-300

Liability of principal, 1-1161

Aider and abettor, see AIDER AND ABETTOR.

Alibi, see ALIBI.

Alteration of records, 2-284

Amnesty, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.

Arbitration and award, see ARBITRATION AND AWARD.

Arraignment, 2-829

Arrest, see ARREST; ESCAPE.

Arson, see ARSON.

Assault and battery, see ASSAULT AND BATTERY.

Attempts to commit crime, see ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT CRIME.

Attorney and client, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.

Autrefois acquit or convict, see JEOPARDY.

Bail, see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).

Bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Barratry, see BARRATRY.

Bastardy, see BASTARDY.

Bawdy house, see DISORDERLY HOUSES.

Bigamy, see BIGAMY.

Birth, see CONCEALMENT OF BIRTH OR DEATH.

Blasphemy, see BLASPHEMY AND PROFANITY.

Blood stains, see BLOOD STAINS.

Brands and marks, see BRANDS AND MARKS.

Brass knuckles, 4-880

Breach, 4-881

Breach of the peace, see BREACH OF THE PEACE.

Bribery, see BRIBERY.

Burden of proof, see BURDEN OF PROOF.

Burglary, see BURGLARY.

Canada, 8-277; 10-92, 111

Carrying weapons, see CARRYING WEAPONS.

Cause, 5-773

Champerty and maintenance, see CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE.

Character in evidence, see CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE).

Cheats, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.

Civil death, see CIVIL DEATH.

Classification of crimes, 8-279, 280

According to grade of offense, 8-280

According to nature of offense, 8-281

Common law, 8-276

Common law as to crimes exists, 6-290

Common law in relation to crimes, 6-289

Common law prescribing for an offense a punishment which is no longer applicable, 8-276

Existence of common law as to crimes in the United States, 8-276

Indictment for common-law offenses, 8-276

Legislation as to adoption of common law of crimes, 6-290

State courts, 6-290

United States courts, 8-277

Compounding offenses, see COMPOUNDING OFFENSES.

Concealment of birth or death, see CONCEALMENT OF BIRTH OR DEATH.

Condonation, 8-294

CRIMINAL LAW, cont'd.

- Confessions*, see CONFESSIONS.
- Conflict of law*, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Consent, 8-293
 - Abduction*, see ABDUCTION.
 - Abortion*, see ABORTION.
 - Assault and battery*, see ASSAULT AND BATTERY.
 - Burglary*, see BURGLARY.
 - Larceny*, see LARCENY.
 - Murder and manslaughter*, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
 - Rape*, see RAPE.
 - Robbery*, see ROBBERY.
 - Volenti non fit injuria*, 8-293
- Conspiracy*, see CONSPIRACY.
- Constitutional law*, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.
- Contempt*, see CONTEMPT.
- Contributory negligence, 8-295
- Coroners:
 - Preventing inquest, 8-841
- Corporations*, see CORPORATIONS.
- Corpus delicti*, see CORPUS DELICTI.
- Counterfeiting*, see COUNTERFEITING.
- Court*, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.
- Criminal act, 8-291
 - Attempts*, see ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT CRIME.
 - Compounding offenses*, see COMPOUNDING OFFENSES.
 - Condonation*, see *infra*, Condonation.
 - Connection with criminal act*, 8-292
 - Consent*, see *infra*, Consent.
 - Conspiracy*, see CONSPIRACY.
 - Contributory negligence, 8-295
 - Facilities afforded for crime, 8-295
 - Generally, 8-291
 - Misprision of felony, 8-292
 - Misprision of treason, see TREASON.
 - Principals and accessories*, see ACCESSORIES.
 - Solicitation*, see SOLICITATION TO COMMIT CRIME.
- Criminal intent*, see *infra*, Intent.
- Cruel and unusual punishment*, see CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENT.
- Cruelty to animals*, see CRUELTY TO ANIMALS.
- Cumulative evidence*, see CUMULATIVE EVIDENCE.
- Cumulative offense, 8-478
- Cumulative punishment*, see CUMULATIVE PUNISHMENT.
- Dams, 8-724
 - Public nuisance, 8-724
- Dead body*, see DEAD BODY.
- Death*, see CONCEALMENT OF BIRTH OR DEATH.
- Declarations*, see DYING DECLARATIONS.
- Decoy letters*, see DECOY LETTERS.
 - De facto judge*, 8-818
 - Collateral attack on existence of corporation, 8-756
- De facto officers*:
 - De facto judge*, 8-818
- Defenses:
 - Intoxication*, see INTOXICATION.
- Defining a crime, 9-178
- Definition, 8-248, 279
- Definition, see CRIME — CRIMINAL.
- Depositions*, see DEPOSITIONS.
- Deputy*, see DEPUTY.
- Detectives*, see DETECTIVES.

CRIMINAL LAW, cont'd.

- Disfranchisement*, see DISFRANCHISEMENT.
- Disorderly houses*, see DISORDERLY HOUSES.
- District attorneys*, see PROSECUTING AND DISTRICT ATTORNEYS.
- Disturbing meetings*, see DISTURBING MEETINGS.
- Divorce*, see DIVORCE.
- Dominion of Canada, 10-92
 - Punishment by fine, imprisonment, etc., 10-111
- Druggist, 10-274
- Drunkenness*, see INTOXICATION.
- Duelling*, see DUELLING.
- Due process of law*, see DUE PROCESS OF LAW.
- Duress*, see DURESS.
- Dying declarations*, see DYING DECLARATIONS.
- Elections*, see ELECTIONS.
- Embezzlement*, see EMBEZZLEMENT.
- Embracery*, see EMBRACERY.
- Equity*, see EQUITY.
- Escape*, see ESCAPE.
- Evidence:
 - Proof of other crimes*, see PROOF OF OTHER CRIMES.
 - Reasonable doubt*, see REASONABLE DOUBT.
- Exemplary damages*, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.
- Exemptions from execution (see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION):
 - Judgments and liabilities arising out of crime, 12-172
- Ex post facto laws*, see EX POST FACTO LAWS.
- Exposure of person*, see EXPOSURE OF PERSON.
- Extortion*, see EXTORTION.
- Extradition*, see EXTRADITION.
- Factors or commission merchants, 12-705
- False imprisonment*, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.
- False personation*, see FALSE PERSONATION.
- False pretenses*, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.
- Felony*, see FELONY.
- Fences*, see FENCES.
- Fines*, see FINES AND PENALTIES.
- Fires*, see FIRES.
- Forcible entry and detainer, 13-745
- Foreign corporations:
 - Proof of corporate existence, 13-902
- Forgery*, see FORGERY.
- Former conviction*, see JEOPARDY.
- Fornication*, see FORNICATION.
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances*, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Fugitives from justice*, see EXTRADITION.
- Game and game laws*, see GAME AND GAME LAWS.
- Gaming*, see GAMING.
- Gaming houses*, see GAMING HOUSES.
- Grand juries*, see GRAND JURIES.
- Guardian ad litem*, see GUARDIAN AD LITEM.
- Habeas corpus*, see HABEAS CORPUS.
- Habitual drunkards*, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.
- Handwriting*, see HANDWRITING.
- Highways*, see HIGHWAYS.
- Homicide*, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
- Husband and wife*, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.
- Hypnotism*, 15-905
- Identity*, see IDENTITY.

CRIMINAL LAW, cont'd.

- Ignorance or mistake of facts, 8-296
 - Where no specific intent essential, 8-297
 - Where specific intent essential, 8-296
- Ignorance or mistake of law, 8-297
 - Advice of counsel*, see *ADVICE OF COUNSEL*.
 - Ignorantia legis neminem excusat*, 8-298
 - In general, 8-297
 - Religious belief, 8-299
- Illegal contracts*, see *ILLEGAL CONTRACTS*.
- Impeachment*, see *IMPEACHMENT*.
- Impossible crimes*, see *ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT CRIME*.
- Incest*, see *INCEST*.
- Indians*, see *INDIANS*.
- Infamous crimes*, see *INFAMY AND INFAMOUS CRIMES*.
- Infamy and infamous crimes*, see *INFAMY AND INFAMOUS CRIMES*.
- Infants*, see *INFANTS*.
- Injunctions*, see *INJUNCTIONS*.
- Inns and innkeepers*, see *INNS AND INNKEEPERS*.
- Insanity*, see *INSANITY*.
- Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see *INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY*.
- Inspection*, see *INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION*.
- Intent* (see *infra*, Ignorance or mistake of facts; Ignorance or mistake of law), 8-284
 - Abandonment of evil intention, 8-286
 - Act and intent must coexist, 8-285
 - Artifice in obtaining possession of a thing, 8-286
 - Criminal negligence, 8-285
 - Evil intent implied from circumstances, 8-284
 - Evil intent necessary element of crime generally, 8-284
 - Intent and overt act must unite, 8-285
 - Length of existence of intent, 8-286
 - Motive immaterial, 8-290
 - Evidence of motive admissible, 8-290
 - General rule, 8-290
 - Good motive no defense, 8-290
- Presumed from unlawful act**, 8-286
 - Act evidence of intent, 8-287
 - General rule, 8-286
 - Notice of legal consequence of acts, 8-287
 - Producing an unintended result, 8-288
 - When specific intent must be proved, 8-287
- Producing an unintended result**, 8-288
 - Act directed against one affecting another, 8-288
 - Act done in sport, 8-289
 - Assaulting wrong person under mistake as to identity, 8-289
 - Crime accomplished has character of that intended, 8-289
 - Gross carelessness in lawful action, 8-289
 - Shooting at one, wounding another, 8-288
 - Where one crime is intended and by mistake another is committed, 8-288

CRIMINAL LAW, cont'd.

- Intent, cont'd.*
 - Statutory crimes where intent immaterial, 8-291
- Interstate commerce:
 - Punishment of crime, 17-52
- Intoxicating liquors*, see *INTOXICATING LIQUORS*.
- Intoxication*, see *INTOXICATION*.
- Jeopardy*, see *JEOPARDY*.
- Judge*, see *JUDGE*.
- Jurisdiction*, see *EQUITY*.
- Jury*, see *QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT*.
- Jury and jury trial*, see *JURY AND JURY TRIAL*.
- Justices of the peace*, see *JUSTICES OF THE PEACE*.
- Labor combinations*, see *LABOR COMBINATIONS*.
- Landlord and tenant*, see *LANDLORD AND TENANT*.
- Larceny*, see *LARCENY*.
- Lewdness*, see *LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT*.
- Libel and slander*, see *LIBEL AND SLANDER*.
- Life insurance*, see *VIOLATION OF LAW*.
- Limitation of offenses*, see *LIMITATION OF ACTIONS*.
- Local option*, see *LOCAL OPTION*.
- Lotteries*, see *LOTTERIES*.
- Malice*, see *MALICE*.
- Malicious mischief*, see *MALICIOUS MISCHIEF*.
- Malicious prosecution*, see *MALICIOUS PROSECUTION*.
- Mandamus*, see *MANDAMUS*.
- Manslaughter*, see *MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER*.
- Marriage*, see *MARRIAGE*.
- Master and servant*, see *MASTER AND SERVANT*.
- Masters of vessels*, see *MASTERS OF VESSELS*.
- Mayhem*, see *MAYHEM*.
- Medical jurisprudence*, see *MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE*.
- Merger*, see *MERGER*.
- Military law*, 20-663
 - Acts under order of military commander, 10-347
- Miscegenation*, see *MISCEGENATION*.
- Misdemeanor*, see *MISDEMEANOR*.
- Mistake* (see *infra*, Ignorance or mistake of facts; Ignorance or mistake of law; Intent):
 - Assaulting wrong person under mistake as to identity, 8-289
 - Where one crime is intended and by mistake another is committed, 8-288
- Monopolies and corporate trusts*, see *MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS*.
- Motive* (see *infra*, Intent), 20-1077
- Municipal corporations*:
 - Indictment of municipal corporations, 20-1231
- Municipal courts*, see *MUNICIPAL COURTS*.
- Murder*, see *MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER*.
- National banks*, see *NATIONAL BANKS*.
- Navigable waters*, see *NAVIGABLE WATERS*.
- Necessity*:
 - Necessity as excuse, 8-299
- Negligence* (see *NEGLIGENCE*), 8-285
- Notary public*, 21-575
- Nuisances*, see *ABATEMENT OF NUISANCES; NUISANCES*.

CRIMINAL LAW, cont'd.

Officers and agents of private corporations, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
Other crimes, see PROOF OF OTHER CRIMES.
Pardon, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.
Penalty, see FINES AND PENALTIES.
Perjury, see PERJURY.
Persons, see MISCARRIAGE.
Physical examination, see INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION.
Physicians and surgeons, see PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.
Piracy, see PIRACY.
Poisons and poisoning, see POISONS AND POISONING.
Police power, 22-927
Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.
Postal laws, see POSTAL LAWS.
Presumptions, see PRESUMPTIONS; see *infra*, Intent.
Pretenses, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.
Private international law, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
Private ways, see PRIVATE WAYS.
Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
Prize fights, see PRIZE FIGHTS.
Profanity, see BLASPHEMY AND PROFANITY.
Prosecuting attorneys, see PROSECUTING AND DISTRICT ATTORNEYS.
Public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
Public officers (see PUBLIC OFFICERS):
 Criminal liability of public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.
Punishment, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.
Questions of law and fact, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.
Railroad commissioners, see RAILROAD COMMISSIONERS.
Railroads, see RAILROADS.
Rape, see RAPE.
Reasonable doubt, see REASONABLE DOUBT.
Recaption, 23-974
Receivers of railroads, see RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS.
Receiving stolen property, see RECEIVING STOLEN PROPERTY.
Recognizance, see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).
Records, see RECORDS.
Religious belief:
 Religious belief as defense, 8-299
Reprive, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.
Rescue, see ESCAPE.
Res gesta, see RES GESTÆ.
Res judicata, 24-830, 831
Revenue laws, see REVENUE LAWS.
Rewards, see REWARDS.
Riot, see RIOT.
Robbery, see ROBBERY.
Scope of title, 8-275
Seamen, see SEAMEN.
Searches and seizures, see SEARCHES AND SEIZURES.
Seduction, see SEDUCTION.
Self-defense, see SELF-DEFENSE.
Self-incriminating evidence, see WITNESSES.
Sentence, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.

CRIMINAL LAW, cont'd.

Sheriffs and constables:
 Criminal liability, 25-720
Slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
Slaves and slavery, see SLAVES AND SLAVERY.
Sodomy, see SODOMY.
Solicitation of chastity, see SOLICITATION OF CHASTITY; SOLICITATION TO COMMIT CRIME.
Solicitation to commit crime, see SOLICITATION TO COMMIT CRIME.
Sources of criminal law, 8-276
Sport:
 Act done in sport, 8-289
State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
Statutes, see STATUTES.
Statutes of limitation, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
Statutory crimes, 26-764
Street railways, see STREET RAILWAYS.
Streets and sidewalks, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.
Suit, 27-370
Summary proceedings, see SUMMARY PROCEEDINGS.
Taxation, see TAXATION.
Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.
Threats and threatening letters, see THREATS AND THREATENING LETTERS.
Timber, 28-545
Tort:
 Tort and crime distinguished, 8-279
Towns and townships:
 Criminal prosecution of towns, 28-336
Trade unions, see LABOR COMBINATIONS.
Transportation for crime, 28-453
Treason, see TREASON.
Treasure trove, 28-473
Trees and timber, 28-545
Trespass, see TRESPASS.
Trusts, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.
Union, see LABOR COMBINATIONS.
United States courts, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
Usury, see USURY.
Vagrancy, see VAGRANCY.
Verdict, see VERDICT.
Volenti non fit injuria, 8-293
Warrants, see WARRANTS.
Weights and measures, see WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.
Wharves and wharfingers, see WHARVES AND WHARFINGERS.
Witnesses, see WITNESSES.
CRIMINAL LIBEL, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
CRIMINAL NEGLIGENCE, see NEGLIGENCE.
CRIMINAL PROCEDURE, 8-300
CRIMINAL PROCEEDINGS, 8-254, 279
 Habeas corpus, 15-157
 Searches and seizures, 25-152
CRIMINAL PROCESS, 8-300
CRIMINAL PUNISHMENT, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.
CRIMINAL SALES, see ADULTERATION; BOARDS OF HEALTH; FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY; OLEOMARGARINE; POLICE POWER.

CRIMINAL SENTENCE, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.

CRIMINATION, see CONTEMPT; WITNESSES.

CRITICISM, 8-300

See COPYRIGHT; LIBEL AND SLANDER.

CROPPER, 8-324

See CROPS.

CROPS, 8-301

Accession, 1-255

Advances:

Lien, 1-758

Adverse possession:

Recovery of land from adverse holder, 8-306

Agricultural lien, see *infra*, Liens.

Assignments:

Future crops, 2-1029

Unharvested crops, 2-1029

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 3-38

Attachment, 3-211

Away-going crops, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.

Chattel mortgages, see *infra*, Mortgages.

Community property, 6-321

Confusion of goods, 24-493

Cropper (see *infra*, Landlord and tenant), 8-324

Title to land and to crop, 8-324

Crop time, 8-332

Cultivate, 8-460

Customs, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

Damages:

Measure of damages for injury to crops, 8-330

Illustrations, 8-331, 332

Partial loss, 8-331

Total destruction, 8-330

Definition, 8-302

Distress:

Growing crops, 9-642

Emblements, 8-318, 319, 320

Eminent domain, see EMINENT DOMAIN.

Entry:

Right of entry to remove crops, 8-319

Execution, 8-308; 11-622

Landlord and tenant, 8-318

Levy upon growing crops, 11-660

Maturity, 8-308, 309

Necessity of taking actual possession, 8-310

Personalty for levy of execution, 8-308

Sale of crops before maturity, 8-308

Statutory limitations, 8-309

Sufficiency of levy, 8-310

Executors and administrators:

Completing crops, 11-974, 977

Expense of completing crops, 11-1234

Pass to executor or administrator, 8-310

Sale of real estate under order of court, 11-1134

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Exemptions from taxation, 12-354

Expert and opinion evidence:

Value of crops, 12-478

Floods, see FLOODS.

Foreclosure of mortgages:

Purchaser at foreclosure sale, 8-306, 307

Fraud, statute of, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

Fraudulent sales and conveyances:

Execution, 14-314

CROPS, *cont'd.*

Fructus industriales, 8-302

What crops are *fructus industriales*, 8-302

Crops planted annually, 8-302

Crops raised in nursery for sale, 8-303

Fruits cultivated for market, 8-303

Fruits of perennial plants, 8-302

Hops, 8-303

Where the fruits of plants are *fructus industriales*, 8-303

Fructus naturales, 8-302

Fruits, see *infra*. *Fructus industriales*.

Government:

Purchaser of land from government, 8-305

Growing crops, 14-1126; 24-894

For what purposes part of realty, 8-303; 24-894

Follow the title to land, 8-303

In general, 8-303

Lessee, 8-305

Mortgagee, 8-304

Pass with realty though reserved by parol, 8-306

Purchaser at foreclosure sale, 8-305

Purchaser at sheriff's sale, 8-305

Purchaser entitled to crops as against tenant or mortgagor, 8-307

Purchaser of land from government, 8-305

Recovery of land from adverse holder, 8-306

When not reserved pass to grantee of land, 8-304

For what purposes regarded as personality, 8-308

Maturity, 8-308, 309

Necessity of taking actual possession, 8-310

Pass to executor or administrator, 8-310

Personalty for levy of execution, 8-308

Sale of crops before maturity, 8-308

Statutory limitations, 8-309

Sufficiency of levy, 8-310

Landlord and tenant, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.

Hops, 8-303

Husband and wife, 8-329

Crops grown on land owned by husband, 8-329

Crops grown on land owned by wife, 8-329

Joint tenants and tenants in common:

Crops grown by one cotenant, 17-689

Tenants in common of crops, 8-325

Agreements by which parties become tenants in common of crops, 8-325

Contracts creating tenancy in common, 8-326

Illustrations, 8-325, 326

Joint action against trespasser, 8-326

Unity of possession, 8-325

Judicial sales, 17-1015

Landlord and tenant (see LANDLORD AND TENANT), 8-317; 18-623

Volume XXXI.

CROPS, *cont'd.*Landlord and tenant, *cont'd.*

Away-going crops, 8-320

Right by custom to away-going crops, 8-320

Cropper, 8-324

Title to land and to crop, 8-324

Liability of third persons to tenant:

For injuries to growing crops, 18-453

Possession of premises and title to crop in tenant, 8-317

Purchaser entitled to crops as against tenant or mortgagor, 8-307

Statutory lien of landlord on crops, see *infra*, Liens.

Stipulation that title to crop shall be in landlord, 8-323

Termination of tenancy while crops are growing, 8-318

When tenant entitled to growing crops, 8-318

Annual crops, 8-318

Emblements, 8-318

Right to emblements does not attach until seed sown, 8-319

Tenancy terminated by act of God, 8-319

Tenancy terminated by act of lessor, 8-319

Tenant's right of egress to remove crop, 8-319

Time of planting crops, 8-319

When tenant not entitled to growing crops, 8-319

Termination of estate by tenant, 8-319

Termination of lease through tenant's default, 8-320

Where term is certain, 8-320

Larceny:

Crops raised on shares, 18-512

Leases (see *infra*, Landlord and tenant), 18-623

Pass to lessee unless expressly reserved, 8-305

Legacies and devises, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.

Liens:

Advances, 1-758

Agricultural liens, 8-327

Advances not needed in making crop not secured by lien, 8-328

In favor of persons making advances for future crops, 8-327

Money advanced, 8-328

Supplies, 8-328

Cultivate, 8-460

Farm laborers, 8-329

Priority of liens, 8-329

Statutory lien of landlord on crops, 8-321, 323, 327

For rent, 8-321

Bona fide purchaser, 8-322

Destruction of landlord's lien, 8-322

General rule, 8-321

Illustrations, 8-321, 322

Removal of crop, 8-322

For supplies furnished to make crop, 8-323

Priority of landlord's lien, 8-323

CROPS, *cont'd.*Mortgages (see *infra*, Foreclosure of mortgages), 5-959, 976, 977; 8-311; 20-976

Effectiveness of mortgage on unplanted crop, 8-312

Growing crops pass to mortgagee, 8-307

Jurisdictions in which mortgage on unplanted crops is effective, 8-313

Jurisdictions in which mortgage on unplanted crops is invalid, 8-313

Lien on unplanted crops, 8-313

Mortgage of crops to be thereafter planted, 8-311

Mortgage of growing crops, 8-311

Purchaser entitled to crops as against tenant or mortgagor, 8-307

Right of mortgagor to proceeds of crops, 20-979

Sufficiency of description, 8-315

As relating to place of growth, 8-315

As relating to specific crops grown, 8-316

As relating to time of growth, 8-317

Description capable of being made certain, 8-316

Lands must be designated with certainty, 8-315

Title to unplanted crops, 8-312

Validity as against third persons, 8-314

What is growing crop, 8-311

Nursery:

Plants raised in nursery for sale, 8-303

Parol, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

Partnership, 8-326

Criterion of existence of partnership, 8-327

Essential elements of partnership, 8-327

Farming on shares, 22-45

Lease for share of gross receipts, 22-46

Partnership between cultivators, 8-326

Personalty, see *infra*, Growing crops.Real property (see *infra*, Growing crops), 23-894

Replevin, 24-481, 488, 493

Sales:

Crops to be grown, 24-1043

Shares:*Farming on shares*, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.**Sheriff's sales:**

Purchaser of land at sheriff's sale, 8-305

States, see *infra*, Government.*Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

Supplies, 8-323, 327, 328

Tenants in common, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.**Trespass:**

Cutting and carrying away grass and crops, 28-553

Trespassers:

Relation of trespasser to crops sown by him, 8-329

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.

Trust deeds and power-of-sale mortgages, 28-828

United States, see *infra*, Government.

Vendor's lien, 29-787

CROP TIME, 8-332**CROSS**, 8-332

Railroads, 8-332

CROSS BILL, 8-333

CROSS BILLS OR NOTES, see ACCOMMODATION PAPER.

CROSS CHECK, 8-333

CROSS COMPLAINT, 8-334

CROSS DEMANDS, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.

CROSS-EXAMINATION, 8-334

See DEPOSITIONS; WITNESSES.

Accomplices, 1-399

Cross-examination as to other offenses, 1-407

CROSSINGS, 8-335; 13-725

Abutting owners, see *infra*, Streets or highways crossing railroads.

Animals, see INJURIES TO ANIMALS.

Appliances for public safety at crossings, 8-394

Approaches, 8-366, 368, 383

Backing cars, 8-420

Brakeman on end of rear car, 8-421

Care to be observed in backing train, 8-420

Signals or lights at end of car, 8-420

Barriers, 8-369, 376, 383

Bell, see *infra*, Frightening teams; Signals.

Bell tower, 8-368

Brakeman:

Backing cars, 8-421

Bridges, see *infra*, Railroads crossing railroads; Railroads crossing streets and highways.

Burden of proof, 7-349

Evidence as to signals, 8-418

Care, see *infra*, Injuries at crossings.

Carriers of passengers, 5-686, 687

Cattle guards, 12-1082

Cattle guards part of fence, 12-1082

Compensation where highway crosses railroad, 8-381

Depot grounds, 12-1083

Duty to erect cattle guards, 8-367

Street crossings, 12-1083

Children:

Contributory negligence, 7-441

Commissioners, see *infra*, Railroads crossing railroads.

Constitutional law:

Grade crossings, 8-384

Railroads crossing railroads, 8-340

Speed regulations, 8-405

Statutes imposing duty to construct crossings, 8-364, 365

Statutes requiring signals, 8-412

Construction of crossing, see *infra*, Railroads crossing streets and highways.

Contributory negligence, 7-427

Children, 7-441

Crossing in front of approaching train, 7-438

In general, 7-427

Invitation to cross, 7-437

Ordinary care, 7-427

Ordinary care under the circumstances, 7-428

Presumption of negligence from injury, 7-439

Railroad's duty at highway crossings, 7-427

Statutory warnings and precautions, 7-436

Stop, look, and listen, see *infra*, Stop, look, and listen.

CROSSINGS, *cont'd.*

Contributory negligence, *cont'd.*

Traveler's duty, 7-428

Crossings by custom or license (see *infra*, Usages and customs), 8-424

Acquiescence in public use, 8-424

Bare license, 8-426

Circumstances constituting an invitation, 8-426

Forced maintenance of crossings, 8-425

In general, 8-424

Invitation from company, 8-425, 426

Question for jury, 8-426

Crowded streets, 8-389, 390

Speed of train, 8-404

Damages:

Compensation where railroads cross railroads, see *infra*, Railroads crossing railroads.

Compensation where streets or highways cross railroads, see *infra*, Streets or highways crossing railroads.

Railroads crossing railroads, 8-351

Dedication, 9-54

Definition, 8-338

Includes approaches, 8-338

Degree of care, see *infra*, Injuries at crossings.

Duty of railroad company (see *infra*, Injuries at crossings):

View obstructed, see *infra*, Obstruction of view.

Duty to restore highway, 8-371

Charter, 8-372

Construction of statutes, 8-372

Continuing duty, 8-374

In general, 8-371

Mandamus, 8-374

Mandatory injunction, 8-374

New devices, 8-374

Proceedings to compel restoration, 8-374

Statutes, 8-372

What constitutes restoration, 8-373

Embankments, 8-366, 383

Eminent domain, 10-1174

Compensation where railroad crosses another, 10-1174

Compensation where railroad crosses turnpike, 10-1174

Cutting embankment of another railroad, 10-1175

Damages for interference with business, 10-1175

Farm or private crossings, 10-1173

Railroad crossings, 10-1174

Railroads crossing railroads, 8-340; 10-1174, 1175

Street crossing over railroad, 10-1175

Evidence, see *infra*, Signals.

Extraordinary accidents, 8-389

Extraordinary care, see *infra*, Injuries at crossings.

Farm crossings (see *infra*, Private ways), 8-427

Bars, 8-433

Construction by landowner, 8-432

Crossing from farm wholly on one side of railroad, 8-427

Duty to construct, 8-428

Government railways, 8-428

In general, 8-428

Laches of owner, 8-430

Volume XXXI.

CROSSINGS, *cont'd.*Farm crossings, *cont'd.*Duty to construct, *cont'd.*

Retroactive character of statutes, 8-429

Statutes, 8-428

Under contract, 8-429

Whether contract runs with the land, 8-430

Eminent domain, 10-1173

Enforcement of obligations, 8-431

Gates, 8-433

Grade crossings, 8-432

Location of crossings, 8-432

Mandamus, 8-432

Precautions to be observed by railroad company, 8-433

Railroad fences, 12-1080

Repairs, 8-431

Right of landowner to crossing, 8-427

Rights and obligations of traveler and railroad company, 8-424

Signals, 8-414, 433

Sufficiency of crossings, 8-433

What term includes, 8-427

Fences, 12-1079

De facto highways, 12-1079

Highway crossings, 12-1079

Highway parallel to track, 12-1080

Private crossings, 12-1080

Railroad's duty to fence, 12-1079

Flagman (see *infra*, Signals), 8-369, 396

Dangerous crossings, 8-397

Duty of flagman or watchman, 8-400

Duty to maintain watchman or flagman, 8-396

Exceptional danger, 8-397

Failure to comply with requirement, 8-399

Liability for negligence of flagman, 8-400

Ordinance, 8-399

Police regulations, 8-399

Presence or absence as bearing on question of negligence, 8-398

Presumption in absence of signals, 8-400

Question for court or jury, 8-398

Railroads crossing railroads:

Duty to provide watchmen, 8-354

Statutes, 8-399

Withdrawal of flagman, 8-398

Flying switch, 8-419; 13-725

Care to be exercised, 8-419

Definition of running or flying switch, 8-419

Moderate speed for detached portion of train, 8-420

Negligence *per se*, 8-419

Warning to public, 8-420

Whether reasonable precautions a question for jury, 8-420

Frightening teams, 8-421

Escape of steam, 8-422

Failure to give signals, 8-422

Improper sounding of whistle, 8-422

In general, 8-421

Malicious acts, 8-421

Negligence question for jury, 8-422

Negligent acts, 8-421

Noise incident to operation of trains, 8-421

Obstructions at crossings, 8-423

CROSSINGS, *cont'd.*Frightening teams, *cont'd.*

Proximate cause, 8-421

Sounding of whistle as regular warning, 8-421

Gates, 8-368, 383; 394

Act of gateman tending to mislead, 8-395

Dangerous crossings, 8-395

Duty of gateman, 8-395

Duty to maintain, 8-394

Farm crossings, 8-433

Negligence of gateman is negligence of company, 8-396

Operation of gate, 8-395

Request of municipal authorities, 8-395

Violation of city ordinance, 8-395

Grade, see *infra*, Railroads crossing railroads;

Railroads crossing streets and highways.

Grade crossings (see *infra*, Streets or highways crossing railroads), 8-349, 384, 432

Farm crossings, 8-432

Guard rail, 8-369

Highways, see *infra*, Railroads crossing streets and highways; Streets or highways crossing railroads.*Horses*, see *infra*, Frightening teams.

Injunction, 8-350

Grade crossings, 8-350

Mandatory injunction to restore highway, 8-374

Railroads crossing railroads, 8-345

In general, 8-345

Injurious crossing, 8-345

When injunction will be refused, 8-346

Injuries at crossings, 8-386

Backing cars, see *infra*, Backing cars.*Crossings by custom or license*, see *infra*, Crossings by custom or license.*Defective crossings*, see *infra*, Liability for defective crossings.

Degree of care:

Care commensurate with danger, 8-387, 390

Crowded streets, 8-387, 390

Degree of care required of each, 8-387

Extraordinary care, 8-389

Mutuality of obligation between railroad company and traveler, 8-386

Ordinary care, 8-389

Populous places, 8-387, 390

Utmost care, 8-389

What constitutes ordinary care, 8-389

Duty of railroad company, 8-388

Appliances for public safety at crossings, 8-394

Flagman, see *infra*, Flagman.*Gates*, see *infra*, Gates.

In general, 8-394

Signs, see *infra*, Signs.*Backing cars*, see *infra*, Backing cars.

Care commensurate with danger, 8-390

Generally, 8-390

Populous places, 8-390

Volume XXXI.

CROSSINGS, cont'd.Injuries at crossings, *cont'd.*Duty of railroad company, *cont'd.*Care commensurate with danger, *cont'd.*

Signals, 8-392

View obstructed, 8-391

Crossings by custom or license, see infra, Crossings by custom or license.

Duty not in conflict with duty to passengers, 8-390

Duty to give signals, see infra, Signals.

Duty to passengers, 8-390

Extraordinary accidents, 8-389

Extraordinary care, 8-389

*Flying switch, see infra, Flying switch.**Frightening teams, see infra, Frightening teams.*

In general, 8-388

*Lookouts, see infra, Lookouts.**Obstructions at crossing, see infra, Obstructions at crossings.*

Ordinary care, 8-388, 389

*Private crossings, see infra, Private crossings.**Rate of speed, see infra, Speed of train.**Where view is obstructed, see infra, Obstruction of view.**Flying switch, see infra, Flying switch. Frightening teams, see infra, Frightening teams.**Liability for defective crossings, see infra, Liability for defective crossings.*

Mutuality of obligation between railroad company and traveler, 8-386

Both have common right of way, 8-386

Care commensurate with danger, 8-387

Conditional right of precedence, 8-388

Degree of care required of each, 8-387

Derivation of right of priority of passage, 8-388

Each in the exercise of a lawful right, 8-386

In general, 8-386

Priority of passage, 8-388

Same degree of care required of each, 8-387

Superior right of passage, 8-388

Obstructions at crossings, see infra, Obstructions at crossings.

Ordinary care:

Care commensurate with danger, 8-387, 390

Crowded streets, 8-387, 390

Degree of care required of each, 8-387

Extraordinary care, 8-389

Mutuality of obligation between railroad company and traveler, 8-386

Populous places, 8-387, 390

Utmost care, 8-389

What constitutes ordinary care, 8-389

CROSSINGS, cont'd.Injuries at crossings, *cont'd.**Private crossings, see infra, Private crossings.**Railroads crossing railroads, see infra, Railroads crossing railroads.**Rate of speed, see infra, Speed of train.**Signals, see infra, Signals.**Injuries to animals, see INJURIES TO ANIMALS.**Intersecting roads, see infra, Railroads crossing railroads.*Invitation to cross (see *infra, Crossings by custom or license*), 7-437

Crossing in front of approaching train, 7-438

In general, 7-437

Knowledge of approach of train, 7-437

When injury certain, 7-438

Kicking cars (see *infra, Flying switch*), 18-59*Law of the road, see LAW OF THE ROAD.*

Liability for defective crossings, 8-375

Assumption of duty, 8-376

Barriers, 8-376

Extraordinary care, 8-377

Highways by virtue of public use, 8-376

Illustrations of rule, 8-375

Improper spacing or planking, 8-376

In general, 8-375

Limited liability, 8-376

Presumption of negligence, 8-377

Statutes, 8-376

License (real property):

Illustrations, 18-1138

Invitation, 18-1138

Liability for negligence, 18-1138

Licenses, see infra, Crossings by custom or license.

Lookouts, 8-393

Duty of engineer, 8-393

Duty to stop train, 8-394

Limitation of general rule, 8-394

Ordinary care, 8-393

Precaution as to persons seen at or near crossings, 8-394

Right to anticipate action, 8-394

Special duty at crossings, 8-393

Mandamus:

Construction of farms and other private crossings, 19-875

Repairs, 8-370

Restoration of highway, 8-374

Municipal corporations:

Right of street to cross railroads, 8-378

Obstruction of view, 8-391

Company chargeable with notice of condition of crossings, 8-392

Decreased speed, 8-393

Duty of railroad company where view is obstructed, 8-391

Duty to give signals, 8-392, 412

Question of fact, 8-392

Speed of train, 8-392

View obstructed by curves and cuts, 8-392

View obstructed by standing cars, 8-392

View obstructed by underbrush, 8-392

Obstructions at crossings, 8-423

Frightening teams, 8-423

Liability of railroad company, 8-423

Question for jury, 8-423

CROSSINGS, cont'd.

Ordinary care, see *infra*, Injuries at crossings.

Passengers, 5-686, 687

Pedestrians:

Crossing highways, see **LAW OF THE ROAD**.

Penalties:

Qui tam action for failure to give signals, 8-409

Personal injuries, see *infra*, Injuries at crossings.

Police power, 8-368; 22-934

Populous places, 8-389, 390

Speed of train, 8-404

Presumption of negligence from injury, 7-439

Private crossings (see *infra*, Farm crossings), 8-424

Private ways (see *infra*, Farm crossings):

Duty of railroad company, 8-424

Signals, 8-414

Effect of custom or peculiar nature of locality, 8-415

General rule, 8-414

Question for jury, 8-415

Questions of law and fact:

Duty to keep flagman, 8-398

Effect of failure to give signals, 8-417

Flying switch, 8-420

Frightening teams, 8-422, 423

Omission to have signs, 8-402

Rate of speed, 8-402, 404

Signals at private ways, 8-415

Statutory signals not sufficient in all cases, 8-418

Stop, look, and listen, 7-435

Whether failure to give signal is negligence, 8-392

Qui tam actions, see *infra*, Penalties.

Railroad commissioners, see **RAILROAD COMMISSIONERS**.

Railroads crossing railroads:

Abuse of right, 8-344

Elements to be considered, 8-345

Illustrations, 8-344, 345

In general, 8-344

Injunction against injurious crossing, 8-345

Respective rights to be consulted, 8-344

Agreement, 8-343

By bridge, tunnel, or at grade, 8-349

Another route practicable, 8-349

Crossing at grade necessary, 8-349

Grade crossings, 8-349

In general, 8-349

Injunction, 8-350

Jurisdiction of courts of equity, 8-350

Presumption that crossing at grade can be avoided, 8-350

Change of location, 8-347

Changes in surface of land, 8-352

Compliance with police regulations, 8-353

Crossing of railroads on highway, 8-352

Diminished capacity to transact business, 8-352

Elements to be considered in fixing compensation, 8-352

CROSSINGS, cont'd.

Railroads crossing railroads, *cont'd.*

Changes in surface of land, *cont'd.*

Commissioners, 8-347

Award of commissioners, 8-348

Determination by commissioners, 8-347

Duty of commissioners, 8-348

Examination of witnesses, 8-348

Setting aside award, 8-348

Compensation, 8-351

General rule, 8-351

Illustrations, 8-351, 352

Remote damages, 8-353

Constitutional provision, 8-340

Construction of statutes, 8-341

Contract, 8-343

Degree of care to be exercised, 5-591

Determination by commissioners, 8-347

Duty of intersecting roads, 8-346

Duty to stop before crossing, 8-355

Agreement between companies, 8-355

In general, 8-355

Liability for failure to stop, 8-356

Statutory requirements, 8-356

Street and steam railroads, 8-355

Where stop should be made, 8-356

Eminent domain, 8-340

Implied right, 8-340

Liability for injuries, 8-357, 588

Both companies sued, 8-357

Illustrations, 8-357, 358

In general, 8-357

One road need not anticipate negligence by other, 8-357

Manner of crossing, 8-346

Necessity, 8-342

Necessity of crossing, 8-339

Place of crossing, 8-346

Right to cross, 8-338

Branch and spur tracks, 8-339

By agreement, 8-343

Consistent use, 8-339

Constitutional provisions, 8-340

Contract, 8-343

Determination of necessity of crossing, 8-339

Implication arising from necessity, 8-342

Implied right, 8-342

Land held by railroad is subject to others' right to cross, 8-338

Limitation of right, 8-338

Nature of right, 8-339

Necessity, 8-339, 342

Not an arbitrary right, 8-339

Right to cross founded in right of eminent domain, 8-340

Sources of right, 8-340

Statutes, 8-341

Street railways, 8-341

Whether a compulsory taking of land, 8-342

Statutes, 8-341

Submission of question as to place and manner of crossing to court, 8-346

Subsequent duties of companies, 8-353

Duty to erect and maintain stations, 8-354

Duty to maintain and repair crossings, 8-354

CROSSINGS, cont'd.Railroads crossing railroads, *cont'd.*Subsequent duties of companies, *cont'd.*

Duty to provide watchman, 8-354

Duty to stop before crossing, 8-355

In general, 8-353

Railroads crossing streets and highways, 8-358

Approaches, 8-366

Barriers, 8-369

Bell towers, 8-368

Bridges, 8-361, 367

Cattle guards, 8-367

Construction of crossings, 8-363

Approaches, 8-366

Bell towers, 8-368

Bridges, 8-367

Cattle guards, 8-367

Constitutionality of statutes, 8-365

Duty to construct, 8-363

Duty to maintain bridges, 8-368

Embankments, 8-366

Flagmen, 8-369

Gates, 8-368

Highways laid out over existing roads, 8-364

Mode of construction, 8-366

Precautions to be observed, 8-368

Proceedings to compel construction, 8-365

Property in hands of receiver, 8-364

Signals, 8-369

Signboards, 8-368

Statutes, 8-363

Unfrequented ways, 8-363

Width of approaches, 8-368

Width of crossing, 8-366

Construction of statutes, 8-359

Defective crossings, see *infra*, Liability for defective crossings.

Duty to keep crossings in repair, 8-369

In general, 8-369

Mandamus, 8-370

Obligation inseparable from enjoyment of franchise, 8-370

Proceedings to compel repairs, 8-370

Right of action against company, 8-371

Duty to restore streets and highways, see *infra*, Duty to restore highway.

Effect of crossing, 8-360

Embankments, 8-366

Flagmen, 8-369

Gates, 8-368

Going over or under highway, 8-361

Commissioners, 8-361

Election, 8-361

In general, 8-361

Grade crossings, 8-361

Guard rail, 8-369

Liability for defective crossings, see *infra*, Liability for defective crossings.

Manner of crossing, 8-360

Obstruction of travel, 8-360

Police power, 8-368

Restoration of highway, see *infra*, Duty to restore highway.

Right to change location of highway, 8-362

In general, 8-362

Statutes, 8-362

CROSSINGS, cont'd.Railroads crossing streets and highways, *con.*

Right to cross, 8-358

Construction of statutes, 8-359

Construction without lawful authority, 8-358

Effect of crossing, 8-360

Implied right, 8-359

In general, 8-358

Manner of crossing, 8-360

Nature of right, 8-358

Obstruction to travel on highway, 8-360

Right of way only acquired, 8-359

Statutes, 8-359

Usefulness of highway not to be impaired, 8-361

Signals, 8-369

Signboards, 8-368

Statutes, 8-359

Tunnels, 8-361

Usefulness of highway not to be impaired, 8-360

Width of approaches, 8-368

Width of crossings, 8-366

Rate of speed, see *infra*, Speed of train.Repairs (see *infra*, Railroads crossing streets and highways):

Farm crossings, 8-431

Duty to maintain and repair crossing, 8-354

Restoration of highway, see *infra*, Duty to restore highway.Right to cross, see *infra*, Railroads crossing railroads; Railroads crossing streets and highways; Streets or highways crossing railroads.

Road, 24-986

Running switch, see *infra*, Flying switch.Signals (see *infra*, Flagman; Signs), 8-369, 407

Backing cars, 8-420

Character of warning, 8-414

Compliance with statute, 8-414

Use of both bell and whistle not required, 8-414

Usual and customary signals, 8-414

Warning should be effective in character, 8-414

Common law, 8-408

Distance from crossing, 8-412

Eighty rods from crossing, 8-412, 413

Excessive speed, 8-414

In general, 8-412

Statutory provisions, 8-413

Warning must be at sufficient distance to be effectual, 8-413

Duty to give signals in general, 8-407

Duty without statute to signal at places of known danger, 8-412

Cities, 8-412

View obstructed, see *infra*, Obstruction of view.

Effect on liability of failure to give signals, 8-415

General rule, 8-415

Negligence *per se*, 8-416

Prima facie negligence, 8-416

Question for jury, 8-417

Evidence as to signals, 8-418

Burden of proof, 8-418

CROSSINGS, *cont'd.*Signals, *cont'd.*Evidence as to signals, *cont'd.*

Negative and affirmative evidence, 8-419

Failure of company to give, 7-436

Farm crossings, 8-433

Frightening teams, see *infra*, *Frightening teams*.

Persons lawfully in vicinity of crossing, 23-757

Place to give signals, 8-412

Presumption in absence of signals that track is clear, 8-400

Presumption that warning will be given, 8-408

Private crossings, 8-414

Statutes providing for signals at crossings, 8-408

At what crossings warnings required, 8-410

Constitutionality of statutes, 8-412

Crossings within city limits, 8-411

Effect of statutes, 8-409

Highway over or under track, 8-409

In general, 8-408

Object of statutes, 8-409

Persons in vicinity of crossing, 8-410

Persons walking along track, 8-410

Purpose of statutes, 8-409

Qui tam actions, 8-409

"Traveled public road," 8-411

Walking parallel with track, 8-410

Statutory signals not sufficient in all cases, 8-417

Excessive speed, 8-418

General rule, 8-417

Precautions adopted, 8-418

Precautions incident to operation of road, 8-418

Question for jury, 8-418

Statutory warnings rendered unavailing, 7-436

Train must give reasonable warning of approach, 8-407

Trespassers, 23-756

Usual rate of speed without signals, 8-405

View obstructed, 8-392

Signboards, 8-368

Signs (see *infra*, Signals), 8-401

Failure to erect not necessarily negligence, 8-401

Intention of statutes, 8-401

Object, 8-401

One familiar with or who might have known of crossing, 8-401

Purpose, 8-401

Question for jury, 8-402

Statutory requirements, 8-401

Speed of train, 8-402

By statute or ordinance, 8-405

Constitutionality of provisions, 8-405

Delegation of power to municipalities, 8-406

In general, 8-405

Police power, 8-406

Speed in violation of ordinance, 8-406

Cities, 8-404

Country crossings, 8-403

CROSSINGS, *cont'd.*Speed of train, *cont'd.*

Dangerous places, 8-404

Flying switch, 8-420

In general, 8-402

Negligence *per se*, 8-403

Open country, 8-403

Ordinary care and prudence, 8-402

Question for jury, 8-404

Question of fact, 8-402

Rate of speed must vary according to locality, 8-403

Right of railroad company to regulate speed, 8-402

Signals not sufficient where speed is excessive, 8-418

Signals where the speed is excessive, 8-414

Towns, 8-404

Usual rate of speed without signals, 8-405

View obstructed, 8-392

Stations, 26-518

Duty to erect and maintain stations where railroads cross each other, 8-354

Stop, look, and listen (see *infra*, Contributory negligence):

Facts disputed, 7-434

Facts undisputed, 7-433

General rule as to care required of traveler, 7-430

Greater the danger, greater the care, 7-435

In Pennsylvania, 7-429

Negligence as matter of law, 7-433, 434

Negligence *per se*, 7-429, 432, 433Not negligence *per se*, not to stop, 7-432

Question for jury, 7-434

Railroads crossing railroads:

Duty to stop before crossing, see *infra*, Railroads crossing railroads.

The rule in general, 7-429

Unusual difficulties require unusual precautions, 7-435

When not negligence, 7-432, 433

When the rule does not govern, 7-429

When traveler must lead his horse, 7-429

Street railways, see STREET RAILWAYS; see *infra*, Railroads crossing railroads.*Streets*, see *infra*, Railroads crossing streets and highways; Streets or highways crossing railroads.

Streets or highways crossing railroads, 8-377; 16-1175

Abutting owners, 8-382

Approaches, 8-383

Barriers, 8-383

Embankments, 8-383

Gates, 8-383

Inconvenience or delay, 8-383

Relief from liability, 8-382

Right of abutting owners, 8-382

Compensation, 8-380

Cattle guards, 8-381

Compensation for land taken, 8-381

Construction and repair of crossing, 8-381

Culverts, 8-382

Elements to be considered, 8-381

Volume XXXI.

CROSSINGS, *cont'd.*Streets or highways crossing railroads, *con.*Compensation, *cont'd.*

Inconvenience, 8-382

Increased danger, 8-382

In general, 8-380

No compensation allowed railroad, 8-380

Planking roadbed, 8-381

Railroad entitled to compensation, 8-380

Remote damages, 8-382

Set-off for benefits of increased travel, 8-380

Constitutionality of statutes requiring railroads to construct, 8-374

Construction of statute, 8-378

Grade crossings, 8-384

Allowed, 8-384

Alteration or removal of grade crossing, 8-384

Constitutionality of statutes, 8-384

In general, 8-384

Powers of commissioners, 8-385

Inconvenience no bar to right, 8-379

Land necessary for operation of franchise, 8-379

Manner of crossing, 8-379

Railroad's duty to construct, 8-374

Right of way only acquired, 8-379

Right to cross, 8-377

In general, 8-377

Limitation of right, 8-377

Nature of right, 8-378

Only right of way acquired, 8-379

Power of public or municipal corporations, 8-378

Statutes, 8-378

"Traveled public road," 8-411

Trespass, 23-739

Tunnels, *see infra*, Railroads crossing railroads; Railroads crossing streets and highways.

Usages and customs:

Crossings by custom or license, 8-424

Maintenance of crossings, 8-425

View, *see infra*, Obstruction of view.Warnings (*see infra*, Signals):

Failure of company to give, 7-436

Statutory warnings rendered unavailing, 7-436

Watchman, *see infra*, Flagman.Whistle, *see infra*, Frightening teams; Signals.

Wilful injuries, 7-437

CROSS INJUNCTIONS, *see* INJUNCTIONS.**CROSS REMAINDERS, *see* REMAINDERS.**

REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.

CROSSWALK, 8-434**CROW, 8-434****CRUDE, 8-434****CRUEL, 8-435****CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENT,**

8-436; 29-354

Apprenticeship, 8-439

Assault and battery, 8-440

Burglary, 8-440

Chinaman:

Cutting off queue of Chinaman, 8-439

Common scold:

Ducking stool, 8-439

Constitutional provisions, 8-436

CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENT, *cont'd.*Cumulative punishment (*see* CUMULATIVE PUNISHMENT), 8-441, 442, 482

Death, 8-437

Electrocution, 8-437

Mode of execution, 8-437

Not prohibited, 8-437

Shooting, 8-437

Debarring from lawful business, 8-440

Degree of punishment, 8-440

Assault and battery, 8-440

Burglary, 8-440

General rule, 8-440

Increased punishment for second or subsequent offense, 8-442

Place of committing crime as affecting degree of punishment, 8-442

Prohibitions apply to form more than amount, 8-440

Successive terms of imprisonment, 8-441

Violation of liquor laws, 8-441

Deprivation of civil rights, 8-439

Disfranchisement, 8-439

Ducking stool, 8-439

Election:

Deprivation of right of suffrage, 8-439

Electrocution, 8-437

Federal Constitution, 6-962

Gaming houses, 14-729

Imprisonment, 8-438

Five years in county jail, 8-438

Place of confinement, 8-438

Prison regulations, 8-439

Proper punishment, 8-438

Successive terms of imprisonment, 8-441

Intoxicating liquors, 8-441; 17-218

Jail:

Five years in county jail, 8-438

Labor on streets, 8-439

Libel and slander, 18-1122

Rape:

Carnal abuse of children, 8-440

Second offense, 8-442

Shooting, 8-437

What punishment is prohibited, 8-437

Whipping, 8-439

CRUELTY, 8-442*See* CRUELTY TO ANIMALS; DIVORCE; LIBEL AND SLANDER; MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

Insanity, 20-565

CRUELTY TO ANIMALS, 8-443

Animal:

What the term includes, 8-445

Arrest:

Societies for the prevention of cruelty to animals, 8-455

Beating, 3-904; 8-446

Charities and trusts for charitable uses:

Prevention of cruelty to animals, 5-933

Cock fighting, 8-449

Common-law offense, 8-444

Where property rights are affected, 8-444

Whether indictable at common law, 8-444

Coursing rabbits, 8-448

Cruel killing, 8-446

Custody, 8-452

Definition, 8-443

CRUELTY TO ANIMALS, *cont'd.*

Diseased animals, see *infra*, Injured or diseased animal.

Dishorning cattle, 7-449

Dog fighting, 8-449

Driving, 8-447

Dumb animal, 10-318

Fox, 8-445

Fox hunting, 8-448

Goose, 8-445

Injured or diseased animal:

Omission to kill wounded or diseased animal as cruelty, 8-446

Powers of officers and agents of societies for the prevention of cruelty to animals to kill injured or diseased animal, 8-455

Intent, 8-450

Accident, 8-452

Evil intent, 8-450

Evil intent implied, 8-450

Knowledge of suffering, 8-451

Intoxication, 8-454

Justification, 8-453

Illustrations, 8-453, 454

In general, 8-453

Intoxication, 8-454

Protection of property, 8-453

Needless killing, 8-446

Neglect, 8-447

Omission to kill wounded or diseased animal, 8-446

Ownership, 8-452

Poisoning, 8-446

Police powers, 22-927

Punishment, 8-454

Shooting wild game, 8-448

Societies for the prevention of cruelty to animals, 8-454

Due process of law, 8-455

Fines collected paid to S. P. C. A., 8-455

In general, 8-454

Killing injured or diseased animal, 8-455

Powers of officers and agents, 8-455

Power to arrest, 8-455

Power to stop vehicle and examine horse, 8-455

Public aid, 8-454

Sport:

Killing or wounding for sport, 8-448

Cock fighting, 8-449

Coursing rabbits, 8-448

Dog fighting, 8-449

Fox hunting, 8-448

Shooting wild game, 8-448

Trap shooting, 8-448

Statutory offense, 8-444

Cruelty distinguished from wanton killing or injuring, 8-444, 445

Custody, see *infra*, *Custody*.

Intent, see *infra*, *Intent*.

Justification, see *infra*, *Justification*.

Nature of the offense, 8-444

Ownership, see *infra*, *Ownership*.

Punishment, see *infra*, *Punishment*.

What acts are punishable, see *infra*, *What acts are punishable*.

What animals are protected, see *infra*, *What animals are protected*.

Surgical operation, 8-449

Teasing, 8-448

Torture, 28-258

CRUELTY TO ANIMALS, *cont'd.*

Trap shooting, 8-448

Wanton killing, 8-445, 446

What acts are punishable, 8-446

Cruel killing, 8-446

Cruelly driving, 8-447

Killing or wounding for sport, see *infra*, *Sport*.

Needless killing, 8-446

Neglect, 8-447

Omission to kill wounded or diseased animals, 8-446

Poisoning an animal, 8-446

Surgical operations, 8-449

Teasing, 8-448

Unnecessarily or cruelly beating, 8-446

Working animal intended for slaughter, 8-447

Working in unusual manner, 8-447

What animals are protected, 8-445

Fox, 8-445

Goose, 8-445

Illustrations, 8-445, 446

What the term animal includes, 8-445

Working animal intended for slaughter, 8-447

Working in unusual manner, 8-447

CRUELTY TO CHILDREN, 8-456

See MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

Illustrations, 8-456, 457

Injury from exposure, 8-456

Keeping without food, 8-456

CRUISE, 8-457

Deviation in marine insurance, 9-439

CRY, 8-457**CRYOLITE, 8-458****CT., 8-458****CUBIC, 8-458****CUCKING STOOL, 8-458****CUJUS EST SOLUM EJUS EST USQUE AD COELUM ET AD INFEROS, 8-458**

Land, 18-141

CUL-DE-SAC, 8-458

See HIGHWAYS.

Dedication, 9-24

Eminent domain, 10-1072

CULPABLE, 8-458**CULPABLE NEGLIGENCE, 8-458**

See NEGLIGENCE.

CULTIVATE, 8-459

Liens, 8-460

CULTIVATED FIELD, 8-459**CULTIVATION:**

Adverse possession, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.

State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

CULVERT, 8-460

Master and servant, 20-66

CUMBER, 8-461**CUMULATIVE BEQUESTS, see LEGACIES AND DEVICES.****CUMULATIVE EVIDENCE, 7-462**

Admissions, 8-465

Arbitration and award:

Cumulative evidence not sufficient ground for setting aside award of arbitrators, 8-476

Courts, see *infra*, *Power of court to exclude*.

Criminal cases, 8-469

Cumulative evidence admissible in rebuttal, 8-470

General rule, 8-469

CUMULATIVE EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*Criminal cases, *cont'd.*

Prosecuting officer bound to show whole transaction, 8-470

What witnesses shall be examined within discretion of prosecuting officer, 8-469

When cumulative evidence may be excluded, 8-470

Definition, 8-462; 11-491

Admissions of party cumulative of each other but not of other testimony, 8-465

Evidence different in kind to establish the same point, 8-464

Evidence of admissions of party not cumulative of testimony of other witnesses, 8-466

Evidence that is not cumulative, 8-464

Evidence to prove a new fact, 8-464

General definition, 8-462

Other definitions, 8-463

Question of cumulative evidence one of law, 8-467

Verbal admissions of a party cumulative of each other, 8-466

Direct verdict:

Admission after verdict directed for defendant, 8-472

Newly discovered cumulative evidence:

As a ground for a new trial, 8-472

Conclusive evidence, 8-477

Evidence cumulative of evidence known but not used at trial, 8-474

Evidence having independent and distinct bearing upon issue, 8-478

Evidence sufficient to render clear a doubtful case, 8-477

Evidence tending to prove alibi, 8-478

Evidence that will probably change the verdict, 8-477

Exceptions, 8-476

General rule, 8-472

New trial not granted to admit newly discovered cumulative evidence, 8-473

Of what evidence the newly discovered evidence must be cumulative, 8-476

Public policy demanding that there shall be an end of litigation, 8-476

Qualifications, 8-476

Reason for rule, 8-476

When the rule does not apply, 8-477

Reopening case to admit it, 8-472

New trial, see *infra*, Newly discovered cumulative evidence.

Power of court to exclude, 8-467

Condemnation suits, 8-469

Court may limit number of witnesses on single point, 8-467

Discretion of court may be reasonably exercised, 8-467

Exclusion of cumulative evidence to an uncontroverted point, 8-468

Exclusion of cumulative evidence upon a material point, 8-468

Limiting number of witnesses on controverted point, 8-468

Limiting number of witnesses to character or veracity, 8-469

Prosecuting and district attorneys, 8-469

CUMULATIVE EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*

Questions of law and fact, 8-467

Rebuttal:

Admission in rebuttal, 8-470

Admission of evidence not strictly in rebuttal within discretion of court, 8-471

Court should consider particular circumstances of each case, 8-471

Cumulative evidence admissible in rebuttal, 8-470

Defendant's right to introduce cumulative evidence in rebuttal, 8-472

Merely cumulative evidence need not be shown, 8-471

Where plaintiff opens with evidence to anticipate the defense, 8-471

Statements of parties made out of court, 11-508

CUMULATIVE JUDGMENTS:

Satisfaction and discharge, 17-863

CUMULATIVE OFFENSE, 8-478**CUMULATIVE PUNISHMENT, 8-479**

Admissions:

Prior conviction, 8-486

Amount of additional punishment, 8-482

Deprivation of good time, 8-484

Double the time of first conviction, 8-483

General rule, 8-482

Illustrations, 8-482, 483

Constitutionality of statutes providing for, 8-480

Do not deny equal protection of the laws, 8-482

Not a cruel or unusual punishment, 8-482

Not a second jeopardy, 8-481

Not *ex post facto*, 8-480Conviction, see *infra*, Prior conviction.

Cruel and unusual punishment, 8-441, 442, 482

Definition, 8-479

Discharge:

Second offense after discharge, 8-485

Equal protection of laws, 8-482

Escape:

Second offense after escape, 8-485

Evidence:

Former conviction, 8-487

Ex post facto laws, 8-480Former conviction, see *infra*, Prior conviction.

Good time, deprivation of, 8-484

Habitual offense, 8-493

Identity, 8-488

Jeopardy, 8-481; 17-583

Joint prosecution, 8-493

Limitation of actions, 8-489

Prior conviction, 8-485

Admissions, 8-486

Construction in cases involving cumulative punishment, 8-486

Conviction before law providing for cumulative punishment took effect, 8-488

Cumulation made to depend on nature of prior offense, 8-490

Effect of cumulation in prior punishment, 8-492

Evidence, 8-487

Finding of court as to prior conviction, 8-486

CUMULATIVE PUNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Prior conviction, 8-485
 - Identity, 8-488
 - In general, 8-485
 - Nature of prior offense, 8-489
 - Number of previous convictions, 8-489
 - Offense of same nature, 8-490
 - Pardon, 8-492
 - Place, 8-488, 489
 - Prior conviction must be expressly found, 8-486
 - Prior conviction must be found by jury, 8-486
 - Record, 8-487
 - Similar offense, 8-490
 - Statute of limitations, 8-489
 - Time, 8-488
- Prior offense:
 - Imprisonment for a term of years, 8-491
 - Reversal, 8-491
- Record:
 - Record admissible to prove prior conviction, 8-487
- Reprieve, pardon, and amnesty:
 - Effect of pardon for prior offense, 8-492
 - Second offense after pardon, 8-485
- Reversal, 8-491
- Second offense*, see *infra*, Time of committing second offense.
- Term of years:
 - Imprisonment for term of years, 8-491
- Time of committing second offense, 8-484
 - After an escape, 8-485
 - After first conviction, 8-484
 - After pardon or discharge, 8-485
- When authorized, 8-484
- CUMULATIVE REMEDY**, 8-493
 - See ELECTION OF REMEDIES.
- CUMULATIVE SENTENCE** (see CUMULATIVE PUNISHMENT; SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT):
 - Fines and penalties, 13-62
- CUMULATIVE VOTING**, 8-494
 - See VOTING TRUSTS.
 - Definition, 8-494
 - Election of officers of private corporations, 8-494
 - Acceptance of provision by private corporation, 8-495
 - At what elections voting may be cumulative, 8-496
 - Constitutional provision, 8-494
 - Exercise of right to cumulate votes, 8-496
 - Not a common-law right, 8-495
 - Number of votes stockholder may cast, 8-496
 - Provisions do not affect pre-existing corporations with unalterable charters, 8-495
 - Restricted to private corporations, 8-494
 - Right must be expressly granted, 8-495
 - Stockholder cannot be deprived of right, 8-496
 - When authorized, 8-494
 - When failure to use cumulative system does not invalidate election, 8-496
 - Election of public officers, 8-496
 - Illustrations, 8-496, 497
 - In general, 8-496
- CUPOLA FURNACE**, 8-496

- CURATIVE ACTS** (see RETROACTIVE OR RETROSPECTIVE LAWS; STATUTES):
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts, 15-1058
 - Retroactive statutes, 6-943
- CURATOR**, 8-497
 - See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; GUARDIAN AND WARD.
- CURATOR AD HOC**, 8-497
- CURE**, 8-497
- CURED BY VERDICT**, 8-498
- CURED MEAT**, 8-498
- CURRENCY — CURRENT**, 8-498
 - Bank notes, 8-498, 499
 - *Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-106
 - Certificates of deposit, 8-499
 - Coin, 8-498, 500
 - Coin and paper, 8-498
 - Currency of a state, 8-500
 - Depreciated paper, 8-501
 - Different meanings at different times, 8-502
 - Gold or silver, 8-500
 - Indictment for larceny, 8-503
 - Larceny, 8-503
 - Lawful currency, 18-573
 - Legal tender, 8-500
 - Parol evidence, 8-503; 21-1105
 - Wages, 8-503
 - Current wages, 8-503
- CURRENT ACCOUNTS**, 1-435; 8-504
- CURRENT EXPENSES**, 8-504
- CURRENT FUNDS**, 8-498, 499; 14-564
- CURRENT NOTE**, 8-504
- CURRENT WAGES**, 8-503
- CURRENT YEAR**, 8-504
- CURRICLE**, 8-505
- CURSING**, 8-505
- CURTESY**, 8-506
 - See DOWER.
 - Abrogation, 8-526
 - Alienation*, see *infra*, Conveyance.
 - Aliens, 2-75
 - Attainder, 8-526
 - Attainder of the husband, 8-526
 - Attainder of the wife, 8-526
 - Birth of issue, 8-514
 - Common law, 8-514
 - Cæsarean operation, 8-514
 - Must be born alive, 8-514
 - Must be born during wife's life, 8-514
 - Must be capable of inheriting, 8-514
 - Concurrence of requisites unnecessary, 8-515
 - Curtesy initiate, 8-515
 - Legitimation of child, 8-515
 - Seizin and birth of issue need not be concurrent, 8-515
 - Statutes, 8-514
 - Effect of issue by former marriage, 8-514
 - Issue not necessary, 8-514
 - Proviso, 8-514
 - Born, 4-719
 - Cæsarean operation, 8-514
 - Concurrence of requisites unnecessary, 8-515
 - Marriage and birth of issue, 8-515
 - Seizin and birth of issue, 8-515
 - Consummate, 8-508, 517
 - Conveyance, 8-518
 - Descent and purchase, 8-517

CURTESY, cont'd.Consummate, *cont'd.*

- Disclaimer, 8-517
- Liability for debts, 8-518
- Liability for waste, 8-518
- Nature and incidents, 8-517
- Requisites of curtesy consummate, 8-509

Contract:

- Curtesy defeated by agreement, 8-524

Conversion and reconversion, 7-476; 8-521

Conveyance:

- Alienation in fee as a bar to curtesy, 8-525
- Curtesy consummate, 8-518
- Curtesy initiate, 8-517
- Joinder in wife's conveyance defeats curtesy, 8-524

Death of wife, 8-509, 514

Debts:

- Liability of curtesy consummate, 8-518
- Liability of curtesy initiate, 8-516
- Sale to pay wife's debts, 8-526

Definition, 8-507

Divorce, 8-523; 9-853, 858

- Curtesy barred, 9-858

- Curtesy barred by absolute divorce, 8-523

- Curtesy preserved by statute, 9-858

- Divorce *a mensa et thoro*, 8-523

- Divorce *a vinculo matrimonii*, 8-523

- Statutes, 8-523; 9-858

Ejectment, 10-515

Equitable assets, 8-520

Equity of redemption, 8-521; 11-224

Estates to which incident, 8-518

- Determinable estates, 8-519

- Equitable estates, 8-520

- Equity of redemption, 8-521

- Estates of inheritance, 8-518

- Money, 8-521

- Wife's separate estate*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

Fire insurance:

- Insurable interest of tenant by curtesy, 13-159

- Insurable interest of tenant by curtesy initiate, 13-159

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 8-517

Gradations, 8-508

History, 8-508

Homestead, 15-559, 715

How defeated, 8-523

- By alienage of the husband, 8-526

- By alienation in fee, 8-525

- By attainder, see *infra*, Attainder.

- By contract, 8-524

- By divestiture of wife's title, 8-525

- By instrument creating wife's estate, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

- By joinder in wife's conveyance, 8-524

- By sale to pay wife's debts, 8-526

- By statute of limitations, 8-526

- By wife's disposition, 8-525

- Divorce*, see *infra*, Divorce.

Implied trusts, 15-1208

Initiate, 8-508

- Destruction by legislature, 8-516

- Effect of statutes upon curtesy initiate, 8-527

- Freehold estate, 8-515

- Incidents, 8-515

- Liability for debts, 8-516

CURTESY, cont'd.Initiate, *cont'd.*

- May be conveyed, 8-517

- Nature, 8-515

- Requisites of curtesy initiate, 8-509

- Right of action, 8-517

- Vested estate, 8-516

Issue, see *infra*, Birth of issue.

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 8-511, 513

Limitation of actions, 8-526

Marriage, 8-509

- Concurrence of requisites unnecessary, 8-515

- Curtesy initiate, 8-515

- Legitimation of child, 8-515

- Marriage necessary, 8-509

- Proof of marriage, 8-509

- Voidable marriage, 8-509

Marriage settlements:

- Relinquishment by husband of interest in wife's estate, 19-1226

Married women's acts, 25-349

Mechanics' liens, 20-302

Modification, 8-527

Money, 8-521

Origin, 8-508

Parcenary, 8-511

Parcenary (estates in), 21-1033

Partition, 21-1201

- Tenants by curtesy, 21-1155

Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.

Possession:

- Right to recover possession, 8-517

Release, 19-1226

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 8-511

- Curtesy in estates in reversion or remainder after a term of years, 8-512

- Curtesy in estates in reversion or remainder after estate of freehold, 8-511

- Vested remainder, 24-391

Requisites, 8-509

- Birth of issue*, see *infra*, Birth of issue.

- Concurrence of requisites unnecessary*, see *infra*, Concurrence of requisites unnecessary.

- Curtesy consummate, 8-509

- Curtesy initiate, 8-509

- Death of wife*, see *infra*, Death of wife.

- Marriage*, see *infra*, Marriage.

- Seizin of the wife*, see *infra*, Seizin of the wife.

Right of action, 8-517

Seizin of the wife, 8-510

- Actual seizin necessary at common law, 8-510

- Beneficial seizin, 8-513

- Concurrence of requisites unnecessary, 8-515

- Constructive seizin, 8-512

- Equitable seizin, 8-513

- Estates in reversion or remainder, 8-511

- Joint tenancy, 8-513

- Necessity of seizin, 8-510

- Not required when impossible, 8-512

- Possession by cotenant in common or coparcener, 8-511

- Seizin and birth of issue need not be concurrent, 8-515

- Seizin by deed, 8-513

CURTESY, cont'd.Seizin of the wife, *cont'd.*

Sole seizin, 8-513

Tenancy in common, 8-511, 513

What seizin sufficient, 8-510

Wild and uncultivated lands, 8-513

Separate property of married women, 8-521;
9-113; 25-349, 448

Curtesy in wife's separate estate, 8-521

Curtesy may be excluded by express
words, 8-522

Disposition of wife, 8-525

Effect of married women's acts, 8-527

Husband the grantor, 8-522

Reservation of rents and profits, 8-
522*Separation (husband and wife)*, see *SEPA-
RATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE)*.

Statutes:

Abrogation, 8-526

Birth of issue, 8-514

Modification, 8-527

Taxation, see *TAXATION*.

Trespass:

Damages for trespass, 8-517

Trusts and trustees, 28-936

Vested rights:

Curtesy initiate, 8-516

Waste, see *WASTE*.**CURTILAGE, 8-527**See *DWELLING HOUSE*.

Barn, 8-529

Dwelling house, 10-353

Fences, 8-528, 529

House, 15-771

Independent use, 8-529

One inclosure, 8-529

CURVE, 8-530**CUSPIDOR, 8-530****CUSTODIA LEGIS, 8-532**See *EXECUTIONS*; *PAYMENT INTO COURT*;
SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.

Attachment, 3-212

Clerks of court, 6-133

Contempt, see *CONTEMPT*.*Distress*, see *DISTRESS*.

Exemptions from execution, 12-69

Garnishment, see *GARNISHMENT*.

Larceny, 18-499

Maritime liens, 19-1113

Notices of pendency, 21-626, 627

Receivers, 23-1042, 1089

Trover and conversion, 28-656

CUSTODIAN, 8-530**CUSTODY, 8-530**

Charge, 5-889

Embezzlement, 8-532

Escape, 11-263

Infants, see *BASTARDY*; *PARENT AND CHILD*.

Jury wheel, 8-531

Possession:

Custody and possession distinguished,
10-988**CUSTODY OF THE LAW, see CUSTODIA
LEGIS.****CUSTOM, see COMMON LAW; PRESCRIPTIONS;
USAGES AND CUSTOMS.****CUSTOMARILY, see HABITUALLY.****CUSTOMARY, 8-533**See *USUAL*.**CUSTOMARY DISPATCH, 9-539**See *DEMURRAGE*.**CUSTOM DUTIES, see REVENUE LAWS.****CUSTOMER, 8-533**

Ferries, 12-1100

Real estate brokers, see *REAL ESTATE
BROKERS*.**CUSTOM-HOUSE BROKERS, 4-962;
8-533****CUSTOM OF LONDON, see GARNISH-
MENT.****CUSTOM WORK, 8-532****CUT, 8-533**

Mayhem, 8-533

Stab and cut, 8-533

CUT GLASS, 8-534**CUTLERY, 8-534****CUT OFF, 8-534***CUTS*, see *RAILROADS*.**CUTTING (see WILLS):**

State and public lands, 26-453

CUTTING TIMBER, 8-534See *TREES AND TIMBER*.

Logs and lumber, 8-534

CWT., 8-534**CYCLONE INSURANCE, 8-534****CY-PRES, see CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR
CHARITABLE USES; PERPETUITIES.****D., 8-535****DAGUERREOTYPIST, 8-535****DAILY NEWSPAPER, 8-535****DAMAGE, 8-535**

Abutting owners, 8-536

Loss and damage, 8-535

DAMAGE FEASANT, 8-536See *ANIMALS*.

Distress, 9-659

Impounding, 16-4

DAMAGES, 8-537See *CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS*; *DAMNUM ABSQUE
INJURIA*; *DOUBLE AND TREBLE DAMAGES*;
EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE; *FORCIBLE
ENTRY AND DETAINER*.*Abduction*, see *ABDUCTION*.

Actual damages, 1-602

Agency, see *AGENCY*.*Agricultural societies*, see *infra*, Exhibitions.*Animals (see INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAIL-
ROADS)*:

Intervening acts of animals, 8-573

Attachment, see *ATTACHMENT*.

Attorney fees, 8-673

Baggage, see *BAGGAGE*.*Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see
*BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY
NOTES*.

Bonds, 4-698

Breach of promise of marriage, see *BREACH
OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE*.

Burden of proof:

Mitigation of damages, 8-692

Business:

Interruption of business, 8-625

Carriers of goods, see *CARRIERS OF GOODS*.*Carriers of live stock*, see *CARRIERS OF LIVE
STOCK*.*Carriers of passengers*, see *CARRIERS OF PAS-
SENGERS*.*Cause*, see *infra*, Natural and proximate
cause and consequence.*Certainty*, see *infra*, Uncertain, contingent,
and speculative damages.

Character in evidence, 8-645

Checks, see *CHECKS*.

DAMAGES, *cont'd.*

Children:

Intervening acts of children, 8-573

Civil damage acts, see **CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.**

Collateral contracts and transactions, 8-588

Collateral contract unenforceable under statute of frauds, 8-591

Contracts of sale, see **SALES.**

Damages for losses on collateral contracts and transactions, 8-588

Losses on or advantages from subcontracts not in contemplation of parties, too uncertain to be recoverable, 8-589

Notice of collateral contract, 8-592

Certainty as to price and terms, 8-592

Mere knowledge of existence of collateral contract, 8-593

Mere knowledge of intended resale, 8-593

Requisites of notice, 8-592

Time of notice, 8-592

Plaintiff's liability in damages or penalties on collateral contracts, 8-591

Where collateral contract within contemplation of parties to particular contract, 8-590

Commission merchants and factors, see **FACTORS AND COMMISSION MERCHANTS.**

Compensation the cardinal rule, 8-544

Damages for breach of contract, 8-545

Illegality, 8-547

Indemnity, amends, or reparation, 8-546

Reciprocal violations of law, 8-546

Rights of both parties considered, 8-546

Rule stated, 8-544

Rule the same in tort as in contract, 8-546

Various methods of computing damages, 8-547

Compensatory, 8-542

Computation (see *infra*, Uncertain, contingent, and speculative damages):

Various methods of computing damages, 8-547

Confusion of goods, 6-599

Consequence, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause and consequence.

Consequential damages, 8-542

Contingent damages, see *infra*, Uncertain, contingent, and speculative damages.

Contracts:

Collateral contracts and transactions, see *infra*, Collateral contracts and transactions.

Concurrence of natural causes with breach of contract, 8-574

Consequences neither natural nor contemplated, 8-596

Damages for breach of contract, 8-545

Damage to third person not party to contract, 8-597

Extent and application of rule as to contemplation of parties, 8-596

Fraud tainting the whole contract, 8-584

Measure of damages, see *infra*, Measure of damages.*Mental pain and suffering*, see *infra*, Mental pain and suffering.

Natural and probable result of breach, 8-582

DAMAGES, *cont'd.*Contracts, *cont'd.*Natural and probable result of breach, *cont'd.*

Circumstances to be considered, 8-584

Contingent damages, 8-583

General rule, 8-582

Where fraud taints the whole contract, 8-584

Nominal damages, 8-554, 556

Notice of special circumstances, 8-593

Profits, see *infra*, Profits.*Prospective damages*, see *infra*, Prospective damages and successive actions for the consequences of the same injury.

Rule as to liability for all damages in contemplation of parties, 8-584

Consequences neither natural nor contemplated, 8-596

Contemplation of parties as a general rule, 8-585

Criticism of rule as to contemplation of parties, 8-588

Damages for loss on collateral contracts and transactions, see *infra*, Collateral contracts and transactions.

Damage to third person not party to contract, 8-597

Extent and application of rule as to contemplation of parties, 8-596

In general, 8-584

Profits, see *infra*, Profits.

Property purchased for specific purposes, 8-586

Sale of article with warranty, 8-587

What consequences parties presumed to contemplate, 8-595

Sufficiency of mere notice of special circumstances, 8-593

What consequences parties presumed to contemplate, 8-595

When action may be either in tort or contract, 8-603

Contributory negligence, see **CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE.***Copyright*, see **COPYRIGHT.**Costs (see *infra*, Expenses of litigation):

"Damages and costs," 8-674

Counsel fees, 8-673

Criminal conversation, see **CRIMINAL CONVERSATION.***Crops*, see **CROPS.**

Damages which injured party might have avoided, 8-605

Burden of proof, 8-607

Cannot abandon and claim total loss, 8-607

Extraordinary expenditures, 8-607

Injured party must exert himself to lessen damages, 8-605

Reasonable expenditures must be made, 8-606

What efforts injured party must make, 8-606

Where wrongdoer undertakes to prevent loss, 8-607

Damnum absque injuria, see **DAMNUM ABSQUE INJURIA.***Dams*, see **DAMS.**

DAMAGES, cont'd.

Death:

Recovery for mental suffering after death
of injured party, 8-661

Death by wrongful act, see **DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT**.

Deceit, see **FRAUD AND DECEIT**.

Definition, 8-541

De minimis non curat lex, 8-557

Illustrations, 8-557, 558

In general, 8-557

Nominal damages, 8-557

Demurrage, see **DEMURRAGE**.

Direct damages, 9-458

Synonymous with natural and proximate,
9-458

Disfranchisement, see **DISFRANCHISEMENT**.

Distress, see **DISTRESS**.

Double and treble damages (see **DOUBLE AND TREBLE DAMAGES**), 8-641

Double damages, 12-31

Dower, see **DOWER**.

Drains and sewers, see **DRAINS AND SEWERS**.

Earning power, see *infra*, **Personal injuries**.

Ejectionment, see **EJECTIONMENT**.

Elections, see **ELECTIONS**.

Elevated railroads, see **ELEVATED RAILROADS**.

Eminent domain, see **EMINENT DOMAIN**.

Escape, see **ESCAPE**.

Evidence (see *infra*, **Mitigation of damages**;
Personal injuries), 8-693

Excessive and inadequate damages, 8-628

Courts will interfere only when amount
indicates abuse of discretion on part
of jury, 8-629

Damages discretionary with jury, 8-629

Damages susceptible of pecuniary estimate,
8-629

General rule, 8-628

Grossly inadequate damages, 8-630

Personal injury cases, see *infra*, **Personal injuries**.

Where there has been mistake or misconception,
8-630

Exchange and re-exchange, see **EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE**.

Exchange of property, see **EXCHANGE OF PROPERTY**.

Executions:

Recovery against the debtor and another for removing debtor's property,
8-614

Exemplary damages, see **EXEMPLARY DAMAGES**.

Exemptions from execution, see **EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION)**.

Exhibitions:

Loss of profits anticipated from exhibit
at show, 8-615

Expenditure, see *infra*, **Damages which injured party might have avoided**.

Expenses:

Expenses incurred by injured party by
breach of contract, 8-637

Expenses in anticipation of performance,
8-638

Expenses must be reasonable, 8-639

Illustrations, 8-638

Recoverable, 8-637

Physician's fees, medical attendance, and nursing, see *infra*, **Personal injuries**.

DAMAGES, cont'd.

Expenses of litigation, 8-673

As between parties to original suit and
third persons, 8-674

As between parties to the suit in which
incurred, 8-673

Attachment and injunction bonds, 8-674

Counsel fees, 8-673, 675

"Damages and costs," 8-674

Distinction between counsel fees and
other expenses, 8-675

Malicious or wanton injuries, 8-675

Attorney's fees, 8-675

Attorney's fees need not have been
actually paid, 8-677

Attorney's fees reasonably incurred,
8-676

Doctrine that counsel fees not recovered
eo nomine, 8-677

Reasonable attorney's fees, 8-676

Natural and probable consequences,
8-675

Where injuries wanton and malicious,
8-675

Where party has been held liable in law
for misfeasance of another, 8-675

Where wrongful act involves plaintiff
in litigation with others, 8-674

Express companies, see **EXPRESS COMPANIES**.

Factors or commission merchants, see **FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS**.

Fairs, see *infra*, **EXHIBITIONS**.

False imprisonment, see **FALSE IMPRISONMENT**.

Fences, see **FENCES**.

Fire insurance, see **FIRE INSURANCE**.

Fires, see **FIRES**.

Fish and fisheries, 13-585

Fraud, see **FRAUD AND DECEIT**.

Fright, 8-665

Gas companies, see **GAS COMPANIES**.

General and special damages, 8-542

Amount of damages to be determined by
jury, 8-543

General and special damages practically
a question of pleading, 8-544

General damages, 8-542

In actions for breach of contract, 8-543

In actions for torts, 8-543

Special damages, 8-543

Special damages in actions for breach
of contract, 8-543

Special damages in actions for torts,
8-543

General principles, 8-544

Guardian and ward, see **GUARDIAN AND WARD**.

Humiliation, 8-668

Husband and wife, see **HUSBAND AND WIFE**.

Illegal acts of third persons, 8-580

Impairment of obligation of contracts:

Change in measure of damages, 15-1057

Implied warranties, see **IMPLIED WARRANTIES**.

Impounding, see **IMPOUNDING**.

Improvements, see **IMPROVEMENTS**.

Inadequate damages, see *infra*, **Excessive and inadequate damages**.

Indemnity contracts, see **INDEMNITY CONTRACTS**.

Indeterminate damages, see **EXEMPLARY DAMAGES**.

Indignity, 8-668

DAMAGES, cont'd.*Injunctions*, see INJUNCTIONS.*Injuria sine damno*, 8-551*Injuries to animals by railroads*, see INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS.*Injuries to the person*, 8-536*Injury* (see *infra*, Necessity for resultant damage; Nominal damages), 16-499

Distinction between damage and injury, 8-544

Prospective damages and successive actions for the consequences of the same injury, see *infra*, Prospective damages and successive actions for the consequences of the same injury.*Inns and innkeepers*, see INNS AND INNKEEPERS.*Insult*, 8-668*Insurance*:

Effect of moneys received on insurance policy, 8-690

Intent, 8-639, 661, 693*Interest* (see INTEREST), 10-548*Interference with contract relations*, 16-1114*Intervening cause*, 8-571, 572

Actions against carriers, 8-575

Animals, acts of, 8-573

Children, acts of, 8-572

Concurrence of natural causes with breaches of contract, 8-574

Concurrence of natural causes with negligence, 8-574

Concurrence of natural forces with affirmative acts of trespass, 8-574

Concurrence of negligence or delay with immediate cause of loss, 8-575

Illegal acts of third persons, 8-580

Independent illegal acts of third persons, 8-580

Intervening act neither wilful nor criminal, 8-580

Intervening acts of irresponsible agencies, 8-572

Intervening acts of animals, 8-573

Intervening acts of children, 8-572

Intervening cause set in motion by original cause, 8-576*Disease superinduced by injuries*, see CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE.

False representations, 8-578

Fires, see FIRES.

In general, 8-576

Intervention of plaintiff's own act, 8-578

Libel and slander, 8-577

Intervention of natural agencies, 8-574

Mere circumstance of some intervening cause, 8-572

Natural agencies, 8-574

Nearest wrongful cause, 8-579

Primary cause, 8-572

Tort, 8-602

When regarded as proximate cause, 8-571

Where loss would not have occurred but for intervening cause, 8-579

Intervening damages, 17-179*Irrigation*, see IRRIGATION.*Landlord and tenant*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT; LEASES.*Lateral and adjacent support*, see LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT.**DAMAGES, cont'd.***Leases*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT; LEASES.*Libel and slander*, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.*Life insurance*, see LIFE INSURANCE.*Light and air*, see LIGHT AND AIR.*Liquidated damages*, see LIQUIDATED DAMAGES.*Logs and lumber*, see LOGS AND LUMBER.*Loss of time*, see *infra*, Personal injuries.*Loss or diminution of earning power*, see *infra*, Personal injuries.*Machinery*:

Breach of contract to furnish, deliver, or repair machinery, 8-619

Malicious prosecution, see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION.*Malpractice*, see PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.*Mandamus*, see MANDAMUS.*Marine insurance*, see MARINE INSURANCE.*Marriage settlements*, 19-1244*Measure of damages*, 8-627

Certainty, 8-614

Damages in actions for breach of contract, 8-632

Compensation the fundamental principle, 8-632

Consideration paid, 8-635

Exemplary damages, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.*Expenses incurred by injured party*, 8-637

Fraud, 8-637

In general, 8-632

Intent of parties, 8-639

Measure limited by parties to contract, 8-636

Motive of defaulting party, 8-639

Particular classes of contracts, 8-637

Plaintiff not to be put in a better position by a recovery in damages than if there had been a performance, 8-636

Trust agreement, 8-635

Value of thing contracted for, 8-635

Damages which injured party might have avoided, see *infra*, Damages which injured party might have avoided.*Excessive and inadequate damages*, see *infra*, Excessive and inadequate damages.*Expenses of litigation*, see *infra*, Expenses of litigation.

General rule, 8-627

Mental pain and suffering, see *infra*, Mental pain and suffering.

Personal injuries, 8-628

Torts, see *infra*, Torts.

Uncertainty as to measure or extent, 8-614

Where there is no legal measure of damages, 8-628

Medical attendance, see *infra*, Personal injuries.*Mental pain and suffering* (see DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT; TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES), 8-600, 658

Compensatory damages, 8-661

Death of injured party, 8-661

Extent of damages in such cases, 8-659

False imprisonment, 12-783

Fright, 8-665

Future mental suffering, 8-660

DAMAGES, *cont'd.*Mental pain and suffering, *cont'd.*

General rule as to mental pain and suffering, 8-658

Humiliation, 8-668

Indignity, 8-668

Insult, 8-668

Loss of intellectual capacity, 8-660

Malicious prosecution, 19-703

Master and servant, 20-157

Mental suffering alone as cause of action, 8-671

Breach of contract, 8-672

Contract, 8-672

Mental suffering for injuries to property, 8-671

Mental suffering in actions on contract, 8-672

Natural and probable consequences, 8-672

Property, 8-667, 671

Mental suffering in cases of bodily injury, 8-662

Disfigurement of person, 8-664

General rule, 8-662

Husband and wife, 8-664

Mental suffering as an incident of bodily injuries, 8-663

Mental suffering for disfigurement of person, 8-664

Parent and child, 8-664

Physical injury of another, 8-664

Presumption of mental suffering, 8-663

Mental suffering where connected with recognized cause of action, 8-669

General rule, 8-669

Illustrations, 8-671

Natural and proximate consequences, 8-670

Motive of wrongdoer, 8-661

Natural and probable consequences, 8-670, 672

Recovery for mental suffering after death of injured party, 8-661

Recovery for mental suffering, compensatory damages, 8-661

Ridicule, 8-669

Suffering in apprehension of bodily injury, 8-665

Doctrine of bodily injury unnecessary, 8-668

Fright, 8-665

Limitation of rule as to necessity of bodily injury, 8-667

Necessity for bodily injury, 8-665

Physical injury to property, 8-667

Policy of rule, 8-667

What constitutes bodily injury, 8-666

Various kinds of suffering, 8-662

Mitigation of damages, 8-689

Actions for breach of contract, 8-691

Actions in tort, 8-692

Burden of proof, 8-690

Effect of moneys received on insurance policy, 8-690

General rule, 8-689

Natural and proximate connection, 8-689

Principles controlling mitigation of damages, 8-689

Remote possibilities, 8-689

Torts to personal property, 8-692

DAMAGES, *cont'd.*Mitigation of damages, *cont'd.*

Torts to real property, 8-692

Torts to the person, 8-692

Mortality tables, 8-644

Diminution of earning capacity, 8-653

Motive, 8-639, 661, 693

Natural and proximate cause and consequence, 8-561

Contracts, see *infra*, *Contracts*.

Difficulty in application of rule, 8-562

Direct, 9-458

Expenses of litigation, see *infra*, *Expenses of litigation*.

General statement, 8-561

Impracticability of general rules, 8-567

Intervening cause, see *infra*, *Intervening cause*.*Mental pain and suffering*, see *infra*, *Mental pain and suffering*.

"Natural," 8-568

Natural and proximate cause question of fact for jury, 8-581

Natural cause, see *infra*, *What is the natural cause of a loss*.*Nearest wrongful cause*, see *infra*, *What is the proximate cause of a loss*.

Policy of rule as to natural and proximate results, 8-567

Practical distinctions favored, 8-567

Profits, see *PROFITS*.

"Proximate," 8-568

Proximate cause, see *infra*, *What is the proximate cause of a loss*.

Remote and speculative consequences as lacking the requisite certainty, 8-567

Remote consequence, 8-561

Rule as to liability for all damages in contemplation of parties, see *infra*, *Contracts*.*Torts*, see *infra*, *Torts*.*What is the natural cause of a loss*, see *infra*, *What is the natural cause of a loss*.*What is the proximate cause of a loss*, see *infra*, *What is the proximate cause of a loss*.

What regarded in law as natural and probable consequences, 8-582

Damages which injured party might have avoided, 8-605

Defendant liable only for consequences of his own acts, 8-604

General rule in case of torts, see *infra*, *Torts*.

Injury which might have occurred though defendant's wrong not committed, 8-608

Torts, see *infra*, *Torts*.

When action may be either in tort or contract, 8-603

Navigation, see *SHIPS AND SHIPPING*.*Nearest wrongful cause*, see *infra*, *What is the proximate cause of a loss*.

Necessity for resultant damage, 8-551

Action for damages under statutes, 8-552

In general, 8-551

Injuria sine damno, 8-551*Nominal damages*, see *infra*, *Nominal damages*.

Presumptions, 8-551

DAMAGES, cont'd.

Negligence:

Concurrence of natural causes with negligence, 8-574

Nominal damages, 8-542, 553; 14-189; 21-543

Actions for breach of contract, 8-556

Actions for substantial damages, 8-559

Application of maxim De minimis non curat lex, see *infra*, *De minimis non curat lex*.

Benefit of plaintiff, 8-559

Breach of contract, 8-554

Contract for the sale and delivery of goods, 8-554

Damages resulting from peculiar situation of party injured, 8-557

Damnum absque injuria, 8-560

Definitions, 8-542, 553

De minimis non curat lex, see *infra*, *De minimis non curat lex*.

Loss of time, 8-557

Necessity for concurrence of injury and damage, 8-560

Nominal damages irrespective of proof of damage, 8-555

Nominal damages where substantial damage is shown, but extent not proven, 8-555

No pecuniary loss proved, 8-554

Personal injuries, 8-557

Presumptions, 8-553

Proof of substantial damages, 8-553

Public officers, 8-558

Reversal of judgment for failure to assess nominal damages, 8-560

Riparian proprietor, 8-555

Torts, see *infra*, *Torts*.

Notice, see *infra*, *Collateral contracts and transactions*.

Nuisances, see *NUISANCES*.

Nursing, see *infra*, *Personal injuries*.

Pain (see *infra*, *Mental pain and suffering*; *Physical pain and suffering*):

False imprisonment, 12-783

Parent and child:

Measure of damages for injury to child, 21-1047

Patents, see *PATENTS*.

Permanent damages or injuries, 22-699

Personal injuries (see *infra*, *Mental pain and suffering*; *Torts*):

Damages held not excessive, 8-631

Damages held to be excessive, 8-633

Evidence of age and number of plaintiff's children, 8-643

Evidence of domestic relations, 8-643

Evidence of moral character, 8-645

Evidence of probable duration of life, 8-644

Excessive damages, 8-630

Loss of time, 8-557, 648

Expense of employment of assistants, 8-650

Loss of time by married woman, 8-651

Loss of time governed by loss of property, 8-651

Plaintiff receiving salary, 8-649

Recovery by husband for loss of his own time while attending wife, 8-649

DAMAGES, cont'd.Personal injuries, *cont'd.*Loss of time, *cont'd.*

Recovery for loss of time, 8-648

Where plaintiff does not receive stated sum, 8-650

Loss or diminution of earning power, 8-651

Comparison of earning power before and after injury, 8-652

Evidence admissible, 8-652

Evidence as to what plaintiff has been able to earn since injury, 8-653

Evidence of ordinary pursuits, 8-653
How damages for loss of earning power computed, 8-654

In general, 8-651

Life annuity, 8-655

Likelihood of promotion, 8-654

Mortality tables, 8-653

Profits of business, 8-654

Measure of damages, 8-628, 641

Elements susceptible of pecuniary measurement, 8-642

Evidence admissible, 8-643

Exact compensation, 8-641

General rule, 8-641

Loss of time, 8-648

Loss or diminution of earning power, 8-651

Physical pain and suffering, see *infra*, *Physical pain and suffering*.

Physician's fees, medical attendance, and nursing, 8-645

Province of jury, 8-642

Reasonably fair and just compensation, 8-642

Recovery for future consequences, 8-643

Mental suffering, see *infra*, *Mental pain and suffering*.

Mitigation of damages, 8-692

Mortality tables, 8-645

Nominal damages, 8-557

Physician's fees, medical attendance, and nursing, 8-645

Expenses defrayed by third person, 8-648

Future expenditures, 8-646

In general, 8-645

Licensed practitioner, 8-647

Married women, 8-648

Not necessary that amounts should have been actually paid, 8-647

Reasonableness of expenditures, 8-646

Services gratuitously rendered, 8-648

Probable duration of life, 8-644

Prospective damages, 8-688

Physical pain and suffering (see *DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT*), 8-655

Future pain and suffering, 8-656

Future suffering must be reasonably certain, 8-656

In general, 8-655

Pecuniary compensation for physical pain and suffering, 8-657

Recovery for pain and suffering after death of injured person, 8-657

Physicians and surgeons, see *PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS*.

DAMAGES, *cont'd.*

Physician's fees, see *infra*, Personal injuries.
Pledge and collateral security, see PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.

Presumptions:

Mental suffering, 8-663
 Nominal damages, 8-553
 Presumption of damage, 8-551
 Presumption that party intends natural consequences, 8-569, 570

Presumptive damages, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.

Prevention of loss, see *infra*, Damages which injured party might have avoided.

Private ways, see PRIVATE WAYS.

Prize fights, 22-107

Probable consequence, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause and consequence; What is the natural cause of a loss; What is the proximate cause of a loss.

Profits (see *infra*, Prospective damages and successive actions for the consequences of the same injury), 8-616

Breach of contract by lessor, 8-619
 Breach of contract of agency, 8-264
 Breach of contract to furnish, deliver, or repair machinery, 8-619

Commissions on sales, 8-624

Conflict of authority, 8-618

Contracts, 8-621

Damages for interruption of business, 8-625

Earlier cases, 8-617

General principles, 8-616

Ground of exclusion, 8-620

Loss of profits anticipated from exhibit at show, 8-615

Natural and probable consequences, 8-261

Possible profits, 8-616

Probable profits, 8-617

Profits dependent upon fluctuation of markets, 8-618

Profits object of contract, 8-622

Profits on collateral contracts and undertakings, 8-623

Prospective profits, 8-616

Reasonable evidence as to amount, 8-260

Recoverability of profits as damages, 8-616

Requisites to recovery, 8-620

Rule in case of torts, 8-625

Torts, 8-625

Property:

Damages as a species of property, 8-542

Prospective damages and successive actions for the consequences of the same injury (see *infra*, Profits), 8-677

Actions for breach of contract, 8-681

Apprenticeship, 8-683

Contract to support another during life, 8-683

Plaintiff need not await time of full performance, 8-682

Total breach of continuing contract, 8-682

Where the contract is entire, 8-681

Actions in tort, 8-684

Continuance of temporary injuries not presumed, 8-686

Damages to date of action only, 8-685

DAMAGES, *cont'd.*

Prospective damages and successive actions for the consequences of the same injury, *cont'd.*

Actions in tort, *cont'd.*

Election of parties as to measure of recovery, 8-687

Full damages for temporary injury, 8-686

Successive actions for subsequent damages, 8-686

Temporary injury to property, 8-685

Torts to property, 8-684

Torts to the person, 8-688

What injuries are permanent, 8-687

Concurrence of damage and injury, 8-679

Damages not sustained at time of trial, 8-680

Distinction between single and entire injury and continuing injury, 8-680

Full recovery in one suit, 8-679

General rule, 8-677

Illustrations, 8-681

Multiplicity of suits, 8-678

Reasonable certainty, 8-678

Proximate cause, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause and consequence; What is the proximate cause of a loss.

Proximate damages, 8-542

Public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.

Punitive damages, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.

Quarantine, 23-538

Questions of law and fact:

Court will interfere only when amount indicates abuse of discretion on part of jury, 8-629

Damages discretionary with jury, 8-629, 630

Damages uncertain, 8-615

Discretion of jury, 8-642

Natural and proximate cause question of fact for jury, 8-581

Personal injuries, 8-642

Quo warranto, 23-628

Railroads, see RAILROADS.

Rape, 23-887

Receivers of railroads, see RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS.

Reciprocal violations of law, 8-546, 547

Religious societies, see RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.

Remote cause, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause and consequence; What is the natural cause of a loss; What is the proximate cause of a loss.

Remote damages, 8-542

Replevin, see REPLEVIN.

Requisites to the recovery of damages, 8-548

In general, 8-548

Necessity for concurrence of injury and damage, 8-560

Necessity for legal injury, see *infra*, Necessity for resultant damage.

Necessity for resultant damage, see *infra*, Necessity for resultant damage.

Nominal damages, see *infra*, Nominal damages.

Plaintiff must show damage and extent of it, 8-548

Restraint of trade, 24-860

Riparian rights:

Nominal damages, 8-555

Sales, see SALES.

Seamen, see SEAMEN.

DAMAGES, cont'd.

- Seduction*, see SEDUCTION.
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Sheriffs and constables*, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.
- Ships and shipping*, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
- Show*, see *infra*, Exhibitions.
- Slander of title or property*, see SLANDER OF TITLE OR PROPERTY.
- Sleeping car companies*, see SLEEPING CAR COMPANIES.
- Smart money*, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.
- Sound in damages*, 25-1159
- Special damages* (see *infra*, General and special damages), 25-1164
 - Libel and slander*, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
- Specific performance*, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.
- Speculative damages*, see *infra*, Uncertain, contingent, and speculative damages.
- Stations (railroad)*, see STATIONS (RAILROAD).
- Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Stock and stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Stockbrokers*, 26-1071, 1072
- Subcontracts*, see *infra*, Collateral contracts and transactions.
- Substantial damages*, 8-542
- Successive actions*, see *infra*, Prospective damages and successive actions for the consequences of the same injury.
- Suffering*, see *infra*, Mental pain and suffering; Physical pain and suffering.
- Sundays and holidays*, see SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.
- Support and maintenance*, 27-424
- Telegraphs and telephones*, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.
- Terminology*, 8-541
- Theatres and amusements*, see THEATRES AND AMUSEMENTS.
- Torts* (see *infra*, Personal injuries), 8-598
 - Authors of tort responsible for all direct consequences, 8-598
 - Compensation the cardinal rule, 8-546
 - Consequences neither natural nor proximate, 8-598
 - Effect of intervening agency, 8-602
 - Form of action tort or contract, whether damages same, 8-603
 - Immaterial that results not foreseen or expected, 8-598
 - Injury resulting to one from tort directed against another, 8-600
 - Intervening agencies, 8-602
 - Measure of damages, 8-640
 - Double and treble damages, 8-641
 - Financial condition of parties, 8-640
 - In general, 8-640
 - Particular classes of torts, 8-641
 - Personal injuries*, see *infra*, Personal injuries.
 - Torts to the person, 8-641
- Mental pain and suffering*, see *infra*, Mental pain and suffering.
- Natural consequences*, 8-598
- Necessity for anticipation of particular result*, 8-602
- Probable consequences*, 8-598
- Profits*, 8-625
 - Damage to business, 8-625

DAMAGES, cont'd.

- Torts, cont'd.*
 - Profits, cont'd.*
 - In case of new enterprise, 8-627
 - Interruption of business, 8-625
 - Marine torts, 8-626
 - Nature and extent of business, 8-626
 - Not strict measure of damages, but a guide for jury, 8-627
 - Prospective damages and successive actions for the consequences of the same injury, 8-677
 - Responsibility for damages which might have been foreseen, 8-601
 - Responsibility for natural consequences, 8-601
 - Rule the same in tort as in contract, 8-546
 - Tortfeasor responsible for all direct consequences, 8-598
 - Tortious interruption of business, 8-600
 - Torts amounting to wanton wrong, 8-598
 - Torts not amounting to wanton wrong, 8-601
 - Unavoidable accidents, 8-602
 - Unforeseen results, 8-598, 602
 - When action may be either in tort or contract, 8-603
- Towage, tugs, and tows*, see TOWAGE, TUGS, AND TOWS.
- Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition*, 28-437
- Treble damages*, see DOUBLE AND TREBLE DAMAGES.
- Trees and timber*, see TREES AND TIMBER.
- Trespass*, see TRESPASS.
- Trespass to try title*, see TRESPASS TO TRY TITLE.
- Trover and conversion*, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.
- Unavoidable accident*, 8-602
- Uncertain, contingent, and speculative damages*, 8-608
 - Absolute certainty not required, 8-611
 - Certainty as to nature and cause from which proceeding, 8-610
 - Chance of future promotion, 8-611
 - Conjectural probabilities, 8-610
 - Degree of certainty required, 8-610
 - General rule, 8-608
 - Most certain method of estimating damages to be adopted, 8-611
 - Profits*, see *infra*, Profits.
 - Reasonable certainty sufficient, 8-610
 - Recoverability of profits as damages, see *infra*, Profits.
 - Uncertainty as to any resultant damage, 8-612
 - Damages for removing debtor's property, 8-614
 - Failure of enhancement of value, 8-613
 - General rule, 8-612
 - Uncertainty as to measure or extent, 8-614
 - General principles, 8-614
 - Loss of profits anticipated from exhibit at show, 8-615
 - Wholly uncertain in extent, 8-615
 - Uncertainty whether damage flowed from defendant's act, 8-614
 - Various elements of uncertainty, 8-612

DAMAGES, cont'd.

Unliquidated damages, see **LIQUIDATED DAMAGES**.

Value, 29-576

Vendor and purchaser, see **VENDOR AND PURCHASER**.

Verdict, see **VERDICT**.

Vindictive damages, see **EXEMPLARY DAMAGES**.

Warehouses and warehousemen, see **WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN**.

Warranty, see **WARRANTY**.

Waste, 30-301

Waters and watercourses, see **WATERS AND WATERCOURSES**.

What is the natural cause of a loss, 8-568

In general, 8-568

Liability for natural and probable consequences, 8-569, 570

Natural and probable need not be proximate, 8-570

Presumption that party intends natural consequences, 8-570

Proximate cause and natural cause contrasted, 8-569

Responsibility of author of act for consequences both natural and proximate, 8-569

Rule as to responsibility for natural and probable consequences, 8-569

Sequence in point of time immaterial, 8-570

What is the proximate cause of a loss, 8-571

Definition, 8-571

Effect of intervening acts, see *infra*, **Intervening cause**.

Effect of intervening cause, see *infra*, **Intervening cause**.

Effect of mere concurrence in producing injury, 8-571

Efficient producing cause presumed proximate cause, 8-571

Fact that loss would not have occurred without defendant's concurrence, 8-572

Intervening cause, see *infra*, **Intervening cause**.

Natural and probable need not be proximate, 8-570

Natural cause and proximate cause contrasted, 8-569

Nearest wrongful cause, 8-579

Independent illegal acts of third persons, 8-580

In general, 8-579

Where intervening act neither wilful nor criminal, 8-580

Several proximate causes, 8-580

Working contracts, see **WORKING CONTRACTS**.

DAMN, 8-693**DAMNOSA HEREDITAS**, 8-693**DAMNUM**, 8-693**DAMNUM ABSQUE INJURIA**, 8-694

Acts authorized by statute, 8-697

Applications, 8-695

Blasting, 12-509

Consent, 8-698

County seat, 7-1044

Destruction of property to prevent conflagration, see *infra*, **Fires**.

Erection of bulwarks in time of war, 8-698

Explosions and explosives, 12-509

Fires, 13-446

DAMNUM ABSQUE INJURIA, cont'd.

Illustrations, 8-695

Injuria sine damno, 8-551

Injuries caused by the exercise of a right, 8-695

Accidents arising from the exercise of a right, 8-696

Illustrations, 8-696

In general, 8-695

Right of dominion, 8-695

Use of one's own property or rights, 8-695

Injuries resulting from necessary or compulsory acts, 8-698

Injury committed by consent of injured party, 8-698

Meaning of the term, 8-694

Volenti non fit injuria, 8-698

Waters and watercourses, 30-330

DAMNUM FATALE, 8-698

See **ACT OF GOD**.

DAMS:

Abatement, 8-719

Abatement by injured party, 8-720

Abatement must be within reasonable time, 8-720

Abatement of dam obstructing navigation, 8-721

Equities, 8-719

General rule, 8-719

Liability for removing more than is necessary, 8-721

Accident, 1-273

Appurtenances:

Grant of a mill and its appurtenances, 8-710

Boom companies, 4-714

Injuries to dam from floating logs, 8-719

Bridges:

Repairs to bridge erected by dam owner across a flooded highway, 8-719

Constitutional law:

Milldam acts, 8-701

Statutes requiring fishways in dams constitutional, 8-705

Contributory negligence, 8-719

Conveyance, see *infra*, **Grants**.

Criminal law, 8-724

Public nuisance, 8-724

Damages:

Action for damages by dam owner, 8-725

Persons injured by dam, 8-719

Exemplary damages, 8-724

Injury to easements, 8-723

Measure of damages, 8-723

Nominal damages, 8-722

Permanent injury, 8-723

Person injured by dam may recover damages, 8-721

Possession sufficient, 8-721

Reversioner may recover, 8-722

Speculative profits, 8-723

Tenant may recover, 8-722

Title to injured premises not necessary to support recovery, 8-721

Deeds, see *infra*, **Grants**.

Detention of water, see *infra*, **Prescription**.

Dike, 9-455

Diversion of water, see *infra*, **Prescription**.

Diversion of watercourse (see *infra*, **Right to use water**), 30-362

DAMS, *cont'd.*

- Ejectment:
 - Overflowing lands by erection of dam, 10-531
- Escape or discharge of collected water, see FLOODS.*
- Exemplary damages, 8-724
- Expert and opinion evidence, 12-442
- Felony:
 - Injuring dams, 12-1033
- Fish and fisheries:
 - Fishing dams, 13-578
- Fishways in dams, 8-704
- Flash boards:
 - Prescription, 8-713
 - Use of, 8-713
- Flash boards part of dams, 8-700
- Floatable streams, 8-704
- Flooding lands, see FLOODS; see infra, Liability for injuries caused by erection of dam; Prescription.*
- Flooding mills above (see *infra, Liability for injuries caused by erection of dam; Prescription*), 8-702
- Flowage rights, 8-710
- Grants, 8-708
 - Construction of grants or reservation, 8-708
 - Extinguishment of right acquired by grant, 8-710
 - Flowage rights, 8-710
 - Grant of a mill with its appurtenances, 8-710
 - Legislative grants, 8-709
 - Legislative grants strictly construed, 8-710
 - Rights acquired by grant, 8-708
 - Storage dams, 8-710
- Health:
 - Stagnant pool endangering health, 8-716
- Height of dams:
 - Mode of determining proper height of dams, 8-701
- Height of water:
 - What is ordinary height of water, 8-714
- Highways:
 - Flooding public highways, 8-716
 - Liability for repairs where dam is part of highway, 8-718
 - Liability to repair bridge erected by dam owner across a flooded highway, 8-719
- How rights pertaining to dams may be acquired, 8-707
 - Grant, see infra, Grants.*
 - License, see infra, License (real property).*
 - Occupancy, see infra, Occupancy.*
 - Prescription, see infra, Prescription.*
- Ice:
 - Right to ice, 8-707
- Indictment, 8-724
- Injunction, 8-719
 - Persons injured by dam, 8-719
- Interstate commerce, 17-88
- Irrigation, 17-499, 514
- Joint tenants and tenants in common:
 - Liability of tenants in common for flooding land, 8-716
- Liability for escape or discharge of collected water, see FLOODS.*
- Liability for injuries caused by erection of dam (see *FLOODS*), 8-714

DAMS, *cont'd.*

- Liability for injuries caused by erection of dam, *cont'd.*
 - Creating stagnant pool injurious to health, 8-716
 - Discharging water on lands below, 8-717
 - Drowning neighboring lands by percolation, 8-716
 - Flooding lands below, 8-717
 - Flooding lands of proprietor above, 8-715
 - Flooding public highways, 8-716
 - Flowing back water on a mill or reservoir above, 8-715
 - Freshet, 8-714
 - General rule, 8-714
 - Injuries resulting from faulty construction, 8-717
 - Interfering with natural drainage, 8-717
 - Liability of dam owner, 8-714
 - Obstructing navigation, 8-718
 - Tenants in common, 8-716
 - Unexpected and unusual freshets, 8-714
 - What is ordinary height of water, 8-714
- Liability for injuries to dams, 8-719
 - Contributory negligence, 8-719
 - General rule, 8-719
 - Injuries caused by logs in floatable stream, 8-719
 - Reasonable and proper use of stream, 8-719
 - Removing dam which unlawfully floods another's land, 8-719
- Liability for repairs, 8-718
 - Of joint owners, 8-718
 - To bridge erected by dam owner across flooded highway, 8-719
 - Where dam is part of highway, 8-718
- License (real property), 8-711
 - Illustrations, 8-711
 - Parol license not assignable, 8-711
 - Rights acquired by license, 8-711
 - Termination with decay of dam, 8-711
- Logs and lumber:
 - Injuries to dams by floating logs, 8-719
- Mill:
 - What passes under grant of a mill with its appurtenances, 8-710
- Milldam acts, 8-701
 - Constitutionality, 8-701
 - In general, 8-701
 - Loss of rights acquired under milldam acts, 8-702
 - Maine milldam acts, 8-712
 - Milldam acts do not authorize flooding mills above, 8-702
 - No presumption that dam was erected under milldam acts, 8-713
- Mill site:
 - Grant of a mill site, 8-710
- Navigable streams, see infra, Right to erect and maintain dams.*
- Navigable waters:
 - Abatement of dam obstructing navigation, 8-721
 - Liability for obstructing navigation, 8-718
 - Prescriptive right to obstruct navigation, 8-713
- Negligence:
 - Escape or discharge of collected water, see FLOODS.*

DAMS, *cont'd.*

- Nuisance, 21-692
 - Abatement*, see *infra*, Abatement.
 - Nuisance per se*, 21-685
 - Prescriptive right to maintain public nuisance, 8-713
- Occupancy, 8-707
 - Illustrations, 8-708
 - Public lands, 8-708
 - Rights acquired by occupancy, 8-707
 - Rights confined to actual appropriation, 8-708
- Overflowing lands, see *infra*, Liability for injuries caused by erection of dam; Prescription; Right to erect and maintain dams.
- Percolation:
 - Drowning neighboring lands by percolation, 8-716
- Prescription, 8-711
 - Dam creating public nuisance, 8-713
 - Detention of water, 8-712
 - Diversion of water, 8-712, 714
 - Enjoyment must be uninterrupted and adverse, 8-712
 - Flash boards, 8-713
 - Flowing by different dams owned by different persons, 8-712
 - Flowing lands, 8-713
 - In general, 8-711
 - Loss of prescriptive right, 8-714
 - Maine milldam act, 8-712
 - Measure of prescriptive rights, 8-173
 - Navigation, 8-713
 - Obstruction of navigation, 8-713
 - Prescription gives only easement in land flowed, 8-712
 - Right to abut on opposite shore, 8-712
 - Right to overflow lands on mill above, 8-711
 - Right to use water without interruption, 8-712
 - Time from which prescription runs, 8-713
- Public lands, 8-708
 - Legislative grants, 8-709
 - Occupancy, 8-708
- Public nuisance, see *infra*, Nuisance.
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Reasonableness of detention of water, 8-706
- Quo warranto, 23-643
- Remedies, 8-719
 - Abatement, 8-719
 - Damages, see *infra*, Damages.
 - For persons injured by dam, 8-719
 - Indictment, 8-724
 - Injunction, 8-719, 724
 - Of dam owner, 8-724
- Repairs, see *infra*, Liability for repairs.
- Reservation, see *infra*, Grants.
- Right to erect and maintain dams, 8-700
 - Fishways in dams, 8-704
 - Floatable streams, 8-704
 - On navigable streams, 8-702
 - General rule, 8-702
 - Power of state to authorize, 8-703
 - Statutes of several states, 8-703
 - Statutes regulating construction of dams on navigable streams, 8-702
 - Statutory right to erect, no protection against injuries to a private owner, 8-704

DAMS, *cont'd.*

- Right to erect and maintain dams, *cont'd.*
- On unnavigable streams, 8-700
 - At common law, 8-700
 - Flooding of mills not authorized, 8-702
 - Loss of rights acquired under mill-dam acts, 8-702
 - Milldam acts constitutional, 8-701
 - Mode of determining proper height of dams, 8-701
 - Right of owner of both sides of stream, 8-700
 - Statutes, 8-701
 - When party owns an island in stream, 8-701
 - When party owns one side of stream, 8-701
 - Surplus power of dams authorized to improve navigation, 8-703
- Right to use water, 8-705
 - Cannot divert water, 8-706
 - Reasonable detention, 8-705
 - Reasonableness of detention of water a fact for jury, 8-706
 - Rights of opposite riparian owners, 8-707
 - Right to detain water, 8-705
 - Right to ice, 8-707
 - Unreasonable detention not allowed, 8-706
 - Where two adjoining riparian owners draw water from the same dam, 8-707
- Riparian rights (see *infra*, Right to erect and maintain dams; Right to use water):
 - How rights pertaining to dams may be acquired, see *infra*, How rights pertaining to dams may be acquired.
 - Liability for injuries caused by erection of dam, see *infra*, Liability for injuries caused by erection of dam.
 - Prescription, see *infra*, Prescription.
- Statutes (see *infra*, Milldam acts):
 - Navigable waters, 8-702, 703, 704
- Tenants in common, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.
- Water, see *infra*, Right to use water.
- DANCE HALL** (see THEATRES AND AMUSEMENTS):
 - Disorderly houses, 9-524
- DANCING**, 8-725
- DANGER — DANGEROUS**, 8-725
 - Self-defense, see SELF-DEFENSE.
 - Unavoidable dangers, 29-92
- DANGEROUS CROSSINGS**, see CROSSINGS.
- DANGEROUS WEAPONS**, 5-736, 737; 30-443
 - See ASSAULT AND BATTERY.
- DANGERS OF THE SEA**, see PERILS OF THE SEA.
- DANSEUSE**, 8-726
- DARREIN CONTINUANCE**, 8-726
- DARTMOUTH COLLEGE CASE**, see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.
- DASH**, 8-726
- DATE**:
 - Acknowledgments, 1-529
 - Adultery:
 - Letters in actions for adultery, 8-732
 - After date, 1-922

DATE, cont'd.

Alteration of instruments:

- Altered instrument in hands of innocent holder, 8-729
- Change in date, 2-236
- Change in date of instrument, 2-237
- Commercial paper, 8-728
- Correction of date, 2-211

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.***Checks, see* **CHECKS.**

Computation, 8-727

Construction of ambiguous language as to date, 8-735

Deeds, see **DEEDS.**

Defeasance, 9-170

Evidence, see infra, Presumptions as to date.

Judicial notice, 8-734

Opinions of experts, 8-735

Proof of date of judgment by record, 8-735

Executions, 11-644

Expert and opinion evidence, 8-735

Filling blanks, 2-255

Illegible date, 8-733, 735

Impossible date, 8-735

Inconsistent date, 8-735

Interest, see **INTEREST.**

Judicial notice, 8-734

Leases, 18-605

Letters in actions for adultery, 8-732

Mechanics' liens, see **MECHANICS' LIENS.**

Municipal securities, 21-58

Not necessary to validity of instruments, 8-728

Bills, notes, and checks, 8-728

Deed, 8-728

In general, 8-728

Parol evidence, 8-732

Bills and notes, 8-734

Erroneous recital in deeds, 8-734

Evidence establishing date of instrument, 21-1102

Illegible dates, 8-733

Illustrations, 8-733

Omitted dates supplied by parol, 8-733

Parol evidence admissible to contradict date, 8-733

True date of deed proved *aliunde*, 8-733

Written contracts, 8-733

Power of attorney, 8-731

Presumptions as to date, 8-729; 22-1276

Bills, notes, and checks, 8-731

Collateral facts, 8-729

Conclusions, 8-732

Deeds, 8-730

Exceptions to rule as to presumptions, 8-731

Indorsement by deceased obligee on a bond, 8-732

Letters in action for adultery, 8-732

Parol evidence, see infra, Parol evidence.

Petitioning creditors' debt, 8-732

Power of attorney, 8-731

Presumption is that document was made on day of date, 8-729

Presumption of execution and delivery upon day of date, 22-1276

Strangers, 8-732

Writ, 8-731

DATE, cont'd.

Recitals, 24-58

Sundays and holidays, 27-414

Time (computation of), see **TIME (COMPUTATION OF).***Wills, see* **WILLS.**

Writ:

Presumption, 8-731

DATIVE, 8-736**DAUGHTER, 8-736****DAY, 8-737**

Artificial day, 8-738

Astronomical day, 3-167

Death, precise time of, 8-743

Definition, 8-737

Demurrage, see **DEMURRAGE.***Dies non juridicus, see* **SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.**

Distinction between artificial and natural days, 8-738

Distress, 9-634

Executing judgments and attaching liens:

Fractions of a day, 8-744

Fractions of a day, 8-738

Age, 8-741

As between an act of bankruptcy and an execution or attachment, 8-744

As between different executions or attachments, 8-744

Between judgment and conveyances, 8-743

Demise, 8-740

Demurrage, 9-236

Exceptions, 8-742

Fractions of a day reckoned where justice requires it, 8-742

General rule, 8-738

Hiring and service, 8-740

Hour of marriage or death may be shown, 8-743

Hour of performance of a contract may be shown, 8-743

Judgment entered on same day, 8-740

Judicial proceedings, 8-739

Law does not recognize fractions of a day, 8-738

Payment, 8-741

Payment of debts, 8-741

Precise time of bringing action may be shown, 8-744

Precise time of judgment may be shown, 8-743

Proclamation of the President of the United States, 8-744

Rule not absolute, 8-742

Service of process, notices, or pleadings, 8-740

Time of bringing action, 8-744

Time of taking effect of statutes, 8-744

Time when liens attached or conveyances were executed may be shown, 8-743

When a statute goes into operation, 8-744

Judgments, see **JUDGMENTS.***Lay days, see* **DEMURRAGE.**

Marriage:

Precise time of marriage, 8-743

Natural day, 8-738

Particular periods of time considered as one day, 8-745

DAY, cont'd.

Term of court:

Term of court sometimes considered as one day, 8-745

Time:

Distinction between day and time, 28-220

Twenty-eighth and twenty-ninth of February in leap year, 8-745

Usages and customs, 8-738

DAY LABORER, 8-746**DAYLIGHT, 8-746****DAYS OF GRACE, 4-366**

Character of grace, 4-366

Checks, 5-1031

Common rights of the parties as to grace, 4-366

Conflict of laws, 4-366

Definition, 3-466

Interest:

Time from which computed, 16-1039

Legal holiday, 4-368

Life insurance, 19-54, 56

Nonnegotiable bills and notes, 4-80

On what instruments grace is allowed, 4-367
Bills and notes payable in instalments, 4-367

Bills or notes expressly payable without grace, 4-368

Bills payable at certain time, 4-367

Demand bills and notes, 4-368

In general, 4-367

Negotiable bills and notes, 4-367

Nonnegotiable instruments, 4-367

Sight bills and notes, 4-367

Origin, 4-366

Private international law, 4-366

Reckoning of time, 4-368

From what time maturity is reckoned, 4-370

Legal holiday, 4-368

Reckoning of days, 4-368

Reckoning of months, 4-369

Sunday, 4-368

Sundays and Holidays, 4-368; 28-226

Term of grace allowed, 4-368

Transfer on last day of grace, 4-249

DAY'S WORK, 5-84; 8-746**DAYTIME, 8-746****DEAD, 8-833****DEAD BLOCKS, 8-833****DEAD BODY, 8-834**

See CEMETERIES; EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Accessories, 8-840

Arrest:

Arresting dead body for debt, 8-841

Body snatching, 8-839, 840

Burial (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS):

Action for damages for violation of right of burial, 8-835

Duty of burial, see *infra*, Duty of burial.

Ecclesiastical cognizance, 8-835

Executors, 8-837

Husband and wife, 8-836, 837

Measure of damages, 8-835

Next of kin, 8-836, 837

Right of burial a legal right, 8-835

Testator's wishes, 8-836

Coroner's inquest, 8-841

Preventing inquest, 8-841

Cremation, 8-840

DEAD BODY, cont'd.

Criminal law, 8-839

Accessories, 8-840

Cremation, 8-840

Disinterring or disturbing remains, 8-839

Disturbing dead body, 8-839

Illustration of offenses, 8-839, 840

Larceny, 8-839

Disinterring remains, 8-839

Dissection, 8-839

Disturbing dead body, 8-839

Duty of burial, 8-838

Burial of the poor, 8-838

Executor or administrator, 8-839

Funeral expenses, see DEBTS OF DECE-
DENTS.

Husband or wife, 8-838

Parent, 8-838

Executors and administrators, 8-837

Duty of burial, 8-839

Funeral expenses, see DEBTS OF DECE-
DENTS.

Right of burial, 8-837

Funeral expenses, see *infra*, Executors and administrators.

Husband and wife, 8-836, 837

Duty of burial, 8-838

Duty of husband to bury wife, 15-816

Duty of wife to bury husband, 15-813

Husband's liability for funeral expenses, 15-880

Right of burial, 8-836, 837

Identity, 15-923

Interstate commerce:

Disinterment of dead body, 17-94

Larceny, 8-839; 18-513

Marriage settlements, 19-1239

Next of kin, 8-836, 837

Parent and child:

Duty of burial, 8-838

Personal property, 22-748

Police power, 22-923, 924

Possession, see *infra*, Right of property or possession.Property, see *infra*, Right of property or possession.

Replevin, 24-480

Right of property or possession, 8-834

After burial, 8-837

Before burial, 8-836

Common law, 8-834

Ecclesiastical cognizance, 8-835

Executor's control, 8-837

General rule, 8-834

Husband or next of kin, 8-836, 837

Measure of damages, 8-835

Next of kin, 8-836, 837

Owner of soil, 8-834

Right of burial a legal right, 8-835

Right of burial rests in next of kin, 8-836

Suit for damages by party injured, 8-835

Testator's wishes will prevail, 8-836

Widow or next of kin, 8-836, 837

DEAD FREIGHT, 8-841

Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, 7-235

DEADHEADS, 5-142; 8-841**DEAD-LETTER LAW, see STATUTES.****DEADLY WEAPONS, 5-736; 30-443**

See ASSAULT AND BATTERY; CARRYING WEAPONS; MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

DEADLY WEAPONS, cont'd.

Questions of law and fact, 23-578

DE ADMENSURATIONE, 8-746**DEAD STOCK, 8-833****DEAD WEIGHT, 8-833****DEAF AND DUMB PERSONS, 8-842**See *INSANITY*.

Actions, 8-843

Blind, deaf, and dumb, 8-843

Civil capacity, 8-843

Capacity to hold and manage property, 8-843

Capacity to prosecute and defend actions, 8-843

Deeds, 8-843

Marriage, 8-844

Wills, 8-843

Witnesses, 8-844

Contributory negligence, 7-442

Criminal law:

Responsibility for crime, 8-845

Deeds, 8-843

Education, 8-846

Elections, 10-609

Idiocy, see infra, Presumptions.

Insanity, 20-559

Institutions for the deaf and dumb, 8-846

Interpreter, 8-844; 17-29

Marriage, 8-844

Presumptions:

Presumption of idiocy, 8-842

Blind, deaf, and dumb, 8-843

Formerly presumed to be idiots, 8-842

No presumption of idiocy in modern times, 8-842

Presumption overcome, 8-842

Testamentary capacity, 8-843

Wills, 8-843

Witnesses, 8-844

Competent witnesses, 8-844

Interpreters, 8-845, 846

Manner of testifying, 8-845

DEAL — DEALER, 8-846

Agency, 8-849

Banks and banking, 8-848

Foreign dealers, 13-831

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Manufacturer distinguished from, 8-849

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-810

Single transaction, 8-846, 847

Taxation, 8-848

Wholesale dealer, 30-518

DEALER IN FUTURES, 8-850**DEALERS' TALK, see FRAUD AND DECEIT;***IMPLIED WARRANTY; VENDOR AND PURCHASER; WARRANTY.***DEALINGS, 8-847**

Partnership, 8-847

DEAR, 8-850**DEATH, 8-850**See *CIVIL DEATH; CONCEALMENT OF BIRTH OR DEATH; DEAD BODY; DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT; DYING DECLARATIONS; LIFE INSURANCE; MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER; PEDIGREE.**Appointing officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.**Architects, see ARCHITECTS.*

At:

At his death, 3-171

DEATH, cont'd.

Causes of death, 20-572

Contracts:

Revocation by death, 7-136

Contracts of hire:

Effect of death of either party, 7-316

*Coroner, see CORONERS.**Corporations, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.**Cruel and unusual punishment, see CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENT.**Curtesy, see CURTESY.*

Day:

Hour of death, 8-743

*Dead body, see DEAD BODY.**Declarations, see DYING DECLARATIONS.*

Depositions, 9-352, 360

Dissolution of corporations, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

Distress:

Effect of death of tenant, 9-628

*Dower, see DOWER.**Dying declarations, see DYING DECLARATIONS.*

Evidence, 20-572

Causes of death, 20-572

Signs of death, 20-572

*Executions, see EXECUTIONS.**Expert and opinion evidence (see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE), 20-572**Factors or commission merchants, see FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS.*

False personation:

Personating dead person, 12-790

Foreclosure of mortgages:

Statute of limitations, 13-797

*Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.**Gifts, see GIFTS.**Guardian and ward, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.*

Hearsay evidence:

Effect of death of declarant, 15-313

*Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.**Husband and wife, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.*

Implied contracts, 15-1089

Injury resulting in death, 8-862

Insanity:

Death of ward, 15-594

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Judgments and decrees, 17-1070

Laches:

Death of parties and witnesses, 18-105

*Landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.**Lapsed legacies, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.**Legacies and devises, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.*

Libel and slander, 18-968

License (real property), 18-1141

Limitation of actions, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.

Loans, 19-476

Natural death, 21-416

*Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.**Pedigree, see PEDIGREE.**Presumption, see PRESUMPTION.**Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.**Probate, see PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION.**Public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.**Referees, see REFEREES.*

DEATH, *cont'd.*

- Sheriffs and constables, 25-668
- Signs of death, 20-572
- State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Suretyship, see SURETYSHIP.
- Transactions with decedents, see WITNESSES.
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.
- Wills, see WILLS.
- Witnesses, see WITNESSES.
- DEATH BY HIS OWN HAND, see ACCIDENT INSURANCE; LIFE INSURANCE.**
- DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, 8-851**
 - See CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS; MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
 - Abatement (see *infra*, Death of party entitled to right of action; Death of wrongdoer):
 - Dissolution of corporation, 8-874
 - Ability of deceased, 8-944
 - Accord and satisfaction, 8-869
 - By one beneficiary, 8-869
 - Compromise not allowed, 8-869
 - Executor or administrator, 8-870
 - Release, see *infra*, Release.
 - Widow allowed to compromise although children entitled to benefit of recovery, 8-869
 - Widow of deceased, 8-869
- Actio personalis moritur cum persona*, 8-854, 855, 858
- Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-658; 8-884
 - In general, 1-658
 - State statutes, 1-659
 - Statute creating lien, 1-659
- Agency:
 - Liability of principal, 8-907
- Age of deceased, 8-944, 946
- Aider and abettor, 8-908
- Amendments to declaration, 8-877
- Apportionment of damages:
 - Between two parents, 8-920
- Apportionment of recovery, see *infra*, Distribution and apportionment of recovery.
- Bar to action, see *infra*, Defenses to the action.
- Bastardy, 8-895, 897
- Beneficiaries, see *infra*, Parties and beneficiaries.
- Born, 4-719
- Burial:
 - Funeral expenses, 8-953
- Capacity of beneficiary, 8-935
- Cause of action, see *infra*, Right of action.
- Character of deceased, 8-944
- Children, see *infra*, Parent and child.
- Civil damage acts, 6-54
- Civil liability, see *infra*, Parties defendant.
- Classes:
 - Nonexistence of persons in preceding classes must be alleged and proved, 8-906
 - Where several classes are named in the statute, 8-906
- Common law (see *infra*, Right of action in absence of statute), 8-894
- Compromise, see *infra*, Accord and satisfaction; Release.

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Conditions precedent to right of action, 8-887, 888, 894
- Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Constitutional law, 8-859
 - Constitutionality of statutes generally, 8-859
 - Retroactive statutes, 8-887
 - Retrospective effect of constitution, 6-918
 - Statutes attempting to exclude federal jurisdiction, 8-860
 - When statute amounts to class legislation, 8-860
- Contributory negligence, 7-444; 8-867, 942
 - Defense of contributory negligence available, 8-867
 - Imputable negligence, 8-868
 - Injury to young child, negligence of beneficiary, 8-868
 - Self-defense, 8-868
- Corporations, 7-845, 852
 - Liability of corporations, 7-828
- Creditors, 8-956
- Creditors of deceased, 8-905
- Criminal liability:
 - Murder and manslaughter, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
 - Railroads, see RAILROADS.
- Damages:
 - Apportionment of recovery, see *infra*, Distribution and apportionment of recovery.
 - Distribution and apportionment of recovery, see *infra*, Distribution and apportionment of recovery.
 - Elements to be considered in estimating damages, see *infra*, Elements to be considered in estimating damages.
 - Estimating damages, see *infra*, Elements to be considered in estimating damages.
 - Excessive damages, 8-932
 - Exemplary damages, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.
 - Interest on damages, 8-955
 - Limit fixed by statute, see *infra*, Measure of damages.
 - Measure of damages, see *infra*, Measure of damages.
 - Mental suffering, see *infra*, Physical and mental suffering of deceased; Solatium for wounded feelings.
 - Nominal damages, see *infra*, Nominal damages.
 - Pain and suffering, see *infra*, Physical and mental suffering of deceased.
 - Prospective damages, see *infra*, Prospective damages.
 - Solatium for wounded feelings, see *infra*, Solatium for wounded feelings.
- Death instantaneous, see *infra*, Instantaneous death.
- Death of party entitled to right of action, 8-873
 - Death pending action of one of several beneficiaries, 8-874
 - General rule, 8-873
 - Illustrations, 8-873, 874
 - Statutes providing for survivorship, 8-873
- Death of wrongdoer, 8-874, 1032
 - Abatement of action, 8-874

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Death of wrongdoer, *cont'd.*
 - Dissolution of corporation, 8-874
 - Statutes providing for revivor to be strictly construed, 8-874
- Debts of decedents, 8-956
- Defendants*, see *infra*, Parties defendant.
- Defenses to the action, 8-866
 - Accord and satisfaction*, see *infra*, Accord and satisfaction.
- All defenses which could have been asserted against deceased available, 8-861
- Contributory negligence, 8-867
- Death of party entitled to right of action*, see *infra*, Death of party entitled to right of action.
- Death of wrongdoer*, see *infra*, Death of wrongdoer.
- Deceased must have been entitled to sue had he lived, 8-861
- Fellow servants, 8-867
- Former recovery*, see *infra*, Former recovery.
- General rule, 8-861, 866
- Release*, see *infra*, Release.
- Dependency*, see *infra*, Next of kin.
- Dissolution of corporations:
 - Abatement of actions, 8-874
- Distribution and apportionment of recovery, 8-955
 - Among whom distributed, 8-957
 - By whom made, 8-955
 - Court or jury, 8-956
 - Distribution of damages governed by law of state where injury occurred, 8-885
 - How distributed, 8-957
 - Private international law, 8-885
 - Recovery to be distributed as personal assets of decedent's estate, 8-957
 - Specific beneficiaries named by statute, 8-958
 - When subject to debts of deceased, 8-956
- Dominion of Canada, 21-92
- Druggist, 10-274
- Elements to be considered in estimating damages, 8-933
 - Character of the statute material, 8-933
 - Funeral expenses, 8-953
 - Interest on damages, 8-955
- Matters relating to beneficiaries, 8-935
 - Capacity of beneficiary, 8-935
 - Cost of supporting family of deceased, 8-941
 - Degree of relationship of plaintiff to deceased, 8-935
 - Dependency arising from moral obligation, 8-939
 - Distinction between dependency arising from moral obligation and that arising from legal duty, 8-939
 - Distribution of estate changed by death of deceased, 8-936
 - Expectancy of life of beneficiary, 8-940
 - Family relations, 8-941
 - Health of beneficiary, 8-935
 - Insurance left by deceased, 8-936
 - Loss of pension money and commissions, 8-937

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Elements to be considered in estimating damages, *cont'd.*
- Matters relating to beneficiaries, *cont'd.*
 - Number and ages of decedent's children, 8-940
 - Pecuniary condition of plaintiff or beneficiary*, see *infra*, Pecuniary condition of plaintiff or beneficiary.
 - Plaintiff's inheritance from deceased not considered, 8-935
 - Proof that deceased furnished support for plaintiff, 8-938
 - Property owned by deceased, 8-935, 936
 - Remarriage of plaintiff, 8-937
- Matters relating to deceased, 8-942
 - Ability of deceased, 8-944
 - Age of deceased, 8-944, 946
 - Chances of promotion of deceased, 8-943
 - Character of deceased, 8-944
 - Contributory negligence, 8-942
 - Expectancy of life of deceased*, see *infra*, Expectancy of life of d. ceased.
 - Habits of deceased, 8-944
 - Health of deceased, 8-942
 - Household expenses of deceased, 8-944
 - Income, 8-950
 - Likelihood of decedent's marrying, 8-943
 - Mental suffering of deceased*, see *infra*, Physical and mental suffering of deceased.
 - Occupation of deceased, 8-944
 - Pecuniary condition of deceased, 8-943
 - Physical suffering of deceased*, see *infra*, Physical and mental suffering of deceased.
 - Reputation of deceased, 8-946
 - Salary, 8-949
 - Special profits about to be acquired by deceased, 8-943
 - Value of decedent's services, 8-949
- Medical expenses, 8-954
- Other suits pending arising out of same accident, 8-953
- Pecuniary condition of defendant, 8-953
- Punitive statute, 8-934
- Services, 8-949
- Specific items, 8-953
- Survival statutes, 8-934
- Evidence:
 - Damages*, see *infra*, Elements to be considered in estimating damages.
 - Damages*, see *infra*, Measure of damages.
- Excessive damages, 8-932
- Executors and administrators (see *infra*, Instantaneous death):
 - Action by representative for damage to estate, 8-857
- Apportionment of recovery*, see *infra*, Distribution and apportionment of recovery.
- Compromise, 8-870
- Distribution and apportionment of recovery*, see *infra*, Distribution and apportionment of recovery.

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Executors and administrators, *cont'd.*
 - Husband suing as administrator, 8-888
 - Limitation of actions, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
- Representative's right of action, 8-898
 - Conflict of laws, 8-901
 - Foreign executors and administrators, 8-901
 - General rule, 8-898
 - It must appear that beneficiaries were in existence, 8-900
 - Lord Campbell's act, 8-898
 - Proof of administration, 8-900, 901
 - Representative must qualify as such, 8-899
 - Right of action in representative for benefit of others, 8-900
 - Suit to enforce compromise agreement, 8-901
- Right of action for death by wrongful act not general assets, 11-834
- Exemplary damages, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.
- Expectancy of life of beneficiary, 8-940
- Expectancy of life of deceased, 8-947
 - An important element, 8-947
 - Evidence, 8-949
 - From what period calculated, 8-949
 - How shown, 8-947
 - Mortality tables, see *infra*, Mortality tables.
 - Opinion evidence, 8-949
- Expectation, see *infra*, Prospective damages.
- Expert and opinion evidence:
 - Expectancy of life, 8-949
- Fellow servants:
 - Negligence of fellow servant a defense. 8-867
 - What law governs as to who are fellow servants, 8-885
- Felonious killing, 8-863
- Foreign executors and administrators, 8-901
 - Actions by foreign executors and administrators, 13-953
- Former recovery, 8-871
 - Action by deceased begun in his lifetime not a bar to suit by beneficiaries, 8-872
 - As a bar to action, 8-871
 - Former recovery based on one element of damage only, 8-872
 - Former recovery held no bar, 8-872
 - Identity of right of action, 8-871
 - Recovery by deceased before death, 8-872
 - Recovery in one state as a bar to action in another, 8-873
- Funeral expenses, 8-953
- Grandchildren, 8-898
- Guardian and ward, 8-898
- Habits of deceased, 8-944
- Health of beneficiary, 8-935
- Health of deceased, 8-942
- Heirs, 8-905
 - Heir does not include parents or collateral relatives, 8-905
 - Heir means child, 8-905
 - Heirs who are beneficiaries not necessarily parties, 8-905
 - Illustrations, 8-905
 - Parent, 8-894

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Homicide, 8-863
- Husband and wife, 8-888
 - Beneficiary, 8-888
 - For death of wife, 8-918
 - General rule, 8-918
 - Illustrations, 8-918
 - Loss of services, 8-918
 - Husband not next of kin of wife, 8-889
 - Measure of damages for death of husband and parent, 8-914
 - Death of mother, 8-917
 - Dower, 8-917
 - Fitness of parent, 8-917
 - General rule, 8-914
 - Loss of intellectual and moral training, 8-916
 - Pecuniary, 8-917
 - Proof of loss of education, 8-916
 - Value of parent's services in care and education of his children, 8-915
- Statutes with provision for suit by husband, 8-889
- Suing only as representative, 8-888
- Where there is no specific provision for husband, 8-888
- Widow, 8-889
 - Marriage taking place after injury, 8-891
 - Remarriage of widow, 8-891
 - Widow commencing two actions, 8-890
 - Widow given primary right, 8-890
 - Wife living apart from her husband, 8-891
 - Widow's right of action, 8-889
- Illegitimate child, 8-895, 897
- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
- Imputable negligence, 8-868
- Income of deceased, 8-950
- Indictment, 21-92
- Infants *en ventre sa mere*, see CHILD—CHILDREN.
- Inheritance:
 - Distribution of estate changed by death of deceased, 8-936
 - Plaintiff's inheritance from deceased not considered, 8-935
- Injury resulting in death, 8-862
- Instantaneous death:
 - Common law, 8-856
 - Damages for pain and suffering, 8-952
 - Death not instantaneous, 8-856
 - In absence of statute, 8-856
 - Loss of services, 8-856
 - Statutes, 8-864
 - Action for benefit of estate brought by representative, 8-864
 - As excluding cause of action, 8-864
 - Excluding recovery for pain and suffering, 8-866
 - Fact of instantaneous death not affecting right of action, 8-865
 - What amounts to instantaneous death, 8-866
- Instantaneous, death not, 8-856
- Insurance:
 - Estimating damages, 8-936
 - Evidence as to insurance left by deceased, 8-936

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Intentional killing, 8-863
- Interest, 16-1032
 - Interest on damages, 8-955
- Interstate commerce, 17-94
- Joint tortfeasors, 8-908
- Jurisdiction (see *infra*, United States courts), 8-878
 - Admiralty courts, 8-884
 - County where injury occurred, 8-880
 - Death occurring at sea, 8-885
 - General rule, 8-878
 - Laws of forum and place of injury must permit suit, 8-880
 - Penal statute, 8-880
 - State where personal service may be had upon defendant, 8-879
 - United States courts, see *infra*, United States courts.
 - Whether the statutes of the states must be similar, 8-882
- Liability, see *infra*, Parties defendant.
- Limitation of actions, 8-874, 886; 19-204, 280
 - Amendments to declaration, 8-877
 - Common-law limitation of a year and a day after injury, 8-878
 - Correcting misnomer of defendants, 8-878
 - Criminal liability of railroads, 23-791
 - Decedent's right of action barred, 8-877
 - Effect of minority of parties plaintiff, 8-875
 - General and special statutes conflicting, 8-876
 - General rules, 8-874
 - Instantaneous death, 8-876
 - Private international law, 8-886
 - Restating cause of action, 8-877
 - Running from time death occurs, 8-876
 - Statute absolute, 8-875
 - Statutes, 8-874
 - Statute suspended while there is no person who can sue, 8-877
 - Time between death and qualification of personal representative, 8-876
 - What law governs, 8-886
 - When statute begins to run, 8-876
- Lord Campbell's Act, 8-859, 898
- Maritime liens, 19-1118
- Marriage, see *infra*, Husband and wife.
 - Likelihood of marriage, 8-943
- Master and servant:
 - Liability of master, 8-907
 - Party entitled to services may recover, 8-856
- Measure of damages, 8-908
 - Annuity as basis, 8-913
 - Damages limited to pecuniary injury, 8-909
 - General rules, 8-909
 - Rule in Alabama, 8-909
 - When evidence as to pecuniary loss immaterial, 8-910
 - Death of husband and parent, 8-914
 - Death of mother, 8-917
 - Dower, 8-917
 - Fitness of parent, 8-917
 - General rule, 8-914
 - Loss of intellectual and moral training, 8-916
 - Pecuniary, 8-917
 - Proof of loss of education, 8-916

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Measure of damages, *cont'd.*
 - Death of husband and parent, *cont'd.*
 - Value of parent's services in care and education of his children, 8-915
 - Definite income, 8-913
 - Distinction between survival actions and others, 8-908
 - Elements to be considered in estimating damages, see *infra*, Elements to be considered in estimating damages.
 - Estimating damages, see *infra*, Elements to be considered in estimating damages.
 - Exact mathematical calculation not a proper basis, 8-913
 - Excessive damages, 8-932
 - Exemplary damages, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.
 - Expenses of deceased to be deducted, 8-911
 - Amount of deduction, 8-911
 - Illustrations, 8-911
 - In general, 8-911
 - For death of child, 8-919
 - Adult child, 8-922
 - Affirmative proof of expectation of pecuniary advantage, 8-921
 - Apportioning damages between two parents, 8-920
 - Deducting expenses of child's support, 8-921
 - Emancipation of child, 8-922
 - General rule, 8-919
 - Mental, moral, and physical characteristics, 8-921
 - "Pecuniary," 8-922
 - Reasonable expectation of pecuniary benefit extending beyond child's minority, 8-920
 - Recovery not limited to value of services during minority, 8-920
 - For death of wife, 8-918
 - General rule, 8-918
 - Illustrations, 8-918
 - Loss of services, 8-918
 - General rules, 8-909
 - How measured, 8-910
 - Limit fixed by statute, 8-930
 - Fixed penalty, 8-931
 - Maximum limit, 8-930
 - Minimum limit, 8-931
 - Nature of proof of pecuniary loss required, 8-910
 - Next of kin, 8-922
 - Nominal damages, see *infra*, Nominal damages.
 - "Pecuniary," 8-922, 924
 - Pecuniary benefit, 8-923
 - Pecuniary loss, 8-909, 910, 943, 963; 22-639
 - Pecuniary to be liberally construed, 8-917
 - Pecuniary value of life, 8-911
 - Present worth of pecuniary value of life, 8-911
 - Probable accumulation the sole basis, 8-910
 - Prospective damages, see *infra*, Prospective damages.
 - Question for jury, 8-912
 - Rule in the United States courts, 8-914

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Measure of damages, *cont'd.*
 - Solatium for wounded feelings*, see *infra*, *Solatium for wounded feelings*.
 - Such damages as deceased might have recovered, 8-912
 - Survival statutes, 8-908, 912
 - Value of life the standard, 8-910
- Medical expenses, 8-954
- Mental suffering*, see *infra*, *Physical and mental suffering of deceased*; *Solatium for*, wounded feelings.
- Mortality tables, 8-947
 - Admissibility, 8-948
 - Conclusiveness, 8-948
 - Value of tables, 8-948
- Municipal corporations:
 - Liability of municipal corporations, 8-907
- Murder and manslaughter (see **MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER**), 8-863
- Nature of action, 8-878
- Necessary injury, 21-451
- Negligence:
 - When the action will lie*, see *infra*, *When the action will lie*.
- Next friend, 8-897
- Next of kin, 8-902
 - Action limited to dependent next of kin, 8-903
 - Dependency must be actual, 8-904
 - Embraces illegitimate child, 8-903
 - General rule, 8-902
 - Husband not next of kin of wife, 8-889
 - Legal duty to support not essential, 8-903
 - Measure of damages where suit is by next of kin, 8-922
 - Next of kin having expectation of pecuniary benefit, 8-904
 - Not confined to particular degree of consanguinity,, 8-902
 - Proof necessary when next of kin's right of action secondary, 8-903
 - Remoteness of the relationship, 8-902
 - Right of action of, 8-902
 - When fact of dependency not material, 8-904
- Nominal damages, 8-928
 - When recoverable, 8-928
 - When recovery limited to such damages, 8-929
- Nonresidents may sue, 8-905
- Nursing, 8-954
- Occupation of deceased, 8-944
- Omissions, 8-863
- Pain*, see *infra*, *Physical and mental suffering of deceased*.
- Parent and child, 8-891
 - Measure of damages for death of child, 8-919
 - Adult child, 8-922
 - Affirmative proof of expectation of pecuniary advantage, 8-921
 - Apportioning damages between two parents, 8-920
 - Deducting expenses of child's support, 8-921
 - Emancipation of child, 8-922
 - General rule, 8-919
 - Mental, moral, and physical characteristics, 8-921
 - "Pecuniary," 8-922

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Parent and child, *cont'd.*
 - Measure of damages for death of child, *cont'd.*
 - Reasonable expectation of pecuniary benefit extending beyond child's minority, 8-920
 - Recovery not limited to value of services during minority, 8-920
- Measure of damages for death of husband and parent, 8-914
- Death of mother, 8-917
- Dower, 8-917
- Fitness of parent, 8-917
- General rule, 8-914
- Loss of intellectual and moral training, 8-916
- Pecuniary, 8-917
- Proof of loss of education, 8-916
- Value of parent's services in care and education of his children, 8-915
- Number and ages of decedent's children, 8-940
- Parent's right of action, 8-891
 - Common-law action for loss of services, 8-894
 - Father preferred, 8-894
 - General rule, 8-891
 - Illegitimate child, 8-895
 - Joinder of parents as plaintiffs, 8-895
 - Loss of services, 8-894, 895
 - Parent allowed to recover in two capacities, 8-895
 - Parent's right limited to loss of services, 8-895
 - Parent's right of action conditional, 8-894
 - Satisfaction of conditions, 8-894
 - Statutes, 8-891, 892
 - Statutes conferring right of action on heirs, 8-893
 - Stepfather, 8-895
- Right of action in favor of children, 8-896
 - Adult, 8-896, 897
 - General rule, 8-896
 - Illegitimate offspring, 8-897
 - Minority, 8-896
 - Posthumous child, 8-897
 - Statutes ordinarily include children, 8-896
 - Suit by guardian, 8-898
 - Suit by next friend, 8-897
- Parties and beneficiaries, 8-887
 - Action in name of state, 8-906
 - Apportionment*, see *infra*, *Distribution and apportionment of recovery*.
 - Conditions precedent to right of action, 8-887
 - Conflict of laws as to proper party plaintiff, 8-901
 - Creditors of deceased, 8-905
 - Estimating damages*, see *infra*, *Elements to be considered in estimating damages*.
 - Grandchildren, 8-898
 - Heirs of deceased, 8-905
 - Husband*, see *infra*, *Husband and wife*.
 - Next of kin*, see *infra*, *Next of kin*.
 - Nonresidents, 8-905

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Parties and beneficiaries, *cont'd.*
 - Parent*, see *infra*, Parent and child.
 - Pecuniary condition of plaintiff or beneficiary*, see *infra*, Pecuniary condition of plaintiff or beneficiary.
 - Personal representatives*, see *infra*, Executors and administrators.
 - Plaintiff must prove himself to be within the statute, 8-887
 - Remedy is to individuals and not to class, 8-906
 - Specific performance, 8-888
 - Statute controls, 8-887
 - Where several classes are named in statute, 8-906
 - Widow*, see *infra*, Husband and wife.
- Parties defendant, 8-906
 - Aider and abettor, 8-908
 - Corporations, 8-906
 - Insane persons, 8-906
 - Joint tortfeasors, 8-908
 - Municipal corporations, 8-907
 - Principal and agent, 8-907
 - Receivers, 8-907
 - Trustees, 8-907
- Pecuniary*, see *infra*, Measure of damages.
- Pecuniary condition of plaintiff or beneficiary, 8-936, 937, 943, 953
 - Competency of such evidence questioned, 8-938
 - When evidence admissible, 8-938
 - When evidence inadmissible, 8-938
- Pecuniary injury*, see *infra*, Measure of damages.
- Penalties, 8-931
- Pension (see *infra*, Support):
 - Loss of pension money, 8-937
- Physical and mental suffering of deceased, 8-950
 - General rule, 8-950
 - Instantaneous death, 8-866, 952
 - Mangling of remains of deceased, 8-952
 - Nature of the injury, 8-952
 - Proof of pain and suffering, 8-952
 - When not to be considered, 8-951
 - When to be considered, 8-950
- Plaintiff*, see *infra*, Parties and beneficiaries.
- Posthumous child, 8-897
- Private international law, 8-885; 22-1379
 - As to right of recovery, 8-885
 - As to statute of limitations, 8-886
 - As to who are fellow servants, 8-885
 - By what law rights of parties governed, 8-885
 - Constitutionality of retroactive statutes, 8-887
 - Damages for death by wrongful act, 22-1356
 - Dissimilar statutes, 8-882
 - Distribution of damages governed by state where injury occurred, 8-885
 - Executors and administrators, 8-901
 - Foreign executors and administrators, 8-901
 - Foreign law must be fully pleaded, 8-881
 - In what jurisdiction suit may be brought, 8-878
 - Law existing at time of injury, 8-886
 - Law of place of injury, 8-886
 - Law of what state, 8-885

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Private international law, *cont'd.*
 - Laws of forum and of place of injury must permit suit, 8-880
 - Laws of state where the injury occurred, 8-880
 - Lex fori* must permit action, 8-882
 - Nonresidents may sue, 8-905
 - Penal statute not enforced except in state of its origin, 8-880
 - Personal representatives, 8-901
 - Proper party plaintiff, 8-883
 - Recovery in one state as bar to action in another, 8-873
 - Retroactive statutes, 8-887
 - Similarity of statutes, 8-882
 - Suit in state where injury did not occur, 8-878
 - Whether statutes of two states must be similar, 8-882
- Promotion of deceased, 8-943
- Prospective damages, 8-923
 - Damages limited in point of time, 8-923
 - Death of child, 8-920
 - Death of husband and parent, 8-914
 - Expectation of pecuniary benefit, 8-923
 - Original rule, 8-923
- Proximate and remote cause, 8-861
 - Causal connection, 8-861
 - Death must have been proximate consequence of wrongful act, 8-861
 - Injury resulting in death, 8-862
 - Proximate cause generally for jury, 8-862
- Punitive damages*, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Distribution by court or jury, 8-956
 - Measure of damages, 8-912
 - Proximate cause, 8-862
- Railroads:
 - Criminal liability for death by wrongful act*, see RAILROADS.
- Relationship:
 - Degree of relationship of plaintiff to deceased, 8-935
 - Estimating damages, 8-935
 - Family relations a question of damages, 8-941
- Release, 8-870
 - By decedent, 8-870
 - Release by one beneficiary, 8-871
 - Release by party having no authority, 8-871
 - Release made by deceased in advance of injury, 8-871
 - Statute merely a survival statute, 8-870
 - When right of action is different but depends on right of deceased to have sued, 8-870
 - When statute inflicts a penalty, 8-870
- Remarriage, 8-801, 937
- Reputation of deceased, 8-946
- Residents*, see *infra*, Nonresidents may sue.
- Res judicata*, see *infra*, Former recovery.
- Retroactive statutes, 8-887
- Right of action:
 - Conditions precedent to right of action, 8-887, 888
 - Death of party entitled to right of action*, see *infra*, Death of party entitled to right of action.
 - New cause of action, 8-859
 - Who entitled to right of action, 8-887

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Right of action given by statute, 8-858
- Constitutionality of statutes*, see *infra*, Constitutional law.
- Generally, 8-858
- Lord Campbell's Act, 8-858.
- Statutes creating a new cause of action, 8-859
- Survival statutes, 8-858
- Right of action in absence of statute, 8-854, 894
 - Action by representative for damage to estate, 8-857
 - Action founded on breach of contractual duty, 8-856
 - Actio personalis moritur cum persona*, 8-854, 855
 - Civil law, 8-856
 - Common law, 8-854
 - Common-law action not affected by statute, 8-857
 - Common-law doctrine, 8-855
 - Death not instantaneous, 8-856
 - Extent and scope of, rule, 8-856
 - Foreign law, 8-856
 - General rule, 8-854
 - Party entitled to services may recover, 8-856
 - Statute*, see *infra*, Right of action given by statute.
- Salary, 8-949
- Scope of title, 8-854
- Self-defense, 8-868
- Separation, 8-891
- Sheriffs and constables*, see *SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES*.
- Ships and shipping, 25-1043
 - Limitation of vessel owner's liability, 25-1052
- Solatum for wounded feelings, 8-926
 - General rule, 8-926
 - Modified doctrine, 8-927
 - No recovery, 8-926
- State:
 - Action in name of state, 8-906
- Statutes:
 - By what law rights of parties governed*, see *infra*, Private international law.
 - Defenses to the action*, see *infra*, Defenses to the action.
 - Distribution and apportionment of recovery*, see *infra*, Distribution and apportionment of recovery.
 - Elements to be considered in estimating damages*, see *infra*, Elements to be considered in estimating damages.
 - Jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Jurisdiction.
 - Limitation of the action*, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
 - Limit of damages fixed by statute*, see *infra*, Measure of damages.
 - Measure of damages*, see *infra*, Measure of damages.
 - Nature of the action, 8-878
 - Parties and beneficiaries*, see *infra*, Parties and beneficiaries.
 - Parties defendant*, see *infra*, Parties defendant.
 - Right of action in absence of statute*, see *infra*, Right of action in absence of statute.

DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT, *cont'd.*

- Statutes, *cont'd.*
 - Strict construction of statutes, 26-668
 - When the action will lie*, see *infra*, When the action will lie.
 - Who civilly liable*, see *infra*, Parties defendant.
 - Stepfather, 8-895
 - Succession*, see *infra*, Inheritance.
 - Suffering*, see *infra*, Physical and mental suffering of deceased.
 - Support (see *infra*, Next of kin):
 - Cost of supporting family of deceased, 8-941
 - Legal claim on deceased for support not essential, 8-939
 - Moral obligation, 8-938, 939
 - Proof that deceased furnished support for plaintiff, 8-938
 - Survival of actions (see *infra*, Death of party entitled to right of action; Death of wrongdoer), 8-1032
 - Dissolution of corporations, 8-874
 - Survival statutes (see *infra*, Measure of damages), 8-858, 870, 934
 - Transitory action, 8-878
 - United States courts, 8-884
 - Actions authorized by law of state where federal court sits, 8-884
 - Enforcing state statutes, 8-884
 - Jurisdiction, 8-884
 - Measure of damages, 8-914
 - Statutes attempting to exclude federal jurisdiction, 8-860
 - Wages, 8-949
 - When the action will lie, 8-860
 - All defenses which could have been asserted against deceased available, 8-861
 - Causal connection, 8-861
 - Death instantaneous*, see *infra*, Instantaneous death.
 - Death must have been proximate consequence of wrongful act, 8-861
 - Deceased must have been entitled to sue had he lived, 8-861
 - Defenses*, see *infra*, Defenses to the action.
 - Felonious and intentional killing, 8-863
 - General rule, 8-860
 - Injury resulting in death, 8-862
 - Omission not a wrongful act, 8-863
 - Proximate cause generally for jury, 8-862
 - What is wilful neglect, 8-863
 - Wrongful act does not embrace omission, 8-863
 - Who civilly liable*, see *infra*, Parties defendant.
 - Widow, see *infra*, Husband and wife.
 - Wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.
 - Wilful neglect, 8-863
 - Wounded feelings*, see *infra*, Solatium for wounded feelings.
- DEATH WARRANT**, 25-328
- DEBAR**, 8-958
- DEBAUCH**, 8-958
- Seduction, 8-958
- DEBAUCHING**, see *SEDUCTION*.
- DE BENE ESSE**, 4-573; 8-746
- DEBENTURES**, 7-960
- See *MUNICIPAL SECURITIES*.
 - Actions*, see *infra*, Remedies of holders.
 - Agreement to issue, 8-965

DEBENTURES, *cont'd.*

- Assignment and transfer, 8-974
- Estoppel of company, 8-977
- General rule, 8-974
- Negotiability of debentures*, see *infra*,
Negotiability of debentures.
- Registration, 8-975
- Bills and notes*, see *infra*, Negotiability of
debentures.
- Blank :
 - Execution and delivery in blank, 8-966
- Canada, 8-961
- Charter or statutory restrictions, 8-964, 966
 - Express prohibition or restriction, 8-964
 - Limitation as to amount, 8-964
 - Limitation as to indebtedness, 8-965
 - Ultra vires*, 8-965
- Consent of shareholders, 8-966
- Creditors and not stockholders, 8-967
 - Holders are creditors, 8-967
 - Subscribers for debentures, 8-967
- Definition, 8-961
 - Debenture stock, 8-963
 - England and Canada, 8-961
 - Floating securities, 8-962
 - Sealed instruments, 8-962
 - Separate and single debentures, 8-963
 - United States, 8-963
- Discount, issued at, 8-964
- Dissolution of corporations (see *infra*, Re-
ceivers; Remedies of holders) :
 - Petition by holders to wind up company,
8-980
- England, 8-961
- Equitable mortgages, 11-125
- Estoppel :
 - Assignment of debentures, 8-977
- Execution, 8-966, 970, 980
- Floating securities, 8-962
- Holders (see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of
holders) :
 - Power of majority of holders to bind
minority, 8-974
 - Remedies of holders*, see *infra*, Remedies
of holders.
- Indebtedness*, see *infra*, Limitation as to in-
debtedness.
- Interest, 8-973
- Issue of debentures, 8-963
 - Agreement to issue, 8-965
 - Authority of officers, 8-965
 - Consent of shareholders, 8-966
 - Delivery, 8-966
 - Execution, 8-966
 - Execution and delivery in blank, 8-966
 - Personal liability of directors, 8-966
 - Power of company to issue*, see *infra*,
Power of company to issue.
 - Registration, 8-966
 - Requirement of registration, 8-966
- Liability of holder*, see *infra*, Rights and
liabilities of holders.
- Lien or charge, 8-968
 - Agreement to charge, 8-970
 - Charge on property in general, 8-968
 - Defective charge, 8-971
 - Execution by other creditors, 8-970
 - Extent of charge, 8-972
 - Intention to charge and sufficiency of
language, 8-971
 - Mortgage or pledge notwithstanding
debentures, 8-969

DEBENTURES, *cont'd.*

- Lien or charge, *cont'd.*
 - Property afterwards acquired, 8-972
 - Railroad companies, 8-973
 - Sale of property and payment of debts,
8-970
 - Unpaid capital, 8-972
 - When security becomes fixed, 8-969
- Limitation as to indebtedness, 8-965
- Master and servant, 8-968
- Mortgage*, see *infra*, Lien or charge.
- Negotiability of debentures, 8-975
 - England and Canada, 8-975
 - Form and terms of instrument, 8-976
 - Ground of negotiability, 8-976
 - Negotiable though not promissory
notes, 8-975
 - Purchase after resolution to wind up
company, 8-976
 - United States, 8-97 6
 - Whether promissory notes, 8-975
- Officers and agents of private corporations :
 - Authority of officers, 8-965
 - Effect of failure to register debentures
held by officers, 8-967
 - Personal liability of directors, 8-966
- Pledge and collateral security, 8-964, 969
- Power of company to issue, 8-963
 - Charter or statutory restrictions, 8-964
 - General rule, 8-963
 - Issue at discount, 8-964
 - Pledge as collateral security, 8-964
 - Power to charge unpaid capital, 8-964
 - Property that may be charged, 8-964
- Priorities :
 - As between debentures, 8-973
 - Execution by other creditors, 8-970
- Property that may be charged, 8-964
- Receivers, 8-978
 - Action and appointment of receiver be-
fore winding up, 8-978
 - Appointment of receivers before default,
8-979
 - As to the powers and liabilities of
receivers and managers, 8-978
 - Borrowing of money by receiver, 7-979
 - Effect of winding up proceedings, 8-979
 - Railroads, 8-978
 - Street railways, 8-978
- Recording*, see *infra*, Registration.
- Registration, 8-966
 - Debentures held by officers, 8-967
 - Effect of failure to register, 8-967
 - Registration by company, 8-967
 - Requirement of registration, 8-966
 - Transfers, 8-975
- Remedies of holders, 8-977
 - Action and appointment of receiver be-
fore winding up, 8-978
 - Appointment of receiver before default,
8-979
 - Appointment of receiver by debenture
holders or trustees, 8-979
 - Effect of winding up proceedings, 8-979
 - Ejectment, 8-981
 - Enforcement of charge on winding up,
8-977
 - Execution, 8-980
 - Petition by holders to wind up com-
pany, 8-980
 - Protection of security, 8-980
 - Rights on winding up of company, 8-978

DEBENTURES, *cont'd.*

- Rights and liabilities of holders, 8-967
 - Assignment and transfer*, see *infra*, Assignment and transfer.
 - Creditors and not stockholders*, see *infra*, Creditors and not stockholders.
 - Lien or charge*, see *infra*, Lien or charge.
- Power of majority of holders to bind minority, 8-974
- Priority as between debentures, 8-973
- Right to interest, 8-973
- Whether debentures give an interest in land, 8-968
- Sealed instruments, 8-962
- Statutory restrictions*, see *infra*, Charter or statutory restrictions.
- Stock and stockholders (see *infra*, Creditors and not stockholders):
 - Consent of shareholders, 8-966
- Transfer*, see *infra*, Assignment and transfer.
- Ultra vires*, 8-965
- United States, 8-963
- Unpaid capital, 8-964, 972
- Winding up*, see *infra*, Remedies of holders.

DE BONIS NON, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.**DE BONIS NON ADMINISTRATIS**, 8-746**DEBT**, 8-982

- See ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS; DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; INDEBTED — INDEBTEDNESS; LIQUIDATED DAMAGES.
- Action of (see LANDLORD AND TENANT), 8-984
 - Justices of the peace, 18-25
- Advancements (see ADVANCEMENTS), 8-999
- Alimony, 8-999
- Application of payments*, see APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS.
- Arbitration and award, 2-558
- Assignments*, see ASSIGNMENTS.
- Assumpsit, 3-166
- Attachment, 8-990, 993
- Claim, 8-985
- Claim distinguished from, 6-100
- Consideration*, see CONSIDERATION.
- Contingent liabilities, 8-987
- Contracts*, see *infra*, Unliquidated damages for breach of contract.
- Costs, 8-997
- Credit, 8-985
- Debts of decedents*, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.
- Definitions, 8-983
- Demand distinguished from, 8-984
- Demurrage, 9-272
- Dissolution of corporations:
 - Effect on debts, 9-603, 608, 613
- Duty, 10-351
- Effects, 10-452
- Embezzlement*, see EMBEZZLEMENT.
- Eminent domain, 8-999
- Equity of redemption*, see EQUITY OF REDEMPTION.
- Escape*, see ESCAPE.
- Fines and penalties, 8-997
- Foreign judgments, 13-1026
- Funded debt, 14-566

DEBT, *cont'd.*

- Gambling contracts:
 - Distinction between security and debt, 14-650
- Garnishment*, see GARNISHMENT.
- Gifts, 8-999
- Goods, 14-1083
- Guaranty*, see GUARANTY.
- Homestead*, see HOMESTEAD.
- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions*, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
- Indorser of promissory note, 8-988
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 8-994, 1001
- Insurance:
 - Liability under policy of insurance, 8-991
- Interest (see INTEREST), 8-999
- Judgment, 8-994, 999
- Just debt, 18-3
- Legal tender, 8-996, 1000
- Liability:
 - Liability and debt distinguished, 18-847
 - Liability distinguished from, 8-986
 - Liability for unliquidated damages*, see *infra*, Unliquidated damages for breach of contract; Unliquidated damages for tort.
- Liens*, see LIENS.
- Limitation of actions*, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
- Limitation of indebtedness*, see CORPORATIONS; MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.
- Marshaling assets*, see MARSHALING ASSETS.
- Marshaling decedents' estates*, see MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.
- Money, 20-839
- Moral obligation, 8-984
- Mortgages, 8-999
- Obligations which have been held not to be debts, 8-995
- Officers and agents of private corporations:
 - Liability of officers, 8-990, 993
- Partnership, 8-1000
- Payment*, see PAYMENT.
- Rent, 8-988
- Revenue laws*, see REVENUE LAWS.
- Right, debt, or duty, 24-965
- Right of creditor, 8-985
- Security:
 - Distinction between security and debt, 14-650
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Situs*, see SITUS.
- Special assessments, 8-996
- Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Stock and stockholders, 26-836
 - Liability of stockholders, 8-990, 993
- Subrogation*, see SUBROGATION.
- Suretyship, 8-988
- Taxation (see REVENUE LAWS; TAXATION):
 - Taxes distinguished from debts*, see TAXATION.
- Time of payment, 8-987
- Torts*, see *infra*, Unliquidated damages for tort.
- Trespass, 8-991
- Trover, 8-991
- Trusts and trustees, 8-998
- Unliquidated damages for breach of contract, 8-989
 - Attachment, 8-990

DEBT, cont'd.

Unliquidated damages for breach of contract, *cont'd.*

- Garnishment, 8-990
- General rule, 8-989
- Liability of officers of corporation, 8-990
- Liability of stockholders, 8-990
- Liability on policy of insurance, 8-991
- Liberal construction, 8-989
- Strict construction, 8-989

Unliquidated damages for tort, 8-991

- Annexation of territory, 8-993
- Attachment, 8-993
- False pretenses, 8-993
- Garnishment, 8-993
- General rule, 8-991
- Homestead, 8-995
- Imprisonment for debt, 8-992
- Insolvency, 8-991, 994
- Judgment, 8-994
- Liability of stockholders and officers of corporations, 8-993
- Negligence of servants, 8-994
- Trespass, 8-991
- Trover, 8-991
- Verdict, 8-994

Verdict, 8-994

What constitutes indebtedness, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.

DEBT OF RECORD, 8-986

DEBT OF SPECIALTY, see SPECIALTIES.

DEBTOR, 8-986

See FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Exemptions from execution, 12-110

DEBTS CONTRACTED, 12-170

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, 8-1003

See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Abatement of legacies, see ABATEMENT OF LEGACIES.

Actio personalis moritur cum persona, 8-1027

Administration, expenses of, 8-1036

Affiant, 8-1087

Affidavits, see *infra*, Verification of claims.

Agency, 8-1009

Verification of claims, 8-1086

Agreement to make will, see WILLS.

Allowance, see ALLOWANCES.

Allowance of claims, see *infra*, Determination and enforcement of claims.

Application of payments:

Dividends from insolvent estate, 2-460

Arbitration and award, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Attorney and client:

Compensation for services to estates of decedents, 3-417

Breach of promise of marriage, 8-1009

Charge of debts, see MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.

Children, see ALLOWANCES; SUMMARY SETTLEMENT OF ESTATES.

Claimant, 8-1087

Claims (see *infra*, Determination and enforcement of claims; Presentation of claims; What constitute claims against decedent's estate), 6-101

Claims based on contracts of decedent (see *infra*, Covenants; Joint contracts; Leases; Services rendered decedent; see SURETYSHIP), 8-1007

Agency contract, 8-1009

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, cont'd.

Claims based on contracts of decedent, *cont'd.*

Agreement to make wills, see WILLS.

Contract for payment by executor, 8-1008

Contracts between husband and wife, 8-1009

Contracts not enforceable at law, 8-1009

Estate bound by contracts, 8-1007

Executor not named in contract, 8-1008

Express contracts for payment of money, 8-1007

General rule, 8-1007

Married women, 8-1008

Personal contracts, 8-1009

Personal services, 8-1009

Promise of marriage, 8-1009

Unperfected gifts, 8-1008

Classification of debts (see *infra*, Order of payment of debts), 8-1034

Compromise, composition, and release of claims, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Consideration:

Release of debts against decedent's estate, 6-740

Promise by distributee, 6-740

Promise of executors and administrators, 6-740

Promise of widow, 6-740

Where there are no assets, 6-741

Contingent claims, see *infra*, Presentation of claims.

Time of presentation, 8-1099

Contracts (see *infra*, Claims based on contracts of decedent; Covenants; Joint contracts; Leases; Services rendered decedent; see SURETYSHIP):

Agreement to make wills, see WILLS.

Priority, see *infra*, Simple contract liabilities; Specialty debts.

Contribution and exoneration:

Liability of deceased cosurety's estate, 7-332, 336

Costs of settling estate, 8-1000

Covenants, 8-1015

Covenants binding upon executors and administrators, 8-1015

Covenants in law, 8-1016

Covenants involving personal qualifications, 8-1017

Particular covenants, 8-1016

Criminal conversation, 8-1029

Death by wrongful act, 8-956, 1032

Debt, 8-100

What are debts, 8-1000

Debts of record, 8-1034

Debts take precedence of legacies, 18-785

Deceit, 8-1031

Deeds of trust and power of sale mortgages, 8-1072

Demand, see *infra*, Presentation of claims.

Determination and enforcement of claims, 8-1091

Action required to establish claim, 8-1093

Allowance by probate court, 8-1092

Allowance of claims by executors, 8-1092

Allowance with approval of probate court, 8-1092

American system, 8-1091

Claims of executors, 8-1093

Claims rejected by executor, 8-1093

Volume XXXI.

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, *cont'd.*

- Determination and enforcement of claims, *cont'd.*
 - Common-law system, 8-1091
 - Limitation of actions on rejected claims*, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
 - Retainer, 8-1093
 - Submission to arbitration*, see ARBITRATION AND AWARD.
- Devastavit, 8-1030
- Devisee*, see *infra*, Liability of heir, devisee, distributee, and legatee.
- Distributee*, see *infra*, Liability of heir, devisee, distributee, and legatee.
- Estates*, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Excuses for failure to present claims, 8-1082
 - Administration independent of court, 8-1084
 - Assurances by representation, 8-1084
 - Bond by residuary legatee, 8-1083
 - General rule, 8-1082
 - Illustrations, 8-1082, 1083
 - Negligence of claimant, 8-1084
 - Peculiar circumstances, 8-1084
 - Provision in will for payment of debts, 8-1083
 - Statutory provisions, 8-1084
- Executors and administrators (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS):
 - Payment of decedent's debts*, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
 - Preferences*, see *infra*, Preference by executor or administrator.
- Exhibiting claims*, see *infra*, Presentation of claims; Priority dependent on exhibiting or filing claims.
- Expenses of administration, 8-1036
- Expenses of last illness, 8-1037
 - In general, 8-1037
 - Priority, 8-1037
 - What constitutes expenses of last illness, 8-1037
 - What expenses allowable, 8-1037
- False imprisonment, 8-1028
- Fiduciaries:
 - Presentation of claims against deceased fiduciary, 8-1064
- Fiduciary debts, 8-1044
 - Extent of preferences, 8-1046
 - Following trust funds, 8-1044
 - Foreign trustees and administrators, 8-1045
 - Preference of fiduciary debts, 8-1044
 - Priorities, 8-1044
 - Statutory provisions, 8-1045
 - Waiver of preference, 8-1046
 - What are trust funds, 8-1045
 - Who are executors and administrators, 8-1045
- Filing claims*, see *infra*, Presentation of claims; Priority dependent on exhibiting or filing claims.
- Following trust funds, 8-1044, 1064
- Fraud and deceit, 8-1031
- Funeral expenses, 8-1024
 - Coffin and personal services of undertaker, 8-1026
 - Credit extended to third persons, 8-1025

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, *cont'd.*

- Funeral expenses, *cont'd.*
 - Estate liable for funeral expenses, 8-1024
 - Express promise by executor, 8-1025
 - Funeral expenses of wife, 8-1025
 - General rule, 8-1024
 - Illustrations, 8-1026
 - Liability of married woman's estate, 8-1024
 - Mourning apparel, 8-1026
 - Priority, 8-1034, 1035
 - Tombstone, 8-1026
 - Use of house for funeral, 8-1026
 - What constitutes funeral expenses, 8-1025
- Garnishment, 14-781
- Gifts:
 - Unperfected gifts, 8-1008
- Government*, see *infra*, Public debts.
- Guardian and ward:
 - Presentation of claims, 8-1064
- Heir*, see *infra*, Liability of heir, devisee, distributee, and legatee.
- Homestead, 15-700
- Husband and wife:
 - Contracts between husband and wife, 8-1009
 - Money loaned husband, 7-1009
- Illness*, see *infra*, Expenses of last illness.
- Infants:
 - Time of presentation, 8-1079
- Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
- Interest, 16-1010
 - Demand, 16-1024
- Joinder of parties, 8-1013
- Joint contracts, 8-1010
 - General rule, 8-1010
 - Joinder, 8-1013
 - Judgments, 8-1010
 - Partnership debts, 8-1011
 - Remedy in equity, 8-1010
 - Statutory liability, 8-1012
- Joint tenants and tenants in common:
 - Presentation of claim by tenant in common for rents, 8-1062
- Judgments and decrees, 8-1038
 - Abolishing preferences, 8-1040
 - Against executors or administrators, 8-1056
 - Decrees, 8-1039
 - Judgments at common-law, 8-1038
 - Necessity for notice to representative, 8-1040
 - Necessity of presentation of judgments, 8-1040
 - Preference, 8-1038
 - Preference of executor or administrator, 8-1056
 - Presentation of claims, 8-1040, 1063
 - Priority between judgments, 8-1040
 - Requisites of judgment, 8-1039
 - Spanish law, 8-1038
 - Verification of claims, 8-1086
 - What judgments entitled to preference, 8-1038
- Landlord and tenant*, see *infra*, Leases; Rents.
- Last illness*, see *infra*, Expenses of last illness.
- Leases, 8-1017

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, *cont'd.*

Legacies and devises:

*Satisfaction of claim by legacy or devise to creditor, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.**Legatee, see infra, Liability of heir, devisee, distributee, and legatee.**Liability of heir, devisee, distributee, and legatee, 8-1098**Liability of distributee and legatee, 8-1098**Liability of heir, 8-1098**Statutory modification, 8-1098**Libel and slander, 8-1029**Liens, see infra, Secured claims.**Limitation of actions (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; see infra, Time of presentation):**Limitation of actions on rejected claims, 8-1094**Computation of time, 8-1096**Construction of statutes, 8-1094**Control general statutes of limitations, 8-1094**Effect of statutory bar, 8-1096**General rule, 8-1094**Grounds of rejection, 8-1095**Notice of presentation of claims, 8-1096**Notice of rejection, 8-1095**Presentation, 8-1094**Rejection, 8-1094**Rejection, by whom made, 8-1095**Rejection in part, 8-1095**Rejection must be unequivocal and absolute, 8-1094**Suspension of statute, 8-1096**Waiver of statute, 8-1096**Retainer, 8-1062**Retainer where claim is barred by statute of limitations, 8-1060**Malpractice, 8-1031**Marshaling decedents' estates, see MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.**Master and servant, see infra, Services rendered decedent; Wages.**Mortgages (see infra, Secured claims):**Verification of claims, 8-1086**Mourning, 8-1026**Notice of presentation of claims (see infra, Presentation of claims), 8-1081**Necessity for notice, 8-1081**Publication of notice, 8-1082**Sufficiency of notice, 8-1082**Notice of rejection, 8-1095**Nuisances, 8-1031**Order of payment of debts, 8-1033**Assets made available by particular creditors, 8-1033**Classification of debts, 8-1034**Conflict of laws, 8-1054**Distinction between debts of record by specialty and simple contracts abolished, 8-1034**Equitable assets distributed ratably, 8-1033**Expenses of administration, 8-1036**Expenses of last illness, see infra, Expenses of last illness.**Fiduciary debts, see infra, Fiduciary debts.**Foreign and domestic creditors share *pari passu*, 8-1033**Funeral expenses, 8-1034, 1035***DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, *cont'd.****Order of payment of debts, *cont'd.***General rule, 8-1033**Judgments and decrees, see infra, Judgments and decrees.**Particular classes of debts, 8-1035**Partnership debts, see infra, Joint contracts.**Preference by executor or administrator, see infra, Preference by executor or administrator.**Priority dependent on exhibiting or filing claims, see infra, Priority dependent on exhibiting or filing claims.**Private international law, see infra, Private international law.**Public debts, see infra, Public debts.**Rents, see infra, Rents.**Retainer, see infra, Retainer by executor or administrator.**Retainer by heir or devisee, 8-1061**Secured claims, see infra, Secured claims.**Set-off, 8-1034**Simple contract liabilities, see infra, Simple contract liabilities.**Specialty debts (see infra, Specialty debts), 8-1034**Wages, see infra, Wages.**Widow's allowance, see ALLOWANCES.**Parent and child:**Services rendered decedent, 8-1022**Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.**Payment of decedent's debts, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.**Penalties, 8-1032**Personal liability of representative, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.**Preference by executor or administrator, 8-1055**Debts of equal degree, 8-1056**Devastavit by payment of inferior debt, 8-1055**General rule, 8-1055**Judgments and decrees, 8-1056**Payment of simple contract debt without notice of specialty, 8-1055**Priority between debtors of same class acquired by diligence, 8-1056**Ratable distribution of assets among creditors of equal degree, 8-1057**Right to prefer equal creditors abolished by statute, 8-1057**Presentation of claims, 8-1062; 11-1083**Administration independent of court, 8-1084**Assurances by representation, 8-1084**Bond by residuary legatee, 8-1083**By filing claim, 8-1077**Copy of claim, 8-1077**General rule, 8-1077**Notice of filing, 8-1078**Statement of claim, 8-1077**What constitutes filing, 8-1078**By whom to be made, 8-1072**Claim by tenant in common for rents, 8-1062**Claim for specific property, 8-1063**Claim of record, 8-1077**Claims against deceased fiduciary, 8-1064**Following trust funds, 8-1064**General rule, 8-1064*

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, *cont'd.*Presentation of claims, *cont'd.*

Claims against deceased fiduciary, *cont'd.*
Guardian and ward, 8-1064
Trustee, 8-1064

Claims of executor or administrator,
8-1072

Coexecutors, 8-1074

Contingent claims, 8-1065

Claims against sureties, 8-1067

Claims in favor of sureties, 8-1067

Contingency that might never hap-
pen, 8-1067

Definition of contingent claims,
8-1066

Illustrations of contingent claims,
8-1066

Necessity for presentation, 8-1065

Uncertainty of claim, 8-1067

What constitutes contingent claims,
8-1066

Debts incurred by representative, 8-1064

Debts not due, 8-1069

Deceased partner, 8-1065

Deed of trust, 8-1072

Description of claim, 8-1075

Equitable claims, 8-1062

*Excuses for failure to present claims, see
infra, Excuses for failure to present
claims.*

Failure to present claim, effect of, 8-1088

Bar to recovery against estate,
8-1089

Claim not presented at offset,
8-1090

Effect on liability of third person,
8-1090

General rule, 8-1088

Jurisdiction of federal courts,
8-1091

New assets, 8-1089, 1090

Prerequisite to action, 8-1089

Property not inventoried, 8-1089

Statutes, 8-1089

What property regarded as new
assets, 8-1089

Who may take advantage of failure
to present claim, 8-1091

In general, 8-1062

Institution of suit as presentation,
8-1075

General rule, 8-1075

Revival of suit, 8-1076

Joint executors and administrators,
17-623

Judgments, 8-1040, 1063

General rule, 8-1063

Judgments constituting liens, 8-1063

Knowledge of personal representative,
8-1076

*Limitation of actions, see infra, Limi-
tation of actions.*

Manner of presentation, 8-1072

By whom to be made, 8-1072

Claims of executor or administra-
tor, 8-1072

Sufficiency of presentation, 8-1074

To whom made, 8-1073

Necessity of presentation and allowance
before payment, 11-1257

Negligence of claimant, 8-1084

Notice of presentation, 8-1096

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, *cont'd.*Presentation of claims, *cont'd.*

*Payment, see infra, Property liable for
payment of debts.*

Peculiar circumstances, 8-1084

Pending actions, 8-1063

*Priority dependent on exhibiting or
filing claims, see infra, Priority de-
pendent upon exhibiting or filing
claims.*

Proof of presentation, 8-1075

Provision in will for payment of debts,
8-1083

Public debts, 8-1068

Debts due to states, 8-1068

Debts due to United States, 8-1068

Taxes, 8-1068

Retainer, 8-1072

Revival of suit, 8-1076

Revivor, 8-1064

Secured claims, 8-1069

Claim for deficiency, 8-1072

Enforcement of liens without pre-
sentation, 8-1070

General rule, 8-1069

Mortgage lien, 8-1070

Presentation necessary, 8-1070

Vendor's lien, 8-1070

Statutory provisions, 8-1084

Stockholders' liability, 8-1066

Sufficiency of presentation, 8-1074

Suretyship, 8-1067

Claims against sureties, 8-1067

Claims in favor of sureties, 8-1067
*Time of presentation, see infra, Time of
presentation.*

To whom made, 8-1073

Unliquidated demands, 8-1069

*Verification of claims, see infra, Veri-
fication of claims.*

Waiver of presentation, 8-1084

Warranty of title, 8-1066

What claims must be presented, 8-1062

Widow's award or allowance, 8-1065

Writing, 8-1074

Presumption:

Services between members of same
family, 8-1022

Priority (see **MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ES-
TATES**; see *infra*, Order of payment of
debts; Preference by executor or
administrator):

Widow's allowance, see ALLOWANCES.

**Priority dependent on exhibiting or filing
claims, 8-1050**

Burden of proof as to exhibition,
8-1051

Exhibition and filing, 8-1050

General rule, 8-1050

Notice to present claim, 8-1051

Time within which claim must be ex-
hibited, 8-1051

Private international law:

Order of payment, 8-1054

Promise to make will, see WILLS.

Property liable for payment of debts, 8-1097

General rule, 8-1097

*Marshaling assets, see MARSHALING AS-
SETS.*

Property primarily liable, 8-1097

Public debts, 8-1046

Debts due to countries, 8-1048

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, *cont'd.*

- Public debts, *cont'd.*
 - Debts due to United States, 8-1048; 29-153
 - Extent of preference, 8-1048
 - General rule, 8-1046
 - Presentation of claims, 8-1068
 - Debts due to states, 8-1068
 - Debts due to United States, 8-1068
 - Taxes, 8-1068
 - State's right of preference, 8-1047
 - Stock owned by state, 8-1047
 - Taxes, 8-1048
 - What constitutes public debts, 8-1047
- Public officers:
 - Neglect of public officers, 8-1030
- Real property:
 - Charge of debts*, see MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.
- Rejected claims*, see *infra*, Determination and enforcement of claims.
- Rents, 8-1042
 - Extent of preference, 8-1043
 - Lien for rent, 8-1042
 - Presentation of claim by tenant in common for rents, 8-1062
 - Priority, 8-1042
 - Specialty, 8-1042
 - What constitutes rent, 8-1043
- Replevin, 8-1030
- Res judicata*, 24-770, 821
 - Allowance or rejection of claims against estate, 24-770
- Restraints upon freedom of testamentary disposition, 8-1017 *et seq.*
- Retainer by executor or administrator, 8-1057
 - Abrogation, 8-1093
 - Character in which claim is owing to executor, 8-1061
 - Character of debt, 8-1060
 - Claims barred by limitations, 8-1060
 - Effect as payment, 8-1058
 - Executor *de son tort*, 8-1059
 - Executor renouncing probate, 8-1059
 - Extent of right of retainer, 8-1059
 - For what debts retainer may be exercised, 8-1060
 - General rule, 8-1057
 - In general, 8-1093
 - Limitation of actions, 8-1060, 1062
 - Out of what assets right may be exercised, 8-1059
 - Presentation of claims, 8-1072
 - Presentation to probate court necessary, 8-1093
 - Reason for doctrine of retainer, 8-1057
 - Retainer from equitable assets, 8-1059
 - Retainer of specific property, 8-1059
 - Right of retainer a privilege, 8-1058
 - Statute of frauds, 8-1061
 - Time within which right must be exercised, 8-1061
 - What classes of executors may retain, 8-1058
- Retainer by heir or devisee, 8-1061, 1062
- Satisfaction of claim by legacy or devise to creditor*, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.
- Secured claims, 8-1051
 - Illustrations, 8-1051, 1052
 - Mortgages, 8-1052
 - Necessity of possession, 8-1052

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, *cont'd.*

- Secured claims, *cont'd.*
 - Presentation of claims, 8-1069
 - Claim for deficiency, 8-1072
 - Enforcement of liens without presentation, 8-1070
 - General rule, 8-1069
 - Mortgage lien, 8-1070
 - Presentation necessary, 8-1070
 - Vendor's lien, 8-1070
- Priorities, 8-1051
- Statutory preferences, 8-1052
- Seduction, 8-1029
- Separate property of married women*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Services rendered decedent, 8-1021
 - Direction or intention to pay, 8-1022
 - Expectation of legacy, 8-1021
 - Express contract, 8-1021
 - General rule, 8-1021
 - Implied contract for compensation, 8-1021
 - Presumptions where services are rendered between members of the same family, 8-1022
 - Services between members of the same family, 8-1022
 - Services rendered by child to parent, 8-1022
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 8-1034
- Signature of affidavit, 8-1088
- Simple contract liabilities, 8-1049
 - Breaches of trust*, see *infra*, Trusts and trustees.
 - Distinction between debts of record by specialty and simple contract abolished, 8-1034
 - General rule as to priorities, 8-1049
 - Liquidated demands and open accounts, 8-1049
- Specialty debts, 8-1041
 - Claim of surety for repayment, 8-1042
 - Deed of trust, 8-1041
 - Devastavit, 8-1041
 - Priority, 8-1034, 1041
 - Priority between specialties, 8-1042
 - Voluntary bond, 8-1042
 - What constitutes specialty debts, 8-1041
- State*, see *infra*, Public debts.
- State and public lands*, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Statute of frauds:
 - Retainer, 8-1061
- Stocks and stockholders:
 - Presentation of claims, 8-1066
- Subrogation*, see SUBROGATION.
- Summary settlement of estates*, see SUMMARY SETTLEMENT OF ESTATES.
- Suretyship*, see SURETYSHIP.
- Survival of actions*, see *infra*, Claims based on contracts of decedent; Torts of decedent.
- Taxation*, see TAXATION.
- Time of presentation, 8-1078
 - Absence of executor from state, 8-1080
 - Contingent claims, 8-1079
 - Exceptions, 8-1079
 - Extension of time, 8-1081
 - General rule, 8-1078
 - Immatured claims, 8-1079
 - Infants, 8-1079
 - Interruptions, 8-1079, 1080

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, cont'd.

- Time of presentation, *cont'd.*
 - Persons under disability, 8-1079
 - Running time, 8-1079
 - War, 8-1081
- Tombstone, 8-1026
- Torts of decedent, 8-1027
 - Actio personalis moritur cum persona*, 8-1027
 - Benefit accruing to tortfeasor's estate, 8-1027
 - Breach of promise, 8-1029
 - Conversion, 8-1030
 - Criminal conversation, 8-1029
 - Death by wrongful act, 8-1032
 - Deceit, 8-1031
 - Devastavit, 8-1030
 - False imprisonment, 8-1028
 - General rule as to liability of estate, 8-1027
 - Incidental advantage, 8-1028
 - Libel and slander, 8-1029
 - Malpractice, 8-1031
 - Neglect of conventional duties, 8-1031
 - Neglect of public officers, 8-1030
 - Nuisances, 8-1032
 - Particular actions, 8-1028
 - Penalties, 8-1032
 - Replevin, 8-1030
 - Seduction, 8-1029
 - Statutes should be liberally construed, 8-1028
 - Statutory changes, 8-1028
 - Trespass *de bonis*, 8-1030
 - Trespass for mesne profits, 8-102
 - Trespass *quare clausum fregit*, 8-1029
 - Waste, 8-1029
- Trespass, 8-1029, 1030
- Trover and conversion, 8-1030
- Trusts and trustees (see *infra*, Fiduciary debts):
 - Breaches of trust constitute simple contract debts, 8-1049
 - Presentation of claims, 8-1064
- United States (see *infra*, Public debts), 29-153
- United States courts:
 - Jurisdiction, 8-1091
- Verification of claims, 8-1085
 - Affidavit not showing affiant to be agent, 8-1086
 - Agent, 8-1086
 - At what time failure to authenticate available, 8-1085
 - Before whom verified, 8-1087
 - By whom verified, 8-1086
 - Claims on which actions were pending, 8-1086
 - General rule, 8-1085
 - Judgments, 8-1086
 - Mistake in decedent's name, 8-1088
 - Mortgage claims, 8-1086
 - Omission of material allegations, 8-1088
 - Signature of affidavit, 8-1088
 - Statute requiring verification imperative, 8-1085
 - Sufficiency of affidavit, 8-1087
 - Unauthorized agent, 8-1086
 - Vendor's liens, 8-1086
 - Verification by assignor, 8-1087
 - Verification by corporation, 8-1087

DEBTS OF DECEDENTS, cont'd.

- Verification of claims, *cont'd.*
 - Waiver of verification, 8-1085
 - What claims must be verified, 8-1086
- Wages, 8-1043
 - Priority, 8-1043
 - Term of employment, 8-1044
 - Waiver of preference, 8-1044
 - Who are servants, 8-1044
- Waiver of presentation, 8-1084
- War:
 - Time of presentation, 8-1081
- Warranty of title, 8-1066
- Waste, 8-1029
- What constitute claims against decedent's estate:
 - Breaches of trust, 8-1032
 - Claims barred by statute of limitations, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
 - Claims based on contracts of decedent (see *infra*, Claims based on contracts of decedent; Covenants; Joint contracts; Leases; Services rendered decedent; see SURETYSHIP), 8-1007
 - Agreement to make will, see WILLS.
 - Funeral expenses, see *infra*, Funeral expenses.
 - Taxes, 8-1032
 - Torts of decedent, see *infra*, Torts of decedent.
- Widows, see SUMMARY SETTLEMENT OF ESTATES.
- Widow's allowance, see ALLOWANCES.
- Wills:
 - Agreement to make wills, see WILLS.
 - Provision in will for payment of debts, 8-1083
- Witnesses, see WITNESSES.
- Writing:
 - Presentation of claims, 8-1074
- DEC., 1-99; 8-1099
- DECAY, 8-1099
- DECEASE, 8-1099
 - Deceased member, 20-575
- DECEDENT, 8-1099
 - See DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.
 - Allowances, see ALLOWANCES.
- DECEDENTS' DEBTS, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- DECEIT, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.
- DECIDE, 9-1
- DECIDE AGAINST, 9-1
- DECISION, 9-2
 - See FINDINGS; JUDGES; JUDGMENTS AND DECREES; RES GESTÆ; STARE DECISIS.
 - Equally divided court, 9-3
 - Finding, 9-2; 13-51
 - Law, 18-570
 - Opinion, 21-922
 - Opinion and decision distinguished, 9-2
 - Verdict:
 - Verdict and decision distinguished, 29-1001
- DECISORY OATHS, 21-746
- DECK CARGO, see GENERAL AVERAGE.
- DECK LOAD:
 - Usages and customs, 29-426
- DECKS, 9-4
- DECLARATION, 9-4
- DECLARATION OF TRUST, 9-4

DECLARATIONS, 9-5

See ADMISSIONS; CONFESSIONS; DYING
DECLARATIONS; RES GESTÆ.

Abduction, see ABDUCTION.

Accident insurance, 1-331

Ademption of legacies, 1-621

Admissions, see ADMISSIONS.

Advancements, 1-776, 777, 779

Adverse possession, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.

Against interest (see ADMISSIONS), 9-6, 7;
10-361

Absence of motive to falsify facts declared necessary, 9-9

Character of interest in declarant requisite, 9-9

Declarant must be dead, 9-8

Declarations against interest made by person deceased, 9-8

Declarations of third person against interest, 9-7

Exceptional cases, 9-7

Knowledge requisite on part of declarant, 9-9

Agency:

Receiving declarations, 1-1030

Alteration of instruments:

Declarations of testator, 2-283

Ambiguity, 2-294

Assignments, 2-1090

Bastardy, see BASTARDY.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Waiver, 4-454

Boundaries, 4-851

Declarations against interest, 4-852

Declarations of deceased persons, 4-851

Declarations of deceased surveyor, 4-852

Declarations of former owners, 4-852

Interest, 4-852

Breach of promise of marriage, 4-901

Burden of proof:

Possession of burglar's tools, 5-64, 65

Burglary, 5-65

By parties to action, 9-5

Declarations against interest, 9-6, 7

Expressions of intention, 9-6

Self-serving declarations, 9-5

By third persons, 9-6

Admissions, see ADMISSIONS.

Declarations against interest, see *infra*, Against interest.

Declarations as to matters of public or general interest, see *infra*, Public or general interest.

Declarations in course of business, 9-12

Declarations relative to possession, 9-12

Dying declarations, see DYING DECLARATIONS.

General rule, 9-6

Res gestæ, 9-7

Carriers of passengers:

Appearance, 5-639

Declarations explanatory of accident, 5-641

Declarations of employees, 5-641

Declarations of passengers, 5-639

Declarations of third persons, 5-643

Dying declarations, 5-640

Proof of physical condition, 5-639

Confessions, see CONFESSIONS.

Confessions distinguished from, 6-521

DECLARATIONS, cont'd.

Conspiracy, see CONSPIRACY.

Death of declarant, 9-8

Dedication, 9-39

Definition, 9-5

Depositions:

Deposition offered as an admission, 9-361

Divorce:

Cruelty, 9-808

Domicil, see DOMICIL.

Dying declarations, see DYING DECLARATIONS.

Elections:

Voters, 10-835, 837, 838

Escape, 11-289

Evidence, 19-386

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Gifts, 14-1050, 1068

Hearsay evidence, see HEARSAY EVIDENCE.

Implied trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

Insanity, 16-609

Insurance, 16-968

Evidence of insured's declarations, 3-1018

Intention, 9-6

Interest (see *infra*, Against interest; Public or general interest), 9-10

Larceny, see LARCENY.

Legacies and devises, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.

Life insurance, 19-106

Suicide, 19-78

Lis mota, 9-11

Malicious prosecution, 19-696

Marriage, see MARRIAGE.

Mortgages, see MORTGAGES.

Payment, see PAYMENT.

Pedigree, see PEDIGREE.

Perjury, 22-692

Possession:

Declarations relative to possession, 9-12

Presence of defendant:

Declarations in presence of defendant, 10-360

Probate and letters of administration, 23-129, 147, 149, 151, 153

Public or general interest, 9-9

Declarations as to matters of public or general interest, 9-9

Declarations as to particular facts, 9-10

Declarations negating public right, 9-11

Declarations *post litem motam*, 9-11

Identification of declarant, 9-11

Knowledge, 9-11

Lis mota, 9-11

Meaning of the term "interest," 9-10

Proof of enjoyment of right not a prerequisite to admissibility, 9-11

Reputation not receivable as to matters of private interest, 9-10

Receipts, see RECEIPTS.

Res gestæ, see RES GESTÆ.

Res inter alios acta, see RES INTER ALIOS ACTA.

Resulting trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

Self-serving declarations, 9-5

Separate property of married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

DECLARATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Ships and shipping, 25-1018
- Statements of parties made out of court, 11-508
 - Contradictory statements, 11-508
 - Corroborative statements, 11-508
 - Res inter alios acta*, see EVIDENCE.
- Suicide, 19-78
- Suretyship, 27-456
- Telegraphs and telephones, 27-1036
- Testamentary capacity*, see TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.
- Treason, 28-469
- Trespass, 28-601
- Undue influence*, see UNDUE INFLUENCE.
- Wills*, see WILLS.

DECLARATORY ACTIONS, 9-12

DECLARATORY DECREE OR JUDGMENT, 9-12

DECLARATORY PART OF A LAW, 9-12

DECLARATORY STATUTES, see STATUTES.

DECLARE, 9-12

- Acknowledgment of wills, 9-13
- Declare and promise, 9-12

DECLINE, 9-13

DECOCTION, 9-14

DECOY, 8-285; 9-14

- Kidnapping, 9-14

DECOY LETTERS, 8-296; 9-15

- See DETECTIVES.
- Criminal law, 8-295.
- Definition, 9-15
- Divorce, 9-757
- Embezzlement, 10-1025
- Embezzlement of letter or contents, 9-15
 - Letter intended to be conveyed by mail, 9-16
 - No defense to indictment for embezzlement that letter was a decoy, 9-15
 - Post letter, 9-17
 - Term "letter" construed, 9-15
- Fictitious address, 9-17
- "Intended to be conveyed by mail, 9-16
- Mailing prohibited matter in reply, 9-17
 - Apparently innocent letter, 9-17
 - Defense to an indictment, 9-17
 - Solicitation to mail prohibited matter, 9-17
- Solicitation to commit crime, 9-17
- Status of person sending decoy letters, 9-18

DECREE, see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.

DECREE CREDITOR, 9-18

DECREE PRO CONFESSO, see CONFESION OF JUDGMENT.

DECREPIT, 9-18

DECRETAL ORDER, 9-18

DEDI, see COVENANTS; DEEDS; GIFTS.

DEDICATE, 9-19

DEDICATION, 9-20

- Abandonment, 9-84
- Abutting owners, 9-81, 84, 85
- Acceptance, 9-43
 - Acceptance must be within reasonable time, 9-50
 - Acceptance unnecessary by statute, 9-44
 - Act showing acceptance, 9-47
 - Assessment and receipt of taxes, 9-49
 - Beneficial dedication, 9-45
 - Conditional acceptance, 9-51
 - County supervisors, 9-47

DEDICATION, *cont'd.*

Acceptance, *cont'd.*

- Essential, 9-43
- Formal acceptance unnecessary, 9-45
- Implied acceptance, 9-45
- Legislature, 9-46
- Local government, 9-46
- Marking out and platting, 9-49
- Municipal corporations, 9-47
- Necessity of, 9-43
- Official acts, 9-46
- Ordering repairs and improvements, 9-48
- Part acceptance, 9-50
- Plat or map, 9-65
- Prosecution for obstructing, 9-48
- Recognizing or repairing adjacent parts of road, 9-49
- Refusal to accept, 9-49
- Selectmen of town, 9-47
- Statute prescribing manner of acceptance, 9-52
- Statutes, 9-44
- Time within which acceptance must take place, 9-50
- User shows intent to accept, 9-66

Accretions, 9-77

Acknowledgment, 9-35

Admissions, 9-39

***Adverse possession*, see *infra*, Effect of user.**

Agency:

- Dedication by agent, 9-30

Alienation, 9-80, 83

Bars, 9-42

Boundaries, 9-76

Bridges, 4-922; 9-25

Cemeteries (see CEMETERIES), 9-28

Charities and trusts for charitable uses, 5-917; 9-23, 27

Churches, 9-27

Religious bodies, 9-27

Schools, 9-28

Common law, 6-232; 9-21

- Defective statutory dedication valid as common-law dedication, 9-36

Express, 9-21

Implied, 9-22

Incidents of common-law dedication, 9-34

Nature of interest acquired by public, 9-22, 73

No grantee *in esse* necessary, 9-21

Statute of frauds, 9-22

Conditional acceptance, 9-51

Conditions:

- Acceptance, 9-51
- Extent of right to impose conditions, 9-75
- Reservations, 9-75
- Right to annex conditions, 9-75

Corporations, 9-33

- Dedication of land to public use by corporation, 7-738

Counties, 9-32

Acceptance, 9-47

County commissioners:

- Acceptance, 9-47

Court, 9-24

Courthouse, 9-62

Crossings, 9-54

***Cul-de-sac*, 9-24**

DEDICATION, cont'd.

- Debts, liability for, 9-83
- Declarations, 9-39
- Dedicate, 9-19
- Deeds, 9-54
 - Deeds between private parties, 9-55
 - Deeds unnecessary, 9-37
 - Formal conveyance to public, 9-55
 - Mere reference to street for purposes of description, 9-56
 - Private ways, 9-56
 - Recognition of rights of public, 9-55
 - Where a lot is described in a deed as bounded by a street, 9-55
- Defects:
 - When cured, 9-36
- Definition, 9-21
- Docks, see *infra*, Wharves and landings.
- Dower, 9-32; 10-202
- Easements:
 - Only an easement acquired, 9-73
- Effect of dedication (see *infra*, Nature of interest acquired by the public), 9-73
 - Revocability of dedication, see *infra*, Revocability of dedication.
 - Rights and liabilities of the public, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of the public.
 - Use of dedicated property limited, see *infra*, Use of dedicated property limited.
- Effect of user, 9-66
 - Character of land, 9-72
 - Character of user necessary, 9-69
 - Dedication not presumed from travel over uninclosed lands, 9-71
 - Length of time not material, 9-68
 - Permissive user, 9-69
 - Prescriptive period, 9-66
 - Presumption from user for prescriptive period, 9-67
 - User alone does not constitute a dedication, 9-68
 - User must be adverse, 9-69
 - User must be by public generally, 9-69
 - User shows intent of owner and acceptance by public, 9-66
 - User with consent of owner, 9-68
 - Variations in line of travel, 9-71
 - Way for convenience of owner, 9-70
 - Way originally private, 9-70
 - Ways by prescription, 9-67
 - Way to owner's place of business, 9-70
 - Whether user alone sufficient to make local government liable for repairs, 9-72
- Ejectment, 10-523
 - Lands dedicated to public use, 10-475
- Encroachment, 11-21
- Equitable owner, 9-29
- Estoppel, 9-41
 - Platting, 9-64
- Evidence, see *infra*, Intention of owner.
- Evidence of dedication, 9-52
 - Cases showing dedication, 9-53
 - Dedication where method of establishing highways prescribed by statute, 9-54
 - Deeds and other writings, see *infra*, Deeds.
 - Effect of user, see *infra*, Effect of user.
 - General rule, 9-52

DEDICATION, cont'd.

- Evidence of dedication, *cont'd.*
 - Platting and sale of lots, see *infra*, Platting and sale of lots.
 - Turnpike roads, 9-53
- Executors and administrators, 9-31
- Express, 9-22
- Extent of dedication, 9-76
- Filing plat, 9-59
- Fish and fisheries, 13-583
- Footpath, 9-24
- For what purposes, 9-23
 - Bridges, see *infra*, Bridges.
 - Charitable and religious uses, see *infra*, Charities and trusts for charitable uses.
 - Public squares, see *infra*, Parks and public squares.
 - Roads, see *infra*, Highways.
 - Streets, see *infra*, Streets and sidewalks.
 - Use of public generally, see *infra*, Use of public generally.
 - Wharves and landings, see *infra*, Wharves and landings.
- Gates, 9-42
- Guardian and ward, 9-31; 15-57
- Highways (see *infra*, Streets and sidewalks), 9-23, 24, 54
 - Liability for care and maintenance, 9-83
 - Platting, see *infra*, Platting and sale of lots.
 - Uses to which highways may be applied, 9-79
 - Where method of establishing highways prescribed by statute, 9-54
 - Width, 9-76
- History, 9-23
- Husband and wife:
 - Dedication by married women, 9-32
- Implied, 9-22
- Implied acceptance, 9-45
- Intent of owner, 9-36
 - Acts and declarations of owner admissible, 9-39
 - Acts showing an intent, 9-39
 - Barring way as rebuttal, 9-42
 - Bars, 9-42
 - Constructing fences and buildings along line of street, 9-40
 - Conveying as private property as rebutting presumption, 9-42
 - Deed unnecessary, 9-37
 - Essential, 9-36
 - Estoppel to deny dedication, 9-41
 - Evidence to prove intent of owner must be clear and unequivocal, 9-38
 - Evidence to rebut dedication, 9-42
 - Failure to enclose, 9-40
 - Future intent, 9-61
 - Gates, 9-42
 - How shown, 9-37
 - Intention must be a present one, 9-40
 - Payment of taxes as rebuttal, 9-42
 - Setting out and working a road, 9-39
 - User, 9-66
 - Writing unnecessary, 9-37
- Interest:
 - Nature of interest acquired by the public, see *infra*, Nature of interest acquired by the public.
- Jail, 9-62

DEDICATION, *cont'd.*

- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 9-31
- Lakes and ponds, 18-138
- Landings, see *infra*, Wharves and landings.
- Landlord and tenant, 9-30
- Leases, 9-80
- Legislature:
 - Acceptance by legislature, 9-46
 - Powers of legislature, 9-80
- Limited purpose, 9-24
- Limited use, see *infra*, Use of dedicated property limited.
- Limits, 9-76
- Lots, see *infra*, Platting and sale of lots.
- Map, see *infra*, Platting and sale of lots.
- Marking out, 9-49
- Married women, 9-32
- Measurements, 9-36
- Misuser, 9-84
- Mortgagor, 9-29
- Municipal corporations (see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of the public), 9-29, 32
 - Acceptance, 9-47
 - Dedication to the public and not to the municipality, 9-34
- Nature, 9-21
- Nature of interest acquired by the public, 9-22, 73
 - Accretions, 9-77
 - Common-law dedication, 9-73
 - Conditions, 9-75
 - Easement only acquired, 9-73
 - Extent of dedication, 9-76
 - Fee may pass by conveyance, 9-74
 - Fee passes under statute, 9-74
 - Limits and boundaries, 9-76
 - Partial and limited dedications, 9-75
 - Reservation of right to operate railroad, 9-75
 - Right to impose conditions limited, 9-75
 - Use limited, 9-74
 - Uses not public, 9-74
 - Width of roads and streets, 9-76
- No grantee *in esse* necessary, 9-21
- Owner, 9-28
- Parks and public squares, 9-23, 25
 - Buildings, 9-26
 - Fences, 9-26
 - General rule, 9-25
 - Park, 9-62
 - Platting, see *infra*, Platting and sale of lots.
 - Public square, 9-61
 - Roads, 9-26
 - Square, 9-61
 - Squares for particular purposes, 9-26
 - Uses to which land dedicated may be put, 9-26
 - Uses to which parks may be applied, 9-79
- Parol evidence:
 - To explain plat, 9-63
- Parties to the dedication, see *infra*, Who may dedicate.
- Place, 9-62
- Platting, 9-49
- Platting and sale of lots, 9-57
 - Acceptance, 9-65
 - Acceptance may be partial, 9-66
 - Acknowledgment, 9-35
 - Courthouse, 9-62
 - Effect of certain words, 9-61

DEDICATION, *cont'd.*

- Platting and sale of lots, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of platting and selling lands, 9-57
 - Effect of statements and certificates, 9-60
 - Filing or recording of plat, 9-59
 - For railroad purposes, 9-62
 - Future intent, 9-61
 - Interpretation of plat, 9-60
 - Jail, 9-62
 - Lands adjacent to a river or other body of water, 9-61, 64
 - Leaving spaces unmarked, 9-60
 - Obligations of grantor, 9-64
 - Park, 9-61, 62
 - Parol evidence to explain plat, 9-63
 - Part acceptance by the public, 9-66
 - Particular map must be clearly recognized, 9-58
 - Particular purpose of dedication must appear, 9-60
 - Place, 9-62
 - Public grounds, 9-61
 - Public square, 9-61
 - Purchaser of lots may not deny a dedication, 9-64
 - Recording, 9-35, 59
 - Reserved, 9-62, 63
 - Rights acquired by public in the streets and squares appearing upon a plat, 9-65
 - Rights acquired by purchasers with reference to a plat, 9-63
 - Signing, 9-35
 - Square, 9-61
 - Statutes, 9-35
 - Submerged lands, 9-61
- Power of attorney, 9-30
- Prescription, see *infra*, Effect of user.
- Prescription distinguished, 22-1185
- Presumption, see *infra*, Effect of user.
- Presumption of ownership, 9-29
- Private road, 9-23
- Private way, 9-23, 70; 23-43
 - Effect of user, 9-70
 - Mention of private ways for benefit of parties, 9-56
 - Way originally private, 9-70
 - Way to owner's place of business, 9-70
 - Where way for convenience of owner, 9-70
- Public, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of the public; Who may dedicate.
- Public grounds, 9-61
- Public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Public squares, see *infra*, Parks and public squares.
- Public use (see *infra*, Use of dedicated property limited; Use of public generally), 9-74
- Pueblo lands, 28-517
- Purposes (see *infra*, For what purposes):
 - Particular purpose of dedication must appear, 9-60
 - Purposes for which dedicated must appear, 9-36
- Questions of law and fact, 9-52
 - Extent of dedication, 9-76
- Railroads, 9-23; 23-696
 - For railroad purposes, 9-62
 - Reservation of right to operate railroad, 9-75

DEDICATION, *cont'd.*

- Reasonable time, 9-50
- Recording, 9-35
 - Filing or recording plat, 9-59
- Recording acts, 9-35
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 9-31
 - Dedicator's right of reversion, 9-81
- Reservation, 9-62, 63
- Reversion, 9-85
 - Dedicator's right of reversion, 9-81
 - Misuser, 9-85
 - Reversion to abutters, 9-85
 - When lands revert to dedicator, 9-85
- Revocability of dedication, 9-77
 - General rule, 9-77
 - How revocation effected, 9-78
 - Irrevocable, 9-77
 - Mere offer, 9-78
 - Until acceptance, 9-78
 - Where rights acquired on faith of dedication, 9-77
- Rights and liabilities of the public, 9-80
 - Abutters' right, 9-81
 - Alienation, 9-83
 - Care, 9-83
 - Dedicator's right of reversion, 9-81
 - Enforcement of rights, 9-82
 - In general, 9-80
 - Liability for debts, 9-83
 - Liability for proper care, 9-83
 - Maintenance, 9-83
 - Municipal management and control, 9-81
 - Power of legislature, 9-80
 - Powers of local governing bodies, 9-81
 - Release of public rights, 9-82
 - United States, 9-83
- Roads, see *infra*, Highways.
- Sale, 9-80, 83
- Sale of lots, see *infra*, Platting and sale of lots.
- Schools, 9-28
- Sidewalks, see *infra*, Streets and sidewalks.
- Signing, 9-35
- Squares, see *infra*, Parks and public squares.
- State, 9-32
- State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Statutes, 9-22
 - Defective statutory dedication valid as common-law dedication, 9-36
 - Nature of interest acquired by the public, 9-74
- Streets and sidewalks (see *infra*, Highways), 9-23, 24
 - Liability for care and maintenance, 9-83
- Platting, see *infra*, Platting and sale of lots.
- Sidewalks, 9-25
 - Uses to which streets may be applied, 9-79
- Width, 9-76
- Submerged lands, 9-61
- Taxes:
 - Assessment and receipt of taxes, 9-49
 - Payment of taxes, 9-42
- Time within which acceptance must take place, 9-50
- Towns, 9-32
 - Acceptance, 9-47
- Treaties of cession, 28-517

DEDICATION, *cont'd.*

- Trusts and trustees, 9-30
- Turnpikes, 9-53
- United States, 9-32
 - Control of lands, 9-83
- Use of dedicated property limited, 9-74, 79
 - Application of other uses, 9-74
 - Change of use, 9-80
 - General rule, 9-79
 - Land dedicated for erection of public buildings, 9-79
 - Uses not public, 9-74
 - Uses to which public squares may be applied, 9-79
 - Uses to which roads and streets may be applied, 8-79
- Use of public generally, 9-23
 - General rule, 9-23
 - Limited purpose, 9-24
 - Private road, 9-23
 - Railroads, 9-23
- User, see *infra*, Effect of user.
- Waters and watercourses, 9-25
- Wharves and landings, 9-27
- Wharves and wharfingers, 30-487
- What constitutes dedication, 9-34
 - Acceptance, see *infra*, Acceptance.
 - Acknowledgment, 9-35
 - Common-law dedications not prohibited, 9-36
 - Defective statutory dedication, 9-36
 - General requisites, 9-34
 - Incidents of common-law dedication, 9-34
 - Intention clearly manifested sufficient, 9-35
 - Intent of owner, see *infra*, Intent of owner.
 - Measurements, 9-36
 - Recording, 9-35
 - Statutes, 9-34, 35
- Who may dedicate, 9-28
 - Agents, 9-30
 - Dedication directly to the public, 9-34
 - Dedication to the public and not to the municipality, 9-34
 - Equitable owner, 9-29
 - Executors and administrators, 9-31
 - Grantee need not be incorporated, 9-33
 - Guardian, 9-31
 - Married women, 9-32
 - Mortgagor, 9-29
 - Municipality, 9-32
 - Necessary parties, 9-33
 - One in possession of government lands before patent issued, 9-30
 - Owner, 9-28
 - Owner and public, 9-33
 - Parties to the dedication, 9-33
 - Persons under disability, 9-32
 - Presumption of ownership, 9-29
 - Private corporations, 9-33
 - Public an ever-existing grantee, 9-33
 - Remaindermen, 9-31
 - State, 9-32
 - Tenant, 9-30
 - Tenants in common, 9-31
 - Trustees, 9-30
 - United States, 9-32
- Writing (see STATUTE OF FRAUDS):
 - Writing unnecessary, 9-37

DE DONIS, 8-746**DEDUCE, 9-86****DEDUCT, 9-86****DEEDED, 9-86****DEED OF TRUST, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.****DEEDS, 9-87**See **ACKNOWLEDGMENTS; TITLE, OWNERSHIP, AND POSSESSION; VENDOR AND PURCHASER.**
Abbreviations, 1-100**About, 1-198****Absolute, 1-207****Absolute deed as mortgage, see MORTGAGES.****Abstract of title, see ABSTRACT OF TITLE.****Acceptance, 9-161**

After death of grantor, 9-152

Death of grantor, 9-152

Intervening equities, 9-161

Necessity of acceptance, 9-161

Presumption, 9-162

Presumption in favor of adults, 9-162

Presumption in favor of infants, 9-162

Proof of acceptance, 9-162

Tender of deed, 9-161

Acceptance of mortgage, 20-906**Acceptance presumed, 9-131****Accumulation, see PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION.****Acknowledgments, see ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.****Administration sale, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.****Adverse possession, 9-129, 130****Agency, see AGENCY.****Alienation, see RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION; see *infra*, Development of power of alienation.****Aliens, see ALIEN.****Alteration of instruments, see ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS.****Ambiguity, see AMBIGUITY.****Ancient documents, see ANCIENT DOCUMENTS.****And, 2-338****Annuities, see ANNUITIES.****Appurtenant, 2-522****Arbitration and award (see ARBITRATION AND AWARD):**

Power to award conveyances, 2-682

Assignments, 9-100**Attachment:**

Priorities, 3-229

Attestation, 9-148

Act of attesting, 9-149

Competent witnesses required, 9-148

Mortgages, see MORTGAGES.

Need not see grantor sign, 9-149

Number of witnesses required, 9-149

Proof of deeds by attesting witnesses, 9-150

Statutory requirement as to witnesses, 9-149

Who may be subscribing witness, 9-148

Witnesses not essential at common law, 9-148

Attorney and client:

Liability of attorney for negligence in preparing, 3-387

Lien of attorneys, 3-455

Bargain, 9-137**Bargain and sale, 3-854; 9-102**

After statute of uses, 9-102

Before statute of uses, 9-102

DEEDS, *cont'd.***Bargain and sale, *cont'd.***

Consideration, 9-102

Consideration need not be adequate, 9-103

Consideration need not be expressed, 9-103

Statute of enrolment, 9-102

Valuable consideration essential, 9-102

Vesting title in futuro, 9-103

Bipartite, 4-575**Boundaries, see BOUNDARIES.****Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, see BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS.****Capacity, see *infra*, Power to convey.****Charta feoffamenti, 9-98****Common-law forms of conveyances, 9-98****Common recovery (see FINE AND COMMON RECOVERY), 9-96****Competent parts, see *infra*, Requisites and component parts.****Compounding offenses, 6-415****Concessi, 9-138****Conditions, see CONDITIONS.****Confirmation, 9-100****Consideration (see CONSIDERATION), 6-683, 684****Construction, see *infra*, *Habendum*.****Constructive trust, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.****Contracts, see *infra*, Executory agreements distinguished from deeds.****Conveyances under the statute of uses, 9-101*****Bargain and sale*, see *infra*, Bargain and sale.**

Covenant to stand seized, 9-101

Effect of the statute, 9-101

Lease and release, 9-104

Corporation:

Estoppel by deed to or from corporation to deny existence of corporation, 8-768

Counterpart, 7-897**Covenants, see BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS; COVENANTS.****Coverture, 9-110**

Customary deeds of married women, 9-110

Deed of confirmation after removal of coverture, 9-110

Deed of *feme covert* void *ab initio* at common law, 9-110

Enabling statutes, 9-110

Evidence of assent, 9-112

Execution of power, 9-110

Fines and recoveries now obsolete, 9-110

General rule, 9-110

General statutes, 9-111

Joinder of husband, 9-111, 113

Parol evidence of assent, 9-114

Statutes requiring husband's assent in writing, 9-113

Statutory formalities must be observed, 9-111

Wife to husband, 9-110

Date, 8-728

Date of acknowledgment held controlling, 9-153

Date of deed presumed date of delivery, 9-152

Deeds valid without date, 8-728

Incorrect date, 8-728

Necessity of date, 9-151

DEEDS, cont'd.**Date, cont'd.**

- Omission of date in acknowledgment, 8-728
- Parol evidence, 8-733
- Presumption, 8-730
 - Acknowledgment contemporaneous with date, 8-730
 - Date of recording, 8-731
 - Delivery presumed as at date of acknowledgment, 8-730
 - Presumption arising from date of deed, 8-730
 - Presumption as to date of acknowledgment, 8-731
 - Presumption as to execution, 8-730
 - Where acknowledgment subsequent, 8-730
- True date of delivery must always be proved, 9-153
- Deaf and dumb persons, 8-843
- Dedi*, 9-138
- Dedication*, see DEDICATION.
- Deeds poll, 9-97
 - Definition, 9-97
 - Effective to convey land, 9-97
 - Leases, 18-606
 - Modern deeds poll, 9-97
- De facto* corporations:
 - Estoppel by deed to or from corporation to deny existence of corporation, 8-768
- De facto* officers:
 - Probate of deeds, 8-820
- Defeasance, 9-101
- Definitions, 9-90
 - Deeds of conveyance, 9-90
 - Generally, 9-90
 - Technical sense, 9-90
- Delivery, 9-150
 - By several grantors or to several grantees, 9-158
 - Date, 9-151
 - Date of acknowledgment held controlling, 9-153
 - Date of deed presumed to be date of delivery, 9-152
 - Deed may be accepted after grantor's death, 9-152
 - Deed takes effect from delivery, 9-152
 - Definition, 9-153
 - Delivery not consistent with intention to recall, 9-155
 - Delivery to third person for grantee's use, 9-156
 - Escrow*, see ESCROW.
 - Evidence, 9-154
 - Examination, 9-156
 - Family settlements and declarations of trust, 9-152
 - Inspection, 9-156
 - Intention to divest title, 9-154
 - Manual delivery unnecessary, 9-153
 - Necessity to pass title, 9-150
 - Presumption of delivery, 9-159
 - From deed in grantee's possession, 9-159
 - From registration, 9-159
 - Intention of recording may be explained, 9-160
 - Question of intention, 9-154
 - Ratification of wrongful delivery, 9-155
 - Redelivery*, see *infra*, Redelivery.

DEEDS, cont'd.**Delivery, cont'd.**

- Right to recall, 9-155
- Time deed takes effect, 9-157
- Time title passes, 9-152
- To third party to deliver after grantor's death, 9-157
- Transfer to grantee for examination not a delivery, 9-156
- True date of delivery may always be proved, 9-153
- What is delivery, 9-153
- Will distinguished from deed, 9-92
- Wrongful delivery vests no title, 9-155
- Deposit of title deed*, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.
- Derivative deeds, 9-100
- Description of land:
 - About, 1-198
- Designation of grantee*, see *infra*, Grantee.
- Destruction of title deed, 23-944
- Development of power of alienation, 9-94
 - Common recoveries, 9-96
 - Feudal system in England, 9-95
 - Feudal tenures abolished, 9-97
 - Fines and recoveries, 9-96
 - Fines for alienation, 9-97
 - Generally, 9-94
 - Quia emptores*, 9-96
 - Statute de donis*, 9-96
- Disseizin, 9-129
- Do, 14-1069
- Doing, 14-1069
- Drunkness*, see *infra*, Intoxication.
- Duress*, see DURESS.
- Easements*, see EASEMENTS.
- Equitable election, 11-65
- Equitable mortgages*, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.
- Equity:
 - Setting aside deed for inadequacy of consideration, 6-698
- Escrow*, see ESCROW.
- Estate conveyed, 9-135
 - Description of the estate, 9-136
 - Freehold interest, 9-136
 - Interest in lands, 9-135
 - Mere possibility, 9-135
- Estates, see ESTATES.
- Estoppel (see ESTOPPEL), 7-94; 9-109
- Evidence*, see EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS.
- Exceptions*, see CONDITIONS.
- Exchange of property*, see EXCHANGE OF PROPERTY.
- Execution (see EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS), 9-142
 - Acceptance*, see *infra*, Acceptance.
 - Acknowledgments*, see ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.
 - Attestation*, see *infra*, Attestation.
 - Delivery*, see *infra*, Delivery.
 - Proof of execution*, see EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS.
 - Reading*, see *infra*, Reading.
 - Sealing*, see *infra*, Sealing.
 - Signing*, see *infra*, Signing.
- Executors and administrators*, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Executor's sale*, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

DEEDS, cont'd.

Executory agreements distinguished from deeds, 9-93

Effect of operative words, 9-93

Intention controls, 9-93

Executory interests, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.

Expectancy:

Conveyance of mere possibility, 9-135

Family agreements or settlements, see FAMILY AGREEMENTS OR SETTLEMENTS.

Fee simple:

Words necessary to create, 11-367

Fee tail:

Words necessary to create, 11-372

Feoffment, 9-98

Definition, 9-98

Feoffment obsolete, 9-99

Livery of seizin, 9-98

Ferries, see FERRIES.

Filling blanks (see FILLING BLANKS), 9-135

Fines and recoveries, see FINE AND COMMON RECOVERY.

Forgery, 13-1098

Fraud, 9-125

Circumstances amounting to fraud, 9-125

Circumstances held not fraudulent, 9-125

Common law, 9-125

Fraud of one other than grantee, 9-125

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Gambling contracts, 14-628

Under statutes revesting title in grantor, 14-629

Under statutes vesting title in heir of grantor, 14-628

Gifts (see GIFTS), 9-99

Give, 9-137; 14-1069

Give, grant, and convey, see *infra*, Operative words.

Give, grant, and enfeoff, see *infra*, Operative words.

Good and sufficient deed, 14-1075

Grant, 9-99, 137; 14-1112

Grant, bargain, and sale, see *infra*, Operative words.

Grantee, 9-131; 14-1115

Aliens, see ALIENS.

Corporations, 9-132

Designation of grantee, 9-132

Abbreviated names, 9-134

Assumed name, 9-134

Children of a named person, 9-133

Description held insufficient, 9-133

Extrinsic evidence, 9-134

Filling blanks, 9-134

Heirs of a deceased person, 9-133

How grantee designated, 9-132

Mistake in name of corporation, 9-134

Mistake or omission in name, 9-133

Name sufficient for identification, 9-134

Naming new grantee in *habendum*, 9-140

Naming partnership, 9-134

Surplusage, 9-133

Where name should appear, 9-134

Grantee must exist, 9-131

Married women, 9-132

Person *in esse*, 9-131

DEEDS, cont'd.

Grantee, *cont'd.*

Power to contract not essential, 9-131

Qualifications of grantee, 9-131

Grantor, 9-108; 14-1115

Corporate powers, see CORPORATIONS.

Coverture, see *infra*, Coverture.

Designation and identity, 9-108

Estoppel, 9-109

General rule, 9-108

Husband and wife as cogrants, 9-108

Naming grantor in deed, 9-108

Naming joint grantors, 9-108

Sum of persons executing not named as grantors, 9-109

Duress, see DURESS.

Fraud, see *infra*, Fraud.

Freedom of will, 9-124

Indians, see INDIANS.

Infancy, see *infra*, Infants.

Insanity, see *infra*, Insanity.

Partnership assets, see PARTNERSHIP.

Power to convey, see *infra*, Power to convey.

Special limitations aside from contractual capacity, 9-126

Title to convey, see *infra*, Title to convey.

Undue influence, see *infra*, Undue influence.

Habendum, 9-139

Estates ejusdem generis, 9-139

Explaining general descriptive premises, 9-140

Express estate in premises followed by repugnant or unlawful *habendum*, 9-140

General principles of construction, 9-139

Habendum controls *tenendum*, 9-139

Habendum enlarging estate, 9-141

Implied estate in premises followed by express estate in *habendum*, 9-141

Naming new grantee in *habendum*, 9-140

Office of *habendum*, 9-139

Premises and *habendum* harmonized if possible, 9-139

Repugnant *habendum* is void, 9-139

History, 9-94

Husband and wife (see *infra*, Coverture):

Cogrants, 9-108

Curative acts validating defective deeds of married women, 6-940

Married women as grantees, 9-132

Separate property of married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

Illegal contracts, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.

Implied terms in grant, 17-26

Implied trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

Indenture, 9-97; 16-184

Infants, 9-114

Affirmance, 9-114

Capacity of infant, 9-114

Conveyance subject to mortgage affirms the mortgage, 9-116

Disaffirmance, 9-114

Disaffirmance requires some positive act, 9-115

Election cannot be made before majority, 9-114

Entry, 9-116

DEEDS, *cont'd.***Infants, *cont'd.***

- Infant's deed valid until avoided, 9-116
- Mortgage as disaffirmance, 9-116
- Presumption of acceptance, 9-162
- Quitclaim deed as disaffirmance, 9-115
- Ratification, 9-115
- Reasonable time to elect, 9-117
- Receiving consideration money as affirmance, 9-116
- Statute of limitations, 9-118
- Stranger cannot disaffirm or ratify, 9-115
- Time of election, 9-117
- What constitutes affirmance, 9-116

Insanity, 9-119

- General rule, 9-119
- Intoxication*, see *infra*, Intoxication.
- Lucid interval, 9-123
- Lunatics' deeds voidable, 9-119
 - Common law, 9-119
 - Exercising election, 9-119
 - General rule, 9-119
 - Heirs or legal representatives may avoid, 9-119
 - Legal guardian of a lunatic may avoid, 9-120
 - Privies in estate competent to avoid, 9-120
 - Statute of limitations, 9-120
- Mental weakness, 9-121
- Partial insanity, 9-121
- Presumption of acceptance, 9-162
- Questions of law and fact, 9-122
- Subsequent mental failure, 9-123
- Temporary mental weakness, 9-123
- Undue influence*, see *infra*, Undue influence.
- View that lunatics' deeds void, 9-120
 - Deed held absolutely void, 9-121
 - General rule, 9-120
 - Guardianship renders deed void, 9-121
 - Illustrations, 9-120, 121
 - Subsequent inquisition and guardianship, 9-121
 - Where insanity has been judicially declared, 9-121

Instrument, 16-825**Intention:**

- Conditions, 6-502
- Executory agreements distinguished from deeds, 9-93
- Expressing intention with nontechnical words, 9-138
- Intention of recording may be explained, 9-160
- Test of delivery is grantor's intention to divest himself of title, 9-154
- To accept, 9-161
- Will distinguished from deed, 9-91

Interpretation and construction (see INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION; see *infra*, *Habendum*; Intention):

- Covenants in deed, 17-5
- Deed as contract, 17-5
- Deed considered as contract, 17-5
- Description in deed, 17-6
- Instrument to be considered as a whole, 17-5
- Language construed most strongly against user thereof, 17-14

DEEDS, *cont'd.***Interpretation and construction, *cont'd.***

- Repugnant clauses in deed, 17-8
 - General rule, 17-8
 - Grant cannot be restricted or diminished by subsequent clause, 17-8
- Illustrations, 17-8
- Repugnancy avoided if possible, 17-8
 - Rule of last resort, 17-8
 - Rule that prior clause prevails, 17-8

Intoxication (see INTOXICATION), 9-123

- Extent of intoxication, 9-123
- General rule, 9-123
- Habitual drunkenness, 9-123
- Intoxication alone, 9-123
- Ratification, 9-124
- Undue influence, 9-123

Irrigation:

- Conveyance of ditch, 17-516
- Conveyance of water right by deed, 17-515
 - Ditch or land and water right may be separately conveyed, 17-515
 - Water right appurtenant to land, 17-515
 - Water right passes by deed conveying land unless expressly reserved, 17-515

Joint tenants and tenants in common, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.**Judicial sales, see JUDICIAL SALES.****Junior and senior, 9-134****Larceny, 18-516****Lease, 9-99****Lease and release, 9-104****Letters and papers:**

- Destruction of title deed, 23-944

License (real property), 18-1131**Light and air, see LIGHT AND AIR.****Limitation of actions:**

- Infants, 9-118
- Insanity, 9-120

Livery of seizin, 9-98; 19-428**Loan, trust, and safe-deposit companies, 19-481****Lost papers and records, see LOST PAPERS AND RECORDS.****Mark, 9-144****Marriage settlements, see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.****Married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN; see *infra*, Coverture; Husband and wife.****Mental weakness:**

- Monomaniacs, 9-123

Merger of executory contract, 29-700**Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.****Mistake, see MISTAKE.****Monomaniacs, 9-123****More or less, see MORE OR LESS.****Mortgages:**

- Absolute deed construed as mortgage*, see MORTGAGE.

Name (see NAME):

- Abbreviated names, 9-134
- Assumed name, 9-134, 145
- Change of name, 9-134
- Clerical omission, 9-108
- Designation of grantee, 9-132
- Extrinsic evidence, 9-134
- Husband and wife as cointors, 9-108
- Incorrect name, 9-145

DEEDS, cont'd.Name, *cont'd.*

- Middle name not necessary, 9-108
- Mistake or omission in name, 9-133
- Naming grantor in deed, 9-108
- Naming joint grantors, 9-108
- Naming new grantee in *habendum*, 9-140
- Naming partnership, 9-134
- Omission of name, 9-145
- Signing, 9-145
- Some of persons executing not named as grantors, 9-109
- Where name should appear, 9-134

Novation, see **NOVATION**.

Official deeds, 9-107

Operative words, 9-137

- Absence of operative words, 9-138
- Bargain and sale, 9-137
- Dedi et concessi*, 9-138
- Executory agreements distinguished from deeds, 9-93
- Give and grant, 9-137
- Nontechnical words held sufficient, 9-138
- Operative words of various forms of conveyance, 9-137
- Tense of operative words, 9-138
- Use of several operative words, 9-137
- Will distinguished from deed, 9-93

Origin, 9-94

Parol evidence, 11-549

- Part only of transaction reduced to writing, 21-1093

Parties, 9-108

Grantee, see *infra*, Grantee.

Grantor, see *infra*, Grantor.

Partition (see **PARTITION**), 9-100

Partnership, see **PARTNERSHIP**.

Payment:

- Estoppel by acknowledgment of payment in deed, 6-760

Pencil, 9-137

Perpetuities, see **PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION**.

Poll, see *infra*, Deeds poll.

Possibility:

- Conveyance of bare possibility, 9-135

Power of attorney, see **POWER OF ATTORNEY**.

Powers, see **POWERS**.

Power to convey, 9-109

Capacity to contract, 9-109

Coverture, see *infra*, *Coverture*.

Duress, see **DURESS**.

Fraud, see *infra*, *Fraud*.

Freedom of will, 9-124

General rule, 9-109

Infancy, see *infra*, *Infants*.

Insanity, see *infra*, *Insanity*.

Lex loci rei sitæ, 9-109

Undue influence, see *infra*, *Undue influence*.

Premises (see *infra*, *Habendum*), 9-137; 22-1176

Absence of operative words, 9-138

Expressing intention with no technical words, 9-138

General rule, 9-137

Granting clause, 9-137

Nontechnical words held sufficient, 9-138

Operative words, 9-137

Tense of operative words, 9-138

Prescription, see **PRESCRIPTION**.

DEEDS, cont'd.

Presumptions:

Acceptance, 9-162

Date of deed presumed date of delivery, 9-152

Delivery, 9-159

From deed in grantee's possession, 9-159

From registration, 9-159

Intention of recording may be explained, 9-160

Presumptions of acceptance, 9-131

Private international law, 22-1337

Private ways, see **PRIVATE WAYS**.

Privileged communications:

Execution of deeds, 23-76

Proof of execution, see **EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS**.

Questions of law and fact:

Mental weakness, 9-122

Quitclaim deeds, see **QUITCLAIM DEEDS**.

Reading, 9-142

Burden of proof, 9-142

Deaf and dumb, 9-142

Manner of reading, 9-142

Misreading, 9-143

Necessity of reading to grantor, 9-142

Where ignorant grantor requests reading, 9-142

Real property:

Destruction of title deed, 23-944

Recitals, see **RECITALS**.

Recording acts, see **RECORDING ACTS**.

Reddendum, 9-142

Redelivery, 9-163

Estoppel, 9-164

With intent to revest title, 9-163

Without intent to revest title, 9-164

Reformation, see **RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION**.

Relation, see **RELATION**.

Release, 9-100

Remise, release, and forever quitclaim, 9-137

Remainders, see **REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS**.

Remise, 9-138

Replevin, 24-479

Requisites and component parts, 9-107

Acceptance, see *infra*, *Acceptance*.

Acknowledgments, see **ACKNOWLEDGMENTS**.

Attestation, see *infra*, *Attestation*.

Consideration, 9-136

Delivery, see *infra*, *Delivery*.

Enumeration, 9-107

Estate conveyed, see *infra*, *Estate conveyed*.

Executions, see *infra*, *Execution*.

Grantee, see *infra*, *Grantee*.

Grantor, see *infra*, *Grantor*.

Parties, see *infra*, *Grantee*; *Grantor*.

Redelivery, see *infra*, *Redelivery*.

Sealing, see *infra*, *Sealing*.

Writing, see *infra*, *Writing*.

Reservations, see **CONDITIONS**.

Res gestæ:

Delivery or acceptance of deed, 24-686

Restraints on alienation, see **RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION**.

Resulting trusts, see **IMPLIED TRUSTS**.

DEEDS, cont'd.

Reversions, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.

Rule in Shelley's case, see SHELLEY'S CASE (RULE IN).

Sales, see SALES.

Sealing, 9-146

Effect of omission, 25-81

General rule, 9-146

Necessity for a seal and effect of its omission, 9-147

Omission of seal through mistake, 9-147

Recital of seal, 9-147

Scroll, 9-146

Seal affixed though not recited, 9-147

Strictness of common law as to seal relaxed by judicial construction, 9-146

What is a seal, 9-146

Second, 9-134

Separate property of married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

Settlement, see FAMILY AGREEMENTS OR SETTLEMENTS; MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.

Shelley's case (rule in), see SHELLEY'S CASE (RULE IN).

Sheriffs' deed, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

Signing, 9-143

Common law, 9-143

History, 9-143

Incorrect name, 9-145

Omission of name, 9-145

Ratification, 9-145

Signature by agent, 9-144

Statute of frauds, 9-143

Form, 9-144

General rule, 9-143

Guiding hand, 9-144

Position of signature, 9-143

Printed signature, 9-143

Signature by mark, 9-144

Specific performance, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.

Statute de donis, 9-96

Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

Statute of uses, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES; see *infra*, Conveyances under the statute of uses.

Statutory forms, 9-107

Subscribing witness, see *infra*, Attestation.

Sundays and holidays, see SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.

Surrender, 9-100

Tender, 9-161

Tenendum (see *infra*, *Habendum*), 9-142

Title deeds, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.

Title to convey, 9-127

After-acquired title, 9-128

Bare possession, 9-130

Conduit to pass title, 9-129

Contract to convey, 9-128

Contract to convey previous to dis-
seizin, 9-130

Conveyance by disseizee, 9-129

Equitable construction, 9-128

General rule, 9-127

Grantor must have title, 9-127

Grantors held to have no title or alien-
able interest, 9-127

Interests conveyed by absolute deed,
9-128

Mistake in division lines, 9-130

DEEDS, cont'd.

Title to convey, *cont'd.*

State cannot be disseized, 9-131

Time when title passes, see *infra*, Deliv-
ery.

Title previously divested, 9-127

Trusts for accumulation, see PERPETUITIES
AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION.

Undue influence (see UNDUE INFLUENCE),
9-122, 124

By whom undue influence may be exer-
cised, 9-124, 125

Combined with partial mental weakness,
9-122

Father and son, 9-124

Friend, 9-125

General rule, 9-124

Inadequacy of consideration, 9-123

Partial intoxication, 9-1023

Relations, 9-124

What are fiduciary or confidential rela-
tions, 9-124

Uses, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES; see *infra*,
Conveyances under the statute of uses.

Vendor and purchaser (see VENDOR AND PUR-
CHASER):

*Executory agreements distinguished
from deeds*, see *infra*, Executory
agreements distinguished from deeds.

Vested, 29-1048

Vesting postponed:

Will distinguished from deed, 9-92

War:

Confiscation acts, 30-19

Water and watercourses:

Conveyance of ditch, 17-516

Conveyance of water right by deed,
17-515

Ditch or land and water right may be
separately conveyed, 17-515

Water right appurtenant to land, 17-
515

Water right passes by deed conveying
land unless expressly reserved, 17-515

Wills distinguished from, 9-91, 92; 30-575

Alteration of deed by subsequent will,
30-577

Consideration, 9-91

Delivery, 9-92

Evidence of intention, 9-91

Extrinsic evidence, 9-91

Fact that an instrument cannot take ef-
fect as a deed, 30-577

Generally, 30-575

Good consideration, 9-92

Instrument operative partly as a deed
and partly as a will, 30-577

Intention controls, 9-91

Operative words with warranty, 9-92

Part deed and part will, 9-91

Recording, 9-92

Reservation of life interest, 9-92

Testamentary instrument in the form
of a deed, 30-576

Vesting postponed, 9-92

Witnesses, see *infra*, Attestation.

Writing, 9-91, 136

Assent of husband in writing, 9-113

Blank paper, 9-136

Conditions, see CONDITIONS.

Covenants, see COVENANTS.

Formal component parts, 9-137

Volume XXXI.

DEEDS, cont'd.Writing, *cont'd.**Habendum*, see *infra*, *Habendum*.

Ink and pencil, 9-137

Necessity for a writing prior to statute of frauds, 9-136

Necessity for a writing subsequent to statute of frauds, 9-136

Premises, see *infra*, *Premises*.*Reddendum*, see *infra*, *Reddendum*.

Statute of frauds, 9-136

Tenendum, see *infra*, *Tenendum*.

What constitutes a sufficient writing, 9-136

Writing must be intelligible, 9-137

DEEDS OF TRUST, see **TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES**.**DEEM**, 9-165**DEEPEN**, 9-166**DEEPLY**, 9-166**DEFACE**, 9-166**DE FACTO**, 8-746**DE FACTO BLOCKADE**, 16-1180**DE FACTO COMMISSIONERS:***County commissioners*, see **COUNTY COMMISSIONERS**.**DE FACTO CORPORATIONS**, 8-747See **FOREIGN CORPORATIONS**.*Actions*, see *infra*, Existence cannot be attacked collaterally.

Benevolent or beneficial associations, 3-1047

Bona fide attempt to organize, 8-752

Attempt to organize necessary, 8-752

Filing statutory certificate, 8-753

Substantial compliance required, 8-752

Sufficiency of certificate, 8-753

Building and loan associations, 4-1010

Certificate:

Filing certificate, 8-753

Sufficiency of certificate, 8-758

Collateral attack (see *infra*, Existence cannot be attacked collaterally), 7-655

Constitutional law:

Corporations formed under unconstitutional or invalid laws, 8-751

Counties, see **COUNTIES**.

Criminal law:

Collateral attack on existence of corporation, 8-756

Deeds:

Estoppel by deed to or from corporation to deny existence of corporation, 8-768

Definition, 8-747

De jure corporations distinguished from, 8-747

Dissolution of corporations:

Effect of dissolution on prior acts, 8-748

Effect of illegal corporate purposes, 8-754

Elements of a corporation *de facto*, 8-748*Bona fide* attempt to organize, see *infra*,*Bona fide* attempt to organize.Effect of illegal corporate purposes, see *infra*, Effect of illegal corporate purposes.

General rule, 8-748

Unequivocal acts of user, see *infra*, Unequivocal acts of user.Valid law essential under which organization possible, see *infra*, Valid law essential under which organization possible.

Eminent domain, 8-760; 10-1058

DE FACTO CORPORATIONS, cont'd.

Estoppel to deny corporate existence, 8-760

By membership, holding office, etc., 8-764

Director or officer, 8-765

General rule, 8-764

In actions on subscriptions for stock, see *infra*, Stock and stockholders.

Policy holders in insurance company, 8-765

Stockholders, 8-764

Estoppel by deed to or from corporation, 8-768

Estoppel of the corporation itself, 8-769

Filing counterclaim against corporation, 8-769

Illustrations of estoppel, 8-769

No estoppel to deny existence of corporation in absence of law permitting corporation, 8-751

Relations of *de facto* incorporation and estoppel, 8-763

Suing corporation as such, 8-769

When corporation estopped, 8-769

Evidence:

Proof of existence, 7-665, 668

Existence (see *infra*, Estoppel to deny corporate existence), 8-748

Has a real legal existence, 8-748

Proof of *de facto* existence, 8-748

Existence cannot be attacked collaterally, 8-754

Actions brought to protect corporate rights, 8-756

Actions to recover for injuries, 8-756

Applications of rule, 8-755

Defense to criminal prosecution, 8-757

Forfeiture cannot be declared collaterally, 8-757

General rule, 8-754

Infringement of patents, 8-756

Injunction against corporation, 8-756

Prosecution for acts against corporation, 8-757

Recovery of tolls, 8-756

Filing certificate, 8-753

Foreign corporations, see **FOREIGN CORPORATIONS**.

Forfeiture cannot be declared collaterally, 8-757

Illegal purposes, 8-754

Incidents of a *de facto* corporation, 8-754*Individual liability of members of defectively organized corporation*, see **STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**.

In general, 7-655

Injunctions, 8-756

Irregular compliance with law, 7-656

Larceny, 18-449

Legal existence, 8-748

Legislative recognition cures defects, 8-758

Recognition of corporation as existing, 8-759

Right to exert power of eminent domain, 8-760

Liability of *de jure* for debts of *de facto* corporation, 30-888

Municipal aid, 20-1101

Municipal corporations, 20-1135, 1136, 1156

Organization (see *infra*, Valid law essential under which organization possible):*Bona fide* attempt to organize, see *infra*,*Bona fide* attempt to organize.

DE FACTO CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

Parol evidence, 7-665, 668

Patents:

Collateral attack on existence of corporation, 8-756

Real existence, 8-748

Religious societies, 24-370, 371

Requisite elements, see *infra*, Elements of a corporation *de facto*.Statutes (see *infra*, Valid law essential under which organization possible):

Exercise of extraordinary statutory powers, 8-759

Stock and stockholders:

Estoppel to deny existence of corporation, 8-764, 766

Towns and townships, 28-289

Unequivocal acts of user, 8-753

User:

Unequivocal acts of user, 8-753

Valid law essential under which organization possible, 8-749

Corporation prohibited by letter or policy of law, 8-751

Corporations formed under unconstitutional or invalid laws, 751

Necessity of law permitting organization, 8-750

No estoppel to deny existence in the absence of law permitting corporation, 8-751

Nonresident corporation acting without authority, 8-751

DE FACTO COUNTIES, see COUNTIES.**DE FACTO COUNTY SEAT, 7-1045****DE FACTO COURT, see DE FACTO OFFICERS.****DE FACTO GOVERNMENT, 7-770; 14-1093**

Treason, 28-458

DE FACTO GRAND JURY, 17-1276, 1289**DE FACTO JUDGE, see DE FACTO OFFICERS.****DE FACTO OFFICE, 8-801****DE FACTO OFFICERS, 8-771**

Acceptance of office, 8-787

Acknowledgments, 1-495

Acknowledgment before *de facto* officer, 8-820

Acquiescence, 8-782, 785

Actions:

May sue in corporate name, 8-777

Affidavit:

Affidavit before *de facto* officer, 8-820

Aliens, 8-789

Appointment:

Appointment by *de facto* officer, 8-822*Lack of power in electing or appointing body*, see *infra*, Public officers.*Persons acting without appointment or election*, see *infra*, Public officers.*Persons elected or appointed under unconstitutional law*, see *infra*, Constitutional law.*Persons irregularly elected or appointed*, see *infra*, Public officers.

Arrest, 2-865

Resisting, 2-907

Bail and recognizance, 3-688

Recognizance taken by *de facto* officer, 8-820**DE FACTO OFFICERS, *cont'd.***Bonds (see *infra*, Official bond), 4-662; 8-820Bond taken or approved by *de facto* officer, 8-820

Collateral attack on title, 8-823

Action against *de facto* officer for fees, 8-826

Appeal from judgment, 8-824

Attempt to justify under office, 8-825

De facto officer or usurper, 8-825

Existence of office may be collaterally attacked, 8-825

Formal party to action, 8-824

General rule, 8-823

Inquiry as to existence of office, 8-825

Inquiry as to whether *de facto* officer or usurper, 8-825

Limitations, 8-825

Title cannot be collaterally attacked, 8-823

When title is in issue, 8-825

Color of title:

Officers of private corporations, 8-774

Acceptance of office and acting as officer, 8-774

Forcible intrusion, 8-775

Holding over, 8-775

Mere claim to office not sufficient, 8-774

Possession of the corporation's property, 8-774

Unconstitutional law or void resolution of corporation, 8-775

What may or may not give color of title, 8-774

Public officers, 8-794

Appointment until term under election begins, 8-796

Commission intended for another person, 8-798

Decision against right, 8-799

Decision in favor of right, 8-798

Deputy, 8-798

Distinction between officer *de facto* and usurper, 8-794

Entering office before term begins, 8-795

Extension of officer's jurisdiction, 8-798

Holding must be continuous, 8-797

Holding over, 8-796

Holding over in ignorance of expiration of term, 8-797

Holding over where there is no successor, 8-798

Holding until successor takes possession, 8-797

Judicial decision against right, 8-799

Person in hiding, 8-799

Premature election, 8-796

Presumption of right to office, 8-795

Significance of the term, 8-794

Two *de facto* officers, 8-799

What may give color of title, 8-794

When there can be no color of title, 8-799

Compensation, see *infra*, Right to compensation as between *de jure* and *de facto* officers.

DE FACTO OFFICERS, *cont'd.*

Constitutional law:

Claim to office founded on unconstitutional law or void resolution of corporation, 8-775

Public officers elected or appointed under unconstitutional laws, 8-793

There must be a lawful office, 8-794

Unconstitutional law can create no office, 8-794

Unconstitutional mode of filling office, 8-793

Contracts:

Contract made by *de facto* officer, 8-820

Corporate name, see *infra*, Actions.

Corporations, see *infra*, Officers of private corporations.

County commissioners, 7-988

Criminal law:

Criminal liabilities, 8-803, 806

De facto judge, 8-818

Deeds:

Probate of deeds, 8-820

De facto government, 8-770

Definitions:

Failure to qualify or defect in qualification, 8-782

Illegal or irregular election or appointment, 8-782

Officers of private corporations, 8-783

Public officers, 8-781

Reputation or acquiescence, 8-782

Unauthorized appointment, 8-783

De jure officers, see *infra*, Right to compensation as between *de jure* and *de facto* officers.

Deputy, 8-798; 9-374; 25-673

Duties, 8-806

Elections:

Called by *de facto* officer, 10-625

Election officers, 10-671

Lack of power in electing or appointing body, see *infra*, Public officers.

Persons acting without appointment or election, see *infra*, Public officers.

Persons elected or appointed under unconstitutional law, see *infra*, Constitutional law.

Persons irregularly elected or appointed, see *infra*, Public officers.

Persons irregularly elected or chosen, see *infra*, Officers of private corporations.

Premature election, 8-796

Validity of elections called or conducted by *de facto* officers, 8-819

Embezzlement, see EMBEZZLEMENT.

Escape, 11-301

Evidence, see *infra*, Good faith.

Existence of office, see *infra*, Public officers.

Extortion, 12-579

Fees (see *infra*, Right to compensation as between *de jure* and *de facto* officers):
Liability to *de jure* officer, 8-808

Firemen, 13-77

Forcible intrusion, 8-775

Good faith:

Acts for own benefit void, 8-777

Governor, 14-1098

Habeas corpus, 15-169

Holding over, 8-796; 15-512

After term expires, 8-796

Deputy, 8-798

DE FACTO OFFICERS, *cont'd.*Holding over, *cont'd.*

Holding must be continuous, 8-797

Holding until successor takes possession, 8-797

Ignorance of expiration of term, 8-797

No right to hold over in default of appointment of successor, 8-778

Officers of private corporations, 8-775

Public officer, 8-796

Where there is no successor, 8-798

Illegal acts, 8-781

Illegal contracts:

Contracts relating to compensation, 15-965

Illegal election, 8-791

Incompatible office, 8-789

Ineligible persons, see *infra*, Officers of private corporations.

Public officers, 8-788

Injunctions, 8-826

Judge:

Validity of proceedings of *de facto* judge, 8-818

Judgment, 8-818

Jury and jury trial:

De facto jury commissioner, 8-819

Justices of the peace, 18-14, 50

Validity of judgment, 8-818

Legislature, 26-534

Liability, see *infra*, Officers of private corporations; Public officers.

Liability of sureties, 8-807

General rule, 8-807

May not deny principal's title, 8-807

Not liable to *de jure* officer for fees, 8-808

Mandamus, 8-826; 19-745, 769

Admission or restoration to office, 19-769

Civil service, 19-773, 774

Mandamus to compel appointment of officer, 19-765

Mandamus to compel payment of salary, 19-799

Office full *de facto*, 19-769, 772, 773, 774

Trial of title to office, 19-767

Where office is full *de facto*, 19-769, 772

Writ will not lie where there is *de facto* incumbent, 19-769

Military law:

When paid, 20-641

Municipal securities, 21-73

Signature, 21-51

Murder and manslaughter, 21-141, 142

Protection where person resisting is killed, 8-803

Name, see *infra*, Actions.

Notary public, 21-577

Assumption of office, 21-577

Failure to file bond, 21-577

Holding over, 21-577

Performance of single acts, 21-577

Validity of acts, 21-577

Who are, 21-577

Oath, 8-786; 21-749

Failure to take any oath whatever, 8-786

Illustrations, 8-786

DE FACTO OFFICERS, *cont'd.*Oath, *cont'd.*

- Irregularities concerning oath of office, 8-786
- Oath administered by *de facto* officer, perjury, 8-821
- Oath administered by unauthorized person, 8-786

Office:

- Abolished office, 8-800
- De facto* office, 8-801
- Existence of office, 8-799
- Office irregularly created, 8-800

Officers of private corporations, 8-773

- Definition, 8-773
- Effect of decision against title, 8-777
- Ineligible persons, 8-774, 775
 - Residence qualification, 8-775
 - Stock qualification, 8-775

Liabilities, 8-778

- Liability as sureties, 8-778
- Personal liability, 8-778

Persons irregularly elected or chosen, 8-774, 775

- Election at improper place, 8-776
- Election at improper time, 8-776
- Election at meeting without quorum, 8-776
- Election by less than quorum of directors, 8-776
- Election to office not vacant, 8-775
- Failure to file certificate of election, 8-776

Rights and powers, 8-777

- Acts for own benefit void, 8-777
- Cannot acquire rights as creditors by neglect of duty as officers, 8-777
- May conduct business, 8-777
- May sue in corporate name, 8-777
- No right to hold over in default of appointment of successors, 8-778

Validity of acts, 8-778

- Acts binding on corporation, 8-778
- Effect of illegal acts, 8-781
- General rule, 8-778
- Liability to corporation, 8-780
- Liability to strangers, 8-780
- Limitations, 8-781
- Presumption of right to office, 8-780
- Reason of rule, 8-780

What may or may not give color of title, see infra, Color of title.

Who are, 8-773

Official bond (see *infra*, Liability of sureties), 8-787

- Bond not given within time allowed therefore, 8-787
- Bond taken or approved by *de facto* officer, 8-820
- Failure to give bond, 8-787
- Failure to renew bond, 8-787
- Irregularities concerning official bond, 8-787

Ordinances:

- Validity of ordinances, 8-817

Pardon, 24-555

Payment:

- Protection afforded by payment to *de facto* officer, 8-813
- Effect of payment to *de facto* officer, 8-814

DE FACTO OFFICERS, *cont'd.*Payment, *cont'd.*Protection afforded by payment to *de facto* officer, *cont'd.*

- General rule, 8-813
- Insolvency of *de facto* officer, 8-815
- Notice of contest of title, 8-815
- Payment after *de facto* officer has gone out of office, 8-815
- Payment after judgment of ouster, 8-815
- Payment to usurper, 8-815

Perjury, 22-683

- Oath administered by *de facto* officer, 8-821

Possession:

- Right to possession of office and property, 8-802

Possession of corporation's property, 8-774

- Possession of office necessary, 8-786

Powers, see infra, Officers of private corporations.

Presumption of right to office, 8-780, 795

Public officers:

- Color of title, see infra, Color of title.*
- Compensation, see infra, Right to compensation as between de jure and de facto officers.*

Definition, 8-781

Duties, 8-806

Existence of office, 8-799

- De facto* officers, 8-801

- Offices irregularly created, 8-800

- There must be an office in existence, 8-799

Fees, see infra, Right to compensation as between de jure and de facto officers.

Ineligible persons, 8-788

- Alien, 8-789

- Holding incompatible office, 8-789

- Illustrations, 8-788

- Ineligible person may be *de facto*, 8-788

- Person under required age, 8-789

- Residence, 8-789

Lack of power in electing or appointing body, 8-789

- Appointment by unauthorized officer or body, 8-790

- Appointment to elective office, or *vice versa*, 8-791

- General rule, 8-789

- Illustrations, 8-790

Liabilities, 8-806

- Fees, 8-808

- Liability of superior officer, 8-807

- Liability of sureties, see infra, Liability of sureties.*

Personal liability, 8-806

- Criminal liability, 8-806

- Denying title, 8-806

- Liability for money received, 8-806

- Money lawfully expended, 8-806

- Penalties for usurpation, 8-807

- Protection from personal liability, 8-804

Omission to qualify, 8-788

Persons acting without appointment or election, 8-783

- Acquiescence, 8-782, 785

DE FACTO OFFICERS, *cont'd.*Public officers, *cont'd.*

- Persons acting without appointment or election, *cont'd.*
 - Acquiescence in acts not a ratification of title, 8-786
 - Acquiescence of *de jure* officer or former incumbent, 8-785
 - Deputies, 8-784
 - How reputation of being officer may be acquired, 8-784
 - Possession of office necessary, 8-786
 - Reputation, 8-782, 785
 - Reputation of being officer, 8-784
 - There must be appearance of rightful authority, 8-783
- Persons elected or appointed under unconstitutional law, 8-793
 - There must be a lawful office, 8-794
 - Unconstitutional law can create no office, 8-794
 - Unconstitutional mode of filling office, 8-793
- Persons irregularly elected or appointed, 8-782, 791
 - Appointment for political reasons, 8-793
 - Appointment for too long a term, 8-792
 - Form of appointment, 8-791
 - General rule, 8-791
 - Illegal or irregular appointment, 8-791
 - Illegal or irregular election, 8-791
 - Office not vacant, 8-792
 - Person wrongfully declared elected, 8-793
 - Possession pending contest of election, 8-793
 - Verbal appointment, 8-792
- Persons not properly qualified, 8-782, 786
 - Failure to file appointment, commission, or acceptance of office, 8-787
 - Irregularities concerning oath of office*, see *infra*, Oath.
 - Irregularities concerning official bond*, see *infra*, Official bond.
 - Irregularities in form of qualification*, 8-786
 - Omission to qualify, 8-788
 - Reputation or acquiescence, 8-782
- Rights, 8-802
 - Pendency of proceedings to oust, 8-803
 - Protection from personal liability, 8-804
 - Protection from violence, 8-803
 - Protection where person resisting is killed, 8-803
 - Right to act, 8-802
 - Right to perfect title, 8-803
 - Right to possession of office and property, 8-802
 - Right to protection, 8-803
- Right to compensation as between de jure and de facto officers*, see *infra*,
- Right to compensation as between *de jure* and *de facto* officers.
- Unauthorized appointment, 8-783
- Validity of acts, 8-815
 - Acknowledgments, 8-820

DE FACTO OFFICERS, *cont'd.*Public officers, *cont'd.*Validity of acts, *cont'd.*

- Acts of *de facto* officer valid, 8-815, 816
- Affidavit, 8-820
- Appointment by *de facto* officer, 8-822
- Bond taken or approved by *de facto* officer, 8-820
- Civil proceedings by *de facto* judge, 8-818
- Contracts, 8-820
- De facto* jury commissioner, 8-818
- Elections, 8-819
- Exceeding powers of office, 8-820
- Exceptions to general rule, 8-817
- General rule, 8-815
- Illustrations, 8-817
- Injury to innocent persons, 8-820
- Judicial proceedings, 8-818
- Judicial sales, 8-819
- Justice of the peace, 8-818
- Knowledge that officer not a legal one, 8-821
- Notice of defects in title, 8-820
- Oath administered by *de facto* officer, 8-821
- Ordinances, 8-817
- Perjury, 8-821
- Petit jury, 8-818
- Private individual, 8-821
- Probate of deeds, 8-820
- Reason for the rule, 8-817
- Seizures, 8-819
- Service of process, notice, or other paper, 8-818
- Statutes, 8-817
- Taxes, 8-819
- Tax sale, 8-819
- Usurper, 8-820
- Warrants, 8-820
- What may give color of title*, see *infra*, Color of title.
- When there can be no color of title, 8-799
- Qualifications:
 - Ineligible persons (see *infra*, Officers of private corporations):
 - Public officers, 8-788
 - Persons not properly qualified*, see *infra*, Public officers.
- Quorum:
 - Election at meeting without quorum, 8-776
 - Election by less than quorum of directors, 8-776
- Quo warranto (see *QUO WARRANTO*), 8-826
- Removal of *de facto* officers, 8-823
 - Collateral attack*, see *infra*, Collateral attack on title.
 - Direct proceeding against officer, 8-826
 - Injunctions, 8-826
 - Quo warranto, 8-826
 - Title cannot be collaterally attacked*, see *infra*, Collateral attack on title.
 - When *de facto* officer will not be removed, 8-827
- Reprieve, 24-555
- Reputation, 8-782, 785
- Residence, 8-789
 - Change of residence, 8-789

DE FACTO OFFICERS, *cont'd.*

- Residence, *cont'd.*
 - Loss of residence, 8-789
 - Nonresidents, 8-789
 - Qualification, 8-775
- Rights, see *infra*, Officers of private corporations; Public officers.
- Right to compensation as between *de jure* and *de facto* officers, 8-808
 - Not liable to *de jure* officer for fees, 8-808
 - Protection afforded by payment to *de facto* officer, 8-813
 - Effect of payment to *de facto* officer, 8-814
 - General rule, 8-813
 - Insolvency of *de facto* officer, 8-815
 - Notice of contest of title, 8-815
 - Payment after *de facto* officer has gone out of office, 8-815
 - Payment after judgment of ouster, 8-815
 - Payment to usurper, 8-815
- Rights of *de facto* officer, 8-812
 - As to emoluments of office, 8-812
 - Recovery by government of salary paid, 8-813
 - Rights pending contest of title, 8-813
- Rights of *de jure* officer, 8-808
 - As to liability of *de jure* officer for fees, 8-808
 - Clear title must be shown, 8-811
 - Damages, 8-811
 - Entitles to emoluments of office, 8-808
 - Fees, 8-808, 811
 - Good faith of *de facto* officers, 8-812
 - Right to recover emoluments from *de facto* officer, 8-810
 - Salary, 8-811
 - When right matures, 8-809
- Salary, see *infra*, Right to compensation as between *de jure* and *de facto* officers.
- Savings banks, 24-1248
- Schools:
 - Teacher's contract with *de facto* officers, 25-15
- Service of process, 8-818
- Statutes, see *infra*, Actions.
- Stock qualification, 8-775
- Sureties, see *infra*, Liability of sureties.
- Taxation, see TAXATION.
- Title:
 - Clear title in actions to recover compensation, 8-811
 - Collateral attack, see *infra*, Collateral attack on title.
 - Color of title, see *infra*, Color of title.
 - Effect of decision against title, 8-777
 - Right to perfect title, 8-803
 - Sureties denying principal's title, 8-807
- Two *de facto* officers, 8-799
- Usurper (see PUBLIC OFFICERS), 8-820; 29-449
 - De facto* officer or usurper, 8-825
 - Usurper distinguished from *de facto* officer, 8-794
- Vacancy:
 - Election of officer of private corporation to office not vacant, 8-792
 - Election or appointment of public officer to office not vacant, 8-792

DE FACTO OFFICERS, *cont'd.*

- Validity of acts, see *infra*, Public officers
- Officers of private corporations, see *infra*, Officers of private corporations.
- Veterans, 23-441
- Warrants, 8-820
- DE FACTO ROAD**, 8-827
- DE FAIRE ECHELLE**, 8-827
- DEFALCATION**, 9-166
 - See SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
 - Without defalcation, 9-167; 25-498
- DEFALK**, 9-167
- DEFAMATION — DEFAMATORY**, 9-167
 - See LIBEL AND SLANDER.
- DEFAULT**, 9-167, 247
 - Contracts, 9-168
 - Covenant, 9-168
 - Divorce, 9-846
 - Final judgments and decrees, see FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.
 - Foreign judgments, 13-1008
 - Gambling contracts, 14-649
 - Guaranty, see GUARANTY.
 - Indemnity contracts, 16-177
 - Injunctions, see INJUNCTIONS.
 - Interest, see INTEREST.
 - Judgment lien, 17-771
 - Judgments and decrees:
 - Default judgments, 17-767
 - Mortgages, see MORTGAGES.
 - Neglect or default, 14-414
 - Payment, see PAYMENT.
 - Res judicata, see RES JUDICATA.
 - Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
 - Trial, 28-637
 - Ultra vires, see ULTRA VIRES.
 - Wilful default, 14-414; 30-526
 - Witnesses, see WITNESSES.
- DEFAULTER**, 9-169
- DEFEASANCE**, 9-169
 - See BILLS OF SALE; BONDS; CHATTEL MORTGAGES; MORTGAGES.
- Date, 9-170
- Deeds, 9-101
- Seal, 9-170
- DEFEAT**, 9-171, 172
 - Defraud, 9-181
- DEFEATED**, 9-171
- DEFECT — DEFECTIVE**, 9-172
- DEFECTIVE CROSSINGS**, see CROSSINGS.
- DEFECTIVE SEWERS**, see DRAINS AND SEWERS.
- DEFECT OF PARTIES**, 9-173
- DEFENDANT**, 9-174
 - Exemptions from execution, 12-110
 - Service of process, 9-175
 - Singular and plural, 9-175
 - Verdict, 29-1020
- DEFENSE**, 9-175
 - Matter of abatement, 9-177
- DEFICIENCY**, 9-177
- DEFICIT**, 9-178
- DEFILE**, 9-178
 - See SEDUCTION.
- DEFINE**, 9-178
- DEFINITE**, 9-179
- DEFINITE FAILURE OF ISSUE**, 9-179
- DEFINITELY FIXED**, 9-179
- DEFINITIVE**, 9-180
- DEFORCE — DEFORCEMENT**, 9-180

DEFRAUD, 9-180; 12-828; 15-507

Cheat, 9-180
 Defeat, 9-181
 Delay, 9-181
 Hinder, 9-181

DEGRADATION, see **LIBEL AND SLANDER**.**DEGRADE**, see **INFAMY AND INFAMOUS CRIMES**.**DEGREE**, 9-181**DEGREES OF CRIME** (see **VERDICT**):

Burglary, see **BURGLARY**.

DEGREES OF DILIGENCE, 9-456**DEGREES OF MURDER**, see **MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER**.**DEGREES OF NEGLIGENCE**, see **NEGLECT**.**DEHESAS**, 9-181**DE HOMINE REPLEGIANDO**, 8-827**DEHORNING**, 8-449**DEHORS**, 9-181**DE INJURIA**, 8-827**DE JURE**, 8-827**DE JURE CORPORATIONS**, see **CORPORATIONS**; **DE FACTO CORPORATIONS**.**DE JURE OFFICERS**, 23-327

See **DE FACTO OFFICERS**.

DELAY, 9-188; 15-507

See **CARRIERS OF GOODS**; **CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS**; **CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTY**; **DEMURRAGE**; **DEVIATION**; **LACHES**; **LIMITATION OF ACTIONS**.

Defraud, 9-181

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 9-189

Hinder, 9-188, 189; 14-244

DEL CREDERE AGENCY, 9-182

Action by principal on contract by factor, 12-693

Advances, 12-674

Agent (see *infra*, **Liability of agent**; **Rights of agent**):

Relation of principal and agent, 9-183

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Worthless bill of exchange, 9-187, 188

Cash sales, 9-184

Commission, see *infra*, **Del credere commission**.

Definition, 9-182

Del credere commission, 9-183, 185; 12-669

Circumstances not showing *del credere* commission, 9-188

Circumstances showing *del credere* commission, 9-188

No *del credere* commission on cash sales, 9-184

Right to commission, 9-184

When commission becomes due, 9-184

When principal fails to carry out contract, 9-184

Del credere insurance broker, 9-182

Rights of *del credere* insurance broker against underwriter, 9-185

General relation of principal and agent not affected, 9-183

Guaranty (see *infra*, **Liability of agent**):

Implied guaranty, 9-188

Implied guaranty, 9-188

Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-30

Insurance broker, see *infra*, **Del credere insurance broker**.

Liability of agent, 9-185

Extent of liability, 9-186

DEL CREDERE AGENCY, 9-182

Liability of agent, *cont'd*.

Nature of liability, 9-185

Receipt of worthless bill of exchange, 9-187

Remittance, 9-187

When liability accrues, 9-186

Whether liable as surety or guarantor, 9-185

Liens, 9-185

Principal (see *infra*, **Rights of principal**):

Relation of principal and agent, 9-183

Relation of principal and agent, 9-183

Remittance, 9-187

Remitting proceeds, 12-664

Rights of agent, 9-184

Lien for advances and commissions, 9-185

Rights of *del credere* insurance broker against underwriter, 9-185

Right to collect proceeds of sale, 9-185

Right to commission, see *infra*, **Del credere commission**.

Rights of principal, 9-183

Right to collect from purchaser, 9-183

Right to follow the property and its proceeds, 9-183

Right to proceeds of sale received by agent, 9-183

Set-off by purchaser, 9-184

Sales:

Sales distinguished, 24-1026

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 9-184

Statute of frauds, 9-183

Suretyship, see *infra*, **Liability of agent**.

DELECTUS PERSONARUM:

Partnership, 22-15

Mining partners, 22-227

DELEGATA POTESTAS NON POTEST

DELEGARI, 9-189

DELEGATION, 9-189

Quarantine, 23-536

DELEGATION OF AUTHORITY, 9-189

See **CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**; **DEPUTY**; **PUBLIC OFFICERS**.

Agency, see **AGENCY**.

Architects, 2-822

Arrest, 2-868

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 3-114

Attorney and client, 3-352

Bail and recognizance in criminal cases, 3-655, 659

Bridges, 4-933

Brokers, see **BROKERS**.

Clerks of court, 6-135

Coroners, 7-603

Corporations:

Power to delegate authority, 7-644, 645

County commissioners, 7-988, 995, 998

County seat:

Submission to electors not a delegation of legislative power, 7-1020

Deputy, see **DEPUTY**.

Disfranchisement, 9-489

Eminent domain, see **EMINENT DOMAIN**.

Ferries, see **FERRIES**.

Interpretation and construction, see **STATUTES**.

Interstate commerce, 17-54

Judiciary, see **CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**.

Legislature, see **CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**.

DELEGATION OF AUTHORITY, cont'd.

- Local option, see LOCAL OPTION.*
- Municipal corporations, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.*
- Oaths and affirmations, 21-749
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.*
- Officers and agents of private corporations, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.*
- Ordinances, *see* ORDINANCES.
- Powers, *see* POWERS.
- Railroad commissioners, see RAILROAD COMMISSIONERS.*
- Special or local assessments, 25-1169, 1220
- Statutes, see STATUTES.*
- Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.*
- Stockbrokers, 26-1063
- Street railways, see STREET RAILWAYS.*
- Taxation, *see* TAXATION.
- Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.*
- Territories, 28-62
- Tickets and fares, 28-158
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.*
- Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.*
- Universities and colleges, 29-325

DELEGATUS NON POTEST DELEGARE, 9-189

DELETERIOUS, 9-189

DELIBERATE—DELIBERATION, 9-189

- Appreciable time, 9-190
- Exemplary damages, 12-16
- Homicide, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.*
- Murder and manslaughter, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.*
- Premeditation distinguished from, 9-191
- Time, 9-190
- Wilfully, 30-527

DELIBERATELY:

- Cool state of blood, 9-190

DELICATE, 6-193

DELICTO, see CORPUS DELICTI; FLAGRANTE DELICTO; IN PARI DELICTO; TORTS.

DELINQUENT, 9-193

DELINQUENCY, 9-193

DELINQUENT, 9-194

- See TAXATION.*

DELINQUENT LIST, see TAXATION.

DELIRIUM, 9-194

- See INSANITY.*

- Testamentary capacity, 28-86

DELIRIUM TREMENS, see INSANITY; INTOXICATION.

DELIVER, 9-194

- "To be delivered," 6-637

DELIVERANCE, 9-195

DELIVERY, 9-195

- Agency, see AGENCY.*
- Arbitration and award, 2-700
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.*
- Charges:
 - Tender, 5-405
- Constructive delivery, 7-3
- Escrow, see ESCROW.*

DELIVERY, cont'd.

- Execution and proof of documents, 11-584
- Issue, 17-540
- Made, 19-618
- Questions of law and fact, 23-580
- Stoppage in transitu, see STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.*

DELIVERY BONDS, see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS.

DE LUNATICO INQUIREND0, see INSANITY.

DELUSION, 9-195

- See INSANITY.*

- Testamentary capacity, 28-79, 80

DEMAND, 9-197

- Agency, see AGENCY.*

- Bailments, 9-208

- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.*

- By whom demand should be made, 9-213

- Administrator, 9-213

- General rule, 9-213

- Objection to demandant's authority to be taken when demand is made, 9-213

- Refusal placed on other ground than want of authority in person demanding, 9-213

- Right of person to whom demand is made to require evidence of authority of person demanding, 9-213

- Circumstances dispensing with demand, 9-209

- Absence and concealment of person upon whom demand is to be made, 9-211

- Denial or refusal of performance, 9-209

- Inability to perform obligation, 9-210

- Second demand as waiver of prior demand, 9-211

- Where demand would be unavailing, 9-209

- Contracts (*see infra*, Necessity of demand for recovery on contracts; Necessity of demand for recovery on quasi contracts), 9-209

- Absence and concealment of person upon whom demand is made, 9-211

- Denial or refusal of performance, 9-209

- Inability to perform obligation, 9-210

- Second demand as waiver of prior demand, 9-211

- Where demand would be unavailing, 9-209

- Counties, see COUNTIES.*

- Debt distinguished from, 8-984

- Debts of decedents, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.*

- Definition, 9-198

- Deposit, 9-292

- Distress, 9-624

- Duress:

- Money paid through fraud or duress, 9-207

- Ejectment, see EJECTMENT.*

- Embezzlement, see EMBEZZLEMENT.*

- Executions, see EXECUTIONS.*

- Factors or commission merchants, see FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS.*

- Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.*

- Forcible entry and detainer, see FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER.*

- Form of language necessary, 9-211

DEMAND, cont'd.**Fraud:**

Money paid through fraud or duress,
9-207

Gambling contracts, see GAMBLING CON-
TRACTS.

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

Illegal contracts:

Money paid on illegal contract disaf-
firmed by plaintiff, 9-208

Implied contracts:

Necessity for demand, 15-1098

Interest, see INTEREST.

Landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TEN-
ANT.

Limitation of actions, see LIMITATION OF AC-
TIONS.

Liquidated demand, 19-392

Loans, 19-469

Lost papers and records, 19-569

Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.

Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.

Mistake:

Money paid through mistake, 9-207

Mode of making demand, 9-211

Municipal corporations, see MUNICIPAL COR-
PORATIONS.

Necessity of demand for recovery on con-
tracts, 9-198

Agreement to pay on demand, 9-199

Amount indefinite, 9-200

As against assignor or indorser, 9-206

As against guarantor, 9-206

As against promisor, 9-198

Contingent contracts, 9-205

Contracts dependent on happening of
event known to promisor, 9-206

Contracts other than for payment of
money, 9-200

Contracts payable on demand, 9-201

Contracts to convey land, 9-204

Contracts to convey on demand, 9-204

Contracts to pay in services or specific
articles, 9-201

Contract expressly giving right of
election of goods to payee, 9-203

Debt to be paid in services, 9-202

Demand required in general upon
contracts to pay debts in specific
articles, 9-201

Distinction in case of cumber-
some articles, 9-202

Note payable in goods at election
of payor, 9-203

Notes payable in specific property,
9-202

Where place but no time of per-
formance is designated, 9-201

Where time and place of perform-
ance are fixed, 9-202

Where time but no place of per-
formance is designated, 9-201

Contracts to pay money, 9-199

General rule, 9-198

Necessity of demand for recovery of
bank deposit, 9-200

Specific performance, 9-205

Necessity of demand for recovery on *quasi*
contracts, 9-207

Failure of consideration, 9-207

General rule, 9-207

Mistake induced by fraud, 9-207

DEMAND, cont'd.

Necessity of demand for recovery on *quasi*
contracts, *cont'd.*

Money paid on contract under which
defendant is in default, 9-208

Money paid on illegal contract disaf-
firmed by plaintiff, 9-208

Money paid through fraud or duress,
9-207

Money paid through mistake, 9-207

Where property is tortiously withheld
and tort is waived, 9-208

On demand, 9-199, 201, 204

Partition, 21-1147, 1172

Payment, see PAYMENT.

Place of demand, 9-215

General rule, 9-215

Residence of defendant, 9-215

Rule in case of property to be delivered
or debts to be paid in property, 9-215

Waiver of demand at particular place,
9-216

Where no time is fixed, 9-215

Prior suit as demand, 9-212

Production of documents, 23-178

Quasi contracts, see *infra*, Necessity of de-
mand for recovery on *quasi* contracts.

Receiptor, 25-709

Reformation and cancellation, see RESCIS-
SION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.

Rent, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Replevin, see REPLEVIN.

Sales, 9-204

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see
SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.

Sheriffs and constables, see SHERIFFS AND
CONSTABLES.

Special or local assessments, 25-1231

Specific performance, see SPECIFIC PER-
FORMANCE.

Stakeholder, 9-209

Stoppage in transitu, see STOPPAGE IN TRAN-
SITU.

Stranger, 9-213

Suretyship, see SURETYSHIP.

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Tender, see TENDER.

Time of demand, 9-214

Circumstances excusing delay, 9-214

General rule, 9-214

Waiver of demand at particular time,
9-215

Torts, 9-208

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND
CONVERSION.

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages,
see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE
MORTGAGES.

Upon whom demand should be made, 9-214

Vendor and purchaser, see VENDOR AND PUR-
CHASER.

Waiver:

Second demand as waiver of prior de-
mand, 9-211

Waiver of demand at particular place,
9-216

Waiver of demand at particular time,
9-215

Waiver of material informality, 9-212

Warehouses and warehousemen, see WARE-
HOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.

Warrants of attorney, 30-115

DEMAND, cont'd.

Working contracts, 30-1276

Writing, 9-212

DEMANDS, see DEMAND.**DE MEDIETATE LINGUÆ, 8-827****DEMENTIA, 9-216****DEMESNE, 9-216****DEMIJOHN, 9-216****DEMI-MARK, 9-216****DE MINIMIS NON CURAT LEX, 8-828**

See DAMAGES.

Accretions, 8-830

Actions for trifling injuries, 8-830

Contracts, 8-830

Definition, 8-828

Executions, 8-829

Fractions of a day (see DAY), 8-828

New trial, 8-831

Payment, 8-828

Taxation, 8-828

When the maxim does not apply, 8-830

DEMISE, 9-217

See COVENANTS; DISTRESS; LEASES.

Charter-party, see CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.

Let, 18-827

Possession, 9-218

DEMOLISH, 9-218

Fires, 9-218

Malicious mischief, 19-639

Beginning to demolish a house, 19-644

Mobs, 9-218

DEMONSTRATION, 9-218**DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE, 9-218****DEMONSTRATIVE LEGACIES, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.****DEMURRAGE, 9-220**

Acquiescence:

Waiver or settlement by shipowner or his agent, 9-259

Actions at law, 9-272

Act of God, 9-244, 258

Admiralty:

Jurisdiction, 9-271

Liability of consignees and their assignees in admiralty, 8-255

Liens, 9-269

Agency:

Authority of agents, 9-225

Liability of agents, 9-225

Undisclosed principal, 9-225

"All matters and things," etc., 9-228

"Always afloat," 9-234

Amount of demurrage or damages, 9-262

Damages in cases of tort, 9-264

Actual loss necessary, 9-265

Collisions, 9-264

Deduction of expenses, 9-265

General rule, 9-264

Hiring or substitution of another vessel, 9-268

Interest, 9-269

Market value, 9-266

Net freight lost, 9-265

Probable net earnings, 9-267

Probable profits of voyage, 9-265

Rate of demurrage fixed by contract, 9-267

Remote consequences, 9-268

Specified rate of demurrage, 9-267

Substitution of another vessel, 9-268

Unusual or unnecessary delay, 9-268

DEMURRAGE, cont'd.Amount of demurrage or damages, *cont'd.*Damages in cases of tort, *cont'd.*

Value of use of vessel, 9-266

Wrongful seizures and captures, 9-264

Delay after demurrage days, 9-263

Interest, 9-264

Remote consequences, 9-263

Usual net earnings, 9-263

Arrival, 2-915

"As fast as vessel can deliver," 9-238

Assignees, see *infra*, Implied contracts; Liability of consignees and their assignees.

Assignment of claim, 9-271

As soon as possible, 9-238

Assumpsit, 9-272

Awaiting turn, 9-238, 239

Bills of lading (see *infra*, Liability of consignees and their assignees), 9-223

Blockade, 9-245

Burden of proof, 9-256

Capture, 9-260, 264

Carriers of goods (see *infra*, Detention of railroad cars):

Lien of carrier, 5-399

Cars, see *infra*, Detention of railroad cars.

Causes of delay, 9-242

Accumulation of vessels at docks, 9-243

Act of God, 9-244

Acts of government or public officers, 9-243

Causes of delay excepted by contract, 9-244

Acquiescence and waiver by shipowner, 9-251

Avoidance of delay, 9-246

Contract imposing on master duty to load or unload, 9-248

Delay not caused by fault of charterer, freighter, or consignee, 9-246

Examples, 9-244, 245

Fault of shipowner or his agent, 9-248

General rule, 9-244

Inability to supply or take away cargo, 9-245

Option to proceed to either of several ports, 9-247

Port regulations, 9-247

Public enemies, 9-247

Wrong or negligence not necessary to default, 9-247

Causes of delay generally immaterial, 9-242

Fault of charterer, freighter, or consignee, 9-256

Change of dock by direction of consignee, 9-257

Facilities for unloading, 9-257

General rule, 9-256

Illustrations, 9-257

Unreadiness to furnish or receive cargo, 9-257

Fault of shipowner or his agent, 9-248

Delay in stowing cargo, 9-248

Failure to afford facilities for loading or unloading, 9-249

Failure to employ stevedores, 9-249

General rule, 9-248

Illustrations, 9-250

DEMURRAGE, *cont'd.*

- Causes of delay, *cont'd.*
 - Fault of shipowner or his agent, *cont'd.*
 - Refusal of master to sign bills of lading, drafts, etc., 9-250
 - Unreadiness of vessel, 9-248
 - Fault of third persons, 9-242
 - Implied contracts*, see *infra*, *Implied contracts*.
 - Strikes*, see *infra*, *Strikes*.
 - Cesser of liability, 7-182
 - Charterer*, see *infra*, *Liability of charterer or freighter*.
 - Charter-parties, 9-223
 - Clear days, 6-111
 - Collisions, 9-261, 264
 - Consideration, 9-229
 - Consignee*, see *infra*, *Implied contracts*; *Liability of consignees and their assignees*.
 - Contracts*, see *infra*, *Express contracts*; *Implied contracts*.
 - Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, 7-181
 - Covenants, 9-272
 - Customary dispatch or quick dispatch, 9-238, 539
 - Delay by strikes, 9-240
 - Duty to provide berth, 9-239
 - Meaning of the term, 9-238
 - Practice of particular individuals, 9-240
 - Readiness to furnish or receive cargo, 9-240
 - Regulations of government and public authority, 9-240
 - Usual dispatch, 9-239
 - Weighing custom, 9-239
 - Damages:
 - Amount of demurrage or damages*, see *infra*, *Amount of demurrage or damages*.
 - Damages distinguished from, 9-222
 - Damages in the nature of demurrage, 9-228, 263
 - Demurrage or damages in case of tort, 9-260
 - Actual loss necessary, 9-261
 - Amount of damages*, see *infra*, *Amount of demurrage or damages*.
 - Collision cases, 9-261
 - Generally, 9-260
 - Malicious libel *in rem*, 9-261
 - Wrongful seizures and captures, 9-260
 - Express contract for demurrage, 9-262
 - Days (see *infra*, *Lay days*), 19-244
 - Days of demurrage, 9-222, 230
 - Demurrage days, 9-237, 272
 - Delay after demurrage days, 9-263
 - May mean working days, 9-236
 - Running days, 9-236
 - Working days, 9-235, 236
- Debt, 9-272
 - Default, 9-247
 - Definition, 9-221
 - Delay:
 - Causes of delay*, see *infra*, *Causes of delay*; *Implied contracts*.
 - Detention, 9-228
 - Detention of railroad cars, 9-223
 - Damages for detention of railroad cars, 9-261
 - Cases denying right, 9-262

DEMURRAGE, *cont'd.*

- Detention of railroad cars, *cont'd.*
 - Damages for detention of railroad cars, *cont'd.*
 - Charges must be reasonable, 9-262
 - Illustrations, 9-261, 262
 - Reasonable charge, 9-261
 - Statutory prohibition of charges, 9-262
 - Liens, 9-270
- Dispatch, 9-237, 539
- Dock*, see *infra*, *Lay days*.
- Dock, inability to reach, 9-232
- Equitable remedies, 9-272
- Express contracts, 9-221, 223
 - "All matters and things," 9-228
 - Bills of lading, 9-223
- Causes of delay*, see *infra*, *Causes of delay*.
- Charter-parties, 9-223
- Construction of contract in general, 9-225
- Damages in nature of demurrage, 9-228
- Demurrage for delay in loading, 9-228
- Demurrage in strict sense, 9-228
- Effect of custom and usage*, see *infra*, *Usages and customs*.
- Existence and validity of contract, 9-223
- Failure to earn freight, 9-225
- General rule, 9-223
- Lay days*, see *infra*, *Lay days*.
- Liability of charterer or freighter*, see *infra*, *Liability of charterer or freighter*.
- Liability of consignees and their assignees*, see *infra*, *Liability of consignees and their assignees*.
- Loading and unloading, 9-226
- Persons liable, 9-224
- Provisions for cessation of liability, 9-226
- Provisions for customary dispatch, 9-238
- Provisions for dispatch, quick dispatch, etc., 9-237
- Provisions for loading and unloading, 9-231
- Express stipulations unnecessary, 7-181
- Fault, 9-248
- Freighter*, see *infra*, *Liability of charterer or freighter*.
- Frost, 9-244
- Implied contracts, 9-222, 253
 - Burden of proving fault or negligence, 9-256
- Causes of delay:
 - Act of God, 9-258
 - Acts of third persons or the government, 9-258
 - Delay without fault of charterer, freighter, or consignee, 9-257
 - Fault of shipowner or his agent, 9-259
 - Readiness of vessel, 9-259
 - Strikes, 9-258
 - Sundays and holidays, 9-259
 - Unloading in turn, 9-258
- Delay in loading or going to sea, 9-253
- Effect of custom or usage, 9-260
- Liability of charterer or freighter, 9-253
- Liability of consignees and assignees, 9-254
- Bills of Lading Act, 9-254

DEMURRAGE, *cont'd.*Implied contracts, *cont'd.*Liability of consignees and assignees, *cont'd.*

Liability at common law, 9-254

Liability in admiralty, 9-255

Libel *in personam*, 9-255Libel *in rem*, 9-255

When consignee is freighter, 9-254

Reasonable diligence only required, 9-255

Remedies, 9-271

Waiver or settlement by shipowner or his agent, 9-259

Interest, 9-264, 269

Lay days, 7-181; 9-22, 230

Always afloat, 9-233

Apportionment between loading and unloading, 9-237

Calendar days, 9-236

Commencement of lay days, 9-230

Always afloat, 9-233

Discharge near dock, 9-233

Dock or berth to be provided by charterer, freighter, or consignee, 9-232

For loading, 9-231

For unloading, 9-231

General rule, 9-230

Inability to reach dock, 9-232

Notice of arrival and readiness of vessel, 9-234

No time specified, 9-231

Option as to particular docks, 9-233

Particular provisions governing commencement of lay days, 9-232

Port, 9-232

Readiness to discharge, 9-231

Selection of crowded dock, 9-233

Specified time of commencement, 9-230

Usage and custom, 9-234

Computation of, 9-230

Computation thereof, 9-230

Days, 9-235

Days of demurrage, see *infra*, Days.

Dock or berth, 9-232

Fractions of a day, 9-236

Loading and unloading, 9-231

Notice of arrival and readiness of vessel, 9-234

Rainy and stormy days, 9-235

Readiness to discharge, 9-231, 234

Running days, 9-235

Sundays and holidays, 9-236

Usages and customs, 9-236

Weather working days, 9-235

Working days, 9-235, 244

Liability of charterer or freighter:

"All matters and things," 9-228

Bills of lading, 9-223

Charter-parties, 9-223

Construction of contract in general, 9-225

Damages in nature of demurrage, 9-228

Demurrage for delay in loading, 9-228

Demurrage in strict sense, 9-228

Existence and validity of contract, 9-223

Failure to earn freight, 9-225

General rule, 9-223

Implied contracts, 9-253

Loading and unloading, 9-226

DEMURRAGE, *cont'd.*Liability of charter or freighter, *cont'd.*

Persons liable, 9-224

Provision for cessation of liability, 9-226

Liability of consignees and their assignees, 9-228

Assignees of bill of lading, 9-229

Bills of lading not providing for payment of demurrage, 9-230

Consideration, 9-229

Delay in loading, 9-229

In the absence of provision in bill of lading, 9-229

Provision in bill of lading, 9-228

Provision in bill of lading necessary, 9-229

Liability to cease, 18-849

Libel *in personam*, 9-272Libel *in rem*, 9-272

Liens, 5-399; 7-278; 9-269

Admiralty, 9-269

At common law and in equity, 9-269

Detention of railroad cars, 9-270

Enforcement against consignees and assignees, 9-270

Waiver or extinguishment of lien, 9-269

Lighters (see *infra*, Loading and unloading), 9-257Loading and unloading (see *infra*, Lay days), 9-226, 230

Apportionment between loading and unloading, 9-237

Contract imposing on master duty to load or unload, 9-248

Delay in loading or going to sea, 9-253

Detention after loading or unloading, 9-226

Fault of shipowner or his agent, 9-249

Lighters, 9-257

Provisions for loading or unloading in turn, 9-241

Customs and usages of port, 9-241

Practice of particular individuals, 9-242

Public statutes and regulations, 9-241

Unloading in turn, 9-258, 260

Maritime lien, see *infra*, Liens.

Market value, 9-266

Nature, 9-221

Negligence, see *infra*, Express contracts; Implied contracts.

Notice of arrival and readiness of vessel, 9-234

Notice required by contract, 9-234

When notice is not required by contract, 9-235

Persons entitled to demurrage, 9-271

Assignment of claim, 9-271

Charterer, 9-271

Master, 9-271

Port, 9-232

Prompt dispatch, 9-237

Public enemy, 9-244, 247

Public officers, see *infra*, Regulations of government.

Questions of law and fact:

Reasonable diligence, 9-256

Quick dispatch, 9-237, 539

Railroad cars, see *infra*, Detention of railroad cars.

Rainy days, 9-235, 244

DEMURRAGE, *cont'd.*

- Reasonable diligence, 9-255
 - Reasonable time, 9-256
 - Regulations of government, 9-240, 241, 243, 247, 258
 - Remedies of shipowner, 9-271
 - Riots, 9-244
 - Rules, see *infra*; Regulations of government.
 - Searches and seizures, 9-260, 264
 - Stowing:
 - Delay in stowing, 9-226
 - Strikes, 9-243, 244, 258
 - Delay by strikes, 9-240
 - Substitution of another vessel, 9-268
 - Sufficient water, 9-234
 - Sundays and holidays, 9-236, 259
 - Time, see *infra*, Express contract.
 - Torts, 9-223
 - Amount of damages see *infra*, Amount of demurrage or damages.
 - Damages in case of tort, see *infra*, Damages.
 - Usages and customs, 9-234, 251
 - Customary dispatch, 9-238
 - Days, 9-236
 - Dispatch and quick dispatch, 9-238
 - Effect of usages and customs, 9-251, 260
 - Express provision as to custom or usage, 9-252
 - Ignorance of custom or usage, 9-253
 - Illustrations, 9-252
 - Inconsistent with contract, 9-251
 - Necessity to reach dock, 9-234
 - Not inconsistent with contract, 9-252
 - Practice of particular individuals, 9-240, 242
 - Proof, 9-252
 - Provisions for loading or unloading in turn, 9-241
 - Reasonableness, 9-252
 - Unloading in turn, 9-260
 - Validity, 9-252, 260
 - Working days, 9-235
 - Usual dispatch, 9-239
 - Value, 9-266
 - Waiver:
 - Acquiescence and waiver by shipowner, 9-251
 - Working days, 9-235, 244
- DEMURRAGE DAYS**, see **DEMURRAGE**.
- DEMURRER**, 9-272; 21-548
- Answer, 2-412
 - Arbitration and award, see **ARBITRATION AND AWARD**.
 - Final judgments and decrees, see **FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES**.
 - General demurrer, 14-1001
 - Judicial notice:
 - Facts admitted on demurrer, 17-901
 - Res judicata*, see **RES JUDICATA**.
 - Trial, 28-637
- DEMURRER IN CHANCERY**, 9-272
- DEMURRER TO EVIDENCE**, 9-272
- Constitutional law:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-984
- DENIZATION**, see **CITIZENSHIP**.
- DENIZEN**, 9-272
- DENOMINATION**, 9-273
- DENOUNCEMENT**, 9-274
- DE NOVO**, 8-832

DENTIST, 9-274

- See **PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS**.
- Exemptions from execution, 12-99, 105
- Instruments of dentist, 12-123
- Libel and slander*, see **LIBEL AND SLANDER**.
- Mandamus:
 - License, 19-822
- Physicians and surgeons, 9-274
 - Physicians exempt from procuring license to practice dentistry, 22-785

DENY, 9-274**DEPART**, 9-275

- Marine insurance, 19-1018

DEPART FROM PORT:

- Embargo, 9-275
- Maritime liens, 9-275

DE PARTITIONE, see **PARTITION**.**DEPARTMENT**, 9-275**DEPARTURE**, 9-275, 276

- See **DEVIATION**.
- Maritime liens, 19-1135
- Port of departure, 22-1028

DEPENDENCY, 9-276

- See **HOMESTEAD**.

DEPENDENT, 9-277

- Heirs, 3-973
- Meaning of the term, 3-969

DEPENDING SUIT OR ACTION, 9-277**DEPONENT**, 9-277**DEPORTATION**, 9-277

- See **CHINESE EXCLUSION ACTS**; **EXTRADITION**.

DEPOSE, 9-277

- Swear, 9-278

DEPOSIT, 9-279

- See **BAILEMENTS**; **BANKS AND BANKING**; **EQUITABLE MORTGAGES**.

Agency, 9-285

Application of payments:

- Bank deposits, 2-439

Assent, see *infra*, Mutual assent.*Auctions and auctioneers*, see **AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS**.*Banks and banking*, see **BANKS AND BANKING**.

Burden of proof, 9-291

Certificates of deposit, see **CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT**.*Consent*, see *infra*, Mutual assent.*Consideration*, see *infra*, Custody must be gratuitous.

Contracts:

- Contracts in the nature of deposit, 9-281

- Deposit founded on contract, 9-283

- Deposits considered as contracts, 9-282

- Essentials of the contract of deposit*, see *infra*, Essentials of the contract of deposit.

Custody must be gratuitous, 9-284

- Illustrations, 9-284

- Intention, 9-284

- Keeping must be without reward, 9-284

- Question for jury, 9-284

- Right to demand compensation, 9-284

Definition, 9-280

Delivery of the thing deposited, 9-283

- Delivery necessary, 9-284

Demand, 9-292

Depositary, 9-285

- Duties and liabilities of the depositary, 9-287

DEPOSIT, cont'd.Depositary, *cont'd.*

Duties and liabilities of the depositary, *cont'd.*

Duty to keep the thing deposited with reasonable care, see infra,
Duty to keep the thing deposited with reasonable care.

Duty to return thing deposited, see infra, Duty to return thing deposited.

Rights of depositary, see infra, Rights of the depositary against the depositor.

Depositor, 9-283

Goods need not belong to depositor, 9-283

Rights and obligations, 9-285

Rights of the depositary against the depositor, see infra, Rights of the depositary against the depositor.

Diligence, see infra, Duty to keep the thing deposited with reasonable care.

Division, 9-280

Duty to keep the thing deposited with reasonable care, 9-287

Accidental loss, 9-289

Assent of depositor, 9-290

Burden of proof, 9-291

Circumstances modifying liability, 9-290

Delivery to keep safely, 9-290

Depositary joint owner, 9-290

Depositary keeping thing bailed the same as his own property, 9-290

Depositary required to exercise slight care, 9-287

Good faith, 9-287

Gross negligence, 9-289

Illustrations, 9-288

Loss by robbery or theft, 9-289

Negligence question for jury, 9-291

Official offer of custody, 9-291

Robbery, 9-289

Slight care and gross negligence defined, 9-289

Slight diligence required of the depositary, 9-287, 289

Special contract, 9-290

Spontaneous offer of custody, 9-291

Theft, 9-289

Unavoidable loss, 9-289

What is reasonable care depends on circumstances, 9-288

Duty to return thing deposited, 9-291

Delivery to wrong person, 9-292

Duty to make return, 9-291

Identical thing deposited must be returned, 9-292

Necessity for demand, 9-292

Place of making return, 9-292

Statute of limitations, 9-293

To whom return should be made, 9-291

What must be returned, 9-292

Earnest money, 9-282

Equitable deposits, 9-282

Equitable mortgages, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.

Essentials of the contract of deposit, 9-282

Custody must be gratuitous, see infra,
Custody must be gratuitous.

Delivery of the thing deposited, see infra, Delivery of the thing deposited.

DEPOSIT, cont'd.

Essentials of the contract of deposit, *cont'd.*

Deposits considered as contracts, 9-282

Mutual assent, see infra, Mutual assent.

Parties, see infra, Parties.

Requisites of the contract, 9-283

Subject-matter, see infra, Subject-matter.

Expenses, 9-285

File:

File and deposit, 13-14

General deposits, 3-826; 14-1001

Gifts, see GIFTS.

Gratuitous, see infra, Custody must be gratuitous.

Gross negligence, see infra, Duty to keep the thing deposited with reasonable care.

Involuntary deposits, 9-281

Irregular deposits, 9-281

Larceny:

Loss by larceny, 9-289

Liens, 9-285

Limitation of actions, 9-293; 19-204

Liquidated damages, 19-413

Distinction between deposits and partial payments, 19-414

Rule stated, 19-413

Loan, 19-454

Loan, trust, and safe deposit companies, see LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE DEPOSIT COMPANIES.

Lost property, see LOST PROPERTY.

Mandate (bailment), 19-912

Mutual assent, 9-284

Agent, 9-285

Assent of depositor to the place and manner of keeping the goods, 9-290

Necessity of mutual assent, 9-284

Undertaking of a depositary must be voluntarily assumed, 9-285

Mutuum:

Difference between *mutuum* and deposit, 9-280

National banks, see NATIONAL BANKS.

Nature, 9-280

Necessary, 9-280

Necessary deposits, 9-280, 281

Negligence, see infra, Duty to keep the thing deposited with reasonable care.

Ordinary care, see infra, Duty to keep thing deposited with reasonable care.

Parties, 9-283

Definitions, 9-283

Depositary, see infra, Depositary.

Depositor, see infra, Depositor.

Goods need not belong to depositor, 9-283

Who may be a party, 9-283

Quasi-deposits, 9-282

Questions of law and fact:

Negligence, 9-291

Whether gratuitous, 9-284

Reasonable care, see infra, Duty to keep the thing deposited with reasonable care.

Reward, see infra, Custody must be gratuitous.

Rights of the depositary against the depositor, 9-285

Compensation, 9-284, 285

Expenses, 9-285

Rights of the depositary against third persons, 9-286

DEPOSIT, cont'd.

Rights of the depository against the depositor, *cont'd.*

Right to assert title in third person, 9-286

Right to dispose of thing deposited, 9-285, 286

Right to lien, 9-285

Right to use thing deposited, 9-285

Robbery:

Loss by robbery, 9-289

Safe-deposit companies, see LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE DEPOSIT COMPANIES.

Safe keeping, see *infra*, Duty to keep the thing deposited with reasonable care.

Savings banks, see SAVINGS BANKS.

Separate property of married women, 25-366

Sequestration, 9-281

Several kinds of deposits, 9-280

Simple deposits, 9-281

Situs, 27-348

Slight negligence, see *infra*, Duty to keep the thing deposited with reasonable care.

Special deposit, 3-822, 823

Subject-matter, 9-283

Delivery of the thing deposited, see *infra*,
Delivery of the thing deposited.

Goods need not belong to depositor, 9-283

Illustrations, 9-283

Personal or movable property, 9-283

Tender, see TENDER.

Termination of deposit, 9-293

Thing deposited, see *infra*, Subject-matter.

Third persons.

Right of depository against third persons, 9-286

Right of depository to assert title in third person, 9-286

Title:

Right of depository to assert title in third person, 9-286

Title deeds, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.

Use of the thing deposited, 9-285

Voluntary, 9-280

Voluntary deposits, 9-280, 281

DEPOSIT COMPANIES, see LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE DEPOSIT COMPANIES.

DEPOSITED, 9-293

See DEPOSIT.

Filed:

Deposited and filed distinguished, 9-293

DEPOSIT IN COURT, 9-293

DEPOSITIONS, 9-295

Absence:

How absence proven, 9-354

Absence of adverse party, 9-300

Adjournment, see *infra*, Continuances.

Admiralty jurisdiction, 9-298

Admissibility in evidence, 9-351

Attendance of witness impossible, see *infra*, Attendance of witness impossible.

Competency of the testimony, see *infra*, Competency of the testimony.

Competency of the witness, see *infra*, Competency of the witness.

Death of witness, 9-352

Depositions taken beyond the state, 9-352

DEPOSITIONS, cont'd.

Admissibility in evidence, *cont'd.*

Discretion of court, 9-364

Erroneous exclusion, 9-352

Excluding testimony (see *infra*, Excluding testimony), 9-334

General rule, 9-351

General rules of evidence, 9-363

Illustrations, 9-364, 365

Incomplete depositions, 9-334

Irregularities, 9-351

Irresponsive answers, 9-341

Objections, 9-364

Objections must be specified, 9-352

Offered against party taking it, 9-356

Offering part of deposition, 9-365

General rule, 9-365

Right of adversary to read residue, 9-365

Where all must be read or none, 9-365

Part inadmissible and part admissible, 9-364

Part of deposition, 9-364, 365

Party adopting deposition taken by adverse party, 9-357

Party seeking to exclude should point out objections, 9-364

Scope of examination, 9-352

Subject to the general rules of evidence, 9-363

Suppressed depositions, 9-352

Taken in another suit between the same parties, see *infra*, Taken in another suit between the same parties.

Usual practice where part of deposition inadmissible, 9-364

Waiver of irregularities, 9-351

Where witness does not answer fully and fairly, 9-340

Admissions:

Deposition offered as an admission, 9-361

Adverse party:

Absence of adverse party, 9-300

Compulsory deposition by adverse party, see *infra*, Compulsory deposition by adverse party.

Affidavit:

Affidavit distinguished from deposition, 1-910; 9-297

Amendment, 9-351

Application for commission, 9-321

Deposition and affidavit distinguished, 9-297

Affirmation, 9-331

Age, 9-311, 355

Agency:

Service of notice, 9-328

Age of witness, 9-311

Amendment, 9-350

Amendment of commissioner's return, 9-350

Commissioner, 9-351

Deposition or affidavit of commissioner, 9-351

How effected, 9-350

Leave of court, 9-351

Omissions and misstatements may be amended, 9-351

Testimony, 9-351

Annexing copies, see *infra*, Exhibits.

Volume XXXI.

DEPOSITIONS, cont'd.

Another suit:

Taken between other parties, see infra,
Taken between other parties.

Taken in another suit between the same parties, see infra, Taken in another suit between the same parties.

Appeal, 9-345

Attendance of witnesses, 9-330

Attendance of witness impossible (see *infra*,
Reasons for taking depositions), 9-352

Absence, 9-354

Age, 9-311, 355

Burden of proof, 9-354

Deponent testifying at trial, 9-354

Deposition admissible though deponent
in court, 9-353Depositions *in perpetuum* — discovery,
9-355

Due diligence, 9-354

General rule, 9-352

Ill-health, 9-311, 355

Infirmary, 9-311, 355

Nonresidence, see infra, Residence.

Presumption of residence, 9-355

Proof, 9-354

Stipulations, 9-354

Witness must be beyond reach of process
or unable to attend, 9-352

Witness within reach of process, 9-354

Attorney and client:

Attorney as commissioner, 9-305

Delegation of powers by commissioner
to counsel, 9-307

Right to appear by counsel, 9-332

Service of notice, 9-327, 328

Unprofessional statements of counsel, 9-
307

Blank commission, 9-303

Burden of proof:

Witness beyond reach of process, 9-354

Caption (see *infra*, Title of action), 9-347

At whose request taken, 9-347

Description of cause, 9-347

Illustrations, 9-347, 348

Names of parties, 9-347

Reading caption with certificate, 9-347

Sufficiency, 9-347

Certificate (see *infra*, Commissioner or magis-
trate), 9-346

Effect of certificate as evidence, 9-346

Illustrations, 9-346, 347

Objection to sufficiency of certificate,
9-347

Place of taking testimony, 9-325

Seal, 9-347

Signature of commissioner, 9-347

Signature of witness, 9-336

Stating who reduced deposition to writ-
ing, 9-336

Swearing the witnesses, 9-331

Time of taking testimony, 9-324

What examiner's certificate should state,
9-346Witness sworn to truth of deposition,
9-337

Certificate of official character, 9-303

Chancery, 9-299

Clerical errors, 9-304

Commission (see *infra*, Issue of the commis-
sion), 9-320

Lost commission, 9-320

DEPOSITIONS, cont'd.Commission, *cont'd.*

Open commission, 9-319

Title of the cause, 9-320

Waiver, 9-320

Whether commission necessary, 9-320

Commissioner or magistrate (see *infra*, No-
tary public), 9-301

Administering oath to witness, 9-307

Amendment, 9-351

Attorney and counsel, 9-305

Blank commission, 9-303

Consent of parties, 9-304

Validity, 9-303, 304

Whether commission may be issued
in blank, 9-303

Certificate as to disinterestedness, 9-306

Clerical errors, 9-304

Compensation, 9-307

Delegation of powers, 9-307

Duties, 9-306

Education, 9-304

Identity of commissioner, 9-304

Interest, 9-305

Issue of the commission, see *infra*, Issue
of the commission.

Joint commission, 9-306

Liabilities, 9-306

Magistrates and officers empowered to
take depositions, 9-301Certificate of official character, 9-
303Consular and diplomatic officers,
9-301

Federal statute, 9-301

Illustrations, 9-301

Jurisdictions requiring official char-
acter to be shown, 9-303

Justice of the peace, 9-301

Magistrate acting under a commis-
sion, 9-302Manner of certifying official char-
acter, 9-303

Notaries public, 9-301

Official character of magistrate,
9-302Presumption as to official character
of magistrate, 9-302

Seal, 9-303

Special commissioner, 9-303

Standing commissioners, 9-301

United States commissioner, 9-301,
302Waiver of objections to the magis-
trate, 9-302When official character must be
shown, 9-303

Misnomer, 9-304

Name of magistrate or commissioner,
9-323

Oath, 9-306

Parol evidence, 9-304

Persons interested in suit or related to
a party, 9-305

Powers, 9-306

Qualifications of commissioner, 9-304

Attorney and counsel, 9-305

Education, 9-304

Joint commission, 9-306

Oath, 9-306

Persons interested in suit or re-
lated to a party, 9-305

DEPOSITIONS, *cont'd.*

- Commissioner or magistrate, *cont'd.*
 - Relatives, 9-305
 - Signature, 9-307
 - Special commissioners, 9-302, 303
 - Subscribing deposition, 9-307
 - Unprofessional statements of counsel, 9-307
 - Written interrogatories, 9-307
- Common law, courts of, 9-299
- Compelling testimony, 9-340
 - Attachment for contempt, 9-340
 - Excluding deposition where witness does not answer fully and fairly, 9-340
 - Interrogatories taken as confessed, 9-341
 - Irresponsive answers, 9-341
 - Where depositions are to be used in another state, 9-340
- Compensation of commissioner, 9-307
- Competency of the testimony, 9-363
 - Discretion of court, 9-364
 - General rules of evidence, 9-363
 - Illustrations, 9-364, 365
 - Objections, 9-364
 - Part inadmissible and part admissible, 9-364
 - Party seeking to exclude should point out objections, 9-364
 - Subject to the general rules of evidence, 9-363
 - Usual practice where part of deposition inadmissible, 9-364
- Competency of the witness (see **WITNESSES**), 9-362
 - Change in statute as to interest, 9-363
 - Interest, 9-362
 - Interest acquired or lost after taking and before trial, 9-363
 - Mental capacity, 9-363
 - Modern rule as to interest, 9-362
 - Old rule as to interest, 9-362
 - Time of raising objection, 30-972
 - Waiver of objections, 9-362
- Compulsory deposition by adverse party, 9-356
 - Deposition offered against party taking it, 9-356
 - How production of such testimony enforced, 9-313
 - In the absence of special statutory provision, 9-314
 - Parties actually adverse, 9-314
 - Proceeding rests wholly upon statute, 9-313
 - Substitute for bill of discovery, 9-313
- Confession:
 - Interrogatories taken as confessed, 9-341
- Conflict of laws, 9-332
- Constitutional law:
 - Confronting the accused with the witnesses against him, 9-315
- Construction of statutes*, see *infra*, **Statutes**.
- Consuls, 9-301
- Contempt, 9-340
- Continuances, 9-339
 - Holidays, 9-339
 - Illustrations, 9-339, 340
 - Length of adjournment, 9-339
 - Notice of intention to adjourn from day to day, 9-339

DEPOSITIONS, *cont'd.*

- Continuances, *cont'd.*
 - Record to show cause of continuance, 9-339
 - When neither party appears, 9-339
 - When warranted, 9-339
- Coroners, 7-612
- Counsel*, see *infra*, **Attorney and client**.
- Court:
 - Courts of common law, 9-299
 - Discretion of court, 9-352, 364
 - Name of court, 9-347
- Credibility and impeachment:
 - Laying foundation for discrediting evidence*, see **WITNESSES**.
- Criminal cases, 9-314
 - Conclusiveness of magistrate's return, 9-316
 - Confronting the accused with the witnesses against him, 9-314
 - Constitutional guaranty in the United States, 9-315
 - England, 9-314
 - Deposition offered to contradict witness or as an admission, 9-361
 - Express statutory authorization, 9-314
 - General rule, 9-314
 - Origin and development, 9-314
 - State statutes, 9-314
 - Statutes, 9-314
 - Strict compliance with statute, 9-315
 - Taken and used in behalf of accused, 9-316
- Cross-examination, 9-333
 - Depositions taken between other parties, 9-360
 - Opportunity for cross-examination, 9-333
 - Waiver of cross-examination, 9-334
 - Waiver of notice or of defects therein, 9-330
- Death of party:
 - Death or disability of opposing party, 30-985
 - Depositions taken between other parties, 9-360
- Death of witness, 9-352
- Declarations:
 - Deposition offered as an admission, 9-361
- Definition, 9-297
 - General sense, 9-297
 - Restricted sense, 9-297
- Delivery*, see *infra*, **Transmission**.
- Direct examination*, see *infra*, **Examination**.
- Discovery*, see *infra*, **Compulsory deposition** by adverse party.
- Discretion of court, 9-352, 364
- Distance from the place of trial (see *infra*, **Residence out of the jurisdiction**), 9-310
- Residence out of the county at trial, 9-310
- State statutes, 9-310
- United States statutes, 9-310
- Due diligence, 9-354
- English language, 9-342
- Equity (see *infra*, *Perpetuam memoriam rei*), 9-299
- Examination, 9-318, 332
 - Re-examination, 9-343
- Excluding testimony, 9-334
 - Admissibility, 9-352

DEPOSITIONS, *cont'd.*

- Exhibits, 9-337
 - Copies may be attached, 9-338
 - Effect of simply annexing papers to deposition, 9-338
- Extracts, 9-338
- General rule as to, 9-337
- Illustrations, 9-337, 338
- Faithfully, 12-714
- Filing (see Recording acts), 9-349
 - Deposition to be filed within a certain time, 9-349
 - Not marked as filed, 9-350
- Filing interrogatories, 9-318
- Foreign languages, 9-342
- Formal errors, 9-300
- Grand juries, 17-1283
- Health, 9-311, 355
- Hearsay evidence, 9-335
- Identity of commissioner, 9-304
- Identity of witness, 9-343
- Ill-health, 9-311, 355
- Imprisonment of witness, 9-311
- Incomplete depositions, 9-334
- Infirmity of witness, 9-311
- In perpetuum*, see *infra*, *Perpetuam memoriam rei*.
- Interest, see *infra*, Commissioner or magistrate.
- Interpretation and construction, see *infra*, Statutes.
- Interpreter, see INTERPRETER.
- Interrogatories (see *infra*, Settling interrogatories):
 - Interrogatories taken as confessed, 9-341
 - Oral and written interrogatories in the same deposition, 9-319
- Irresponsive answers, 9-341
- Issue of the commission, 9-316
 - Affidavit, 9-321
 - Application, 9-321
 - Formalities of issue, 9-320
 - Names of witnesses, 9-321
 - Naming the witness, 9-319
 - Oral examination, 9-318
 - Seal, 9-321
 - Settling interrogatories, see *infra*, Settling interrogatories.
 - Signature, 9-321
 - Teste, 9-321
 - The commission, 9-320
 - Title of the cause, 9-320
 - What the application should show, 9-321
- Joint commission, 9-306
- Joint depositions, 9-344
- Jurisdiction, see *infra*, Reasons for taking depositions; Residence out of the jurisdiction.
- Jury and jury trial:
 - Depositions in jury room, 17-1241
- Justice of the peace, see *infra*, Commissioner or magistrate.
- Laying foundation for discrediting evidence, see WITNESSES.
- Leading interrogatories, 9-333
- Letters rogatory, 9-298
- Lost papers and instruments, 9-351
- Lost papers and records, 9-320
- Magistrate, see *infra*, Commissioner or magistrate.
- Mail, see *infra*, Transmission.
- Mandamus, 19-837

DEPOSITIONS, *cont'd.*

- Ministers and ambassadors, 9-301
- Name:
 - Commissioner's name, 9-304
 - Differences which have been adjudged fatal, 9-344
 - Differences which have been adjudged immaterial, 9-344
 - Identity of witness, 9-343, 344
 - Misnomer of witness, 9-344
 - Name of parties, 9-347
 - Names of witnesses, 9-323
 - Naming the witness, 9-319, 321
- Name of court, 9-347
- Necessity for taking, see *infra*, Reasons for taking depositions.
- Nonresidence, see *infra*, Residence out of the jurisdiction.
- Notary public (see *infra*, Commissioner or magistrate), 9-301
 - Interest of notary, 21-571
 - Power to take under state statutes, 21-565
 - Attachment for contempt, 21-566
 - Authority in general, 21-565
 - Certificate, 21-467
 - Compelling testimony, 21-566
 - Domestic notaries, 21-565
 - Effect, 21-567
 - Enforcement of authority, 21-566
 - Evidence of authority, 21-566
 - Force, 21-567
 - For use within the state, 21-565
 - For use without the state, 21-566
 - Notaries of other states, 21-566
 - Relationship as disqualification, 21-571
- Notice, 9-322
 - Adverse counsel, 9-328
 - Agent, 9-328
 - Appearance as waiver, 9-330
 - Attorney, 9-327
 - By whom given, 9-327
 - By whom service to be made, 9-329
 - Cross-examination as waiver, 9-330
 - Depositions taken between other parties, 9-360
 - Discretion of court, 9-327
 - General rule as to notice, 9-322
 - Inability to communicate with client, 9-328
 - Kind of notice, 9-323
 - Length of notice, 9-326
 - Must appear that testimony was taken at place specified, 9-325
 - Name of magistrate or commissioner, 9-323
 - Name of tribunal and title of action, 9-323, 324
 - Names of the witnesses, 9-323
 - Nature of action, 9-324
 - Notice should fix only one day, 9-325
 - Opportunity to consult counsel, 9-326
 - Opportunity to file cross-interrogatories, 9-322
 - Order shortening time of notice, 9-327
 - Personal service, 9-329
 - Place of taking testimony, 9-325
 - Reasonable time, 9-326
 - Residence of witness, 9-323
 - Return and proof of service, 9-329
 - Service, 9-327
 - Statements in certificate, 9-325

DEPOSITIONS, cont'd.Notice, *cont'd.*

- Substantial compliance with statute, 9-323
- Time fixed by statute or rule, 9-326
- Time not fixed by statute or rule, 9-326
- Time of holding court, 9-324
- Time of taking testimony, 9-324
- Time unreasonable, 9-327
- To whom given, 9-327
- Waiver of notice or of defects therein, 9-330
- Where proper notice is not given, 9-322
- Whether personal service necessary, 9-329
- Who may object to notice, 9-322
- Notice of intention to adjourn from day to day, 9-339
- Notice to adverse party, 9-318
- Oath, 9-306
 - Interpreter, 9-342
 - Swearing the witnesses, 9-331
- Officer, see *infra*, Commissioner or magistrate; Notary public.
- Open commission, 9-319
- Oral examination, 9-318
- Origin and development of this mode of taking testimony, 9-298
- Origin of the term, 9-297
- Parol evidence:
 - Commissioner or magistrate, 9-304
- Parties:
 - Taken between other parties*, see *infra*, *Taken between other parties.*
 - Taken in another suit between the same parties*, see *infra*. *Taken in another suit between the same parties.*
- Perpetuam memoriam rei*, 9-312
 - How used, 9-313
 - Power inherent in equity, 9-312
 - Recording, 9-312
 - Statutory regulations, 9-312
 - Witness unable to attend, 9-355
- Place of taking testimony, 9-325
- Presence of adverse party, 9-300
- Presumptions:
 - Age, 9-355
 - Commissions for taking affidavits, 22-1267
 - Presumption as to original character of magistrate, 9-302
 - Presumption that commissioner reduced the deposition to writing, 9-336
 - Residence, 9-355
- Private international law, 9-332
- Probate and letters of administration, 23-127
- Production of documents, 9-340
- Public officers, see *infra*, Commissioner or magistrate; Notary public.
- Reading over deposition to witness before signing, 9-336
- Reasons for taking depositions, 9-308
 - Actual disablement, 9-311
 - Age of witness, 9-311
 - Attendance of witness impossible*, see *infra*, *Attendance of witness impossible.*
 - Business, 9-311
 - Disabilities of witness, 9-311
 - Distance from place of trial*, see *infra*, *Distance from the place of trial.*
 - Enumeration of reasons, 9-308
 - Imprisonment, 9-311
 - Infirmity of witness*, 9-311

DEPOSITIONS, cont'd.Reasons for taking depositions, *cont'd.*

- Necessity for taking, 9-311
- Proof, 9-308
- Proof of disability, 9-311
- Reason for taking must appear, 9-308
- Reasons set forth in the statutes, 9-308
- Residence out of the jurisdiction*, see *infra*, *Residence out of the jurisdiction.*
- Witness about to depart, 9-310
- Recording, see *infra*, Filing.
- Recording acts:
 - Depositions in *perpetuam memoriam rei*, 9-312
- Re-examination, 9-343
 - Illustrations, 9-343
 - Leave of court, 9-343
 - When allowed, 9-343
- Relatives, 9-305
- Residence (see *infra*, *Distance from the place of trial*; *Residence out of the jurisdiction*):
 - How absence and nonresidence proved, 9-354
 - Presumption, 9-355
- Residence out of the jurisdiction, 9-308
 - Fact of nonresidence must clearly appear, 9-309
 - Nonresidence of party to suit, 9-309
 - Rules for determining evidence, 9-309
 - Witnesses, 9-308
- Return, see *infra*, Amendment; Transmission.
- Rules of court, 8-30
- Seal, 9-303, 321, 348
- Seal of court, 9-321
- Seal of magistrate, 9-347
- Service of notice, 9-327
- Settling interrogatories, 9-317
 - Deposition taken outside of state without a commission, 9-317
- Filing, 9-318
- Ground of objection to be specified, 9-317
- Leading interrogatories, 9-317
- Materiality, 9-317
- Notice to adverse party, 9-318
- Objections, 9-317
- Power to exclude to be used with great caution, 9-317
- Propriety, 9-317
- Waiver of notice, 9-318
- When objections to be made, 9-317
- Signature of clerk, 9-321
- Signature of commissioner, 9-307, 347
- Signature of witness:
 - Magistrate's certificate, 9-37
 - Necessity of signing, 9-336
 - Place of signature, 9-336
 - Reading over to witness, 9-336
 - Where magistrate certifies that witness was sworn to truth of deposition, 9-337
- Special commissioners*, see *infra*, Commissioner or magistrate.
- Statutes (see *infra*, Criminal cases; Reasons for taking depositions), 9-299
 - Authority of statute, 9-299
 - Construction of statutes, 9-300
 - Absence of adverse party, 9-300

DEPOSITIONS, cont'd.Statutes, *cont'd.*Construction of statutes, *cont'd.*

Mere formal errors, 9-300

Strict compliance, 9-300

Depositions in *perpetuum memoriam rei*, 9-312

Swearing witnesses, 9-331

Transmission, 9-349

Stenographers:

Answers written with typewriter, 9-336

Stenographer's notes, 9-298

Suit:

Taken between other parties, see *infra*,

Taken between other parties.

Taken in another suit between the same parties, 9-357

Sundays and holidays, 9-339

Taken between other parties, 9-359

Admission, 9-361

Between other parties in another suit, 9-359

Complete mutuality of parties is not necessary, 9-359

Criminal cases, 9-361

Cross-examination, 9-360

Death of party, 9-360

Deposition taken after death of party and before substitution, 9-361

Notice, 9-360

Offered as the declaration of the witness, 9-361

Offered to contradict witness or as an admission, 9-361

Same suit, 9-360

Taken in another suit between the same parties, 9-357

Admissibility in general, 9-357

Collateral suits, 9-358

Limitations of the rule, 9-358

Privies, 9-358

Witness dead, insane, or physically incapable of testifying, 9-358

Taking testimony:

By what law governs, 9-332

Counsel, 9-332

Cross-examination, 9-333

Direct examination, 9-332

Excluding testimony, 9-334

Incomplete depositions, 9-334

Presence of parties or counsel, 9-332

Writing down answers, 9-335

Answers written down by the party or his attorney, 9-335

Disinterested third person, 9-336

General rule, 9-335

Illustrations, 9-335, 336

Narrative form, 9-335

Typewriting, 9-336

Witness seeing a copy of written interrogatories, 9-335

Witness's signature, 9-336

Written by witness, 9-335

Teste, 9-321Time, see *infra*, Notice.

Time at which witness should be sworn, 9-331

Time of filing, 9-349

Time of raising objection to competency of witness, 30-972

Time of taking (see *infra*, Notice), 9-344

Defendant in court, 9-345

DEPOSITIONS, cont'd.Time of taking, *cont'd.*

Depositions after time limited, 9-344

Extension of time, 9-345

Issues joined, 9-345

Suit pending, 9-345

Term time or certain number of days before, 9-344

Title of action (see *infra*, Caption), 9-324

Transactions with decedents, 30-985, 1059

Transmission, 9-348

Delivery by commissioner, 9-348

Mail, 9-348

Notice of return, 9-349

Prescribed method to be followed, 9-348

Receipt, 9-349

Retention by magistrate until deposited in court or until sealed, 9-348

Substantial compliance with statute, 9-349

Transmission by mail, 9-348

Typewriter, 9-336

United States commissioners, 29-194

Waiver of cross-examination, 9-334

Waiver of notice or of defects therein, 9-330

Witnesses (see WITNESSES; see *infra*, Reasons for taking depositions; Residence out of the jurisdiction):

Attendance of witnesses, 9-330

Attendance of witness impossible, see *infra*, Attendance of witness impossible.Compelling testimony, see *infra*, Compelling testimony.Competency of the witness, see *infra*, Competency of the witness.

Confronting the accused with the witnesses against him, 9-314

Contradiction of witness, 30-1111

Death of witness, 9-352

Delivery to witness, 9-320

Deposition of witness, 30-1111

Identity of witness, 9-343

Naming the witness, 9-319, 321

Name the witnesses, see *infra*, Names of witnesses.Signature of witness, see *infra*, Signature of witness.

Swearing the witnesses, 9-331

Transactions with deceased, 30-1059

Writing down answers, see *infra*, Taking testimony.**DEPOSIT OF TITLE DEEDS, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.****DEPOSITUM, see DEPOSIT.****DEPOT, 9-366**

See STATIONS (RAILROAD); UNION DEPOT.

Railroad securities, 23-805

Station, 9-366

DEPOT GROUNDS, 9-367**DEPRECIATION, 9-367****DEPREDACTION:**

Union States courts, 29-298

DEPRIVATION, 9-367**DEPRIVE, 9-367****DEPUTY, 9-368**Action (see *infra*, Liability of deputy to third persons):

In whose name action should be brought, 9-381

Admissions, 25-679

Admissions of deputy sheriff, 1-680

DEPUTY, cont'd.**Appointment:**

- By whom appointment may be made, 9-375
- Competency of deputy, 9-374
- Delegation of power of appointment, 9-375
- Evidence of deputy's authority, see infra, Evidence of deputy's authority.*
- Formalities, 9-372
- Indorsement of appointment on writ to be executed, 9-373
- Liability of principal where deputy is appointed at request of party injured, 9-394
- Modes, 9-372
- Necessity of taking security, 9-372
- Parol appointment, 9-372
- Parol appointment of special deputy, 9-373
- Principal reserving portion of profits from deputation, 9-378
- Promise to appoint at future time, 9-378
- Ratification, 9-372
- Sale of deputation, see infra, Sale of deputation.*
- Special deputy, 9-375
- Taking oath of office, 9-373
- What duties may be deputed, 9-370
 - Judicial duties, 9-371
 - Ministerial duties, 9-370
 - Office of mixed judicial and ministerial functions, 9-371
 - Statutes, 9-372
- Writing, 9-373
- Arrest, see ARREST.*
- Assignee of office distinguished from, 9-369
- Assistant distinguished from, 9-369
- Attorney and client:
 - Attorney as deputy, 9-374
- Authority (see *infra, Evidence of deputy's authority*), 9-379
- General deputy, 9-379
 - Collection of taxes by deputy sheriff, 9-380
 - Deputy acting as principal in case of vacancy, 9-380
 - Examples, 9-379, 380
 - Limitation of authority, 9-380
 - Powers of general deputy commensurate with those of principal, 9-379
- In whose name deputy acts, 9-381
- Special deputy, 9-380
 - At common law, 9-380
 - Illustrations, 9-380, 381
 - To do a particular act, 9-380
- Termination of authority, see infra, Termination of authority.*
- Bond (see *infra, Suretyship*), 9-384
- Bond a private security, 9-386
- Form of bond, 9-385
- Illustrations, 9-384, 385
- Liability, 9-384
- Liability apart from bond, 9-386
- Right of action against deputy before discharge of liability by principal, 9-385
- Clerk of court, 9-370, 379
- Colore officii*, 9-393

DEPUTY, cont'd.

- Compensation, 9-383
 - Compensation determined by contract, 9-384
 - Illustrations, 9-383, 384
 - Principal liable for deputy's compensation, 9-384
 - Statutory allowance of fees out of public treasury, 9-383
- Constables, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.*
- Contracts:
 - Liability of deputies *inter se*, 9-390
 - Liability of deputy to third persons on contract, 9-389
 - Liability of principal, 9-393
- Coroners, 7-603
 - Coroner acting for sheriff, 7-614
- Criminal liability of principal, 9-395
 - Forfeiture of office for misfeasance of deputy, 9-395
 - General rule, 9-395
 - Incompetency of deputy as ground for forfeiture, 9-395
 - Permitting deputy to act without taking oath of office, 9-395
- Death:
 - Death of principal, 9-382
- De facto* officers, 8-798; 9-374; 25-673
- Definition, 9-369
- Delegation of authority:
 - Delegation of power of appointment, 9-375
 - What duties may be deputed, see infra, Appointment.*
- Escape, 11-282
- Evidence of deputy's authority, 9-378
 - Copy of written deputation, 9-379
 - Fact of acting as deputy, 9-378
 - Parol evidence of written deputation, 9-379
- Extortion, 12-579
 - Liability of deputy, 12-579
 - Liability of principal for deputy's extortion, 12-579
- Fees, see infra, Compensation.*
- Forfeiture:
 - Forfeiture of office of principal for acts of deputy, 9-395
- General deputy:
 - Authority, 9-379
 - Collection of taxes by deputy sheriff, 9-380
 - Deputy acting as principal in case of vacancy, 9-380
 - Examples, 9-379, 380
 - Limitation of authority, 9-380
 - Powers of general deputy commensurate with those of principal, 9-379
 - Whether a public officer, 9-369
- Illegal contracts, see infra, Sale of deputation.*
- Infants, 9-374
- Judge, 9-371
- Judicial duties, see infra, Appointment.*
- Judicial notice, 17-979
- Judicial sales.
 - Execution of deed, 17-1030
- Liability of deputies *inter se*, 9-390
 - For contracts, 9-390
 - For torts, 9-390
- Liability of deputy to principal, 9-384

DEPUTY, cont'd.

- Liability of deputy to principal, *cont'd.*
 - Defaults of employee of deputy, 9-386
 - Liability apart from bond, 9-386
 - Liability of deputy's sureties, see *infra*, Suretyship.
 - On bond, see *infra*, Bond.
 - Remedy by motion against deputy, 9-386
- Liability of deputy to third persons, 9-388
 - Action held to lie for nonfeasance, 3-389
 - Enforcement of liability, 9-389
 - Failure to pay over money, 9-388
 - Illustrations, 9-388, 389
 - Joint action against principal and deputy, 9-389
 - Liability in tort, 9-389
 - Liability on contract, 9-389
 - Misfeasance, 9-388
 - Nonfeasance, 9-388
 - Separate action against deputy, 9-389
- Liability of principal for acts of deputy, 9-390; 23-382
 - Acts of deputy after expiration of principal's term, 9-394
 - Acts of employee of deputy, 9-391
 - Appointment at request of party injured, 9-394
 - Colore officii*, 9-393
 - Contracts, 9-392
 - Criminal liability, see *infra*, Criminal liability of principal.
 - Effect of selection of deputy by party injured, 9-394
 - Employment of persons to assist deputy, 9-393
 - Instructions of plaintiff, 9-392
 - Judgment against deputy as bar to action against principal, 9-391
 - Liability of principal's sureties, 9-395
 - Meaning of official acts, 9-393
 - Official acts, 9-392, 393
 - Principal liable though deputy distinct officer, 9-391
 - Ratification of unofficial act, 9-394
 - Request of party injured for the appointment of deputy, 9-394
 - Selection of deputy by party injured, 9-394
 - To deputy, 9-390
 - Torts, 9-392
 - To third persons, 9-390
 - Unofficial acts, 9-392
 - Virtute officii*, 9-393
- Ministerial duties, see *infra*, Appointment.
- Motion:
 - Remedy by motion against deputy, 9-386
- Name:
 - In whose name action should be brought, 9-381
 - In whose name deputy acts, 9-381
- Oath, 9-373; 21-754; 25-674
 - Permitting deputy to act without taking oath of office, 9-395
- Official act, 9-393
- Official bond, see *infra*, Bond.
- Parol evidence, 9-372, 379
- Postal laws, 22-1052
- Public officers:
 - Sale of deputation, see *infra*, Sale of deputation.
 - Whether general deputy is a public officer, 9-369

DEPUTY, cont'd.

- Public officers, *cont'd.*
 - Whether special deputy is a public officer, 9-368
- Qualifications, 9-374
- Recording acts, 24-106
- Revenue collector, see REVENUE LAWS.
- Rules and regulations:
 - Powers of revenue officers to make, 24-896
- Sale of deputation, 9-376
 - Illegal at common law, 9-377
 - Statute 5 & 6 Edw. VI., 9-376
 - Statutes, 9-376, 377
 - Where principal reserves a portion of profits from deputation, 9-378
- Security, see *infra*, Bond.
- Sexton, 9-371
- Sheriffs and constables, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.
- Special deputy:
 - Appointment, 9-375
 - Appointment of special deputy by deputy, 9-375
 - Authority, 9-380
 - At common law, 9-380
 - Illustrations, 9-380, 381
 - To do a particular act, 9-380
 - Indorsement of appointment on writ to be executed, 9-373
 - Minor, 9-374
 - Parol appointment, 9-373
 - Whether a public officer, 9-369
- Suretyship (see *infra*, Bond):
 - Liability of deputy's sureties, 9-386
 - Default of deputy with principal's consent, 9-388
 - Discharge of surety, 9-387
 - From what time surety's liability attaches, 9-387
 - Illustrations, 9-387, 388
 - Liability of deputy's sureties to principal, 9-387
 - Notice of refusal to act as discharge of surety, 9-387
 - Request to remove deputy from office, 9-387
 - Liability of principal's sureties, 9-395
- Tax titles, see TAX TITLES.
- Termination of authority, 9-382
 - Acceptance of incompatible office, 9-383
 - Completion of business begun during principal's term, 9-382
 - Death of principal, 9-382
 - Expiration of principal's term, 9-382
 - Removal from office, 9-383
 - Removal of principal from office, 9-383
 - Resignation, 9-383
 - Liability of principal for acts of deputy after expiration of principal's term, 9-394
- Tort:
 - Liability in tort of deputy in unofficial undertakings, 9-389
 - Liability of deputy *inter se*, 9-390
 - Liability of principal for tort of deputy, 9-392
- United States courts, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
- United States marshals, see UNITED STATES MARSHALS.

DEPUTY, cont'd.*Virtute officii*, 9-363

Witness:

Deputy as witness for sheriff, 25-679

Women, 9-374

Writing:

Appointment, 9-372, 373

DERANGE, 9-395**DERELICT**, 9-395

Capture, 9-396

Definitions, 24-1215

Hope of recovery, 9-395

Lost property, see **LOST PROPERTY**.

Presumption, 9-396

Salvage, see **SALVAGE**.

Time of abandonment, 9-396

Wreck, see **WRECKS**.**DERELICTION**, 9-396**DERIVATIVE**, 9-397**DERIVATIVE DEEDS**, 9-100**DERIVATIVE LEASE**, see **LEASE**.**DERIVE**, 9-398**DEROGATION OF COMMON LAW**, see **STATUTES**.**DESCEND**, 9-398See **SUCCESSION**.

Ascending line, 9-398

In the sense of pass or go to, 9-398

DESCENDANT, 9-399; 30-729See **ISSUE (DESCENDANTS)**; **SUCCESSION**.

Ancestors, 9-399

Collaterals, 9-399

Grandchildren, 9-400

Heir, heirs, and the like, 9-400; 15-318

Issue, 9-400

Legacies and devises:

Who are descendants within statutes preventing lapses, 18-756

Lineal descendants, 19-390; 27-349

Powers, 22-1137

Succession, 27-309

DESCENT, 9-400See **SUCCESSION**.

Alienation:

Alienation and descent distinguished, 9-401

Mediate or immediate ancestors, 9-401

Mediate or immediate descent, 9-401

Purchase:

Descent and purchase distinguished, 9-401

DESCENT AND DISTRIBUTION, see **SUCCESSION**.**DESCRIBE**, 9-402**DESCRIPTION**, 9-402See **BOUNDARIES**; **PATENTS**.*Statutes*, see **STATUTES**.**DESCRIPTIO PERSONÆ**, 9-402See **HEIR, HEIRS, AND THE LIKE**; **SHELLEY'S CASE (RULE IN)**.**DESECRATION**, see **CEMETERIES**; **DEAD BODIES**.**DESERT**, 9-403**DESERTER**:

Libel and slander, 9-403

DESERTION, 9-403See **ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS**; **DIVORCE**; **MILITARY LAW**; **SEPARATION**.

Allowances, 2-165

Divorce, see **DIVORCE**.*Seamen*, see **SEAMEN**.*Vagrancy*, 29-570**DESERTION, cont'd.***Wilful desertion*, see **WILFUL**, **WILFULLY**, ETC.**DESERVING**, 9-403**DESIGN**, 9-403See **DELIBERATE**; **MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER**; **PATENTS**; **PREMEDITATE**, **PREMEDITATED**, ETC.; **TRADEMARKS**.*Copyright*, see **COPYRIGHT**.

Formed design, 13-1117

Insurance, 9-404

Intent, 9-404

Parties, 9-404

Patents (see **PATENTS**), 22-276

Premeditated design, 21-159

With formed design (see **MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER**), 21-159**DESIGNATE**, 9-405**DESIGNATION**, 9-405**DESIGNATIO PERSONÆ**, 9-405**DESIGNEDLY**, 9-404; 30-526

Intentionally, 9-404

Wilfully, 30-526

DESIGNER, see **COPYRIGHT**.**DESIRABLE**, 9-405**DESIRE**, 9-405

Precatory trusts, 9-405

DE SON TORT, see **EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS**.**DESPATCH**, see **DISPATCH**.**DESPERATE**, 9-406**DESPOIL**, 9-406**DESTINATION**, 9-406See **PORT**.**DESTINE**, 9-406**DESTITUTE**, 9-406**DESTROY**, 9-406

Insurance, 9-407

Malicious mischief, 9-407; 19-639, 640

Mayhem, 9-408

Mobs, 9-408

Municipal corporations:

Property destroyed, 20-1208

DESTRUCTIVE, 9-408**DESTRUCTIVE SUBSTANCE**, 9-408**DETAIL**, 9-408

Military law, 9-408

DETAIN, 9-409See **DURESS**; **FALSE IMPRISONMENT**.**DETAINER**, 9-409See **FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER**.**DETAINMENTS**, 9-409**DETECTION**:

Rewards, 24-949

DETECTIVES, 9-410See **DECOY LETTERS**; **INFORMERS**.

Accomplices, 9-411

When detective not an accomplice, 9-411

Whether detective an accomplice a question for jury, 9-411

Advice of counsel, 9-412

Appointment, 9-410

Burglary:

Entry by collusion of detective, 5-51

Compensation, 9-411

Conduct of detective as a defense, 9-411

Advice of detective as a defense in actions for malicious prosecution, 9-412

Criminal offense, 9-411

Deception by detective no justification for a criminal offense, 9-411

Confessions (see **CONFESSIONS**), 9-413

Volume XXXI.

DETECTIVES, *cont'd.*

Criminal law, see *infra*, Conduct of detective as a defense.

Decoy letters, see DECOY LETTERS.

Defense, see *infra*, Conduct of detective as a defense.

Divorce, 9-412, 413, 763, 850

Evidence of detectives, 9-412

Confession, see CONFESSIONS.

Experts, see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.

Fact that detective is a hired witness to be considered, 9-412

General rules, 9-412

In proof of adultery, 9-413

Testimony of private detectives, 9-412

Expert:

Detective as expert, 9-413

Injunction:

Injunction to restrain employment of detectives, 9-414

License, 9-410

Malicious prosecution, 9-412

Master and servant, 20-172, 173

Police detectives, 9-411

Powers, 9-410

Private detectives, 9-410, 412

Questions of law and fact:

Whether detective is an accomplice, 9-411

Witnesses, see *infra*, Evidence of detectives.

DETENTION, 9-414

See FALSE IMPRISONMENT.

Marine insurance, 9-414

Rape, 23-869

DETENTION BY ICE, 9-414

DETER, 9-415

DETERGENT, 9-415

DETERMINABLE, 9-415

DETERMINABLE FEES, 9-415

Wills, 30-751

DETERMINATION OF AN ACTION, 9-416

DETERMINATION OF TENANCY, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

DETERMINE — DETERMINATION, 9-415

Determine and prescribe, 9-415

DETINUE, 9-416

Fixtures, 13-681

Landlord and tenant:

Property subject to lien, 18-350

Pledge and collateral security, 22-866

Res judicata, 24-824

Trover distinguished, 28-647

DEVASTAVIT, 9-416

See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.

Survival of actions, 8-1030

Waste, see WASTE.

DE VENTRE INSPICIENDO, 8-832; 11-20; 16-820; 20-794

Civil cases, 16-820

Criminal cases, 16-820

DEVIATION, 9-417

See CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES; DEVIATION (IN MARINE INSURANCE): SEAMEN.

Rattray, 3-865

Bottomry and respondentia, 4-747

DEVIATION, *cont'd.*

Carriers of goods, 5-414, 422

Burden of proof, 5-425

Carrier liable for loss due to deviation, 5-423

Consent of owner, 5-424

Contract limiting liability, 5-426

General rule, 5-422

Lien forfeited by deviation, 5-425

No liability where loss would have resulted if no deviation, 5-424

Proof of deviation and loss shows *prima facie* liability, 5-424

Reshipment, 5-425

Shipping over connecting line contrary to instructions, 5-423

Sudden emergency, 5-424

Transshipment, 5-425

DEVIATION (IN MARINE INSURANCE), 9-418

See DEVIATION.

Abandonment of voyage, 9-436, 442

Intention to abandon after policy has attached, 9-445

Intention to deviate and abandonment of voyage distinguished, 9-343

Substitution of new destination, 9-443, 444

Avoiding danger, 9-433

Danger must be real and imminent, 9-434

Departure or delay to avoid danger, 9-433

Perils not insured against, 9-434

To avoid capture, 9-435

To gain intelligence of blockade, 9-435

To join convoy, 9-436

Blockade:

To gain intelligence of blockade, 9-435

Bottomry and *respondentia*, 9-420

Capture:

To avoid capture, 9-435

Cargo, 9-420

Duty of master as to transshipment, 9-432

Transshipment, 9-425, 432

Compulsory deviation, 9-431

Illustrations, 9-431, 432

Justifiable, 9-431

Convoy:

To join convoy, 9-436

Crew:

Recruiting crew, 9-430

Cruise, 9-439

Customs, see *infra*, Usages and customs.

Danger, see *infra*, Avoiding danger.

Definition (see *infra*, What constitutes deviation), 9-418

Delay, 9-423

Excuses, see *infra*, Excuses.

Illustrations, 9-424

In commencing voyage, 9-423

In pursuing voyage, 9-424

Questions of law and fact, see *infra*,

Questions of law and fact.

Saving property, see *infra*, Departure and delay to save property.

What is unreasonable delay, 9-424

Departure, 9-422

Construction of policy, 9-423

Departure from course of voyage a deviation, 9-422

DEVIATION (IN MARINE INSURANCE), *cont'd.*Departure, *cont'd.*

Departure from course through ignorance of captain, 9-423

Excuses, see *infra*, *Excuses*.

Hastening adventure no excuse, 9-423

Illustrations, 9-422, 423

Policy from port named to any other port or ports, 9-423

Saving life, see *infra*, *Saving life*.

Saving property, see *infra*, *Departure and delay to save property*.

Slightest departure and return, 9-423

Departure and delay to save property, 9-426

General rule, 9-426

When property is saved incidentally, saving life being the paramount object, 9-426

Effect of deviation, 9-447

Discharge of underwriters, 9-447

Forfeiture of premium to underwriters, 9-448

Shortness of time or distance of a deviation, 9-448

Whether the risk is increased or diminished, 9-448

Either or both, 9-432

Excuses, 9-426

Compulsion, see *infra*, *Compulsory deviation*.

Departure and delay from necessity, see *infra*, *Necessity*.

Departure and delay to save property, see *infra*, *Departure and delay to save property*.

Justified by usage, see *infra*, *Usages and customs*.

Provisions, see *infra*, *Provisions*.

Recruiting crew, see *infra*, *Recruiting crew*.

Repairs, see *infra*, *Repairs*.

Saving life, see *infra*, *Saving life*.

Saving property, see *infra*, *Departure and delay to save property*.

Stress of weather, see *infra*, *Stress of weather*.

Succoring the distressed, 9-430

To avoid danger, see *infra*, *Avoiding danger*.

To obtain information as to markets, see *infra*, *Markets*.

Transshipment, see *infra*, *Transshipment*.

Trial trips, 9-433

Ice, 9-429

Implied conditions, 9-421

Shortest, safest, and most usual route implied, 9-421

To employ expedition and dispatch, 9-421

Increase of risk not essential, 9-420

Intention to deviate, 9-441, 442

Intended deviation where same terminus *ad quem* is kept in view, 9-443

Intention to deviate and abandonment of voyage distinguished, 9-443

Mere intention to deviate not a deviation, 9-442

Substituting new terminus *ad quem* after risk attached, 9-443

DEVIATION (IN MARINE INSURANCE), *cont'd.*

Intention to deviate, *cont'd.*

Substitution of new destination after voyage begun and abandoned, 9-444

Interruptions in voyage, 9-421

Letters of marque and reprisal, 9-439

Liberty or license clauses, 9-437

Construction, 9-437

In general, 9-437

Intention of parties, 9-437

Liberty to carry letters of marque, 9-439

Liberty to cruise, 9-439

Liberty to touch for any purpose whatever, 9-439

Liberty to touch, stay, and trade, 9-437

Must visit for purpose connected with voyage, 9-438

Scope of adventure, 9-437

Strict construction, 9-437

Substitution of port, 9-438

What ports may be visited under liberty to touch and stay, 9-438

Liberty to touch, see *infra*, *Liberty or license clauses*.

License clause, see *infra*, *Liberty or license clauses*.

Life, see *infra*, *Saving life*.

Markets:

To obtain information as to markets, 9-432

Insurance to a port of discharge, 9-432

Insurance to two ports, either or both, 9-432

Must not constitute such port a port of discharge, 9-432

Master of vessel:

Deviation on account of necessity, 9-428

Forfeiture of wages, 20-231

Master acting *bona fide* is excused, 9-428

Transshipment of goods, 9-432

Medical attendance, 9-431

Necessity, 9-426

Compulsion, see *infra*, *Compulsory deviation*.

Departure must be commensurate with cause, 9-428

Departures and delays from necessity, 9-426

Evidence of necessity, 9-427

Master acting *bona fide*, 9-428

Necessity excuses deviation, 9-426

Provisions, see *infra*, *Provisions*.

Questions of law and fact, see *infra*, *Questions of law and fact*.

Recruiting crew, see *infra*, *Recruiting crew*.

Repairs, see *infra*, *Repairs*.

Saving life, see *infra*, *Saving life*.

Stress of weather, see *infra*, *Stress of weather*.

Succoring the distressed, 9-430

Throwing overboard or landing cargo, 9-427

To avoid danger, see *infra*, *Avoiding danger*.

To obtain information as to markets, see *infra*, *Markets*.

Transshipment, see *infra*, *Transshipment*.

DEVIATION (IN MARINE INSURANCE), *cont'd.*Necessity, *cont'd.*

Trial trips, 9-433

What amounts to necessity, 9-427

Ports:

Order of visiting ports, 9-421

Port of discharge, 9-432

Ship insured to several ports need not visit all, 9-421

Where ports not specifically named in policy, 9-422

Property, see *infra*, Departure and delay to save property.

Provisions, 9-429

Deviation for provisions, 9-430

Questions of law and fact, 9-447

Court, 9-446

Jury, 9-446

Necessity for departure, 9-447

Purpose of departure and delay, 9-447

Reasonableness of jury, 9-447

Variations of risk, 9-447

Recruiting crew, 9-430

Repairs, 9-429

Delay in port, 9-429

Justification of deviation for repairs, 9-429

Not necessary to put into nearest port, 9-429

Seeking another port for repairs, 9-429

Visiting second port, 9-429

River and lake navigation, 9-420

Saving life:

Where property is saved incidentally in saving life, 9-426, 430

Saving property, see *infra*, Departure and delay to save property.

Seamen:

Recruiting crew, 9-430

Sickness:

To secure assistance for sick on board, 9-431

Stay, see *infra*, Liberty or license clauses.

Stress of weather, 9-428

Delay from stress of weather, 9-428

Illustrations, 9-429

Route obstructed by ice, 9-429

Succoring the distressed, 9-430

Temptation to deviate, 9-445

Time policies, 9-440

Doctrine of deviation not strictly applicable under time policies, 9-440

Insured to sail in certain waters, 9-441

Intention to violate warranty no deviation, 9-441

Only deviations by departure and delay excluded, 9-440

Policy on certain voyages for limited time, 9-440

Variations of risk to avoid policy, 9-441

Warranty not to use ports and places, 9-441

Touch, see *infra*, Liberty or license clauses.

Towing (see TOWAGE, TUGS, AND TOWS), 9-425

Being towed, 9-425

Injurious towing, 9-425

Trading, 9-441

Transshipment, 9-425, 432

Trial trips, 9-433

Tugs, see *infra*, Towing.**DEVIATION (IN MARINE INSURANCE), *cont'd.***

Usages and customs, 9-436

Departure or delay justified by usage, 9-436

Double tripping, 9-436

Express terms of policy cannot be varied, 9-437

Illustrations, 9-436, 437

Intermediate voyages, 9-436

Usage must be clear and uniform, 9-436

Usages must be established, 9-436

Variations of risk essential, 9-419

Waiver in writing of deviation, 9-446

Waiver of deviation, 9-445

Weather, see *infra*, Stress of weather.

What constitutes deviation, 9-421

Delay, see *infra*, Delay.Departure, see *infra*, Departure.

Implied conditions in policy, 9-421

Interruption in voyage, 9-421

Order of visiting ports, 9-421

Saving life, see *infra*, Saving life.Saving property, see *infra*, Departure and delay to save property.

Ship insured to visit several ports need not visit all, 9-421

Shortest, safest, and most usual route implied, 9-421

Shortness of time or distance of deviation, 9-423, 448

Towing, see *infra*, Towing.

Transshipment, 9-425

Where ports not specifically named in policy, 9-422

Writing:

Waiver, 9-446

DEVICE, 9-448

See GAMING HOUSES.

Elections, 9-449

Gaming, see GAMING.

Substitute:

Device and substitute distinguished, 9-448

DEVISAVIT VEL NON, 9-449**DEVISE**, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES; WILLS.

Ademption of legacies, 1-611

Conveyance, 7-491

Garnishment, 14-831

DEVISEE, 3-977; 9-450

See BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE; LEGACIES AND DEVISES.

Devisee and purchaser, 9-450

Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc., 18-817

DEVOLUTION, 9-450**DEVOLUTION OF PROPERTY**, see SUCCESSION; LEGACIES AND DEVISES.**DEVOLVE**, 9-450

See SUCCESSION; WILLS.

DEXTRINE, 9-451**DIAGRAM**, 9-451**DICE**, 9-451

See FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS; GAMING. Backgammon, 9-451

DICTA, see STARE DECISIS.**DICTATE**, 9-451**DICTATION**, 9-452**DICTIONARIES**:

Documentary evidence, 9-886

DICTUM (see STARE DECISIS):*Gratis dictum*, 9-453

- DID**, 9-453
 Indictment, 9-453
- DIE**, 9-454
- DIE BY HIS OWN HAND**, 19-77
See LIFE INSURANCE.
- DIE BY SUICIDE**, *see* LIFE INSURANCE.
- DIES NON JURIDICUS** (*see* SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS):
 Business, 5-78
- DIETING**, 9-454
- DIE WITHOUT ISSUE**, *see* ISSUE (DESCENDANTS); WILLS.
- DIFFERENCE**, 9-454
- DIFFICULT AND EXTRAORDINARY**, 9-455
- DIFFICULTY**, 9-455
- DIG**, 9-455
- DIGNITIES**, 9-455
- DIKE**, 9-455
- DILATORY EXCEPTIONS**, 9-455
- DILATORY PLEA**, 9-455
- DILIGENCE**, 9-455
Bailments, *see* BAILMENTS.
 Degrees of diligence, 9-456
 Due diligence, 10-285
 Extraordinary, 12-610
Forwarders, *see* FORWARDERS.
 Ordinary diligence, 9-456
 Reasonable diligence, 9-456
 Relative term, 9-456
- DILIGENT**, 9-456
- DILIGENTLY**, 9-457
- DILIGENT SEARCH**, 9-456
- DILUTE**, 9-457
- DIMENSIONS**:
 Questions of law and fact, 23-582
- DIMINISH**, 9-457
- DIMINUTION**, 9-457
- DIOCESE**, 9-457
- DIP**, 9-457
See MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.
- DIPLOMA**, 9-457
- DIPSOMANIA**, 9-457
See INSANITY; INTOXICATION.
- DIPSOMANIAC**, 15-224
 Intoxication, 17-415
- DIRECT**, 9-457
 As the law directs, 9-459
 Authorize:
 Direct and authorize distinguished, 9-459
 Collateral, 9-458
 Consequential:
 Direct and consequential distinguished, 9-458
 Contingent distinguished from, 9-457
 Directing or assisting, 9-459
 Natural and proximate cause, 9-458
- DIRECT CONTEMPT**, *see* CONTEMPT.
- DIRECT EVIDENCE**, 9-459
- DIRECTING**, 9-459
- DIRECTING VERDICT**, *see* QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.
- DIRECTION**, 9-460
 Under the direction of, 9-460
- DIRECTLY**, 9-460
 Sales, 24-1074
- DIRECTLY FROM A PORT**, 9-460
- DIRECTORS**, *see* OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
- DIRECTORY STATUTES** (*see* STATUTES):
May, *see* MAY.
- DIRECTORY TRUSTS**, *see* TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- DIRECT ROUTE**, 9-459
- DIRECT TAX**, *see* TAXATION.
- DISABILITY**, 3-1110; 9-462
 Legal disability, 18-808
 Limitation of actions, 9-462
 Public officers, 9-463
- DISABLE**, 9-463
 Malicious mischief, 19-640
- DISAGREE**, 9-463
- DISALLOWANCE**, 9-463
- DISBARMENT**, *see* ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.
- DISBURSEMENT**, 9-463
 Costs, 9-463
 Executors and administrators, 11-1294
 Necessary disbursements, 21-450
- DISCHARGE**, 9-464
See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; GUARDIAN AND WARD; RELEASE AND DISCHARGE.
 Port of discharge, 9-432, 464
 Postponement:
 Discharge distinguished from postponement, 9-464
Prisoner, *see* PRISONS AND PRISONERS.
 Receipt, 9-464
Suretyship, *see* SURETYSHIP.
- DISCHARGE OF FIREWORKS**:
 Explosions and explosives, 12-517
- DISCHARGE OF SURETY**:
 Effect of release as surety, 27-533
- DISCLAIMER**, 9-466
See FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER; LEGACIES AND DEVICES.
 Auctions and auctioneers, 3-494
 Bailments, 3-758
Landlord and tenant, *see* LANDLORD AND TENANT.
 Life estate, 11-379
Patents, *see* PATENTS.
Trusts and trustees, *see* TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
 Vested estate, 9-466
- DISCLAIMER IN PLEADING**, 9-466
- DISCLOSE**, 9-466
- DISCONTINUANCE**, 9-467; 21-548
Arbitration and award, *see* ARBITRATION AND AWARD.
 Attorney and client, 3-360, 370
 Bail in civil cases, 3-638
 Malicious prosecution, 19-665, 668
 Replevin, 24-527
Res judicata, 24-808
Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, *see* SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- DISCONTINUE**, 9-467
- DISCONTINUOUS EASEMENTS**, *see* EASEMENTS.
- DISCOUNT**, 9-468
See SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
 Building and loan associations, 9-470
 Commission, 9-469
 Indorsement, 9-472
 Interest, 9-468
 Loans, 9-469
National banks, *see* NATIONAL BANKS.
 Purchase, 9-470
 Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim:
 Discount distinguished from set-off, 9-472

DISCOUNT, cont'd.

Taking interest in advance, 9-469

DISCOUNTING, 3-841**DISCOVER, 9-472****DISCOVERY, 9-472**

See PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS.

Banks and banking, 3-840

Boundaries, 4-840

Depositions, see DEPOSITIONS.

Examination, 9-472

Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Limitation of actions (see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS), 19-157

Lis pendens, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.

Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.

Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.

Patents, 22-280

DISCREDIT, 9-473**DISCRETION, 9-473****DISCRETIONARY TRUSTS, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES:****DISCRIMINATION, 9-474**

See CARRIERS OF GOODS; INTERSTATE COMMERCE.

DISCUSSION, 9-474**DISEASE, 9-474**

See BOARDS OF HEALTH; CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK; EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE; HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; QUARANTINE.

Breach of promise of marriage, see BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE.

Feigned diseases, 20-540

Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.

Questions of law and fact, 23-573, 574

Warranty, see WARRANTY.

DISFIGURE, 9-475

Malicious mischief, 19-640

DISFRANCHISEMENT, 9-477

Agreement of members, 9-480

Amotion:

Amotion and disfranchisement distinguished, 2-310

Amotion distinguished from, 9-478

Appeal, see *infra*, Reinstatement.

Appearance, see *infra*, Default.

Breach of society regulations (see *infra*, Validity of by-laws providing grounds for disfranchisement), 9-482

Effect of member's assent, 9-482

Unauthorized by-law, 9-482

Unreasonable by-laws, 9-482

Breach of trade contracts, 9-483

By-laws:

Binding, 9-481

Effect of member's assent, 9-482

Unauthorized by-law, 9-482

Unreasonable by-laws, 9-482

Validity of by-laws providing grounds for disfranchisement, see *infra*, Validity of by-laws providing grounds for disfranchisement.

By-laws governing procedure, 9-491

Strictly construed, 9-491

Validity, 9-491

Causes (see *infra*, Grounds and causes):

Breach of society regulations, 9-482

DISFRANCHISEMENT, cont'd.

Causes, *cont'd.*

Implied grounds, see *infra*, Implied grounds.

Validity of by-laws providing grounds for disfranchisement, see *infra*, Validity of by-laws providing grounds for disfranchisement.

Certiorari, 9-501

Charter:

Power conferred by charter, 9-479

Collateral attack, 9-496

Conclusiveness of action of society, 9-495

Constitution of association, 9-781

Contract of membership, 9-480

Copy of charges, 9-494

Corporations, 9-479

Power of business or trading corporations, 9-479

Power of nonpecuniary or nontrading corporations, 9-479

Costs, 9-504

Courts, see *infra*, Reinstatement.

Criminal offense, 9-481

Cutting rates, 9-487

Damages, 9-503

Illustrations, 9-504

Measure of damages, 9-504

Right to recovery, 9-503

Waiver of right of restoration, 9-503

Decree, see *infra*, Equitable remedies.

Default, 9-494

Insanity of member, 9-494

Notice of inability to be present, 9-495

On default in appearance, 9-494

Definition, 9-478

Delegation of authority, 9-489

Distinctions, 9-478

Drunkenness, 9-485

Dues, see *infra*, Nonpayment of dues.

Effect of society's action, 9-495

Equitable remedies:

Decree of dissolution, 9-503

Decree of restoration, 9-502

Injunction, 9-502

Evidence of disfranchisement, 9-479

Grounds and causes, 9-481

Classification of grounds, 9-481

General rules, 9-781

Implied grounds, see *infra*, Implied grounds.

Judicial interference, 9-497

Validity of by-laws providing grounds for disfranchisement, see *infra*, Validity of by-laws providing grounds for disfranchisement.

Hearing, 9-494

Illegal contracts:

Breach of illegal contracts, 9-483

Implied grounds, 9-481

Commission of an indictable offense, 9-481

Instances, 9-481

Indictable offense, 9-481

Ineligibility, 9-487

Injunction, 9-502

Insanity, 9-494

Intemperance, 9-485

Intoxicating liquors, 9-485

Engaging in liquor business, 9-485

Judgment:

Effect of society's judgment, 9-495

Volume XXXI.

DISFRANCHISEMENT, *cont'd.*

Judicial capacity:

Society acts in *quasi-judicial* capacity,
9-495

Jury trial, 9-494

Libel and slander, 9-488

Mandamus, 9-500

Application, 9-501

Grounds of relief, 9-500

Mandamus usually available, 9-500

Other adequate remedy, 9-501

Religious and Masonic bodies, 9-501

Return to writ, 9-501

Waiver, 9-501

When denied, 9-501

When granted, 9-500

Masonic bodies, 9-499

Conclusiveness of finding of tribunal,
9-500

Interference of courts, 9-499

Legal status of Masons, 9-499

Mandamus, 9-501

Mode of exercise of power, 9-490

By-laws governing procedure, see infra,

By-laws governing procedure.

Default, see infra, Default.

Effect of society's action, 9-495

General rules, 9-490

Hearing, 9-494

Manner of exercising power of disfranchisement, 9-490

No mode of procedure specified, 9-491

Notice, see infra, Notice.

Presenting copy of charges, 9-494

Recommendation by the society, 9-490

Suspending a subordinate lodge, 9-490

Waiver of irregularities, 9-491

Moral delinquencies, 9-483

Breach of trade contracts, 9-483

Engaging in the liquor business, 9-485

Illustrations, 9-484, 485

Insulting fellow member, 9-486, 488

Intemperance, 9-485

Unworthy conduct, 9-486

Nonpayment of dues, 9-482

Amendment, 9-483

Provisions not self-executing, 9-483

Valid grounds for disfranchisement, 9-482

Waiver, 9-483

Notice, 9-492

By-laws silent, 9-492

Copy of charges, 9-494

Disfranchisement without previous notice, 9-492

Expulsion from subordinate lodge, 9-493

Form, 9-493

Illegal admission to the society, 9-493

Notice of inability to be present, 9-495

Officer's finding as to proper notice, 9-493

Reasonable notice, 9-492

Testimony of party making service, 9-493

Waiver, 9-492

Officers:

Designated officers, 9-490

Disqualification of triers, 9-490

Interested directors, 9-490

Who may exercise power, 9-489

Power to disfranchise, 9-479

Agreement of members, 9-480

Breach of society regulations, 9-482

Charter, 9-479

Corporations, see infra, Corporations.

DISFRANCHISEMENT, *cont'd.*

Power to disfranchise, *cont'd.*

Exercise of the power, 9-481

Grounds and causes, see infra, Grounds and causes.

How conferred, 9-479

Incident to what bodies, 9-479

Mode of exercise, see infra, Mode of exercise of power.

Statute, 9-480

Validity of by-laws providing grounds for disfranchisement, see infra, Validity of by-laws providing grounds for disfranchisement.

Who may exercise power, see infra, Who may exercise power.

Presenting copy of charges, 9-494

Procedure (see *infra, By-laws governing procedure; Mode of exercise of power*):

Default, see infra, Default.

Effect of society's action, 9-495

Hearing, see infra, Hearing.

Notice, see infra, Notice.

Presenting copy of charges, 9-494

Proof of disfranchisement, 9-479

Quo warranto, 9-502

Rates, cutting, 9-487

Reasonableness of by-law, 5-98

Reinstatement, 9-495

Abatement of appeal, 9-496

Adverse decision on appeal, 9-496

Appeal to society's tribunal, 9-495

Application for reconsideration, 9-496

Collateral attack, 9-496

Through judicial interference, 9-496

Bona fides of disfranchisement,
9-497

Certiorari, 9-501

Character of the remedy, 9-500

Decree of dissolution, 9-503

Ecclesiastical bodies, 9-497

Equitable remedy, 9-502

Injunction, 9-502

Judicial interference not favored,
9-496

Mandamus, see infra, Mandamus.

Masonic bodies, 9-499

Quo warranto, 9-502

Sufficiency of grounds, 9-497

Ultra vires, 9-497

Where necessary to prevent abuse,
9-497

Whether mode of trial prescribed
has been pursued, 9-497

Religious societies (see RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES):

Judicial interference, 9-497

Mandamus, 9-501

Slander, 9-488

Slander by a fellow member, 9-488

Societies and clubs, 9-479; 25-1138, 1143

Statutes:

Power conferred by statutes, 9-480

Stock and produce exchange, 26-796

Grounds for disfranchisement, 9-489

Stockholders, 26-896

Subordinate lodge:

Notice, 9-493

Suspending subordinate lodge, 9-490

Triers, see infra, Officers.

Ultra vires:

Judicial interference, 9-497

Volume XXXI.

DISFRANCHISEMENT, *cont'd.*

- Validity of by-laws providing grounds for disfranchisement, 9-482
- Change of status, 9-487
- Cutting rates, 9-487
- Expulsion from commercial exchange, 9-489
- General rules, 9-482
- Grounds of doubtful validity, 9-487
- Ineligibility, 9-487
- Invalid grounds, 9-488
- Moral delinquencies, *see infra*, Moral delinquencies.
- Nonpayment of dues, *see infra*, Nonpayment of dues.
- Valid grounds, 9-482
- Vilifying fellow member, 9-488
- Voluntary unincorporated associations, 9-479
- Waiver of irregularities, 9-491
- Waiver of notice, 9-492
- Who may exercise power, 9-489
 - Designated officers, 9-489
 - Disqualification of triers, 9-490
 - Interested directors, 9-490
 - Rules of voluntary association, 9-490
 - Society at large, 9-489
- Wrongful disfranchisement:
 - Damages, *see infra*, Damages.
 - Reinstatement, *see infra*, Reinstatement.

DISGRACE, *see* LIBEL AND SLANDER.

DISGUISE, 9-504

DISHERISON, 9-504

DISHONESTY, *see* LIBEL AND SLANDER.

DISHONOR, *see* BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.

DISHORNING CATTLE:

Cruelty to animals, 8-449

DISINTERESTED, 9-504

DISINTERESTED WITNESS, *see* WILLS; WITNESSES.

DISINTERMENT, *see* CEMETERIES.

DISMISS, 9-505

DISMISSAL, 21-548

See FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.

Malicious prosecution, 19-665, 668, 685

Mandamus:

Dismissal discretionary, 19-830

Relator not entitled to dismissal, 19-830

Writ denied where there is another remedy, 19-830

Writ lies to compel dismissal of suit, 19-830

Replevin (*see* REPLEVIN), 24-527

Res judicata, *see* RES JUDICATA.

DISOBEDIENCE, 9-506

DISORDER, 9-506

DISORDERLY CONDUCT, 9-507

See BLASPHEMY AND PROFANITY; BREACH OF THE PEACE; DISORDERLY HOUSES; INTOXICATION; JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.

Disturbing meetings, *see* DISTURBING MEETINGS.

Nuisances, 21-697

DISORDERLY HOUSES, 9-508

See INNS AND INNKEEPERS; INTOXICATING LIQUORS; LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT.

Abatement of nuisances, 1-93, 96

Admissions:

Conduct and admissions of accused, 9-535

DISORDERLY HOUSES, *cont'd.*

Agency, 9-530

Liability of agent, 9-530

Liability of principal, 9-530

Managers, 9-530

Aiders and abettors, 9-527

Amusements, *see infra*, Places of amusement and sport.

Annoyance or injury to the public, 9-513

Bawdy house, 9-514, 519

Gaming houses, *see* GAMING HOUSES.

Injury to inmates only, 9-514

Injury to part of the public, 9-514

Necessity of injury to the public, 9-513

Neighbors, 9-514

Travelers on highway, 9-514

Bawdy houses and houses of ill fame, 9-514, 518

Different statutory offenses, 9-519

Disorder need not be perceptible from without, 9-514, 519

House of ill fame construed as synonymous with bawdy house, 9-519

Misdemeanor, 9-518

Nuisance, 9-518

Prostitution by proprietor, 9-520

Reputation of house, 9-520

Single act of intercourse, 9-519

Blasphemy and profanity, 9-515

Boat, 9-512

Bowling alley, 9-523, 524

Buildings, 9-512

Character in evidence:

Character and reputation, of accused, 9-534

Character and reputation of inmates and frequenters, 9-533

Inmates and frequenters of houses of ill fame, 5-874

Keeper of house of ill fame, 5-855

Leasing house, 9-535

Reputation of house, *see infra*, Reputation of house.

Common law, 9-509

Effect of statutes on common law, 9-510

Conduct of accused, 9-535

Conduct of frequenters, 9-533

Constitutional law:

Constitutionality of statutes, 9-510

Control, *see infra*, Keeping.

Criminal practices, 9-515

Criminal proceedings, 8-255

Dance hall, 9-524

Definition, 9-509

Disorder or improper conduct, 9-513

Annoyance or injury to the public, *see infra*, Annoyance or injury to the public.

Bawdy houses and houses of ill fame, *see infra*, Bawdy houses and houses of ill-fame.

Disorder outside the house, 9-517

Disorder wholly inside the house, 9-517

Effect of license, 9-518

Entouragement of idleness and disorder, 9-517

Gaming houses, *see* GAMING HOUSES.

Inns, *see* INNS AND INNKEEPERS.

Meaning of the term "disorder," 9-513

Measures to prevent disorder, 9-517

Volume XXXI.

DISORDERLY HOUSES, *cont'd.*Disorder or improper conduct, *cont'd.**Nature and effect of the conduct or disorder*, see *infra*, *Nature and effect of the conduct or disorder*.

Necessity of disorder, 9-513

Particular kinds of disorderly houses, 9-518

Places of amusement and sport, see *infra*, *Places of amusement and sport*.

Reputation of house, 9-517

Tippling houses and saloons, see *infra*, *Tippling houses and saloons*.

Divorce:

Visiting houses of ill fame, 9-751

Evidence, 9-531

Character, 9-533

Character and reputation of accused, 9-534

Competency of evidence, 9-531

Conduct, 9-533

Conduct and admissions of the accused, 9-535

Conversation, 9-533

Disorderly character of house, 9-536

Effect of house, 9-536

Effect of the disorder, 9-536

Evidence of other offences, 9-536

Knowledge, 9-537

Lease, 9-535

Reputation of house (see *infra*, *REPUTATION OF HOUSE*), 9-536

Reputation of inmates and frequenters, 9-533

Sufficiency of evidence, 9-536

Time covered by the evidence, 9-536

Fire insurance, 13-298

Frequenters, 9-526

Gaming houses, see *GAMING HOUSES*.

Highways:

Annoyance or injury to passers on highway, 9-514

House or place, 9-512

Boat, 9-512

Buildings and tenements, 9-512

Disorder outside of house, 9-517

Disorder wholly inside the house, 9-517

Examples, 9-512

Nature of building not material, 9-512

Reputation of house, 9-517, 526

Room or several rooms, 9-512

Shop or store, 9-512

Tent, 9-512

Houses of ill fame, see *infra*, *Bawdy houses and houses of ill fame*.

Husband and wife, 9-531

Liability of husband, 9-531

Liability of married women, 9-531

No presumption of coercion, 9-531

Idleness:

Encouragement of idleness and disorder, 9-517

Immoral conduct, 9-516

Improper conduct, see *infra*, *Disorder or improper conduct*.*Injury to the public*, see *infra*, *Annoyance or injury to the public*.

Inmates, 9-526

Inns, see *INNS AND INNKEEPERS*.*Intoxicating liquors*, see *INTOXICATING LIQUORS*.

Jeopardy, 17-603

DISORDERLY HOUSES, *cont'd.*

Keeping, 9-525

Aiders and abettors, see *infra*, *Aiders and abettors*.

Control and management by accused, 9-525, 526

Frequenters, 9-526

Husband and wife, see *infra*, *Husband and wife*.

Inmates, 9-526

Keeping for lucre or gain, 9-526

Knowledge of unlawful use, 9-526

Landlord and tenant, see *infra*, *Landlord and tenant*.*Lessors and lessees*, see *infra*, *Landlord and tenant*.*Master and servant*, see *infra*, *Master and servant*.*Partners*, see *infra*, *Partnership*.*Principal and agent*, see *infra*, *Agency*.

Residing in house, 9-526

Knowledge, 9-526, 528, 529, 537

Landlord and tenant, 9-527

Character of lessor, 9-535

Evidence, 9-535

Knowledge of use, 9-529

Knowledge or participation necessary, 9-528

Liability of lessees, 9-530

Liability of lessors, 9-527

Owners, lessees, and tenants, 9-530

Renewal with knowledge of use, 9-529

Renting for purpose of disorderly house, 9-527

Statutes, 9-528

Statutes against permitting, suffering, etc., 9-528

Lease, see *infra*, *Landlord and tenant*.

Libel and slander:

Charge of keeping a disorderly house, 18-900

License, 9-512

Effect of license, 9-518

Grant of power to regulate, 9-512

Tippling houses, 9-522

Lucre or gain, 9-526

Maintain, 19-610

Management, see *infra*, *Keeping*.*Married women*, see *infra*, *Husband and wife*.

Master and servant, 9-530

Liability of master, 9-530

Liability of servant, 9-530

Misdemeanor, 9-509, 518

Municipal corporations:

Grant of power to regulate, 9-512

License, 9-512

Municipal ordinances, 9-511

Effect on the general law, 9-511

Grant of exclusive power to municipality, 9-512

Validity of ordinance, 9-511

Nature and effect of the conduct or disorder, 9-515

Criminal practices, 9-515

Encouragement of idleness and disorder, 9-517

Immoral conduct, 9-516

Noise, 9-515

Practices not criminal, 9-516

Quarreling, 9-515

DISORDERLY HOUSES, *cont'd.*

Nature and effect of the conduct or disorder, *cont'd.*

Selling pools, 9-516

Swearing, 9-515

Neighbors, 9-514

Noise, 9-515

Nuisances, 9-509

Bawdy house, 9-518

Gaming houses, 9-523

Nuisance *per se*, 21-683

Tippling houses and saloons, 9-521

Ordinances, see *infra*, Municipal ordinances.

Owner, see *infra*, Keeping; Landlord and tenant.

Partnership, 9-530

Patrons, 9-526

Permit, 9-528

Places of amusement and sport, 9-523

Bowling alley, 9-523, 524

Dance hall, 9-524

Harmful or disturbing amusements and sports, 9-524

Innocent amusement and sports, 9-523

Modern doctrine, 9-523

Old doctrine, 9-523

Police power, 22-926

Pool room, 9-516

Prevention of disorder, 9-517

Prostitution (see *infra*, Bawdy houses and houses of ill fame):

Encouragement of prostitution, 9-516

Purpose of prostitution, 9-517

Resort of prostitutes, 9-516

Public, see *infra*, Annoyance or injury to the public.

Quarreling, 9-515

Questions of law and fact, 9-538

Regulate, 9-512

Rents, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.

Reputation of house, 9-517, 520, 531

Character of inmates, 9-536

Competency of witness, 9-533

Evidence of reputation admissible, but not alone sufficient, 9-537

Evidence of reputation held admissible, 9-531

Evidence of reputation held not competent, 9-532

House of ill fame, 9-533

Statutes, 9-532

Sufficiency of evidence, 9-536

Residing in house, 9-526

Room or several rooms, 9-512

Saloons, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS; see *infra*, Tippling houses and saloons.

Shop or store, 9-512

Single act of intercourse, 9-519

Sport, see *infra*, Places of amusement and sport.

Statutes:

Effect of statutes on common law, 9-510

Implied repeal of statutes, 9-511

Statutory offenses, 9-510

Suffer, 9-528

Summary proceedings, 27-374

Swearing, 9-515

Tenements, 9-512

Theatres, 9-524, 525

Tippling houses and saloons, 9-521

Disturbance outside the house, 9-522

License, 9-522

DISORDERLY HOUSES, *cont'd.*

Tippling houses and saloons, *cont'd.*

Sale of liquor on Sunday or otherwise unlawfully, 9-522

Single act of disorder, 9-522

Whether a nuisance at common law, 9-521

DISORDERLY PERSONS, 9-538

Vagrancy, 29-571

DISPARAGEMENT, 9-538**DISPATCH, 9-539**

Demurrage, 9-237

Usual dispatch, 9-239

DISPATCH COMPANIES (see COMMON CARRIERS; EXPRESS COMPANIES):

Common carriers, 6-258

DISPENSARY LAWS, 9-539**DISPENSATION, 9-539****DISPENSE, 9-539****DISPLACE, 9-540****DISPOSE, 9-540**

Attachment, 9-540

Give, 9-541

Sales, 9-540

Will, 9-541

DISPOSE OF, 9-540, 541**DISPOSING MIND, 9-541; 20-576**

Testamentary capacity, 9-541

DISPOSITION:

Final disposition, 13-20

DISPOSSESSION, 9-542

See ADVERSE POSSESSION.

Disseizin, 9-542.

DISPUTABLE PRESUMPTIONS, see PRESUMPTIONS.**DISPUTE, 9-542**

Matters in dispute, 20-234

DISQUALIFY, 9-542**DISREPUTABLE HOUSE, see DISORDERLY HOUSES.****DISSECTION, 9-543**

Dead body, 8-839

DISSEIZIN, 9-543

Deeds, 9-129

Dispossession, 9-542

DISSENSION, 9-543**DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS, 9-544**

See CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS; WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.

Abatement, 9-606, 613

Actions, 9-606, 613

Agency:

Forfeiture of corporate franchises for acts of agents, 9-589

Acts within the fair and reasonable scope of agency, 9-591

General rules of agency apply, 9-589

Responsibility for acts of governing body, 9-590

Unauthorized acts of agents, 9-590

Banks and banking:

Suspension of specie payments by banking corporation, 9-581

Illustrations, 9-581, 582

Sufficient ground for forfeiture, 9-581

Waiver of right to demand specie payments, 9-581

Bona vacantia, 9-603

DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS,

*cont'd.**Building and loan associations*, see BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS.

Cease, 9-555

Charter (see *infra*, Forfeiture of franchises; Happening of condition or contingency prescribed by charter; Repeal of charter):*Collateral attack upon*, see *infra*, Collateral attack.

Expiration of time limited in charter, 9-569

Forfeiture, see *infra*, Forfeiture of franchises.

Collateral attack:

Cause of forfeiture not to be taken advantage of collaterally, 9-591

Actual dissolution as distinguished from cause of forfeiture, 9-592

General rule, 9-591

Necessity for direct proceeding, 9-591

Where franchise has never vested, 9-593

Condition (see *infra*, Forfeiture of franchises; Happening of condition or contingency prescribed by charter; Non-user or misuser as ground of forfeiture):

Substantial compliance, 9-587

Constitutional law:

Courts may declare repealing act unconstitutional, 9-547

Impairment of obligation of contracts, see *infra*, Impairment of obligation of contracts.

Presumption in favor of constitutionality, 9-548

Right of repeal as affected by constitutional provisions, 9-547

Contingency, see *infra*, Happening of condition or contingency prescribed by charter.

Corporate existence:

Admission of corporate existence, 9-596

Recognition of corporate existence, 9-599

Courts, see *infra*, Judgments.*Death*, see *infra*, Natural death of all the members or loss of integral part.

Death by wrongful act:

Abatement of actions, 8-874

Debentures, see DEBENTURES.

Debts:

Effect on debts, 9-603, 608, 613

Decree, see *infra*, Judgments.*De facto* corporations:

Effect of dissolution on prior acts, 8-748

Definition, 9-545

Delay, see *infra*, Waiver of forfeiture by state.*Direct attack*, see *infra*, Collateral attack.

Discretion of court, 9-580, 586

Effect of dissolution, 9-603

Abatement, 9-613

Abatement of pending suit, 9-606

Ancient doctrine, 9-603

Corporate assets liable for corporate obligations, 9-610

Debts extinguished, 9-603

Effect of right of way, 9-612

Equity, 9-608

Issuance of execution, 9-607

DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS,

*cont'd.*Effect of dissolution, *cont'd.**Liability of directors*, see *infra*, Officers and agents of private corporations.*Liability of stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.Personalty *bona vacantia*, 9-603

Public and eleemosynary corporations, 9-613

Qualification of ancient doctrine as to personalty, 9-605

Qualification of ancient doctrine as to realty, 9-604

Realty reverted to grantors, 9-603

Reverter of realty, 9-613

Revival of corporation, 9-606

Rights and privileges having the nature of property, 9-611

Statutes, 9-606

Statutory provisions as superseding right to resort to equity, 9-612

Subsequent suit, 9-607, 613

Suit, 9-613

Suspension of suits, 9-606

Trust fund doctrine, 9-608

Validity of judgment after dissolution, 9-607

Effect of forfeiture of one of several franchises, 9-589

Abuse of entire franchise, 9-589

Forfeiture of one of several privileges, 9-589

Ouster of privilege usurped, 9-589

When franchise not interdependent, 9-589

Equity, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of equity to decree dissolution.

Estoppel:

Delay to enforce a forfeiture, 9-599

Execution, 9-584

Issuance of execution after dissolution, 9-607

Expiration of time limited in charter, 9-569

Fines and penalties, see *infra*, Penalties.*Foreign corporations*, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.

Forfeiture of franchises, 9-569

Breach of implied conditions of charter, 9-571

Cause of forfeiture must be judicially ascertained and judgment rendered, see *infra*, Judgments.*Cause of forfeiture not to be taken advantage of collaterally*, see *infra*, Collateral attack.*Collateral attack*, see *infra*, Collateral attack.

Discretion of court, 9-586

Effect of forfeiture of one of several franchises, see *infra*, Effect of forfeiture of one of several franchises.*Effect of judgment of forfeiture*, see *infra*, Judgments.*Effect of provision for collateral penalty*, see *infra*, Penalties.*Enforcement of forfeiture*, see *infra*, Who may proceed to enforce forfeiture.

Failure to comply with conditions precedent, 9-572

Failure to transmit to state auditor statement of condition, 9-571

DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS,

*cont'd.*Forfeiture of franchises, *cont'd.*

Forfeiture for acts of agents, see *infra*, Agency.

Grounds for judgment of forfeiture, 9-570

Insolvency a ground for forfeiture, see *infra*, Insolvency and bankruptcy.

Judgment in case of forfeiture, 9-570

Judicial proceedings, 9-569

Jurisdiction of equity to decree dissolution, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of equity to decree dissolution.

Nature of the proceeding, 9-570

Neglect to perform public duties, 9-573

Nonuser or misuser, see *infra*, Nonuser or misuser as ground of forfeiture.

Penal character of proceedings, 9-570

Provision that corporation shall not be dissolved before expiration of charter, 9-572

Public interest must be concerned, 9-573

Qualifications of general doctrine, 9-573

Substantial performance of charter conditions sufficient, 9-587

Suspension of specie payments by banking corporation, see *infra*, Banks and banking.

To what extent judgment of forfeiture a matter of judicial discretion, see *infra*, Judgments.

Usury, 9-574

Violation must be of the essence of the contract, 9-574

Violation of express provisions of charter, 9-570

Waiver of forfeiture by state, see *infra*, Waiver of forfeiture by state.

Where the act or omission concerns corporations simply, 9-573

Who may proceed to enforce forfeiture, see *infra*, Who may proceed to enforce forfeiture.

Franchises (see *infra*, Forfeiture of franchises; Surrender of franchises):

Collateral attack, see *infra*, Collateral stock.

Several franchises, see *infra*, Effect of forfeiture of one of several franchises.

Fraud:

Forfeiture of charter for fraud in obtaining it, 9-575

Freemasons, see FREEMASONS.

Garnishment, 14-891, 892

Happening of condition or contingency prescribed by charter, 9-553

Breach of charter conditions, 9-556

"Corporate powers shall cease," 9-555

Effect where charter provisions are not self-executing, 9-556

Inclination of courts in construction of clauses prescribing condition or contingency, 9-555

Provisions held not self-executing, 9-555

Provisions held self-executing, 9-554

"Shall be null and void," 9-555

Shall revert to commonwealth, 9-554

Whether charter provisions are or are not self-executing, 9-553

How a corporation may be dissolved, 9-546

DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS,

cont'd.

Impairment of obligation of contracts, 9-548

Change in remedy, 9-549

Charters of public corporations, 9-551

Consent of corporation, 9-549

Dartmouth college case, 9-548

General rule as to impairment of contracts, 9-548

Imposing new conditions of forfeiture, 9-548

Municipal corporations, 9-551

Police power, 9-551

Power of repeal before acceptance of charter, 9-549

Power of repeal may be absolute or conditional, 9-550

Provision for survival of rights of creditors and stockholders, 9-549

Right of appeal in the exercise of police power, 9-551

Rights of corporate creditors as affecting the exercise of a reserved right of repeal, 9-550

Where right of appeal is reserved, 9-549

Implied conditions:

Forfeiture, 9-574, 586

Forfeiture of franchises, 9-572

Injunctions:

Perpetual injunction from exercising corporate franchises, 9-603

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 9-566, 567

Insolvency as ground for forfeiture, 9-580

General rule, 9-580

Illustrations, 9-580, 581

Statutes, 9-581

Insurance, see INSURANCE.

Integral part, see *infra*, Natural death of all the members or loss of integral part.

Joint stock companies, see JOINT STOCK COMPANIES.

Judgments, 9-582

Cause of forfeiture must be judicially ascertained and judgment rendered, 9-582

Corporations created by another state, 9-584

Effect of judgment or forfeiture, 9-584

Effect of appeal, 9-584

Extent of the judgment, 9-585

Necessity of execution, 9-584

Property and contract rights unaffected, 9-584

Illustrations, 9-583

Judgment in case of forfeiture, 9-570

Judgment of forfeiture necessary, 9-582

To what extent judgment of forfeiture a matter of judicial discretion, 9-586

Breach of implied conditions, 9-586

Express cause of forfeiture, 9-586

Proceedings at common law for misuser or nonuser, 9-587

Statute construed, 9-587

Where nothing would be accomplished by forfeiture, 9-586

Validity of judgment after dissolution, 9-607

Jurisdiction of equity to decree dissolution, 9-601

General rule, 9-601

Illustrations, 9-601, 602

DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS,

*cont'd.*Jurisdiction of equity to decree dissolution,
cont'd.

Perpetual injunction, 9-603

Statutes, 9-602

Legacies and devises:

Lapsed legacies and devises, 18-750

Limitation of actions, 9-596

Loss of integral part, see *infra*, Natural death of all the members or loss of integral part.*Masons*, see FREEMASONS.

Meetings:

Failure to hold corporate meetings,
9-565*Members*, see *infra*, Natural death of all the members or loss of integral part.

Minority stockholders, 26-970

Misuser, see *infra*, Nonuser or misuser as ground of forfeiture.

Monopolies and corporate trusts, 9-575

Effect of voluntary dissolution, 20-862

Forfeiture, 20-855, 861

Municipal corporations, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS; see *infra*, Public corporations.*Mutual insurance*, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.*National banks*, see BANKS AND BANKING.

Natural death of all the members or loss of integral part, 9-557

Concentration of all the stock in the hands of one person, 9-560

Failure to elect officers at proper time,
9-559Failure to elect officers or directors,
9-558

In general, 9-557

Inherent power of revival, 9-558

Loss of an integral part, 9-557

Natural death of all the members, 9-557

Public corporations, 9-557

Quasi-public corporations, 9-558Nonuser or misuser as ground of forfeiture,
9-563, 564, 574

Abandonment of franchises and destruction of corporate objects, 9-575

Acts amounting to virtual surrender,
9-577Breach of conditions express or implied,
9-574Corporation presumed to know the law,
9-579

Corrupt motive not essential, 9-579

Discretion of court, 9-580

Financial disability to perform public duties, 9-577

Fraud in obtaining charter, 9-575

General rule, 9-574

Instance, 9-575

Intent, 9-578, 579

Intentional, 9-578

Mere intent to violate, 9-579

Misuser, 9-577

Nonuser, 9-563, 564, 574

Rule that nonuser or misuser must be wilful or intentional, 9-578

Stifling competition, 9-575

Subsequent good behavior, 9-579

Suspension for specified time, 9-576

Wilful, 9-578

Null, 9-555

DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS,

cont'd.

Officers and agents of private corporations:

Failure to elect officers or directors,
9-558

Failure to file reports, 21-887

Forfeiture of corporate franchises for acts of agents, 9-589

Acts within the fair and reasonable scope of agency, 9-591

General rules of agency apply, 9-589, 590

Responsibility for acts of governing body, 9-590

Unauthorized acts of agents, 9-590

Personal liability of directors, 9-605

Penalties (see *infra*, Forfeiture of franchises):Effect of provision for collateral penalty,
9-587

Legislative intent, 9-588

No bar to forfeiture, 9-587

Pending action, 9-613

Personalty:

Effect on personality, 9-603, 608

Property:

Transfer of, 9-565

Public corporations:

Effect of dissolution, 9-613

Loss of integral part, 9-557

Reverter of realty, 9-613

Revocation of charter, 9-551

Railroads (see RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS),
23-683

Collateral attack, 23-684

Effect of dissolution, 23-684

Failure to commence construction within specified time, 23-683

Failure to comply within specified time,
23-683

Foreign corporations, 23-684

General rule, 23-683

Grounds of forfeiture, 23-683

Judicial ascertainment of forfeiture,
23-683

Suspension of operation for specified time, 23-684

Transfer of property and franchises,
23-684

Real property:

Effect of dissolution, 9-603, 608, 613

Receivers, 23-1025

Effect of appointment of receiver, 9-566

Receivers of railroads, see RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS.

Religious societies, 24-372

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:

Realty reverted to grantor, 9-603, 608, 613

Right of way, 9-612

Toll roads, 9-612

Reorganization, see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.

Repeal of charter, 9-546

Courts may declare repealing act unconstitutional, 9-547

England, 9-547

Impairing obligation of contracts, see *infra*, Impairment of obligation of contracts.

DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS,
*cont'd.*Repeal of charter, *cont'd.*

Presumption in favor of constitutionality, 9-548

Repeal by consolidation, 9-546

Repeal by implication, 9-546

Repeal by legislature, 9-546

Right of repeal affected by constitutional provisions, 9-547

United States, 9-546

Where right of repeal depends upon ascertainment of matter of fact, 9-552

Report:

Failure to transmit to state auditor statement of condition, 9-571

Revert, 9-554

Revival of corporations, 9-606

Sale of property, 9-565

Self-executing provisions, see *infra*, Happening of condition or contingency prescribed by charter.

Several franchises, see *infra*, Effect of forfeiture of one of several franchises.

Societies and clubs, see SOCIETIES AND CLUBS.

State, see *infra*, Waiver of forfeiture by state; Who may proceed to enforce forfeiture.

Stock and stockholders (see *infra*, Minority stockholders):

Concentration of all the stock in the hands of one person, 9-560

Stockholders' liability (see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS), 26-1011, 1026, 1031

Stockholders' suits, 26-971

Suits, 9-613

By stockholders, 26-971

Effect on suits, 7-850, 854

Surrender of franchises, 9-560

Acts amounting to, 9-577

Effect of surrender, 9-560

How acceptance of surrender is made, 9-568

General rule, 9-568

Implied acceptance, 9-568

Surrender by consolidation, 9-569

How surrender is made, 9-561

Implied acceptance, 9-568

Necessity for acceptance of surrender, 9-562

Appointment of receiver, 9-566

Corporation cannot dissolve itself by mere voluntary resolution, 9-562

Failure to hold corporate meetings, 9-565

General rule, 9-562

Insolvency, 9-566

Nonuser, 9-563

Quasi-public corporations, 9-563

Sale of property, 9-565

Statutes providing certain remedies for creditors, 9-567

Strictly private corporations, 9-563

Transfer of corporate property, 9-565

Voluntary dissolution under statutes, 9-561

Vote requisite for surrender, 9-562

Suspension of business, 9-576

DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS,
cont'd.

Time:

Expiration of time limited in charter, 9-569

Towns and townships, 28-336

Transfer of corporation property, 9-565

Trust fund doctrine, 9-608

Turnpikes, 29-30

Construction of road, 9-577

Extension of time for completion of turnpike not waiver of defects of construction, 9-598

Forfeiture for failure to keep road in repair, 9-577

Reversions, 9-612

Universities and colleges, see UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES.

Usury, 9-574

Void, 9-555

Voluntary dissolution, see *infra*, Surrender of franchises.

Waiver of forfeiture by state, 9-596

Act relied on must be inconsistent with intent to enforce forfeiture, 9-598

Actual dissolution, 9-597

Amendment of charter, 9-599

Attorney-general, 9-597, 598

Courts, 9-597

Delay, 9-599, 600

Estoppel, 9-599

Expenditures by corporation, 9-600

Extent of waiver, 9-598

Grant of new powers, 9-599

Knowledge of cause of forfeiture, 9-598

Legislature, 9-597

Nature of act relied on as waiver, 9-598

Parties for whose benefit provision intended, 9-598

Recognition of corporate existence, 9-599

State a party to default, 9-600

State may waive forfeiture, 9-596

Unreasonable delay, 9-600

Waiver by acts recognizing corporate existence, 9-598

Waiver of forfeiture by delay to enforce, 9-599

Who may proceed to enforce forfeiture, 9-594

Admission of corporate existence, 9-596

Burden of proof, 9-596

General rule, 9-594

Proceedings must be by the state, 9-594

Statutes, 9-595

Statutes of limitation, 9-596

Winding up, see WINDING UP AND DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

DISSOLUTION OF PARTNERSHIP, see LIMITED PARTNERSHIP; PARTNERSHIP.

DISSOLVE, 9-614

DISTANCE, 9-614

See BOUNDARIES; WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

Measurement of distance, 9-614

Questions of law and fact, 23-582

DISTILLED SPIRITS, 9-615

DISTILLER, 9-615

Records, 24-176

DISTILLERY, 9-615

DISTINCT — DISTINCTIVE, 9-616

DISTINCT DWELLING HOUSE, 9-616

DISTINCT FARMS, 9-616

DISTINGUISH, 9-616

DISTRAIN, 9-616

DISTRESS, 9-617

See IMPOUNDING.

Abandonment of distress (see *infra*, Extinguishment, suspension, or avoidance of right), 9-655

Effect of abandonment, 9-655

Landlord's lien, 18-342

Leaving goods in proper place, 9-655

Suspension of proceedings to give tenant time to pay, 9-655

Abolition:

Remedy abolished in certain states, 9-619

Accord and satisfaction, 9-628

Actions:

Distress for rent not an action, 9-619

Actual demise:

Actual demise a prerequisite, 9-620

Demise may be by parol, 9-620

Illustrations, 9-620

Occupancy under agreement for lease, 9-621

Void lease, 9-620

Where a distress is made by several persons, 9-621

Agency (see *infra*, Measure of damages in action for unlawful distress), 9-630

Goods sent to agent or commission merchant, 9-645

Amount of distress, 9-651

Animals:

Communicating disease, 2-380

Wild animals, 9-643

Appraisalment, 9-653

After notice, 9-653

Appraisalment by sworn appraisers, 9-653

Five days allowed tenant to replevy, 9-653

Waiver of appraisalment, 9-654

What persons may act as appraisers, 9-653

Who may administer oath, 9-653

Arrears, see *infra*, Rent must be due and unpaid.

Assignment, 9-632

Assignment for benefit of creditors:

Goods in hands of assignee of creditors, 9-646

Attachment:

Goods levied upon on attachment, 9-646

Goods sold under attachment, 9-647

Attornment, 9-632

Auctions and auctioneers:

Goods sent to be sold at auction, 9-645

Authority, see *infra*, Who is entitled to the remedy and who may execute it.*Avoidance*, see *infra*, Extinguishment, suspension, or avoidance of right.*Bailiff* (see *infra*, Measure of damages in action for unlawful distress), 9-630

Bailments:

Things loaned or hired to tenant, 9-644

Beasts of the plough, 9-643

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see *infra*, *Security*.

Blacksmith's shop, 9-644

Boundaries, 4-841

Breach of the peace, 9-642

Breaking doors, see *infra*, How a distress is made.

Business:

Goods in tenant's possession in course of business, 9-643

DISTRESS, *cont'd.*

Care and disposal of distress, 9-652

Appraisalment after notice, 9-653

Appraisers, 9-653

Landlord's duty as to things distrained, 9-652

Landlord's right to take exclusive possession, 9-652

Notice of distress and inventory, 9-652

Sale, see *infra*, Sale of goods distrained.

Waiver of appraisalment, 9-654

Who may administer oath to appraisers, 9-653

Certain rent, 9-621

Certain rent payable in money, produce, or service, 9-622

Compensation need not be reserved by the name of rent, 9-621

Distress lies for all rents reserved, 9-621

Lessee for years who assigns his whole term, 9-621

Reasons for the requirement of certainty, 9-621

What rents sufficiently certain to justify distress, 9-622

Where a demise is void as to part of its subject-matter, 9-622

Characteristics, 9-619

Chattels:

Money payable for the use of chattels, 9-624

Choses in action, 9-649

Cloth, 9-644

Commission merchants:

Goods sent to agent or commission merchant, 9-645

Constitutional law, 9-620

Contract:

Right to distrain may be lost by contract, 9-626

Crops:

Growing crops, 9-642

Custodia legis, 9-646

Assignee for benefit of creditors, 9-646, 647

Bankrupt's goods, 9-646

Goods in *custodia legis* not distrainable, 9-646

Goods levied upon attachment, 9-646

Goods sold under attachment, 9-647

Goods sold under execution, 9-647

Goods taken in execution liable for a year's rent, 9-647

Goods upon which execution has been levied, 9-646

Notice to sheriff, 9-649

Property rightfully in hands of receiver, 9-646

Rent payable in advance, 9-649

Revival of right to distrain, 9-647

Statutes, 9-648

To what rent landlord entitled, 9-648

When goods pass into custody of the law, 9-647

Damage feasant, 9-627, 660

Tender, 9-627

Tender after impounding but within five days of taking, 9-627

To whom tender may be made, 9-627

What amounts to an impounding, 9-627

Where tender must be made, 9-627

Volume XXXI.

DISTRESS, *cont'd.*

Damages, see *infra*, Measure of damages in action for unlawful distress.

Day, 9-634

Death:

Effect of death of tenant, 9-628

Definitions, 9-618

Demand, 9-624

Demise, see *infra*, Actual demise.

Determination of landlord's estate, 9-625

Devisees, 9-631

Disposal, see *infra*, Care and disposal of distress.

Distringas, 9-663

Due, see *infra*, Rent must be due and unpaid.

Effect of distress, 18-292

Entry, see *infra*, How a distress is made.

Entry to distrain, 18-449

Estoppel to deny landlord's title, 18-421

Eviction of tenant, 9-625

Acts of disturbance amounting to eviction, 9-625

By landlord, 9-625

By title paramount, 9-625

Excessive distress, 9-651

Execution:

Goods sold under execution, 9-647

Goods taken in execution liable by statute for a year's rent, 9-647

For what antecedent period landlord may claim from proceeds of sale, 9-649

In general, 9-647

Knowledge is notice, 9-649

Notice to sheriff, 9-649

Statute does not authorize distress, 9-648

To what rent landlord entitled, 9-648

When landlord entitled to benefit of statute, 9-648

When notice must be given, 9-649

When statute applies, 9-648

Who is entitled to claim rent, 9-649

Goods upon which an execution has been levied, 9-646

Priorities, 11-688

Executors and administrators, 9-631

Exemplary damages, 9-659

Exemptions, 12-186

Beasts of the plough, sheep, and necessary instruments, 9-643

Chattels in actual use or possession, 9-642

Choses in action, see *infra*, *Choses in action*.

Cloth, 9-644

Custody of the law, see *infra*, *Custodia legis*.

Exemption laws, 9-650

Fixtures, see *infra*, *Fixtures*.

Goods at auctioneer's, 9-645

Goods in custody of common carrier, 9-646

Goods in tenant's possession in course of business, 9-643

Goods of guest at inn or boarding house, 9-645

Goods sent to agent or commission merchant, 9-645

Goods stored with a warehouseman, 9-645

DISTRESS, *cont'd.*

Exemptions, *cont'd.*

Grain sent to market or mill, 9-644

Horse at blacksmith's shop, 9-644

Horses and carriages at inn or livery stable, 9-644

Person having custody of goods is not lessee, 9-644

Raw material, 9-644

Shocks or sheaves of corn, 9-642

Stranger's property, see *infra*, *Stranger's property*.

Things exempted for the benefit of trade and commerce, 9-643

Things in which a man can have no absolute property, 9-643

Things loaned or hired to tenant, 9-644

Things privileged under exemption laws, 9-650

Things which cannot be restored in same plight as when taken, 9-642

Vehicles or conveyance of exempted goods, 9-646

Extinguishment, suspension, or avoidance of right, 9-625

Abandonment of first distress and levying of another, 9-628

Accord and satisfaction, 9-628

Contract, 9-626

Determination of landlord's estate, 9-625

Distress for rent not within statute of limitation, 9-628

Effect of a set-off, 9-629

Effect of death of tenant, 9-628

Eviction of tenant by landlord, 9-625

Eviction of tenant by title paramount, 9-625

First distress insufficient by necessity or mistake, 9-628

General rule, 9-625

Rescission of contract, 9-628

Right of distress coincident with the subsistence of the relation of landlord and tenant, 9-625

Right to distrain may be lost by contract, 9-626

Surrender after distress, 9-626

Surrender as to part of the premises, 9-626

Surrender of the term, 9-626

Taking a note or other security for rent, see *infra*, *Security*.

Tender, see *infra*, *Tender*.

Termination of landlord's estate, 9-625

Two distresses cannot be made for the same rent, 9-628

When one distress bars a second, 9-628

Factors or commission merchants, 12-696

Fixtures, 9-641

Criteria to determine whether a fixture, 9-641

Exemption of fixtures from distress, 13-677

Fixtures cannot be distrained, 9-641

Growing crops, 9-642

Illustrations, 9-642

Things slightly attached to the freehold, 9-642

For what a distress may be made (see *infra*, Exemptions), 9-624

Double rent, 9-624

Illustrations, 9-624

DISTRESS, cont'd.

For what a distress may be made, *cont'd.*

Lands and furniture, 9-625

Money payable for the use of chattels, 9-624

Only for rent, 9-624

Rent issuing out of lands and chattels, 9-624

Found, 14-1

Guardian and ward, 9-632

Heirs, 9-631

History, 9-618

Holding over, 9-634

Horses:

Horses and carriages at inn or livery stable, 9-644

Horses sent to blacksmith's shop to be shod, 9-644

How a distress is made, 9-650

Breaking doors, 9-650

Breaking gates or enclosures, 9-650

Breaking in a door after lawful entry, 9-651

Entering through open door, 9-650

How landlord may enter, 9-650

Illustrations, 9-650, 651

No precise act or form of words essential, 9-650

Opening doors by usual means, 9-651

Raising windows, 9-651

Re-entrance after lawful entry, 9-651

Husband and wife, 9-631

Impounding (see **IMPOUNDING**; see *infra*, Tender), 9-652

Rescue and pound-breach, see *infra*, Rescue and pound-breach.

Inns and innkeepers:

Goods of guest at inn or boarding house, 9-645

Horses and carriages at inn, 9-644

Instruments of husbandry, 9-643

Inventory, 9-652

Notice of inventory, 9-652

Service of inventory, 9-652

Sufficiency of inventory, 9-653

Joint tenants and tenants in common:

Distress, 9-631

Judgment:

Effect of judgment for rent, 9-629

Landlord and tenant:

Authority, 9-630

Bailiff, 9-630

Distrain by agent, 9-630

Effect of distress for rent, 18-292

Landlord may distrain in person, 9-630

Purchase at sale by landlord, 9-655

Liability for an unlawful distress, 9-656

Bailiff of landlord liable, 9-657

Excessive distress, 9-656

Failure to claim goods or arranging for sale not a waiver, 9-657

Irregularity in mode of proceedings, 9-656

Landlord liable for bailiff's act, 9-657

Ratification of unauthorized act of bailiff, 9-657

Unlawful distress or wrongful detainer, 9-656

Lien of landlord, 18-348

Limitation of actions, 9-628

DISTRESS, cont'd.

Livery stables:

Horses and carriages at livery stable, 9-644

Manufacture:

Things to be manufactured, 9-643

Market:

Grain sent to market or mill, 9-644

Measure of damages in actions for unlawful distress, 9-658

Exemplary damages, 9-659

Mitigation of damages, 9-659

Where distrainer is trespasser *ab initio*, 9-658

Where distress is excessive, 9-659

Where distress merely irregular, 9-658

Where no actual damage is shown, 9-659

Mitigation of damages, 9-659

Mortgages, 9-632

Lease prior to mortgage, 9-632

Lease subject to the mortgage, 9-633

Mortgagee's right to distrain, 9-632

Mortgagors and mortgagees, 9-632

Until notice mortgagor may distrain, 9-632

Where mortgagor receives rents, 9-633

Where mortgagor attorns as tenant to mortgagee, 9-633

Necessary instruments and tools, 9-643

Notes, see *infra*, Security.

Notice of claim and forbidding removal of goods, 9-650

Notice of distress and inventory, 9-652

Appraisal after notice, 9-652

Necessity of notice, 9-652

Requisites of a valid notice, 9-652

Service of notice, 9-652

Notice of sale, 9-654

Object, 9-619

Origin, 9-618

Payment, see **PAYMENT**.

Place, see *infra*, Where a distress may be made.

Pledge and collateral security:

Lessor's right of pledge in Louisiana, 9-639

Right of pledge extends to all movables on premises, 9-639

Possession (see *infra*, Care and disposal of distress):

Chattels in actual possession, 9-642

Pound-breach, see *infra*, Rescue and pound-breach.

Premises, see *infra*, Where a distress may be made.

Prerequisites to right of distress, 9-620

Actual demise, see *infra*, Actual demise.

Certain rent, see *infra*, Certain rent.

Rent must be due and unpaid, see *infra*, Rent must be due and unpaid.

Process, 23-161

Property:

Care and disposal of property, see *infra*, Care and disposal of distress.

Removal of property, see *infra*, Where a distress may be made.

Special property acquired by distress, 9-651

Stranger's property, see *infra*, Stranger's property.

Things in which a man can have no absolute property, 9-643

DISTRESS, *cont'd.*

Property, *cont'd.*

What may be distrained, see infra, What may be distrained.

Public officers, 9-631

Ratification, 9-630

Raw material, 9-644

Receivers, 9-632

Re-entry, see infra, How a distress is made.

Removal:

Forbidding removal of goods, 9-650

Removal of goods, see infra, Where a distress may be made.

Rent (see *infra, Certain rent*), 9-619

A distress may be made only for rent, 9-624

Rent must be due and unpaid, 9-623

General rule, 9-623

Prerequisite to distress, 9-623

Previous demand not essential, 9-624

Tenant removing or about to remove, 9-624

When rent is payable in advance, 9-623

Replevin, 24-494

Five days allowed tenant to replevy, 9-653

Rescission, cancellation, and reformation, 9-628

Rescue and pound-breach, 9-656

Indictable at common law, 9-656

Landlord's right to reim pound, 9-656

Liability for rescue, 9-656

Wrongful distress, 9-656

Sale:

Effect of *bona fide* sale after removal, 9-637

Sale of goods distrained, 9-654

Conduct of sale, 9-654

Discretion to sell or not, 9-654

Distress and sale unauthorized, 9-655

How sale should be conducted, 9-654

Illustrations, 9-654

Landlord cannot purchase, 9-655

Notice of sale, 9-654

Right to sell, 9-654

Sale under distress irregularly conducted, 9-655

Surplus, 9-654

Validity of sale, 9-655

What quantity of goods should be sold, 9-655

When sale must be made, 9-654

Second distress, 9-628

Second distress cannot be made for the same rent, 9-628

Security:

Effect of taking a note or other security for the rent, 9-629

Effect of judgment for rent, 9-629

Right of distress not extinguished by taking a note or other security, 9-629

Taking the tenant's note suspends right of distress, 9-629

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 9-629

Sheaves of corn, 9-642

Sheep, 9-643

Sheriffs and constables, 9-631

Shocks of corn, 9-642

Special or local assessments, 25-1239

Statute of frauds, 29-814

Stranger's property, 9-638

Distress at common law, 9-638

DISTRESS, *cont'd.*

Stranger's property, *cont'd.*

General rule, 9-638

Goods in hands of assignee for creditors, 9-641

Lessor's right of pledge in Louisiana, 9-639

Reason why a stranger's goods are subject to distress, 9-639

Stranger's goods cannot be taken after removal, 9-637

Stranger's property exempted in several states, 9-640

Tenant's liability to stranger whose goods are distrained, 9-639

Summary proceedings for recovery of possession by landlord, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Surrender, 18-295

Surrender of term, 9-626

Suspension, see infra, Extinguishment, suspension, or avoidance of right.

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Tender, 9-626

Landlord cannot distress after legal tender, 9-626

Tender after impounding too late, 9-627

Tender before impounding will render further detention unlawful, 9-627

Term, see infra, When a distress may be made.

Termination of landlord's estate, 9-625

Time, see infra, When a distress may be made.

Tools, 9-643

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.

Unlawful distress, see infra, Liability for an unlawful distress; Measure of damages in actions for unlawful distress; Rescue and pound-breach; Sale of goods distrained.

Unpaid rent, see infra, Rent must be due and unpaid.

Use:

Chattels in actual use, 9-642

Waiver of forfeiture, 18-384

Warehouses and warehousemen:

Goods stored with a warehouseman, 9-645

What amount of distress may be taken, 9-651

What may be distrained, 9-638

Exemptions, see infra, Exemptions.

General rule, 9-638

Goods in hands of assignee for creditors, 9-631

Lessor's right of pledge in Louisiana, 9-639

Subtenant, 9-638, 640

What things are subject to distress, 9-638

When a distress may be made, 9-633

Effect of a new lease, 9-634

Holding over, 9-634

Statute allowing distress after term expires, 9-633

With reference to the day and the time of day, 9-634

With reference to the term, 9-633

Where a distress may be made, 9-635

Bona fide sale after removal, 9-637

Conditions of statutes must be complied with, 9-636

DISTRESS, *cont'd.*

Where a distress may be made, *cont'd.*

- Distress in limits of county, 9-635
- Easement in adjoining lands, 9-635
- Generally distress must be made on premises, 9-635
- Goods fraudulently or clandestinely removed, 9-635
- Goods must be removed for purpose of eluding distress, 9-636
- Removal after *bona fide* sale, 9-637
- Removal before rent due, 9-636
- Removal before rent due gives right of distress, 9-636
- Removal by creditor, 9-637
- Removal of stranger's goods, 9-637
- Rent must be due at time of removal, 9-636
- Statutes, 9-635
- Statutes not applicable where tenant's interest and possession have ended, 9-637
- Stranger's goods cannot be taken after removal, 6-37
- Tenant driving cattle from premises, 9-635
- Time of removal, 9-636
- Who is entitled to the remedy and who may execute it, 9-630
- Assignees and purchasers, 9-632
- Bailiff, 9-630
- Executors and administrators, 9-631
- Guardian, 9-632
- Husband and wife, 9-631
- Implied authority, 9-630
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 9-631
- Landlord or his agent, 9-630
- Mortgagors and mortgagees, 9-632
- Parol authority, 9-630
- Public officer, 9-631
- Ratification, 9-630
- Receiver, 9-632

Wild animals, 9-643

Wrongful distress, see *infra*, Liability for an unlawful distress; Measure of damages in action for unlawful distress; Rescue and pound-breach; Sale of goods distrained.

DISTRIBUTE, 9-660

See SUCCESSION.

Heir, heirs, and the like, 15-329

Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc., 18-817

DISTRIBUTION, 9-660

See SUCCESSION; SUCCESSION TAXES.

Manner of distribution, 19-920

DISTRIBUTIVE SHARE, 9-661

See SUCCESSION.

DISTRICT, 9-661

County, 9-661

Election district, 9-662

Territory, 9-662

DISTRICT ATTORNEY, see PROSECUTING AND DISTRICT ATTORNEYS.**DISTRICT COURT, see COURTS; UNITED STATES COURT.****DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA (see STATES; TERRITORIES; UNITED STATES):**

Extradition, 12-600

Garnishment, 14-813

DISTRICT TELEGRAPH COMPANY, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.**DISTRINGAS, 9-663****DISTRUST, 9-473, 663****DISTURBANCE, 9-663**

See DISTURBING MEETINGS.

Sundays and holidays, 27-397

DISTURBING MEETINGS, 9-664

Act of disturbance, 9-670

Congregation must be disturbed, 9-670

Disturbance of religious worship, 9-670

Illustrations, 9-670

What constitutes a disturbance, 9-670

Arrest:

Arrest of defendant without issuance of process, 9-674

Assault and battery, 9-672

Blasphemy and profanity, 9-671

Brawls, 4-880

Carrying weapons, 9-671

Church, 9-668

Civil liability for disturbance, 9-676

For disturbing a member of the congregation, 9-676

For injury to church edifice, 9-676

Clergymen, 9-674

Constituents of offense, 9-670

Act of disturbance, see *infra*, Act of disturbance.

Intent, see *infra*, Intent.

Definition, 9-665

Disturbance, see *infra*, Act of disturbance.

Evidence, 9-674

Evidence for defendant, 9-675

Joint charge of disturbance, 9-675

Proof devolving upon the state, 9-674

Proof of manner of disturbance, 9-674

Proof of time of disturbance, 9-675

Testimony of witness as to manner of disturbance, 9-675.

Fighting, 9-672

Intent, 9-672

General rule, 9-672

Heedless, careless, or reckless acts, 9-673

Meaning of wilful, 9-673

Presumption of intent, 9-673

Wilful, 9-673

Wilful intent essential, 9-673

Lyceum, 9-666

Markets, see MARKETS.

Meeting or assembly, 9-665

Any meeting, 9-665

Disturbance of any lawful meeting, 9-665

Lyceums, 9-666

Meeting assembled for public worship, see *infra*, Religious meetings.

Religious meetings, see *infra*, Religious meetings.

School directors, 9-666

Schools, 9-665

Theatres, 9-666

Town meetings, 9-665

Ministers, 9-674

Preservation of order, 9-675

Public place, 9-665

Public worship, see *infra*, Religious meetings.

Religious meetings, 9-667

Congregation attending to secular business after close of services, 9-669

Disturbance of dissenters, 9-667

Disturbing public worship an offense at common law, 9-667

Disturbing the minister or curate, 9-667

DISTURBING MEETINGS, *cont'd.*

- Religious meetings, *cont'd.*
 - Place of disturbance, 9-669
 - Time during which congregation protected, 9-669
 - What constitutes a church or religious assembly, 9-668
 - What constitutes disturbance, 9-670
 - Act must be calculated to produce a disturbance, 9-670
 - Acts of violence, 9-672
 - Carrying weapons, 9-671
 - Congregation must be disturbed, 9-670
 - Congregation must have been conducting itself in a lawful manner, 9-671
 - Disturbance of minister, 9-671
 - Disturbance of one worshipper, 9-671
 - Illustrations, 9-671
 - Profane language, talking loud, and vulgar noises, 9-671
 - Selling or exposing to sale goods within prohibited distance of religious assembly, 9-672
 - Specific instances of disturbance of religious worship, 9-671
 - What meetings it is unlawful to disturb, 9-667, 668
- Removal of disturbers, 9-675
- Sale:
 - Selling or exposing for sale within prohibited distance of religious assembly, 9-672
- Schools, 9-665
 - School directors, 9-666
- Theatres, 9-666
- Town meetings, 9-665; 28-317
- Violence, 9-672
- Who may commit the crime, 9-674
- Wilful intent, 9-673; 30-532
- Worship, see *infra*, Religious meetings.

DISTURBING THE PEACE, see BREACH OF THE PEACE.

DITCH, 9-677

- See DRAINS AND SEWERS; FELLOW SERVANTS; IRRIGATION.

Boundaries, 4-832

Injuries to animals by railroads:

Insufficient fence, 16-485

DIVERS, 9-677

DIVERSION OF A STREAM, 9-678

See WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.

DIVIDE — DIVISION, 9-678

DIVIDED:

Equally divided, 11-53

DIVIDENDS, 9-679

- Action, stockholders' right of, 9-690
- Apportionment of bonus, see *infra*, Rights of life tenant and remainderman.
- Bonus, 4-701
- Capital, see *infra*, Payment of dividends out of capital.
- Constitutional law:
 - Stock dividends, 9-694
 - Accumulated money surplus, 9-695
 - To prevent the issue of watered stock, 9-694
 - When dividend based on increased value of franchise or property, 9-694

DIVIDENDS, *cont'd.*

- Contribution and exoneration:
 - Payment of dividend out of capital, 9-704
- Creditors (see *infra*, Payment of dividends out of capital):
 - Preferred stockholders, 9-697
- Cumulative dividends, 9-699
- Declaration of dividends, 9-681
 - After declaration, 9-861
 - Declaration necessary to existence of dividend, 9-681
 - Discretion of directors as to declaring dividends, see *infra*, Discretion of directors as to declaring dividends.
 - Nature of corporation's obligation after declaration, see *infra*, Nature of corporation's obligation after declaration.
 - Rescission of declaration of cash dividend, 9-692
 - Rescission of declaration of stock dividend, 9-692
 - Time of declaration, 9-721
- Definition, 9-680
- Directors (see *infra*, Discretion of directors as to declaring dividends; Discretion of directors as to use of corporate profits):
 - Liability of directors for payment of dividends out of capital, see *infra*, Payment of dividends out of capital.
 - Rescission of declaration of cash dividend, 9-692
 - Rescission of declaration of stock dividend, 9-692
 - Stock dividends, 9-693
- Discretion of directors as to declaring dividends, 9-686
 - Common stock, 9-687
 - Directors and not corporation proper parties defendant to proceedings to enforce payment, 9-689
 - Directors trustees for stockholders, 9-689
 - Generally question of internal management, 9-686
 - Jurisdiction of equity to enforce payment, 9-689
 - Preferred stock, 9-687
 - Proceedings to enforce payment, 9-689
 - Question of existence of profits, 9-688
 - Where court will order declaration of dividend, 9-688
 - Where there is no bad faith, 9-687
- Discretion of directors as to use of corporate profits, 9-682
 - Charter limitation as to use of profits, 9-683
 - General rule, 9-682
- Earnings, see *infra*, Profits.
- Extraordinary dividends, 9-681, 710, 711
- Gifts, 26-863
- Income, 16-151
 - Profits and income distinguished, 9-862
- Injunctions:
 - Payment of dividends out of capital, 9-701
- Insurance, see INSURANCE; LIFE INSURANCE.
- Interest:
 - Contract to pay interest on stock subscriptions, 9-700
 - General rule, 9-700

DIVIDENDS, *cont'd.***Interest* *cont'd.***

- Contract to pay interest on stock subscriptions, *cont'd.*
 - Illustrations, 9-700, 701
 - Payment of interest from capital illegal, 9-701
 - Status of interest-bearing stock, 9-701
 - Works must be completed, 9-701
- Scrip dividends, 9-695, 696
- Joint stock companies, 17-640
- Legacies and devises*, see LEGACIES AND DEVICES.
- Lien, 9-691
- Life insurance*, see LIFE INSURANCE.
- Life tenant*, see *infra*, Rights of life tenant and remainderman.
- Minority stockholders, 26-968
- Mutual insurance*, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.
- National banks*, see NATIONAL BANKS.
- Nature, 9-680
- Nature of corporation's obligation after declaration, 9-689
 - General rule, 9-689
 - Limitation of action, 9-691
 - Necessity of demand by stockholders, 9-691
 - Right of corporation to set off debt of shareholder, 9-691
 - Stockholders' right of action, 9-690
- Net profits, 9-681; 21-530
- New stock:
 - Option to take new stock, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Obligation after declaration, see *infra*, Nature of corporation's obligation after declaration.
- Officers and agents of private corporations, see *infra*, Directors; Discretion of directors as to use of corporate profits.
- Option to take new stock, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Payment:
 - Necessity of payment, 9-691
 - Proceedings to enforce payment, 9-689
- Payment of dividends out of capital, 9-701; 26-1015
 - Exhaustion of remedy against corporation, 9-703
 - Following capital into hands of stockholders, 9-702
 - Liability of directors, 9-705
 - Absence of fraud or negligence, 9-706, 708
 - Dissenting directors, 9-708
 - Dividends illegally declared, 9-705
 - Enforcement of liability, 9-709
 - Exercise of ordinary care, 9-705
 - Exoneration of dissenting directors, 9-708
 - Extent of statutory liability, 9-707
 - Fraud, 9-705
 - General ground of liability, 9-705
 - General rule, 9-705
 - Negligence, 9-705
 - Proceedings to enforce liability, 9-709
 - Statutory liability, 9-707
 - Statutory liability where dividends innocently declared, 9-708

DIVIDENDS, *cont'd.***Payment of dividends out of capital, *cont'd.*****Liability of directors, *cont'd.***

- Strict construction of statutory liability, 9-709
 - Where guilty of neither fraud nor culpable negligence, 9-706
- Nonliability when dividend lawfully paid, 9-703
- Proceedings to enforce liability of stockholders, 9-703
- Right of stockholders to enjoin, 9-701
- Rights of creditors against stockholders, 9-701
- Statutory liability of stockholders, 9-703
 - Contribution between stockholders, 9-704
 - Joint and several liability, 9-704
 - Proceedings under statute, 9-704
 - Several liability, 9-704
 - Where liable for all existing debts, 9-704
 - Where liable for amount received, 9-703
- Trust fund doctrine, 9-701
- Pledge and collateral security, 22-907
- Preferred stock, 9-697
 - Contract of preference, 9-697
 - Cumulative dividends, 9-699
 - Discretion of directors as to declaring dividends, 9-687
 - Dividends on preferred stock payable only from earnings, 9-698
 - Noncumulative dividends, 9-700
 - Preferred and guaranteed stock synonymous, 9-697
 - When regarded as creditors, 9-699
- Profits:
 - Declared profits, 9-680
 - Discretion of directors as to use of corporate profits, see *infra*, Discretion of directors as to use of corporate profits.
 - Dividends are payable only from profits, 9-681, 698
 - Net earnings of railway corporations, 9-682
 - Profits means net profits, 9-681
- Property dividends, 9-695
- Registration of stock, 26-880, 881
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests*, see *infra*, Rights of life tenant and remainderman.
- Rescission:
 - Rescission of declaration of cash dividend, 9-692
 - Rescission of declaration of stock dividend, 9-692
- Rights of life tenant and remainderman, 9-710
 - Apportionment of bonus, 9-711
 - General rule, 9-711
 - New Jersey rule, 9-712
 - Pennsylvania rule, 9-712
 - Cash dividends, 9-710
 - Corporation organized to derive profits from sales, 9-720
 - Creation of trust after declaration of dividend, 9-718
 - Distribution of both capital and earnings, 9-720
 - Distribution of capital, 9-719

DIVIDENDS, *cont'd.*Rights of life tenant and remainderman, *con.*

Doctrine that life tenant entitled to all earnings distributed in form of cash, 9-713

Cases giving life tenant all earnings distributed in form of cash, 9-713

Power of directors, 9-713

Reason of the doctrine, 9-714

Rules for ascertaining when dividend from earnings, 9-714

Early rule, 9-710

Joint stock companies, 9-720

Option to subscribe for new shares, 9-717

Ordinary and extraordinary dividends distinguished, 9-711

Present rule, 9-710

Stock dividends, see *infra*, *Stock dividends*.

When life tenancy expires between dividend days, 9-719

When portion of earnings made before creation of trust, 9-711

Right to dividends as between successive owners of stock, 9-720

General rule, 9-720

Time of declaration, 9-721

Transferee entitled to all dividends thereafter declared, 9-720

Savings banks, 24-1267

Scrip dividends, 9-695

Convertible into corporate bonds or stock, 9-695

Fraud, 9-695

General nature, 9-695

Interest, 9-695

Interest-bearing bonds, 9-696

Option of corporation to convert, 9-695

Option of holder to convert, 9-695

Recitation of scrip certificate, 9-696

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim:

Right of corporation to set off debt of shareholder, 9-691

Applies only to dividends declared while debtor owner of stock, 9-691

Illustrations, 9-691, 692

Lien, 9-691

What may be set off, 9-691

Statutory liability of stockholders, see *infra*, *Payment of dividends out of capital*.*Stock*, see *infra*, *Preferred stock*.*Option to take new stock*, see *STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS*.*Stock dividends*, 9-681, 693

Constitutional inhibitions, 9-694

Accumulated money surplus, 9-695

To prevent the issue of watered stock, 9-694

When dividend based on increased value of franchise or property, 9-694

Nature, 9-693

No authority to increase unless authorized by charter or general statute, 9-694

Power lodged with stockholders unless especially conferred on directors, 9-693

DIVIDENDS, *cont'd.**Stock dividends, cont'd.*

Power of corporation to make stock dividend, 9-693

Rescission of declaration of stock dividends, 9-692

Rights of life tenant and remainderman:

Apportionment of stock, 9-715

Dividend in fact stock issue, 9-716

Doctrine that all stock dividends are capital, 9-716

Doctrine that all stock dividends from earnings are income, 9-717

Increase of capital stock at time of dividend, 9-717

When earnings made before creation of trust, 9-714

When earnings made since creation of trust, 9-715

Stockholders (see *infra*, *Minority stockholders*; *Payment of dividends out of capital*):

Equality of stockholders, 9-683

As to dividends, 9-683

Right of stockholder to maintain action at law, 9-684

Option to take new stock, see *STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS*.

Right of action, 9-690

Rights of stockholders, 26-945

Right to dividends as between successive owners of stock, see *infra*, *Right to dividends as between successive owners of stock*.*Statutory liability of stockholders*, see *infra*, *Payment of dividends out of capital*.*Taxation*, see *TAXATION (CORPORATE)*.*Transfer of stock*, see *infra*, *Right to dividends as between successive owners of stock*.

Trust-fund doctrine, 9-701

DIVINE, 9-722**DIVISIBLE CONTRACTS**, see *CONTRACTS*.**DIVISION FENCE, 9-722**See *FENCES*.**DIVORCE, 9-723**See *ALIMONY*; *MARRIAGE*; *SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE)*.*Abandonment*, see *infra*, *Desertion*.

Ability to support wife, 1-185

Absence (see *infra*, *Desertion*; *Residence and domicile*):

Statute of limitations, 9-838

Abusive language, 9-799, 801

Condoned cruelty revived by abusive language, 9-827

Abusive treatment, 9-786

Access:

Bearing child where access of husband impossible, 9-758

Acknowledgments:

Married women, 1-521

Actual residence, see *infra*, *Residence and domicile*.*Admissions*, see *infra*, *Confessions and admissions*.

Adultery, 9-746

Abandonment and living in adultery, 9-747

Adultery as cruelty, 9-800, 801

Volume XXXI.

DIVORCE, cont'd.Adultery, *cont'd.*

Circumstantial evidence as to adultery, see infra, Circumstantial evidence as to adultery.

Condonation, see infra, Condonation.

Conduct constituting adultery, 9-747

Connivance, see infra, Connivance.

Corroborative evidence, 9-847

Cruelty, 9-797, 800, 801

Custody of children, see infra, Custody of children.

Definition, 9-746

Distinction as to offense by husband, 9-746

Divorce statutes, 9-746

England, 9-746

Evidence (see *infra, Circumstantial evidence as to adultery*):

Conviction of adultery, 9-760

Decree of divorce against paramour, 9-760

Identity of defendant, 9-759

Indecent disclosures, 9-760

Place of adultery, 9-758

Record of conviction of adultery, 9-760

Time of adultery, 9-758

Variance in proof of particular offense or of person charged, 9-759

Witnesses as to adultery, see infra, Witnesses as to adultery.

False and malicious charge of adultery, 9-797

Accusation made in presence of children, 9-798

Apprehension of injury to health, 9-798

As cause for divorce, 9-797

Charge of adultery in divorce suit, 9-799

Creating apprehension of violence, 9-797

Indignities rendering condition intolerable, 9-811

Indiscreet conduct of wife a defense, 9-799

Justification, 9-799

Mental suffering, 9-798

Slight violence with charges is sufficient, 9-798

Truth of charge or reasonable cause, 9-799

Wife charging husband with adultery, 9-805

Words denoting adultery, 9-799

Bastardy, 9-799

Bigamy, 9-799

Bitch, 9-799

Incest, 9-799

Whore, 9-799

Force, 9-748

Fornication, 9-747

Fraud, 9-748

Identity of defendant, 9-758

Insanity, 9-748, 839

Intent, 9-748, 820

Justifies a separation, 9-771

Kentucky, 9-746

Living in adultery, 9-746, 747

Marriage pending appeal, 9-748

Marriage under mistake of fact, 9-747

DIVORCE, cont'd.Adultery, *cont'd.*

Marriage under mistake of law, 9-748

Mistake as to divorce, 9-747

Mistake of law, 9-748

North Carolina, 9-746

Place of offense, 9-758

Rape, 9-748

Recrimination, see infra, Recrimination.

Separating and living in adultery, 9-746, 747

Separation, 9-771

Sodomy, 9-747

Texas, 9-747

Time of offense, 9-758

Witness as to adultery, see infra, Witnesses as to adultery.

Affection, see infra, Circumstantial evidence as to adultery.

Age of parties:

Cruelty, 9-810

Alimony, see ALIMONY; see infra, Restoration and division of property.

Allowances, 2-166

A mensa et thoro, see infra, Decree a mensa et thoro.

Annulment of marriage, see MARRIAGE.

Another suit pending, 9-840

Appearance without domicil, 9-746

Assault and battery (see *infra, Cruelty*):

Chastisement of wife, 9-802

Attempts to commit crime, 9-789, 790, 805

Attorney and client:

Disbarment for improperly advertising to secure divorces, 3-312

Lien of attorneys, 3-456

Aversion, see infra, Circumstantial evidence as to adultery.

A vinculo matrimonii, see infra, Decree a vinculo matrimonii.

Bastardy:

Children born after divorce, 3-872

Effect of divorce for adultery, 3-872

Vacation of fraudulent divorce, effect of subsequent marriage upon issue, 3-872

Bearing child without access of husband, see infra, Access.

Beneficiaries in insurance, 3-968, 969; 9-855

Divorced wife's interest, 3-943

Bigamy, see BIGAMY.

Bitch, 9-799

Blasphemy and profanity, 9-801

Breach of promise of marriage, see BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE.

Buggery, see infra, Sodomy.

Burden of proof:

Condonation, 9-828

Canada, 10-92

Causes for divorce, 9-746

Abandonment and neglect to provide, 9-781

Absent and not heard of, 9-781

Adultery, see infra, Adultery.

Conduct rendering it unsafe and improper to cohabit, 9-811

Conviction and imprisonment for crime, see infra, Crime.

Cruelty, see infra, Cruelty.

Desertion, see infra, Desertion.

Discretionary divorce, 9-816

Divorce obtained in another state, 9-783

Drunkenness, see infra, Intoxication.

DIVORCE, *cont'd.*Causes for divorce, *cont'd.*

Failure or neglect to support, see infra,
Support and maintenance.

False and malicious charge of adultery,
see infra, Adultery.

Gross neglect of duty, 9-783

Gross, wanton, and cruel neglect, 9-783

Habitual cruelty indicating settled aversion, 9-811

Habitual drunkenness, 9-813

Impotence, see MARRIAGE.

Inability to live together, 9-816

Indignities rendering condition intolerable, see infra, Indignities rendering condition intolerable.

Jurisdiction, see infra, Jurisdiction as derived from domicile; Jurisdiction as derived from statute.

Place of offense, see infra, Jurisdiction as derived from domicile.

Proof of causes for divorce, 9-847

Sodomy, see infra, Sodomy.

Uniting with Shakers or similar sect, 9-781

Violent and ungovernable temper, 9-813

Voluntary separation, 9-781

Character in evidence, 5-862

Adultery:

Acts of adultery before and after act alleged, 9-754

Acts showing adulterous disposition, 9-754

Character of defendant, 9-753

Character of paramour, 9-755

Character of *particeps criminis*, 9-755

Circumstantial evidence, 9-753

Direct evidence, 9-754

Unchastity before marriage, 9-754

Cruelty, 9-810

Witnesses as to adultery, 9-760

Chastisement of wife, 9-802

Children (*see infra, Custody of children; Support of children*):

Aiding and abetting cruelty by children, 9-804

Husband responsible for cruelty of children, 9-803

Protecting wife from cruelty of child, 9-803

Punishing child, 9-803

Right to exclude children, 9-802

Witnesses, 9-850

Choses in action of wife, 15-824

Circumstantial evidence as corroboration, 9-848

Circumstantial evidence as to adultery, 9-748

Acts showing adulterous disposition, 9-754

Aversion of husband and wife, 9-756

Bearing child without access of husband, 9-758

Character of defendant, 9-753

Character of paramour, 9-755

Chastity, 9-753, 754

Circumstances incompatible with innocence, 9-757

Circumstances leading to conclusion, 9-749

Concealing correspondence, 9-756

Concealing visits of paramour, 9-756

DIVORCE, *cont'd.*Circumstantial evidence as to adultery, *con.*

Concealment of intimacy, 9-756

Conduct on discovery, 9-756

Conduct showing mutual intent, 9-755

Disposition of defendant, 9-753

Disposition of paramour, 9-755

Elements of circumstantial evidence, 9-751

Evidence must be convincing and consistent, 9-749

Familiarities, 9-757

Familiarities at other times, 9-757

Familiarities with relatives and others, 9-757

Gifts of paramour, 9-756

Improper conduct of wife, 9-753

Intent, 9-755

Interpretation favorable to innocence, 9-750

Intimacy, 9-757

Intimacy, concealment of, 9-756

Letters, 9-756

Living together as husband and wife, 9-757

Meeting in room with locked doors, 9-753

Mere proof of opportunity, 9-755

Mutual affection, 9-756

Mutual aversion, 9-756

Offense must be established as a necessary conclusion, 9-750

One element insufficient, 9-751

Opportunity, 9-751

Opportunity, mere proof of, 9-755

Opportunity while incapacitated, 9-753

Preponderance of evidence, 9-751

Reasonable doubt, 9-750

Sufficiency, 9-748, 749

Suspected parties living together as husband and wife, 9-752

Suspected parties occupying same bed, 9-752

Suspected parties occupying same room, 9-752

Unchastity, 9-753, 754

Unchastity before marriage, 9-754

Undue familiarities, 9-757

Value of precedent as to presumption of fact, 9-751

Venereal disease after marriage, 9-758

Visiting house of ill fame, 9-751

Cohabitation (*see infra, Restitution of conjugal rights*):

Duty of, 9-768

Collateral attack, 17-1057

Collusion (*see infra, Connivance*), 9-832

Bars a meritorious cause for divorce, 9-833

Confession, see infra, Confessions and admissions.

Confession at trial and disclosure of all the facts, 9-833

Conspiracy of the parties to obtain a divorce, 9-833

Contract facilitating divorce, 9-834

Contract to dismiss suit, 9-834

Decree obtained by collusion, 9-835

Definition, 9-832

Evidence, 9-834

Evidence of connivance must be clear, 9-835

DIVORCE, *cont'd.*

- Collusion, *cont'd.*
 - Power of court, 9-729
 - Presumption of collusion, 9-834
 - Suppression of insufficient facts, 9-833
- Common law, 9-726
- Community property, 6-341; 9-860, 865
- Condonation, 9-822
 - Adultery, 9-824
 - Agreement for separation, 9-828
 - Agreement to dismiss suit, 9-828
 - Condoned cruelty revived by sullenness and silence, 9-827
 - Condoned cruelty revived by threats and abusive language, 9-827
 - Cruelty, 9-824
 - Definition, 9-822
 - Desertion, 9-825
 - Evidence, 9-828
 - Express agreement to condone, 9-828
 - Fraud, 9-822
 - Habitual drunkenness, 9-824
 - Harsh and unkind treatment will revive condoned cruelty, 9-827
 - Involuntary condonation, 9-823
 - Knowledge of misconduct, 9-823
 - Presumption, 9-837, 838
 - Presumption as against wife, 9-827
 - Presumption of condonation, 9-829
 - Recrimination, 9-821
 - Repetition of offense or a new cause for divorce absolves condonation, 9-825
 - Requires reunion and reconciliation, 9-822
 - Revivor of condoned cruelty, 9-826
 - Undue influence, 9-822
 - Venereal disease, 9-824
 - What causes may be condoned, 9-824
 - Whether condonation of one offense includes others unknown, 9-823
 - Whether repetition of condoned offense necessary to work revivor, 9-826
- Confession of judgment, 9-846
- Confessions and admissions, 9-844
 - Admissibility, 9-844
 - Collusion, 9-833
 - Confession must be supported by other evidence, 9-845
 - Confession vitiated by fraud or duress, 9-846
 - Corroborated confession, collusion disproved, 9-846
 - Corroboration, 9-845, 847
 - Credibility, 9-846
 - Cruelty, 9-808
 - Decree *pro confesso*, 9-846
 - Default, 9-846
 - Desertion, 9-780
 - Ecclesiastical courts, 9-845
 - Marriage, 9-846
 - Paramour, 9-763
 - Statutes prohibiting divorce based on confessions and admissions, 9-845
 - Weight, 9-846
- Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Jurisdiction as derived from domicile.
- Conjugal rights (see *infra*, Restitution of conjugal rights):
 - Abuse of marital rights, 9-792
 - Persistent and unjustifiable refusal of marital rights, 9-793
 - Refusal of marital rights, 9-769

DIVORCE, *cont'd.*

- Conjugal rights, *cont'd.*
 - Refusal to cohabit, 9-768
- Connivance (see *infra*, Collusion), 9-829
 - Active connivance, 9-832
 - Connivance inferred from articles of separation, 9-831
 - Cruelty as connivance or conduct conducing adultery, 9-831
 - Desertion as conducing to adultery, 9-831
 - Entrapping innocent party, 9-830
 - Estoppel, 9-829
 - Evidence, 9-831
 - License presumed from too ready forgiveness, 9-831
 - Misconduct constituting connivance, 9-830
 - Passive connivance, 9-830, 832
 - Presumption, 9-837, 838
 - Presumption in favor of innocence, 9-831
 - Subsequent acts, 9-829
 - Watching guilty party without interfering, 9-830
- Consent, 6-663
- Consideration:
 - Agreement to discontinue divorce proceedings, 6-712
 - Waiver of right to secure divorce, 6-737
- Conspiracy, see *infra*, Collusion.
- Constitutional law:
 - Exercise of judicial power, 9-732
 - Legislative enactments, 6-1046
 - Illustrations, 6-1046, 1047
 - Power of legislature, 6-1046
 - Prevailing rule, 6-1046
 - Where courts empowered by general law, 6-1046
 - Prohibition against legislative divorce, 9-731
 - Retroactive act, 6-953
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-980
 - Special acts granting divorces, 9-731
 - Void as class legislation, 9-732
- Contracts (see *ILLEGAL CONTRACTS*), 15-811
- Conviction for crime, see *infra*, Crime.
- Corroborative evidence (see *infra*, Confessions and admissions; Witnesses), 7-868
- Court:
 - Court of its own motion looking into defenses not pleaded by defendant, 9-729
 - Custody of children, see *infra*, Custody of children.
 - Discretionary divorce, 9-816
 - Discretion of court over divorce cases, 9-729
 - Fraud or collusion, 9-729
- Court not bound by parties' pleadings, 9-729
- Crime:
 - Charge of, 9-799
 - Commission of, 9-800
 - Conviction and imprisonment for crime, 9-815
 - As a cause for divorce, 9-815
 - Effect of appeal, 9-816
 - Imprisonment in other states, 9-815
 - Infamous crime, 9-815
 - Nature of the crime, 9-815
- Criminal conversation, see *CRIMINAL CONVERSATION*.

DIVORCE, *cont'd.*

- Cruelty, 9-783
 - Abusive language, 9-801
 - Adultery as cruelty, 9-800, 801
 - Affection, want of, 9-801
 - Age of parties, 9-810
 - Apprehension created by personal violence, 9-789
 - Apprehension of injury sufficient, 9-789
 - Apprehension of violence, 9-797
 - Attempt to kill, 9-789
 - Attempt to poison, 9-790
 - Charge of crime, 9-799
 - Charge of impotence, 9-799
 - Chastisement of wife, 9-802
 - Choking, 9-790
 - Commission of crime, 9-800
 - Condonation, *see infra*, Condonation.
 - Conduct causing unhappiness, 9-801
 - Conduct injuring health or endangering reason, 9-787
 - Conduct of plaintiff, 9-806
 - Conduct rendering it unsafe and improper to cohabit, 9-811
 - Connivance, *see infra*, Connivance.
 - "Cruel and abusive treatment," 9-786
 - Cruelty by children, 9-803, 804
 - Cruelty by disregard of mutual rights, 9-802
 - Chastisement of wife, 9-802
 - Cruelty by children, 9-803, 804
 - Exclusion of children, 9-802
 - Exclusion of mother-in-law, 9-802
 - Exclusion of wife's associates, 9-802
 - Husband responsible for cruelty of children, 9-803
 - Management of household, 9-802
 - Mutual rights of husband and wife, 9-802
 - Overworking wife, 9-804
 - Protecting wife from cruelty of child, 9-803
 - Punishment of child, 9-803
 - Reasonable restraint by husband, 9-802
 - Requiring wife to labor, 9-804
 - Tyrannical conduct, 9-804
- Definition, 9-783
 - American definitions, 9-785
 - At common law, 9-783
 - Common-law definition, 9-784, 785
 - Definition in *Evans v. Evans*, 9-784
 - Definition of ecclesiastical courts, 9-785
 - Definitions by text writers, 9-786
 - Personal violence as a test, 9-787
 - Statutory terms, 9-786
- Delirium tremens, 9-840
- Desertion as cruelty, 9-800
- Drunkenness, 9-800, 801, 808, 840
- Evidence, 9-808
 - Acts charged need not be proved, 9-810
 - Character and age of parties, 9-810
 - Declarations, 9-808
 - Divorce for protection and not for punishment, 9-809
 - Latitude of evidence, 9-809
 - Marks of violence, 9-808
 - Occasional display of temper, 9-811
 - Physical condition, 9-810

DIVORCE, *cont'd.*

- Cruelty, *cont'd.*
 - Evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Pregnancy, 9-810
 - Probability of future ill treatment the test, 9-809
 - Proof of acts of cruelty not alleged, 9-809
 - Record of conviction of crime, 9-808
 - Relative ages of the parties, 9-810
 - Relevant facts, 9-810
 - Religious motives, 9-810
 - Res gestæ*, 9-808
 - Sufficiency of evidence, 9-809
 - Variance, 9-810
 - Whole conduct of parties, 9-809
 - Exclusion of children, 9-802
 - Exclusion of mother-in-law, 9-802
 - Exclusion of wife's associates, 9-802
 - "Extreme cruelty," 9-786
 - False and malicious charges of adultery*, *see infra*, Adultery.
 - Fighting, 9-807
 - Flourishing pistol, 9-791
 - Gross, wanton, and cruel neglect, 9-783
 - Habitual cruelty indicating settled aversion, 9-811
 - Husband responsible for cruelty of child, 9-803
 - Ill treatment producing mental suffering, 9-797
 - Immoral conduct, 9-800
 - Indignities rendering condition intolerable*, *see infra*, Indignities rendering condition intolerable.
 - "Inhuman treatment endangering life," 9-786
 - Injuries to health, 9-791
 - Abuse of marital rights, 9-792
 - Communicating itch, 9-792
 - Communicating venereal disease, 9-792
 - Mental suffering sufficient if it injures health, 9-794
 - Misconduct tending to impair health sufficient cause, 9-788
 - Neglecting during sickness, 9-791
 - Persistent and unjustifiable refusal of marital rights, 9-793
 - Insanity, 9-808, 839
 - Intent, 9-807
 - Intoxication, 9-840
 - Justification, 9-806
 - Justifies a separation, 9-771
 - Kicking, 9-790
 - Management of household, 9-802
 - Mental suffering as a test of cruelty, 9-793
 - Abusive language, 9-801
 - Adultery as cruelty, 9-800, 801
 - Charge of crime, 9-799
 - Charge of impotence, 9-799
 - Commission of crime, 9-800
 - Common law, 9-793
 - Conduct causing unhappiness, 9-801
 - Desertion as cruelty, 9-800
 - Drunkenness, 9-800, 801
 - False and malicious charges of adultery*, *see infra*, Adultery.
 - Ill treatment producing mental suffering, 9-797

DIVORCE, *cont'd.***Cruelty, *cont'd.***Mental suffering as a test of cruelty, *con.*

Immoral conduct, 9-800

Injury caused by mental suffering sufficient, 9-795

Injury to health, 9-794, 796

Mental suffering rendering condition intolerable, 9-796

Misconduct producing mental suffering insufficient unless violence is apprehended, 9-793

Physical injury, 9-794

Profane language, 9-801

Refusal to speak, 9-801

Vice, 9-800

Vile language, 9-801

Want of affection, 9-801

Mutual rights of husband and wife, 9-802

Occasional display of temper, 9-811

Only violence or apprehension of violence is cruelty, 9-787

Overworking wife, 9-804

Personal violence, 9-787

Apprehension created by personal violence, 9-789

Apprehension of injury sufficient, 9-789

Apprehension of violence, 9-797

Attempt to kill, 9-789

Attempt to poison, 9-790

Choking, 9-790

Definitions requiring personal violence, 9-787

Flourishing pistol, 9-791

Gross acts of violence or cruelty, 9-789

Kicking, 9-790

Lockwood v. Lockwood, definition in, 9-787

Maine, 9-787

Massachusetts, 9-787

Misconduct tending to impair health, 9-788

Modification of rule requiring personal violence, 9-788

Only violence or apprehension of violence is cruelty, 9-787

Personal violence a test of cruelty, 9-787

Personal violence not a test of cruelty, 9-788

Pulling hair, 9-790

Single act of cruelty, 9-790

Spitting in wife's face, 9-790

Striking with hand or weapon, 9-790

Sufficient, 9-790

Test of cruelty, 9-787

Threats of violence, 9-791

Throwing water and threatening violence, 9-790

Plaintiff's conduct, 9-806

Pregnancy, 9-810

Profane language, 9-801

Protecting wife from cruelty of child, 9-803

Provocation by plaintiff, 9-806

Provocation, violence or cruelty disproportionate to, 9-807

Pulling hair, 9-790

Punishment of child, 9-803

DIVORCE, *cont'd.***Cruelty, *cont'd.***

Quarreling, 9-807

Questions of law and fact, 9-791

Reasonable restraint by husband, 9-802
Recrimination, see *infra*, *Recrimination*.

Refusal to speak, 9-801

Religious motives, 9-810

Requiring wife to labor, 9-804

Retaliation, 9-806

Separation, 9-771

Single act of cruelty sometimes sufficient, 9-790

Spitting in wife's face, 9-790

Statutes relating to cruelty, 9-786

Statutory term, 9-786

Striking with hand or weapon, 9-790

Sudden act of retaliation, 9-806

Temper, 9-811, 813

Threats of violence, 9-791

Tyrannical conduct, 9-804

Vice, 9-800

Vile language, 9-801

Want of affection, 9-801

Wife's cruelty to husband, 9-804

Charge of adultery, 9-805

Cruelty on part of wife, 9-804

Disagreeable disposition, 9-806

Husband may obtain divorce for cruelty, 9-804

Neglect of duty, 9-806

Slight acts of violence, 9-805

Threats and attempts to poison, 9-805

What misconduct or ill treatment by wife sufficient, 9-805

Curtesy (see *CURTESY*), 9-853, 858

Custody of children:

Access permitted to other party, 9-867, 870

After divorce, 9-867

Access should be granted to the guilty party, 9-870

Access to guilty party, 9-870

Adulterous mother, 9-869

Agreement as to custody, 9-867

Agreement of parties not conclusive on court, 9-867

Child's welfare controls father's common-law rights, 9-867

Consulting wishes of child, 9-870

Custody given to third person, 9-869

Custody not exclusive, 9-870

Duration of custody, 9-870

Guilty or innocence of party, 9-869

Innocent party, 9-869

Mother, 9-868

Parent deprived of custody allowed access, 9-870

Removal from state, 9-871

Very young children usually confined to mother, 9-868

Welfare of children controls, 9-867

Court's duty to protect children, 9-866

Guilty party, 9-869, 870

Jurisdiction, 9-866

Jurisdiction to award, 9-866

Pending suit, 9-866

Access permitted to other party, 9-867

DIVORCE, cont'd.Custody of children, *cont'd.*Pending suit, *cont'd.*

Chancery jurisdiction independent of statute, 9-866

Child to be kept within the jurisdiction, 9-866

Consideration determining award pending suit, 9-866

Interference by other courts during suit, 9-867

Party having custody deprived only for cause, 9-866

Support of children, see *infra*, Support of children.

Where divorce is denied, 9-867

Declarations:

Cruelty, 9-808

Desertion, 9-780

Decoy letters, 9-757

Decree *a mensa et thoro*, 9-851

Capacity of wife to sue or to be sued not removed, 9-852

Court's discretion under statute, 9-852

Curtesy, 9-853

Domicil after decree, 9-737

Dower, 9-853

Effects separation until reconciliation, 9-852

Marriage not dissolved, 9-852

Nature and duration, 9-851

Property rights, see *infra*, Property rights after dissolution of marriage.

Property rights not affected, 9-852

Separation, 9-853

Separation suspends marriage relation, 9-852

Statutes providing or authorizing a change in property rights or separation, 9-853

Decree *a vinculo matrimonii*, 9-853

Both parties free to marry again, 9-854

Disability of coverture, 9-854

Effect in general, 9-853

Effect on marriage relation, 9-853

Guilty party may marry in another state, 9-854

Guilty party prohibited from marrying, 9-854

Marriage by permission of court, 9-854

Name of wife, 9-854

Property rights, see *infra*, Property rights after dissolution of marriage.Decree *pro confesso*, see *infra*, Confession of judgment.Decrees of divorce (see *infra*, *Res judicata*), 9-851Absolute divorce, granted after decree *nisi*, 9-851*A mensa et thoro*, see *infra*, Decree *a mensa et thoro*.Decree *nisi*, 9-851

Decree of separation, 9-851

Decrees of divorce from bonds of matrimony, see *infra*, Decree *a vinculo matrimonii*.

Nature and kinds of decrees, 9-851

Default, 9-846

Defenses:

Another action pending, 9-840

Collusion, see *infra*, Collusion.Condonation, see *infra*, Condonation.**DIVORCE, cont'd.**Defenses, *cont'd.*Connivance, see *infra*, Connivance.

Court of its own motion looking into defenses not pleaded by defendant, 9-729

Delay, 9-836

Insanity, see *infra*, Insanity.

No marriage, 9-839

Prior marriage undissolved, 9-839

Recrimination, see *infra*, Recrimination.*Res judicata*, see *infra*, *Res judicata*.Statute of limitation, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.

Void marriage, 9-839

Definition, 9-728

Collusion, 9-832

Condonation, 9-822

Connivance, 9-829

Cruelty, 9-783

Decree annulling the marriage, 9-728

Desertion, 9-764

Dissolution of the marriage, 9-728

Habitual drunkards, 9-814

Indignities, 9-812

Partial suspension of marriage relation, 9-728

Recrimination, 9-816

Delay, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.

Delirium tremens, 9-840

Desertion, 9-764

Abandonment and neglect to provide, 9-781

Abandonment in the sense of desertion, 1-2

Absence involuntary, 9-778

Acquiescence of plaintiff, 9-775

Adding periods before and after condonation, 9-767

Adultery justifies a separation by the innocent party, 9-771

Arrest and sentence for desertion, 9-780

Cause for divorce the only justifiable cause for separation, 9-771

Cohabitation, duty of, 9-768

Commencement of desertion, 9-766

Condonation, see *infra*, Condonation.Connivance, see *infra*, Connivance.

Consent, 6-663

Consent of plaintiff, 9-775

Continuous, 9-766

Cruelty sufficient as a cause for divorce justifies a separation, 9-771

Custody of children, see *infra*, Custody of children.

Defenses, 9-775

Absence during imprisonment, 9-779

Acquiescence in separation, 9-778

Acquiescence of plaintiff, 9-775

Consent of plaintiff, 9-775

Insanity, 9-779

Involuntary absence, 9-778

Misconduct of plaintiff, 9-777

Mutual agreement or consent, 9-775

Party in fault, 9-777

Separation by consent, 9-775, 781

Separation by decree, 9-779

Separation pending suit, 9-779

Voluntary separation, 9-775, 781

Willingness to receive deserter, 9-776

Definition, 9-764, 768

DIVORCE, *cont'd.***Desertion, *cont'd.***

- Divorce granted for desertion in another state, 9-766
- Domicil after desertion, 9-737
- Driving innocent party from home, 9-770
- Duration, 9-766
- Election of remedies, 9-773
- Evidence, 9-780
 - Declarations of parties, 9-780
 - General conduct of parties before and after separation, 9-780
 - Intent to desert, 9-780
 - Proof of circumstances at time of desertion, 9-780
 - Separation against will of plaintiff, 9-780
- Failure to support (see *infra*, Support and maintenance), 9-772
- Imprisonment, 9-779
- Insanity, 9-779, 839
- Intent, 9-780
- Interpretation of statute, 9-765
- Interruption by consent to separation, 9-767
- Interruption by divorce suit, 9-767
- Interruption by imprisonment, 9-767
- Involuntary absence, 9-778
- Justification, 9-771
- Leaving home for failure to support, 9-772
- Leaving home without cause for divorce, 9-772
- Malicious desertion, 9-765
- Misconduct causing separation, 9-770
- Misconduct of plaintiff, 9-777
- Obstinate desertion, 9-765
- Offer to return, 9-767, 773, 777
 - Delay in making offer, 9-775
 - Effect of declining offer, 9-775
 - Improper conditions to offer, 9-774
 - Offer must be in good faith, 9-773
 - Offer necessary after separation by consent, 9-774
- Party refusing to return not entitled to divorce, 9-775
- Refusal of offer to return, 9-775
- Refusal of reconciliation is desertion, 9-775
- Request by wife, 9-775
- When offer of reconciliation necessary, 9-773
- Partial desertion, 9-768
 - Continuing to reside in same house, 9-769
 - Refusal of marital rights, 9-769
- Performance of some duties, 9-768
- Period of desertion, 9-766
- Place of desertion, 9-766
- Recrimination, see *infra*, Recrimination.
- Refusal to return, 9-773
- Remedy for desertion at common law, 9-765
- Restitution of conjugal rights, 9-765
- Right to fix new domicile (see *infra*, Residence and domicile), 9-767
 - Desertion by wife, 9-767
 - Excuse for not following husband, 9-768
 - Refusal of husband to follow wife, 9-768

DIVORCE, *cont'd.***Desertion, *cont'd.***

- Right to fix new domicile, *cont'd.*
 - Refusal to remove, 9-767
 - Wife's refusal to follow husband, 9-768
- Separation by consent, 9-775, 781
- Separation by decree, 9-779
- Separation pending suit, 9-779
- Statutes relating to desertion, 9-765
- Support, see *infra*, Support and maintenance.
- Time, 9-766, 767
- Wilful desertion, 9-765
- Willingness to accept offer of return, 9-777
- Willingness to receive deserter, 9-776
- Detectives, 9-412, 413, 763, 850
- Discretionary divorce, 9-816
- Disorderly houses:
 - Visiting house of ill fame, 9-751
- Division of property, see *infra*, Restoration and division of property.
- Domicil, see *infra*, Residence and domicile.
- Dominion of Canada, 10-92
- Dower, 9-853, 856; 10-136, 200
 - Divorce in another state held sufficient to bar dower, 9-857
 - Divorce in another state not a bar to dower, 9-857
 - Dower abolished, 9-856
 - Dower after divorce in another state, 9-857
 - Effect of divorce *a mensa*, 10-200
 - Effect of divorce *a vinculo*, 10-200
 - Lands acquired by husband after divorce, 9-857
 - Right of dower as terminated by divorce, 9-856
 - Statutes, 9-856, 857
 - Statutes preserving wife's dower, 9-856
 - Statutes prohibiting dower on a divorce for wife's misconduct, 9-857
 - Statutes providing for assignment of dower on divorce, 9-857
- Drunkenness, see *infra*, Intoxication.
- Duress:
 - Confession, 9-846
- Ecclesiastical law, 9-726
 - Principles applicable to statutory causes for divorce, 9-727
 - Whether part of the common law, 9-726
- Election of remedies, 9-773
- Endowment insurance:
 - Effect of suit for divorce, 11-32
- Entirety, estate by, 9-858; 15-848
- Equity, see *infra*, Jurisdiction as derived from statute.
- Estoppel, see *infra*, Connivance.
- Evidence (see *infra*, Circumstantial evidence as to adultery; Desertion), 9-844
 - Adultery, see *infra*, Adultery.
 - Circumstantial evidence, see *infra*, Circumstantial evidence as to adultery.
 - Collusion, 9-834, 835
 - Confessions, see *infra*, Confessions and admissions.
 - Connivance, 9-831, 835
 - Corroborative evidence, see *infra*, Confessions and admissions; Witnesses.
 - Cruelty, see *infra*, Cruelty.
 - Degree of proof, 9-847

DIVORCE, *cont'd.*

Evidence, *cont'd.*

- Marriage, 9-847
- Nature of, in suits for divorce, 9-844
- Preponderance of evidence, 9-751, 847
- Proof of causes for divorce, 9-847
- Witnesses, *see infra*, Witnesses.
- Witnesses as to adultery, *see infra*, Witnesses as to adultery.
- Executors and administrators, 11-770
- Exemptions from execution, *see* EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).
- Failure to support, *see infra*, Support and maintenance.
- False and malicious charge of adultery, *see infra*, Adultery.
- Familiarities, *see infra*, Circumstantial evidence as to adultery.
- Fighting, 9-790, 807
- Foreign divorce, 13-914
- Foreign judgments, 13-1021
- Forms of divorce, 9-730
 - Constitutional and special acts granting divorces, 9-731
 - Constitutional prohibitions against legislative divorce, 9-731
 - Divorce by state legislatures, 9-730
 - Divorce by territorial legislature, 9-731
 - General divorce law, 9-730
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts, 9-732
 - Judicial, 9-730
 - Legislative, 9-730
 - Legislative divorces upheld, 9-731
 - Notice of divorce act, 9-731
 - Origin of divorce by state legislatures, 9-730
 - Power of Parliament, 9-730
 - Special legislation, 9-731, 732
 - Validity of legislative divorces, 9-731
- Fornication, 9-747
 - Effect of divorce, 13-1123
- Fraud:
 - Adultery, 9-748
 - Condonation, 9-822
 - Confession, 9-846
 - Power of court, 9-729
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 9-865
- General principles, 9-726
- Gifts of paramour, 9-756
- Guilty party:
 - Prohibition on guilty party to divorce marrying, see* MARRIAGE.
- Habitual drunkenness, *see infra*, Intoxication.
- Health:
 - Injuries to health, see infra*, Cruelty.
- Homestead (*see* HOMESTEAD), 9-859, 865
- House of ill fame:
 - Visiting house of ill fame, 9-751
- Identity of defendant, 9-759
- Illegal contracts, *see* ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.
- Immoral conduct, 9-800
- Impairment of obligation of contracts, 9-732; 15-1039
- Impotence (*see* MARRIAGE):
 - Charge of impotence, 9-799
- Imprisonment:
 - Absence during imprisonment, 9-779
 - Failure to support, 9-782
- Imprisonment for crime, *see infra*, Crime.
- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-21

DIVORCE, *cont'd.*

- Inability to live together, 9-816
- Incest:
 - Charge of incest, 9-799
- Incompatibility, 9-816
- Indignities rendering condition intolerable, 9-811
 - As a form of cruelty, 9-811
 - False charge of adultery, 9-813
 - Indignities defined, 9-812
 - Intent, 9-813
 - Isolated act, 9-812
 - Misconduct constituting indignity, 9-813
 - Statutes, 9-811
 - Statutory terms, 9-812
 - Test of degree of misconduct, 9-812
- Infamy and infamous crimes, 9-815
- Infants (*see infra*, Children):
 - Custody of children, *see infra*, Custody of children.
 - Support of children, *see infra*, Support of children.
- Inhabitants, *see infra*, Residence and domicil.
- Inhuman treatment endangering life, 9-786
- Injuries to health (*see infra*, Cruelty), 9-787
- In rem and in personam, see infra*, Proceedings in rem and in personam.
- Insanity:
 - Adultery, 9-748, 839
 - Cruelty, 9-807, 839
 - Desertion, 9-779, 839
 - Failure to support, 9-782
- Inspection and physical examination, 16-819
 - Expenses of examination, 16-820
 - How examination conducted, 16-819
 - Impotency, 16-819
 - Methods of enforcing order, 16-820
 - Power of court to order inspection and examination, 16-819
- Intent:
 - Adultery, 9-748, 755, 820
 - Cruelty, 9-807
 - Indignities rendering condition intolerable, 9-813
- Intimacy, *see infra*, Circumstantial evidence as to adultery.
- Intoxication:
 - Condonation, see infra*, Condonation.
 - Cruelty, 9-800, 801, 808, 840
 - Defense to the charge of cruelty, 9-840
 - Delirium tremens, 9-840
 - Failure to support, 9-815
 - Habitual drunkenness, 9-813
 - Definition, 9-814
 - Habit acquired after marriage, 9-815
 - Habit must be continuous, 9-814
 - Habit must be fixed, 9-814
 - Nature and extent of habit, 9-814
 - Statutory terms, 9-813
 - Wasting estate, 9-815
- Judgments, *see infra*, Decrees of divorce.
- Jurisdiction (*see infra*, *Res judicata*), 9-739; 17-1057
 - Appearance without domicil, see infra*, Appearance without domicil.
 - Custody of children, 9-866
 - Jurisdiction as derived from domicil, see infra*, Jurisdiction as derived from domicil.
 - Jurisdiction as derived from statute, see infra*, Jurisdiction as derived from statute.

DIVORCE, cont'd.

Jurisdiction, *cont'd.*

Proceedings in rem and in personam,
see *infra*, *Proceedings in rem and in personam*.

Support of children, 9-866

Jurisdiction as derived from domicil, 9-741,
766

Desertion in another state, 9-766

Domicil at the time of offense, 9-742

Domicil of one party, 9-743

Domicil the true test of jurisdiction,
9-742

Federal government, 9-741

Jurisdiction over marriage relation, 9-
744

Jurisdiction over status of one person,
9-743

Jurisdiction over status of the appli-
cant, 9-742

Marriage relation controlled by state
laws, 9-741

Offense need not be a cause for divorce
where committed, 9-743

Parties not citizens, 9-742

Place of desertion, 9-766

Place where marriage was celebrated,
9-743

Place where offense was committed, 9-
742

Separate domicils in different states, 9-
744

State control limited to citizens, 9-741

Jurisdiction as derived from statute, 9-739

Common law, 9-739

Courts having common-law and chancery
jurisdiction, 9-740

Courts of equity, 9-739

General rule, 9-739

Place of desertion, 9-766

Statutes conferring jurisdiction, 9-739

United States courts, 9-740

Venue as to counties, 9-740

Jury and jury trial:

Right of trial by jury, 9-680

Knowledge of misconduct, see *infra*, Con-
donation.

Laches, 9-836

Legislature, see *infra*, Constitutional law.

Letters:

Evidence of adultery, 9-756

Libel and slander:

False and malicious charge of adultery,
see *infra*, Adultery.

Public defamation, 9-813

Life insurance, 9-855

Limitation of actions, 9-836; 19-278

Absence of plaintiff, 9-837

Explanation of delay, 9-836, 837, 838

General statute of limitations not ap-
plicable to divorce, 9-838

In the absence of any special statute of
limitations, 9-836

Lack of funds, 9-837

• Lack of sufficient evidence, 9-837

Mere delay, 9-836

Presumption as against wife, 9-838

Presumption of condonation and acquies-
cence not so strong as against wife,
9-838

Presumption of connivance or condona-
tion, 9-837

DIVORCE, cont'd.

Limitation of actions, *cont'd.*

Void divorce, 9-838

Waiting for reconciliation, 9-838

Lis pendens, 21-642

Lived together, 9-734

"Lived together as husband and wife," 9-734

Living in adultery, 9-746, 747

Living together, see *infra*, Circumstantial
evidence as to adultery.

Maintenance, see *infra*, Support and mainte-
nance.

Malicious desertion, 9-765

Marital rights, see *infra*, Restitution of con-
jugal rights.

Marriage:

Marriage defined, see MARRIAGE.

Marriage under mistake, see *infra*, Mis-
take.

No marriage, 9-839

Prior marriage undissolved, 9-839

Prohibition on guilty party to divorce
marrying, see MARRIAGE.

Proof of marriage, 9-846

Admission of marriage, 9-846

Cohabitation and repute, 9-846

*Validity of second marriage, where di-
vorce fails to dissolve subsequent mar-
riage*, see MARRIAGE.

Void marriage, 9-839

Marriage settlements:

Effect of divorce on antenuptial con-
tracts, 19-1230

Release of dower as consideration for
settlement, 19-1249

Married women:

Divorce *a mensa*, 10-34

Mental suffering, see *infra*, Cruelty.

Mistake:

Marriage under mistake of fact is adul-
tery, 9-747

Mistake as to divorce, 9-747

Mistaken belief that spouse was
dead, 9-747

Negligence, 9-747

Void divorce, 9-748

Marriage under mistake of law is adul-
tery, 9-748

General rule, 9-748

Marriage pending appeal, 9-748

Mother-in-law:

Exclusion of mother-in-law, 9-802

Murder and manslaughter:

Attempt to kill, 9-789

Name, 9-854

Nonaccess, see *infra*, Access.

Notice:

Divorce acts, 9-731

Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 21-642

Nullity of marriage, see MARRIAGE.

Obstinate desertion, 9-765

Offer to return, see *infra*, Desertion.

Opportunity, see *infra*, Circumstantial evi-
dence as to adultery.

Origin, 9-726

Paramour, see *infra*, Circumstantial evidence
as to adultery.

Parent and child (see *infra*, Children):

Custody of children, see *infra*, Custody
of children.

Support of children, see *infra*, Support
of children.

DIVORCE, cont'd.

Partial desertion, see infra, Desertion.

Parties:

State as a party in divorce suit, see infra, State as a party in divorce suit.

Parties as witnesses, see infra, Witnesses.

Pending action, 9-840

Pensions and bounties, 22-661

Personal violence, see infra, Cruelty.

Personam, see infra, Proceedings in rem and in personam.

Pleadings:

Court not bound by, 9-729

Poison and poisoning:

Attempt to poison, 9-790

Wife attempting to poison husband, 9-805

Poor and poor laws, 22-984, 985

Pregnancy:

Cruelty, 9-810

Presumption, see PRESUMPTIONS.

Private international law (see infra, Jurisdiction as derived from domicile):

Decree of divorce in another state, 9-842

Divorce in another state, 9-857

Divorce obtained in another state as cause for divorce, 9-783

Divorce obtained in another state while suit is pending, 9-840

Dower after divorce in another state, 9-857

Effect of divorce upon rights to realty, 22-1355

Guilty party may marry in another state, 9-854

Res judicata, 9-842

Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.

Proceedings in rem and in personam, 9-745

Custody of children, 9-745

Divorce suit may be either in rem or in personam, 9-745

Judgment in personam as to alimony, 9-745

Jurisdiction of status of plaintiff only, 9-745

Prohibition against marriage, 9-745

Status of plaintiff, 9-745

When in personam, 9-745

When in rem, 9-745

Prohibition from another marriage, see MARRIAGE.

Property, see infra, Property rights after dissolution of marriage; Restoration and division of property.

Property rights after dissolution of marriage, 9-855

Agreements for separate maintenance of wife, 9-860

Community property, see infra, Community property.

Curtesy, see infra, Curtesy.

Decree a mensa et thoro, 9-852

Dower, see infra, Dower.

Effect of nonvested property rights, 9-855

Estate by entirety, 9-858

Homestead rights, see infra, Homestead.

Life insurance, 9-855

Rights of survivor, 9-856

Wife's choses in action, 9-885

DIVORCE, cont'd.

Prostitutes, 9-850

Witnesses, 9-764

Public defamation, 9-813

False and malicious charge of adultery, see infra, Adultery.

Public policy, 9-728

Quarreling, 9-807

Rape:

Rape as adultery, 9-748

Reason:

Endangering reason, 9-787

Reasonable doubt, 9-847

Adultery, 9-750

Preponderance of evidence, 9-751

Whether proof beyond reasonable doubt required, 9-750

Receivers, 23-1016

Record of conviction of adultery as evidence, 9-760

Recrimination, 9-816

Adultery bars divorce for cruelty, 9-819

Adultery bars divorce for desertion, 9-819

Adultery only defense in recrimination at common law, 9-817

Adultery to be established by satisfactory evidence, 9-819

Any cause for divorce is sufficient recrimination, 9-818

Common law, 9-817

Condoned offense, 9-821

Cruelty, 9-819, 820

Cruelty a bar to divorce for cruelty, 9-820

Cruelty bars divorce for adultery, 9-820

Cruelty bars divorce for desertion, 9-820

Definition, 9-816

Desertion, 9-819, 820

Divorce not granted to both parties, 9-817

General principles, 9-817

Intent, adultery, 9-820

Maxim of suitor with clean hands, 9-817

Misconduct need not be the same, 9-819

Misconduct of plaintiff during suit, 9-820

Modification of statutes, 9-818

Plaintiff guilty of desertion, 9-820

Res judicata, 9-844

Statutes, 9-818

Sufficiency of misconduct, 9-821

Relatives as witnesses, 9-850

Religious motives:

Cruelty, 9-810

Rem, see infra, Proceedings in rem and in personam.

Remarriage:

Prohibition on guilty party to divorce marrying, see MARRIAGE.

Res gestæ:

Cruelty, 9-808

Residence and domicile, 9-732; 10-33, 34

Absence during the statutory period of residence, 9-733

Absence in another state, 9-735

"Actual bona fide inhabitant," 9-734

Actual residence by wife necessary, 9-735

Actual residence for a certain time, 9-732

DIVORCE, *cont'd.*Residence and domicil, *cont'd.*

"Actual resident," 9-734

"Actual resident in good faith," 9-734

Appearance without domicil, 9-746

Both residence and domicil required, 9-734

Conflict of law, see *infra*, Jurisdiction as derived from domicil.

Continuous residence, 9-733

Divorce without domicil void, 9-734

Domicil of wife, 9-736, 767

Domicil after decree *a mensa*, 9-737

Domicil after desertion, 9-737

Domicil where wife wrongfully refuses to follow husband, 9-738

Excuse for not following husband, 9-768

Husband's right to fix new domicil, 9-767

Proof of domicil, 9-738

Refusal of husband to follow wife, 9-768

Refusal to remove, 9-767

Right of nonresident wife to sue husband at his domicil, 9-738

Separate domicil after cause for divorce, 9-736

Unity of domicil, 9-736

Wife may acquire separate domicil, 9-736

Wife's refusal to follow husband, 9-768

Domicil without actual residence insufficient, 9-735

Husband's right to fix new domicil, 9-767

"Inhabitants of the state," 9-734

Intent to return, 9-735

Jurisdiction as derived from domicil, see *infra*, Jurisdiction as derived from domicil.

"Living together as husband and wife," 9-734

Mere domicil insufficient, 9-735

Mere residence insufficient, 9-734

New domicil, 9-767

Object of the statutes requiring residence, 9-733

Private international law, see *infra*, Jurisdiction as derived from domicil.

Prompt application for divorce arouses suspicion, 9-735

"Residence," 9-734

Residence and domicil distinguished, 9-733

Residence for the purpose of obtaining divorce, 9-735

Residence immediately preceding commencement of the action, 9-732

Residence without domicil insufficient, 9-734

Right to fix new domicil, 9-767

"Shall have resided in the state," 9-734

Statutory period, 9-733

Temporary absence, 9-733

Venue as to counties, see *infra*, *Venue as to counties*.

Wife, 9-735, 736

Resident, see *infra*, Residence and domicil.**DIVORCE, *cont'd.****Res judicata*, 9-841; 24-771, 777

Absolute divorce after decree of separation, 9-843

Decree of divorce in another state, 9-842

Decree refusing divorce, 9-844

Decree void for want of jurisdiction not a bar, 9-842

Dismissal of premature suit, 9-842

Dismissal without prejudice by the court, 9-841

Divorce for causes arising since decree, 9-842

Doctrine applicable to decrees of divorce, 9-841

Effect of decree dismissing suit, 9-841

Inquiry as to matters prior to decree, 9-843

Issues not identical, 9-843

Matters which could not have been litigated, 9-841

Matters which might have been litigated, 9-841

Recrimination, 9-844

Same misconduct as a different cause for divorce, 9-842

Statutes permitting a second divorce, 9-843

Restitution of conjugal rights, 9-765

Restoration and division of property, 9-860

Division of property, 9-862

Amount affected by conduct of parties, 9-865

Both alimony and portion of property, 9-864

Community property, 9-865

Considerations in making estimate, 9-864

Division impracticable, 9-864

Fraudulent conveyances, 9-865

Homestead, 9-865

Nature and amount of award, 9-863

Power to provide for maintenance includes power to divide property, 9-863

Separate property, 9-865

Share of guilty wife, 9-865

Statutes authorizing, 9-862

Statutes authorizing alimony but not division, 9-863

Title granted on division, 9-864

Wife's property, 9-860

At common law, 9-860

Divorce does not restore property, 9-860

Statutes permitting restoration of wife's property, 9-861

Retrospective or retroactive laws, 6-953; 9-730

Return:

Offer to return, see *infra*, Desertion.

Revocation of will, 30-652

Rights of survivor, 9-856

Savilia, 24-1013

Separate property of married women, 9-865

Separation (see *infra*, Decree *a mensa et thoro*; see SEPARATION HUSBAND AND WIFE):

Absolute divorce after decree of separation, 9-843

Condonation, 9-828

DIVORCE, cont'd.Separation, *cont'd.*

Connivance inferred from articles of separation, 9-831

Desertion, see *infra*, Desertion.

Shakers:

Uniting with Shakers or similar sect, 9-781

Slander, see *infra*, Libel and slander.

Slaves and slavery, 19-1171

Sodomy, 9-747, 764

Special defenses to divorce suit, 9-816

Collusion, see *infra*, Collusion.

Condonation, see *infra*, Condonation.

Connivance, see *infra*, Connivance.

Delay, 9-836

Recrimination, see *infra*, Recrimination.

Statute of limitations, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.

State as a party in divorce suit, 9-729

Court not bound by the pleadings of the parties, 9-729

Interest of state in all suits for divorce, 9-729

Refusal of plaintiff's application for discontinuance, 9-729

Statutes authorizing the appearance of prosecuting attorney or other officer to represent state, 9-729

Where court discovered fraud or collusion, 9-729

Statutes relating to divorce (see *infra*, Causes for divorce; Forms of divorce; Jurisdiction as derived from statute), 9-729

Early statutes, 9-729

Object of divorce statutes, 9-729

Residence and domicil, see *infra*, Residence and domicil.

Retrospective interpretation, 9-730

Stipulations, 9-846

Support and maintenance, 9-772

Abandonment and neglect to provide, 9-781

Children, see *infra*, Support of children.

Desertion, 9-772

Drunkenness, 9-815

Effect of divorce upon agreements for separate maintenance of wife, 9-860

Failure or neglect to support, 9-772, 781

Ability of husband, 9-782

Imprisonment, 9-782

Inadequate provision for wife's support, 9-782

Insanity, 9-782

Neglect during separation, 9-782

Statutory period, 9-781

Wife self-supporting, 9-782

Inadequate provision for wife's support, 9-782

Power to provide for maintenance includes power to divide property, 9-863

Support of children, 9-871; 21-1051

Effect on duty to support child, 21-1051

Father continues liable for support, 9-871

Father's right of custody and duty to support reciprocal, 9-873

Husband's liability to divorced wife for child's support, 9-871

Jurisdiction to award, 9-866

DIVORCE, cont'd.Support of children, *cont'd.*

Maintenance presumed to have been litigated, 9-873

Modification of decree, 9-872

Remedy of wife awarded custody without maintenance, 9-872

Support where decree contains no provision as to custody, 9-871

When custodian must support, 9-871

Where wife has asked for custody only, 9-872

Survivor, rights of, 9-856

Temper (see *infra*, Cruelty):

Violent and ungovernable temper, 9-813

Territories:

Divorce by territorial legislation, 9-731

Threats and threatening letters:

Condoned cruelty revived by threats, 9-827

Threats of violence, 9-791

Wife threatening to poison husband, 9-805

Undue influence:

Condonation, 9-822

United States courts:

Jurisdiction, 9-740

Unsafe, 9-811

Utter desertion, 9-765

Variance:

Cruelty, 9-810

Identity of defendant, 9-759

Variance in proof as to time and place, 9-758

Variance in proof of particular offense or of person charged, 9-759

Venereal disease:

Communicating venereal disease, 9-792

Venereal disease after marriage, 9-758

Venue as to counties, 9-740

Determined by domicil and not by place of offense, 9-740

Separate domicil of wife in another county, 9-741

Vice, 9-800

Violence, see *infra*, Cruelty.

Voluntary separation, see SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE).

Wasting estate, 9-815

Whipping wife, 9-802, 803

Whore, 9-799

Widow:

Death of former husband does not make divorced woman a widow, 9-856

Wilful cruelty, 9-807

Wilful desertion, 9-765

Wills, see WILLS.

Witnesses, 9-847

Children, 9-850

Communications between husband and wife, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.

Corroborative evidence, 9-847

Circumstantial evidence as corroboration, 9-848

Necessity of, 9-847

Detectives, see *infra*, Detectives.

Effect of divorce on competency. see HUSBAND AND WIFE.

Friends, 9-850

DIVORCE, cont'd.Witnesses, *cont'd.*

- Number of witnesses required, 9-847
- Parties as witnesses, 9-848
 - Competency, 9-848
 - Parties incompetent, 9-849
 - Removal of disability of interest, 9-848
- Statutes permitting parties to testify, 9-849
- Testimony as to misconduct admissible, 9-849

Prostitutes, see *infra*, Prostitutes.

Relatives, 9-850

Servants, 9-850

Witnesses as to adultery, 9-760

Admissions of paramour, 9-763

Character, 9-760

Compelling attendance of defendant, 9-759

Confessions of paramour, 9-763

Corroboration of paramour's testimony, 9-762

Court may disregard testimony of any witness, 9-760

Credibility, 9-760

Credibility of paramour's testimony, 9-762

Denial of defendant, 9-761

Denial of suspected parties, 9-761

Detectives, 9-763

Disreputable witnesses, 9-764

Failure of defendant to testify, 9-761

Failure to secure paramour's testimony, 9-763

Husband or wife of paramour, 9-762

Opinion of witness, 9-761

Paramour a competent witness, 9-762

Paramour's testimony, 9-761

Prostitutes, 9-764

Testimony of defendant, 9-761

DIVORCED, 9-873**DO, 9-873**

Deeds, 14-1069

Did, 9-453

Mechanics' liens, 20-340

DOCK, 9-875

See WHARVES AND WHARFINGERS.

Slip, 25-1126

DOCKAGE, see WHARVES AND WHARFINGERS.**DOCKET, 9-875**

See JUDGMENTS AND DECREES; JUSTICES OF THE PEACE; RECORDS.

Abstract, 9-875

Calendar, 5-106

DOCK WARRANT, 9-876**DOCTOR, see PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.****DOCTRINE OF RELATION:**

Irrigation, 17-502

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, 9-877

See HEARSAY EVIDENCE; PAROL EVIDENCE; SECONDARY EVIDENCE.

Abbreviations, 9-926

Abortion, 1-194

Accounts, see *infra*, Books of account.

Admissions, 1-717

Advancements:

Entries in books of account, 9-930

Almanacs, 9-890

Ancient documents, see ANCIENT DOCUMENTS.

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, cont'd.

Appeal, 9-941

Admissibility of record evidence to secure reversal, 9-942

Admissibility of record evidence to sustain judgment, 9-941

Documents constituting foundation for action not admissible to their own support, 9-943

Documents which a party refused to produce at the trial, 9-942

Army registers, 9-881

Attestation, see ATTESTATION.

Authentication, see AUTHENTICATION.

Bank books, 3-840; 9-940

Banks and banking, 3-841

Banks and banking, see BANKS AND BANKING.

Boards:

Memoranda made on boards, 9-917, 919

Book entry, 4-705

Books (see *infra*, Corporation books), 9-885

Books of literature generally inadmissible, 9-885

Dictionaries, 9-886

Histories, 9-886

Illustrations, 9-885, 886

Scientific books, see *infra*, Scientific books.

Books of account, 9-903, 929

Abbreviations, 9-926

Account in several books, 9-928

Admissibility at common law, 9-903

Admissibility in the United States, 9-904 *et seq.*, 913 *et seq.*

Admissibility of books of third persons, 9-937

Books of third persons generally inadmissible, 9-937

Death of party making entry, 9-939

Entries against interest, 9-938

Entries constituting part of the *res gesta*, 9-938

Entries in course of business, 9-938

Necessity for death of party making entry, 9-939

Advancements, 9-930

Affirmative evidence only, 9-933

Alabama, 9-904, 913

Amount of charge, 9-927

Arizona, 9-913

Arkansas, 9-904, 913

Bank pass books, 9-940

Better evidence obtainable, 9-911

Book admissible against party introducing it, 9-928

Bookkeeper making charges on information of salesman, 9-925

Book must be regular on its face, 9-925

Abbreviations, 9-926

General rule, 9-925

Illustrations, 9-926

Lead pencil entries, 9-927

Marks, 9-926

Mutilated book, 9-926

Presumption that books were regularly kept, 9-926

Regularity a question for court, 9-927

Signs, 9-926

Book must contain charges, 9-927

Books admitted from necessity, 9-910

Volume XXXI.

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*

- Books of account, *cont'd.*
 - Books must be books of original entry, 9-918
 - Book may be in ledger form, 9-922
 - Chalk scores, 9-919
 - Copies, 9-920
 - Entries transcribed from temporary memoranda, 9-918
 - Entries transferred twice, 9-919
 - General rule, 9-918
 - Ledger, 9-921
 - Memoranda made by employee, 9-919
 - Memoranda made on boards, 9-919
 - Mode of proving entries, 9-919
 - Mode of proving transcribed entries, 9-919
 - Slate, 9-918
- California, 9-905
- Cash payment, 9-931
- Charges must be specific, 9-927
- Charges, necessity of, 9-927
- Collateral facts, 9-933
- Colorado, 9-913
- Connecticut, 9-904, 913
- Construction, 9-917
- Contracts, 9-933
- Corporation books, 9-896
- Course of business, 9-938
- Credit, to whom given, 9-932
- Death of party making entry, 9-939
- Delaware, 9-913
- Delivery to third persons, 9-932
- Doctrine in the United States, 9-904 *et seq.*, 913 *et seq.*
- Entries against interest, 9-904, 913
- Entries must be made from personal knowledge, 9-924
 - Bookkeeper making charges on information of salesman, 9-925
 - Correctness of items furnished should be proved, 9-925
 - General rule, 9-924
 - Partner, 9-924
 - Wife, 9-924
- Entries must be made in the regular course of business, 9-922
 - Book must be a registry of business actually done, 9-922
 - General rule, 9-922
 - Prerequisite, 9-922
 - Single entry inadmissible, 9-922
- Equity practice, 9-903
- Essentials, 9-918
- Florida, 9-913
- Form, 9-917
- Function of court and jury as to books of account, 9-927
- General essentials, 9-918
- Georgia, 9-914
- Goods delivered to third person, 9-929
- Goods furnished to third person, 9-932
- Goods sold, 9-930
- How competency of book decided, 9-917
- Illinois, 9-914
- Illustrations of what may be proved, 9-929
- Inadmissible where better evidence is obtainable, 9-911
- Indiana, 9-905

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*

- Books of account, *cont'd.*
 - Iowa, 9-914
 - Items must be insusceptible of proof by other evidence, 9-929
 - Items must be subjects of book account, 9-930
 - Kansas, 9-915
 - Keeping, 9-917, 925, 935, 936
 - Lead pencil entries, 9-927
 - Loans, 9-931
 - Louisiana, 9-905, 915
 - Maine, 9-906
 - Marks, 9-926
 - Maryland, 9-906, 915
 - Massachusetts, 9-906
 - Material, 9-917
 - Materials furnished, 9-930
 - Meals, 9-930
 - Memoranda, 9-939
 - Book entries used as memoranda, 9-939
 - Memoranda made by employees, 9-919
 - Memoranda made on boards, 9-917, 919
 - Temporary memoranda, 9-918
 - To support or contradict a witness, 9-939
- Michigan, 9-906, 915
- Minnesota, 9-915
- Mississippi, 9-907
- Missouri, 9-907
- Mode of keeping, 9-917
- Money loaned and expended, 9-931
- Money received, 9-930
- Mutilated book, 9-926
- Nebraska, 9-915
- Necessity, 9-910, 912
- Negative, not admissible to prove, 9-933
- Nevada, 9-907
- New Hampshire, 9-907
- New Jersey, 9-907
- New Mexico, 9-916
- New York, 9-907
- North Carolina, 9-916
- Ohio, 9-916
- Oregon, 9-916
- Partnership books, 9-936
 - Action against firm, 9-937
 - Action against individual partner, 9-937
 - Admissibility, 9-936
 - As against partners, 9-937
 - Books irregularly kept, 9-936
 - Entries after dissolution of firm, 9-937
 - Entries made by partner, 9-924
 - Entries must be made from personal knowledge, 9-924
 - In suit between partners, 9-936
 - Partner not permitted to inspect entries, 9-937
 - Presumption that entries are correct, 9-937
- Partnership, proof of, 9-933
- Party introducing, 9-928
- Party's books, 9-903
- Payment, 9-931
- Pencil entries, 9-927
- Pennsylvania, 9-908

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*Books of account, *cont'd.*

Performance of special contracts, 9-933
Presumed to have been regularly kept, 9-926

Presumption of correctness of entries, 9-937

Quantity of articles delivered determining admissibility of books, 9-929

Question of law and fact, 9-936

Regular course of business, 9-938

Regularity a question for court, 9-927

Requisites of admission, 9-917

Rhode Island, 9-909

Rule admitting account books construed, strictly, 9-911

Rule of necessity stated and qualified, 9-912

Scraps of paper, 9-917

Servants, 9-919

Several books, account in, 9-928

Shingle, 9-917

Signs, 9-926

Some entries incompetent, others competent, 9-928

South Carolina, 9-909, 916

South Dakota, 9-910

Special contract, 9-933

Statutes making books competent evidence, 9-912

Statutes permitting a party to testify, 9-912

Tennessee, 9-916

Texas, 9-910

Time within which entries must be made, 9-922

Entries made before delivery of goods, 9-923

Entries must be made at time of transaction, 9-922

Entry need not be on the same day, 9-923

Reasonable time for transcription, 9-923, 924

Transcribed entries, 9-923

Vermont, 9-910

Virginia, 9-910

Weight as evidence, 9-934

Character of person making entries, 9-935

Credit, 9-932, 934

Evidence to explain account books, 9-935

Parol evidence to explain account books, 9-935

Prima facie evidence, 9-934

Question for jury, 9-935

What may be proved by books of account, 9-929

Advancements, 9-930

Affirmative evidence only, 9-933

Cash payment, 9-931

Collateral facts, 9-933

Contracts, 9-933

Credit, to whom given, 9-932

Delivery to third persons, 9-931

Goods delivered to third person, 9-929

Goods furnished to third person, 9-932

Goods sold, 9-930

Illustrations of what may be proved, 9-929

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*Books of account, *cont'd.*

What may be proved by books of account, *cont'd.*

Items must be insusceptible of proof by other evidence, 9-929

Items must be subjects of book account, 9-930

Loans, 9-931

Materials furnished, 9-930

Meals, 9-930

Money loaned and expended, 9-931

Money received, 9-930

Negative, not admissible to prove, 9-933

Partnership, proof of, 9-933

Payment, 9-931

Performance of special contracts, 9-933

Quantity of articles delivered determining admissibility of books, 9-929

Special contract, 9-933

What may be proved in general, 9-929

Work done, 9-930

What may be proved in general, 9-929

Whole book must be given in evidence, 9-928

Wisconsin, 9-916

Witness, to support or contradict, 9-939

Work done, 9-930

Boundaries, see BOUNDARIES.

Certificates, 9-884

Certificate as to matters collateral to record, 9-884

Certificate as to result of record, 9-884
Certificate made without authority inadmissible, 9-884

Certificate of officer not evidence of facts to which he is not authorized to certify, 9-884

Certificates evidence under statutes, 9-884

In absence of statute certificates not admissible, 9-884

Chalk scores, 9-919

Character in evidence:

Character of person making entry, 9-935

Classification of documents, 9-879

Common law:

Books of reports, 6-289

Copies, 7-506; 9-920

Book admitted to be correct, 9-921

Copy admissible when not objected to, 9-921

Copy admissible where original is lost or destroyed, 9-920

Copy inadmissible, 9-920

Examined copy, 9-920

Corporation books, 9-891; 24-175

Against corporation, 9-893

As against strangers, 9-895

As between corporation and its members, 9-893

As between members, 9-895

As between strangers and members, 9-895

As evidence of acceptance of charter, 7-658

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*Corporation books, *cont'd.*

- As evidence of its acts and proceedings, 9-891
- As evidence of membership, 9-896
- Books and records as proof of user, 7-665
- Books must be shown to be books of corporation, 9-897
- Books of account, 9-896
- Books of corporation best evidence, 7-658
- Books of corporation only *prima facie* evidence, 9-892
- Certified copies, 9-897
- Copies, 9-897
- Directors and stockholders on same footing, 9-894
- Members bound by entries in corporation books, 9-892
- Membership, 9-896
- Notification of meeting and quorum present, 9-892
- Official character of officer keeping books, 9-897
- Of what evidence given — illustrations, 9-892
- Organization, 9-892
- Parol evidence inadmissible, 9-892
- Private dealings with members, 9-894
- Requisites to admission, 9-897
- Course of business, 9-922, 938
- Court rolls, 9-891
- Credit:
 - Account books admissible to show person credited, 9-832
 - Book charges not conclusive upon question to whom credit is given, 9-932
- Customaries of manors, 9-891
- Deeds*, see DEEDS.
- Definitions, 9-879
- Depositions*, see DEPOSITIONS.
- Destruction of evidence*, see PRESUMPTIONS.
- Diagrams, 9-900
- Dictionaries, 9-886
- Elections, 10-843
- Embezzlement*, see EMBEZZLEMENT.
- Entries (see *infra*, Books of account), 11-46
- Execution of documents:
 - Proof of execution*, see EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS.
- Expert and opinion evidence*, see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.
- Fabrication of evidence*, see PRESUMPTIONS.
- Field notes*, see BOUNDARIES.
- Fires, 13-513
- Foreign laws*, see FOREIGN LAWS.
- Gaming:
 - Books on game, 14-690
- Gazette, 9-881
- Histories, 9-886
 - Grounds for admitting public history, 9-887
 - Histories admissible to prove public facts, 9-886
 - Histories not admissible to prove particular facts or customs, 9-886
- Husband and wife:
 - Entries made by wife, 9-924
- Insanity*, see INSANITY.

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*

Insurance:

- Books of account as evidence, 16-964
- Judgment and decree*, see RES JUDICATA.
- Judicial records*, see RECORDS.
- Jury and jury trial*, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.
- Lead pencil entries, 9-927
- Ledger, 9-921
 - Book may be in ledger form, 9-922
 - Inadmissible, 9-921
 - Production of ledger with book of original entries, 9-921
 - Secondary evidence, 9-921
- Legislative journals*, see STATUTES.
- Letters, 9-898
 - Copies, 9-898
 - Letter books, 9-898
 - Letters admitted in evidence, 9-898
 - Postmark, 9-898
- Loan:
 - Books of account not evidence of money loaned or expended, 9-931
- Logs and lumber:
 - Scale bill, 19-546
- Lost papers and records*, see LOST PAPERS AND RECORDS.
- Maps (see BOUNDARIES), 9-900; 11-539
- Master and servant:
 - Memoranda made by servant or employee, 9-919
- Memoranda (see *infra*, Books of account), 9-901
 - Entries and memoranda of person deceased, 9-902
 - Entry in book of accounts distinguished from memoranda, 9-902
 - General rule as to admissibility, 9-901
- Military law:
 - Army registers, 9-881
- Mortality tables*, see MORTALITY TABLES.
- Municipal records*, see MUNICIPAL RECORDS.
- Mutilated books, 9-926
- Newspapers, 9-885
 - Newspaper statements of facts and transactions, 9-885
 - To prove market value, 9-885
- Official register*, see *infra*, Registers.
- Official reports, 9-883
- Paintings, 9-899
- Parol evidence:
 - To explain books of account, 9-935
- Partnership (see *infra*, Books of account):
 - Account books to prove partnership, 9-933
 - Books, see *infra*, Books of account.
- Pass books, 3-840; 9-940
- Patents:
 - Infringement, 22-486
- Payment (see PAYMENT):
 - Books of account admissible to prove cash payment, 9-931
- Pencil entries, 9-927
- Perjury, 22-696
- Photographs*, see PHOTOGRAPHS.
- Physicians and surgeons, 22-809
- Pictures, 9-899
- Plans, 9-900
- Plats*, see BOUNDARIES.
- Postmark, 9-898

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, *cont'd.***Presumptions:**

Books presumed to have been regularly kept, 9-926

Entries in books of account, 9-937

Primary, 9-879**Private documents, 9-880, 897**

Admissibility in general, 9-897

Books of accounts, see *infra*, **Books of account.**

Deeds, see **DEEDS.**

Diagrams, 9-900

Letters, see *infra*, **Letters.**

Maps, 9-900

Memoranda, 9-901

Photographs, see **PHOTOGRAPHS.**

Pictures, 9-899

Plans, 9-900

Private entries, 9-901

Private memoranda, 9-901

Telegrams, 9-899

Wills, see **WILLS.**

Private entries, 9-901

Books of accounts, see *infra*, **Books of account.**

Entries and memoranda of person deceased, 9-902

Entry in book of accounts distinguished from memorandum, 9-902

General rule as to admissibility, 9-901

Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.**Production of documents, see PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS.****Proof of documents, see EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS.****Public documents, 9-880**

Admissibility, 9-880

Books of literature, 9-885

Certificates as to matters collateral to record, 9-884

Certificates made without authority, 9-884

Certificates of officer not evidence of facts to which he is not authorized to certify, 9-884

Dictionaries, 9-886

Domestic and foreign laws, 9-881

Exemplification, 9-890

Government gazette, 9-881

Histories, 9-886

Judicial records, 9-882

Legislative journals, 9-882

Mode of proof, 9-890

Municipal records, 9-884

Newspapers, 9-885

Official certificates, 9-884

Official public documents, 9-880

Official registers, 9-882

Official reports, 9-883

Parish register, 9-883

Requisites to admissibility, 9-880

Scientific books, see *infra*, **Scientific books.**

State papers, 9-880

Sworn copy, 9-890

Unofficial documents of a public character, 9-885

Receipts, see RECEIPTS.**Records (see *infra*, **Certificates**; see **RECORDS**):****DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*****Records, *cont'd.***

Admissibility of record to secure reversal, 9-942

Admissibility of record to sustain judgment, 9-941

Records of municipality, 9-884**Registers:**

Army registers, 9-881

Official registers, 9-882

Admissibility, 9-882

Facts not required to be recorded, 9-883

Parish registers, 9-883

Register of hotel, 9-939

Regular course of business (see *infra*, **Books of account**), 9-922, 938

Reports of legal decisions, 13-1069

Reports of officials, 9-883

***Res gestæ*:**

Entries in account books constituting part of *res gestæ*, 9-938

Sales:

Books of account as evidence of goods sold, 9-930

Scientific books, 9-887

Almanacs, see **ALMANACS.**

Engraving in medical books, 9-887

Experts, see **EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.**

Grounds of exclusion, 9-887

Illustrations, 9-887

Inadmissible in evidence generally, 9-887

Mortality tables, see **MORTALITY TABLES.**

Reading law books to jury, 9-889

Reading scientific books in argument before jury, 9-888

Scientific books admissible by statute, 9-889

Tide tables, see *infra*, **Tide tables.**

Use of scientific books by experts, see **EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.**

Scraps of paper, 9-917**Secondary, 9-879****Secondary evidence:**

Copies, 9-920

Ledger, 9-921

Shingle, 9-917, 919

Ships and shipping, 25-1018

Signs, 9-926

Slate, 9-918

Spoliation, see **PRESUMPTIONS.**

Stamp tax, see **REVENUE LAWS.**

State papers, 9-880

Statutes, see **STATUTES.**

Stenographer's notes as evidence, see **STENOGRAPHERS.**

Suppression of evidence, see **PRESUMPTIONS.**

Telegrams, see **TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.**

Telegraphs and telephones, see **TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.**

Tickets and fares, see **TICKETS AND FARES.**

Tide tables, 9-890

Time, see *infra*, **Books of account.**

Wills, see **WILLS.**

Withholding evidence, see **PRESUMPTIONS.**

Witnesses:

Book entries admissible to support or contradict a witness, 9-939

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*
 Witnesses, *cont'd.*
 Documentary evidence as a "witness,"
 30-909

DOCUMENTS, 9-879

DOCUMENTS OF TITLE, 10-1

DOGS, see ANIMALS.

DOING:

Deeds, 14-1069

DOING BUSINESS, 10-1

See FOREIGN CORPORATIONS; OCCUPATION,
 BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

DOLLAR, 10-1

Abbreviations, 10-2

Bills of exchange and promissory notes,
 4-131; 10-2

Indictment, 10-2

Lawful currency of the United States, 10-2

Legal tender, 10-1

Payment, 22-541

DOMAIN, 10-3

See EMINENT DOMAIN.

Public domain, 26-212

DOME SHAPE, 10-4

DOMESTIC, 10-4

DOMESTIC ANIMALS, 10-5

DOMESTIC CORPORATIONS, 10-5

DOMESTIC FIXTURES, see FIXTURES.

DOMESTIC PURPOSES, 10-4

DOMESTIC USE, 10-4

DOMICIL, 10-6

See CITIZENSHIP; INHABITANT; RESIDENCE,
 RESIDENT, ETC.

Absconding debtors, 10-36

Adoption of children, 10-31

Army, see *infra*, Military law.

Attachment:

Residence distinguished from domicil,
 3-198

Bastardy:

Domicil of origin, 10-11

Illegitimate child has mother's
 domicil, 10-11

Legitimated child has father's domi-
 cil, 10-11

Birth, see infra, Domicil of origin.

Burial lots, 10-22

Cemeteries:

Ownership of burial lot as evidence,
 10-22

Change of domicil (see *infra*, Domicil of
 choice), 10-20

Infants, 10-31

Children, see infra, Domicil of origin; In-
 fants.

Choice, see infra, Domicil of choice.

Citizenship:

Citizenship meaning domicil, 10-10

Commercial domicil, 10-8

Consuls, 10-37

Contingent intention, 10-19

Corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.

Coverture, see infra, Married women.

Death:

Death of husband, 10-34

Place of death, 10-24

Declarations, 10-26

Acts outweigh declarations, 10-28

Ante litem motam, 10-27

Conflicting acts and declarations, 10-28

Conflicting declarations, 10-28

Declarations admissible, 10-26

DOMICIL, *cont'd.*

Declarations, *cont'd.*

Declarations in a person's favor, 10-27

Res gesta, 10-27

Statements in authentic acts not con-
 clusive, 10-26

Statements in deeds and wills, 10-26, 28

Statements in person's own deed or
 will, 10-26

Weight dependent upon circumstances,
 10-27

Written declarations, 10-28

Definition, 10-7

Divorce, see DIVORCE.

Domicil by operation of law, see infra,
 Married women.

Domicil of choice, 10-14, 20

Continuance of acquired domicil, 10-15

Creation, 10-14

General rules, 10-14

How acquired, 10-14

Loss of former domicil, 10-15

Presumption of continuance of acquired
 domicil, 10-14

Domicil of origin, 10-10, 29

Child born during father's lifetime,
 10-11

Domicil of origin clings closely, 10-11,
 13

General rule, 10-10

Illegitimate child afterwards legiti-
 mated, 10-11

Illegitimate child has mother's domicil,
 10-11

In what place, 10-10

Legitimate child, 10-11

Legitimated child has father's domicil,
 10-11

Maxims inapplicable when both domicils
 domestic, 10-13

May differ from birthplace, 10-11

Posthumous child, 10-11

Presumption of continuance of domicil
 of origin, 10-11

Reverter of domicil of origin, 10-12, 13

Dominion of Canada, 10-109

Dwelling house, 10-21

Elections, see ELECTIONS.

Elements of domicil, 10-15

Intention, see infra, Intention.

Residence, see infra, Residence as an ele-
 ment of domicil.

Residence and intention constitute domi-
 cil, 10-16

Evidence, 10-20

Burial lots, 10-22

Declarations, see infra, Declarations.

Dwelling house, 10-21

Hearsay evidence, 10-28

Holding office, 10-21

Illustrations, 10-21

Jury duty, 10-22

Naturalization, 10-21

Place of business, 10-21

Place of death, 10-24

Place of residence, 10-22

General rule, 10-22

Length of residence, 10-23

Married man, 10-23

Not absolute test, 10-23

Presumption from residence, 10-22

Rebuttable presumption, 10-24

Volume XXXI.

DOMICIL, cont'd.Evidence, *cont'd.*

- Proof by variety of facts and circumstances, 10-20
- Purchase or ownership of real estate, 10-21
- Question of fact, 10-21
- Right of person to testify to his own intent, 10-29
- Taxes, 10-25
- Unmarried man's place of business, 10-21
- Vote as evidence, 10-24
- Exiles, 10-36
- Floating intention, 10-19
- Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.
- Fugitives from justice, 1036
- Guardian and ward, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.
- Hearsay evidence, 1028
- Home, 10-8; 15-14
- Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.
- Husband and wife:
 - Domicil of married women, see *infra*, Married women.
 - Presumption of married man's domicil, 10-23
 - Right of husband to fix matrimonial domicil, 15-812
- Infants (see *infra*, Domicil of origin), 10-29; 15-34
 - Adopted child, 10-31
 - After death of both parents, 10-31
 - After father's death, 10-30
 - Effect of mother's second marriage, 10-30
 - General rule, 10-30
 - Power of surviving mother to change, 10-30
 - Change of domicil, 1031
 - Domicil of origin, 10-10, 29
 - General rule, 10-29
 - Infant cannot change, 10-31
 - Non compos mentis*, 10-34
 - Parents separated, 10-30
 - Power of guardian to change, 10-31
 - Remarriage of mother, 10-30
- Inhabitants, 10-8, 10; 16-330
- Insanity, 10-34
 - After attaining majority, 10-35
 - Before attaining majority, 10-34
 - Partially *non compos mentis*, 10-35
 - Power of guardian to change, 10-35
 - Right of person to testify to his own intent, 10-29
- Intention (see *infra*, Residence as an element of domicil), 10-18
 - Bona fide* intention, 10-20
 - Bona fide* removal to give jurisdiction, 10-20
 - Contingent intention, 10-19
 - Floating intention to return, 10-19
 - Intention necessary, 10-18
 - Intention to make residence permanent not necessary, 10-19
 - Intention to reside in a particular place permanently, or for an indefinite period of time, 10-18
 - Purpose unimportant, 10-20
 - Residence and intention constitute domicil, 10-15, 16
- International law, 16-1134, 1146
 - Change of domicil, 16-1148

DOMICIL, cont'd.International law, *cont'd.*

- Constituents of domicil, 16-1147
- Enemy character, 16-1146
- Intention of remaining, 16-1147
- Sovereignty and jurisdiction, 16-1134
- Time of stay, 16-1147
- Invalids, 10-35
- Jury duty as evidence of domicil, 10-22
- Kinds of domicil, 10-10
- Loss of domicil, see *infra*, Domicil of choice.
- Marriage (see *infra*, Married women):
 - Effect of remarriage on infant's domicil, 10-30
- Married women, 9-736; 10-32
 - After death of husband, 10-34
 - After divorce, 9-737; 10-34
 - Desertion, 9-737
 - Divorce, 9-737; 10-33, 34
 - Divorce *a vinculo*, 10-34
 - Domicil where wife wrongfully refuses to follow husband, 9-738
 - During coverture, 9-37; 10-32
 - Divorce, 9-737; 10-33
 - Duty to follow husband, 9-738; 10-32
 - General rule, 9-737; 10-32
 - Invalid marriage, 10-33
 - Separate domicil, 9-336; 10-24, 33
 - Separate residence, but same domicil, 10-33
 - Proof of domicil, 9-738
 - Right of nonresident wife to sue husband at his domicil, 9-738
 - Separated, 9-336; 10-24, 33
 - Separate domicil after cause for divorce, 9-736
 - Unity of domicil, 9-736
 - Widow, 10-34
 - Wife may acquire separate domicil, 9-736; 10-24, 33
- Military law:
 - Persons in army and navy, 10-39
 - Service under foreign government, 10-40
 - Service under own government, 10-39
- Ministers and ambassadors, 10-37; 20-794
- Naturalization, 10-21
- Navy, see *infra*, Military law.
- Necessity of domicil, 10-10
- Non compos mentis*, see *infra*, Insanity.
- Number of domicils, 10-10
 - Different domicils for different purposes, 10-10
 - Only one domicil, 10-10
 - Only one domicil for one purpose, 10-10
- Operation of law, see *infra*, Married women.
- Origin, see *infra*, Domicil of origin.
- Parent and child, see *infra*, Domicil of origin; Infants.
- Paupers, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.
- Place of business:
 - Unmarried man's place of business, 10-21
- Place of death, 10-24
- Place of residence, see *infra*, Evidence; Residence.
- Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.
- Posthumous child, 10-11

DOMICIL, *cont'd.*

- Presumptions, 22-1241
 - Continuance of domicile of origin, 10-11
 - Place of death, 10-24
 - Presumption from residence, 10-22
 - Presumption of continuance of acquired domicile, 10-14
 - Prisons and prisoners, 10-35
 - Life imprisonment, 10-36
 - Prisoner's domicile, 10-35
 - Settlement of a pauper prisoner, 10-36
 - Probate*, see *PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION*.
 - Public officers, 10-38; 23-331
 - Domicil already acquired is not changed, 10-38
 - Domicil generally unchanged, 10-38
 - Government officials at Washington, 10-38
 - Holding office as evidence of domicile, 10-21
 - Life tenure, 10-39
 - Purpose unimportant, 10-20
 - Question of law and fact, 10-21
 - Railroads, 23-679
 - Real estate:
 - Purchase or ownership of real estate, 10-21
 - Refugees, 10-36
 - Res gesta*, 10-27
 - Residence (see *infra*, Domicil of choice; Evidence), 10-8
 - Distinction between residence and domicile, 3-198; 9-735; 10-8
 - Domicil and residence in different places, 10-9
 - More than one residence, 10-9
 - Place of residence as evidence of domicile, see *infra*, Evidence.
 - Residence and domicile used as convertible terms, 10-9
 - Residence is transient, 10-9
 - Residence as an element of domicile (see *infra*, Intention), 10-7
 - Character of residence, 10-18
 - Illustrations, 10-17, 18
 - Louisiana statute, 10-18
 - Period of residence not definite, 10-17
 - Residence and intention constitute domicile, 10-16
 - Temporary residence, 10-18
 - Reverter of domicile of origin, 10-12
 - Sailors*, see *infra*, Military law.
 - Seamen, 10-39, 40
 - Soldiers*, see *infra*, Military law.
 - Students, 10-36
 - Succession taxes, 27-346
 - Taxation*, see *TAXATION*.
 - Taxation (corporate)*, see *TAXATION (CORPORATE)*.
 - Temporary residence, 10-18
 - Universities and colleges:
 - Students, 10-36
 - Vote as evidence, 10-24
 - Widow, 10-34
 - Witnesses:
 - Right of person to testify to his own intent, 10-29
- DOMINION, 10-41**
DOMINION OF CANADA, 10-42
 Aliens, 10-90

DOMINION OF CANADA, *cont'd.*

- Attorney-general, 10-56
- Banks and banking, 10-86
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 10-87
- British North America Act of 1867, 10-46, 50
 - Construction of the act, 10-51
 - How far of the nature of a treaty between the different provinces, 10-50
 - Inherent privileges and powers of legislatures, 10-52
 - Interpretation and construction, 10-53
 - Ante-confederation municipal powers, 10-51
 - Broad interpretation, 10-53
 - General rules of statutory construction to be applied to the act, 10-53
 - Inherent privileges and powers of legislatures, 10-52
 - Liberal interpretation, 10-53
 - Must be construed on the same principles as other statutes, 10-53
 - Reference to ante-confederation powers and circumstances, 10-51
 - Reference to legislation in England, 1052
 - Weight attaching to interpretation of British North America Act by Colonial Office and other imperial authorities, 10-54
 - Weight attaching to interpretation of British North America Act by Dominion Parliament and provincial legislatures, 10-54
 - Reference to legislation in England in aid of construction, 10-52
 - Reference to pre-confederation powers and circumstances in aid of the construction of the act, 10-51
 - Sole charter of existing Dominion and provincial rights and powers, 10-50
- Census, 10-84
- Civil rights, 10-108
- Commerce, 10-82
- Conflict of Dominion and provincial laws, 10-65, 72
- Constitution (see *infra*, British North America Act of 1867; Legislative powers generally in Canada):
 - General analogy to the constitution of the United Kingdom, 10-46
 - Pre-confederation constitutions, 10-49
 - Synopsis of the scheme of the Canadian constitution, 1046
- Constitutional acts, 10-45
- Construction*, see *infra*, British North America Act of 1867.
- Copyright, 10-90
- Corporations, 10-95, 97, 107
 - Banks, 10-86
 - Dominion Parliament, 10-77
- Courts:
 - Dominion depriving provincial courts of jurisdiction, 10-76
 - Power of Dominion to impose duties on provincial courts, 10-76
- Criminal laws, 10-92
 - Punishment by fine, imprisonment, etc., 10-111
- Crown*, see *infra*, The Crown.
- Currency, 10-86
- Death by wrongful act, 21-92

DOMINION OF CANADA, *cont'd.*

- Debt, 10-81
- Delegation of legislative authority, 10-62
- Divorce, 10-92
- Domicil, 10-109
- Dominion Parliament (see *infra*, Legislative powers generally in Canada), 10-70
- Conflict of powers, 10-60, 72
- Corporations, 10-777
- Depriving provincial courts of jurisdiction, 10-76
- Dominion general residuary legislative power over nonprovincial subjects, 10-79
- Dominion power to encroach upon the provincial area of subjects in certain cases, and *vice versa*, 10-73
- Dominion power to impose duties on provincial courts, officials, and municipalities, 10-76
- Extraterritorial legislation, 10-70
 - Foreign corporations, 10-77
 - General rule for determining validity of Dominion acts, 10-78
 - Incorporation of companies, 10-77
 - Legislation must be confined to territorial limits of the Dominion, 10-70
 - Local option, 10-71
 - Powers of, 10-70
- Predominance of valid Dominion acts over all other provincial laws, 10-65, 72
- Rule regulating incidental intrusion by Dominion on provincial area, 10-74
- Specifically enumerated powers of the Dominion Parliament, 10-80
 - Aliens, 10-90
 - Banking, 10-86
 - Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 10-87
 - Borrowing of money on the public credit, 10-84
 - Census, 10-84
 - Copyrights, 10-90
 - Criminal law and procedure, 10-92
 - Currency, 10-86
 - Divorce, 10-92
 - Enumerated powers not within the class of matters of a local or private nature assigned to the provinces, 10-80
 - Ferries, 10-86
 - Fisheries, 10-85
 - General scope and character, 10-80
 - Indians, 10-90
 - Insolvency and bankruptcy, 10-88
 - Interest, 10-87
 - Legal tender, 10-88
 - Marine hospitals, 10-85
 - Marriage, 10-92
 - Military and naval service, 10-84
 - Militia, 10-84
 - Naturalization, 10-90
 - Navigation, 10-84
 - Patents, 10-90
 - Penitentiaries, 10-94
 - Postal service, 10-84
 - Public debt, 10-81
 - Public property, 10-81
 - Quarantine, 10-85

DOMINION OF CANADA, *cont'd.*

- Dominion Parliament, *cont'd.*
 - Specifically enumerated powers of the Dominion Parliament, *cont'd.*
 - Raising of money by any mode or system of taxation, 10-83
 - Regulation of trade and commerce, 10-82
 - Salaries of public officers, 10-84
 - Savings banks, 10-87
 - Shipping, 10-84
 - Summary trial, 10-93
 - Weights and measures, 10-87
 - The Dominion Parliament may legislate for parts of the Dominion only, 10-71
 - Validity of acts, 1078
- Dower:
 - Purchase-money mortgage, 10-139
 - Surplus after paying mortgage debt, 10-170
- Education, 10-113
- Elections:
 - Bribery, 10-781
 - Registration in Canada, 10-624
- Embezzlement, 10-979
- Escheats, 10-55
- Exclusiveness:
 - Dominion and provincial legislative powers exclusive one of the other, 10-65
- Executions, see EXECUTIONS.
- Executive, see *infra*, The Crown.
- Executive council, 10-56
- Exemptions from execution:
 - Exemptions do not bind the Crown, 12-180
- Ex post facto* laws, 10-60
- Extraterritorial legislation, 10-70
- Ferries, 10-86
- Fines and penalties, 10-111
- Fish and fisheries, 10-85
- Foreign corporations:
 - Dominion Parliament, 10-77
- Formation of the Dominion of Canada, 10-45
- Governor, 10-56, 57
- Governor-general (see *infra*, The Crown), 10-56
- Immigration, 10-115
- Imperial Parliament, 10-48
- Improvements:
 - Mortgages, 16-212
- Indians, 10-90
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 10-88
- Insurance, 10-68
- Interest, 10-87
- Interpretation and construction, see *infra*, British North America Act of 1867.
- Intoxicating liquors, 10-68
- Judges:
 - Governor-general's power to appoint Superior Court judges, 10-57
- Justices of the peace, 10-57
- King, see *infra*, The Crown.
- Lakes and ponds, 18-130
- Lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Legislation, see *infra*, Legislative powers generally in Canada.
- Legislative power over agriculture and immigration, 10-115
- Legislative power over education, 10-113
- Legislative powers generally in Canada, 10-58
 - Acts *ultra vires* in part only, 10-64

DOMINION OF CANADA, *cont'd.*

- Legislative powers generally in Canada, *con.*
- Aspects of legislation as determining constitutionality, 10-68
- Canadian legislative sovereignty, 10-61
- Cautionary phrases, 10-67
- Dominion and provincial legislative powers exclusive the one of the other and not concurrent, 10-65
- Exclusiveness, 10-65
- Ex post facto* laws, 10-60
- General comparison with legislative powers and the distribution thereof under United States Constitution, 10-58
- Generality of language used in describing legislative powers conferred, 10-60
- General scheme of distribution of legislative powers in Canada, 10-59
- Insurance, 10-68
- Intoxicating liquors, 10-68
- Legislation by reference, 10-63
- Legislation only colorably *intra vires*, 10-67
- Motive of legislature immaterial, 10-64
- Nuisances, 10-69
- Plenary character of legislative powers in Canada, 10-60
- Power over private rights, 10-60
- Power to delegate functions and to legislate conditionally or by local option legislation, 10-60
- Preservation of provincial autonomy, 10-59
- Presumption in favor of validity of acts, 10-63
- Provincial legislation in aid of Dominion, 10-66
- Rule for determining to what class of subject legislation really belongs, 10-69
- Supremacy of British North America Act of 1867, 10-61
- Ultra vires* legislation a mere nullity, 10-64
- Legislature, see *infra*, Provincial legislatures.
- Licenses, 10-103
- Local option, 10-60, 71
- Local works, 10-104
- Lotteries, 19-592
- Mandamus:
 - Jurisdiction, 19-889
- Marriage, 10-92, 108
- Mechanics' liens, 20-271
- Military law, 10-84
- Militia, 10-84
- Mines and mining claims*, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.
- Money, 10-86
- Municipal corporations, 10-57, 102
 - Dominion power to impose duties on provincial municipalities, 10-76
- Naturalization, 10-90
- Navigable waters, 21-428, 431
- Navigation, 10-84, 116
- Nuisances, 10-69
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 10-103
- Paramount authority of imperial Parliament, 10-48

DOMINION OF CANADA, *cont'd.*

- Pardon, 10-55
- Parliament (see *infra*, Dominion Parliament; Provincial legislatures):
 - Imperial Parliament, 10-48
- Patents, 10-90
- Prefatory remarks, 10-45
- Presumption in favor of validity of statutes, 10-63
- Private rights, 10-60
- Property, see *infra*, Public property.
- Provincial legislation, see *infra*, Legislative powers generally in Canada.
- Provincial legislatures, 10-94
 - Corporations, 10-95, 97
 - Enumerated powers of provincial legislatures, 10-99
 - Administration of justice, 10-110
 - Amendment from time to time, 10-99
 - Borrowing money on sole credit of province, 10-101
 - Civil rights, 10-108
 - Corporations, 10-107
 - Direct taxation, 10-100
 - Domicil, 10-109
 - Fines, 10-111
 - Imprisonment, 10-111
 - Incorporation, 10-107
 - Licenses, 10-103
 - Local or private matters, 10-111
 - Local works, 10-104
 - Marriage, 10-108
 - Municipal institutions, 10-102
 - Prisons, 10-102
 - Property, 10-108
 - Public land, 10-102
 - Public officers, 10-101
 - Punishment, 10-111
 - Railroads, 10-105
 - Situs of property, 10-109
 - Taxation, 10-100, 103
 - Telegraphs, 10-105
 - Inherent powers, 10-94
 - No powers except those specifically enumerated, 10-94
- Ontario, 10-98
- Onus in attacking provincial acts, 10-98
- Powers of provincial legislatures, 10-94
- Provincial acts may limit range otherwise open to Dominion Parliament, 10-95
- Provincial power incidentally to touch Dominion subjects in certain cases, 10-97
- Provincial powers coequal and co-ordinate in all the provinces, 10-95
- Provincial powers in respect to imperial and Dominion companies, 10-95
- Provincial powers not affected by non-exercise of overlapping Dominion powers, 10-97
- Provincial powers to impose duties upon Dominion officials in certain cases, 10-98
- Quebec, 10-98
 - Validity of provincial acts, 10-98
- Public debt, 10-81
- Public lands (see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS), 10-102, 116, 117

DOMINION OF CANADA, *cont'd.*

- Public officers, 10-101
 - Dominion power to impose duties on provincial officials, 10-76
 - Public property, 10-81, 115
 - Punishment, 10-111
 - Quarantine, 10-85
 - Queen's counsel, 10-55
 - Railroads, 10-105, 116
 - Reorganization of corporations, 30-889
 - Schools, 10-113
 - Seal:
 - Provincial great seal, 10-55
 - Sentence and punishment, 10-111
 - Ships and shipping, 10-84
 - Situs of property, 10-109
 - Sovereign*, see *infra*, The Crown.
 - Statutes*, see *infra*, Dominion Parliament;
 - Legislative powers generally in Canada; Provincial legislatures.
 - Taxation, 10-83
 - Direct taxation within the provinces, 10-100
 - Telegraph and telephone companies, 10-105
 - The Crown, 10-55
 - Executive coincides with legislative power, 10-57
 - Executive power generally in Canada, 10-57
 - Federal veto power, 10-58
 - How far the Crown can be bound by Dominion and provincial statutes, 10-57
 - Imperial veto power, 10-58
 - Judges, 10-57
 - Justices of the peace, 10-57
 - Legislative power over the royal prerogative, 10-57
 - Municipal corporations, 10-57
 - Prerogatives of the Crown, 10-55
 - Appointment of queen's counsel, 10-55
 - Crown one and indivisible throughout the empire, 10-55
 - Crown rights not curtailed by British North America Act of 1867, 10-55
 - Crown's priority as creditor, 10-55
 - Escheats, 10-55
 - Prerogative of honor, 10-55
 - Prerogative of mercy, 10-55
 - Provincial great seals, 10-55
 - Representatives of the Crown in Canada, 10-56
 - Attorney-general, 10-56
 - Colonial governor, 10-56
 - Executive council, 10-56
 - Governor-general, 10-56
 - In general, 10-56
 - Trade, 10-82
 - Ultra vires* legislation, 10-64
 - Veto, 10-58
 - Waters and watercourses:
 - Appropriation of waters, 30-389
- DOMINOES**, 14-710
- DONATE — DONATION**, 10-118
- See GIFTS.
- Conditional donations, 10-118
 - Consideration, 10-119
 - Donations and bounties:
 - Municipal corporations, 20-1146
 - Municipal aid*, see MUNICIPAL AID.

- DONATIO**, see GIFTS.
- DONATIO CAUSA MORTIS**, see GIFTS.
- DONATIO INTER VIVOS**, see GIFTS.
- DONATIO MORTIS CAUSA**, see GIFTS.
- DONE**, 10-119
- DOOMING**, 10-119
- DOOR**, 10-119
 - See FIXTURES.
- DORMANT EXECUTION**, 10-119
- DORMANT JUDGMENT**, 10-119
- DORMANT PARTNER**, see PARTNERSHIP.
- DORMANT TENEMENT**, see EASEMENTS;
 - PROFIT À PRENDRE.
- DORMITORY**, 10-120
- DOS**, 10-120
- DOS DE DOTE PETIT NON DEBET**, 10-120
 - See DOWER.
- DOTAGE**, 10-120; 20-557
- DOTAL PROPERTY**, 10-120
- DOTE — DOTAL**, 10-120
- DOUBLE**, 10-120
- DOUBLE AND TREBLE DAMAGES**, 10-121; 12-31
 - Exemptions from execution, 12-265
 - Forcible entry and detainer, 13-774
 - Injuries to animals by railroads, 16-483, 484
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 16-497
 - Interest, 16-997, 1031
 - Trespass*, see TRESPASS.
 - Usury*, see USURY.
 - Waste*, see WASTE.
- DOUBLE COSTS**, 10-121
- DOUBLE INSURANCE**, see FIRE INSURANCE; LIFE INSURANCE; MARINE INSURANCE.
- DOUBLE PLEADING**, 10-121
- DOUBLE TAXATION**, see EXEMPTION FROM TAXATION; OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES; TAXATION; TAXATION (CORPORATE).
- DOUBT**, 10-121
 - See REASONABLE DOUBT.
- DOUBTFUL**, 10-121
- DOWER**, 10-122; 30-712
 - See CURTESY.
 - Abatement of legacies:
 - Devise in lieu of dower, 1-58
 - Legacy in lieu of dower, 1-48
 - Abolition, 10-127, 128
 - Acknowledgments:
 - Release of dower, 10-213
 - Relinquishment of dower, 1-549, 552
 - Admeasurement of dower*, see *infra*, Assignment of dower.
 - Ad ostium ecclesie*, 10-127
 - Adultery, 10-200
 - Advancements, 1-782
 - Age of wife, 10-128
 - Alienation*, see *infra*, Assignment; Barring and defeating dower.
 - Aliens, 2-75
 - Annual sum in lieu of dower, 10-178
 - Annuities:
 - Apportionment of annuity in lieu of dower, 2-401
 - Interest on arrears where annuity is in lieu of dower, 2-408
 - Annuity tables, 10-182
 - Arbitration and award, 2-562
 - Assignment (see *infra*, Assignment of dower):
 - Assignability of consummate dower, 10-151

DOWER, *cont'd.*Assignment, *cont'd.*

Assignability of inchoate right, 10-144

Consummated dower before assignment,
10-147

Equity, 10-148

Quarantine, 10-149

Right of assignee to maintain suit in
name of dowress, 10-147

Assignment for benefit of creditors, 10-155

Assignment of dower (see *infra*, Assignment;
Consummate dower), 10-171

Acceptance by widow, 10-172

Appreciation, 10-187

By metes and bounds, 10-174

Assignment by metes and bounds of
property in hands of alienee,
10-175Deterioration from natural causes
immaterial, 10-176

General rule, 10-174

Improvements by alienee, 10-175

Rule dispensed with by agreement
of parties, 10-175Waiver of assignment by metes and
bounds, 10-175Where, from nature of property,
division by metes and bounds im-
practicable, 10-175By whom assignment may be made,
10-171

Abator, 10-171

Acceptance by widow, 10-172

By process of law, 10-173

Conditional assignment, 10-172

Courts of equity, 10-173

Courts of law, 10-173

Demand as a prerequisite to suit,
10-174

Disseizor, 10-171

Ejectment, 10-173

Entry by widow, 10-172

General rule, 10-171

Guardian, 10-172

Infants, 10-172

Joint tenants, 10-172

Notice of proceedings for admeasure-
ment, 10-174

Owner of freehold, 10-171

Parol assignment, 10-172

Person claiming adversely to de-
cedent not made a party, 10-174

Statutory proceedings, 10-174

Tenant of freehold, 10-171

Conclusiveness of assignment, 10-198

Assignment by adult heir, 10-198

Assignment by infant heir, 10-198

Assignment by sheriff, 10-198

Eviction of dowress, 10-199

Eviction of dowress where assign-
ment is according to common
right, 10-199Eviction of dowress where assign-
ment is against common right,
10-200

Excessive assignment, 10-198

Improvements made by widow,
10-199

Costs, 10-198

Courts, 10-173

Damages for detention, see *infra*, Dam-
ages for detention.**DOWER, *cont'd.***Assignment of dower, *cont'd.*

Depreciation, 10-187

Ejectment, 10-173

Entry by widow, 10-172

Gross sum in lieu of dower, see *infra*,
Gross sum in lieu of dower.

Guardians, 10-172

Infants, 10-172

Joint tenants, 10-172

Joint tenants and tenants in common,
10-176

Lands held in common, 10-176

Mansion house, 10-185

Mode of assignment, 10-174

Notice of proceedings, 10-174

Owner, 10-171

Parol assignment, 10-172

Productiveness to be considered, 10-185

Quality and not quantity to be con-
sidered, 10-185Quantum of interest to be assigned,
10-185

Appreciation, 10-187

Basis of division, 10-185

Depreciation, 10-187

Depreciation from extrinsic causes,
10-189

Fee simple, 10-185

General rule, 10-185

Gross sum assigned, 10-189

Improvement or depreciation aris-
ing from extrinsic or general
causes, 10-189Improvements by alienee of ad-
joining parcel, 10-189Increase of value unconnected with
improvements, 10-189

Mansion house, 10-185

Productiveness to be considered,
10-185Quality and not quantity to be con-
sidered, 10-185

Rents and profits assigned, 10-189

Third part of lands, 10-185

Time of valuation as against alienee,
10-187Time of valuation of estate as
against heir, 10-186Time of valuation where gross sum
is assigned, 10-186

Wilful waste, 10-189

Rents and profits, see *infra*, Rents and
profits.

Statutory proceedings, 10-174

Unconditional assignment, 10-172

Where lands are in separate tracts,
10-183Assigned in each denomination of
land, 10-183

Assigned in each tract, 10-183

Rule applicable as against pur-
chasers, 10-183

Rule changed by agreement, 10-183

Rule under statute, 10-184

Separate parcels indivisible, 10-183

Statutes, 10-184

Attainder, 10-202

Barring and defeating dower, 10-200

Acknowledgment, 10-213

Adultery and elopement, 10-200

Alienage of husband or wife, 10-201

DOWER, *cont'd.*Barring and defeating dower, *cont'd.*

Alienation in fee by dowress, 10-201

Alienation of husband, 10-203

After marriage, 10-204

Alienation of husband and joinder of wife, 10-211

Before marriage, 10-203

Conveyance in fraud of wife, 10-203

During coverture, 10-204

Fraudulent conveyance void as against wife, 10-203

On day of marriage, 10-204

Antenuptial agreement, 10-209

Agreements closely scrutinized, 10-210

Antenuptial agreement as a bar, 10-209

Fraud, 10-210

Must be expressed to be in lieu of dower, 10-210

Attainder by husband, 10-202

By jointure, see *infra*, Jointure.

Dedication to public use, 10-202

Detention of title deeds, 10-201

Divorce, see *infra*, Divorce.

Estoppel in pais, 10-206

Fine or recovery, 10-202

Foreclosure of mortgage, 10-202

Infants, 10-215

Insanity, 10-215

Joinder of wife, 10-211

Laches, 10-206

Land taken for public use, 10-203

Land wrongly described, 10-213

Partition proceedings, 10-202

Postnuptial agreement, 10-211

Power of attorney, 10-213

Release by wife, 10-211

Acknowledgment, 10-213

After death of husband, 10-215

Apt words of release necessary, 10-212

Compliance with substantial requisites, 10-212

Court cannot make wife release, 10-212

Estoppel, 10-216, 217

Extinguishment, 10-216

Husband must convey his own interest, 10-214

Husband must join, 10-213

Infancy, 10-215

Insanity, 10-215

In whose favor release operates, 10-216

Joinder in an inoperative deed, 10-214

Joinder of wife in alienation, 10-211

Power of attorney, 10-212

Release to husband does not bar, 10-216

Release to stranger does not bar, 10-216

Right to release during coverture, 10-211

To whom released, 10-216

Wife cannot release by separate deed, 10-213

DOWER, *cont'd.*Barring and defeating dower, *cont'd.*Release by wife, *cont'd.*

Wife's name must appear in body of the deed, 10-212

Separation deed, 10-211

Statute of limitations, 10-205

When statute of limitations begins to run, 10-206

Bona fide purchasers, 23-482

California, 10-127

Canada:

Purchase-money mortgage, 10-139

Surplus after paying mortgage debt, 10-170

Choses in action, 10-144

Civil death, 6-65; 10-141

Colorado, 10-127

Common law, 10-127

Definition, 10-125

Present status, 10-127

Status in the United States, 10-127

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Connecticut, 10-127

Consideration, see CONSIDERATION.

Release of dower, 6-732

Relinquishment of dower a valuable consideration, 10-143

▲ Constitutional law:

Vested rights, 6-957

Consummate dower, 10-128, 146

After assignment, 10-151

Alienation, 10-151

Conveyances, 10-151

Incumbrances, 10-151

Interest on incumbrances, 10-153

Liabilities and incidents to which interest is subject, 10-152

Nature of estate after assignment, 10-151

Relation back of widow's seizin, 10-152

Repairs, 10-153

Right to emblements, 10-152

Right to use and occupation, 10-151

Taxes, 10-152

Termination of estate by widow's death, 10-153

Waste, 10-151

Before assignment, 10-146

Alienation, 10-147

Assignability in equity, 10-148

Relinquishment to terretenant, 10-148

Right of assignee to maintain suit in name of dowress, 10-147

Right of entry, 10-146

Right of quarantine, see *infra*, Quarantine.

Seizure under execution, 10-148

Subjection to payment of debts, 10-147

Widow cannot enter before assignment, 10-146

Contract:

Whether dower arises by contract or by positive law, 10-142

Contribution and exoneration, 10-166

Amount of contribution, 10-167

By the widow, 10-166

To the widow, 10-167

DOWER, cont'd.

- Conversion and reconversion, 7-472, 476; 22-108
- Coparcenary, 10-133
- Costs:
 - Assignment of dower, 10-198
- Courts:
 - Assignment by courts of equity, 10-173
 - Assignment by courts of law, 10-173
- Covenants*, see COVENANTS.
- Custom, 10-126
- Damages*, see *infra*, Damages for detention; Rents and mesne profits in lieu of damages.
- Damages for detention, 10-190
 - Alienee of heir, 10-192
 - Alienee of husband, 10-193
 - Damages from the teste of the original writ, 10-191
 - Deduction for occupation of land, 10-191
 - Deduction for part payment in lieu of dower, 10-191
 - Deduction for taxes and repairs, 10-191
 - Estate of which husband must die seized, 10-193
 - From what time damages accrue, 10-191
 - From what time damages accrue as against alienee of heir, 10-192
 - General rule, 10-190
 - Improvements made by alienee, 10-191
 - In what actions damages recoverable, 10-190
 - Meaning of damages, 10-190
 - Plea of *tout temps pris*, 10-191, 193
 - Readiness to render dower a defense, 10-191
 - Seizin by alienee of husband, 10-193
 - Seizin by husband at death, 10-193
 - Seizin essential to recovery, 10-193
 - Time allowed, 10-191, 193
 - Up to what time damages allowed, 10-193
- Death:
 - Effect of death of parties on action for arrears of rents and profits, 10-197
 - Presumption of death from absence, 10-131
 - Termination of estate by widow's death, 10-153
- Death of husband, 10-141
 - Civil death insufficient, 10-141
 - Evidence of death, 10-141
 - Husband's death necessary, 10-141
 - Presumption of death, 10-141
- Dedication, 9-32; 10-202
- Defeating dower*, see *infra*, Barring and defeating dower.
- Definition, 10-125
- Deforcement, 9-180
- De la plus belle*, 10-127
- Determinable estates, 10-160
 - By death of tenant in tail without issue, 10-160
 - By entry of the issue in tail, 10-160
 - Executory devise, 10-161
 - Exercise of power of appointment, 10-160
- Divorce, 9-853, 856; 10-136, 200
 - Divorce in another state held sufficient to bar dower, 9-857
 - Divorce in another state not a bar to dower, 9-857
 - Dower abolished, 9-856

POWER, cont'd.**Divorce, cont'd.**

- Dower after divorce in another state, 9-857
- Effect of divorce *a mensa*, 10-200
- Effect of divorce *a vinculo*, 10-200
- Lands acquired by husband after divorce, 9-857
- Right of dower as terminated by divorce, 9-856
- Statutes, 9-856, 857
- Statutes preserving wife's dower, 9-856
- Statutes prohibiting dower on a divorce for wife's misconduct, 9-857
- Statutes providing for assignment of dower on divorce, 9-857
- Dominion of Canada:
 - Surplus after paying mortgage debt, 10-170
- Dos de dote peti non debet*, 10-135
 - Dower of mother not assigned, 10-135
 - Fact that widow of former owner endowed, 10-136
 - Meaning of the maxim, 10-135
 - Mother's dower subsequently assigned, 10-135
 - No dower out of dower lands, 10-135
 - Rights of divorced and second wife, 10-136
 - Where widow of subsequent owner endowed, 10-136
- Dower in dower*, see *infra*, *Dos de dote peti non debet*.
- Dowry, 10-217
- Dwelling house, 10-178, 185
 - Assignment of dower in dwelling house, 10-178
- Ejectment, 10-173, 515
- Election*, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.
- Emblements, 10-152
- Eminent domain (see EMINENT DOMAIN), 10-145, 202
- England, 10-127
- Entry, right of, 10-132, 146
- Equitable election*, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.
- Equitable estates, 10-155, 162
 - Common-law doctrine, 10-162
 - Contract of purchase, 10-164
 - Equity of redemption, 10-163
 - General rule, 10-162
 - Imperfect equity, 10-163
 - Money, 10-164
 - Possession of husband at time of death necessary, 10-163
 - Present doctrine, 10-162
 - Purchase money not paid, 10-164
- Equity:
 - Same principle in law and equity, 10-141
- Equity of redemption, 10-163, 166; 11-210, 223
 - Common law, 11-210
 - Contribution between dowress and heirs, 11-242
 - District of Columbia, 11-210
 - Effect of assignment of mortgage to purchaser of equity of redemption, 10-167
 - Effect of conveyance of equity of redemption to mortgagee, 10-168
 - Redemption by husband or personal representative, 10-166
 - Statutes, 11-210

DOWER, cont'd.

- Estate (see *infra*, Of what the wife is dowable):
 - Determinable estates*, see *infra*, Determinable estates.
 - Inchoate dower not an estate in land, 10-142
 - Nature of estate after assignment, 10-151
 - Quantum of interest to be assigned*, see *infra*, Assignment of dower.
- Estate for years, 10-156
- Estates tail, 10-160
- Estoppel, 10-206, 217
 - Barring dower, 15-805
 - Joinder with husband for the purpose of releasing dower, 11-396
- Eviction:
 - Assignment of dower in demised premises, 11-477
- Eviction of dowress, 10-199
- Evidence:
 - Marriage, 10-130
- Evidence of death, 10-141
- Ex assensu patris*, 10-127
- Exchange of property:
 - Right of dower in lands exchanged, 10-138; 11-572
- Executions:
 - Priority, 11-690
 - Seizure under execution, 10-148
- Executors and administrators:
 - Sale of real estate subject to dower by order of court, 11-1093
 - Sale of real estate under order of court, 11-1136
- Executory devise, 10-161
- Extinguishment (see *infra*, Release), 10-144, 216
- Ferries:
 - Assignment of dower in a ferry, 10-178
- Fine or recovery, 10-202
- Fire insurance:
 - Insurable interest of dowress, 13-165
- Foreclosure of mortgages, 10-168
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances (see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES), 10-143
- Georgia, 10-127
- Gross sum in lieu of dower, 10-180
 - Amount dependent upon circumstances of case, 10-182
 - Annual sum in lieu of dower, 10-178
 - Annuity tables, 10-182
 - Assignment by courts, 10-181
 - By agreement, 10-180
 - Courts, 10-181
 - Discretion of court, 10-181
 - Health of dowress to be considered, 10-183
 - How computation is made, 10-182
 - Improvements, 10-189
 - Time of valuation of estate, 10-186
- Guardian and ward:
 - Assignment by guardian, 10-172
- History, 10-126
- Homestead (see HOMESTEAD), 15-559
- Improvements, 10-175
 - By alienee of adjoining parcel, 10-189
 - Damages for detention, 10-191
 - Gross sum in lieu of dower, 10-189
 - Improvements made by widow, 10-199

DOWER, cont'd.

- Improvements, *cont'd.*
 - Increase of value unconnected with improvements, 10-189
 - Rents and mesne profits in lieu of damages, 10-196
 - Rents and profits, 10-190
- Inchoate dower, 10-128, 142
 - Legislative control, 10-145
 - Property interest in inchoate dower, 10-142
 - Assignability, 10-144
 - A valuable right, 10-142
 - Extinguishment, 10-144
 - Fraudulent alienation, 10-143
 - How value of wife's inchoate right of dower ascertained, 10-143
 - Incumbrance, 10-144
 - Lien, 10-145
 - Not an estate in land, 10-142
 - Release, 10-144
 - Relinquishment of dower a valuable consideration, 10-143
 - Wife joining in mortgage of husband's land, 10-143
- Incidents, 10-141
- Incumbrances, 16-158
 - Inchoate dower as an incumbrance, 10-144
 - Included in a covenant against incumbrances, 10-144
 - Interest on incumbrances, 10-153
 - Priority as between dower and other incumbrances*, see *infra*, Priority as between dower and other incumbrances.
- Infants:
 - Assignment of dower, 10-172
 - Jointure, 10-207
 - Relinquishment of dower, 10-215
- Inheritance*, see *infra*, Of what the wife is dowable.
- Insanity:
 - Extinguishment of dower, 16-587
 - Release by relinquishment of dower, 10-215
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 10-154
- Interest:
 - Arrears of dower, 10-196
- Interest on one-third value of premises, 10-79
- Iowa, 10-127
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 10-133
 - Assignment by joint tenant, 10-172
 - Assignment of dower, 10-172
 - Assignment where lands are held in common, 10-176
 - Assignment where partition of lands held in common is made during coverture, 10-176
- Jointure, 10-207
 - Barring dower, 10-207
 - Definition of jointure, 10-207
 - Election*, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.
 - Equitable election*, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.
 - Equitable jointure, 10-208
 - Infancy of intended wife, 10-207
 - In lieu of dower, 17-712
 - Legal jointure, 10-207
 - Must be expressed to be in lieu of dower, 10-208
 - New York statute, 10-209
 - Requisites of a jointure, 10-207

DOWER, cont'd.

- Judgments, 10-154
- Kansas, 10-128
- Kinds of dower, 10-126
- Laches, 10-206
- Landlord and tenant:
 - Assignment of dower in demised premises, 11-477
- Law:
 - Operation of law, 10-142
- Legacies and devises:
 - Interest:
 - Legacy in lieu of dower, 18-797
- Legal rights*, see *infra*, Moral and legal right.
- Legislative power over inchoate dower, 10-145
- Liens, 10-145
- Lieu of dower (see *EQUITABLE ELECTION*; see *infra*, Gross sum in lieu of dower):
 - Annual sum in lieu of dower, 10-178
- Life estate, 10-156
- Limitation of actions, 10-205; 19-186
- Lis pendens*, 21-649
- Mandamus, 19-853
- Marriage, 10-129
 - Evidence of marriage, 10-130
 - Presumption from reputation and cohabitation, 10-130
 - Presumption in favor of validity, 10-130
 - Validity of marriage celebrated in another jurisdiction, 10-129
 - Valid marriage necessary, 10-129
 - Voidable marriage, 10-129
 - Void marriage, 10-129
- Marriage settlements:
 - Antenuptial agreements as a bar to dower, 10-209
 - Antenuptial agreements releasing dower, 19-1226
 - Dower barred by antenuptial agreement, 19-1240
 - Postnuptial agreements as a bar to dower, 10-211
 - Whether marriage is sufficient consideration for contract barring dower, 19-1240
- Marshaling assets, 19-1284
- Marshaling decedents' estates, 19-1379
 - Dower exonerated from incumbrances, 19-1321
- Mechanics' liens, 10-154; 20-486
- Metes and bounds*, see *infra*, Assignment of dower.
- Mills:
 - Assignment of dower in mills, 10-178
- Mines and mining claims, 20-725
 - Assignment of dower in mines, 10-177
 - Dower in mines, 10-158
 - Unpatented mining claims, 10-157
- Minnesota, 10-128
- Mistake:
 - Widow's election, 20-819
- Money, 10-164
- Moral and legal right, 10-141
 - Favored by the law, 10-141
 - Is a legal right, 10-141
 - Is a moral right, 10-141
 - Same principle in law and equity, 10-141

DOWER, cont'd.

- Mortality tables, 10-182
- Mortgaged lands, 10-164
 - Contribution by widow, 10-166
 - Contribution to the widow, 10-167
 - Effect of assignment of mortgage to purchaser of equity of redemption, 10-167
 - Effect of conveyance of equity of redemption to mortgagee, 10-168
 - Effect of discharge of mortgage, 10-168
 - Effect of foreclosure of mortgage, 10-168
 - Equity of redemption*, see *infra*, Equity of redemption.
 - General rule as to mortgaged lands, 10-164
 - Nonjoinder of wife in mortgage, 10-165
 - Redemption by husband or his personal representatives, 10-166
 - Right of wife of mortgagee to dower, 10-171
 - Surplus after paying mortgage debt, 10-169
 - Canadian rule, 10-170
 - General rule, 10-169
 - Not a charge upon the land, 10-170
 - Ohio rule, 10-169
 - Wife of mortgagee, 10-171
- Mortgages:
 - Where wife joins in mortgage of husband's land, 10-143
- Mother's dower*, see *infra*, *Dos de dote peti non debet*.
- Murder and manslaughter, 21-239
- Nature, 10-141
- North Carolina, 10-128
- Notice of proceedings for admeasurement of dower, 10-174
- Of what the wife is dowable, 10-155
 - Corporate stock, 10-156
 - Determinable estates*, see *infra*, *Determinable estates*.
 - Equitable estates*, see *infra*, *Equitable estates*.
 - Estate of inheritance, 10-155
 - Exchanged lands, 10-158
 - General rule, 10-155
 - Illustrations, 10-156, 157
 - Indivisible inheritance, 10-155
 - Life estates, 10-156
 - Mines*, see *infra*, *Mines and mining claims*.
 - Mortgaged lands*, see *infra*, *Mortgaged lands*.
 - Partnership realty*, see *infra*, *Partnership realty*.
 - Personalty, 10-156
 - Pre-emption right, 10-156
 - Quarries, 10-158
 - Rent, 10-157
 - Stock, 10-156
 - Term of years, 10-156
 - To what dower is incident, 10-155
 - Unimproved lands*, see *infra*, *Unimproved lands*.
 - Unpatented mining claim, 10-157
- Operation of law, 10-142
- Origin, 10-126
- Parcenary (estates in), 21-1033
- Parol assignment of dower, 10-172

DOWER, cont'd.

Partition, 10-202

Assignment for partition of lands held in common when made during coverture, 10-176

Inchoate dower rights, 21-1188

Liabilities of purchasers, 21-1211

Owely of partition, 21-1181

Partition sale, 21-1201

Tenants in dower, 21-1155

Partnership, 7-472

Partnership realty, 7-472; 10-159; 22-108

Agreement to convert, 10-160

Canadian rule, 10-159

English rule, 10-159

United States rule, 10-159

Virginia rule, 10-160

Personal property, 10-156

Possession of husband at time of death necessary, 10-163

Power of appointment:

Exercise of power of appointment, 10-160

Power of attorney:

Barring and defeating dower, 10-212

Pre-emption right, 10-156

Presumption:

Death, 10-131, 141

Presumption of marriage, 10-130

Presumption of seizin from possession, 10-140

Priorities, see *infra*, Of what the wife is dowerable.

Priority as between dower and other incumbrances, 10-153

Assignment for benefit of creditors, 10-155

Bankruptcy, 10-154

Dower superior to debts, 10-154

General rules, 10-153

Judgment subsequent to marriage, 10-154

Mechanics' lien, 10-154

Prior incumbrance, 10-153

Subject to prior incumbrances, 10-153

Subsequent incumbrance, 10-154

Tax sale, 10-154

Private international law, 10-142; 22-1359

What law governs as to place, 10-142

What law governs as to time, 10-142

Public lands:

Pre-emption rights, 10-156

Purchase money, 10-164

Purchase-money mortgage, 10-137

Canada doctrine, 10-139

Effect of purchase-money mortgage, 10-137

Statutes, 10-138

United States doctrine, 10-137

Vendor's lien for purchase money, 10-140

Purchasers for value and without notice, 23-482

Quarantine, 10-148

Action of trespass, 10-150

Assignability, 10-149

Common law, 10-148

Duration, 10-150

Dwelling house and plantation, 10-49

Expiration of prescribed period, 10-150

Mansion house and curtilage, 10-149

Mortgaged premises, 10-150

DOWER, cont'd.

Quarantine, cont'd.

Premises held in common, 10-149

Reasonable support, 10-149

Removal from premises, 10-151

Statutory provisions, 10-148

Subsequent marriage of widow, 10-151

Termination of quarantine, 10-150

To what premises right attaches, 10-149

Until assignment, 10-150

Whether subject to corresponding duties of life tenant, 10-150

Widow's personal occupation unnecessary, 10-151

Quarries, 10-158

Recitals:

Reservation of dower, 24-66

Relation:

As affecting relinquishment of dower by vendor's wife, 24-277

Release (see *infra*, Barring and defeating dower), 19-1226

Inchoate right may be released, 10-144

Release to terretenant, 10-148

Relinquishment, see *infra*, Release.

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 10-134

After a term of years, 10-134

Alienation during existence of particular estate, 10-134

Dos de dote peti non debet, 10-135

Executory devise, 10-161

Intervening vested estate, 10-134

No dower in reversion or remainder after estate of freehold, 10-134

Vested remainder, 24-391

Rents and mesne profits in lieu of damages:

Agreement to take a gross sum in lieu of dower, 10-195

Amount of recovery, 10-196

As against alienee, 10-195

As against the heir or devisee, 10-194

Death of defendant, 10-197

Death of dowress, 10-197

Deduction for improvements by alienee, 10-196

Deduction for taxes and repairs, 10-196

Deductions allowed, 10-196

Effect of death of parties on recovery, 10-197

From what time profits allowed, 10-195

General rule, 10-194

Interest on arrears, 10-196

Rents and profits, 10-157, 176

Annual sum in lieu of dower, 10-178

Assignment of rents and profits where property indivisible, 10-177

Buildings, 10-178

By agreement, 10-178

Computation of share in proceeds of sale, 10-180

Dwelling house, 10-78

Ferries, 10-178

Form of payment, 10-178

Improvements, 10-190

Interest on estimated value of premises, 10-179

Mills, 10-178

Mines, 10-177

Property by nature indivisible, 10-176

Statutes, 10-177

Tithes, 10-177

DOWER, cont'd.

- Repairs, 10-153; 11-477
 - Deduction for repairs, 10-191, 196
- Requisites of dower, 10-128
 - Age of wife, 10-128
 - Consummate dower, 10-128
 - Death of husband, see *infra*, Death of husband.
 - Inchoate dower, 10-128
 - Marriage, see *infra*, Marriage.
 - Seizin of the husband, see *infra*, Seizin of husband.
- Right (see *infra*, Moral and legal right):
 - Inchoate dower a valuable right, 10-142
- Right of dower, writ of, 10-173
- Right to quarantine, see *infra*, Quarantine.
- Sale:
 - Computation of share in proceeds of sale, 10-180
- Seizin:
 - Damages for detention of dower, 10-193
 - Estate of which husband must die seized, 10-193
 - Seizin by alienee of husband, 10-193
 - Seizin by husband at death, 10-193
 - Seizin essential to recovery, 10-193
 - Estoppel to deny seizin, 10-141
 - Seizin relates to time of husband's death, 10-152
- Seizin of husband, 10-131
 - Beneficial seizin, 10-132
 - Beneficial seizin, however short, sufficient, 10-136
 - Duration of seizin, 10-136
 - Evidence of seizin, 10-140
 - Immediate seizin, 10-134
 - Dos de dote peti non debet*, see *infra*, *Dos de dote peti non debet*.
 - Remainder or reversion after an estate of freehold, 10-134
 - Remainder or reversion after a term of years, 10-134
- Instantaneous seizin, 10-137
- Lands sold before and conveyed after marriage, 10-133
- Possession of husband of equitable estate at time of death, 10-163
- Presumption of seizin from possession, 10-140
- Purchase-money mortgage, see *infra*, Purchase-money mortgage.
- Right of entry or action, 10-132
- Seizin in law sufficient, 10-131
- Seizin necessary, 10-131
- Sole seizin, 10-133
 - Dower in estates in coparcenary or in common, 10-133
 - Effect of abolishing right of survivorship, 10-133
 - Sole seizin necessary, 10-133
- Transitory seizin, 10-137
- Trustee, 10-132
- Vendor's lien for purchase money, 10-140
- Separate tracts, see *infra*, Assignment of dower.
- Separation:
 - Separation deed as a bar to dower, 10-211
- Separation (husband and wife), see SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE).

DOWER, cont'd.

- Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.
- Specific performance, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.
- State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Stock and stockholders, 10-156
- Subjects of dower, see *infra*, Of what the wife is dowable.
- Surplus money, see *infra*, Mortgaged lands.
- Taxation, see TAXATION.
- Tennessee, 10-128
- Term of years, 10-156
- Trust deeds and power-of-sale mortgages:
 - Surplus, 28-836
- Trusts and trustees, 28-936
 - Beneficial seizin, 10-132
 - Husband a mere trustee, 10-132
- Unimproved lands, 10-157
 - General rule, 10-157
 - New England rule, 10-157
- United States, 10-127
- Value of inchoate right, 10-143, 144
- Vendor and purchaser (see VENDOR AND PURCHASER):
 - Computation of share in proceeds of sale, 10-180
 - Contract of purchase, 10-164
 - Vendor's lien, 10-140; 29-754
 - Vested rights, 6-957
 - Washington, 10-128
 - Waste, see WASTE.
 - Widow, see *infra*, *Dos de dote peti non debet*.
- Wills:
 - Election, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.
 - Equitable election, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.
- Writ of dower, 10-173
- Writ of right of dower, 10-173
- DOWN**, 10-217
- DOWRY**, 10-217
- DR.**, 10-217
- DRAFT**, 10-218
 - See BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; CHECKS; FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS; LETTERS OF CREDIT; MILITARY LAW.
- DRAINAGE**:
 - Natural course of drainage, 21-421
- DRAINAGE DISTRICTS**, see DRAINS AND SEWERS.
- DRAIN PIPES**:
 - Quo warranto, 23-643
- DRAINS AND SEWERS**, 10-220
 - See IRRIGATION; WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.
 - Abutting owners, 1-241
 - Acquiescence, see *infra*, Estoppel.
 - Agricultural purposes, 10-226
 - Assessments, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.
 - Cemeteries:
 - Assessments, 10-254
 - Cleaning sewers, see *infra*, Failure to clean and repair sewers.
 - Constitutional law, see *infra*, Public drains.
 - Construction (see *infra*, Cost of construction and maintenance; Damages caused by construction of sewers):
 - Private sewers, 10-235

DRAINS AND SEWERS, *cont'd.*

- Cost of construction and maintenance, 10-253
 - Assessment, 10-253
 - Assessment according to area, 10-257
 - Assessment according to frontage, 10-258
 - Assessment according to value of lots, 10-259
 - Assessment must be according to benefit, 10-254
 - Combined frontage and area, 10-259
 - General rule, 10-253
 - Sewerage assessments, 10-253
- Damages:
 - Measure of damages for injury to property, 10-253
 - Public drains, 10-232
- Damages caused by construction of sewers:
 - Illustrations, 10-252, 253
 - Liability for injuries to workmen, 10-253
 - Personal injuries, 10-252
 - To property, 10-252
- Defective sewers, see *infra*, Inadequate or defective sewers.
- Definitions, 10-221; 25-631
 - Drain, 10-221
 - Drainage, 10-221
 - Drain may include sewer, 10-221
 - Sewage, 10-221
 - Sewer, 10-221
 - Sewerage, 10-221
- Discharging sewage, 10-247
 - Consequential damages from surface water, 10-249
 - Corporation liable for discharge of sewage on private property, 10-247, 251
 - Direct invasion of private property, 10-251
 - Discharge into millrace, 10-247
 - Duty of property owner to fill up his premises to grade, 10-251
 - Emission of noxious gases, 10-247
 - General rule, 10-247
 - Into natural stream, 10-248
 - Into navigable stream, 10-248
 - Municipality held liable for damage by discharge of surface water, 10-250
 - Outlet beyond corporate limits, 10-247
 - Pollution of stream, 10-248
 - Public nuisance, 10-249
 - Sewage turned into surface drain, 10-247
 - Slight change in direction or volume of surface water, 10-251
 - Surface water, 10-249
- Districts, see *infra*, Drainage districts.
- Ditch, 9-677
- Drainage districts, 10-233
 - Alteration, 10-234
 - Delegation of legislative power, 10-234
 - Dissolution, 10-234
 - Extension, 10-234
 - General rule, 10-233
 - Liability for torts, 10-235
 - Municipal corporations, 10-234
 - Outside landowner connecting with district, 10-234
 - Public corporations, 10-234
 - Quasi-public corporations, 10-234
 - Statutes, 10-233

DRAINS AND SEWERS, *cont'd.*

- Easements, 10-425
- Eminent domain (see EMINENT DOMAIN), 10-223
- Estoppel:
 - Acquiescence in construction of drain, 10-230
- Extraordinary floods, 10-243
- Failure to clean and repair sewers, 10-245
 - Corporation liable for failure to clean and repair sewers, 10-245
 - Damage from private drain, 10-245
 - Notice of defect or obstruction, 10-246
 - Notice of defect presumed from lapse of time, 10-246
 - Property owner guilty of contributory negligence, 10-245
 - Sewer made from running stream, 10-245
 - Where municipality has actual or constructive notice of obstruction, 10-246
- Failure to provide sewers or drains, 10-240
 - Construction of sewers within discretion of municipal authorities, 10-240
 - Corporation not bound to construct drain made necessary by street improvements, 10-241
 - Drain made necessary by act of corporation, 10-241
 - Municipal corporation not liable for failure to construct, 10-240
 - Providing outlet, 10-241
- Flooding lands, see FLOODS.
- Health, see *infra*, Public health.
- Hearing:
 - Property owner's opportunity to be heard, 10-229
- Inadequate or defective sewers (see *infra*, Failure to clean and repair sewers), 10-241
 - Adopting sewerage plan, 10-241
 - Corporation liable for damages due to faulty construction, 10-244
 - Defective plan, 10-241
 - Duty of corporation to remedy defective plan, 10-243
 - Extraordinary floods, 10-243
 - Faulty construction, 10-244
 - Floods, 10-243
 - Judicial or ministerial duty, 10-241
 - Municipality held liable for direct invasion of property, 10-243
 - Municipality not liable for defective plan, 10-242
 - Provision for storms, 10-243
- Irrigation, see IRRIGATION.
- Judicial and ministerial duties, 10-239, 241
- Legislature, see *infra*, Public drains.
- Local improvements, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.
- Maintenance, see *infra*, Cost of construction and maintenance.
- Mandamus, 19-816
- Measure of damages for injury to property, 10-253
- Municipal corporations (see *infra*, Cost of construction and maintenance; Drainage districts; Sewers):
 - Damages caused by construction of sewers, see *infra*, Damages caused by construction of sewers.

DRAINS AND SEWERS, *cont'd.*

- Municipal corporations, *cont'd.*
 - Defective sewers*, see *infra*, Inadequate or defective sewers.
 - Discharging sewage*, see *infra*, Discharging sewage.
 - Failure to clean and repair sewers*, see *infra*, Failure to clean and repair sewers.
 - Failure to provide sewers or drains*, see *infra*, Failure to provide sewers or drains.
 - Inadequate or defective sewers*, see *infra*, Inadequate or defective sewers.
 - Judicial and ministerial duties, 10-239
 - Measure of damages for injury to property*, see *infra*, Measure of damages for injury to property.
 - Repairing sewers*, see *infra*, Failure to clean and repair sewers.
- Municipal securities, 21-42
- Navigable waters, 10-248
- Deposits, 21-443
- Negligence (see *infra*, Damages; Damages caused by construction of sewers; Discharging sewage; Failure to clean and repair sewers; Failure to provide sewers or drains; Inadequate or defective sewers; Sewers):
 - Corporate liability for negligence of persons making connection with sewer, 10-260
 - Measure of damages for injury to property, 10-253
- Notice of defects*, see *infra*, Failure to clean and repair sewers.
- Nuisances (see *infra*, Discharging sewage):
 - Drainage of offensive matter on another's premises, 21-700
- Obstructions*, see *infra*, Failure to clean and repair sewers.
- Personal injuries, 10-252
- Pipe lines*, see PIPE LINES.
- Police power, 10-223, 238; 22-293
- Pollution of water, 10-237, 248
- Private drains, 10-235; 22-1313
 - Damage from private drain, 10-245
 - Drainage into natural stream, 10-237
 - Landowner cannot discharge new currents on lower proprietor, 10-236
 - Landowner may increase natural flow by artificial means, 10-235
 - No obligation to construct, 10-235
 - Right to construct, 10-235
- Public drains, 10-222
 - Assessments*, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.
 - Compensation, 10-232
 - Construction, 10-227
 - Damages, 10-232
 - Drainage districts*, see *infra*, Drainage districts.
 - Establishment, 10-227
 - Maintenance, 10-227
 - Power of the legislature to establish drains, 10-222
 - Agricultural purposes, 10-226
 - Drainage acts held constitutional, 10-222
 - Drainage under police power, 10-223

DRAINS AND SEWERS, *cont'd.*

- Public drains, *cont'd.*
 - Power of the legislature to establish drains, *cont'd.*
 - Drainage under right of eminent domain, 10-223
 - Drainage under taxing power, 10-223
 - Eminent domain, 10-223
 - General rule, 10-222
 - Illustrations, 10-224
 - Public health, 10-226, 227
 - Public use, 10-224
 - Public use but incidental private benefit, 10-225
 - Public use, what is, 10-225
 - Reclamation of large bodies of waste lands, 10-226
 - Requirement that drainage must be for public use, 10-224
 - Taxing power, 10-223
- Public health, 10-224, 226, 227
- Public use, 10-224, 225, 226
- Railroads:
 - Assessment, 10-254
- Reassessment*, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.
- Reclamation of large bodies of waste lands, 10-226
- Reclamation of waste land*, see *infra*, Drainage districts.
- Religious societies:
 - Assessment of church property, 10-254
- Repairing sewers*, see *infra*, Failure to clean and repair sewers.
- Sewage*, see *infra*, Discharging sewage.
- Sewer districts, 10-238
- Sewers (see *infra*, Cost of construction and maintenance), 10-237; 25-631
 - Abandonment, 10-260
 - Acquisition of private property for sewerage purposes, 10-238
 - City may acquire lands for sewer purposes, 10-239
 - Compensation to property owner, 10-239
 - Connecting private premises with sewers, 10-259
 - Construction, 10-237, 2383
 - Construction*, see *infra*, Cost of construction and maintenance.
 - Corporate liability for negligence of persons making connection with sewer, 10-260
 - Discontinuance, 10-260
 - Duties and liabilities of municipality, 10-239
 - Corporation bound to exercise ordinary care and skill, 10-239
 - Damages caused by construction of sewers*, see *infra*, Damages caused by construction of sewers.
 - Defective sewers*, see *infra*, Inadequate or defective sewers.
 - Discharging sewage*, see *infra*, Discharging sewage.
 - Failure to clean and repair sewers*, see *infra*, Failure to clean and repair sewers.
 - Failure to provide sewers or drains*, see *infra*, Failure to provide sewers or drains.

DRAINS AND SEWERS, *cont'd.*Sewers, *cont'd.*Duties and liabilities of municipality, *cont'd.**Inadequate or defective sewers, see infra, Inadequate or defective sewers.*

Judicial and ministerial duties defined, 10-239

Judicial and ministerial duties distinguished, 10-239

Liability in, particular cases, 10-240

Measure of damages for injury to property, see infra, Measure of damages for injury to property.

Ordinary care and skill, 10-239

Repairing sewers, see infra, Failure to clean and repair sewers.

Establishment of sewers, 10-238

Maintenance (see *infra*, Cost of construction and maintenance), 10-237, 238

Power of municipality to construct sewers and drains, 10-237

Acquisition of private property for sewerage purposes, 10-238

Construction, 10-238

Construction an exercise of police power, 10-238

Establishment, 10-238

Establishment of sewer district, 10-238

General rule, 10-237

Sewer districts, 10-238

*Special assessments, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.**Streets and sidewalks, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.**Surface waters, see infra, Waters and watercourses.*

Taxation, 10-223; 27-628, 630

Towns and townships:

Duty to repair common drain, 28-330

Waters and watercourses (see *infra*, Discharging sewage):

Diversion of percolating waters, 30-316

Drainage of surface waters, see WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.

Injuries to watercourses, 30-315

Landowner may increase natural flow by artificial drain, 10-235

Pollution of watercourses, 30-380

Surface waters, 30-326

Drainage of, see WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.

Waterworks and water companies:

Pipes in streets, 30-439

DRAM, 10-260**DRAMA**, 10-260; 28-116

See COPYRIGHT; THEATRES.

DRAMATIC COMPOSITION, see COPYRIGHT.**DRAMSHOP**, 10-261

Intoxicating liquors, 17-228

DRANK, 10-261**DRAUGHT**, 10-261**DRAW**, 10-261**DRAWBACK**, see REVENUE LAWS.**DRAWBRIDGE**, 10-262

See BRIDGES.

DRAWER AND DRAWEE, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; CHECKS.**DRAWINGS**, see LOTTERIES.**DRAY**, 10-262**DRAYAGE**, 10-263**DRAYMEN**:

Common carriers, 6-262

DREDGE, 10-263

See MARITIME LIENS.

DRESS, 10-263**DRIFT STUFF**, 10-263**DRINK**, 10-261, 263**DRIVE — DRIVER — DROVE**, 10-264**DROIT**, 10-264**DROUGHT**, 10-264**DROVER**, 10-265**DROVER'S PASSES**, 5-508

See CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; TICKETS AND FARES.

DROWNED, 10-265**DROWNING**:

Expert and opinion evidence, 12-445

DRUGGIST, 10-266

See PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.

Apothecary, 10-266, 267

Beverage, 4-11

Burden of proof, 10-269

Care and skill required, 10-270

Civil liability, 10-268

Clerk, negligence of, 10-271

Contributory negligence, 10-272

Criminal law, 10-274

Damages:

Measure of damages in civil actions against druggists, 10-274

Death by wrongful act, 10-268

Definition, 10-266

Degree of care and skill required, 10-270

Drugs, 10-275

English Act of 1868, 10-269

Expert and opinion evidence, see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.

Illegal contracts:

Commission to physician on prescriptions sent to druggist, 15-946

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Liability, 10-268

Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Local option, 19-510

Merchants, 20-581

Murder and manslaughter, 10-274

Negligence:

Liability for, 10-271

Negligence of clerk, 10-271

Pharmacist, 10-267

Police power, 10-267; 22-932

Prescriptions:

Druggist not liable for refusing to fill prescription, 10-273

Preservation and production of prescriptions, 10-270

Records, 24-176

Revenue laws:

Sale of liquors by druggist, 24-930

Statutes, 10-266, 267

Statutory regulations, 10-267, 268, 269

Sunday, 10-270; 27-402

DRUGS, 10-275

Drug stock, 10-275

Implied warranties, 15-1239

Insanity, see INSANITY.

Prejudice of purchaser, 22-1173

Tobacco, 10-275

DRUG STOCK, 10-275

DRUMMERS, see COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS OR DRUMMERS.

DRUNKARDS, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS; HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.

DRUNKENNESS, see INTOXICATION.

DRY DOCK, see WHARVES AND WHARF-INGERS.

DRY GOODS, 10-277

Fire insurance, 13-114

DRY ROT, 10-277

DRY TRUST, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

DRY WEIGHT, 10-277

DUCES TECUM, 10-277

DUCK, 10-277

DUCKING STOOL:

Cruel and unusual punishment, 8-439

DUE, 10-277; 14-759

See INDEBTEDNESS.

Arrears, 10-282

Boundaries, 10-282

Confession of judgment, 10-281

Due and owing, 21-1025

Due in the sense of payable, 10-278

Exactly, 10-282

Foreign corporations, 10-281

Garnishment, 10-278

Insurance, 10-280

Justly due, 10-284; 18-55

Legally due, 10-284

Mechanics' liens, 10-282

Money due, 20-841

Owing, 10-279, 281, 285

Payable, 10-285

Rent, 10-279

Stock and stockholders, 10-282

What may be due, 10-285

DUE BILLS, 10-309

Accounts, 1-447

Forgery, 13-1097

Wills, 30-575

DUE CARE, 10-284

DUE CAUSE, 10-283

DUE COURSE, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.

DUE COURSE OF ADMINISTRATION, 10-283

DUE COURSE OF LAW, 8-19

See DUE PROCESS OF LAW.

DUE COURSE OF TRADE, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.

DUE DILIGENCE, 10-285

Limitation of actions, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.

DUE FORM, 10-283; 13-1115

DUELLING, 10-311

Accessories, see *infra*, Seconds and other abettors.

Accomplices, see *infra*, Seconds and other abettors.

Aiders and abettors, see *infra*, Seconds and other abettors.

Attorney and client, 3-290, 313

Bearer of a challenge, 3-903

Challenge, 5-813

Challenging to fight, 10-312

Evidence, 10-312

Inciting to fight, 10-312

No particular form of words necessary, 10-313

Oral evidence to show intention, 10-313

Place of duel immaterial, 10-313

DUELLING, *cont'd.*

Challenging to fight, *cont'd.*

Proof of challenge, 10-312

Statutes, 10-312

Verbal challenge, 10-313

What constitutes a challenge, 10-313

Words held not to import challenge, 10-313

Common law, 10-311

Deadly weapons, 10-311

Definition, 10-311

Evidence:

Challenge, 10-312, 313

Inciting to fight duel, 10-312

Intention:

Oral evidence, 10-313

Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Murder and manslaughter, 21-158

Killing by party challenged is murder, 10-312

Killing in duel murder, 10-311

Premeditation and deliberation, 21-158

Seconds guilty of murder, 10-314

Nature, 10-311

Place of duel, 10-313

Premeditation and deliberation, 21-158

Public officers:

Disqualification to hold office, 10-315

Punishment, 10-315

Seconds and other abettors, 10-314

Criminal liability, 10-314

Witnesses, 10-314

Statutes, 10-311

Verbal challenge, 10-313

When offense is complete, 10-311

Witnesses:

Seconds, 10-314

DUE NOTICE, 10-283

DUE PROCESS OF LAW, 10-287

See IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Administrative process, 10-307

Appeals, 10-301

Arbitrary power, exclusion of, 10-291

Class legislation, 10-302

Cases holding laws not to be in class legislation, 10-303

Cases holding laws void as to class legislation, 10-303

Law must embrace all in like situation, 10-302

Protection against class legislation, 10-302

Common law:

Proceedings according to the course of the common law, 10-294

Confiscation:

To protect property from confiscation, 10-292

Constitutional guaranty, 10-288

Equal protection of the laws, 10-289

Fifth Amendment, 10-288

Fifth Amendment not a restraint on state power, 10-288

Fourteenth Amendment, 10-288

Fourteenth Amendment binding on states, 10-288

State constitutions, 10-289

Vested rights, 10-289

Corporations, 10-298

Courts, see *infra*, State courts.

DUE PROCESS OF LAW, *cont'd.*

- Criminal prosecutions, 10-303
 - Change in the administration of law, 10-304
 - Established procedure, 10-304
 - General rule, 10-303
 - Grammatical construction of guaranty, 10-304
 - Indictment or presentment, 10-304
- Definition (see *infra*, Meaning of the term), 10-291
- Due course of law, 10-290
- Eminent domain, 10-292, 299, 307, 309
- Equal protection of the laws, 10-289
- Established rules, 10-293
- Extent of the protection, 10-297
 - Administration of law by state courts, 10-306
 - Administrative process, 10-307
 - Applied in connection with other constitutional provisions, 10-298
 - Criminal prosecutions, see *infra*, Criminal prosecutions.
 - Extends to every branch of civil government, 10-297
 - Extent of protection to liberty, see *infra*, Liberty.
 - Extent of protection to property, see *infra*, Property.
 - Jury trial, see *infra*, Jury and jury trial.
 - Meaning of the term *person*, see *infra*, Person.
 - No new rights conferred, 10-297
 - Not confined to judicial proceedings, 10-297
 - Person, see *infra*, Person.
 - Protection against class legislation, see *infra*, Class legislation.
 - Restriction on every branch of government, 10-297
 - State courts, 10-306
 - What hearing is guaranteed, see *infra*, Hearing.
 - What notice is guaranteed, see *infra*, Notice.
- Federal Constitution, 6-962
- Fifth amendment, 10-288
- Fires:
 - Statutes making railroads liable irrespective of negligence, 13-428
- Forfeiture, 10-292
- Fourteenth amendment, 10-288
- Garnishment, 14-743
- General law, 10-293
- Government, restriction on every branch of, 10-297
- Habeas corpus, see HABEAS CORPUS.
- Hearing, 10-300
 - Appeals, 10-301
 - Difficulty in defending, 10-301
 - Form of action, 10-301
 - Illustrations, 10-300, 301
 - One hearing sufficient, 10-301
 - Opportunity lost by neglect, 10-301
 - Opportunity to be heard, 10-296
 - Orderly proceeding and opportunity to be heard, 10-300
 - Taxation, 10-308
 - To establish facts which protect, 10-300
 - Where right of hearing is lost, 10-301
- History of the guaranty, 10-290
- Indictment, 10-304

DUE PROCESS OF LAW, *cont'd.*

- Intoxicating liquors:
 - Nuisance, 17-320
 - Statutes prohibiting manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-207
- Judicial trial, 10-293
- Jury and jury trial, 10-305
 - Existing right perpetuated, 10-305
 - Jury trial not required, 10-305
 - No additional right of jury trial conferred, 10-305
- Law of the land (see *infra*, Meaning of the term), 10-290
- Laws operating on all alike, 10-292
- Legal proceedings according to established rules, 10-293
- Legal proceedings according to the course of the common law, 10-294
- Legislature, see *infra*, Meaning of the term.
- Liberty, 10-298; 18-1125
 - Extent of protection to liberty, 10-298
 - What liberty includes, 10-299
- Local option, 19-495
- Magna Charta, 10-290
- Maxims of law, 10-295
- Meaning of the term, 10-291
 - Exclusion of arbitrary power, 10-291
 - Fundamental principles, 10-296
 - General law, 10-293
 - How to be ascertained, 10-291
 - Inquiry, 10-293
 - Judicial trial, 10-293
 - Law of the land does not mean merely an act of the legislature, 10-292
 - Laws operating on all alike, 10-292
 - Legal proceedings according to established rules, 10-293
 - Legislature retains power to change the law, 10-295
 - Maxims of law, 10-295
 - Notice, 10-296
 - Opportunity to be heard, 10-296
 - Proceedings according to the course of the common law, 10-294
 - Protection of property from confiscation, 10-292
 - Regular course of administration, 10-293
 - Settled maxims of law, 10-295
 - Trial, 10-293
 - Webster's definition, 10-293
 - What laws are "the law of the land," 10-295
- Mechanics' liens, 20-271, 314
- Monopolies and corporate trusts, 20-852
- Municipal corporations, 10-298
- New rights, 10-297
- Notice, 10-296
 - Taxation, 10-308
 - What notice is guaranteed, 10-299
 - Notice may be actual or constructive, 10-300
 - Notice reasonably probable to reach person interested, 10-300
 - Personal notice not required, 10-300
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-800
- Opportunity to be heard, 10-296, 300, 308
- Ordinances, 21-982
- Origin of the guaranty, 10-290
- Person, 10-298
 - Corporations, 10-298

DUE PROCESS OF LAW, *cont'd.*

- Person, *cont'd.*
 - Municipal corporations, 10-298
 - Women, 10-298
 - Physicians and surgeons, 22-781
 - Police power, 10-307; 22-937
 - Presentment, 10-304
 - Process, administrative, 10-307
 - Property, 10-299
 - Destruction of value of property, 10-299
 - Extent of protection to property, 10-299
 - Interference with use, 10-299
 - Protection from confiscation, 10-292
 - Right to acquire property, 10-299
 - Taking away essential attributes, 10-299
 - What property includes, 10-299
 - Regular course of administration, 10-293
 - Restriction on every branch of government, 10-297
 - Special or local assessments, 25-1173
 - State constitutions, 10-289
 - State courts, 10-306
 - Administration of law by state courts, 10-306
 - Error in administration of law, 10-306
 - Regular administration of valid laws, 10-306
 - State may regulate procedure, 10-306
 - Statutes*, see *infra*, Meaning of the term.
 - Sundays and holidays, 27-391
 - Synonymous terms, 10-289
 - Taxation (see **TAXATION**), 10-307, 308
 - Trial (see *infra*, Hearing), 10-293
 - United States courts:
 - Appellate jurisdiction of Supreme Court, 29-246
 - Circuit Court jurisdiction, 29-272
 - Jurisdiction of Circuit Court, 29-272
 - Vested rights, 10-289
 - Warehouses and warehousemen, 30-39
 - Women, 10-298
- DUE PROOF**, 10-284
- DUE RETURN**, 10-284
- DULY**, 10-315
- According to law, 10-316
 - Duly and legally, 18-812
 - Duly to prosecute, 24-539
 - Legally, 10-316
 - Pleading, 10-317
- DULY DISCHARGED**, 10-317
- DULY GIVEN OR MADE**, 10-317
- DULY PRESENTED**, 10-317
- DULY QUALIFIED**, 10-316
- DULY SWORN**, 10-316
- DUMB**, 10-318
- DUMB PERSONS**, see **DEAF AND DUMB PERSONS**.
- DUMMY LINE**, 23-649
- DUNCE**, 10-318
- DUNNAGE**, 10-318
- Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, 7-205
- DUPLICATE**, 10-318
- Copy, 10-319
 - Triplicate, 4-513, 552
- DUPLICATE TAXATION**, see **TAXATION**; **TAXATION (CORPORATE)**.
- DUPLICITY**, 10-319
- DURANCE MINORITATE**, see **EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS**.
- DURATION**, 10-319

DURESS, 10-320

- See **THREATS AND THREATENING LETTERS**;
- UNDUE INFLUENCE.
- Accomplices, 1-391
- Accounts, 1-445, 446
- Acknowledgments, 1-520
- Admissions, 1-716
- Agency (see *infra*, Criminal defense):
 - Duress on principal's agent, 10-333
- Arrest*, see *infra*, Duress of imprisonment; Duress of the person.
- Bail (in civil cases), 3-599
- Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-689
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES**.
- Bona fide purchaser*, see *infra*, Purchasers for value and without notice.
- Bonds*, see **BONDS**.
- Breach of promise of marriage:
 - Defenses, 4-894
- Compounding offenses, 6-416
- Confessions*, see **CONFESSIONS**.
- Consent, 6-663
- Contracts (see *infra*, Duress of imprisonment; Duress *per minas*; Effect of duress on contract made under it; Party to the contract), 7-112
- Creditor cannot avail himself of duress to debtor, 10-333
- Criminal defense, 10-346
 - When act committed under pain of death, 10-346
 - When act done under mere command of superior, 10-347
 - General rule, 10-347
 - Subordinate must obey only lawful order of superior, 10-347
 - Under command of parent, 10-348
 - Under order of master or principal, 10-348
- Wife acting under command of husband, 10-348
- Criminal prosecution*, see *infra*, Duress of the person.
- Debtor:
 - Creditor cannot avail himself of duress to debtor, 10-333
- Deeds, 9-125
 - Deed voidable, 9-125
 - Duress by one other than grantee, 9-125
 - Duress of near relative, 9-125
 - Purchaser of grantee, 9-125
 - Right to avoid barred by laches, 9-125
 - Threats of abandonment by husband, 9-125
 - What constitutes duress, 9-125
- Definition, 10-321
- Demand:
 - Money paid through fraud or duress, 9-207
- Dictate, 9-451
- Divorce:
 - Confession, 9-846
 - of the person), 10-321
- Duress of imprisonment (see *infra*, Duress Act must be done because of restraint, 10-324
- Arrest for just cause but for improper purpose, 10-323

DURESS, *cont'd.*

- Duress of imprisonment, *cont'd.*
 - Contract made under duress of imprisonment, 10-322
 - Payment of or contract to pay money, 10-323
 - Suretyship, 10-332
 - Where arrest without lawful authority, 10-322
- Duress of the goods, 10-344
 - Common-law rule, 10-344
 - Modification of common-law rule, 10-345
- Duress of the person, 10-339
 - Immaterial whether threat be of lawful or unlawful imprisonment, 10-344
 - Imminence of threatened prosecution, 10-341
 - Person guilty of offense, 10-342
 - Person innocent of offense, 10-342
 - Threatened constraint or bodily harm to the person, 10-339
 - Threatened criminal prosecution, 10-340
 - Threats of prosecution connected with contract, 10-343
 - Threats of prosecution unconnected with demand, 10-343
 - Unlawful duress, 10-339, 343
 - Voidable when obtained through threatened prosecution of son, 10-345
- Duress *per minas* (see *infra*, Duress of the person), 10-321, 324
 - Common-law definition, 10-324
 - Contracts, 10-325, 326
 - Definition, 10-324
 - Effect of threats on mind of actor, 10-325
 - General rule, 10-324
 - Mind and will of particular person considered, 10-327
 - Modifications of old doctrine, 10-325
 - Ordinarily firm man, 10-325
 - Threats must be shown to have coerced, 10-326
 - Threats sufficient to enthrall mind of firm man, 10-325
- Effect of duress on contract made under it, 10-334
 - Bona fide* purchaser of negotiable paper, 10-335
 - Bona fide* purchaser of real estate for value, 10-335
 - Contract made under duress merely voidable, 10-334
 - General rule, 10-334
 - Purchaser having notice of duress, 10-336
 - Ratification of voidable contract, 10-337
 - Void, 10-338
 - Voidable, 10-334, 335
 - When void, 10-338
 - When voidable, 10-335
- Foreclosure of mortgages:
 - Duress as a defense to foreclosure, 13-815
- Goods*, see *infra*, Duress of the goods.
- Guaranty, 14-1167
- Homestead*, see *HOMESTEAD*.
- Husband and wife*, see *HUSBAND AND WIFE*.
- Illegal contracts, 15-1006
- Implied contracts:
 - Money paid under duress, 15-1101

DURESS, *cont'd.*

- Imprisonment*, see *infra*, Duress of imprisonment; Duress of the person.
- Innocent purchasers*, see *infra*, Purchasers for value and without notice.
- Laches:
 - Deeds, 9-125
- Limitation of actions:
 - Duress in fraud or concealment, 19-254
- Marriage*, see *MARRIAGE*.
- Master and servant*, see *infra*, Criminal defense.
- Menace, 20-576
- Military law:
 - Mere order of military commander, 10-347
- Mortgages:
 - Duress of child, 20-912
 - Duress of parent, 20-912
 - Duress of wife, 20-912
 - Husband and wife, 20-914
 - Innocent purchaser of mortgagee, 20-912
 - Mortgagee ignorant of duress, 20-912
 - What amounts to duress and its effect in general, 20-912
- Parent and child:
 - Command of parent, 10-348
 - Duress of parent or child of party to contract, 10-330
 - Threatened prosecution of son, 10-345
- Party to the contract, 10-328
 - Exceptions to the general rule, 10-329
 - General rule, 10-328
 - Husband or wife of party, 10-329
 - Near blood relations of party, 10-331
 - Parent or child of party, 10-330
- Payment*, see *PAYMENT*; see *infra*, Duress of imprisonment.
- Per minas*, see *infra*, Duress *per minas*.
- Person*, see *infra*, Duress of the person.
- Prosecution*, see *infra*, Duress of the person.
- Purchasers for value and without notice, 10-335
 - Bona fide* purchaser of negotiable paper, 10-335
 - Innocent purchaser of real estate for value, 10-335
 - Where subsequent purchaser of transferee has notice of duress, 10-336
- Ratification, 7-144
- Ratification of voidable contract, 10-337
- Receipts, 23-985
- Relative, relation, relationship:
 - Duress of near blood relations of party to contract, 10-331
- Salvage, 24-1203
- Seamen, 25-92
- Specific performance, 26-23
- Suretyship, 10-331; 27-445
 - Exceptions to the general rule, 10-332
 - Illegal duress of principal, 10-332
 - Surety may not avoid contract for duress to principal, 10-331
 - Where surety becomes such without knowledge of duress to principal, 10-332
- Threats*, see *infra*, Duress of the person; Duress *per minas*.
- Threats of prosecution*, see *infra*, Duress of the person.
- Treason, 28-466
- Undue influence, 29-107

DURESS, cont'd.

- Unlawful duress, 10-339, 343
- Vendor and purchaser, 29-675
- Void*, see *infra*, Effect of duress on contract made under it.
- Voidable*, see *infra*, Effect of duress on contract made under it.

DURING, 10-349

- During the term, 10-350
- During the voyage, 10-350
- Publication, 10-349

DURING COVERTURE, 10-350**DURING PLEASURE, 10-349****DURING TRIAL, 10-349****DUST, 10-350**

See NUISANCES.

DUTCH AUCTION, 3-488**DUTCH TERMS, 10-351****DUTY, 10-351**

See INTERSTATE COMMERCE; NEGLIGENCE;
REVENUE LAWS; TAXATION.

Debt, 10-351

Functions, 10-351

Legal duty, 18-808

Mandatory provisions, 10-352

Pilots, see *PILOTS*.

Right, debt, or duty, 24-965

Taxes distinguished, 27-579

Work and duty, 10-351

DWELL, 10-352

See DOMICIL; RESIDENCE, RESIDENT, ETC.;
DWELLING, DWELLING HOUSE, ETC.

Corporations, 10-352

Inhabitaney, 10-352

Permanency, 10-352

Poor and poor laws, see *POOR AND POOR LAWS*.

Temporary absence, 10-352

DWELLING, DWELLING HOUSE, ETC., 10-353

See BUILDING; CURTILAGE; HOUSE; MAN-
SION; RESIDENCE, RESIDENT, ETC.

Arson, see *ARSON*.

Barn, 10-357

Burglary (see *BURGLARY*), 10-353

Business block, 10-356

Change of occupation, 10-355

Curtilage, 10-353

Definition, 10-353

Elections, 10-355

Eminent domain, 10-1099

Examples, 10-355, 357

Fire insurance, 10-355; 13-119

Hotel, 10-356

House, 15-768

House distinguished from, 10-353

Lands, 10-354

Larceny, 18-462

Leases, 18-635

Lodging, 10-354

Malicious mischief, 19-637

Messuage, 20-610

Occupation, 10-355

Part of building, 10-354

Place, see *infra*, House.

Separate dwelling, 22-963

Storehouse, 10-356

Tenement, 10-354; 28-45

Trespass, see *TRESPASS*.

Usual place of abode, 10-357

DWELLING PLACE, 10-356**DYE, 10-358****DYING BY HIS OWN HAND, see LIFE INSURANCE.****DYING BY SUICIDE, see LIFE INSURANCE.****DYING DECLARATIONS, 10-359**

See HEARSAY EVIDENCE.

Abduction, 10-371

Abortion, 1-193; 10-372

Common law, 10-372

Dying declarations of woman made ad-
missible by statute, 10-372

General rule, 10-372

Prosecution for homicide caused by
abortion, 10-372

Statutory law, 10-372

Belief in death, see *infra*, Declarant must be
conscious of impending death.

Beliefs, see *infra*, Opinions and beliefs of
declarant.

Best evidence, see *infra*, Proving the declara-
tion.

Carriers of passengers, 5-640

Cases applying the rule, 10-361

Circumstances:

Where all circumstances not included,
10-376, 381

Civil cases:

Admissibility, 10-370, 372

Competency of declarant as a witness, 10-
375

Burden of proving declarant's incompe-
tency, 10-376

Declarant's status as defendant's spouse,
10-376

General rule, 10-375

Imbecility, 10-375

Infamy, 10-375

Infancy, 10-375

Insanity, 10-375

Intellectual incapacity, 10-375

Partial unconsciousness, 10-375

Religious belief, 10-375

Competency of declarations as testimony, 10-
376

Completeness of statements, 10-381

Conflicting or inconsistent declarations,
10-382

Declaration may include all the circum-
stances, 10-376

Expressions of forgiveness, 10-376

General rule, 10-376

Including all circumstances, 10-376, 381

Inconsistent declarations, 10-382

Opinions and beliefs of declarant, see *in-
fra*, Opinions and beliefs of declarant.

Statements respecting provocation for de-
fendant's act, 10-380

Substance of declarations, 10-376

Vague and indefinite expressions, 10-381

Conditions under which dying declarations
must be made, 10-364

*Declarant must be conscious of impend-
ing death*, see *infra*, Declarant must
be conscious of impending death.

Declarant must be in extremis, see *infra*,
Declarant must be in extremis.

General rule, 10-364

Materiality of time of declarant's death,
see *infra*, Materiality of time of de-
clarant's death.

Conflicting declarations, 10-382

Constitutionality of the rule, 10-363

Approved reason, 10-364

DYING DECLARATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Constitutionality of the rule, *cont'd.*
 - Declarant not a witness, 10-363
 - Dying declaration rule not unconstitutional, 10-363
 - Reasons supporting constitutionality of rule, 16-363
- Corroboration, see *infra*, Impeachment and corroboration of dying declarations.
- Credibility of dying declarations, 10-385
 - Considerations controlling the credibility of dying declarations, 10-386
 - Credibility affected by facts on which admissibility depends, 10-386
 - Declarant's condition and sense of impending death, 10-386
 - Dying declarations denied the same credibility as oral testimony in court, 10-386
 - Fact of declaration being merely an expression of opinion, 10-386
 - For jury, 10-385
 - General rule, 10-385
 - Rules for determining credibility of dying declarations, 10-386
- Criminal cases:
 - Admissibility, 10-370, 372
- Death (see *infra*, Proof of declarant's consciousness of impending death):
 - Declarant must be conscious of impending death, see *infra*, Declarant must be conscious of impending death.
 - Declarant must be in *extremis*, see *infra*, Declarant must be in *extremis*.
 - Materiality of time of declarant's death, see *infra*, Materiality of time of declarant's death.
- Declarant must be conscious of impending death, 10-365
 - Affirmation after loss of hope of prior declarations, 10-369
 - Belief in death insufficient, 10-367
 - Belief of declarant that he will ultimately die, 10-368
 - Declarant must expect immediate death, 10-368
 - Effect of expression of hope by physician in declarant's presence, 10-368
 - Existence of slight hope of recovery, 10-367
 - Fear of death insufficient, 10-367
 - General rule, 10-365
 - Hope of recovery must have been abandoned, 10-366
 - Immediate death, 10-368
 - Inquiry by declarant as to prospects of recovery, 10-368
 - Materiality of time of declarant's death, 10-369
 - Proof, see *infra*, Proof of declarant's consciousness of impending death.
 - Requesting services of physician, 10-368
 - Slight hope of recovery, 10-367
 - Subsequent hope of recovery, 10-368
 - Time of declarant's death, 10-369
- Declarant must be in *extremis*, 10-364
- Definition, 10-360
- Distinguished from other declarations of deceased persons, 10-360
 - Declarations against interest, 10-361
 - Declarations constituting part of *res gestæ*, 10-360

DYING DECLARATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Distinguished from other declarations of deceased persons, *cont'd.*
 - Declarations in presence of defendant, 10-360
 - In general, 10-360
- Evidence:
 - Preliminary proof, see *infra*, Preliminary proof.
 - Proof of declarant's consciousness of impending death, see *infra*, Proof of declarant's consciousness of impending death.
 - Proving the declaration, see *infra*, Proving the declaration.
 - Witnesses, see *infra*, Witnesses.
- Fear of death, see *infra*, Declarant must be conscious of impending death.
- Forgiveness, expressions of, 10-376
- Form of and manner of giving declarations:
 - Communication by signs, 10-370
 - Immaterial, 10-369
 - Manner of taking declarations down in writing, 10-370
 - Oath immaterial, 10-370
 - Oral declarations, 10-370
 - Questions may be asked declarant, 10-370
 - Writing unnecessary, 10-370
- General rule as to admissibility, 21-213
- Hearsay evidence, 10-362
 - Dying declarations constitute an exception to the rule against hearsay, 10-362
- Homicide, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
- Hope of recovery, see *infra*, Declarant must be conscious of impending death.
- Husband and wife, 30-955
 - Admissibility of declarations of defendant's husband or wife, 10-376
- Identifying defendant, 10-378, 383
- Impeachment and corroboration of dying declarations, 10-384
 - Character of declarant, 10-384
 - Contradictory statements, 10-384
 - Corroboration, 10-384
 - Impeachment, 10-384
 - Irreligiousness of declarant, 10-384
- Impending death, see *infra*, Declarant must be conscious of impending death.
- Inconsistent declarations, 10-382
- In *extremis*, see *infra*, Declarant must be in *extremis*.
- Infamy and infamous crimes, 10-375
- Infancy, 10-375
- Insanity, 10-375
- Jury (see *infra*, Questions of law and fact):
 - Papers in jury room, 17-1241
 - Preliminary evidence in absence of jury, 10-387
 - Preliminary evidence in presence of jury, 10-387
 - Preliminary evidence must go to jury, 10-387
- Manner of giving declarations, see *infra*, Form of and manner of giving declarations.
- Materiality of time of declarant's death, 10-369
 - Death need not result immediately, 10-369
 - Sense of impending death, 10-369

DYING DECLARATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Murder and manslaughter, 10-373
 - Abortion, 10-372
 - Admissibility in homicide cases, 10-373
 - Admissible for or against defendant, 10-374
 - Admissible only in homicide cases, 10-370
 - Abduction case, 10-371
 - Abortion, see *infra*, Abortion.
 - Application of the rule, 10-371
 - Civil cases, 10-370, 371
 - Early civil cases in which dying declarations were admitted, 10-370
 - General rule, 10-370
 - Applicability of usual evidence rules, 10-375
 - Competency of declarant as a witness, see *infra*, Competency of declarant as a witness.
 - Competency of declarations as testimony, see *infra*, Competency of declarations as testimony.
 - Death of declarant must be under inquiry, 10-373
 - Impeachment and corroboration of dying declarations, see *infra*, Impeachment and corroboration of dying declarations.
 - Inadmissible unless death of declarant is under inquiry, 10-373
 - Necessity, 10-374
 - Relevancy of the declarations, see *infra*, Relevancy of the declarations.
 - Two persons killed by the same act, 10-373
 - Whether restricted to cases of necessity, 10-374
- Necessity, 10-374
- Oath:
 - Oath immaterial, 10-370
 - Oath superseded by solemnity of occasion, 10-362
- Opinion of witnesses as to declarant's consciousness of impending death, 10-388
- Opinions and beliefs of declarant, 10-377
 - Declarations of opinion favorable to defendant, 10-377
 - Identifying defendant, 10-379
 - Inadmissibility, 10-377
 - Positive statement, 10-378
 - Relaxation in favor of defendant of rule against opinion declarations, 10-378
 - Statement of the declarant's belief, 10-379
 - Statements identifying defendant, 10-378
- Oral declarations, 10-370
- Preliminary proof, 10-386
 - Absence of jury, 10-387
 - Laying foundation for dying declarations, 10-387
 - Preliminary evidence must go to jury, 10-387
 - Presence of jury, 10-387
 - Presentation of preliminary proof, 10-387
 - Proving declarant's consciousness of impending death, see *infra*, Proof of declarant's consciousness of impending death.

DYING DECLARATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Preliminary proof, *cont'd.*
 - Requisite preliminary proof, 10-386
 - Sufficiency of the preliminary proof, 10-387
- Privileged communications, 23-98
- Proof, see *infra*, Preliminary proof.
- Proof of declarant's consciousness of impending death, 10-387
 - Condition coupled with statements of declarant, 10-390
 - Disclosed opinion of medical or other attendant, 10-390
 - General rule, 10-387
 - Opinion of witnesses, 10-388
 - Receiving extreme unction, 10-390
 - Statements of deceased not conclusive, 10-390
 - Statements of declarant, 10-388
 - State of mind inferred from condition of declarant, 10-389
 - State of mind inferred from declarant's conduct, 10-389
 - State of mind inferred from nature of declarant's injuries, 10-389
 - State of mind inferred from surrounding circumstances, 10-389
 - State of mind proved by declarant's statement, 10-388
 - State of mind proved by other evidence than declarant's statement, 10-388
 - Surrounding circumstances, 10-389
- Proving the declaration, 10-390
 - Admissibility of secondary evidence, 10-391
 - Admissibility of writing, 10-390
 - Competency to refresh memory of witness, 10-391
 - General rule, 10-390
 - Independent written and oral declarations, 10-391
 - Memorandum of declarations inadmissible, 10-391
 - Oral declarations, 10-391
 - Proof of substance of declaration sufficient, 10-392
 - Writing constitutes the best evidence, 10-391
 - Writing which does not show the declarant's state of mind, 10-391
- Provocation:
 - Statements respecting provocation for defendant's act, 10-380
- Public necessity, 10-362, 363
- Questions asked declarant, 10-370
- Questions of law and fact, 10-386
 - Admissibility of questions for the court, 10-384
 - Credibility of declarations for the jury, 10-385
 - Instructions must not invade province of court, 10-385
 - Preliminary evidence, 10-387
- Reasons for the rule, 10-362
 - Oath superseded by solemnity of occasion, 10-362
 - Public necessity, 10-362, 363
- Relevancy of the declarations, 10-382
 - Declaration must relate to homicide, 10-382

DYING DECLARATIONS, *cont'd.*Relevancy of the declarations, *cont'd.*

Declarations identifying defendant, 10-383

Declarations relating to distinct transactions, 10-383

Declarations showing state of feelings between declarant and defendant, 10-384

Former difficulties, 10-383

General rule, 10-382

Previous threats, 10-383

Prior or subsequent transactions, 10-383

Subsequent transactions, 10-383

Religious belief, 10-375, 384

Restrictions on admissibility of dying declarations:

Admissible in homicide cases, see *infra*, Murder and manslaughter.*Admissible only in homicide cases*, see *infra*, Murder and manslaughter.Secondary evidence (see *infra*, Proving the declaration), 10-361

Statement of rule, 10-361

Status of the rule, 10-361

Threats:

Previous threats by the defendant, 10-383

Unconsciousness, partial, 10-375

Witnesses (see *infra*, Competency of declarant as a witness), 10-392

Competency of defendant's wife to prove declarations, 10-392

Declarant not a witness, 10-363

Number of witnesses, 10-392

Writing (see *infra*, Proving the declaration), 10-370**DYING WITHOUT ISSUE**, see **ISSUE (DESCENDANTS)**.**DYNAMITE**, see **EXPLOSIONS**.**DYNAMO MACHINE**, 10-392**E.**, 10-392**EACH**, 10-392

All, 2-143

Each and all, 10-394

EAR, 10-393**EARLY**, 10-394**EARMARKS**, see **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES**.**EARN — EARNINGS**, 10-394See **DIVIDENDS**.*Exemptions from execution*, see **EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION)**.

Garnishment, 10-395

Gross earnings, 14-1119

Income, 16-151

Net earnings, 21-530

Personal earnings, 22-744

Profits:

Earnings and profits distinguished, 10-395

Railroad securities, see **RAILROAD SECURITIES**.

Wages, 29-1086

EARNEST, 10-395

Definition, 29-970

Sales, 24-1047

Statute of frauds, see **STATUTE OF FRAUDS**.**EARNEST MONEY**, 9-282**EARTH**, 10-396; 30-1206**EARTHENWARE**, 10-396**EARTH OIL**, 13-291**EASEMENTS, 10-397**See **ABUTTING OWNERS**; **BOOM COMPANIES**; **BRIDGES**; **BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS**; **DEDICATION**; **EMINENT DOMAIN**; **INCORPOREAL HEREDITAMENTS**; **LIGHT AND AIR**; **PRESCRIPTION**; **PROFITS À PRENDRE**; **STREET RAILROADS**; **STREETS AND SIDEWALKS**; **TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES**; **WATERS AND WATERCOURSES**.**Abandonment**, 10-434

Abandonment of part of a right of way, 10-435

Acts incompatible with the nature of the easement, 10-435

Acts must be decisive and unequivocal, 10-435

Adverse possession, 10-436

Character of adverse user, 10-437

Easement created by grant not lost by nonuser, 10-436

Extinguishment by abandonment generally, 10-434

Length of nonuser, 10-437

Loss by adverse possession for statutory period, 10-436

Nonuser, 10-436

Nonuser accompanied by acts showing intention to abandon, 10-437

Nonuser where owner of servient tenement claims adversely, 10-436

Obstructing enjoyment, 10-435

Question of intent for jury, 10-436

Abutting owners, see **ABUTTING OWNERS**.**Access** (see **ABUTTING OWNERS**):

Change in condition of estates, 10-438

Repairs, 10-428

Acquisition, 10-409

By operation of law, 10-427

General rule, 10-409

Grant, see *infra*, Express grant; Implied grant.

Notice to purchaser of existence of easement, 10-427

Prescription, see **PRESCRIPTION**.

Words necessary to conveyance, 10-409

Adverse possession, 1-875; 10-436

Affirmative easements, 10-405

Air, see **LIGHT AND AIR**.

Alterations, 10-429

Apparent easement, 2-424; 10-405

Passes by implication, 10-422

Appurtenant, 2-520; 10-403

Change in condition of estates, 10-438

Appurtenant easements, see *infra*, Implied grant.*Assignments*, see **ASSIGNMENTS**.**Boom companies**:

Easement of private person, 4-709

Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, see **BUILDING RESTRICTIONS AND RESTRICTIVE AGREEMENTS**.

Canals, 5-116

Change, 10-429

Change in condition of estates, 10-438

Continuous easements, 2-424; 7-82; 10-405

Conveyance, see *infra* Express grant; Implied grant.

Corporations, 7-749

Grant of easement, 7-738

Corporeal property, see *infra*, Imposed-on corporeal property.

EASEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Covenant operating as grant, 10-413
- Conveyance by reference to plat or map, 10-414
- Covenant or agreement in deed poll, 10-415
- Cross-easements, 10-414
- Easement created by covenant, 10-414
- Mutual covenants, 10-414
- Words of covenant, 10-413
- Covenants*, see COVENANTS.
- Customs distinguished from, 10-406
- Dedications:
 - Only an easement acquired, 9-73
- Deeds*, see *infra*, Express grant.
- Definition, 10-398
- Descent and distribution*, see *infra*, Succession.
- Destruction of building, 10-438
- Discontinuous easement, 9-468; 10-405
- Dominant tenement (see *infra*, Merger), 10-402
 - Benefit to dominant tenement, 10-402
 - Division of dominant tenement, 10-419
 - Inheres in dominant tenement, 10-402
 - Necessity, 10-402
 - Two distinct tenements necessary, 10-402
- Drains and sewers, 10-425
- Easements in gross, 10-403
 - Assignments, 2-1045
 - Determining whether an easement is in gross or appurtenant, 10-405
 - Easements in gross descendible or assignable, 10-404
 - In strictness no easements in gross, 10-403
 - Personal right not assignable or inheritable, 10-404
 - Presumption in favor of appurtenant easement, 10-405
 - Rights which are equal to easements in gross, 10-403
- Ejectments*, see EJECTMENT.
- Eminent domain*, see EMINENT DOMAIN.
- Enjoyment, 11-38
- Essential qualities of easements, 10-399
- Estates in easements, 10-403
- Eviction:
 - Deprivation of easements, 11-475
- Exceptions*, see *infra*, Reservation or exception in deed.
- Express grant, 10-409
 - Agreement not to be performed within a year, 10-412
 - Construction of deed or grant, 10-411
 - Conveyance sufficient to carry a freehold, 10-410
 - Covenant operating as grant*, see *infra*, Covenant operating as grant.
 - Interest necessary in grantor, 10-411
 - Liabilities of parties*, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of parties.
 - Parol grants, 10-412
 - Parol licenses, 10-413
 - Recording grants, 10-410
 - Requisites of grant, 10-409
 - Reservation or exception in deed*, see *infra*, Reservation or exception in deed.
 - Revocability, 10-413
 - Right of way in homestead, 10-411

EASEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Express grant, *cont'd.*
 - Rights of parties*, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of parties.
 - Statute of frauds, 10-412
 - Taken out of statute by part performance, 10-413
 - Tenant in common, 10-411
 - Who may grant an easement, 10-411
 - Words of inheritance, 10-410
- Extinguishment, 10-432
 - Abandonment*, see *infra*, Abandonment.
 - By change in condition of estates, 10-438
 - Cessation of purpose of easement, 10-438
 - Merger*, see *infra*, Merger.
 - Release*, see *infra*, Release.
- Fee simple, 10-403
- Ferries*, see FERRIES.
- Fish and fisheries*, see FISH AND FISHERIES.
- Floods, 13-710
- Foreclosure of mortgages:
 - Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 13-806
- Grant*, see *infra*, Express grant; Implied grant.
- Gross*, see *infra*, Easements in gross.
- Hereditament, 15-338
- Homestead:
 - Grant of right of way in homestead, 10-411
- Implied grant, 10-418
 - Appurtenant easements pass with land, 10-418
 - Division of dominant tenement does not destroy appurtenant easement, 10-419
 - General rule, 10-418
 - Grant of land with its appurtenances, 10-419
 - Transfer with appurtenances, 10-419
 - Liabilities of parties*, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of parties.
 - Prescription*, see PRESCRIPTION.
 - Right of parties*, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of parties.
 - Severance of unity of possession*, see *infra*, Severance of unity of possession.
- Imposed on corporeal property, 10-400
 - Burdens and benefits pass to assignees of both servient and dominant tenements, 10-400
 - Chattels, 10-400
 - General rule, 10-400
 - Neighboring tenements need not adjoin, 10-400
 - Pew, 10-400
 - Right of way, 10-400
- Incorporeal, 10-399
 - All easements are things incorporeal, 10-399
 - Easement carries no corporeal interest in servient tenement, 10-399
 - Illustrations, 10-399
 - Imposed on corporeal property, 10-400
 - Where right becomes exclusive, 10-400
- Incorporeal hereditaments:
 - Estates in easements, 10-403
- Inheritance*, see *infra*, Succession.
- Inheritance, words of, 10-410

EASEMENTS, cont'd.

- Injunctions, 10-431
- Irrigation, see IRRIGATION.
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 10-411
 - Grant of easements, 17-684
- Kinds of easements, 10-403
- Land, 18-143
- Landlord and tenant, 18-623
- Lateral and subjacent support, see LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT.
- Leases, 18-623
- Liabilities of parties, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of parties.
- License (real property), see LICENSE (REAL PROPERTY).
- Light, see LIGHT AND AIR.
- Merger, 10-433
 - Character of ownership necessary, 10-433
 - Estate for life in dominant tenement, 10-434
 - General rule, 10-433
 - Nature of ownership required, 10-433
 - One estate in severalty, 10-434
 - One title defective, 10-434
 - Severance of estate revives easement, 10-434
 - Unity of ownership of dominant and servient estates, 10-433
 - Watercourses, 10-434
- Mines and mining claims, 20-726, 772
- Mortgages:
 - Mortgage of easement, 20-916
- Murder and manslaughter:
 - Negligence in care of dependent person, 21-198
- Natural rights and easements distinguished, 10-408
- Necessary easement, 21-451
- Necessity (see *infra*, Severance of unity of possession):
 - Duration of easement of necessity, 10-439
- Negative easements, 10-405
- Nonapparent or noncontinuous easements, 2-424
- Nonuser, see *infra*, Abandonment.
- Notice to purchaser of existence of easement, 10-427
 - Estoppel, 10-428
 - General rule, 10-427
 - In equity, 10-428
- Operation of law, 10-427
- Parol agreement:
 - Release, 10-432
- Partition, see PARTITION.
- Party walls, see PARTY WALLS.
- Pews, see PEWS AND PEW RIGHTS.
- Possession, see *infra*, Severance of unity of possession.
- Prescription, see PRESCRIPTION.
- Private ways, see PRIVATE WAYS.
- Profit:
 - Must be without profit, 10-401
- Profits à prendre*, see PROFITS À PRENDRE.
- Property (see *infra*, Imposed on corporeal property), 23-264
- Pump, 10-425
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Intent to abandon, 10-436
- Railroads, 23-702
- Real property, 23-893

EASEMENTS, cont'd.

- Receivers of railroads, see RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS.
- Recording acts, 10-410
 - Right of way, 24-79
- Release, 10-432
 - By deed, 10-432
 - Parol agreement, 10-432
 - Parol license, 10-432
- Remedies, 10-430
- Repairs, 10-428
- Reservation or exception in deed, 10-415
 - Clause of reservation in deed, 10-417
 - Distinction between exception and reservation, 10-416
 - Easement created by exception or reservation, 10-415
 - General rule, 10-415
 - Illustrations, 10-416, 417
 - Implied reservation or exception, see *infra*, Implied grant.
 - Intention prevails, 10-417
 - Permanent easement without words of inheritance, 10-417
 - Reservation construed as exception, 10-417
 - Reservation to stranger, 10-418
 - Words of inheritance, 10-416
- Restraints on alienation, 24-869
- Revival of severance of estates, 10-434
- Right of way, 10-400; 24-968
- Rights and easements distinguished, 10-408
- Rights and liabilities of parties, 10-428
 - Action for disturbance, 10-430
- Easements by express grant, 10-428
 - Alteration by dominant owner, 10-429
 - Alteration by servient owner, 10-429
 - Alterations, 10-429
 - Changes, 10-429
 - Definite location, 10-430
 - Generally, 10-428
 - Repair, 10-428
 - Secondary easement of access, 10-428
- Easements by implied grant, 10-430
- Implied grant, 10-430
- Injunction, 10-431
- Remedies, 10-430
- Remedy by reversioner, 10-431
- Riparian rights, 30-352
- Servient tenement (see *infra*, Merger):
 - Necessity, 10-402
- Servitude, 10-399; 25-481
- Servitude and easement used interchangeably, 25-482
- Severance of unity of possession, 10-419
 - Apparent easements only pass by implication, 10-422
 - Aqueducts, 10-425
 - Degree of necessity for creation by implication, 10-423
 - Destination du père de famille, 10-426
 - Drains, 10-425
 - Easements not strictly necessary, 10-424
 - Grants more liberally construed than reservations, 10-420
 - Ignoring distinction between grant and reservation not strongly supported by adjudication, 10-423

EASEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Severance of unity of possession, *cont'd.*
 - Implied grants and implied reservations distinguished, 10-420
 - Implied grants and implied reservations not distinguished, 10-421
- Necessity an element in implied grant, 10-420
- No easement before severance, 10-419
- Permanence, 10-424
- Reasonable, not absolute, necessity the criterion, 10-424
- Right to use pump, 10-425
- Simultaneous alienation of two parts of same estate, 10-425
- Ways, 10-425
- Sheriffs' sales, 25-827
- Specific performance, 26-105, 120
- Statute of frauds, 10-412
 - Agreement not to be performed within a year, 10-412
 - Contracts completely performed, 29-830
 - Creation of easements, 29-882
 - Parol grant of easement void, 10-412
 - Part performance, 10-413
 - Release, 29-901
 - Release by parol agreement, 10-432
- Subjacent support*, see LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT.
- Succession:
 - Easements in gross, 10-404
- Support*, see LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT.
- Taxation*, see TAXATION.
- Tenement*, see *infra*, Dominant tenement; Servient tenement.
- Trespass, 28-585
- Trespass on the case, 28-623
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, 28-829
- Unity of possession, see *infra*, Severance of unity of possession.
- Verbal agreements*, see *infra*, Statute of frauds.
- Ways, see HIGHWAYS; PRIVATE WAYS.

EAST, 10-439**EASTERLY, 10-439****EATING-HOUSE, 10-440**

- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-810

FAVESDROPPING, 10-440**FBB AND FLOW, see NAVIGABLE WATERS.****ECCENTRICITY, 20-566**

- See INSANITY; TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.

ECCLESIASTICAL, 10-440

- See RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.

ECCLESIASTICAL CORPORATIONS:

- See CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES; CORPORATIONS (PRIVATE); RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.

ECCLESIASTICAL LAW, 10-441

- See DIVORCE; EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; LEGACIES AND DEVISES; PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION; WILLS.

ECLECTIC, 10-441**ECUMENICAL, 10-441****EDITION, 10-441****EDITOR, 10-442**

- Laborer, 18-75

EDUCATE, EDUCATION, ETC., 10-442

- See CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES; CONDITIONS; EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION); PARENT AND CHILD; SCHOOLS; SUPPORT AND MAINTENANCE; UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES.

Annuities, 3-394**Apprentices, 2-496, 513**

- Death of master, 2-501

Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, 10-444**Canada, 10-113****Deaf and dumb persons, 8-846****Dominion of Canada, 10-113****Exemption from taxation, 10-444****Maintenance, 19-613****Wills, 10-443****EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATIONS, 10-445****EFFECT, 10-445**

- Effect of evidence, 10-447
- Faith, credit, and effect, 10-448
- Like effect, 10-447
- Prosecute with effect, 10-445
- Tenor, 10-445
- To that effect, 10-447
- With effect, 30-891

EFFECTED, 10-449**EFFECTS, 10-446**

- See CHATELS; GOODS; PERSONAL PROPERTY.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 10-451, 452**Chattels:**

- Chattels compared with effects, 5-1022

Choses in action, 10-453**Debts, 10-452*****Ejusdem generis*, 10-454****Embezzlement, 10-985****Equivalent to property or worldly substance, 10-449****Estates, 11-358****Exchequer bills, 10-452****False pretenses, 10-451****Garnishment, 10-459; 14-757****Goods, 14-1080****Good will, 10-453****Household effects (see HOUSEHOLD EFFECTS), 15-774****Inns and innkeepers:**

- Lien of innkeeper, 10-450

Leaseholds, 10-459**Money, 10-452****Personal property:**

- Confined to personality, 10-458

Property and effects, 10-458**Prosecute to or with effect, 24-540****Real property, 10-456**

- Held not to include realty, 10-458

- Held to include realty, 10-456

Leaseholds, 10-459**Securities, 10-452****Stock and stockholders, 10-453****Vessel, 10-451****EFFECTUAL, EFFECTUALLY, 10-460****EFFICIENCY, 10-460****EFFICIENT, 10-460****EFFICIENT CAUSE, 10-460****EFFIGY, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.****EFFORT, 10-460**

- Attempts to commit crime, 10-461

EGGS:

- Fire insurance, 13-116

EIGHT-HOUR LAWS, 10-462

Compensation for extra work, 10-463
 Constitutionality of statutes, 10-462
 Construction of statutes, 10-464, 465
 Employment, 11-3
 Extra work:

Compensation for, 10-463

Interpretation of statutes, 10-464, 465
 Police power, 22-934
 Postal laws, 10-464; 22-1053
 United States statutes, 10-464

EITHER, 10-466

All, 10-466

Either or both, 9-432

EJECT — EJECTION, 10-466

See CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; EJECTMENT;
 LANDLORD AND TENANT.

EJECTMENT, 10-467

Abandonment by defendant, 10-525, 526

Accretions, 10-478

Acts for which action maintainable, 10-529

Claim of title, 10-530

Establishment and maintenance of high-ways, 10-532

General rule, 10-529

Mere assertion of title, 10-530

Party claiming title liable under statute, 10-530

Personal possession unnecessary, 10-529

Recording tax title, 10-530

Subjection of property to will of party sufficient, 10-529

Trespass, see *infra*, *Trespass*.

Adverse possession, 1-886

Title by adverse possession, 10-486

Against whom action may be brought, 10-524

Abandonment of possession by defendant, 10-525, 526

Action for dower, 10-527

Action not maintainable by plaintiff in possession, 10-526

At what time defendant must be in possession, 10-525

Common law, 10-524

Corporations, 10-528

Employees, 10-527

Joint tenants, 10-526

Landlord and tenant, 10-526

Municipal corporations, 10-529

Ouster, 10-526, 527

Proof of possession in plaintiff, 10-526

Public officers, 10-528

Railroads, 10-528

Servants, 10-527

Statutes, 10-525

Tenants in common, 10-526

Tenants occupying same tract, 10-525

Where premises occupied, 10-524

Where premises unoccupied, 10-525

Where several are in possession, 10-525

Aliens, 2-83

Alluvium, 10-478

Arbitration and award:

Lands awarded by arbitrators, 10-521

Bona fide occupant, 10-544

Buildings apart from soil, 10-476

Burden of proof, 10-481

Ejectment from mining claim, 5-26

Chamber, 10-476

Chapels, 10-476

Churches, 10-476

Claim of title, 10-490

EJECTMENT, cont'd.

Color of title, 10-491

Improvements under color of title, 10-545

Common, 10-480

Common law, 10-470

Conversion and reconversion:

Really converted into personalty, 10-480

Conveyance:

Lands held under void conveyance, 10-520

Corporations, 10-523, 528

Corporeal hereditaments, 10-472

Counties, 10-529

Covenants, see *COVENANTS*.

Curtesy, 10-515

Damages, mesne profits, and improvements, 10-535

Actual damages may be recovered in ejectment, 10-537

Allowance for improvements, 10-542

Bona fide occupant, 10-544

Civil-law doctrine, 10-542

Color of title, 10-545

Common law, 10-542

General rule, 10-542

Improvements must be beneficial, 10-545

Improvements not allowed except as an offset, 10-543

Improvements under color of title, 10-545

Measure of value, 10-545

Modern doctrine, 10-543

Notice, 10-545

Occupant allowed to offset value of improvements, 10-543

Occupying claimant, 10-544

Statutes granting affirmative relief, 10-543

Character of property and value, determination of, 10-541

Claim for damages separately stated, 10-538

Common law, 10-535

Expenses of prosecuting suit, 10-547

Expiration of plaintiff's term before trial, 10-537

Extra damages, 10-548

Extra damages for waste, 10-547

Farm lands, 10-541

Ferry, 10-541

General rules, 10-535

How value determined, 10-541

Improved lands, 10-541

Interest, 10-548

Meaning of mesne profits, 10-540

Measure of damages, 10-539

Mode of recovery, 10-535

Nominal damages, 10-535

Origin of the action for mesne profits, 10-535

Proof of trespass, 10-537

Remedies, 10-536

Rents and profits, 10-539

Rents and profits from land improved by occupant, 10-546

Land reduced to cultivation, 10-546

Occupant ought not to be charged profits on his own improvements, 10-546

EJECTMENT, *cont'd.*

Damages, mesne profits, and improvements, *cont'd.*

Rents and profits from land improved by occupant, *cont'd.*

Rule when deteriorated value is allowed, 10-546

Rule when prime cost of improvements is allowed, 10-546

Special damages, 10-547

Statutes, 10-538

Suggestion upon the record, 10-539

Taxes and other charges, 10-540

Tenant in common, 10-536

Unimproved lands, 10-541

Use and occupation, 10-540

Value as measure of damages, 10-540

Value not determined by amount actually received, 10-542

Value of rents as measure of damages, 10-540

Waste, 10-547

What may be recovered, 10-539

Who may bring action for mesne profits, 10-536

Dams:

Overflowing lands by erection of dam, 10-531

Dedication, 10-523

Lands dedicated to public use, 10-475

Deed:

Lands held under void conveyance, 10-520

Defenses, 10-532

Defendant setting up title in himself or stranger, 10-532

Equitable defense allowed by statute, 10-533

Equitable defense in Pennsylvania, 10-534

Equitable defense not allowed at common law, 10-533

Equitable title to be clearly established, 10-534

Estoppel *in pais*, 10-535

Estoppel to deny plaintiff's title, 10-532

Impeachment of plaintiff's title for fraud, 10-533

Definition, 10-470

Demand (see *infra*, Notice to quit; Vendor and purchaser):

Action by grantor against grantee for breach of condition subsequent, 10-516

Landlord and tenant, 10-508

Mortgages, 10-506

Development of the action, 10-470

Devisee, 10-517

Dower, 10-515

Action for dower, 10-527

Against whom the action may be brought, 10-527

Easements, 10-474

Ejectment inappropriate to try title to easement, 10-474

Highway, 10-475

Lands condemned as roadbed and right of way of railroads, 10-476

Lands dedicated to public use, 10-475

Lands subject to easement, 10-473

General rule, 10-473

Highways, 10-473

EJECTMENT, *cont'd.*

Easements, *cont'd.*

Lands subject to easement, *cont'd.*

Obstruction of street, 10-473

Occupation of street by railroad, 10-473

Possession not inconsistent with easement, 10-474

Recovery of lands subject to easements, 10-473

Recovery subject to easement, 10-474

Streets, 10-473

Where defendant has easement in the land, 10-474

Private way, 10-475

Recovery of streets by municipal corporation, 10-475

Right of easement in defendant, 10-495

Right of easement in plaintiff, 10-495

Toll road, 10-475

Eminent domain:

Lands improperly taken under condemnation proceedings, 10-521

Recovery of lands seized by railroad, 10-476

Equitable conversion, see *infra*, Conversion and reconversion.

Equitable defense, 10-533

Equitable interest (see *infra*, Title to support ejectment):

Ejectment against equitable owner with present right of possession, 10-495

Estoppel:

Estoppel by vendee to deny vendor's title, 10-501

Estoppel *in pais*, 10-535

Estoppel to deny plaintiff's title, 10-532

Title by estoppel, 10-491

Evidences of title, 10-484

Abandonment by plaintiff, 10-489

Adverse possession, 10-486

Claim of title, 10-490

Claim through title paramount to common source, 10-493

Color of title, 10-491

Common source, 10-491, 492

Defendant must connect himself with title paramount to common title, 10-493

Direct grant from commonwealth, 10-484

General rule, 10-484

Illustrations of acts equivalent to possession, 10-490

Inclosure and cultivation, 10-490

Paper title, 10-484

Payment of taxes, 10-490

Personal possession not necessary, 10-490

Prior possession, 10-486

Abandonment by plaintiff, 10-489

Claim of title, 10-490

Color of title, 10-490

Defendant in lawful possession, 10-488

General rule, 10-486

Illustrations of acts equivalent to possession, 10-490

Inclosure and cultivation of premises, 10-490

Payment of taxes, 10-490

EJECTMENT, *cont'd.*Evidences of title, *cont'd.*Prior possession, *cont'd.*

Personal possession unnecessary, 10-490

Prior possession as evidence against intruder, 10-486

Prior possession of cotenant, 10-487

Proof of outstanding title by defendant inadmissible, 10-487

Recording deeds, 10-490

What amounts to possession, 10-489

Proof of possession in one grantor where chain does not extend to government, 10-485

Proof of title back of common source, 10-491

Proof of title back to government or grantor in possession, 10-484

Recording deeds, 10-490

Single deed, 10-485

Superior title from common source in defendant, 10-492

Title by adverse possession, 10-486

Title by estoppel, 10-491

Title from common source, 10-491

Where parties are cotenants, 10-494

Execution sales, 10-522

Executors and administrators, 10-519

Action by personal representative, 10-519

Fraudulent conveyance by personal representative, 10-519

Implied right under will, 10-519

Recovery of term for years by personal representative, 10-519

Right of personal representative to recover freehold at common law, 10-519

Rule under statute, 10-519

Exemptions from execution, 12-170

Ferries, 10-480

Fish and fisheries, 10-480

Flooding lands (see *infra*, Waters and watercourses), 10-531Foreclosure of mortgages (see *infra*, Mortgages), 13-783, 828

Action by purchaser at foreclosure sale, 10-507

Foreign corporations, 10-523

For what ejectment lies, 10-472

Accretions, 10-478

Buildings apart from soil, 10-476

Chapels, 10-476

Churches, 10-476

Easements, see *infra*, Easements.

Fixtures, see FIXTURES.

Grass, 10-478

Herbage, 10-478

Land subject to easement, see *infra*, Easements.

Land under water, 10-479

Licenses and privileges, see *infra*, Licenses and privileges.Mines and mining interests, see *infra*, Mines and mining claims.

Money chargeable on land, 10-481

Petroleum, 10-478

Realty equitably converted into personalty, 10-480

Relictions, 10-478

Right of common, 10-480

EJECTMENT, *cont'd.*For what ejectment lies, *cont'd.*Waters and watercourses, see *infra*, Waters and watercourses.

Fraud and deceit:

Recovery of conveyance obtained by fraud, 10-520

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 10-520

Purchasers of property under execution may recover possession by ejectment, 14-312

Grass, 10-478

Heir at law, 10-518

Action against widow, 10-518

Action by heir for freehold, 10-518

Fraudulent conveyance by personal representative, 10-518

Herbage, 10-478

Highways (see HIGHWAYS), 10-473, 475

History, 10-470

Homestead, 10-719

House:

Apart from soil, 10-476

Implied trusts, 15-1204

Improvements, see *infra*, Damages, mesne profits, and improvements; see IMPROVEMENTS.

Incorporeal hereditaments, 10-472

Indians, 10-523, 524

Insanity:

Recovery of lands conveyed by insane person, 10-520

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Action by assignees under bankruptcy and insolvency laws, 10-514

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 10-487, 494, 512

Action against third person, 10-512

Action by cotenant against another on proof of ouster, 10-526

Actions by tenants *inter se*, 10-513

Joinder of parties, 10-512

Ouster, 10-527

Ouster by force, 10-527

Separate action by cotenant, 10-512

Landlord and tenant, 10-507

Action against landlord when premises are in possession of his tenant, 10-526

Action by landlord against tenant, 10-507

Demand, 10-508

Estoppel to deny landlord's title, 10-511

Forfeiture for nonpayment of rent, 10-508

General rule, 10-508

Notice to quit, 10-508

Person in possession under void parol lease, 10-509

Tenancies at sufferance, 10-509

Tenancies at will, 10-509

Tenancies determinable at certain event, 10-508

Tenancies from year to year, 10-508

Waiver of notice, 10-511

Action by landlord to recover possession, 18-434

Action by tenant, 10-511

Defendants, 10-526

Estoppel to deny landlord's title, 18-421

Volume XXXI.

EJECTMENT, *cont'd.*

- Landlord and tenant, *cont'd.*
 - Joinder of landlord with tenant, 10-526
 - Landlord intervening as defendant, 10-526
 - Tenant for life, 10-515
- Legatee, 10-517
- Licenses and privileges, 10-479
 - Ferries, 10-480
 - Fisheries, 10-480
 - General rule, 10-479
 - Materiality of designation of place of exercise of license, 10-479
 - Mines and mining interest, 10-477; 20-760
 - Wharfage rights, 10-479
- Lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
- Master and servant, 10-527
 - Servant or agent not liable to ejectment as general rule, 10-528
- Mesne profits*, see *infra*, Damages, mesne profits, and improvements.
- Mines and mining claims, 10-477; 20-760
 - General rule, 10-477
 - Petroleum wells, 10-478
 - Where grant a mere license, 10-477
- Mortgages, 10-502; 20-1019
 - Action by assignee of mortgagee, 10-507
 - Action by mortgagee against assignee, 10-506
 - Action by mortgagee against mortgagor, 10-504
 - After condition broken, 10-504
 - Before default, 10-505
 - Default in payment of interest, 10-505
 - Evidence of outstanding title, 10-506
 - Foreclosure proceedings as a pre-requisite, 10-505
 - General rule, 10-504
 - Jurisdiction in which legal title remains in mortgagor, 10-505
 - Necessity of prior demand, 10-506
 - Outstanding title, 10-506
 - Action by mortgagee against other mortgagee, 10-507
 - Action by mortgagee against stranger, 10-507
 - Action by mortgagor against mortgagee, 10-502
 - General rule, 10-502
 - Jurisdictions regarding mortgage as lien, 10-502
 - Mortgage not satisfied by debt being barred by statute, 10-504
 - Payment or tender after default, 10-503
 - Possession of purchaser at void foreclosure sale, 10-503
 - Receipt of rents and profits, 10-504
 - Requisites of mortgagee's possession, 10-504
 - Action by mortgagor against third person, 10-504
 - Action by purchaser at foreclosure sale, 10-507
 - Deed of trust, 10-507
- Municipal corporations (see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS), 10-523, 529
- Nominal damage, 10-535

EJECTMENT, *cont'd.*

- Notice:
 - Improvements, 10-545
- Notice of pendency and lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
- Notice to quit:
 - Demand and notice to quit*, see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser.
 - Landlord and tenant, 10-508
- Occupying claimant, 10-544
- Paper title*, see *infra*, Evidences of title.
- Partition:
 - Right of purchasers to maintain, 21-1211
- Petroleum, 10-478
- Possession (see *infra*, Against whom action may be brought; Evidences of title; Title to support ejectment):
 - Acts for which action maintainable, 10-529
 - Personal possession unnecessary, 10-529
 - Subjection of property to will of party sufficient, 10-529
 - Possession of defendant*, see *infra*, Against whom action may be brought.
- Prisons and prisoners, 10-523
- Private ways, 10-475
- Privileges*, see *infra*, Licenses and privileges.
- Profit à prendre* (see PROFITS À PRENDRE), 10-480
- Profits*, see *infra*, Damages, mesne profits, and improvements.
- Public lands*, see *infra*, State and public lands.
- Public officers, 10-528
- Railroads, 10-528
 - Lands condemned as roadbed and right of way of railroads, 10-476
 - Occupation of street by railroad, 10-473
- Receivers, 10-524; 23-1052
- Relictions, 10-478
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:
 - Remaindermen, 10-517
 - Reversioner, 10-516
 - Action by grantor against grantee for breach of condition subsequent, 10-516
 - Action by reversioner in general, 10-516
 - Assignees of reversion, 10-517
 - Demand, 10-516
 - Entry, 10-516
- Rents and profits*, see *infra*, Damages, mesne profits, and improvements.
- Res judicata*, 24-824
 - Common law, 24-824
 - Ejectment and actions for mesne profits or damages, 24-827
 - Equitable defenses, 24-825
 - Equitable titles and defenses, 24-826, 827
 - Statutes, 24-825
 - Statutes permitting two or more trials, 24-826
 - Statutory action of ejectment, 24-826
- Room, 10-476
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Sheriff's sales:
 - Lands purchased at execution sale, 10-522

EJECTMENT, cont'd.

- State and public lands:
 - Land certificates and receiver's receipts, 10-483
- Statutes, 10-472
- Streets and sidewalks, see *STREETS AND SIDEWALKS*.
- Tax title:
 - Recording tax title as rendering party liable to ejectment, 10-530
- Telegraphs and telephones, 27-1010
- Tithes, 10-472
- Title:
 - Mere assertion of title insufficient to render defendant liable, 10-530
 - Party claiming title liable under statute, 10-530
- Title to support ejectment, 10-481
 - Aliens, 10-523
 - Assignee of mortgagee, 10-507
 - Assignee under bankruptcy or insolvency law, 10-514
 - Beneficiary in deed of trust, 10-507
 - Burden of proof on plaintiff, 10-481
 - Condemnation proceedings, 10-521
 - Corporations, 10-523
 - Curtesy, 10-515
 - Devisee, 10-517
 - Dower, 10-515
 - Equitable interest, 10-482
 - Against equitable owner with present right of possession, 10-495
 - Equitable interest insufficient to support ejectment at common law, 10-482
 - Land certificates and receiver's receipts, 10-483
 - Statutes, 10-483
 - United States courts, 10-483
- Evidences of title, see *infra*, Evidences of title.
- Felon, 10-523
- General rule, 10-481
- Heir at law, see *infra*, Heir at law.
- Indians, 10-523, 524
- Joint tenant and tenants in common, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.
- Landlord and tenant, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.
- Lands awarded by arbitrators, 10-521
- Lands held under void conveyance, 10-520
- Lands improperly taken under condemnation proceedings, 10-521
- Lands purchased at execution sale, 10-522
- Legatee, 10-517
- Mortgages, see *infra*, Mortgages.
- Outstanding title, 10-481, 487
- Personal representative, 10-519
- Plaintiff must recover on strength of his own title, 10-481
- Proof by defendant of outstanding title, 10-481
- Proof of outstanding title by defendant, 10-481, 487
- Purchaser at foreclosure sale, 10-503, 507
- Receivers, 10-524
- Remainders, see *infra*, Remainders, reversioners, and executory interests.

EJECTMENT, cont'd.

- Title to support ejectment, *cont'd.*
 - Reversioner, see *infra*, Remainders, reversioners, and executory interests.
- Right of possession, 10-494
 - Against equitable owner with present right of possession, 10-495
- Immediate right of possession necessary, 10-496
- Mere legal title in plaintiff insufficient, 10-494
- Necessity of right of possession in plaintiff, 10-494
- Where right of easement is in defendant, 10-495
- Tenant by curtesy, 10-515
- Tenant for life or years, 10-515
- Trustee and cestui que trust, see *infra*, Trustee and cestui que trust.
- Vendor and purchaser, see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser.
- Void conveyance, 10-520
- When title must exist in plaintiff, 10-494
 - Conveyance pending suit, 10-494
 - General rule, 10-494
 - Title acquired subsequent to suit, 10-494
 - Title transferred prior to suit, 10-494
- Trespass, 10-530
 - Overflowing lands by erection of dam, 10-531
 - Overhanging roofs or walls, 10-531
 - Trespass insufficient to subject party to ejectment, 10-530
- Trustee and cestui que trust, 10-513
 - Action by assignees under bankruptcy or insolvency laws, 10-514
 - Action by cestui que trust, 10-514
 - Action by trustee, 10-513
- Turnpikes, 10-475
- Value, see *infra*, Damages, mesne profits, and improvements.
- Vendor and purchaser, 10-496
 - Action by vendee, 10-501
 - Prevailing rule disallowing vendee to bring ejectment against vendor for specific performance, 10-501
 - Rule in Pennsylvania allowing action by vendee against vendor for specific performance, 10-501
 - Action by vendor, 10-496
 - Action by vendor against vendee in default, 10-496
 - Action not maintainable against vendee not in default, 10-497
 - Default in payment of instalment, 10-497
 - Demand and notice to quit, 10-498
 - Action by vendor against subsequent trespasser, 10-499
 - Estoppel to deny title, 10-501
 - General rule, 10-498
 - Necessity of demand and notice to quit by vendor in general, 10-498
 - Prevailing rule denying right to demand and notice to vendee, 10-499
 - Repudiation of contract by vendee, 10-500
 - Vendee in default, 10-498

EJECTMENT, cont'd.Vendor and purchaser, *cont'd.*

- Enforcement of payment of purchase money, 10-497
- Relation of vendor and vendee, 10-497
- Repayment of purchase money already paid, 10-498
- Vendee not in default, 10-497
- Waste, 10-547
- Waters and watercourses, 10-478
 - Flooding lands, 10-531
 - Land under water, 10-479
 - Made land, 10-479
 - Pool of water, 10-479
 - Watercourses, 10-478
- Wharves and wharfingers:
 - Wharfage rights on navigable waters, 10-479

EJIDOS, 10-549**EJUSDEM GENERIS, 17-6**See *NOSCITUR A SOCIIS*; *OTHER*.

- Ademption of legacies, 1-618
- All, 2-143
- Carriers of goods, 5-338
- Cause, 5-774
- Chattels, 5-1023
- Effects, 10-454
- Et cetera*, 11-453
- Exemptions from execution, 12-106
- Gaming, 14-685, 710
- General words preceding particular words, 17-6
- Intent, 17-6
- Money, 20-838
- Other, 21-1012
 - Comprehensive sense, 21-1014
 - Examples, 21-1013
 - Examples of *ejusdem generis*, 21-1014
 - General rule, 21-1012
 - Intention prevails, 21-1014
 - Other property, 21-1015
 - Penal statutes, 21-1014
 - Wills, 21-1015
- Rule not applicable if contrary to intent, 17-6
- Statutes, 26-609
- Sundays and holidays, 27-393
- Wills, 30-671

ELDER, 10-549**ELDERLY, 10-549****ELDEST, 10-549****ELECT — ELECTION, 10-550**See *ELECTIONS*; *EQUITABLE ELECTION*.*Conversion and reconversion*, see *CONVERSION* AND *RECONVERSION*.*Equitable election*, see *EQUITABLE ELECTION*.**ELECTED:**

Public officers, 23-415

ELECTION BETS, 14-588**ELECTION OF REMEDIES, 10-550**

Conditional sales, 6-480

Contracts:

Breach of contract, 7-150

Divorce, 9-773

Escape, 11-263

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see*FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES*.

Implied contracts, 15-1112

Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-18, 47

Interstate commerce, 17-164

ELECTION OF REMEDIES, cont'd.*Landlord and tenant*, see *LANDLORD AND TENANT*.

Mandamus, 19-765

Rescission, reformation, and cancellation of instruments, 7-152

Res judicata, 24-814*Specific performance*, see *SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE*.*Trespass on the case*, see *TRESPASS ON THE CASE*.*Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages*, see *TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES*.*Vendor and purchaser*, see *VENDOR AND PURCHASER*.**ELECTIONS, 10-552**See *CUMULATIVE VOTING*; *JUSTICES OF THE PEACE*; *LOCAL OPTION*; *STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS*.

Abode:

Permanent abode, 10-598

Place of abode, 10-598

Absence, see *infra*, *Residence*.*Acknowledgment*:

Nomination papers, 10-637

Actions for damages, see *infra*, *Election officers*.*Actual votes*, see *infra*, *Vote necessary to a choice*.*Adjournment*, 10-683, 693

Board of canvassers, 10-746

Mandamus, 10-808

Affidavit, see *infra*, *Oaths and affirmations*.

Age, 10-590

Agency:

Bribery by agent, 10-781

Corrupt practices by agent of candidate, 10-794

Act solely in interest of agent, 10-794

Responsibility of agent, 10-796

Responsibility of candidate for acts of agent, 10-794

Responsibility of candidate for acts of subagent, 10-795

What will constitute an agency, 10-795

Aliens (see *infra*, *Residence*), 2-68

Almshouses, inmates of, 10-604, 605

Alteration of instruments:

Ballots, 10-730

Offenses against election laws, 10-852

Appeals:

Objections to nominations, 10-664

Appointment distinguished from, 2-474; 10-550; 23-339

Appointment of election officers, see *infra*, *Election officers*.*Apportionment acts*, see *APPORTIONMENT ACTS*.*Assisting voters*, see *infra*, *Voting*.

Attempt to commit crime, 10-849

Australian ballot system, 10-585

Application to municipal elections, 10-586

Assisting voters, see *infra*, *Voting*.

Constitutionality of Australian ballot laws, 10-586

Constitutionality of laws, 10-586

Ballots in such a form as to disfranchise voters, 10-587

ELECTIONS, cont'd.

- Australian ballot system, *cont'd.*
 - Constitutionality of laws, *cont'd.*
 - In general, 10-586
 - Provisions for legal nominations, 10-587
 - Provisions for official ballot, 10-587
 - Restriction to candidate on official ballot, 10-587
 - Secrecy, 10-587
 - Construction, 10-588
 - Effect, 10-585
 - Generally, 10-585
 - Main features, 10-585
 - Object, 10-585
 - Provisions mandatory, 10-699
- Authority to hold elections, 10-562
- Authority during period of reconstruction, 10-564
- Compliance with constitution and statutes, 10-567
- Conduct of election, 10-567
- Constitutional or statutory authority necessary, 10-563
- Constitution of state, 10-567
- Constitution of the United States, 10-563, 567
- Electors for President and Vice-president, 10-565
 - Constitutional provision, 10-565
 - Manner of choosing, 10-565
 - Power of state legislatures, 10-566
- Excess of constitutional or statutory authority, 10-567
- Federal Constitution, 10-564
- Federal elections, 10-563
- How authority is conferred, 10-563
- Inherent reserved power, 10-563
- Local elections, 10-567
- Naked authority without means of holding elections, 10-563
- Necessity for authority, 10-562
- Power of legislature to submit question to popular vote*, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.
- Repeal of election laws, 10-563
- Representatives in Congress, 10-564, 565
- Senators, 10-564, 565
- Senators and representatives in Congress, 10-53, 564
- State constitution, 10-567
- State elections, 10-567
- Territorial elections*, see TERRITORIES.
- Ballot boxes, 10-697
 - Ballots in wrong box, 10-772
 - Compliance with statutory provisions, 10-697
 - Custody, 10-698
 - Custody and disposition of ballot boxes and ballots*, see *infra*, Custody and disposition of ballot boxes and ballots.
 - Fatal irregularity, 10-697
 - Irregularities, 10-697
 - More used than required, 10-697
- Ballots (see *infra*, Official ballots), 3-768; 10-708
 - Accidental marks, 10-728
 - Altered ballots, 10-852
 - Australian ballot system*, see *infra*, Australian ballot system.
 - Ballot imports secrecy, 3-768
 - Ballots in wrong box, 10-772

ELECTIONS, cont'd.

- Ballots, *cont'd.*
 - Blank ballots, 10-760
 - Blank spaces for persons not nominated, 10-717
 - Contents, 10-708
 - Custody and disposition of ballot boxes and ballots*, see *infra*, Custody and disposition of ballot boxes and ballots.
 - Definition, 10-708
 - Depositing ballots, 10-704
 - Depositing in wrong box, 10-705
 - Generally, 10-704
 - Destruction of ballots, 10-733
 - Double ballots, 10-731
 - Double voting, 10-731
 - Effect of erasure, 10-730
 - Emblem, 10-717
 - Erasure, 10-730
 - Form, 10-708
 - Illegality in ballots, 10-726
 - Accidental marks, 10-728
 - Generally, 10-726
 - Heading upon ballot, 10-726
 - Illustrations of illegality, 10-726, 727
 - Immaterial variations, 10-726
 - Material variations, 10-726
 - Voter's name upon ballot, 10-729
 - Impeaching the returns*, see *infra*, Impeaching the returns.
 - Inaccuracy in designation of office or proposition, 10-725
 - Indicating choice upon ballot*, see *infra*, Official ballots.
 - Indorsement on ballot, 10-714
 - Mandamus, 10-804
 - Mark, 10-728
 - Mutilated ballots, 10-731
 - Name*, see *infra*, Official ballots.
 - Name of candidate*, see *infra*, Name.
 - Name of political party, 10-709
 - Name of voter upon ballot, 10-729
 - Numbering ballot, 10-714, 715
 - Objections to form of ballot, 10-714
 - Pasters, 10-729
 - Poor type, 10-727
 - Preservation of ballots*, see *infra*, Impeaching the returns.
 - Printers' dashes, 10-727
 - Production of ballots as evidence, 10-733
 - Secrecy the object of the ballot, 10-708
 - Several offices, and candidates for only one, 10-731
 - Spoiled ballots, 10-722
 - Tampering with ballots*, see *infra*, Custody and disposition of ballot boxes and ballots.
 - Time allowed to prepare ballot, 10-704
- Bets*, see *infra*, Election bets.
- Blank ballots, 10-760
- Booths, 10-694
 - Presence of others than officers*, see *infra*, Presence of others than officers.
- Boxes*, see *infra*, Ballot boxes.
- Bribery, 4-911; 10-780, 853
 - Agent, 10-781
 - Betting on result, 10-789
 - Canada, 10-781
 - Charities, 10-785
 - Common law, 4-911; 10-853
 - Consideration, 10-783

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.***Bribery, *cont'd.***

- Conviction of bribery, 10-783
 - Criminal offense, 10-853
 - Debt, payment of, 10-786
 - Disqualification for office, 4-913; 10-781
 - Effect of bribery, 10-780
 - Effect on election, 10-780
 - Effect on individual vote, 10-782
 - Election, 10-780
 - Employment of canvassers, 10-786
 - Evidence, 10-790
 - Excessive price for work or articles purchased, 10-787
 - Furnishing employment, 10-786
 - Gifts, 10-785
 - Gifts or payments after election, 10-789
 - Hiring rooms, 10-789
 - Illustrations, 4-912, 913; 10-853, 854
 - Intent, 10-784, 788
 - Jest, 10-784
 - Loans, 10-786
 - Object need not be attained, 10-853
 - Offer made in jest, 10-784
 - Offer of bribe, 10-783
 - Offer to county of buildings or property to secure removal of county seat, 10-789
 - Offer to perform duties for less than legal compensation, 10-787
 - Payment for loss of time, 10-787
 - Payment for use of undue influence, 10-789
 - Payment of past debt, 10-786
 - Payment of traveling expenses, 10-787
 - Presumption from gift after election, 10-790
 - Promising employment, 10-786
 - Statutes, 4-911
 - Subscriptions, 10-785
 - Third persons, 10-782
 - Treating, 10-788
 - American doctrine, 10-789
 - Corrupt intent must be shown, 10-788
 - General rule, 10-788
 - Intent, 10-788
 - Receiving treat, 10-789
 - Treating is not corrupt, 10-788
 - Treating may invalidate election, 10-788
 - Treating voters, 10-853
 - Valuable consideration, 10-783
 - Vote, 10-782
 - What constitutes bribery, 10-783, 853
- Buildings, 4-994
- Burden of proof:
- Election petition, 5-26
 - Impeaching the returns, 10-838
- Call for convention, 10-643
- Calling elections (see *infra*, Notice or proclamation), 10-624
- De facto* officer, 10-625
- Elections must be called by proper authorities, 10-624
- Illustrations, 10-624
- Mandamus, 10-805
- Manner of calling elections, 10-625
- Petition for holding election, 10-625
- Writs of election, 10-625
- Canada:
- Bribery, 10-781

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.***Canada, *cont'd.***

- Registration in Canada, 10-624
- Candidate, 5-129
- Canvass, see *infra*, Count, return, canvass, and recount or recanvass.
- Carrying weapons, 10-854
- Caucus of voters, see *infra*, Party nominations.
- Census reports, 10-843
- Certificate (see *infra*, Commission and certificate of election; Signature and certificate to returns):
- Evidence, 10-843
 - Injunction, 10-818
 - Mandamus, see *infra*, Mandamus.
 - Prima facie* evidence of facts contained, 10-828
- Certificates of nomination, 10-652
- Amendment, 10-653
 - Duty of officer to file, 10-656
 - Execution, 10-654
 - Filing, 10-654
 - Form, 10-652
 - Name, address, and business of candidate, 10-653
 - Nomination to fill vacancy, 10-653
 - Party or principal represented, 10-653
 - Prima facie* evidence of nomination, 10-663
 - Provisions as to filing certificates of nomination mandatory, 10-655
 - Signing, 10-654
 - Statutory provisions, 10-652
 - Statutory provisions directory, 10-652
 - Time and place of filing, 10-654
- Change of place, see *infra*, Place of holding elections.
- Change of residence, see *infra*, Residence.
- Change of time, see *infra*, Time of holding elections.
- Change of votes, 10-706
- Charities:
- Bribery, 10-785
- Check lists, 10-696
- Citizenship, 10-590
- Forfeiture of citizenship, 10-609
 - Power of Congress to deprive person of citizenship, 10-570
- Civil rights, see CIVIL RIGHTS.
- Class legislation, 10-584
- Closing polls, see *infra*, Opening and closing polls.
- Collateral attack:
- Nominations, 10-664
- Color, 10-591
- Commission:
- Injunction, 10-818
 - Mandamus to compel issue of commission, 10-812
- Commission and certificate of election, 10-761
- Certificate does not settle question of eligibility, 10-764
 - Certificate gives *prima facie* right to office, 10-761
 - Certificate vitiated by its own statements, 10-762
 - Certificate wrongfully issued, 10-762
 - Commission, 10-762
 - Compelling issuance of certificate or commission, 10-765

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Commission and certificate of election, *cont'd.*
 - Conditional certificates, 10-764
 - Contesting the *prima facie* case, 10-762
 - Double returns, 10-764
 - Effect of certificate in contest, 10-765
 - Effect of conflicting certificates, 10-764
 - Effect of irregularity of the certificate, 10-763
 - Failure to issue certificate or commission, 10-765
 - Form of certificate for representative in Congress, 10-763
 - Fraud in obtaining certificate, 10-765
 - Irregularities of the certificate, 10-763
 - Person commissioned on certificate of vacancy, 10-766
 - Prima facie* right to office, 10-761
- Committee, see *infra*, Party nominations.
- Compensation of election officers, see *infra*, Election officers.
- Conduct of elections, 6-518; 10-690
 - Ballot boxes, see *infra*, Ballot boxes.
 - Ballots, see *infra*, Ballots.
 - Booths, 10-694
 - Check lists, 10-696
 - Compliance with statute, 10-690
 - Custody and disposition of ballot boxes and ballots, see *infra*, Custody and disposition of ballot boxes and ballots.
 - Errors and irregularities in matters of substance, 10-690
 - Fraud of election officers, 10-690
 - Irregularities, 10-690
 - Lists, 10-696
 - Mistake of election officers, 10-690
 - Necessity for statutory provision, 10-691
 - Opening and closing polls, see *infra*, Opening and closing polls.
 - Presence of officers, 10-694
 - Presence of others than officers, see *infra*, Presence of others than officers.
 - Registration books, 10-696
 - Special elections, 10-691
 - Unprejudicial irregularities, 10-690
 - Voting, see *infra*, Voting.
 - Voting machines, 10-698
 - Voting rooms, 10-694
 - What law governs special elections, 10-691
- Conference, see *infra*, Nominations; Party nominations.
- Congress, see *infra*, Authority to hold elections; Contests before legislative bodies.
- Congressional:
 - State regulations, 10-583
- Consideration, see *infra*, Bribery.
- Constitutional law (see *infra*, Nominations; Right of suffrage):
 - Assisting voters, 10-700
 - Australian ballot system, see *infra*, Australian ballot system.
 - Authority to hold elections, see *infra*, Authority to hold elections.
 - Calling elections, 10-624
 - Constitutionality of election laws, 10-769
 - Constitutionality of registration laws, 10-769
 - Fifteenth Amendment, 10-572
 - Fourteenth Amendment, 10-572
 - Opinions of the justices, 6-1071

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Constitutional law, *cont'd.*
 - Power to hold elections, see *infra*, Authority to hold elections.
 - Qualifications of electors, see *infra*, Qualifications of electors.
 - Registration, see *infra*, Registration.
 - Registration laws, 10-769
 - Right of suffrage, see *infra*, Right of suffrage.
 - Right of suffrage unconstitutionally restricted, 10-769
 - Suffrage, see *infra*, Right of suffrage.
 - Time of voting, see *infra*, Time of holding elections.
- Construction (see *infra*, Interpretation of election laws):
 - Election laws, see *infra*, Interpretation of election laws.
- Contempt:
 - Right of legislature to take testimony in election contest, 7-64
- Contest of election, 7-79
 - Bribery, see *infra*, Bribery.
 - Certificate, see *infra*, Commission and certificate of election.
 - Commission, see *infra*, Commission and certificate of election.
 - Contests before legislative bodies, see *infra*, Contests before legislative bodies.
 - Correction of returns, 10-741, 742, 748
 - Correction of returns by tribunal trying contest, 10-742
 - Corrupt practices, see *infra*, Corrupt practices.
 - Equitable remedies, see *infra*, Equitable remedies.
 - Fraud, see *infra*, Fraud.
 - Habeas corpus, see *infra*, Habeas corpus.
 - Illegality of votes inquired into in contest, 10-772
 - Mandamus, see *infra*, Mandamus.
 - Prohibition, see *infra*, Prohibition.
 - Quo warranto, see *infra*, Quo warranto.
 - Recount or recanvass, see *infra*, Count, return, canvass, and recount or recanvass.
 - Statutory contest, see *infra*, Statutory contest.
 - Undue influence, see *infra*, Undue influence.
- Contest of nominations, see *infra*, Objections to nominations.
- Contests before legislative bodies, 10-818
 - Abatement of contest, 10-825
 - Before whom testimony taken, 10-825
 - Canada, 10-818
 - Congressional cases, 10-820
 - Construction of state election statute, 10-826
 - Contestant, 10-820
 - Contestee cannot vote, 10-826
 - Death of contestee, 10-825
 - Dismissal for want of prosecution, 10-825
 - England, 10-818
 - Extension of time of taking testimony, 10-824
 - Failure to answer, 10-822
 - Generally, 10-818
 - Inferior legislative bodies, 10-819

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Contests before legislative bodies, *cont'd.*
 - Judgment, 10-826
 - Mode of contest, 10-819
 - Notice and answer under Act of 1851, 10-821
 - Notice must demand relief, 10-822
 - Notice to opposing party of time and place of taking deposition, 10-825
 - Parliament, 10-818, 819
 - Proof of service of notice, 10-824
 - Service of notice, 10-824
 - Statutory provisions, 10-820
 - Taking testimony, 10-824
 - Time of giving notice, 10-822
 - Time of taking testimony, 10-824
 - United States, 10-818
 - Variance, 10-822
 - Waiver of sufficient notice, 10-821
 - Who may vote in contest, 10-826
- Convention, see *infra*, Party nominations.
- Conviction:
 - Disqualification of electors, 7-499
 - What constitutes a conviction, 10-610
- Corporations, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
- Correction of returns, 10-741, 748
- Corrupt practices, 7-869, 10-780, 791
 - Agent of candidate, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Bribery, see *infra*, Bribery.
 - Effect on candidate, 10-792
 - Effect on election, 10-791
 - Effect on individual voter, 10-792
 - Election not avoided when result not affected by corrupt practices, 10-791
 - Evidence, 10-794
 - False circulars, 10-792
 - Hearsay evidence, 10-841
 - Hiring teams or vehicles to convey voters to polls, 10-793
 - Issuing false circulars, 10-792
 - Sales of liquor on election day, 10-793
 - Tampering with list of voters, 10-793
 - Undue influence, see *infra*, Undue influence.
 - What constitutes corrupt practices, 10-792
- Count, see *infra*, Count, return, canvass, and recount or recanvass.
- Counties (see *infra*, Equitable remedies):
 - Election expenses, 7-957
- Count, return, canvass, and recount or recanvass, 10-734
 - Canvass of returns, 5-131; 10-743
 - Adjournment, 10-746
 - Authority to correct errors, 10-748
 - Canvassers ministerial officers, 10-746
 - Compliance with statutory requisites, 10-746
 - Considering whole return, 10-745
 - Correction of errors, 10-748
 - Counting ballots, 10-744
 - Counting votes received after proper time, 10-750
 - General rule, 10-743
 - Judicial powers in some states, 10-748
 - Ministerial officers, 10-746
 - Must determine whether returns are genuine, 10-748
 - Necessity, 10-743

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Count, return, canvass, and recount or recanvass, *cont'd.*
 - Canvass of returns, *cont'd.*
 - Place of canvassing returns, 10-750
 - Secret session, 10-750
 - Who to canvass, 10-744
- Count of votes, 10-734
 - Candidate cannot take part in count of votes, 10-735
 - Counting votes in public, 10-736
 - Counting votes of intimidated voters, 10-780
 - Fatal irregularities, 10-735
 - Generally, 10-734
 - Immaterial irregularities, 10-734
 - Irregularities, 10-734, 735
 - Irregularities not affecting count, 10-734
 - Place of counting votes, 10-735
 - Recount by election officers, 10-736
 - Time of counting votes, 10-735
- Election officers:
 - Action for damages, 10-674, 675
 - Liability for failure to canvass votes, 10-674
 - Liability for false returns, 10-675
 - Liability of canvassing officers, 10-674
- Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.
- Generally, 10-734
- Impeaching the returns, see *infra*, Impeaching the returns.
- Injunction, 10-817
- Mandamus to compel canvass, see *infra*, Mandamus.
- Mandamus to compel forwarding of returns, 10-806
- Mandamus to compel recanvass, 10-807
- Mandamus to compel rejection of illegal returns, 10-808
- Quo warranto:
 - Canvassers' returns, 10-799
 - Going behind returns, 10-799
 - Recount of ballots, 10-799
- Recanvass:
 - Recount by election officers, 10-736
- Recount and recanvass, 10-750
 - Express statutory provisions, 10-751
 - Generally, 10-750
 - Power of courts, 10-751
- Returns, 10-737; 24-879
 - Accompanying documents, 10-738
 - Canvass of returns, 10-743
 - Certificate, 10-739
 - Classification of irregularities, 10-737
 - Correction by tribunal trying contest, 10-742
 - Correction of returns, 10-741, 742, 748
 - Courts compelling correction, 10-741
 - Custody of returns, 10-737
 - Double returns, 10-764
 - Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.
 - Execution, 10-737
 - Failure to send required documents, 10-738
 - False returns, 10-852
 - Form, 10-737

ELECTIONS, cont'd.

Count, return, canvass, and recount or re-canvass, *cont'd.*

Returns, *cont'd.*

Forwarding the return, 10-742

Generally, 10-737

Impeaching the returns, see *infra*,

Impeaching the returns.

Informality of certificate, 10-740

Irregularities, 10-738

Irregularities in general, 10-737

Mandamus, 10-740

Material irregularities, 10-738

Necessity of signature and certificate, 10-739

Person signing, 10-740

Precincts not counted, 10-739

Presumption, 10-738

Presumption of official character, 10-740

Returns in obedience to writ of mandamus, 10-740

Returns made from improper data, 10-739

Sending informal documents, 10-738

Signature, 10-739

Statutory provisions for correction of returns, 10-741

Sufficiency of signature and certificate, 10-740

Surplusage, 10-738

Time of return, 10-742

Uncertainty, 10-739

County commissioners, 7-977

Board cannot go behind certificate of election, 7-978

In general, 7-977

County-seat, see COUNTY-SEAT.

Courts:

Appointment of election officers, 10-666

Jurisdiction in criminal cases, 10-856

Nominations, 10-660

Crime, 10-609

Conviction in federal court, 10-610

Deserters, 10-609

Disfranchisement for crime, 10-609

Power of election officers to try question of forfeiture for crime, 10-669

Power of legislature to disfranchise for crime, 10-577

Restoration of suffrage, 10-610

What constitutes conviction, 10-610

Criminal law (see *infra*, Offenses against election laws):

Bribery, see *infra*, *Bribery.*

Cumulative voting, see CUMULATIVE VOTING.

Custody and disposition of ballot boxes and ballots, 10-732

Ballots tampered with, 10-732

Burden of proof, 10-732

Destruction of ballots, 10-733

Failure to destroy ballots, 10-733

Generally, 10-732

Opportunity for tampering, 10-732

Power of court to compel production of ballots as evidence, 10-733

Production of ballot, 10-733

Damages:

Action against election officers, 10-676

Action for damages, see *infra*, Election officers.

Deaf and dumb persons, 10-609

ELECTIONS, cont'd.

Death of candidate, 10-760

Death of contestee, 10-825

Debts:

Payment of past debt as bribery, 10-786

Declarations:

Voters, 10-835, 837, 838

De facto officers, see DE FACTO OFFICERS.

Definition, 10-562

Ballots, 10-708

Deserters, 10-609

Device, 9-449

Disfranchisement of voters, see *infra*, Place of holding elections; Qualifications of electors; Right of suffrage; see DISFRANCHISEMENT.

Disqualification, see *infra*, Qualifications of electors.

Disqualification of candidate, see *infra*, Bribery.

Districts, see APPORTIONMENT ACTS.

Documentary evidence, 10-843

Domicil (see DOMICIL; see *infra*, Residence):

Exercise of right of suffrage as evidence of domicil, 10-24

Dominion of Canada:

Bribery, 10-781

Registration in Canada, 10-624

Double ballots, 10-731

Double returns, 10-764

Double voting, 10-731

Duress, see *infra*, Intimidation.

Dwelling house, 10-355

Educational qualifications, 10-592

Election bets, 10-789, 854

Betting on elections not gaming, 14-667

Gaming, 14-667, 682, 687

Character of wager, 14-688

Common-law offense, 14-687

Election bets as gaming, 14-687

Primary elections, 14-687

Statutory prohibitions, 14-687

Wagers, 29-1084

Election districts (see APPORTIONMENT ACTS), 9-662

Election expenses, 10-857

Amount recoverable, 10-859

Apportionment of expenses, 10-859

Authority to incur expenses, 10-857

Registration, 10-857

Special elections, 10-858

Statutes silent as to payment of expenses, 10-858

Who liable for expenses, 10-857

Election officers, 10-665

Absence of officers, 10-694

Action for damages, 10-673

Absence of wilfulness or malice, 10-675

Damages, 10-676

Evidence to show malice, 10-676

Failure to assess taxes, 10-674

Failure to canvass votes, 10-674

False returns, 10-675

Malice, 10-675

Refusal to allow registration, 10-674

Rejection of votes, 10-673

Wilfulness, 10-675

Action for penalty, 10-676

Appointment, 10-665, 671

Appointment by court, 10-666

ELECTIONS, cont'd.Election officers, *cont'd.*

- Authority and jurisdiction to appoint, 10-666
- Candidate acting as judge, inspector, or clerk, 10-670
- Canvassers*, see *infra*, Count, return, canvass, and recount or recanvass.
- Canvassing officers*, see *infra*, Count, return, canvass, and recount or recanvass.
- Civil liabilities, 10-673
- Compensation, 10-677
 - Analogous services, 10-678
 - Federal supervisors, 10-678
 - Generally, 10-677
 - Illustrations, 10-677, 678
 - Right thereto dependent upon statutory provision, 10-677
 - Unnecessary services, 10-678
- Contest of nominations*, see *infra*, Objections to nominations.
- Crime, 10-669
- Criminal law*, see *infra*, Offenses against election laws.
- Criminal liability*, see *infra*, Offenses against election laws.
- De facto* officers, 10-671
- Disqualification of officers, 10-669
- Duties, 10-668
- Election, 10-665
- Failure to take oath, 10-672
- Federal supervisors, 10-665, 668, 678
- Fraud, 10-690
- Generally, 10-665
- Improper person acting with board, 10-673
- Improper presiding officer, 10-672
- Ineligibility of officer, 10-669
- Inspectors and judges ministerial officers, 10-668
- Irregularities in appointment, 10-671
- Less than proper number acting, 10-672
- Liability for acts, 17-728
- Mandamus to compel appointment of officers, 10-805
- Ministerial officers, 10-668
- Misconduct and irregularities (see *infra*, Offenses against election laws), 10-670
 - De facto* election officers, 10-671
 - Effect of misconduct, 10-670
 - Improper person acting with board, 10-673
 - Improper presiding officer, 10-672
 - Irregularities in appointment, 10-671
 - Less than proper number acting, 10-672
 - Omission to be sworn, 10-672
 - Time of appointment, 10-672
- Mistake, 10-690
- Nominations (see *infra*, Objections to nominations), 10-656
 - Certifying nominations to be placed on ballot, 10-656
 - Duty of officer to file nomination papers, 10-656
 - Election expenses, 10-658
 - Generally, 10-656
 - Illustrations, 10-656, 657
 - Publication of nominations, 10-657
- Number, 10-672

ELECTIONS, cont'd.Election officers, *cont'd.*

- Oath, 10-672
- Objections to nominations*, see *infra*, Objections to nominations.
- Offenses against election laws*, see *infra*, Offenses against election laws.
- Omission to be sworn, 10-672
- Penalty, 10-676
- Powers, 10-668
- Power to appoint dependent upon statute, 10-666
- Power to try question of forfeiture for crime, 10-669
- Presence of officers, 10-694
- Qualifications, 10-667
 - Constitutionality of requirement, 10-667
 - Generally, 10-667
 - Selection of officers from political parties, 10-667
- Recount by election officers, 10-736
- Registrars*, see *infra*, Registration.
- Rejecting votes*, see *infra*, Voting.
- Rejection of vote, 10-673
- Removal, 10-667
- Scope of section, 10-665
- Showing misconduct of officers, 10-832
- Tenure, 10-667
- Time of appointment, 10-672
- ~Elector and voter, 10-860
- Electors for President*, see *infra*, Authority to hold elections.
- Eligibility of candidate*, see *infra*, Ineligibility of candidate.
- Eligible, 10-970
- Emblem, see *infra*, Party emblem.
- Entitled to vote, 11-51
- Equal, 10-583
- Equitable remedies, 10-816
 - County-seat and similar elections, 10-816
 - Elections not involving office, 10-816
 - Jurisdiction of courts of equity to try contests of election, 10-816
 - To enjoin canvassing votes, 10-817
 - To enjoin contest, 10-818
 - To enjoin holding an election, 10-817
 - To enjoin issue of certificate, 10-818
 - To enjoin issue of commission or acting under it, 10-818
 - To obtain possession of office, 10-818
- Erasures, 10-730
- Evidence (see *infra*, Production of documents):
 - Ambiguous ballots, 10-839
 - Best evidence required, 10-840
 - Bribery, 10-790
 - Census reports, 10-843
 - Certificate of official, 10-843
 - Certified copies of record, 10-843
 - Corrupt practices, 10-794
 - Declaration to prove unlawful combination, 10-843
 - Documents, 10-843
 - Evidence in election cases, 10-827
 - Communications between attorney and client, 10-828
 - General principles, 10-827
 - Secrecy of the ballot, 10-828
 - Self-criminatory evidence, 10-828
 - Hearsay* evidence, see *infra*, Hearsay evidence.

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*Evidence, *cont'd.*

- Illegal voting, 10-850
- Intention of voter, 10-839
- Judicial notice, 10-844
- Legislative contest, 10-824
- Malice, 10-675
- Matters of opinion, 10-842
- Mistake, 10-840
- Mistake in depositing or counting ballots, 10-839
- Naturalization, 10-839
- Nominations, 10-663
- Opinion evidence, 10-842
- Poll books contradicted by parol, 10-843
- Presumptions, 10-843
- Proof in action for refusing vote, 10-844
- Proof of mistake, 10-840
- Proof of naturalization, 10-839
- Proof of rejected votes, 10-843
- Returns, 10-828

Effect of return or certificate, 10-828

Impeaching the returns, see *infra*,
Impeaching the returns.

Improper returns, 10-829

Informal return corrected, 10-829

Proof of contents of return, 10-829

Quo warranto, 10-829

Taking testimony in legislative contest, 10-824

True vote may be proved, 10-775

Exemplary damages:

Action against election officers, 10-676

Expenses, see *infra*, Election expenses.

Expert and opinion evidence, 10-842

False circulars, 10-792

False personation, 10-849

Personating voter, 12-789

Fear, see *infra*, Intimidation.

Federal supervisors, see *infra*, Election officers.

Fifteenth Amendment, 10-572, 591

Filing, see *infra*, Registration.

Filing certificates of nominations, 10-654, 656

Filing nomination papers, 10-638

Filing poll books, 10-619

Fines and penalties:

Liability of election officers, 10-676

Forfeiture of citizenship, 10-609

Forwarding returns, 10-742

Fourteenth Amendment, 10-572

Fraud, 10-774

Attempted fraud, 10-832

Effect of fraud, 10-767, 774

Effect of laches, 10-776

Effect of registration fraud upon election, 10-619

Election officers, 10-690

Fraud in obtaining certificate, 10-766

Fraud may be proved by circumstances, 10-833

Fraud of third persons, 10-774

Fraud on voters, 10-775

Impeaching the returns, 10-832

Laches, 10-776

Mandamus, 10-804

Misconduct of officers, 10-832

Presumption as to fraud, 10-832

Presumption where fraud is proved, 10-833

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*Fraud, *cont'd.*

Purging or rejecting poll, 10-775

Quo warranto, 10-799

Registration, see *infra*, Offenses against election laws.

True vote may be proved, 10-775

Free and equal, 10-583

Gambling contracts, see *infra*, Election bets.

Gaming, see *infra*, Election bets.

General elections, 14-949

Gerrymandering, see APPORTIONMENT ACTS.

Gifts, 10-789

Bribery, 10-785

Governor:

Mandamus, 10-804, 812

Habeas corpus, 10-815

Hearsay evidence, 10-841

Corrupt practices, 10-841

General rule, 10-841

Intimidation, 10-841

Rumors, 10-841

Hiring teams, 10-793

Illegal contracts, 15-983

Contracts affecting purity of public elections, 15-983

Contracts for support during elections, 15-983

Contracts to influence voters, 15-983

Elections submitting questions to voters, 15-984

Proper services in conduct of election, 15-984

Support to secure nomination, 15-984

Illegal election:

Mandamus, 10-809, 811

Illegalities, 10-766

Estoppel, 10-774

Failure of electors to attend and vote, 10-770

General principles, 10-766

Illegal voting, see *infra*, Illegal voting.

Improper rejection of votes, 10-773

Irregularities affecting the result, 10-767

Irregularities not affecting the result, 10-766

Statutory declarations of effect, 10-768

Uncertain effect, 10-768

Unconstitutionality of election laws, 10-769

Unconstitutionality of registration law, 10-769

Illegality in ballots, see *infra*, Ballots.

Illegal voting (see *infra*, Offenses against election laws), 10-770

Admission of votes without registration or proper proof, 10-771

Ballots in the wrong box, 10-772

Effect of illegal votes, 10-770

Illegality of votes inquired into in contest, 10-772

Purging the polls, 10-773

Reception of illegal votes, see *infra*, Impeaching the returns.

What makes vote illegal, 10-770

Impeaching the returns, 10-829

Admissibility of ballots not kept according to law, 10-831

Attempted frauds, 10-832

Ballots in proper hands presumed to have been properly kept, 10-831

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Impeaching the returns, *cont'd.*
 - Burden of proof, 10-838
 - Failure to return votes, 10-833
 - Fraud, 10-832
 - Fraud may be proved by circumstances, 10-833
 - Preservation of ballots, 10-830, 831
 - Presumptions as to fraud, 10-832
 - Presumption where fraud is proved, 10-833
 - Proving mistake or carelessness in discharge of duty, 10-829
- Reception of illegal votes, 10-834
 - Circumstantial evidence, 10-835
 - Declaration of voter, 10-838
 - Declarations of persons alleged to have voted, 10-835
 - Disqualification of voters, 10-837
 - Generally, 10-834
 - Nonresidence, 10-836
 - Poll books, 10-834
 - Presumption of legality, 10-835
 - Proof of disqualification of voters, 10-836
 - Proof of how voter voted, 10-838
 - Proof of illegality of votes, 10-835
 - Proof of who voted, 10-834
 - Rebutting presumption of illegality, 10-835
 - Residence, 10-836
 - Testimony of voters as to their own disqualification, 10-837
- Recount of ballots, 10-830
- Return controlled by ballots, 10-830
- Returns impeached by fraud, 10-832
- Returns made from improper data, 10-834
- Showing misconduct of officer, 10-832
- Statutory provisions as to preservation of ballots, 10-831
- Votes cast not returned, 10-832
- Indians, 10-591
 - Indian reservations, 10-607
- Ineligibility of candidate:
 - Bribery, 10-781
 - Certificate does not settle question of eligibility, 10-764
 - Effect of votes for ineligible person, 10-758
 - Fraud, see *infra*, Fraud.
 - Mandamus, 10-811
 - Minority candidate not elected, 10-758
 - Presumption against intention to waste votes, 10-759
 - Quo warranto, 10-798
 - Votes cast with full knowledge of candidate's ineligibility disregarded, 10-758
- Infamy and infamous crimes, 16-253
- Infants, 10-590
- Inhabitants (see INHABITANTS), 10-589, 590
- Injunction:
 - Prohibition, 10-815
- Ink, 10-721
- Insanity, 10-608
 - Deaf and dumb persons, 10-609
 - Degree of mental capacity required, 10-608
 - Lucid intervals, 10-609
 - Senility, 10-608
 - Want of mental capacity as disqualification, 10-608

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Inspection of register, 10-614
- Inspectors, see *infra*, Election officers.
- Intent:
 - Bribery, 10-784, 788
 - Illegal voting, 8-296
- Interpretation of election laws, 10-588
 - Following construction in other states, 10-588
 - General rules, 10-588
 - Intent of legislature, 10-588
 - Majority, 15-589
 - Mandatory or directory provisions, 10-588
 - Meaning of particular words and phrases, 10-589
 - Provisions for secrecy of the ballot, 10-588
 - Regulations not to be extended by construction, 10-589
 - Time of holding elections, 10-681
 - Words and phrases, 10-589
- Intimidation (see *infra*, Undue influence), 10-776
 - By whom intimidated, 10-778
 - Congressional cases, 10-778
 - Counting votes of intimidated voters, 10-780
 - Degree of intimidation or violence, 10-777
 - Effect in general, 10-776
 - Hearsay evidence, 10-841
 - Interference by civil authorities, 10-777
 - Military interference, 10-776
 - Police, 10-777
 - Registrars, 10-620
 - Religious intimidation, 10-779
 - Social intimidation, 10-779
 - Threats of loss of occupation, 10-779
 - Unsuccessful attempts, 10-780
- Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.
- Irregularities (see *infra*, Conduct of elections; Impeaching the returns), 10-766
 - Ballot boxes, see *infra*, Ballot boxes.
 - Certificate, 10-763
 - Counting, 10-734, 735
 - Effect of official, 10-722
 - Estoppel, 10-774
 - Failure of electors to attend and vote, 10-770
 - Fraud, see *infra*, Fraud.
 - General principles, 10-766
 - Illegal voting, see *infra*, Illegal voting.
 - Improper rejection of votes, 10-773
 - Irregularities affecting the result, 10-767
 - Irregularities not affecting the result, 10-766
 - Returns, 10-737, 738
 - Statutory declarations of effect, 10-768
 - Uncertain effect, 10-768
 - Unconstitutionality of election laws, 10-769
 - Unconstitutionality of registration law, 10-769
- Judges, see *infra*, Election officers.
- Judgments and decrees:
 - Legislative contest, 10-826
- Judicial notice, 10-844; 17-898
 - General elections, 17-898
 - Local elections, 17-898
- Judicial sales, see JUDICIAL SALES.

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Jurisdiction (see *infra*, Equitable remedies):
 - Criminal law*, see *infra*, Offenses against election laws.
 - Nominations*, see *infra*, Objections to nominations.
- Jurisdiction of equity, 10-816
- Justices of the peace:
 - Elections by cities and towns, 18-13
 - Election by counties, 18-13
 - Election by townships, 18-13
 - Laws governing election, 18-13
 - State elections, 18-13
- Laborers:
 - Residence, 10-603
- Laches:
 - Fraud, 10-776
- Landlord and tenant:
 - Undue influence, 10-791
- Legislature*, see *infra*, Contests before legislative bodies.
- Libel and slander:
 - Charge of violation of election laws, 18-904
 - Election officers, 18-952
- Lists, 10-696
 - Tampering with list of voters, 10-793
- Loans:
 - Bribery, 10-786
- Local option*, see LOCAL OPTION.
- Machines, voting, 10-698
- Majority*, see MAJORITY; see *infra*, Vote necessary to a choice.
- Malice, 10-844
- Mandamus, 10-803
 - Appointment of officers, 10-805
 - Call of election, 10-805
 - Canvass, 10-806
 - Adjournment of board, 10-808
 - At what time writ will be awarded, 10-810
 - Canvass of vote at illegal election, 10-809
 - Determination of tie vote, 10-806
 - Effect of adjournment of board, 10-808
 - For what office canvass may be compelled, 10-810
 - Illegal elections, 10-809
 - Mandamus to canvassing board, 10-806
 - To compel canvass, 10-806
 - To compel recanvass, 10-807
 - To compel rejection of illegal returns, 10-808
- Certificate of election, 10-810
 - City council, 10-811
 - Effect of issuance of prior certificate, 10-811
 - Illegality of election, 10-811
 - Ineligibility of candidate, 10-811
 - To compel giving certificate of election, 10-810
- Certifying result of election, 10-804
- Commission, to compel issue of, 10-812
- Compelling election of municipal officers, 19-866
- Consent of persons to assumption of office, 10-804
- Effect of force, 10-804
- Fraud, 10-804
- Generally, 10-803

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Mandamus, *cont'd.*
 - Governor, 10-804, 812
 - Illegal election, 10-809, 811
 - Ministerial duties, 10-803
 - Mistake of law by respondent as to jurisdiction, 10-814
 - Oath of office, 10-804
 - Ordering holding of election, 19-866
 - Parties defendant, 10-814
 - Performance of ministerial duties, 10-803
 - Possession of office, 10-812
 - Relator's title in issue, 10-813
 - To obtain possession of office, books, etc., 10-813
 - To try title to office, 10-813
 - Unlawful removal from office, 10-813
- Registration, 10-614
- Relator, 10-814
- Returns in obedience to writ of mandamus, 10-740
- Title to office, 10-813
- To compel appointment of officers, 10-805
- To compel call of election, 10-805
- To compel forwarding of returns, 10-806
- To compel reception of vote, 10-803
- To compel registration of qualified voters, 10-805
- To whom the writ may issue, 10-804
- Mark*, see *infra*, Official ballots.
- Master and servant:
 - Furnishing or promising employment as bribery, 10-786
 - Undue influence, 10-791
- Mental capacity*, see *infra*, Insanity.
- Military interference, 10-776
- Military law:
 - Deserters, 10-609
 - Military reservations, 10-607
 - Right to vote, 20-662
 - Soldiers, 10-604, 605, 606
 - Soldiers' voting places, 10-582
- Military officers:
 - Quo warranto, 10-797
- Mistake:
 - Election officers, 10-690
 - Evidence of mistake in depositing or counting ballots, 10-839
 - Impeaching the returns, 10-829
 - Mandamus, 10-814
 - Mistake of voter, 10-772
 - Proof of mistake, 10-840
- Municipal aid*, see MUNICIPAL AID.
- Municipal elections:
 - Australian ballot laws, 10-586
 - Property qualification, 10-596
 - Qualifications of voters, 10-577
- Municipal securities*, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.
- Mutilated ballots, 10-731
- Name (see *infra*, Official ballots):
 - Imperfections in name of candidate, 10-723
 - Extent of deviation permissible, 10-724
 - Mistake in initial, 10-724
 - Mistake in name of candidate, 10-723
 - Mistake in suffix, 10-725

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*Name, *cont'd.*

Imperfections in name of candidate, *con.*

Name *idem sonans*, 10-725
Only surname given, 10-723

Name erroneously spelled on register list, 10-617

Party name, see *infra*, Party name.

Name of political party, see *infra*, Party name.

Naturalization:

Proof of naturalization, 10-839

Nominate, 21-543

Nominated, 21-543

Nominating convention, see *infra*, Party nominations.

Nomination papers, 10-636

Acknowledgment, 10-637

Alterations, 10-637

Amendment of affidavit, 10-638

Filing, 10-638

Form, 10-636

Oath of qualification and residence, 10-638

Prima facie evidence of nomination, 10-663

Proof, 10-637

Qualifications of nominee need not be set forth, 10-637

Setting out name of nominee, 10-636

Signing, 10-537

Substantial compliance sufficient, 10-636

Nominations (see *infra*, Party nominations), 10-633

Certificates of nomination, see *infra*,

Certificates of nomination.

Collateral attack, 10-664

Constitutionality of provisions for legal nominations, 10-587

Contest of nominations, see *infra*, Objections to nominations.

Direct nomination by electors, 10-634

Effect of participating in another nomination, 10-635

Electors' nominee cannot use party name, 10-639

Nomination papers, see *infra*, *Nomination papers.*

Number necessary to nominate, 10-634

Qualifications of nominators, 10-635

Residence, 10-635

Effect of participating in another nomination, 10-635

Electors' nominee cannot use party name, 10-639

Candidates nominated by electors cannot appear on ballot as party nominees, 10-639

Designation as nominee of a party, 10-639

Restrictions on use of party name in Pennsylvania, 10-640

Evidence, 10-663

Legislative requirements as to nominations, 10-576

Number necessary to nominate, 10-634

Objections to nominations, see *infra*,

Objections to nominations.

Object of nominations, 10-633

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*Nominations, *cont'd.*

Papers, see *infra*, *Nomination papers.*

Party nominations, see *infra*, *Party nominations.*

Power of legislature, 10-576

Powers and duties of various officers, 10-656

Certifying nominations to be placed on ballot, 10-656

Duty of officer to file nomination papers, 10-656

Election expenses, 10-658

Generally, 10-656

Illustrations, 10-656, 657

Publication of nominations, 10-657

Qualifications of nominators, 10-635

Residence, 10-635

Restriction to candidate on official ballot, 10-587

Rival nominations by contending factions of a party, 10-664

Statutory provisions as to who may nominate, 10-633

Undue influence, 10-791

Who may nominate, 10-633

Nominee, 21-543

Non compos mentis, see *infra*, *Insanity.*

Nonresidence, see *infra*, *Residence.*

Notice, see *infra*, *Calling elections.*

Caucus of voters, 10-651

Legislative contest, 10-821

Local option, see *LOCAL OPTION.*

Objections to nominations, 10-662

Registration in England, 10-621

Service of notice, 10-824

Time and place of taking depositions, 10-825

Time of giving notice, 10-822

Waiver of sufficient notice, 10-821

Notice or proclamation, 10-625

Actual notice, 10-626

By whom notice must be given, 10-630

Defects in notice, 10-630

Defects in posting or publishing, 10-632

Elections to fill vacancies, 10-627

Form of notice, 10-629

General elections to fill vacancies, 10-627

Impossibility to give statutory notice, 10-627

Length of publication, 10-632

Necessity of notice of election, 10-625

Partial want of notice, 10-627

Posting, 10-632

Proclamation of governor, 10-626

Publication, 10-632

Purpose of election, 10-631

Result not affected, 10-626

Special elections, 10-626

Special election to fill vacancies, 10-628

Statement as to purpose of election, 10-631

Substantial compliance with statute, 10-631

Sufficiency as to time, 10-630

Sufficiency of notice, 10-629

Time and place by law, 10-625

Time of notice, 10-630

Vacancies, 10-628

Oaths and affirmations:

Assisting voters, 10-701

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*Oaths and affirmations, *cont'd.*

- Challenge and proof of qualification, 10-705
- Failure of officers to take oath, 10-672
- Nomination papers, 10-638
- Oath administered to applicants for registration, 10-615
- Oath or declaration of disability, 10-701
- Omission of election officers to be sworn, 10-672
- Quo warranto, 10-798
- Refusal to take oath or answer questions, 10-707
- Test oath, 10-610
- Objections to nominations, 10-658
 - Certificate of nomination paper *prima facie* evidence of nomination, 10-663
 - Collateral attack, 10-664
 - Courts, 10-660
 - Decision as to use of party emblem, 10-664
 - Election officers, 10-658
 - Jurisdiction to pass on validity of nominations, 10-658
 - Agreements of candidates or factions, 10-660
 - Agreement to abide by decision of party tribunals, 10-662
 - Conclusiveness of officer's decision, 10-660
 - Courts, 10-660
 - Officer may pass upon matters of form and substance, 10-659
 - Officers without power to pass on nominations, 10-658
 - Party tribunals, 10-661
 - Public officers, 10-658
 - What officer may pass on nominations, 10-658
 - Manner of trial of objections, 10-663
 - Notice of objection, 10-662
 - Objections must be material, 10-663
 - Objections must be specific, 10-663
 - Party emblem, 10-664
 - Party tribunals, 10-661
 - Rival nominations by contending factions of a party, 10-664
 - Time of objecting, 10-662
 - Trial of objections, 10-663
 - When vote cast at primary decisive of contest, 10-663
 - Who may raise objections, 10-662
- Offenses against election laws, 10-845
 - At what election offenses may be committed, 10-845
 - Betting on elections, 10-854
 - Carrying weapons, 10-854
 - Common-law offense, 10-845
 - Elections must be within meaning of law creating offenses, 10-846
 - Fraud in registration, 10-847
 - Person registering, 10-847
 - Persons who may commit offense, 10-847, 848
 - Registration officer, 10-847
 - Illegal voting, 10-848
 - Attempts, 10-849
 - Evidence of illegal voting, 10-850
 - False personation of voters, 10-849
 - Knowledge of facts which disqualify, 10-848

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*Offenses against election laws, *cont'd.*

- Illegal voting, *cont'd.*
 - Voting by person not qualified, 10-848
 - Voting more than once, 10-848
 - When act of voting is complete, 10-850
- Intimidating voters, 10-854
- Intoxicating liquors (see INTOXICATING LIQUORS), 10-854
- Jurisdiction, 10-856
 - Concurrent jurisdiction of state courts, 10-857
 - Federal courts, 10-856
 - Federal election laws, 10-856
 - Jurisdiction of state courts, 10-856
- Legal election, 10-846
- Misconduct of election officers, 10-850
 - Altering ballots, 10-852
 - Criminal liability, in general, 10-851
 - False returns, 10-852
 - Illustrations, 10-851, 852
 - Obstructing other officers, 10-853
 - Rejecting legal votes, 10-851
 - Unlawfully acting as election officer, 10-851
 - Who is an election officer, 10-850
- Primary elections, 10-846
- Regular election, 10-846
- Saloons, 10-854
- Statutory offense, 10-845
- Officers, see *infra*, Election officers.
- Officers and agents of private corporations, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
- Official ballots, 10-709
 - Arrangement of party tickets and names, 10-713
 - Blank spaces for persons not nominated, 10-717
 - Directory and mandatory provisions, 10-716
 - Emblems, 10-717
 - Generally, 10-709
 - Illustrations, 10-710
 - Indicating choice upon the ballots, 10-717
 - Ink, 10-721
 - Marking with pencil, 10-721
 - Position of marks, 10-721
 - Rule as to style of marking, 10-720
 - What constitutes a proper mark, 10-718
 - Indorsement of ballots, 10-714
 - Irregularities, effect of official, 10-722
 - Mark, 10-717
 - Numbering ballots, 10-715
 - Numbering when statute forbids, 10-716
 - Number of times name may appear upon ballot, 10-712
 - Numbers erased, 10-716
 - Objection to form of ballot, 10-714
 - Right to have name upon official ballot, 10-710
 - Spoiled ballots, 10-722
 - Two tickets nominated by the same party, 10-712
 - Unstamped ballot rejected, 10-714
 - Use of official ballot, 10-709
 - Withdrawal of candidate's name, 10-713

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Opening and closing polls, 10-691
 - Adjournment, 10-693
 - Closing polls too soon, 10-692
 - Delay in opening polls, 10-692
 - Directory provisions of statute, 10-693
 - Fixing time, 10-691
 - Formalities, 10-693
 - Generally, 10-691
 - Holding open too long, 10-693
- Pardon, 10-610
 - Effect of disability to vote, 24-588
- Parol evidence:
 - To contradict poll book, 10-843
- Party emblem, 10-664, 717
- Party name (see *infra*, Official ballots):
 - Ballot, 10-709
- Party nominations (see *infra*, Official ballots), 10-641
- Caucus of voters, 10-643, 651
 - Generally, 10-651
 - Illustrations, 10-651
 - Notice and call, 10-651
- Certificates of nomination, see *infra*, Certificates of nomination.
- Committee, 10-650
 - Authority to fill vacancies, 10-650
 - Generally, 10-650
 - Illustrations, 10-650, 651
 - Revocation of nomination by committee, 10-651
- Conference, 10-649
 - Additional conferees cannot be admitted, 10-650
 - Candidate must receive vote of majority of conferees, 10-649
 - Generally, 10-649
 - Illustrations, 10-649, 650
- Contest of nominations, see *infra*, Objections to nominations.
- Elector's nominee cannot use party name, 10-639
 - Candidates nominated by electors cannot appear on ballot as party nominees, 10-639
 - Designation as nominee of a party, 10-639
 - Restrictions on use of party name in Pennsylvania, 10-640
- Nominating agency, 10-642
- Nominating convention, 10-643
 - Amalgamation with other conventions, 10-649
 - Call for convention, 10-643
 - Composition, 10-643
 - Conduct of convention, 10-648
 - Credentials of delegates, 10-647
 - Election of delegates, 10-645
 - Finality of decision of convention as to qualifications and credentials of delegates, 10-647
 - Minority cannot nominate, 10-648
 - Organization, 10-648
 - Place of meeting, 10-647
 - Qualifications of delegates, 10-647
 - Regular call necessary, 10-643
 - Revocation of nomination, 10-649
 - Rival delegations, 10-647
 - Tie vote, 10-647
 - Time of election of delegates, 10-647

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Party nominations, *cont'd.*
 - Objections to nominations, see *infra*, Objections to nominations.
 - Party rules, 10-642
 - Powers and duties of various officers, 10-656
 - Primary election, 10-643, 651
 - Generally, 10-651
 - Illustrations, 10-651
 - Principles governing in general, 10-641
 - Rival nominations by contending factions of a party, 10-664
 - Two tickets nominated by the same party, 10-712
 - What parties nominate, 10-641
 - Who may be nominated, 10-642
- Pasters, 10-729
- Pauperage, 10-607
 - Constitutional provisions, 10-608
 - Inmates of poorhouse, 10-604, 605
 - In the United States, 10-608
 - Removal of disability, 10-608
 - Whether a disqualification at common law, 10-607, 608
- Payment of taxes, see *infra*, TAXES.
- Penalties:
 - Election officers' liability for penalty, 10-676
- Pencil, 10-721
- Petition for holding election, 10-625
- Place of abode, 10-598
- Place of canvassing returns, 10-750
- Place of counting votes, 10-735
- Place of holding elections, 10-684
 - Booths, 10-694
 - Changes necessary, 10-685
 - Changing precincts and voting places, 10-687
- Disfranchisement of voters, 10-689
 - In establishing voting places, 10-689
 - Number and location of voting places, 10-689
- Effect of voting at wrong place, 10-685
- Election at unauthorized place, 10-684
- Establishing and changing precincts and voting places, 10-687
 - Constitutional requirements, 10-687
 - Disfranchisement of voters, 10-689
 - General rule, 10-687
 - Location of voting places, 10-689
 - Mode of establishing or changing, 10-687
 - Number of voting places, 10-689
 - Time of establishing or changing, 10-687
 - Where voting places may be established, 10-687
- General rule, 10-684
- Legislature's power to fix place, 10-582
 - General rule, 10-582
 - Soldiers, 10-582
- Notice, 10-625
- Opening and closing polls, see *infra*, Opening and closing polls.
- Place fixed without authority, 10-686
- Power to fix place, 10-686
- Presence of others than officers, see *infra*, Presence of others than officers.
- Soldiers, 10-582
- Too many polling places, 10-685
- Unauthorized place, 10-684

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Place of holding elections, *cont'd.*
 - Voting at proper place after voting at improper place, 10-686
 - Voting room, 10-694
 - Wrong place, 10-685
- Place of meeting of nominating convention, 10-647
- Police, 10-777
 - Presence of police, 10-695
- Poll books (see *infra*, Registration), 10-834
 - Conclusiveness of poll books, 10-834
 - Effect of poll book, 10-843
 - Identifying poll books, 10-834
 - Proof of who voted, 10-834
- Polling place, see *infra*, Place of holding elections.
- Polls (see *infra*, Opening and closing polls):
 - Purging the polls, 10-773
 - Vehicles to convey voters to polls, 10-793
- Poor and poor laws:
 - Inmates of poorhouse, 10-604, 605
 - Pauperage as disqualification, 10-607
- Possession of office:
 - Mandamus, 10-812
- Posting lists of electors, 10-619
- Posting of notice, 10-632
- Power to hold elections, see *infra*, Authority to hold elections.
- Precincts:
 - Some precincts not counted, 10-739
- Preliminary proceedings, 10-624
- Presence of others than officers, 10-694
 - Generally, 10-694
 - Presence and authority of United States supervisors, 10-696
 - Presence of police, 10-695
 - Prohibition, 10-694
- President (see *infra*, Authority to hold elections), 22-1229
- Presumptions, 10-844
 - Knowledge of law, 10-844
 - Legality of election, 10-844
 - Performance of duty, 10-844
 - Performance of official duty and regularity of official acts, 22-1271
 - Regularity of canvass, 10-844
 - That electors voted, 10-844
- Presumptions against intention to waste vote, 10-759
- Presumptions from gift after election, 10-790
- Presumptions in favor of compliance with law, 10-619
- Presumptions in favor of validity of returns, 10-738
- Presumptions of legality of vote cast, 10-835
- Prima facie* votes, see *infra*, Votes necessary to a choice.
- Primary elections (see *infra*, Party nominations), 22-1295
 - Offenses against election laws, 10-846
- Prisons and prisoners:
 - Residence of prisoners, 10-605
- Proceedings, see *infra*, Preliminary proceedings.
- Proclamation, see *infra*, Notice or proclamation.
- Production of documents:
 - Power of court to compel production of ballots as evidence, 10-733
- Prohibition, 10-815; 23-223
 - Against injunction, 10-815

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Prohibition, *cont'd.*
 - Illustrations, 10-815
 - To restrain issuance of commission, 10-815
- Proof of naturalization, 10-839
- Property qualification, 10-595
 - Colorable transfers of property, 10-596
 - General elections, 10-595
 - Local elections, 10-595
 - Municipal elections, 10-596
 - Pauperage, 10-607
- Publication of nominations, 10-657
- Publication of notice, 10-632
 - Defects, 10-632
 - Generally, 10-632
 - Length of publication, 10-632
- Public officers, see *infra*, Election officers.
- Purging the polls, 10-773
- Qualifications of candidates, see *infra*, Ineligibility of candidate.
- Qualifications of delegates to conventions, 10-647
- Qualifications of election officers, see *infra*, Election officers.
- Qualifications of electors, 10-589, 928; 23-531
 - Age, 10-590
 - Challenge, 10-705
 - Citizenship, see *infra*, Citizenship.
 - Crime, see *infra*, Crime.
 - Criminal law, 10-848
 - Deserters, 10-609
 - Disfranchisement, 10-607
 - Disqualification, 10-607
 - Educational qualification, 10-592
 - Forfeiture of citizenship, 10-609
 - Legislature's power to fix qualifications, 10-576
 - Conferring right of suffrage on women, 10-578
 - Extension of qualifications, 10-577
 - Extension of right under constitutional authority, 10-578
 - Illustrations, 10-577
 - Legislature cannot add to or change constitutional qualifications, 10-576
 - Legislature cannot dispense with constitutional qualifications, 10-577
 - Municipal elections, 10-577
 - Person holding office, 10-579
 - Public officers, 10-579
 - Special elections, 10-577
 - Where there is no provision in the constitution, 10-576
- Nomination papers, 10-637, 638
- Nominators, 10-635
- Pauperage, see *infra*, Pauperage.
- Payment of taxes, see *infra*, Taxes.
- Proof of disqualification, 10-836
 - Declarations of voters, 10-837
 - Generally, 10-836
 - Testimony of voters as to their own disqualification, 10-837
- Proof of qualification, 10-705
- Property qualification, see *infra*, Property qualification.
- Quo warranto, 10-798
- Race, see *infra*, Race.
- Residence, see *infra*, Residence.
- Sex, see *infra*, Women.

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Qualifications of electors, *cont'd.*
 - Voting by person not qualified, 10-848
 - Want of mental capacity, see infra, Insanity.*
 - Women, see infra, Women.*
- Quo warranto, 10-829; 23-609
- Canvasser's returns, 10-799
- Character of office, 10-796
- City councils, 10-797
- Conclusiveness of tribunal's action, 10-801
- Decision of court in granting leave, 10-801
- Defendant, 10-802
- Effect of statutory provision for contest, 10-800
- Eligibility to office, 10-798
- Expiration of office before possible termination of action, 10-798
- Fraud, 10-799
 - Generally, 10-796
 - Going behind returns, 10-799
 - Interest of relator, 10-801
 - Joinder of parties, 10-802
 - Judicial offices, 10-797
 - Legality of election, 10-799
 - Legislative office, 10-797
 - Military offices, 10-797
 - Parties, 10-801
 - Plaintiff, 10-801
 - Presidential electors, 10-797
 - Qualification of voters, 10-798
 - Relator, 10-801
 - Statutory remedy cumulative, 10-800
 - Taking oath of office, 10-798
 - When brought, 10-798
- Race, 10-591
- Real property, see infra, Property qualification.*
- Recanvass, see infra, Count, return, canvass, and recount or recanvass.*
- Recess, see infra, Adjournment.*
- Recording, see infra, Registration.*
- Recount, see infra, Count, return, canvass, and recount or recanvass.*
- Registered voters, 24-241
- Registrars, see infra, Registration.*
- Registration, 10-611
 - Admission of votes without registration or proper proof, 10-771
 - Applicability of general registration laws to particular elections and places, 10-611
 - Appointment of registrars, 10-613
 - Books, 10-696
 - Canada, 10-624
 - Change of residence after registration, 10-580
 - Check lists, 10-696
 - Conclusiveness of registration on right to vote, 10-616
 - Constitutionality of registration law, 10-769
 - Constitutional provisions, 10-579
 - Correction of register, 10-613
 - Effect of failure to register on right to vote, 10-617
 - Effect of noncompliance with registration laws, 10-618

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Registration, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of registration fraud upon election, 10-619
 - England, 10-620
 - Amendment of claim, 10-621
 - Argument on appeal, 10-623
 - Consolidating appeals, 10-623
 - Correction of voters' list, 10-621
 - Costs, 10-623
 - Costs of appeal, 10-623
 - Description of list when there are several, 10-622
 - Description of objector, 10-622
 - Final register, 10-623
 - Lists of electors, 10-620
 - Notice of appeal, 10-623
 - Notice of claim to vote, 10-620
 - Notice of objection, 10-621
 - Paper books, 10-623
 - Review of barrister's decisions, 10-623
 - Revising barrister, 10-622
 - Service by posting, 10-622
 - Service of notice, 10-622
 - Signature of notice, 10-621
 - Failure to file poll books, 10-619
 - Failure to post lists of electors, 10-619
 - Failure to register, 10-617
 - Fixed time before election, 10-581
 - Fraud in registration, see infra, Offenses against election laws.*
 - Impossibility to make register, 10-619
 - Inspection of register, 10-614
 - Intimidation of registrars, 10-620
 - Irregularities, 10-617, 618
 - Legislative provisions for registration, 10-579
 - Change of residence after registration, 10-580
 - Express constitutional requirements or authority, 10-579
 - Local registration laws, 10-580
 - Reasonable registration laws may be enacted without express authority, 10-579
 - Requirement of registration a fixed time before election, 10-581
 - Unconstitutional requirements, 10-580
 - Unreasonable requirements, 10-580
 - Liability of registration officers, 10-674
 - Lists, 10-696
 - Mandamus, 10-614
 - Mandamus to, compel registration of qualified voters, 10-805
 - Name erroneously spelled, 10-617
 - Necessity for enactment of registration laws, 10-611
 - Neglect to make register, 10-619
 - Noncompliance with registration laws, 10-618
 - Oath administered to applicants for registration, 10-615
 - Persons entitled to register, 10-614
 - Posting lists of electors, 10-619
 - Power to enact registry laws, 10-611
 - Presumption in favor of compliance with law, 10-619
 - Qualifications of registrars, 10-613
 - Questions asked of applicant, 10-616
 - Refusal to allow registration, 10-674

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.***Registration, *cont'd.***

Registering officers *quasi-judicial* officers, 10-620

Registrars, 10-613

Registrars *quasi-judicial* officers, 10-620

Registration books, 10-696

Tenure of registrars, 10-613

Time of registration, 10-615

Constitutionality of provisions, 10-581

Fixed time before election, 10-581

Unconstitutionality of registration laws, 10-579, 580, 769

United States, 10-611

What constitutes a registration law, 10-612

Regular election, 24-243

Rejection of votes:

Improper rejection, 10-773

Liability of election officers, 10-673

Religious influence, 10-791

Religious intimidation, 10-791

Religious societies, see RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.

Remedies in election cases:

Contest before legislative bodies, see *infra*, Contests before legislative bodies.

Equitable remedies, see *infra*, Equitable remedies.

Habeas corpus, see *infra*, Habeas corpus.

Mandamus, see *infra*, Mandamus.

Prohibition, see *infra*, Prohibition.

Quo warranto, see *infra*, Quo warranto.

Statutory contest, see *infra*, Statutory contest.

Residence, 10-596

Act and intent must concur, 10-599

Aliens may vote immediately upon naturalization, 10-597

Burden of proof of residence, 10-605

Change must be absolute, 10-599

Change must be permanent, 10-599

Finality not essential, 10-602

Itinerant laborers, 10-603

Laborers, 10-603

Leaving former residence, 10-600

Personal presence not sufficient, 10-599

Subsequent return, 10-601

Temporary absence or presence, 10-599

Temporary absence will not constitute abandonment, 10-602

Change of residence after registration, 10-580

Change of residence must be actual, 10-599

Conditional removal, 10-599

Constitutional requirement, 10-596

Definition, 10-598

Domicil, 10-598

How residence may be lost or acquired, 10-599

How soldier may acquire residence, 10-606

How student may acquire residence, 10-606

Indian reservations, 10-607

Inmates of almshouse, 10-604, 605

Inmates of poorhouse, 10-604

Intent, 10-599

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.***Residence, *cont'd.***

Military reservations, 10-607

Navy yard, 10-607

Nominators, 10-635

Permanent abode, 10-598

Place of abode, 10-598

Power of legislature, 10-577

Prisoners, 10-605

Proof of nonresidence, 10-836

Purpose of requirement, 10-597

Qualifications not cumulative, 10-597

Residence for particular purposes, 10-603

Burden of proof of residence, 10-605

How soldier may acquire residence, 10-606

How student may acquire residence, 10-606

Inmates of almshouse, 10-604, 605

Inmates of poorhouse, 10-604

Sailors, 10-604, 605

Soldiers, 10-604, 605, 606

Students, 10-604, 605, 606

Residence in county, 10-597

Residence in district, 10-596

Residence in state, 10-596

Residents of United States territory within the state, 10-607

Rules for determining residence, 10-598

Sailors, 10-604

Soldiers, 10-604, 605, 606

Soldiers' home, 10-607

Students, 10-604, 605, 606

Temporary absence, 10-599

Temporary absence will not constitute abandonment, 10-602

Time when an acquired residence begins, 10-607

Uncertainty as to lines of political divisions, 10-597

What constitutes, 10-598

Res judicata, 24-772

Returns, see *infra*, Count, return, canvass, and recount or recanvass; Impeaching the returns.

Revocation of nomination, 10-649

Revocation of nomination by committee, 10-651

Revocation of power of committee to nominate, 10-651

Right of suffrage, 10-568

Article of the Federal Constitution, 10-571

Australian ballot system, see *infra*, Australian ballot system.

Constitution, 10-569

Constitutional requirements that election shall be free and equal, 10-583

Constitution of the United States, 10-570, 571

Effect of Fifteenth Amendment, 10-573

Effect of Fourteenth Amendment, 10-572

Fifteenth Amendment, 10-572

Fourteenth Amendment, 10-572

How the right may be extended or restricted, 10-569

In the United States, 10-569

Legislature cannot extend constitutional right, 10-574

ELECTIONS, cont'd.Right of suffrage, *cont'd.*

Legislature cannot restrict or extend the constitutional right, 10-573

Cumulative voting, see CUMULATIVE VOTING.

General rule, 10-573

Illustrations, 10-573

Laws indirectly disfranchising voters, 10-573

Limitations imposed by Federal Constitution, 10-574

Limiting right to a certain number of candidates, 10-574

Partial unconstitutionality of statute, 10-574

Legislature may regulate exercise of right, 10-754

Australian ballot laws, see *infra*, Australian ballot system.

Constitutional authority, 10-574

Illustrations, 10-575, 576

In the absence of express constitutional authority, 10-575

Regulations cannot impair the right, 10-576

Legislature of state, 10-573

Nominations, 10-576

Partial unconstitutionality of laws, 10-584

Place of voting, see *infra*, Place of holding elections.

Power of Congress, 10-570

Power of state legislatures, 10-573

Power to regulate right, 10-568

Prohibition against class legislation, 10-584

Provisions as to nominations, 10-576

Provisions for registration, see *infra*, Registration.Qualifications of voters, see *infra*, Qualifications of electors.

Restoration of suffrage, 10-610

Right controlled by states, 10-569

Right of suffrage may be modified or withdrawn, 10-568

State legislatures, 10-569, 573

State regulations for congressional elections, 10-583

States controlling under Federal Constitution prior to Fifteenth Amendment, 10-570

Suffrage not a common-law right, 10-568

Time of voting, see *infra*, Time of holding elections.

Unconstitutional restriction, 10-769

Uniformity of regulations, 10-584

Vested right, 10-568, 569

Women, see *infra*, Women.

Rumors, 10-841

Saloons, 10-854

School elections, see SCHOOLS.

Seamen, 10-604, 605

Secrecy (see *infra*, Australian ballot system):

Evidence in election cases, 10-828

Object of ballot, 10-768

Senators, see *infra*, Authority to hold elections.Sex, see *infra*, Women.**ELECTIONS, cont'd.**

Sheriffs and constables:

Compensation for services at elections, 25-732

Signature:

Certificates of nomination, 10-654

Nomination papers, 10-637

Signature and certificate to returns, 10-739

Informality of certificate, 10-740

Necessity, 10-739

Not signed by proper officers, 10-740

Presumption of official character, 10-740

Sufficiency, 10-740

Soldiers, see *infra*, Military law.

Special elections:

What law governs conduct of special elections, 10-691

Statutes (see *infra*, Interpretation of election laws):

Mandatory or directory provision, 26-691

Statutory contests:

Conclusiveness of tribunal's action, 10-801

Quo warranto, 10-800

Statutory remedy cumulative, 10-800

Statutory remedy exclusive, 10-800

Students, 10-604, 605, 606

Submission of questions to voters, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW; MUNICIPAL AID.

Subscription:

Bribery, 10-785

Suffrage, see *infra*, Right of suffrage.Supervisors, see *infra*, Election officers.Tampering with ballots, see *infra*, Custody and disposition of ballot boxes and ballots.

Tampering with list of voters, 10-793

Taxes, 10-593

Actual payment, 10-594

Assessment in name of another, 10-594

Assessment must have been regularly made, 10-593

Illegal assessment, 10-594

Payment, 10-594

Payment by third person, 10-594

Payment of taxes as a qualification, 10-593

Persons exempted from taxation, 10-593

Proof of payment, 10-594

Temporary absence, see *infra*, Residence.Territories, see *infra*, TERRITORIES.

Testimony in election cases:

Who may testify, 10-828

Test oath, 10-610

Threats, see *infra*, Intimidation.

Tie vote, 10-760

Time of counting votes, 10-735

Time of holding elections, 10-679

Adjournment, 10-683

Change in time, 10-682

Change of time, 10-680, 681

Closing polls, see *infra*, Opening and closing polls.

Compliance with statute, 10-680

Congress, 10-682

Consent of voters, 10-679

Construction of particular statute, 10-681, 682

Different time from that authorized, 10-679

Exceptions, 10-679, 680

Fixing time, 10-680

General election, 10-682

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Time of holding elections, *cont'd.*
 - General rule, 10-679
 - Illustrations, 10-679
 - Implied power to fix time, 10-680
 - Legislature's power to fix time, 10-582
 - General rule, 10-582
 - Soldiers, 10-582
 - New elections, 10-683
 - Notice, 10-625
 - Opening and closing polls*, see *infra*, *Opening and closing polls*.
 - Power to change time of election, 10-861
 - Power to fix, 10-680
 - Representatives, 10-862
 - Senators, 10-683

Time of registration, 10-615

Time of return, 10-472

Title:

Mandamus, 10-813

Town meetings, see TOWN MEETINGS.

Towns and townships, see TOWNS AND TOWNSHIPS.

Treating, see *infra*, Bribery.

Undue influence (see *infra*, Intimidation), 10-790

Customer and tradesman, 10-791

Effect on election, 10-790

Employer and employee, 10-791

Landlord and tenant, 10-791

Payment for use of undue influence, 10-789

Spiritual influence, 10-791

Undue influence to secure nomination, 10-791

What constitutes undue influence, 10-790

United States courts:

Jurisdiction, 10-856

Universities and colleges:

Students, 10-604, 605, 606

Vacancies:

Certificates of nominations to fill vacancies, 10-653

Committee authorized to fill vacant nomination, 10-650

Nominations, 10-650

Notice of vacancies, 10-627

Notice or proclamation, 10-627

Person commissioned on certificate of vacancy, 10-766

Valuable consideration, see *infra*, Bribery.

Vehicles to convey voters to polls, 10-793

Vested rights, 10-568

Violence, see *infra*, Intimidation.

Vote, 29-1074

Bribery, 10-782

Illegal voting, see *infra*, *Illegal voting*.

Tie votes, 10-760

Vote necessary to a choice, 10-752

Affirmative vote, 10-756

Blank ballots, 10-760

Consent given by required proportion of votes cast, 10-754

Construction of provisions as to vote required, 10-754

Death of candidate, 10-760

Disclaimer of majority candidate, 10-760

Effect of votes for ineligible person, 10-758

Ineligibility of candidate, 10-758

In the absence of express provisions of law, 10-752

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

Vote necessary to a choice, *cont'd.*

Legislative regulations, 10-753

Majority vote, 10-753

Minority candidate not elected, 10-758

National elections, 10-754

Presumption against intention to waste vote, 10-759

Required proportion of all votes cast, 10-756

Requirement of concurrence of majority vote in two districts, 10-757

Tie vote, 10-760

Votes actually cast, 10-756

Votes cast with full knowledge of candidate's ineligibility, 10-758

Votes for person who does not exist, 10-760

Voter, 29-1075

Elector and voter, 10-860

Voting, 29-1076

Assisting voters, 10-699

Ballots not marked as directed, 10-704

Constitutional right to assistance, 10-700

Defective vision, 10-699

Effect of illegal assistance to voters, 10-704

Illegal assistance, 10-704

Illustrations, 10-699

Manner of rendering assistance, 10-703

Oath or declaration of disability, 10-701

Secrecy preserved as far as possible, 10-703

Unrestricted choice of assistant, 10-703

What may constitute disability, 10-699

Who may render assistance, 10-702

Ballots, see *infra*, *Ballots*.

Challenge, 10-705

Change of votes, 10-706

Depositing ballots, 10-704

Depositing in wrong box, 10-705

Generally, 10-704

Method of voting, 10-698

Powers of officers in rejecting votes, 10-706

Discretion, 10-706

Generally, 10-706

Quasi-judicial powers, 10-707

Refusal to take oath or answer questions, 10-707

Rejection of vote after reception, 10-707

Proof of qualification, 10-705

Rejecting votes, 10-706

Secrecy, see *infra*, Australian ballot system.

Time allowed to prepare ballot, 10-704

Voting at different times for different officers, 10-698

Withdrawal, 10-706

Voting machines, 10-698

Voting places, see *infra*, Place of holding elections.

Wagers, see *infra*, Election bets.

ELECTIONS, *cont'd.*

Waste votes, see *infra*, Vote necessary to a choice.

Witnesses, see *infra*, Evidence.

Women, 10-591

Constitutional provisions, 10-591

Fifteenth Amendment, 10-591

Fourteenth Amendment, 10-591

Power of legislature to confer right of suffrage on women, 10-578

School elections, see *SCHOOLS*.

Woman's suffrage, 10-591

Writs of election, 10-625

ELECTOR, 10-860

Qualified elector, 10-860

ELECTORAL COLLEGE, 10-860**ELECTRIC BATTERY, 3-898****ELECTRICITY, 10-894**

See *ELECTRIC-LIGHT COMPANIES*; *ELECTRIC RAILROADS*; *TELEGRAPHS* and *TELEPHONES*.

ELECTRIC-LIGHT COMPANIES, 10-861

See *GAS COMPANIES*; *STREET RAILWAYS*; *TELEGRAPHS* and *TELEPHONES*.

Abutting owners, see *infra*, Streets and sidewalks.

Alienation of property, 7-748

Appliances:

Failure to keep appliances in proper condition, 10-872

Liability for personal injuries, 10-872

Negligent construction of appliances, 10-872

Whether apparatus and appliances are personalty, 10-863

Assignment of franchise, 10-868

Bonds, 10-866

Charter, 10-862

Consolidation of corporations, 10-862

Constitutional law:

New York board of electrical control, 10-864

Contracts:

Municipal corporations, 10-864

Recovery for breach of contract, 10-868

Contributory negligence, 10-873

General doctrine, 10-873

Illustrations, 10-873

Statutes, 10-873

When a question of fact, 10-874

Death:

Presumption that electric wire caused death, 10-874

Duty as to furnishing light, 10-869

Eminent domain, 10-1080

Compensation, 10-868

Rural highways, 10-868

Streets, 10-868

Evidence:

Condition of wires at other times, 10-875

Expert testimony, 10-875

Presumption as to cause of death, 10-874

Presumption as to contributory negligence, 10-875

Presumption of negligence, 10-874

Subsequent precautionary acts, 10-875

Exemptions from taxation, 10-876

Exemption of manufacturers, 12-347

Expert and opinion evidence, 10-875

Franchise, right to assign, 10-868

Highways, see *infra*, Streets and sidewalks.

ELECTRIC-LIGHT COMPANIES, *cont'd.*

Incorporation, 10-862

By special charter, 10-862

Under general laws, 10-862

Independent contractors, 16-204

Injunction:

Conflicting rights of electric-light companies, 10-867

Streets, 10-868

Injury to persons rightfully on premises where injured, 10-871

Liability for injury to real property, 10-869

Liability for nuisance, 10-869

Liability for personal injuries, see *infra*, Personal injuries.

Light:

Duty as to furnishing light, 10-869

Mandamus, 19-877

Manufacturing corporations, 10-862; 19-924

Master and servant:

Liability for injuries to employees, 10-889

Liability for personal injuries, 10-869

Mechanics' liens, 20-297, 310

Municipal corporations:

Streets, see *infra*, Streets and sidewalks.

Municipal powers, 10-863

Constitutionality of statutes, 10-864

Contract with electric-light companies, 10-864

Control, 10-863

License fee, 10-864

New York board of electrical control, 10-864

Ownership of electric-light plant, 10-865

Bonds, 10-866

Employment of servants, 10-866

Express authority wanting, 10-865

Express statutory authority, 10-865

Rights and liabilities, 10-866

Regulation, 10-863

Use of poles of other companies, 10-864

Municipal securities, 10-866

Nature of the company, 10-862

Negligence, see *infra*, Personal injuries.

Nuisances, 10-869

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 10-864

Personal injuries, 10-869

Appliances, 10-872

Care required, 10-872

Condition of wires at other times, 10-875

Contributory negligence, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.

Evidence, 10-874

Expert testimony, 10-875

Injury to employees, 10-869

Injury to persons on street, 10-870

Liability in general, 10-869

Negligent construction and repair of appliances, 10-872

Presumption as to cause of death, 10-874

Presumption as to contributory negligence, 10-875

Presumption of negligence, 10-874

Subsequent precautionary acts, 10-875

Trespassers, 10-872

Personal property:

Whether apparatus and appliances are personalty, 10-863

Poles:

Mechanics' liens, 20-310

ELECTRIC-LIGHT COMPANIES, cont'd.**Poles, cont'd.**

Use of poles of other companies, 10-864

Presumptions:

Presumption as to cause of death, 10-874

Presumption as to contributory negligence, 10-875

Presumption of negligence, 10-874

Property, 10-862

Questions of law and fact:

Contributory negligence, 10-874

Real property:

Liability for injury to real property, 10-869

Whether apparatus and appliances are realty, 10-863

Right to assign franchise, 10-868

Right to use street, see *infra*, Streets and sidewalks.

Streets and sidewalks, 10-866

Conflicting rights of electric-light companies, 10-867

Exclusive right, 10-867

Injunction, 10-867, 868

Municipal consent to use of streets, 10-866

Negligence, see *infra*, Personal injuries. Personal injuries, see *infra*, Personal injuries.

Priority, 10-867

Rights of abutting owners, 10-868

Compensation for private use, 10-868

Injunction, 10-868

Rural highways, 10-868

Streets, 10-868

Right to use streets, 10-866

Vested right, 10-867

ELECTRIC-LIGHT WIRES:

Mechanics' liens, 20-310

ELECTRIC RAILROADS, 10-877; 27-6

See RAILROADS; STREET RAILWAYS; STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.

Abutting owners, 1-227

Failure to obtain consent of abutting property owners, 10-883

Relation of operators to abutting owners, 10-883

Generally, 10-883

No additional servitude imposed, 10-884

Whether erection of poles and stringing of wires is an additional servitude, 10-884

Carriers of passengers, see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; STREET RAILWAYS.

Change to electric power, 10-881

Construction, see *infra*, Right to construct and operate.

Definition, 10-877

Eminent domain, 10-878

Additional servitude, 10-884

Exercise of right of eminent domain, 10-878

General statutes, 10-878

When the right may or may not be exercised, 10-878

Whether erection of poles and stringing of wires is an additional servitude, 10-884

ELECTRIC RAILROADS, cont'd.

Legislature, see *infra*, Right to construct and operate.

Liability for injuries, 10-887

Degree of care required, 10-887

Injuries to employees, 10-888

Injuries to passengers (see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; STREET RAILROADS), 10-888

Injuries to persons in street, 10-889

General rules, 10-889

Illustrations, 10-889

Injury from contact with wires of another company charged from trolley, 10-889

Injury from contact with conductor charged from trolley wire, 10-887

Injury from contact with wires of another company charged from trolley, 10-889

Duty of railway company to provide safeguards, 10-890

General rule, 10-889

Injuries to employees of other electrical companies, 10-891

Joint and several liability of the companies, 10-891

Suffering telephone wire to become charged from trolley wire, 10-889

Scope of section, 10-887

Master and servant:

Liability for injuries to employees, 10-888

Municipal corporations, see *infra*, Right to construct and operate.

Negligence, see *infra*, Liability for injuries.

Operation, see *infra*, Right to construct and operate.

Personal injuries, see *infra*, Liability for injuries.

Right to change to electric power, 10-881

Right to construct and operate, 10-878

Consent of local authorities required before railway authorized to build line, 10-879

Failure to obtain consent of abutting property owners, 10-883

Failure to obtain necessary municipal grant or consent, 10-882

Some legislative act necessary, 10-878

Under municipal grant or consent, 10-879

Municipality must have legislative authority to authorize, 10-879

Right to change to electric motive power, 10-881

What act insufficient delegation of authority, 10-881

What act sufficient delegation of power, 10-879

Where act contains no limitation, 10-879

Where limitation does not exclude electricity, 10-880

Streets, see *infra*, Abutting owners; Liability for injuries.

Subways, see ELECTRIC SUBWAYS.

Telegraph and telephone companies:

Injury from contact with wires of another company charged from trolley, 10-889

ELECTRIC RAILROADS, cont'd.

Telegraph and telephone companies, *cont'd.*

Injury from contact with wires of another company charged from trolley, *cont'd.*

Duty of railway company to provide safeguards to prevent contact of wires, 10-890

General rule, 10-889

Injuries to employees of other electrical companies, 10-891

Joint and several liability of the companies, 10-891

Suffering telephone wire to become charged from trolley wire, 10-889

Respective rights of electric railroads and telephone companies, 10-885

Generally, 10-885

Illustrations, 10-886, 887

Where use of street by both operators impossible, 10-886

ELECTRIC SUBWAYS, 10-893

Constitutional law, 10-893

Construction of statutes, 10-893

ELECTRODE, 10-894**ELEEMOSYNARY, 10-895**

See CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE

USES; CORPORATIONS; EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION); HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION; RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.

ELEGIT, WRIT OF, see WRIT OF ELEGIT.**ELEMENTS, 10-895; 18-311**

Damages by elements, 18-254

ELEVATED RAILROADS, 10-896

See CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; STREET RAILWAYS.

Abutting owners, 1-229

Consent of abutters, 10-898, 899

Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property, see *infra*, Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property.

Access, 10-912, 934

Adverse possession, 10-939

Benefits, see *infra*, Deduction on account of benefits derived from existence of road.

Carriers of passengers:

Injuries to passengers, 10-942

Injury by fellow passenger, 10-943

Cinders, 10-930, 931

Constitutional law, 10-898

Corporations:

Right to recover damages, 10-919

Damages, see *infra*, Deduction on account of benefits derived from existence of road; Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property.

Deduction on account of benefits derived from existence of road, 10-933

Actual market value of land taken, 10-933

Damages to remaining land, 10-934

General rise in values, 10-937

Increase in value of other lots along the street, 10-935

Increase must be shown to be due to road, 10-936

Injunction, 10-935

Interference with abutter's easement on street, 10-934

ELEVATED RAILROADS, cont'd.

Deduction on account of benefits derived from existence of road, *cont'd.*

Other owners receiving greater benefits, 10-936

Owner of several lots, 10-935

Proximity of stations, 10-928

Purchase shown to be profitable investment, 10-935

Question of fact, 10-936

Unimproved locality, 10-937

Dust, 10-930

Eminent domain (see *infra*, Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property), 10-1079

Evidence, see *infra*, Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property.

Executors and administrators:

Recovery of damages, 10-913, 914

Exemplary damages, 10-933

Expert and opinion evidence, 10-920, 921

Extra allowance for costs, 10-911

False imprisonment, 10-942

Fronting on two streets, 10-938

General railroad law, 10-896

Hearsay evidence, 10-921

Injunctions, 10-910

Landlord and tenant, 10-918

Right to trial by jury in injunction proceedings, 10-939

Jury and jury trial:

Right to trial by jury in injunction proceedings, 10-939

Laches, 10-939

Landlord and tenant, 10-916

Lease executed after road constructed, 10-917

Lease executed prior to construction of road, 10-917

Liability of third persons to landlord, 18-451

Measure of past damages, 10-918

Permanent injury, 10-916

Perpetual injunction, 10-918

Recovery of damages against road, 10-916

Renewals of lease, 10-918

Temporary injury, 10-916

Liability for personal injuries and other torts, see *infra*, Personal injuries.

Light and air, 10-912, 931; 19-120

Limitation of actions, 10-907, 938

Adverse possession, 10-939

Common-law actions, 10-938

Delay in bringing suit, 10-939

Equitable relief, 10-938

Measure of damages, see *infra*, Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property.

Mortgages:

Whether mortgagor or mortgagee entitled to damages, 10-919

Negligence, see *infra*, Personal injuries.

Noise, 10-912, 931

Nuisance, 10-912

Opinion evidence, 10-920

Permanent injuries, see *infra*, Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property.

Personal injuries (see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; STREET RAILWAYS), 10-940

False imprisonment, 10-942

Guard rails, 10-943

ELEVATED RAILROADS, *cont'd.*

- Personal injuries, *cont'd.*
 - Illustrations, 10-941
 - Injuries from falling sparks, 10-940
 - Injuries while ascending or descending stairs at stations, 10-943
 - Injury by fellow passenger, 10-943
 - Negligence, 10-940
 - Overcrowding platforms, 10-942
 - Sudden starting or stoppage of train, 10-942
 - Wilful and malicious acts of agents, 10-942

Privacy, loss of, 10-928

Questions of law and fact:

- Benefits, 10-936
- Recovery of damages by abutting owner, 10-925, 926

Rapid transit acts, 10-898

- Consent of abutters, 10-898
- Consent of property owners and local authorities, 10-899
- Constitutionality, 10-898
- Construction, 10-902
- Duties of rapid transit commissioners, 10-898
- Location, 10-902
- Plan of construction, 10-899
- Powers and duties of Supreme Court commissioners, 10-900
- Projection of stations or stairways, 10-902
- Rapid transit commission, 10-898
- Right to acquire real estate, 10-901
- Supreme Court commissioners, 10-900
- Time of completion of road, 10-898

Real estate:

Right to acquire, 10-901

Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property, 10-902

- Abutting landowners, 10-908
- Access, 10-912
- Actual damages, 10-930
- Additional tracks, 10-910
- Adverse possession, 10-939
- Alternative damages, 10-910
- Cinders, 10-930, 931
- Common-law action, 10-907
- Consequential damages, 10-931
- Contingent damages, 10-930
- Continuing trespass, 10-911
- Damages, 10-925
- Decrease in rental value, 10-932
- Decrease in value not due to road, 10-929

Deduction on account of benefits derived from existence of road, see infra, Deduction on account of benefits derived from existence of road.

Difference in value before and after construction of road, 10-929

Dust, 10-930

Eminent domain proceedings, 10-904

Evidence, 10-920

Change in character of neighborhood, 10-924

Evidence as to other property not on line of road, 10-923

Evidence as to rental value, 10-923

Evidence as to speculative damages, 10-922

ELEVATED RAILROADS, *cont'd.*

Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property, *cont'd.*

Evidence, *cont'd.*

Evidence in regard to adjacent property, 10-923

Experts, 10-921

Harmless errors, 10-925

Hearsay, 10-921

Offer to purchase property as evidence, 10-924

Opinion of witnesses, 10-920

Rules of evidence not strictly applied, 10-925

Speculative damages, 10-922

Exemplary damages, 10-933

Extra allowance for costs, 10-911

Form of action, 10-903

Fronting on two streets, 10-938

Illinois, 10-908

Increase in value not due to road, 10-929

Injunctions, 10-910

Injuries to personal property, 10-929

Kentucky, 10-908

Light and air, 10-912, 931

Loss of privacy, 10-928

Maryland, 10-909

Measure of damages in common-law action, 10-907, 926

Measure of damages in eminent domain proceedings, 10-905, 906

Measure of damages not affected by ownership of fee, 10-926

Noise, 10-931

Nuisances, 10-912

Past damages in injunction proceedings, 10-926

Pennsylvania, 10-908

Permanent damages, 10-903

Permanent injuries, 10-903, 908, 916

Proceeding for an injunction, 10-910

Prospective damages, 10-927, 932

Province of jury, 10-926

Proximity of stations, 10-928

Right to recover, 10-902

Right to trial by jury in injunction proceedings, 10-939

Smoke, 10-930, 931

Speculative damages, 10-922, 930

Statute of limitations (*see infra*, Limitation of actions), 10-907

Temporary damages, 10-903

Temporary injury, 10-903, 916

Unlawful occupation of street, 10-932

Valuable improvements since road constructed, 10-928

Vibration, 10-931

Where plaintiff's property fronts on two streets, 10-938

Who may recover, 10-913

Conveyance pendente lite, 10-915

Corporation, 10-919

Damages in rental value prior to purchase, 10-914

Landlord and tenant, *see infra*, Landlord and tenant.

Life tenant and remainderman, 10-918

Mortgagor and mortgagee, 10-919

One who purchased after road constructed, 10-914

ELEVATED RAILROADS, *cont'd.*

Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property, *cont'd.*

Who may recover, *cont'd.*

Parties entitled to sue for damages, 10-918

Personal representatives, 10-913

Subsequent purchasers, 10-913

Trustees, 10-919

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:

Recovery of damages by life tenant, remainderman, and reversioner, 10-918

Smoke, 10-930, 931

Sparks, 10-940

Stairways, 10-902

Stations:

Proximity of stations, 10-928, 937

Stations, projection of, 10-902

Streets and sidewalks:

Projection of stations or stairways, 10-902

Temporary injuries, see *infra*, Recovery of damages by owners of abutting property.

Torts, see *infra*, Personal injuries.

Trusts and trustees:

Recovery of damages, 10-919

Vibration, 10-931

ELEVATORS, 10-944; 30-1206

See CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.

Appliances:

Duty to provide and maintain safe and suitable machinery, see *infra*, Carriers of passengers; Master and servant.

Bailment or sale, 3-737

Carriers of goods, 10-945, 969

Statutes requiring delivery of grain at particular elevator, 5-216

Carriers of passengers, 5-482; 10-945

Carrier by elevator not an insurer, 10-946

Carrier for hire, 10-946

Contributory negligence, see *infra*, *Contributory negligence*.

Duties, 10-946

Duty of carrier of passengers by elevator, 10-946

Duty to provide and maintain safe and suitable machinery, 10-497

Burden of proof, 10-498

Duty to maintain safe appliances, 10-948

General rule, 10-947

Negligent failure to maintain safe machinery, 10-947

Presumption of negligence from unexplained breaking of machinery, 10-948

Duty to provide and maintain skilful and competent operatives, 10-949

General rule, 10-949

Illustrations of negligence, 10-950

Injuries sustained through negligent operation, 10-949

Starting car before passenger has opportunity to obtain balance, 10-949

Illustrations of negligence, 10-950

Proprietor or operator held to be carrier, 10-945

ELEVATORS, *cont'd.*

Carriers of passengers, *cont'd.*

Riding on freight elevator not meant for carriage of passengers, 10-969

Starting car before passenger has opportunity to obtain balance, 10-949

Children, 10-950, 951

Boy riding on elevator for amusement, 10-969

Contributory negligence, 10-959

Unguarded shaft, trespasser, 10-963

Commingleing of grain, 3-737

Common carriers, 5-482

Construction (see *infra*, Statutes regulating construction):

Who liable to person injured by negligent operation or construction of elevator, see *infra*, *Who liable to person injured by negligent operation or construction of elevator*.

Contributory negligence, 10-951

Carriers of passengers, 10-951

Children, 10-951

Contributory negligence of servant, 10-958

General rule, 10-958

Proximate cause, 10-958

Standard of care required of infant servants, 10-959

Questions of law and fact, 10-951

Shafts, 10-964

Burden of proof, 10-965

Where question for jury, 10-964

Definition, 10-945

Eminent domain, 10-1087

Employees (see *infra*, Master and servant):

Duty to provide and maintain skilful and competent operatives, see *infra*, Carriers of passengers.

Exemptions from taxation:

Railroads, 12-365

Expert and opinion evidence:

Safety of elevators, 12-430

Fellow servants, 10-957

Agents entrusted with maintaining safe machinery, 10-958

General considerations, 10-957

Injury to servant resulting from negligence of fellow servant, 10-957

Liability of master, 10-957

Who are fellow servants, 10-957

Freight elevators, 10-945, 946

Riding of freight elevator not meant for carriage of passengers, 10-969

Infants, see *infra*, Children.

Interstate commerce, 17-65

Landlord and tenant, 10-968

License, 10-969

Duty to guard and bar shafts, 10-962

Machinery:

Duty to provide and maintain safe and suitable machinery, see *infra*, Carriers of passengers; Master and servant.

Mandamus:

Furnishing elevator sites upon right of way, 19-875

Maritime liens:

Floating elevators, 19-1085

Master and servant, 10-952; 20-81, 118

Assumption of risk, 20-118

Barring elevator shaft, 10-961

Volume XXXI.

ELEVATORS, *cont'd.***Master and servant, *cont'd.***

Duty of master to warn ignorant servant,
10-952

Duty to instruct servant, 10-952

Fellow servants, see *infra*, *Fellow servants*.

Freight elevators, 10-969

Guarding elevator shaft, 10-961

Liability of master for injury to servant,
10-952

Open elevator shaft, 10-961

Risks assumed by servants, 10-952

Safe machinery and appliances, 10-953

Duty of master to maintain safe
machinery, 10-953

Evidence of master's negligence,
10-956

Illustrations, 10-953, 954

Knowledge of employee, 10-955

Knowledge of employer, 10-955

Warning not necessary where danger
obvious, 10-953

Negligence (see *infra*, *Carriers of passengers*;
Master and servant):

Contributory negligence, see *infra*, *Con-*
tributory negligence.

Fellow servants, see *infra*, *Fellow ser-*
vants.

Presumption of negligence, 10-948

Relation of operator to person injured,
see *infra*, *Relation of operator to per-*
son injured.

Who liable to person injured by negli-
gent operation or construction of ele-
vator, see *infra*, *Who liable to per-*
son injured by negligent operation or
construction of elevator.

Open shafts, see *infra*, *Shafts*.

Presumption of negligence, 10-948

Private ways, 23-14

Proximate cause, 10-958

Questions of law and fact:

Contributory negligence, 10-951

Relation of operator to person injured,
10-986

Boy riding on elevator for amusement,
10-969

Freight elevator, 10-969

Riding on freight elevator not meant for
carriage of passengers, 10-969

Where liable for negligence in operation
or maintenance, 10-968

Where not liable for negligence in either
operation or maintenance, 10-969

Sale or bailment, 3-737

Sales:

Grain in warehouse, 24-1058

Shafts, 10-959

Barring shafts, 10-959

Children, 10-963

Contributory negligence, see *infra*, *Con-*
tributory negligence.

Duty of operator to persons rightfully
on premises to guard shaft, 10-959

Duty of proprietors of hotels, office
buildings, and apartment houses,
10-960

Employers of department stores, 10-960

Employers of servants, 10-961

Guard shaft, 10-959

Licensees, 10-962

31 C. of L.—40

ELEVATORS, *cont'd.***Shafts, *cont'd.***

Statutes, 10-960

Trespassers, 10-962

Statutes regulating construction, 10-966

Effect of failure to comply with statute,
10-966

General rule, 10-966

Trespass:

Duty to guard and bar shafts, 10-962

Who liable to person injured by negligent
operation or construction of elevator,
10-967

General rule, 10-967

Injury through negligence of one of
several tenants, 10-968

Joint and several liability of operators
for negligent maintenance, 10-968

Landlord and tenant, 10-968

ELIGIBLE, 10-970

Holding office, 10-971

Time of entering office, 10-972

ELISOR, 10-972**ELOIGN, 10-973****ELOPEMENT, 10-973****ELSE, 10-973****ELSEWHERE, 10-973**

Or elsewhere, 25-91

EM, 10-974**EMANCIPATION, 10-974**

See PARENT AND CHILD; SLAVES AND SLAV-
ERY.

Abduction, 1-169

EMBANKMENT, 10-974

See RAILROADS.

Bridges, 4-919

EMBARGO, 10-975

See WAR.

Abandonment and total loss, 1-23

Blockade:

Blockade distinguished from embargo,
4-584

Contracts of affreightment and charter-par-
ties, 7-284

Definition, 30-16

Depart from port, 9-275

Forfeiture, 30-16

General average, see GENERAL AVERAGE.

International law, 16-1138

Interstate commerce, 17-53

Marine insurance, 19-1032, 1033, 1041

Strict enforcement, 30-16

EMBARRASS, 10-975**EMBASSADOR, see CONSULS; MINISTERS
AND AMBASSADORS.****EMBEZZLE, 10-994**

See EMBEZZLEMENT.

EMBEZZLEMENT, 10-976

See LARCENY; NATIONAL BANKS.

Act by which embezzlement is effected,
10-993

Authorized acts, 10-995

Generally, 10-993

Necessity for demand, 10-995

Nonpayment of debt, 10-995

Obtaining loan, 10-995

What constitutes a conversion, 10-994

Administrators, see *infra*, *Executors and ad-*
ministrators.

Admissions, 10-1036

Agency (see *infra*, *Master and servant*),
10-1003

EMBEZZLEMENT, *cont'd.*Agency, *cont'd.*

- Agent, 10-997, 998
- Attorney, 10-1010
- Bailee, 10-1004
- Casual employment, 10-1005
- Collecting agents, 10-1005
- Commission, 10-1004
- Compensation, 10-1004
- De facto* agents, 10-1006
- Express agents, 10-1006
- Mixing funds, 10-1005
- Officers and agents of private corporations, see *infra*, Officers and agents of private corporations.
- Payment of compensation, 10-1004
- Railroad agents, 10-1006
- Right to mix funds, 10-1005
- Special employment, 10-1003
- Stock brokers, 10-1006
- Subagents, 10-1004
- Termination of special employment, 10-1003
- Who are agents, 10-997, 998, 1003

Apprentices, 10-1001

Assignments for the benefit of creditors:

- Assignee for the benefit of creditors, 10-1011
- Assignor, 10-1000

Attorney and client (see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT), 10-1009

- Attorney as agent or servant, 10-1010
- Attorney as bailee, 10-1010
- Disbarment*, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.
- General rule, 10-1009
- Intent, 10-996

Bailments, 3-749

- Attorney, 10-1010
- Bailee or agent cannot be guilty of embezzlement under a statute punishing embezzlement by clerks and servants, 10-984
- Bailees for their own benefit, 10-1009
- Carriers, 10-1008
- Common carriers, 10-1009
- Generally, 10-1007
- Hirer of property and other bailees, 10-1004, 1007
- Infant, 10-1009
- Mere naked bailee not an agent, 10-1004, 1007
- Possession at the time of the conversion, see *infra*, Possession at the time of the conversion.
- Termination of bailment, 10-1009

Bankruptcy, see *infra*, Insolvency and bankruptcy.

Banks and banking, 10-1012

- "Care, custody, or possession," 10-1013
- Loans to officers, 10-1013
- National banks, 10-1013
 - Cashiers, 10-1016
 - Exclusive jurisdiction of federal courts, 10-1014
 - Generally, 10-1013
 - Intent, 10-1015
 - Officers and directors, 10-1014
 - Overdrafts, 10-1015
 - Statutory provisions, 10-1013
 - Tellers, 10-1016
 - United States courts, 10-1014

EMBEZZLEMENT, *cont'd.*Banks and banking, *cont'd.*

- Officers of banks generally, 10-1013
- Private bankers and managers, 10-1012
- Special deposit, 3-749

Barratry, 3-865

Books:

- False entries in books, 10-994

Burden of proof, 10-1028

Canada, 10-979

Care, 10-1013

Carriers of goods, 10-1007, 1008

Character in evidence, 5-863; 10-1030

Character in which property is received or held, 10-989

- Breach of trust is not embezzlement, 10-990

Estoppel to deny authority, 10-992

Evidence of employment or relation of trust, 10-1030, 1038

General rule, 10-989

Officers and agents of private corporations, 10-1011

Receipt by virtue of employment or office, 10-990

Receipt for, or in the name or on account of, master or employer, 10-993

Receipt in excess of authority, 10-991

Relation of trust and confidence, 10-990

Clerks (see *infra*, Master and servant; Public officers):

- Officers and agents of private corporations, 10-1012
- Postal clerks, 10-1024

Collection agents, 10-1005

Commercial travelers and drummers:

- Tradesman, 10-1001

Commissions, 10-1001, 1005

Common carriers, 10-1008, 1009

Common law, 10-978

Compensation, 10-1001, 1004

Confessions, 10-1036

Confidence, see *infra*, Character in which property is received or held.Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Locality of offense.

Consideration:

- Liability for funds embezzled, 6-716

Consuls, 10-1018

Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, 7-204

Conversion (see *infra*, Possession at the time of the conversion):

- Evidence, 10-1031
- What constitutes conversion, 10-994

Convert, 7-483

Counties:

- County officers, 10-1019

Custody, 8-532; 10-1013

- Possession and custody distinguished, 10-988

Debt:

- Nonpayment of debt, 10-995

Decoy letters (see DECOY LETTERS), 10-1025

De facto agents, 10-1006*De facto* officers, 10-1022*De facto* servants, 10-1022

Defense:

- Return of property or settlement, 10-997

Definition, 10-978

Defraud, 9-181

Demand:

- Necessity for demand, 10-995

EMBEZZLEMENT, cont'd.

- Direction, 9-460
- Directors, 10-1012
- Documentary evidence, 10-1034
 - Agents, 10-1035
 - Books of account, 10-1035
 - Deposit slips, 10-1036
 - Illustrations, 10-1034, 1035
 - Letters, 10-1036
 - Official statements, 10-1034
 - Parol evidence, 10-1036
 - Public records and transcripts, 10-1034
 - Receipts, 10-1035
 - Statements, 10-1035
- Effects, 10-985
- Elements of the offense, 10-983
 - Act by which embezzlement is effected, see infra, Act by which embezzlement is effected.*
 - Character in which property is received or held, see infra, Character in which property is received or held.*
 - Generally, 10-983
 - Intent, see infra, Intent.*
 - Persons who may commit embezzlement, 10-984
 - Possession at the time of the conversion, see infra, Possession at the time of the conversion.*
 - Return of property or settlement, 10-997
 - What may be the subject of embezzlement, see infra, What may be the subject of embezzlement.*
- Embezzle, 10-994
- Embezzlement from the mails, 10-1023; 22-1081
 - Decoy letters, 10-1025
 - Embezzlement by servant of individual before or after delivery to or by post office, 10-1023
 - Generally, 10-1023
 - Mail carriers, 10-1025
 - Postal clerks, 10-1024
 - Postmasters, 10-1024
 - Private individuals, 10-1025
 - Revised Statutes of the United States, 10-1023, 1024
- Employee (see *infra, Master and servant*), 10-998
- Employment, 11-13
- Estoppel:
 - Estoppel to deny authority, 10-992
- Evidence, 10-1028
 - Admissions, 10-1036
 - Appropriation of property, 10-1031
 - Burden of proof, 10-1028
 - Character of defendant, 10-1030
 - Competency, 10-1029
 - Confessions, 10-1036
 - Conversion of property, 10-1031
 - Documentary evidence, see infra, Documentary evidence.*
 - Embezzlement must be proved, 10-1029
 - Employment, 10-1030, 1038
 - Evidence not bearing on question of guilt or innocence, 10-1029
 - Evidence of other offenses and similar acts, 10-1033
 - Expert testimony, 10-1034
 - Financial condition of defendant, 10-1030
 - Hearsay, 10-1034

EMBEZZLEMENT, cont'd.

- Evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Intent, 10-1032
 - Materiality, 10-1029
 - Ownership of property, 10-1032
 - Presumption, 10-1028
 - Presumption of crime, 10-1029
 - Reasonable doubt, 10-1037
 - Receipt of property, 10-1031
 - Relation of trust, 10-1030, 1038
 - Relevancy, 10-1029
 - Similar acts, 10-1033
 - Statements of accused, 10-1036
 - Sufficiency of evidence, 10-1037
 - Sufficiency of evidence of employment or relation of trust, 10-1038
 - Terms of contract, 10-1030
- Executors and administrators, 10-1010
- Expert and opinion evidence, 10-1034
- Express agents, 10-1006
- Express companies, 12-547
- False entries in books, 10-994
- Fiduciary, see infra, Character in which property is received or held.*
- Guardian and ward, 10-1010
- Hearsay evidence, 10-1034
- Infants, 10-1009
- Insolvency and bankruptcy:
 - Assignees in bankruptcy or insolvency, 10-1011
- Intent, 10-996'
 - Appropriation under claim of right, 10-997
 - Attorney, 10-996
 - Criminal intent essential, 10-996
 - Evidence, 10-1032
 - Fraudulent intent may be inferred from circumstances, 10-997
 - Intention to restore, 10-997
- Jeopardy:
 - Larceny, 10-983
- Joint ownership, 10-985
- Jurisdiction, see infra, Locality of offense.*
- Larceny:
 - Distinction between embezzlement and larceny, 10-980
 - Conviction of embezzlement on indictment for larceny, 10-982
 - Conviction of larceny on indictment for embezzlement, 10-982
 - Embezzlement a distinct offense, 10-981
 - Former acquittal or conviction, 10-983
 - Generally, 10-980
 - Statutes dispensing with trespass in larceny, 10-982
 - Statutes using the term "larceny," 10-981
- Jeopardy, 18-530
- Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.*
- Loans:
 - Loans to officers of bank, 10-1013
 - Obtaining loan, 10-995
- Locality of offense, 10-1025
 - Bringing into one county or state property embezzled in another, 10-1028
 - Conversion in another state, 10-1027
 - Embezzlement in the state by a person without, 10-1028
 - General rule, 10-1025

EMBEZZLEMENT, *cont'd.*

- Locality of offense, *cont'd.*
 - Money or property need not be expended or disposed of in county, 10-1026
 - Proof of receipt and failure to account, 10-1026
- Lost deposit, 10-1013; 19-551
- Mail carriers, 10-1025
- Mails, see *infra*, Embezzlement from the mails.
- Master and servant (see *infra*, Public officers):
 - Attorney, 10-1010
 - Bailee or agent cannot be guilty of embezzlement under a statute punishing embezzlement by clerks and servants, 10-984
- Banks, see *infra*, Banks and banking.
- Clerk, 10-997
- Clerks and servants, 10-999
 - Appointing power, 10-1000
 - Apprentices, 10-1001
 - Assignor for the benefit of creditors, 10-1000
 - Commercial travelers, 10-1000
 - Commissions, 10-1001
 - Compensation not necessary, 10-1001
 - Employment by more than one master, 10-1002
 - General rule, 10-999
 - Instances of clerks and employees, 10-1001
 - Occasional employment, 10-1002
 - Officers of corporation, see *infra*, Officers and agents of private corporations.
 - Payment by commissions, 10-1001
 - Payment of compensation, 10-1001
 - Province of court and jury, 10-999
 - Rate collector, 10-1001
 - Secretary and treasurer of club or society, 10-1000
 - Servants *de facto*, 10-1002
 - Tradesman, 10-1001
 - Volunteer not a servant, 10-1000
 - Who are clerks and servants, 10-999
- Embezzlement by servants, 10-988
 - Delivery by master to servant, 10-988
 - Delivery by master to servant as bailee, 10-988
 - Delivery by third person to servant, 10-988
- Employee, 10-998
- Evidence of employment, 10-1030, 1038
- Officers and agents of private corporations, see *infra*, Officers and agents of private corporations.
- Receipt by virtue of employment, 10-990
- Receipt for, or in the name or on account of, master or employer, 10-993
- Servant, 10-997
- Misapply distinguished from embezzle and abstract, 21-364
- Mixing funds, 10-985
- Money, 10-984
- National banks, see *infra*, Banks and banking.
- Officers and agents of private corporations, 10-1000, 1011
- Banks, see *infra*, Banks and banking.

EMBEZZLEMENT, *cont'd.*

- Officers and agents of private corporations, *cont'd.*
 - Character in which property is received, 10-1011
 - Directors, 10-1012
 - Officer of corporation also clerk or servant, 10-1000
 - Officers in general, 10-1011
 - Servants, 10-1012
 - Statutory provisions, 10-1011
- Origin of the offense, 10-978
- Ownership, 10-985
 - Evidence, 10-1032
- Parol evidence, 10-1036
- Partnership, 10-1006; 22-169
 - Generally, 10-1006
 - Other limitations, 10-1007
 - Persons not partners *inter se*, 10-1007
- Payment:
 - Failure to pay over funds, 10-994
- Persons who may commit embezzlement:
 - Administrators, see *infra*, Executors and administrators.
 - Agents, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Attorneys, see *infra*, Attorney and client.
 - Bailees, see *infra*, Bailments.
 - Banks and their officers and employees, see *infra*, Banks and banking.
 - Clerks, see *infra*, Master and servant.
 - Guardian, see *infra*, Guardian and ward.
 - Officers and employees of private corporations, see *infra*, Officers and agents of private corporations.
 - Particular classes of persons, 10-997
 - Partners, see *infra*, Partnership.
 - Public officers, see *infra*, Public officers.
 - Servants, see *infra*, Master and servant.
 - Strict construction of statutes, 10-997
 - Trustees, see *infra*, Trusts and trustees.
- Place, see *infra*, Locality of offense.
- Possession, 10-1013
- Possession at the time of the conversion, 10-986
 - Delivery of bare custody to others than servants, 10-989
- Embezzlement by bailees, 10-987
 - Conversion by bailees while lawfully in possession, 10-987
 - Generally, 10-987
 - Possession obtained with felonious intent, 10-987
 - Termination of bailment before conversion, 10-987
- Embezzlement by servants, 10-988
 - Delivery by master to servant, 10-988
 - Delivery by master to servant as bailee, 10-988
 - Delivery by third persons to servant, 10-988
 - General rule, 10-986
 - Possession and custody distinguished, 10-988
- Postal laws, see *infra*, Embezzlement from the mails.
- Presumptions, 10-1028, 1029
- Private international law, see *infra*, Locality of offense.

EMBEZZLEMENT, cont'd.

Property (see *infra*, What may be the subject of embezzlement):

Character in which property is received or held, see *infra*, Character in which property is received or held.

Property of another, 10-986

Public officers, 10-1016

Clerk of board of county commissioners, 10-1021

Clerks of officers, 10-1022

Constables, 10-1020

County officers, 10-1019

County treasurer, 10-1019

De facto officers, see *infra*, *De facto officers*.

Failure to pay over to successor, 10-1020

Justices of the peace, 10-1020

Mails, see *infra*, Embezzlement from the mails.

Municipal officers, 10-1021

Persons aiding officers, 10-1023

Persons in military and naval service, 10-1018

Servants of officers, 10-1022

Sheriff, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.

State officers, 10-1018

Tax collectors, 10-1021

Town officers, 10-1021

Treasurers, 10-1019, 1021

United States officers, 10-1016

Questions of law and fact:

Relationship of master and servant, 10-999

Railroad agents, 10-1006

Reasonable doubt, 10-1037

Return of property, 10-997

Salary, 10-1001, 1004

Salvage, 24-1227

Seamen, see SEAMEN.

Sheriffs and constables, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.

Societies and clubs:

Members of society, 10-986

Secretary and treasurer of club or society, 10-1000

Statutes, 10-978

In Canada, 10-979

In England, 10-978

In the United States, 10-979

Object of the statutes, 10-980

Stockbrokers, 10-1006

Subagents, 10-1004

Subject of embezzlement, see *infra*, What may be the subject of embezzlement.

Taxation:

Tax collectors, 10-1021

Title, ownership, and possession, 10-985, 1032

Tradesman, 10-1001

Trusts and trustees:

Character in which property is received or held, see *infra*, Character in which property is received or held.

Relation of trust, see *infra*, Character in which property is received or held.

Trustees, 10-1010

United States courts:

National banks, 10-1014

Value, 10-985

EMBEZZLEMENT, cont'd.

Venue, see *infra*, Locality of offense.

What may be the subject of embezzlement, 10-984

Effects, 10-985

Generally, 10-984

Goods and chattels, 10-985

Joint ownership, 10-985

Members of societies, 10-986

Money, 10-984

Ownership, 10-985

Property, 10-984

Property obtained or held illegally, 10-986

"Property of another," 10-986

Value, 10-985

Wilful misapplication, 30-531

EMBLEMENTS, 8-318, 319; 10-1038

See CROPS; LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Dower, 10-152

Landlord and tenant:

Tenancy at sufferance, 18-181

Tenancy at will, 18-189

Tenancy for years, 18-211

Life estates, 11-379

Mortgages, 20-976

State and public lands, 26-229

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, 28-828

EMBRACE, 10-1039**EMBRACERY, 10-1040**

See BRIBERY; CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE.

Attempts to commit crime, 10-1041

Definition, 10-1040

Overt act, 10-1041

Punishment, 10-1041

Who may commit embracery, 10-1041

Witnesses:

Dissuading witness from testifying, 10-1041

EMERGENCY, 10-1041**EMIGRANT — EMIGRATION, 10-1042**

See CONTRACT LABOR LAW; EXPATRIATION; IMMIGRATION.

EMINENT DOMAIN, 10-1043

See ABUTTING OWNERS.

Abandonment of public use, 10-1203

Delay in completion not abandonment, 10-1203

Effect of abandonment, 10-1203

Failure of grant from corporation on abandonment, 10-1203

Illustrations, 10-1203, 1204

Nonuser, 10-1204

Sale of right of way, 10-1204

What amounts to abandonment, 10-1203

Abutting owners, see ABUTTING OWNERS.

Access, 10-1127

Access to public waters, 10-1129

Change of grade, 10-1128

Injury must be distinct from that suffered by public, 10-1128

Injury to access, 10-1127

Injury to access to water, 10-1170

Interference with access and communication, 10-1169

Private injury, 10-1128

Right of adjoining owner in the street, 10-1127

Action, 19-276

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*

- Additional servitudes, 10-1130
- Amounts to new condemnation, 10-1131
- Application of rule as to additional servitudes, 10-1131
- Admissions by owner, 10-1154
- Agency, see *infra*, Delegation to agents.
- Agricultural, 10-1066
- Armories, 10-1087
- Ashes, 10-1122
- Attempt to purchase (see *infra*, Offers), 10-1054
- Attempt to agree as to price of land, 10-1054
- Failure to agree as to price, 10-1054
- Necessity of attempt, 10-1054
- Owner demanding an exorbitant price, 10-1054
- Attribute of sovereignty, see *infra*, Sovereignty.
- Benefits, 3-1035; 10-1175
 - Classes of benefits, 10-1176
 - Constitutional provisions, 10-1183
 - Constitutions which merely provide for compensation, 10-1177
 - Benefits in excess of damages and value of land, 10-1182
 - Benefits not confined to present use, 10-1181
 - Benefits to tracts other than that of which part is taken, 10-1181
 - Estimating damages to remainder, 10-1177
 - Estimating value of land taken, 10-1179
 - Extent of right, 10-1181
 - General rule, 10-1177
 - Limitation of right, 10-1181
 - Right to take benefits from value of land taken affirmed, 10-1180
 - Right to take benefits from value of land taken denied, 10-1179
- Definition, 10-1175
- General benefits, 10-1177
- General benefits defined, 10-1176
- Part of tract taken, 10-1181
- Restriction of right by special constitutional and statutory provisions, 10-1183
- Right to deduct benefits in making compensation, 10-1177
 - General benefits, 10-1177
 - Special benefits, 10-1177
- Right to deduct special assessments, 10-1184
- Right to take benefits from value in making compensation, 10-1179, 1180, 1181
- Special benefits, 10-1177
 - Right to deduct, 10-1177
 - Special benefits defined, 10-1176
 - Statutory provisions, 10-1183
- Bonds, 10-1145, 1146
- Boom companies, 4-708; 10-1081
- Branch railroads, see *infra*, Lateral or branch railroads.
- Bridges, 4-932; 10-1080
 - In general, 4-932
 - Toll bridges, 4-932
- Business, see *infra*, Trade or business.
- Canals, 5-114; 10-1080
 - Compensation, 5-115

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*

- Canals, *cont'd.*
 - Compliance with statutory prerequisites, 5-115
 - Damages, 5-115
 - Easements, 5-116
 - Exercise of right of eminent domain, 5-114
 - Illustrations, 5-115, 116
 - Limiting the uses of lands, 5-116
 - Mode of ascertaining damages provided by charter, 5-117
 - Rights of former owners of lands taken, 5-116
 - Right to enter and use the soil before payment of damages, 5-116
- Cemeteries (see CEMETERIES), 10-1085
- Change of grade in streets, 10-1124
 - Changes made negligently, 10-1127
 - Compensation, 10-1124
 - General rule, 10-1124
 - Injury to access, 10-1128
 - Liability under special statutes, 10-1127
- Charter:
 - Election to condemn under special charter or general law, 10-1053
 - General law repealing special charter, 10-1053
- Civil action, 6-99
- Collateral attack, 17-1052
- Compensation, 10-1132
 - Allowance of interest, see *infra*, Interest.
 - Benefits, see *infra*, Benefits.
 - Effect of payment, 10-1196
 - Elements of compensation, 10-1150
 - Entry before payment, see *infra*, Time of paying compensation.
 - How compensation made, 10-1145
 - Bond to secure payment, 10-1145
 - Judgment not compensation, 10-1146
 - Money, 10-1145
 - Payment in money, 10-1145
 - Possession pending appeal, 10-1146
 - Security for payment, 10-1136, 1145
 - Injurious affecting property, see *infra*, Injurious affecting property.
 - Interest, see *infra*, Interest.
 - Interest acquired, 10-1150
 - Limited estates, see *infra*, Estate.
 - Nature of owner's title, 10-1151
 - Nature of the estate taken to be considered, 10-1150
 - Perpetual easement, 10-1151
 - Title burdened by easement, 10-1151
- Just compensation, 10-1132
- Lessee, 10-1184
- Lien, 10-1196
- Life tenant, 10-1185
- Market value, see *infra*, Market value.
- Meaning of the term, 10-1132
- Measure of compensation, 10-1150
- Municipal property, 10-1135
- National government taking state property, 10-1134, 1135
- Necessity of provision, 10-1132
 - Constitution, 10-1133
 - Constitutional provisions, 10-1132
 - In statutes, 10-1132
- Part of tract taken, see *infra*, Part of tract taken.
- Payment, 10-1196

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*Compensation, *cont'd.*

- Presumption where no compensation is provided for, 10-1055
 - Private property of public corporations, 10-1135
 - Property of public corporations, 10-1135
 - Right of person in actual possession of land, 10-1189
 - Running powers over another railroad, 10-1174
 - Special injury necessary, 10-1133
 - State property, 10-1133
 - Time of paying compensation, see *infra*, Time of paying compensation.
 - Time with reference to which compensation is to be estimated, see *infra*, Time with reference to which compensation is to be estimated.
 - Value, see *infra*, Market value.
 - Waiver, 10-1197
 - Where part of tract taken, see *infra*, Part of tract taken.
 - Who entitled to compensation, 10-1188
 - Dower, see *infra*, Dower.
 - Heirs and administrators, 10-1194
 - Joint tenants, 10-1191
 - Mortgagor and mortgagee, see *infra*, Mortgages.
 - Owner in fee, 10-1188
 - Owner of judgment lien, 10-1195
 - Partners, 10-1191
 - Payment into court, 10-1195
 - Tenants and lessees, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
 - Tenants for life and remaindermen, 10-1194
 - Tenants in common, 10-1191
 - Vendor and vendee, see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser.
 - Widow entitled to dower, see *infra*, Dower.
 - Whole tract taken, 10-1151
 - Market value, see *infra*, Market value.
 - Temporary use, 10-1164
 - Who liable for damages, 10-1195
- Competition:**
- Injury to business from, 10-1115
 - Injury to competing franchise not a taking of property, 10-1117
- Compromise offers, 10-1153**
- Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.**
- Consequential injury, 10-1111, 1113**
- Consolidation of corporations, 10-1058, 1060**
- Constitutional law, 10-1050**
- Benefits, see *infra*, Benefits.
 - Compensation, see *infra*, Compensation.
 - Conditions imposed upon its exercise, 10-1050
 - Constitutional inhibitions, 10-1050
 - Constitutional provisions, 10-1050
 - Dikes and levees, 10-1081
 - Drainage, 10-1083
 - Federal Constitution, 6-962
 - Injurious affecting property, see *infra*, Injurious affecting property.
 - Injurious affecting property.
 - Necessity of provisions for compensation, 10-1133
 - Property must be necessary, 10-1051

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*Constitutional law, *cont'd.*

- Public use, see *infra*, Public use.
 - Public use, must be for, 10-1051
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-586
 - Self-executing provisions, 6-913
 - Time of paying compensation, 10-1136
 - Whether guaranty against taking private property for public use is self-executing, 6-913
- Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.**
- Conversion and reconversion:**
- Conversion under power of eminent domain, 7-475
- Corporate property (see *infra*, Property already devoted to a public use), 10-1090**
- Compensation, 10-1135
 - Constitutional provisions subjecting property of corporation to right of eminent domain, 10-1091
 - Franchises subject to right of eminent domain, 10-1091
 - Property of private corporations subject to right of eminent domain, 10-1090
- Corporations (see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS; see *infra*, Corporate property), 10-1058**
- Consolidated corporations, 10-1058
 - Corporations as agents, 10-1058
 - De facto corporations, 10-1058
 - Right to exercise power, 10-1058
- Court-houses, 10-1087**
- Courts:**
- Payment into court, 10-1139
 - Public use:
 - Motives and purposes of legislature, 10-1070
 - Question of public use, 10-1069
 - Use declared public by legislature, 10-1070
- Covenants:**
- Entry under right of eminent domain is not an entry under paramount title, 8-120
- Crops:**
- Compensation, 10-1159
 - Market value, 10-1159
- Crossings, 10-1174**
- Compensation where railroad crosses another, 10-1174
 - Compensation where railroad crosses turnpike, 10-1174
 - Cutting embankment of another railroad, 10-1175
 - Damages for interference with business, 10-1175
 - Farm or private crossings, 10-1173
 - Railroad crossing railroad, 10-1174, 1175
 - Railroad crossings, 10-1174
 - Street crossing over railroad, 10-1175
- Cul de sac, 10-1072**
- Cuts, 10-1123, 1168, 1174**
- Damages (see *infra*, Compensation):**
- Injurious affecting property, see *infra*, Injurious affecting property.
- Date, see *infra*, Time with reference to which compensation is to be estimated.**
- Debt, 8-999**
- De facto corporations, 8-760; 10-1058**

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*

- Definition, 10-1047
- Delegation to agents, 10-1053
 - Attempt to agree as to price of land, 10-1054
 - Corporations as agents*, see *infra*, Corporations.
 - Discretion allowed to grantee in location, 10-1057
 - Easement in land condemned, 10-1058
 - Election to condemn under special charter or general law, 10-1053
 - Exercise by legislature directly, 10-1053
 - Exhaustion of the power*, see *infra*, Exhaustion of the power.
 - Fee, 10-1058
 - General law repealing special charter, 10-1053
 - Implied authority, 10-1055
 - Individuals as agents, 10-1059
 - Ministerial duties, 10-1055
 - Municipal corporations*, see *infra*, Municipal corporations.
 - Must be used by party to whom delegated, 10-1055
 - Must be used for purpose for which granted, 10-1055
 - Necessity of statutory authority, 10-1054
 - Necessity of using power granted, 10-1056
 - Other land more convenient, 10-1057
 - Presumption, 10-1055
 - Quantity of land, 10-1057
 - Redelegation not permissible, 10-1055
 - Right to take fee in land condemned, 10-1058
 - Statutory requirements, 10-1053
 - Strict construction of statutes, 10-1054
 - Transfer of right*, see *infra*, Transfer of right.
 - Whether legislature may delegate authority, 10-1053
- Deprive, 9-367
- Dikes, 10-1081
- Ditches (see *infra*, Drains and sewers), 10-1174
- Dower, 10-145, 202, 1191
 - Dower in compensation for lands taken, 10-203
 - Husband's conveyance for a public use bars dower, 10-202
 - Lands dedicated to public use, 10-202
 - Right of dower consummated, 10-1191
 - Right of widow having a dower interest to compensation, 10-1191
 - Widow entitled to dower interest, 10-1191
- Drainage*, see *infra*, Drains and sewers.
- Drains and sewers, 10-223
 - Cities, 10-1083
 - Compensation and damages, 10-232
 - Sewers, 10-238, 1083
 - Works for the drainage of land, 10-1082
 - Constitutional provisions, 10-1083
 - Ditches for reclaiming land, 10-1083
 - Drainage of marshes, 10-1082
 - Police power, 10-1083
 - Promotion of public health, 10-1082
 - Public health, convenience, or welfare, 10-1082

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*

- Drains and sewers, *cont'd.*
 - Works for the drainage of land, *cont'd.*
 - Reclaiming land, 10-1083
 - Due process of law, 10-292, 299, 307, 309
 - Dwelling house, 10-1099
 - Easements, 10-1068, 1101, 1102
 - Compensation:
 - Taking perpetual easement, 10-1151
 - Title burdened by easement, 10-1151
 - Easement in land condemned, 10-1058
 - Easement on land may be shown, 10-1164
 - Interference with an easement, 10-1103
 - When easement acquired, 10-1201
 - Corporation paramount when only easement acquired, 10-1201
 - Duration of easement, 10-1201
 - Materials, 10-1202
 - Right of exclusive possession, 10-1201
 - Right of railroad in regard to uses and structures on land, 10-1201
 - Telegraph line, 10-1201
 - Timber, 10-1202
 - Transfer of rights of corporation, 10-1202
 - Use must conform to purpose for which taken, 10-1201
 - Use or sale for profit unauthorized, 10-1202
- Ejectment:
 - Lands improperly taken under condemnation proceedings, 10-521
 - Recovery of lands seized by railroad, 10-476
- Electric-light companies, 10-1080
 - Compensation, 10-868
 - Rural highways, 10-868
 - Streets, 10-868
- Electric railroads*, see ELECTRIC RAILROADS.
- Elevated railroads*, see ELEVATED RAILROADS.
- Elevators, 10-1087
- Embankments, 10-1123, 1168, 1174
- Entry*, see *infra*, Time of paying compensation; Time with reference to which compensation is to be estimated.
- Estate:
 - Estate acquired after condemnation, 10-1199
 - Estimating compensation, 10-1150
 - Nature of owner's title, 10-1151
 - Nature of the estate taken to be considered, 10-1150
 - Perpetual easement, 10-1150
 - Title burdened by easement, 10-1151
 - Fee simple*, see *infra*, Fee simple.
 - Life tenant, 10-1185
 - Limited estates, 10-1184
 - Term of years, 10-1184
- Estate to be taken, 10-1068
- Estoppel:
 - Payment, 10-1196
- Eviction:
 - Effect of appropriation under right of eminent domain, 11-482
- Executors and administrators:
 - Award in condemnation proceedings as assets, 11-845
 - Heirs and administrators, 10-1194

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*Executors and administrators, *cont'd.*

- Land taken after owner's death, 11-845
- Land taken for public use before owner's death, 11-845

Exemption of certain property, 10-1099

- Construction of exemption statutes, 10-1099

- Dwelling house includes yard or curtilage, 10-1099

- Dwelling house must have been erected in good faith, 10-1099

- House, 10-1100

- Orchard, 10-1100

- Right of legislature to exempt certain property, 10-1099

Exhaustion of the power, 10-1060

- Power exhausted after first use, 10-1061

- Power of eminent domain not exhausted by use, 10-1060

- Statutory authority for subsequent exercise, 10-1061

- Unsuccessful attempt to condemn, 10-1061

Expert and opinion evidence:

- Value of land, 10-1157

Extraterritorial effect, 10-1051

Federal property, *see infra*, United States property.

Fee, 10-1068

Fee simple, 10-1058, 1197

- Construction of authority to take lands, 10-1200

- Fee granted by implication, 10-1200

- Legislature may empower taking of fee, 10-1200

- No reversion where fee simple is taken, 10-1198

- Presumption against fee, 10-1200

Fences, 10-1174

- Cost of fencing as an element of damage, 10-1171

- Company required to make all fences, 10-1172

- Fencing as a distinct item of damages, 10-1172

- General rule, 10-1171

- Negligence of company, 10-1172

- Railroad company required to maintain one-half of fences, 10-1172

- Uncleared and waste lands, 10-1172

- Inconvenience in use of property, 10-1123

- Injuries to fences, 10-1128

Ferries, 10-1080

- Acquisition of right to land and embark, 12-1098

- Franchise may be taken under power of eminent domain, 12-1115

Ferry landing, 10-1162

Fires:

- Amount received for grant or condemnation of right of way, 13-543

- Danger from fire, 10-1117

- Degree of danger, 10-1119

- Effect of statute rendering railroad liable for fires, 10-1118

- Imminent danger, 10-1119

- Increased cost of insurance, 10-1120

- Risk must be imminent, 10-1119

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*Fires, *cont'd.*Danger from fire, *cont'd.*

- Test is depreciation of value, 10-1119

- View that such damages are too remote, 10-1120

- Whether owner entitled to compensation, 10-1118

First, 13-550

Fish and fisheries:

- Sluices for the passage of fish, 10-1081

Flooding lands, 10-1170

Floods:

- Damages included in condemnation award, 13-710

- Damages recoverable in condemnation proceedings, 13-702

Foreign corporations:

- Right of eminent domain, 13-858

- Consolidated company, 13-859

- Evading provisions by removing to federal court, 13-859

- General rule, 13-858

- Instances, 13-858

Forts, 10-1087

Foundation of right, *see infra*, Sovereignty.

Franchises, 10-1091, 1100, 1101, 1116, 1163; 14-9

- Compensation for exclusive franchise required, 10-1117

- Injuries to franchise, 10-1116

- Injury to competing franchise not a taking of property, 10-1117

- Where franchise is itself taken, 10-1117

Frightening teams, 10-1121

Gas and gas companies, 10-1085; 14-923

Gases, 10-1122

General law, *see infra*, Charter.

Good will, 10-1115, 1163; 14-1091

Government property, *see infra*, State property; United States property.

Government purposes, 10-1087

Governor, 14-1106

Grades, *see infra*, Change of grade in streets.

Grass:

- Owner's right to grass after condemnation, 10-1197

Ground rents, 14-1123

Heirs and administrators, 10-1194

Highways, 10-1072

- Access, *see infra*, Access.

- Alteration of highways, 15-395

- Cul de sac, 10-1072

- Highways of public use, 10-1072

- Illustrations, 10-1072, 1073

- Neighborhood roads, 10-1073

- Number of persons who will use road, 10-1074

- Primarily for advantage of one family, 10-1074

- Property already devoted to a public use, *see infra*, Property already devoted to a public use.

- Right of the public to use the controlling factor, 10-1074

- Township roads, 10-1073

Homestead:

- Exemption of money derived as damages for right of way, 15-596

House, 10-1100; 15-772

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*

Impairment of obligation of contracts, 7-678;
15-1043

Improvements (see *infra*, Market value), 16-60

Improvements by lessee, 10-1184

Special adaptation from improvements,
10-1161

Indians:

Indian lands, 10-1093

Individuals:

Exercise of the power of eminent domain, 10-1059

Right of legislature to confer power on individual, 10-1059

Injuries, see *infra*, Injuriously affecting property; Part of tract taken.

Injuriously affecting property, 10-1103

Access, injury to, 10-1127

Additional servitudes, 10-1130

Additional servitudes amount to new condemnation, 10-1131

Ashes, 10-1122

Assessed once for all, 10-1173

Business, see *infra*, Trade or business.

Change of grade in streets by municipality, see *infra*, Change of grade in streets.

Change of use, 10-1130

Compensation, 10-1173

Consequential damages, 10-1111, 1113, 1173

Constitution of the United States, 10-1105

Constitutions of the states, 10-1105

Construction, 10-1111, 1129, 1131

Cuts, 10-1123

Danger from fire, see *infra*, Fires.

Danger of going beyond direct injuries,
10-1104

Danger to persons and live stock, 10-1120

Frightening teams, 10-1121

To lives of persons, 10-1120

To live stock, 10-1121

Direct injuries to whole tract considered,
10-1103

Ditches, 10-1023

Embankments, 10-1123

English Railway Clauses Act, 1845, 10-1104

Exposure of property during construction, 10-1128

Fences, 10-1023, 1028

Franchises, injury to, 10-1116

Gases, 10-1122

Having to cross from one part of farm to another, 10-1123

Imposition of additional servitudes, 10-1130

Inconvenience to owner in use of his property, 10-1123

In general, 10-1103

Injuries from construction, 10-1110, 1129

Injuries from proper construction and operation only considered, 10-1173

Injuries to water rights, see *infra*, Water rights.

Injury need not be wrongful, 10-1104

Injury to access, 10-1127

Injury to fences, 10-1128

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*

Injuriously affecting property, *cont'd.*

Interference with use of property, 10-1174

Light, obstruction of, 10-1123

Market value, 10-1174

Measure of damages, 10-1174

Must be certain, 10-1173

Must be special, 10-1173

Negligence in construction, 10-1111, 1129

Noise, 10-1122

Obstruction of light, 10-1123

Physical injury, 10-1104

Preliminary surveys, 10-1131

Privacy, loss of, 10-1123

Remainder of tract injured, 10-1124

Riparian rights, 10-1129

Rule in England, 10-1104

Rule in the United States under various state constitutions, 10-1105

Smoke, 10-1122

Special injuries, 10-1173

Speculative damages, 10-1173

Statements by courts as to what injuries require compensation, 10-1104

Temporary user, 10-1131

Tendency towards more liberal allowance of damages for injuring, 10-1106

Trade, see *infra*, Trade or business.

Vibration, 10-1122

Want of skill in construction, 10-1129

Water rights, see *infra*, Water rights.

What amounts to injuriously affecting,
10-1109

Act must be such as to give right of action if done without authority,
10-1109

All actual damages subjects of compensation, 10-1110

Consequential damages, 10-1111

Consequential injury, 10-1113

General rule, 10-1109

Injuries from proper construction and operation, 10-1110

Injuries must be certain, not merely speculative, 10-1114

Injuries must be special, 10-1110

Injuries to remainder of tract part of which has been taken, 10-1114

Injury from negligence or improper construction, 10-1111

Injury to property not taken provided for, 10-1113

Part taken and part injured, 10-1114

Special injuries, 10-1110

Speculative damages, 10-1114

Where no part of property is actually taken, 10-1112, 1113

Injury to access to water, 10-1170

Insurance, see *infra*, Fires.

Interest, 10-1185

Appeal, 10-1187

Appeal by expropriator, 10-1188

Appeal by owner, 10-1187

Appeal unsuccessful, 10-1188

From date of taking, 10-1185

General rule, 10-1185

Interest on amount of award wrongfully withheld, 10-1186

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*Interest, *cont'd.*

- Interest on amount of increase where appeal is made by owner, 10-1187
- Interest on damages, 10-1186
- Waiver of right to interest, 10-1188
- Where compensation precedes taking, 10-1185
- Where owner has use of land, 10-1186
- Where taking precedes assessment, 10-1185
- Interpretation and construction (see *infra*, Injurious affecting property), 10-1100
- Construction of particular terms, 10-1101
- Easements include riparian rights, 10-1102
- English Lands and Railways Clauses Acts, 10-1101
- General rule, 10-1100
- Injuries from construction, 10-1168, 1169
- Injuries from proper construction, 10-1173
- Land, 10-1101
- Land includes franchises, 10-1101
- Land includes mines and minerals, 10-1101
- Land includes structures, 10-1101
- Land under water, 10-1101
- Right of way, 10-1101
- Riparian rights, 10-1102
- Statutes empowering the condemnation of franchises, 10-1100
- Strict construction, 10-1068
- Strict construction of statutes, 10-1054
- Irrigation*, see IRRIGATION.
- Jarring, 10-1122, 1123
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 10-1191
- Judgment*, see *infra*, Compensation.
- Judgment lien, 10-1195
- Judicial, 17-889
- Judicial sales, 10-1060
- Jury and jury trial:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-980
- Just compensation (see *infra*, Compensation), 18-2
- Lakes and ponds, 18-138
 - Right to divert the waters of a private lake or pond, 18-138
 - Right to improve and occupy lands under shoal waters in public lakes, 18-138
- Land, 10-1101; 18-142
- Landing, 10-1080
- Landlord and tenant*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Lateral or branch railroads, 10-1076, 1077; 18-561, 565, 567, 568
- Leases, 10-1060
- Legislature, 10-1052
 - Authority of legislature, 10-1052
 - Delegation to agents*, see *infra*, Delegation to agents.
 - Discretion of legislature, 10-1052
 - Exercise by legislature directly, 10-1053
 - Manner of exercising the power, 10-1052
 - Public use*, see *infra*, Public use.
- Lessees*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Levees, 10-1081

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*

Liens:

- Owner's lien for unpaid compensation, 10-1196

Life:

- Danger to lives of persons, 10-1120

Life estate, 10-1068, 1185

Life tenant, 10-1194

Light:

- Obstruction of light, 10-1123

Lighthouses, 10-1087

Limitation of actions, 19-276

- Condemnation proceedings not an action, 19-276

- Motion for execution on assessment, 19-278

- Time of limitation for condemnation proceedings, 19-276

Lis pendens, 21-644

Live stock:

- Danger to live stock, 10-1121

Local option:

- Taking or damaging private property without just compensation, 19-495

Mandamus, 19-855

- Appointment of commissioners, 19-855

- Discretion not controlled, 19-855

Railroads, 19-874

- Incidental damage, 19-874, 875

- Mandamus to ascertain damage, 19-874

- Payment of compensation or damages, 19-875

- Remedy not adequate, 19-874

- Vacation of award, 19-855

Manner of exercising power, 10-1052

- Control of legislature, 10-1052

- Delegation to agents*, see *infra*, Delegation to agents.

- Discretion of legislature, 10-1052

- Generally, 10-1052

Manufacturing, 10-1064

Markets, 10-1084, 19-1146

Market value, 10-1151

- Admissions by owner, 10-1154

- Compromise offers, 10-1153

- Crops, 10-1159

- Disadvantage rendering land less valuable, 10-1163

- Easements on land, 10-1164

- Fair market value, 10-1151

- General rule, 10-1151

- Growing crops, 10-1159

- Improvements, 10-1158, 1161

- Improvements made by company with consent of owner, 10-1159

- Improvements made by company without consent of owner, 10-1159

- Injurious affecting property, 10-1174

- Meaning of the term, 10-1152

- Means of estimating, 10-1153

- Mineral lands, 10-1158

- Offers to purchase, 10-1154

- Opinion evidence, 10-1157

- Part of land taken, 10-1164

- Price paid for land by owner, 10-1155

- Price paid for similar lands in vicinity, 10-1155

- Discretion of tribunal, 10-115

- General rule, 10-1155

- Offers to sell, 10-1157

Volume XXXI.

EMINENT DOMAIN, cont'd.Market value, *cont'd.*Price paid for similar lands in vicinity, *cont'd.*

Other purchases by condemning party, 10-1156

Price paid for similar lands not to be considered, 10-1156

Sale must have been near in time and place, 10-1156

Profits, 10-1162, 1163

Property indispensable to expropriator, 10-1153

Public sale, 10-1152

Public works on lands, 10-1164

Right acquired, not the use of the right, to be considered, 10-1153

Trees, 10-1159

Unwillingness to sell, 10-1153

Uses to which land is adapted, 10-1161
Adaptation from quality of land, 10-1161

Church purposes, 10-1162

Condition of the business, 10-1163

Ferry landing, 10-1162

Good will, 10-1163

Illustrations, 10-1162

Intended use, 10-1163

Property suitable for special uses, 10-1161

Prospective value, 10-1163

Railroad purposes, 10-1162

Residence purposes, 10-1162

Special adaptation from improvements, 10-1161

Speculative value, 10-1163

Value as shown from profits, 10-1162

Warehouse purposes, 10-1162

Valuation by commissioners, 10-1155

Valuation for taxation, 10-1154

Value of property to the present owner, 10-1153

What is market value, 10-1152

What the property would bring at a fair public sale, 10-1152

Willingness to sell, 10-1153

Materials, 10-1089

Materials may be used on any part of highway, 10-1090

Materials may be used on any part of railroad, 10-1089

Right to take materials for purposes of construction, 10-1089

Use of materials on land appropriated, 10-1202

Use of materials restricted to purposes of improvement, 10-1090

Military camps, 10-1087**Mills, 10-1064, 1085****Mines and mining claims, 10-1065, 1086, 1101; 20-768**

Development of mines, 10-1086

Illustrations, 10-1086, 1087

Market value of mineral lands, 10-1158

Ownership of minerals after condemnation, 10-1199

Money:

Payment in money, 10-1145

Whether money subject to eminent domain, 10-1090

EMINENT DOMAIN, cont'd.**Monopolies and corporate trusts:**

Condemnation of exclusive franchise, 20-865

Mortgages, 10-1192; 20-960**Mortgagee, 10-1192**

Compensation paid into court, 10-1193

General rules, 10-1192

Mortgagee an owner of real estate, 10-1192

Redemption of mortgaged land by expropriator, 10-1193

Mortgagor, 10-1193

Consequential injuries, 10-1194

General rules, 10-1193

Mortgagee not to be considered by expropriator, 10-1193

Municipal corporations:*Change of grade*, see *infra*, *Change of grade in streets.**Property already devoted to a public use*, see *infra*, *Property already devoted to a public use.***Natural gas, 21-419****Nature of the power, 10-1048****Navigation:**

Improvements in aid of navigation, 10-1080

Necessity (see *infra*, *Property must be necessary*), 10-1048**Negligence:**

Fencing, 10-1172

Injuries from negligence and want of skill in construction, 10-1111, 1129

Negligently changing grade, 10-1127

Noise, 10-1122**Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 21-644****Offers (see *infra*, *Attempt to purchase*):**

Compromise offers, 10-1153

Offers to purchase, 10-1154

Offers to sell, 10-1157

Operation (see *infra*, *Part of tract taken*):

Injuries from proper operation, 10-1173

Opinion evidence, 10-1157**Orchard, 10-1100****Ordinances, 21-982****Owner in fee, 10-1188****Parks and public squares, 10-1084; 21-1066**
Damages, 21-1069**Partnership, 10-1191****Part of tract taken, 10-1114, 1124, 1164***Benefits*, see *infra*, *Benefits.*

Benefits to remainder, 10-1177

Compensation, 10-1164

County line through farm, 10-1167

Depreciation in market value, 10-1164

Determination of amount of compensation, 10-1164

Farm land, 10-1166

Injuries affecting whole tract, 10-1165

Injuries from operation, 10-1171

Company required to make all fences, 10-1172

Cost of fencing, 10-1171

Farm crossings, 10-1173

Fencing as a distinct item of damages, 10-1172

General rule, 10-1171

Negligence of company in fencing, 10-1172

Private crossings, 10-1173

EMINENT DOMAIN, cont'd.

- Part of tract taken, *cont'd.*
 - Injuries from operation, *cont'd.*
 - Railroad company required to maintain one-half of fences, 10-1172
 - Uncleared lands, 10-1172
 - Waste lands, 10-1172
 - Injuries to remainder, 10-1168
 - Cuts, 10-1168
 - Damages arising from the proper construction of work, 10-1169
 - Embankments, 10-1168
 - Flooding lands, 10-1170
 - Impairment of drainage, 10-1170
 - Injuries from construction, 10-1168
 - Injury to access to water, 10-1170
 - Interference with access and communication, 10-1169
 - Land thrown open during construction, 10-1170
 - Manner of grading street, 10-1169
 - Railroad crossing farm, 10-1169
 - Requiring railroad to produce plan, 10-1168
 - Land in towns and cities, 10-1167
 - Land platted as distinct lots, 10-1167
 - Lots acquired at different times, 10-1168
 - Lots separated by streets, 10-1168
 - Market value, 10-1164
 - Parts separated by public road, 10-1166
 - Reduction of rent, 10-1165
 - Situated in different governmental subdivisions, 10-1166
 - Town lots used as one tract, 10-1168
 - What is considered a single tract, 10-1165
- Payment (see *infra*, Compensation):
 - Estoppel, 10-1196
 - Time of paying compensation, see *infra*, Time of paying compensation.
- Payment into court, 10-1139, 1195
- Mortgagee, 10-1193
- Physical injury, see *infra*, Injurious affecting property.
- Pipe lines, see PIPE LINES.
- Police power defined, 22-916
- Possession:
 - Right of exclusive possession, 10-1201
- Post offices, 10-1087
- Presumptions:
 - No compensation provided for, 10-1055
- Price, see *infra*, Market value.
- Price of land:
 - Attempt to agree as to price of land, see *infra*, Attempt to purchase.
- Privacy, loss of, 10-1123
- Private international law:
 - Eminent domain confined to the limits of the state, 10-1051
- Private property, see *infra*, Property that may be taken.
- Private ways, 23-16, 19, 43
- Profits:
 - Evidence of value, 10-1163
 - Prospective profits, 10-1115
 - Value as shown from profits, 10-1162
- Prohibition, 23-221
- Property:
 - Injurious affecting property, see *infra*, Injurious affecting property.

EMINENT DOMAIN, cont'd.

- Property already devoted to a public use (see *infra*, Corporate property), 10-1093
- Application of the rule, 10-1094
- Compensation, 10-1135
- Express authority, 10-1095
- General authority to lay out streets and highways, 10-1095
- General use, 10-1093
- Implied right of one railroad to cross another, 10-1096
- Implied right to subject property to a new use, 10-1095
- Implied right to take property already devoted to a public use, 10-1095
- Intention must appear by express terms or necessary implication, 10-1094
- Longitudinal lines, 10-1096
- Mode of expressing legislative authority, 10-1094
- Municipality seeking to lay out highway, 10-1094
- Necessary implication, 10-1094, 1095
- Parallel lines, 10-1096
- Property acquired by purchase, 10-1094
- Property devoted to a public use excepted from a general grant, 10-1094
- Property must be devoted to use for which condemned, 10-1093
- Railroad across highway, 10-1096
- Railroad seeking to condemn property of another, 10-1094
- Railroad seeking to locate road over street or highway, 10-1094
- Railroads, streets, or highways across, 10-1095
- Railway across railway, 10-1096
- Right to condemn property already devoted to a public use, 10-1093
- Streets or highways across railroads, 10-1095
- Property must be necessary:
 - Constitutional provisions, 10-1051
 - Only such estate or quantity as necessary, 10-1068
 - Province of the legislature, 10-1066
 - Quantity of land, 10-1057
 - Question of necessity, propriety, or expediency, 10-1066
- Property that may be taken, 10-1088
 - Construction of legislative acts granting powers of condemnation, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
 - Corporate property, see *infra*, Corporate property.
 - English Lands and Railways Clauses Acts, 10-1101
 - Every species of the property subject to the right, 10-1088
 - Exemption of certain property, see *infra*, Exemption of certain property.
 - Federal property, see *infra*, United States property.
 - Franchises, 10-1100, 1101
 - General rule, 10-1088
 - Indian lands, see *infra*, Indians.
 - Land, 10-1101
 - Necessary property, see *infra*, Property must be necessary.

EMINENT DOMAIN, cont'd.

Property that may be taken, *cont'd.*

Particular property to be condemned may be pointed out, 10-1069

Private property, 10-1089

Materials for purposes of construction, 10-1089

Materials may be used on any part of highway, 10-1090

Materials may be used on any part of railroad, 10-1089

Materials restricted to purposes of improvement, 10-1090

Money, 10-1090

Private contracts, 10-1089

Private property of every species subject to the right, 10-1089

Stock, 10-1090

Timber, 10-1090

Property already devoted to a public use, see infra, Property already devoted to a public use.

Property in hands of a receiver, see infra, Receivers.

State property, see infra, State property.

Public property, see infra, Property already devoted to a public use; State property; United States property.

Public use, 10-1061

Abandonment of public use, see infra, Abandonment of public use.

Booms, 10-1081

Bridges, *see infra, Bridges.*

Canals, *see infra, Canals.*

Cemeteries, *see infra, Cemeteries.*

Change of use, 10-1088

Constitutional uses, 10-1071

Definition, 10-1061, 1063

Development of mines, see infra, Mines and mining claims.

Dikes, 10-1081

Electric-light plants, see infra, Electric-light companies.

Extent of the use, 10-1063

Magnitude of the interests involved, 10-1064

Manufacturing, see infra, Manufacturing.

Milling, see infra, Mills.

Mining, see infra, Mines and mining claims.

Private gain, 10-1064

Public and private uses combined, 10-1065

Public need not own or operate, 10-1063

Railroads, see infra, Railroads.

Use or benefit may be local or limited, 10-1063

Water power, see infra, Water power.

Ferries, see infra, Ferries.

Gas companies, see infra, Gas and gas companies.

Government purposes, see infra, Government purposes.

Grain elevators, see infra, Elevators.

Highways, see infra, Highways.

Improvements in aid of navigation, see infra, Navigation.

Irrigation, see IRRIGATION.

Levees, 10-1081

EMINENT DOMAIN, cont'd.

Public use, *cont'd.*

Markets, see infra, Markets.

Mills, see infra, Mills.

Pipe lines, see PIPE LINES.

Property already devoted to a public use, see infra, Property already devoted to a public use.

Province of the judiciary, 10-1069

Motives and purposes of the legislature, 10-1070

Question of public use, 10-1069

Use declared public by legislature, 10-1070

Province of the legislature, 10-1066

Extent of the estate or interest to be taken, 10-1068

Manner of exercising the right, 10-1067

Motives and purposes of legislature, 10-1070

Necessary estate or quantity, 10-1068

Particular property to be condemned may be pointed out, 10-1069

Quantity or interest to be taken, 10-1068

Question of necessity, propriety, or expediency, 10-1066

Use declared public by legislature, 10-1070

Public parks, see infra, Parks and public squares.

Public use and public benefit, 10-1062

Public wharves and landings, see infra, Wharves and wharfingers.

Railroads, see infra, Railroads.

Right to change the use, 10-1088

Sluices for the passage of fish, 10-1081

Telegraphs and telephones, see infra, Telegraphs and telephones.

Use by the public, 10-1062

Waterworks, see infra, Waterworks and water companies.

What is a public use, 10-1061

Works for the drainage of land, see infra, Drains and sewers.

Purchase:

Attempt to purchase, see infra, Attempt to purchase.

Quantity of land, 10-1057

Quantity to be taken, 10-1068

Questions of law and fact, 23-580

Railroads, 10-1065, 1074

Branches, 10-1076

Car factories, 10-1075

Compensation for running powers over another railroad, 10-1174

Connection with other railroads, 23-694

Crossings, see infra, Crossings.

Depots, 10-1074

Electric railroads, see ELECTRIC RAILROADS.

Exclusive franchise subject to be taken by eminent domain, 23-682

Filing of maps, plans, and survey as condition precedent, 23-687

Fires, see infra, Fires.

Freight depots, 10-1075

Highways across railways, 10-1095

Illustrations, 10-1074, 1075

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.***Railroads, *cont'd.***

Land adapted for railroad purposes, 10-1162

Lateral lines, see *infra*, Lateral or branch railroads.

Longitudinal or parallel lines, 10-1096

Materials, see *infra*, Materials.

Property already devoted to a public use, see *infra*, Property already devoted to a public use.

Railroad seeking to condemn property of another, 10-1094

Railway across highway, 10-1096

Railway across railway, 10-1096

Removal of gravel, 10-1076

Repair shops, 10-1075

Right of way, 10-1074

Right of way only acquired, 10-1200

Rights of railroad company in regard to uses and structures on land, 10-1201

Sale of right of way, 10-1204

Sidetracks, 10-1079

Sidings, 18-568

Spur to brickyard, 10-1078

Spur to coal mine, 10-1078

Spur to iron works, 10-1078

Spur to private establishments, 10-1077

Spur to sawmill, 10-1078

Stock yards, 10-1075

Storage of boats, 10-1075

Streets across railways, 10-1095

Switches, 10-1079; 18-568

Use of right of way of other companies, 23-708

Who liable for damages, 10-1195

Receivers:

Property in hands of receiver, 10-1092

Receivers of railroads, 24-15

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:

Life tenants and remaindermen, 10-1194

Reversion when public use ceases, 10-1198

Reorganization of corporations, see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.

Require, 24-601

Residence:

Value of land adapted for residence purposes, 10-1162

Reversion when public use ceases, 10-1198

Right of way, 10-1101

Riparian rights, 10-1129; 30-409, 410

Schools, 25-51

Schoolhouses, 10-1087

Servitude, see *infra*, Additional servitudes.

Several condemnations, see *infra*, Exhaustion of the power.

Sewers, see *infra*, Drains and sewers.

Ships and shipping:

Improvements in aid of navigation, 10-1080

Sidings, see *infra*, Railroads.

Smoke, 10-1122

Sovereignty:

Attribute of sovereignty, 10-1048

Founded originally on state necessity, 10-1048

Founded upon sovereignty, 10-1049

Independent of constitutions, 10-1049

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.***Sovereignty, *cont'd.***

Attribute of sovereignty, *cont'd.*

Not a right reserved by the state, 10-1048

State may not be divested of the power, 10-1049

Special benefits, see *infra*, Benefits.

Special or local assessments, 25-1196

Right to deduct special assessments in making compensation, 10-1184

Squares, see *infra*, Parks and public squares.

State property, 10-1097

Compensation, 10-1133

Federal government authorizing the taking of state property, 10-1134

Federal power of eminent domain, 10-1097

Property of one state situate in another, 10-1098

States, 10-1052

Exercise over federal property, 10-1052

Power of the states, 10-1052

Stations, 10-1074, 1075; 26-506

Statutes:

Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.

Interpretation, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.

Strict construction, 26-666

Stock (see *infra*, Live stock):

Condemnation of shares of stock, 10-1090

Street railways, 10-1079; 27-37

Joint use of track, 26-27

Streets and sidewalks (see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS):

Access, see *infra*, Access.

Change of grade, see *infra*, Change of grade in streets.

Compensation for land taken, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.

Damages for street improvements, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.

General principles, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.

Property already devoted to a public use, see *infra*, Property already devoted to a public use.

Structures, 10-1101

Subsequent exercise, see *infra*, Exhaustion of the power.

Suit, 27-368

Survey:

Entry for survey, 10-1141

Preliminary surveys, 10-1131

Switches, see *infra*, Railroads.

Taking, see *infra*, What amounts to a taking.

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Telegraphs and telephones, 10-1079; 27-1010

Railroad right of way, 27-1012

Tenants, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Tender:

Prepayment or tender, 10-1137

Tender of compensation, 10-1138

Term of years, 10-1068, 1184

Timber:

Compensation, 10-1159

Owner's right to timber after condemnation, 10-1197

Removal of timber, 10-1090

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*

- Time of paying compensation, 10-1136
 - Before entry, 10-1136
 - Constitutional provisions, 10-1136
 - General rule, 10-1137
 - Payment into court, 10-1038
 - Prepayment or deposit, 10-1136
 - Prepayment or security, 10-1136
 - Prepayment or tender, 10-1137
 - Prepayment refers to time of entry, 10-1138
 - Tender of compensation, 10-1138
 - Time not specified, 10-1137
- Entry before payment, 10-1139
 - Condemnation by state or public corporation, 10-1142
 - English Railways and Land Clauses Acts, 10-1142
 - Entry for survey, 10-1141
 - Entry under charter, 10-1140
 - General rule, 10-1139
 - Impossible to estimate damage in advance, 10-1143
 - Payment within reasonable time, 10-1140
 - Property damaged or injured, 10-1141
 - Waiver of prepayment, 10-1144
- Time with reference to which compensation is to be estimated, 10-1147
 - Appeal, 10-1150
 - Date of approval of the award, 10-1149
 - Date of filing petition, 10-1148
 - Entry, 10-1147
 - Time of assessment, appraisalment, or trial, 10-1148
 - Time of construction, 10-1149
 - Time of projection of the work, 10-1148
 - Valuation as to the time of taking, 10-1147
 - Wrongful occupancy, 10-1149
- Title:
 - Quality of owner's title considered in estimating compensation, 10-1151
 - Title to the land and use thereof after condemnation, 10-1197
 - Fee usually remains in owner, 10-1197
 - Grass, 10-1197
 - Reversion when public use ceases, 10-1198
 - Timber, 10-1197
 - Vesting the title, 10-1118
- Trade or business, 10-1114
 - Business connected with lands, 10-1116
 - Condition of business, 10-1163
 - Effect of construction on business, 10-1116
 - Good will, 10-1115
 - Illustrations, 10-1115, 1116
 - Injuries to trade or business, 10-1114
 - Injury to business from competition, 10-1115
 - Prospective profits, 10-1115
- Transfer of right, 10-1060
 - Consolidation companies, 10-1060
 - Legislative authorization of transfer, 10-1060
 - Lessees, 10-1060
 - Purchasers under judicial sales, 10-1060
 - Right cannot be transferred, 10-1060

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*

- Trees:
 - Compensation, 10-1159
- Trespass, 28-565
- Trespass to try title, 28-628
- Turnpikes and tollroads, see TURNPIKES AND TOLL ROADS.
- Union depots, 29-140
- United States:
 - Eminent domain of the United States, 10-1051
 - Exercise by state over federal property, 10-1052, 1098
 - United States courts, 29-269
 - United States property, 10-1052, 1098
 - Federal property devoted to governmental purposes, 10-1099
 - Federal property not used for governmental purposes, 10-1098
- Use (see *infra*, Injurious affecting property):
 - Change of use, 10-1130
 - Interference with use, 10-1103, 1174
 - Nonuser*, see *infra*, Abandonment of public use.
 - Owner's use after condemnation, 10-1197, 1198
 - Temporary use, 10-1164
 - Temporary user, 10-1131
 - Use must conform to purpose for which taken, 10-1201
- Valuation, see *infra*, Time with reference to which compensation is to be estimated.
- Value, see *infra*, Market value.
- Vendor and purchaser, 10-1189
 - Abandonment of proceedings, 10-1190
 - Assignment of right to compensation, 10-1189
 - Transfer pending proceedings, 10-1190
 - Vendee entitled to compensation, 10-1189
 - Waiver of compensation binds vendee, 10-1191
 - Where land has been wrongfully taken, 10-1189
- Vendor's lien, 29-747
- Vibration, 10-1122
- Waiver of compensation, 10-1197
- Warehouses and warehousemen, 30-39
 - Value of land adapted for warehouse purposes, 10-1162
- Water power, 10-1064
- Water rights, 10-1129; 30-409
 - Access to public waters, 10-1129
 - Injuries to water rights, 10-1129
 - Injury to access a taking, 10-1130
- Waters and watercourses:
 - Diversion of stream, 10-1170
 - Diversion of watercourse, 30-364
 - Flooding lands, 10-1170
 - Pollution, 30-384
- Waterworks and water companies, 10-1084, 1087; 30-408
 - Extent of power, 30-408
 - Nature of power, 30-408
 - Pipes in highways, 30-439
 - Public use, 30-408
 - Taking of water rights, 10-1129; 30-409
 - Damages, 30-410
 - Taking as riparian owner, 30-410
 - Water rights subject to condemnation, 30-409

EMINENT DOMAIN, *cont'd.*

- Waterworks for cities and towns, 10-1084
- Wharves and wharfingers, 30-481
 - Public wharves and landings, 10-1080
- What amounts to a taking (see *infra*, Time with reference to which compensation is to be estimated), 10-1102
- Compensation completes taking, 10-1102
- Completion of taking, 10-1102
- Confirmation of award completes taking, 10-1102
- Entry for permanent occupation, 10-1102
- Injurious affecting property*, see *infra*, Injurious affecting property.
- Intention to permanently occupy necessary, 10-1102
- Interference with an easement, 10-1103
- Interference with use, 10-1103
- Possession completes taking, 10-1102
- Seizure for military purposes, 10-1103
- Taking completed by confirmation of award, 10-1102
- What may be taken, see *infra*, Property that may be taken.
- Who may exercise the power, 10-1051
 - Confined to limits of state, 10-1051
 - General rule, 10-1051
 - States, 10-1052
 - United States, 10-1051
- Witnesses:
 - Court's right to limit number of witnesses as to value, 8-469

EMISSION:

Rape, see RAPE.

EMOLUMENTS, 10-1204

EMOTIONAL INSANITY, see INSANITY.

EMPANEL, see IMPANEL.

EMPHYTEUTIC LEASES, 18-214

EMPLOY — EMPLOYEE — EMPLOYMENT, 11-1

- See BUSINESS; FELLOW SERVANTS; MASTER AND SERVANT.
- Attorney and client, 11-5
- Business, 5-72; 11-4
- Contractor distinguished from employee, 11-6
- Eight-hour law, 11-3
- Embezzlement, 10-998
- Exemptions from execution, 12-103
- Laborer, 18-71
- Office:
 - Office and employment distinguished, 23-642; 29-159
- Officer and employee distinguished, 21-836
- Officers and agents of private corporations, 11-6
- Permanent employment, 22-699
- Public officers, 23-324
- Public officers distinguished from employees, 23-437
- Relationship of master and servant, 11-6
- Single transaction, 11-4
- Sundays and holidays*, see SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.
- EMPLOYED:**
 - Used and employed, 29-440
- EMPLOYER**, 11-8
- EMPLOYERS**, see AGENCY; FELLOW SERVANT; MASTER AND SERVANT.
- EMPLOYERS' LIABILITY ACTS**, see FELLOW SERVANTS; MASTER AND SERVANT.

EMPLOYERS' LIABILITY INSURANCE, 11-9

See INDEMNITY CONTRACTS.

- Accrual of liability, 11-17
 - General rule, 11-17
 - Right of insured to recover without discharging liability, 11-17
 - Rule in case of indemnity contracts, 11-17
- Beneficiaries in insurance, 3-954
 - Accrual of liability, 3-954
 - Not a mere contract of indemnity, 3-954
 - Scope of the contract, 3-955
- Defense, 11-19
- Definition, 11-9
- "Employers' liability," 11-15
- Executors and administrators, 11-847
- Expiration of liability, 11-18
- Foreign corporations, 11-14
- Form of policy, 11-10
- Garnishment, 11-17
- History, 11-10
- Ice and ice companies:
 - Insurance of ice dealers, 11-12
- Indemnity against damage, 11-10
- Indemnity contract, 11-9, 17
- Injuries*, see *infra*, The risk.
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 11-15
- Insured, 11-16
- Insurer, 11-14
 - Foreign insurance companies, 11-14
 - Insolvency, 11-15
 - Who may insure, 11-14
- Liability (see *infra*, The risk):
 - Accrual of liability, see *infra*, Accrual of liability.
 - Expiration of liability, 11-18
 - Who may enforce liability, 11-16
- Life insurance distinguished, 11-10
- Name:
 - Exclusive right to phrase "employers' liability" denied, 11-15
- Nature of employers' liability insurance, 11-10
- Notice of injury, 11-17
 - Effect of failure to give required notice, 11-17
 - Time of notice, 11-18
- Parties, 11-14
 - Insured, 11-16
- Policy:
 - Risk*, see *infra*, The risk.
- Policy, form of, 11-10
- Risk*, see *infra*, The risk.
- Settlement, 11-19
- The risk, 11-11
 - Amount of liability, 11-14
 - Duration of liability, 11-14
 - Fellow servants rule, 11-11
 - Ice dealers, 11-12
 - Injuries to employees covered, 11-12
 - Injuries to persons not employees insured against, 11-12
 - Master's liability in general, 11-11
 - Master's liability to servants, 11-11
 - Master's liability to third persons, 11-11
 - Omnibus policies, 11-12
 - Scope of contract in general, 11-11
 - Waiver of objection that liability is not within terms of policy, 11-13

EMPLOYERS' LIABILITY INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

Validity, 11-10

Who may enforce liability, 11-16

EMPOWER, 11-19**EMPRESARIO, 11-19****EMPTY, 11-19****EMS, 13-728****ENABLING STATUTES, 11-20****ENACT, 11-20****ENAGENACION, 11-20****ENCLOSURE, see INCLOSURE.****ENCOURAGE, 11-20****ENCROACH — ENCROACHMENT, 11-20**

See HIGHWAYS; LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Abatement of nuisances, 1-84

Dedication, 11-21

Obstruction, 11-20

ENCUMBRANCE — ENCUMBER, see INCUMBRANCE.**ENCYCLOPÆDIAS:**

Judicial notice, 17-901

END, 11-21**ENDANGER:**

Inhuman treatment endangering life, 9-786

ENDEAVOR, 11-21**EN DECLARATION DE SIMULATION, 11-20****ENDORSE, see INDORSE.****ENDOW — ENDOWMENT, 11-22****ENDOWMENT ASSOCIATIONS, 14-613****ENDOWMENT INSURANCE, 11-24**

Assignment, 3-1031; 11-28

Beneficiaries in insurance:

Assignment, 3-1031; 11-28

Insurable interest of assignee, 3-1031

Relative rights of beneficiaries and creditors, 3-1023

Benevolent or beneficial associations:

Existing authority, 3-1051

Power to carry on endowment insurance, 3-1051

Corporations, *see infra*, Insurer.

Definition, 11-24

Divorce:

Effect of suit for divorce, 11-32

Exemption from execution, 11-25

Foreign travel clause, 11-27

Forfeiture, 11-27

Husband and wife:

Statute against assignment of policy by wife as beneficiary, 11-32

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 11-30

Insured, 11-27

Assignment, 11-28

Foreign travel clause, 11-27

Forfeiture, 11-27

Limitation upon right of surrender, 11-29

Miscellaneous rights, 11-30, 31

Nonpayment of premiums, 11-27

Priority between policyholders, 11-30

Rescission, 11-28

Right of recovery, 11-27

Rights of insured upon insolvency or dissolution of insurer, 11-30

Status, 11-27

Transfer, 11-28

Insurer, 11-26

Necessity of compliance with insurance laws, 11-26

ENDOWMENT INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Insurer, *cont'd.*

Power of corporation to issue endowment insurance, 11-26

Statutory prohibition of endowment insurance, 11-26

Life insurance, 11-24

Endowment contract treated as life insurance, 11-25

Endowment insurance companies subject to statutes relating to life insurance companies, 11-26

Exemption of insurance money, 11-25

Whether endowment insurance constitutes life insurance, 11-24

Nature, 11-24

Nonpayment of premium, 11-27

Parties:

Insured, see infra, Insured.*Insurer, see infra*, Insurer.

Premiums, nonpayment of, 11-27

Priority between policyholders, 11-30

Rescission on account of misrepresentations as to profits of insurer, 11-28

Rescission on account of misrepresentations as to provisions of policy, 11-28

Statutes, *see infra*, Insurer.

Surrender of policy, 11-29

Transfer, 11-28

ENEMY, 11-32

See ALIENS; INTERNATIONAL LAW; TREASON; WAR.

ENFANS, 11-32**ENFEOFF, 11-33**

See FEOFFMENT.

ENFORCE, 11-33**ENGAGE, 11-33**

Engage in and manage, 19-706

Single act, 11-33

ENGAGEMENT, 11-34**ENGINE, 11-35**

See FIRES; FIXTURES.

Fixed engine, 11-36

Machine, 19-605

*Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.***ENGINEER, 11-36**

See ARCHITECTS; EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE; FELLOW SERVANTS; INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS; WORKING CONTRACTS.

Laborer, 18-75

Merchants:

Contractors, 20-581

ENGINEERING PURPOSES, 11-36**ENGINE TO KILL GAME, 11-36****ENGLISH, 11-37****ENGLISH LANGUAGE:**

Depositions, 9-342

Ordinances, 21-972

ENGRAVINGS, see COPYRIGHT.**ENGROSS — ENGROSSMENT, 11-37****ENGROSSING, 13-1072****ENHANCED, 11-37****ENJOIN, 11-37**

See INJUNCTIONS.

ENJOY — ENJOYMENT, 11-38

Enjoyment and occupation, 11-39

ENLARGE, 11-39**ENLARGING STATUTE, 11-40****ENLIST — ENLISTMENT, 11-40**

See INTERNATIONAL LAW; MILITARY LAW.

Conscription, 11-41

EN MASSE:

Sales en masse or in parcels, see JUDICIAL SALES; SHERIFFS' SALES.

ENORMOUS, 11-41

Great, 25-263

ENQUIRY, see INQUIRY.**ENROLLED BILL, see STATUTES.****ENROLMENT, 11-41**

See RECORDING ACTS; SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

ENROLMENT OF MEMORIAL, 2-392**ENTAIL, 11-41**

See ESTATES.

ENTER — ENTRY, 11-42; 24-965

See EJECTMENT; ENTRY, WRIT OF; FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER; FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES; REVENUE LAWS; STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Assignments, 2-1045

Documentary evidence, 11-46

False entry, 11-46; 12-716

Game and game laws, 11-42

Recording, filing, etc., 11-42

Render:

Rendering distinguished from entering a judgment, 11-44; 17-768

Revenue laws, 11-45

Right of entry, 24-965

State and public lands, 26-213

ENTERING SHORT, 11-46**ENTERPRISE, 11-47**

Military enterprise, 20-614

ENTERTAINMENT, 11-47

See INNS AND INNKEEPERS; INTOXICATING LIQUORS; OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES; THEATRES AND AMUSEMENTS.

Sundays and holidays, 11-48

ENTICE, 11-48

See ABDUCTION; KIDNAPPING; SEDUCTION.

Enticing away servants, see INTERFERENCE WITH CONTRACT RELATIONS.

Enticing of apprentices, see INTERFERENCE WITH CONTRACT RELATIONS.

Enticing or harboring wife, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.

ENTIRE, ENTIRELY, ETC., 11-48**ENTIRE CONTRACTS, see CONTRACTS.****ENTIRE SATISFACTION, 11-48****ENTIRETIES, 11-49**

See HUSBAND AND WIFE.

ENTIRETY, 11-49**ENTITLE, 11-50**

Husband and wife, 11-50

Marriage settlements, 11-50

Wills, 11-50

ENTITLED IN POSSESSION, 11-50**ENTITLED TO VOTE, 11-51****ENTREAT, 11-51****ENTRIES, see ENTER — ENTRY.****ENTRUST, see INTRUST.****ENTRY, see ENTER — ENTRY.****ENTRY, WRIT OF, 11-51**

Foreclosure of mortgages, 13-783

Implied trusts, 15-1205

Landlord and tenant:

Estoppel to deny landlord's title, 18-421

Suit by landlord to recover possession, 18-434

ENUMERATE, 11-51**ENUMERATED MOTIONS, 11-51****ENURE, see INURE.****EN VENTRE SA MERE, see INFANTS.****ENVOY, 11-51****EPIDEMIC, 11-51****EPILEPSY, see INSANITY.**

Testamentary capacity, 28-86

EPISCOPACY, 11-52**EQUAL — EQUALLY, 11-52**

Alike, 11-52

To be divided, 11-53

EQUALITY, 27-600

See EQUITY.

EQUALIZATION, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS; TAXATION.**EQUALIZE:**

Taxation, 27-714

EQUAL PROTECTION OF LAWS, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW; DUE PROCESS OF LAW.**EQUAL TO SAMPLE, see IMPLIED WARRANTY; SALES; WARRANTY.****EQUIPMENT, 11-54**

Exemption from taxation, 11-54

EQUITABLE, 11-55

Perfect legal and equitable title, 13-238

EQUITABLE ACTIONS:

Limitation of actions, 19-278

EQUITABLE ASSETS, 11-55**EQUITABLE ASSIGNMENTS, see ASSIGNMENTS.****EQUITABLE ATTACHMENTS, 11-56****EQUITABLE CONVERSION, see CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION.****EQUITABLE DEFENSES, 11-56****EQUITABLE ELECTION, 11-57**

See ALLOWANCES; CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION; LEGACIES AND DEVISES; WILLS.

Acceleration, 11-118

Accepting devise or bequest, 11-101

Acceptance by widow of provision in lieu of dower, 11-101

Acceptance of provision in lieu of share of community property, 11-102

Agreement to abide by the will, 11-102

Effect of, in general, 11-101

Implied election, 11-101

Acknowledgments, 11-105

Acts amounting to an election, 11-96

Accepting devise or bequest, see infra, Accepting devise or bequest.

Burden of showing acts of election, 11-97

Election by will, 11-104

Express election, 11-96

Ignorance of dower right, 11-98

Implied election, 11-96, 99

Instituting legal proceedings, 11-103

Intent to elect, 11-99

Knowledge of rights, 11-97

Particular acts from which election may be implied, 11-99

Party bound to elect entitled to ascertain value of properties, 11-98

Performing acts of ownership, see infra, Performing acts of ownership.

Qualifying and acting as executrix, 11-103

Question for jury, 11-104

Requisites for act of election, 11-97

Revocation for fraud, 11-98

Revocation of election made in ignorance, 11-98

Right to know value of properties, 11-98

Statutes as to widow's election, see infra, Statutes as to widow's election.

EQUITABLE ELECTION, *cont'd.*

- Acts amounting to an election, *cont'd.*
 - Unequivocal acts clearly proven, 11-97
- After-acquired property, 11-85
- Against whom election enforceable, 11-80
 - Creditor, 11-80
 - Heir at law, 11-80
 - Infants, 11-80
 - Married women, 11-80
 - Next of kin, 11-80
 - Paraphernalia, 11-80
- Annuities, 11-87
- Application of doctrine, 11-64
- Attempted disposition void, 11-70
 - After-acquired property, 11-71
 - Devise void for remoteness, 11-71
 - Disposition invalid for want of formality in execution, 11-70
 - Execution sufficient as to personalty, insufficient as to realty, 11-70
 - Foreign property, 11-71
 - Gifts upon express condition, 11-71
 - Remoteness, 11-71
 - Testamentary capacity, 11-70
 - Void devise of copyholds, 11-70
 - Will insufficiently executed as to foreign property, 11-71
- Bequest, see infra, Accepting devise or bequest.*
- Bonds, 11-65
- Burden of proof, 11-97
- Community property, 11-95
 - Acceptance of provision in lieu of share of community property, 11-102
- Compelling election, 11-81
- Competency of persons to elect, 11-77
- Compromise, see infra, Dower.*
- Conflict of laws:
 - Land situated in several jurisdictions, 11-113
- Contingent interest, 11-72
- Contracts, 11-65
- Contribution, 11-118
- Creditors, 11-80
- Creditors, see infra, Donee electing to take under instrument.*
- Custom of London:
 - Election between testamentary disposition and custom of London, 11-60
- Death:
 - Effect of death before election, 11-107
 - Election between alternative gifts, 11-108
 - Election presumed, 11-108
 - Generally, 11-107
 - Illustrations, 11-107, 108
 - Widow's election between dower and will, 11-108
- Deeds, 11-65
 - Donor's attempt to dispose of donee's property, 11-69
 - Election implied from execution of deeds, 11-100
- Definition, 11-59
- Derivative interest, 11-73
- Devise, see infra, Accepting devise or bequest.*
- Dividends:
 - Election implied from receiving dividends, 11-100

EQUITABLE ELECTION, *cont'd.*

- Donee electing to take against instrument, 11-115
 - Compensation, 11-115, 117
 - Compensation to disappointed donee, 11-115
 - Contribution and exoneration, 11-118
 - Effect of widow's renunciation, 11-117
 - Acceleration, 11-118
 - Acceleration expressly prohibited by will, 11-120
 - Compensation, 11-117
 - Life estate used to compensate residuary legatees, 11-119
 - Two gifts, one on express condition, 11-120
 - Upon the rights of others, 11-117
 - Liability of donee for benefits, 11-117
 - Sequestration of refractory donee's property, 11-116
 - Statute of limitations, 11-117
- Donee electing to take under instrument, 11-110
 - Devise in lieu of dower does not bar share of personalty, 11-112
 - General effect of election, 11-110
 - Gift in satisfaction of all claims against testator's estate, 11-113
 - Land situated in several jurisdictions, 11-113
 - Place of election where land is situated in several jurisdictions, 11-113
 - Time of election where land is situated in several jurisdictions, 11-113
 - Whether devise bars dower in realty undischarged of, 11-112
- Widow's right as against creditors, legatees, and devisees, 11-113
 - Subject to debt, 11-113
 - Superior to legacies and devisees, 11-114
- Widow's right as dowress, 11-111
 - In after-born child's part, 11-112
 - In land conveyed during coverture, 11-111
 - In land discovered after election, 11-111
 - In land sold under judicial sale, 11-111
- Widow's right as to intestate property, 11-112
- Widow's rights as heir, 11-110
- Donor and donee both interested in property bestowed, 11-75
 - Devise in general words, 11-75
 - Devise of lands in which testator's wife dowerable, 11-77
- Donor with reversionary or future interest, 11-76
 - Election excluded, 11-75
 - Gift of encumbered property, 11-77
 - Presumption of intention, 11-75
 - Proof to overcome presumption of intention, 11-75
 - Specific devise, 11-76
- Donor must give property of his own, 11-66
 - Election applicable only where a benefit is conferred under an instrument, 11-66
 - Illustrations, 11-66, 67
 - Property out of which compensation can be made essential, 11-66

EQUITABLE ELECTION, *cont'd.*

- Donor must give property of his own, *cont'd.*
 - Settlement making property inalienable in the donee, 11-66
- Donor's attempt to dispose of donee's property, 11-67
 - An essential with respect to wills, 11-67
 - Knowledge by testator of donee's title, 11-68
 - Mere recital without express gift insufficient to raise election, 11-67
 - Must be a claim dehors the will, 11-67
 - Not essential under deeds, 11-69
 - Parol evidence as to property, 11-69
 - Parol evidence inadmissible to show testator's intention, 11-68
 - Precatory words, 11-67
 - Proof of donor's intent to dispose of donee's property, 11-68
 - Where property of donee is not disposed of, 11-67
 - Where testator does not intend to exceed his right, 11-68
- Dower, 11-81
 - Acceptance by widow of provision in lieu of dower, 11-64
 - Accepting devise or bequest, 11-101
 - After-acquired property, 11-85
 - Amount of provision, 11-86
 - Annuity during life or widowhood, 11-87
 - Application of statutes, 11-83
 - Bequest of income of estate, 11-88
 - Bequest of personalty, 11-84, 88
 - By statute provision presumed exclusive, 11-82
 - Community property, 11-95
 - Creation of trust for widow held within statute, 11-83
 - Death*, see *infra*, *Death*.
 - Devise of lands in which testator's wife is dowerable, 11-77
 - Devise presumed to be in lieu of dower, 11-83
 - Distributive share in place of dower, 11-93
 - Effect of devise during life or widowhood, 11-88
 - Dower in the property devised, 11-89
 - Whether widow takes dower in residue, 11-88
 - Electing to take under will*, see *infra*, *Donee electing to take under instrument*.
 - Election between benefit under will and homestead, 11-95
 - Election between dower and provision in will, 11-81
 - Election to take against instrument*, see *infra*, *Donee electing to take against instrument*.
 - Evidence as to testator's intention, 11-84
 - General principles, 11-81
 - Homestead, 11-95
 - Ignorance of dower rights, 11-98
 - Implied election*, see *infra*, *Implied election*.
 - Income of estate, 11-88
 - Intention to exclude widow from dower must be expressed or implied, 11-82
 - Jointure and dower, 11-92

EQUITABLE ELECTION, *cont'd.*

- Dower, *cont'd.*
 - Nature and extent of beneficial interest provided for wife, 11-86
 - Notice to widow, 11-81
 - Personal property, 11-84
 - Personalty, 11-88
 - Presumption as to election, 11-93
 - Presumption from occupancy, 11-94
 - Proceedings for the recovery or assignment of dower, 11-103
 - Provision expressed to be in lieu of dower, 11-85
 - Provision for home and support, 11-87
 - Provision implying intent to exclude dower, 11-86
 - Provision presumed cumulative, 11-81
 - Qualifying and acting as executrix, 11-103
 - Rent charged during life or widowhood, 11-87
 - Statutes as to widow's election*, see *infra*, *Statutes as to widow's election*.
 - Statutory rights in dower, 11-93
 - Succession, 11-84, 93
 - Time within which election must be made*, see *infra*, *Time within which election must be made*.
 - Where assertion of dower would defeat uses of property marked out, 11-90
 - Devise for purpose of sale, 11-90
 - Devise to widow and others in equal shares, 11-92
 - Gifts to provide for dependant after provision for wife, 11-92
 - Special provisions, 11-91
 - Where property is to be leased, managed, enjoyed, etc., as directed, 11-91
- Whether devise bars dower in realty undisposed of, 11-112
- Whether devise in lieu of dower does not bar share of personalty, 11-112
- Whether testamentary provision raises election, 11-81
 - After-acquired property, 11-85
 - Amount of provision, 11-86
 - Annuity during life or widowhood, 11-87
 - Bequest of income of estate, 11-88
 - Bequest of personalty, 11-84, 88
 - By statute provision presumed exclusive, 11-82
 - Creation of trust for widow held within statute, 11-83
 - Devise presumed to be in lieu of dower, 11-83
 - Effect of devise during life or widowhood, 11-88
 - Election by statute, 11-83
 - Evidence as to testator's intent, 11-84
 - General principles, 11-81
 - Income of estate, 11-88
 - Intention to exclude widow from dower must be expressed or implied, 11-82
 - Nature and extent of beneficial interest provided for wife, 11-86
 - Personal property, 11-84
 - Personalty, 11-88

EQUITABLE ELECTION, *cont'd.*

Dower, *cont'd.*

Whether testamentary provision raises election, *cont'd.*

Provision expressed to be in lieu of dower, 11-85

Provision for home and support, 11-87

Provision implying intent to exclude dower, 11-86

Provision presumed cumulative, 11-81

Rent charged during life or widowhood, 11-87

Where assertion of dower would defeat uses of property marked out, 11-90

Widow electing to take against instrument, see *infra*, Donee electing to take against instrument; Donee electing to take under instrument.

Effect of election, 11-109

Instrument, see *infra*, Donee electing to take under instrument.

Legacies in lieu of particular thing, 11-120

Persons bound by election, 11-109

Purchasers for value and without notice, 11-110

Remainderman, 11-109

Revoking election, 11-109

Right to separate election, 11-109

What persons bound by election, 11-109

Rights acquired by election date from election, 11-120

When donee elects to take under instrument, see *infra*, Donee electing to take under instrument.

Enforcing election, 11-81

Equitable doctrine, 11-64

Essentials to raise election, 11-65

Attempted disposition void, see *infra*, Attempted disposition void.

Donor must give property of his own, see *infra*, Donor must give property of his own.

Donor's attempt to dispose of donee's property, see *infra*, Donor's attempt to dispose of donee's property.

Generally, 11-65

Intention of donor, 11-60, 61, 65

Estoppel, 11-420

Executors and administrators:

Qualifying and acting as executrix, 11-103

Express election, 11-96

Filing, 11-105

Forfeiture not compensation, 11-62

Fraud:

Revocation for fraud, 11-98

Widow prevented from dissenting by fraud, 11-105

Future interest, 11-72

General rule, 11-59, 60

Gifts accompanied with a burden, 11-62

Gifts in satisfaction of claim, 11-63

Gifts in the alternative or with priority of choice, 11-63

Gifts upon express condition, 11-62, 71

Guardian and ward, 15-72

Heir at law, 11-80

EQUITABLE ELECTION, *cont'd.*

History, 11-61

Homestead, 11-95

Husband and wife (see *infra*, Dower; Married women):

Husband's rights in wife's property, 11-96

Implied election, 11-96

Accepting devise or bequest, see *infra*, Accepting devise or bequest.

Instituting legal proceedings, 11-103

Performing acts of ownership, see *infra*, Performing acts of ownership.

Qualifying and acting as executrix, 11-103

Implied trusts:

Resulting trusts arising out of purchase with fiduciary funds, 15-1180

Infants, 11-77

Against whom election enforceable, 11-80

Infant cannot elect, 11-77

Postponing election until majority, 11-77

Insanity, 11-79; 16-588

Instituting legal proceedings, 11-103

Instrument (see *infra*, Same instrument):

Donee electing to take against instrument, see *infra*, Donee electing to take against instrument.

Intention, see *infra*, Donor and donee both interested in property bestowed; Dower.

Intention of donor, 11-60

Intent to elect, 11-99

Interests to which election applicable, 11-72

Contingent interest, 11-72

Derivative interest, 11-73

Donor and donee both interested in property bestowed, see *infra*, Donor and donee both interested in property bestowed.

Future interest, 11-72

Interests arising by appointments under powers, 11-73

Intestate property, 11-112

Jointure:

Election between dower and jointure, 11-92

Jurisdiction, 11-64

At law, 11-64

Equity, 11-64

Exclusively equitable, 11-64

Land situated in several jurisdictions, 11-113

Probate courts, 11-64

Kindred equities and distinctions, 11-62

Knowledge of rights, 11-97

Filing bill to ascertain knowledge of properties, 11-98

Ignorance of dower right, 11-98

Knowledge of rights essential, 11-98

Party bound to elect entitled to ascertain value of properties, 11-98

Revocation for fraud, 11-98

Revocation of election made in ignorance, 11-99

Law, see *infra*, Jurisdiction.

Legacies and devises (see *infra*, Donee electing to take under instrument), 11-114; 18-747

Devise to widow superior to other devises, 11-115

EQUITABLE ELECTION, *cont'd.*

- Legacies and devises, *cont'd.*
 - Legacies accepted by widow superior to general legacies, 11-114
 - Superior to all legacies, 11-115
 - Whether a charge upon realty, 11-115
 - Widow's legacy not preferred where there is no dower right, 11-115
- Legal proceedings, institution of, 11-103
- Lieu of dower*, see *infra*, Dower.
- Limitation of actions, 11-117
- Manner of election, 11-96
- Marriage settlements, 11-65
- Married women (see *infra*, Dower), 11-78
 - Ability to elect, 11-78
 - Against whom election enforceable, 11-80
 - Election by court after reference, 11-78
 - Election under antenuptial settlement, 11-78
 - Reversionary interests, 11-78
- Marshaling assets*, see MARSHALING ASSETS.
- Next of kin, 11-80
- Notice of election:
 - Written notice of election, 11-104
- Notice to widow, 11-81
- Origin, 11-61
- Ownership*, see *infra*, Performing acts of ownership.
- Paraphernalia, 11-80
- Partial election, 11-60
- Performing acts of ownership, 11-99
 - Acts of ownership over both property taken under will and given by it, 11-101
 - Effect of exercise of acts of ownership, 11-99
 - Execution of deeds, 11-100
 - Implied election, 11-99
 - Possession of property or proceeds, 11-99
 - Receipt of property or proceeds, 11-99
 - Receiving dividends, 11-100
 - Receiving profits, 11-100
 - Receiving property, 11-100
 - Receiving rents, 11-100
 - Sale of property devised, 11-100
- Perpetuities, 11-71
- Personal property (see *infra*, Dower), 11-73
 - Whether devise in lieu of dower does not bar share of personalty, 11-112
- Person cannot accept and reject under same instrument, 11-60
- Persons bound by election*, see *infra*, Effect of election.
- Persons who may enforce election, 11-79
- Place of election:
 - Where land is situated in several jurisdictions, 11-113
- Plural gifts, 11-62
- Possession:
 - Election implied from, 11-99
- Posthumous child, 11-112
- Power, 11-73, 74
- Power of appointment, 11-73
 - Appointment made to strangers, 11-74
 - Appointment void for remoteness, 11-74
 - Generally, 11-73
 - Superadded words to absolute appointment, 11-74

EQUITABLE ELECTION, *cont'd.*

- Presumption of intention*, see *infra*, Donor and donee both interested in property bestowed.
- Priorities*, see *infra*, Donee electing to take under instrument.
- Private international law:
 - Land situated in several jurisdictions, 11-113
- Profits:
 - Election implied from receiving profits, 11-100
- Property:
 - Donor and donee both interested in property bestowed*, see *infra*, Donor and donee both interested in property bestowed.
 - To what interests applicable, 11-72
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Election a question for jury, 11-104
- Rational foundation of doctrine, 11-59
- Real property, 11-73
 - Whether devise bars dower in realty undisposed of, 11-112
- Receipt of property:
 - Election implied from, 11-99
- Record, 11-105
- Remainderman not bound, 11-109
- Remoteness, 11-71, 74
- Rents:
 - Election implied from receiving rent, 11-100
- Renunciation by widow*, see *infra*, Donee electing to take against instrument.
- Resulting trusts*, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.
- Revocation for fraud, 11-98
- Revocation of election, 11-109
- Revocation of election made in ignorance, 11-99
- Sale of property:
 - Election implied from, 11-100
- Same instrument:
 - Essentials, 11-65
 - Person cannot accept and reject under same instrument, 11-60
- Scope of doctrine, 11-64
- Setting aside election*, see *infra*, Revocation of election.
- Statutes as to widow's election:
 - Acknowledgments, 11-105
 - Election by failure to dissent from will, 11-105
 - Election by instrument in writing, 11-104
 - Failure to dissent is an election to take under will, 11-105
 - Filing, 11-105
 - Forms required in election against will, 11-104
 - Prevented from dissenting by fraud, 11-105
 - Record, 11-105
 - Written notice of election, 11-104
- Succession, 11-83, 85
- Support and maintenance, 11-87
- Testamentary capacity, 11-70
- Testator's intention, 11-68
- Time within which election must be made, 11-106
 - Common law, 11-106
 - Land situated in several jurisdictions, 11-113

EQUITABLE ELECTION, cont'd.

Time within which election must be made, *cont'd.*

One year after husband's death, 11-107

Reasonable time to elect, 11-106

Statutes, 11-106

When inequitable to disturb enjoyment of property, 11-106

Within a fixed time after probate of will, 11-107

Void disposition, see *infra*, Attempted disposition void.

Wills:

Attempted disposition void, see *infra*, Attempted disposition void.

Donor's attempt to dispose of donee's property, 11-67

Election to take under will, see *infra*, Donee electing to take under instrument.

Election by will, 11-104

EQUITABLE ESTATE, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES; USES, STATUTE OF.

EQUITABLE ESTOPPEL, see ESTOPPEL.

EQUITABLE FORECLOSURE, see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES.

EQUITABLE GROUNDS, 11-55

EQUITABLE JURISDICTION, see EQUITY; JURISDICTION.

EQUITABLE LIENS, see ASSIGNMENTS; BANKS AND BANKING; EQUITABLE MORTGAGES; LIENS; STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS; VENDORS' LIEN.

EQUITABLE MAXIMS, see EQUITY.

EQUITABLE MORTGAGES, 11-122

VENDOR'S LIEN.

Absolute deed construed as mortgage, see MORTGAGES.

Advances, 11-140

After-acquired interest, 11-139

Against whom equitable mortgage will be enforced, 11-141

Assignee in bankruptcy, 11-141

Bona fide purchasers, 11-142

Constructive notice, 11-141

Creditors, 11-142

Equities against mortgagor, 11-142

Judgment creditors, 11-142

Priority between equitable mortgages, 11-142

Purchasers at judicial sales, 11-142

Purchasers with notice, 11-141

Agreements for the sale of land, 11-129

Agreement to execute mortgage, 11-125, 183

Agreement for execution of mortgage *in presenti*, 11-126

Agreement to mortgage considered as mortgage, 11-183

Agreement to mortgage creates equitable mortgage, 11-125

Certainty, 11-127

General rule, 11-125

Merger, 11-126

Part performance, 11-127

Proof must be clear and satisfactory, 11-127

Proof of agreement, 11-127

Requisites of agreement, 11-127

Statute of frauds, 11-127

Assignments of contracts for the purchase of land, 11-130

Assignments of mortgage, 11-141

EQUITABLE MORTGAGES, cont'd.

Assignments of rents and profits, 11-129

Assignments of state land certificates, 11-131

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Indorsement on notes, 11-124

Bona fide purchasers, 11-141, 142

Chattel mortgages, 11-124

Conflict of laws:

Deposit of title deeds, 11-141

Conveyances as security, 11-124

Creditors, 11-142

Debentures, 11-125

Deeds (see *infra*, Deposit of title deeds):

Absolute deed construed as mortgage, see MORTGAGES.

Defectively executed mortgages, 11-127

Acknowledgment, 11-128

Consideration, 11-129

Defect in witnesses, 11-128

General rule, 11-127

Illustrations, 11-127, 128

Married women, 11-129

Omission, 11-128

Operation as equitable mortgage, 11-127

Seal, 11-128

Definition, 11-123

Deposit of title deeds, 11-131

Agreement to deposit insufficient, 11-135

American rule, 11-132

By whom such mortgages may be made, 11-135

Conditional deposit, 11-135

Copyhold estates, 11-135

Custody retained by depositor, 11-136

Deposit as security until mortgage can be prepared, 11-136

Deposit must be intended as a present security, 11-136

Deposit of deeds accompanied by written agreement, 11-134

Deposit to prepare legal mortgage, 11-136

Deposit with agent, 11-136

Equity will not compel surrender of deeds deposited, 11-134

Extent of charge, 11-139

Antecedent indebtedness, 11-140

Assignment of mortgage, 11-141

Conflict of laws, 11-141

Future advances, 11-140

General rule, 11-139

General English rule, 11-131

General rule, 11-131, 132, 183

Intention to deposit, 11-135

Leasehold estate, 11-135

Present intention to deposit, 11-135

Presumption as to purpose of deposit, 11-137

Property charged, 11-138

After-acquired interest, 11-139

Deeds not belonging to depositor, 11-139

Deposit accompanied with memorandum, 11-139

Fixtures, 11-138

General rule, 11-138

Improvements, 11-139

Removal of incumbrances, 11-139

Property that may be mortgaged, 11-134

Recognition at law, 11-134

Right to decree for sale, 11-143

Rule in United States, 11-132

EQUITABLE MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- Deposit of title deeds, *cont'd.*
 - Statute of frauds, 11-134, 183
 - Stock certificates, 11-135
 - Submortgage, 11-132
 - Sufficiency of the deposit, 11-135
 - What deeds must be deposited, 11-137
 - What property may be mortgaged, 11-134
 - With whom deposit made, 11-136
- Equitable estate, 11-123
- Equity regards the substance and intent, not the form, 11-184
- Equity suffers no wrong without a remedy, 11-183
- Executed mortgages*, see *infra*, Defectively executed mortgages.
- Execution of mortgage*, see *infra*, Agreement to execute mortgage.
- Fixtures:
 - Deposit of title deeds, 11-138
- Foreclosure of mortgages, 11-143
- Form of words or instrument immaterial, 20-909
- Further advances, 11-140
- Future-acquired property, 11-131
- Husband and wife:
 - Mortgage by married women, 11-129
- Improvements:
 - Deposit of title deeds, 11-139
- Incumbrances:
 - Removal of incumbrances by depositor, 11-139
- Informal mortgages, 11-123
- Injunction, 11-143
- Intention, 11-184
- Leases:
 - Deposit of title deeds, 11-135
- Liens:
 - Stipulation in lease for lien, 11-125
- Limitation of actions, 13-787
- Mortgage by deposit of title deeds*, see *infra*, Deposit of title deeds.
- Mortgages*, see *infra*, Agreement to execute mortgage.
- Notice, 11-141
- Particular equitable mortgages, 11-123
- Payment:
 - Agreement for payment from proceeds of property, 11-124
- Presumption as to purpose of deposit, 11-137
- Priority, 11-142
- Private international law:
 - Deposit of title deeds, 11-141
- Property*, see *infra*, Deposit of title deeds.
- Purchasers for value and without notice, 11-141, 142
- Railroad securities, 23-799
- Recording acts, 11-143
- Remedy, 11-143
- Rents and profits:
 - Assignments of rents and profits, 11-129
- Seal:
 - Defect in regard to seal, 11-128
- Security:
 - Conveyances as security, 11-124
- Specific performance, 11-143
- State and public lands:
 - Assignments of state land certificates, 11-131
- Statute of frauds*, see *STATUTE OF FRAUDS*.

EQUITABLE MORTGAGES, *cont'd.*

- Stock and stockholders:
 - Deposit of stock certificates, 11-135
- Support and maintenance:
 - Agreements for support in consideration of the conveyance of land, 11-125
- Title deeds*, see *infra*, Deposit of title deeds.
- Title retained by vendor as security for price*, see *VENDOR'S LIEN*.
- Vendor and purchaser:
 - Agreements for the sale of land, 11-129
 - American rule, 11-129
 - English rule, 11-130
 - Assignments of contracts for the purchase of land, 11-130
 - Assignment in form absolute, 11-130
 - Assignment of partial interest, 11-130
 - Deed acquired by assignee, 11-130
 - General rule, 11-130
 - Reservation of lien by venditor, 11-131
- Vendors' liens*, see *VENDORS' LIENS*.
- EQUITABLE SEPARATE ESTATE**, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- EQUITABLE SET-OFF**, see SET-OFF, RECOURSEMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- EQUITABLE WASTE**, see WASTE.
- EQUITABLY**:
 - Fairly, 12-713
- EQUITIES**, see *BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES*; *EQUITY*; *LOST PAPERS AND INSTRUMENTS*.
- EQUITY**, 4-55; 11-145
 - Abatement of nuisances*, see *ABATEMENT OF NUISANCES*.
 - Accident (in equity)*, see *ACCIDENT (IN EQUITY)*.
 - Agreements*, see *FAMILY AGREEMENTS OR SETTLEMENTS*.
 - Amalgamation in England, 11-152
 - Amalgamation in United States, 11-153
 - America:
 - Amalgamation in the United States, 11-153
 - Code states, 11-155
 - Present status of chancery in America, 11-154
 - Assignments*, see *ASSIGNMENTS*.
 - Attachment, 11-211, 212
 - Bill in equity, 4-55
 - Cancellation, see *RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION*.
 - Catching bargain*, see *CATCHING BARGAIN*.
 - Chancellor, 11-150
 - Clean hands*, see *infra*, He who comes into equity must come with clean hands.
 - Cloud on title*, see *CLOUD ON TITLE*.
 - Code, 11-154
 - Code states, 11-154, 155
 - Contracts, 11-193
 - Enforcement of contracts, 11-194
 - Formation of contracts, 11-193
 - Generally, 11-193
 - Master and servant, 11-194
 - Operation of contracts, 11-193
 - Partnership, 11-194
 - Property, 11-195
 - Special form of contract, 11-194
 - Contribution and exoneration*, see *CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION*.

EQUITY, *cont'd.*

Conversion and reconversion, see CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION.

Corporations, 11-192

Crimes, 11-195

Exception where injunction is authorized by statute, 11-196

Exception where property rights are involved, 11-197

Interference with criminal proceedings, 11-198

Prevention of crimes, 11-195

Qualifications, 11-199

Definitions, 11-148

Depositions, 9-299

Election, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.

Equality is equity, 11-186

Contribution, 11-187

General rule, 11-186

Insolvency, 11-186

Inverse liability of stockholders, 11-188

Joint estates, 11-186

Preference of creditors, 11-186

Receiverships, 11-187

Subrogation, 11-188

Wills, 11-188

Equitable election, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.

Equitable maxims, 11-156

Classification, 11-157

Descriptive maxims, 11-157, 166

Enumeration, 11-157

Equality is equity, 11-186

Equity acts in personam and not in rem, see infra, Equity acts in personam and not in rem.

Equity acts specifically, 11-166

Equity aids the vigilant, not the slothful, 11-165

Equity follows the law, see infra, Equity follows the law.

Equity imputes an intent to fulfil an obligation, 11-186

Equity regards that as done which ought to have been done, see infra, Equity regards that as done which ought to have been done.

Equity regards the substance and intent, not the form, see infra, Equity regards the substance and intent, not the form.

Equity suffers no wrong without a remedy, see infra, Equity suffers no wrong without a remedy.

He who comes into equity must come with clean hands, see infra, He who comes into equity must come with clean hands.

He who seeks equity must do equity, see infra, He who seeks equity must do equity.

Prerequisite maxims, 11-157

Substantive maxims, 11-157, 179

Value of maxims in general, 11-156

Where the equities are equal he who is first in time will prevail, 11-189

Where the equities are equal the law will prevail, 11-188

Equitable mortgages, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.

Equitable remedies, 11-202

Equity acts in personam and not in rem, 11-167

EQUITY, *cont'd.*

Equity acts in personam and not in rem, cont'd.

Foreclosure of mortgages, 11-169

Foreclosure suit made either transitory or local by statute, 11-169

Foreclosure suit made purely local by statute, 11-170

Generally, 11-167

Injunctions, 11-173

Miscellaneous proceedings, 11-174

Railway mortgages, 11-172

Rescission and reformation, 11-174

Setting aside conveyances, 11-173

Specific performance, 11-167

Equity acts specifically, 11-166

Equity aids the vigilant, not the slothful

(*see LACHES*), 11-165

Analogy of statute of limitations, 11-165

Injunctions, 11-166

Laches, 11-166

When inapplicable, 11-166

Equity follows the law, 11-174

Descent of equitable estates, 11-175

Generally, 11-174

In determining equitable rights, 11-175

In determining legal rights, 11-175

Priority of liens, 11-175

Statute of limitations, 11-176

Equity imputes an intent to fulfil an obligation, 11-186

Equity jurisdiction, 11-190

Adequate legal remedy, 11-199

Contracts, 11-193

Corporations, 11-192

Crimes, *see infra, Crimes.*

Inadequacy of legal remedy, 11-199

Infants, 11-191

Legal remedy, 11-199

Non compos mentis, 11-192

Outline, 11-191

Prerequisites, 11-199

Property, 11-195

Remedy at law, 11-199

Retaining jurisdiction after denial of relief in equity, 11-201

Subject and scope, 11-190

Torts, 11-192

Equity of redemption, see EQUITY OF REDEMPTION.

Equity regards that as done which ought to have been done, 11-180

Contracts to convey, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

Equitable conversion, see CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION.

Equitable mortgages, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.

Meaning and scope of the maxim, 11-180

Miscellaneous applications, 11-182

Equity regards the substance and intent, not the form, 11-184

Equitable mortgages, 11-184

General rule, 11-184

Miscellaneous cases, 11-185

Penalties, see LIQUIDATED DAMAGES.

Usury, see USURY.

Equity suffers no wrong without a remedy, 11-179

Illustrations, 11-179

Qualifications, 11-180

EQUITY, cont'd.

Equity suffers no wrong without a remedy, *cont'd.*

Where there is a right there is a remedy, 11-179

Estoppel, see *ESTOPPEL*.

Family agreements or settlements, see *FAMILY AGREEMENTS OR SETTLEMENTS*.

Foreclosure of mortgages, see *FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES*.

Form, see *infra*, Equity regards the substance and intent, not the form.

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see *FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES*.

He who comes into equity must come with clean hands, 11-162

Employment of the maxim, 11-163

General rule, 11-162

Illustrations, 11-163

Limitations of the maxim, 11-164

Nuisances, 11-163

Specific performance, 11-164

He who seeks equity must do equity, 11-157

Bills to redeem, 11-161

Generally, 11-157

Injunctions, 11-159

Judicial applications of the maxim, 11-157

Miscellaneous applications, 11-162

Partition, 11-161

Qualifications of the maxim, 11-162

Quieting title, 11-160

Rescission, 11-160

Set-off, 11-161

Specific performance, 11-160

Usury, 11-161

History of equity, 11-149

Implied trusts, see *IMPLIED TRUSTS*.

Infants, 11-191

Injunctions, see *INJUNCTIONS*.

In personam and in rem, see *infra*, Equity acts in *personam* and not in *rem*.

Insanity, see *INSANITY*.

Intent (see *infra*, Equity regards the substance and intent, not the form):

Equity imputes an intent to fulfil an obligation, 11-186

Jurisdiction (see *infra*, Equity jurisdiction), 11-151

Justices of the peace, see *JUSTICES OF THE PEACE*.

Laches, see *LACHES*.

Law (see *infra*, Equity follows the law:

Where the equities are equal the law will prevail), 18-570, 571

Liens, see *LIENS*.

Limitation of actions, 11-176

Liquidated damages, see *LIQUIDATED DAMAGES*.

Lis pendens, see *NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS*.

Lost papers and records, see *LOST PAPERS AND RECORDS*.

Marshaling assets, see *MARSHALING ASSETS*.
Mistake, see *MISTAKE*.

Nature of equity, 11-148

Notice of pendency and lis pendens, see *NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS*.

Nuisances, see *NUISANCES*.

Obligations, see *infra*, Equity imputes an intent to fulfil an obligation.

EQUITY, cont'd.

Personam, see *infra*, Equity acts in *personam* and not in *rem*.

Proceedings in rem or in personam, see *infra*, Equity acts in *personam* and not in *rem*.

Property, 11-195

Receivers, see *RECEIVERS*.

Redemption, see *EQUITY OF REDEMPTION*.

Reformation, see *RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION*.

Rem, see *infra*, Equity acts in *personam* and not in *rem*.

Remedy (see *infra*, Equity suffers no wrong without a remedy), 11-202

Remedy at law, 11-199

Adequate remedy, 11-200

Exceptions, 11-202

Inadequacy of legal remedy, 11-199

Meaning of adequate remedy, 11-200

Retaining jurisdiction after denial of relief in equity, 10-201

Rescission, see *RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION*.

Separate property of married women, see *SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN*.

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see *SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM*.

Settlement, see *FAMILY AGREEMENTS OR SETTLEMENTS*.

Specific performance, see *SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE*.

Subrogation, see *SUBROGATION*.

Substance, see *infra*, Equity regards the substance and intent, not the form.

Suretyship, see *SURETYSHIP*.

Surrogate and probate courts, 27-553

Torts, 11-192

Trusts and trustees, see *TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES*.

Usury, see *USURY*.

Vendor's lien, see *VENDOR'S LIEN*.

Vigilant:

Equity aids the vigilant, not the slothful, 11-165

Where the equities are equal he who is first in time will prevail, 11-189

Where the equities are equal the law will prevail, 11-188

General rule, 11-188

Illustrations, 11-188, 189

EQUITY OF REDEMPTION, 11-205

See *FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES*.

Accounting on redemption, 11-233

Application of rents and profits on account, 11-241

Charges, 11-234

Credits, see *infra*, *Credits*.

Items of account, 11-234

Liability to account, 11-233

Mortgagee in possession, 11-233

Profits, see *infra*, *Rents and profits*.

Rents and profits, see *infra*, *Rents and profits*.

Who may require, 11-234

Agency:

Power to redeem, 1-1018

Assignment of mortgage:

Assignment to purchaser of equity of redemption, 20-1027

Assignments, 2-1049

Attachment, 3-210; 11-222

EQUITY OF REDEMPTION, *cont'd.*

- Attributes of property in general, 11-209
- Chattel mortgages, 5-1003; 11-207
 - How acquired, 5-1004
 - How destroyed, 5-1004
 - In general, 5-1003
 - Period allowed for redemption, 5-1003
 - Value of the equity, 5-1004
- Collateral debts*, see *infra*, Debts.
- Consideration, 6-733
- Contribution to redeem, 11-241
 - Contribution among several vendees, 11-243
 - Contribution between dowress and heirs, 11-242
 - Contribution between vendor and vendee, 11-243
 - Right to contribution, 11-241
- Creditors**, 11-218
 - Attaching creditors, 11-222
 - General creditors, 11-218
 - Judgment creditors, 11-221
 - Junior mortgages, 11-219
 - Lien creditors, 11-219
 - Necessity of issuing execution, 11-222
 - Right of junior mortgagee to assignment of senior mortgage, 11-220
- Credits**, 11-237
 - Application of rents and profits on account, 11-241
 - Belief of mortgagee in possession that he was absolute owner, 11-239
 - Belief that equity of redemption is barred, 11-239
 - Compensation to mortgagee for personal services, 11-241
 - Expense of supporting mortgagor's title, 11-241
 - Expenses, 11-237
 - Improvements, 11-238
 - Incumbrances, 11-240
 - Insurance premiums, 11-238
 - Possession under foreclosure sale, 11-239
 - Repairs, 11-237
 - Special assessments, 11-240
 - Taxes, 11-240
- Curtesy**, 8-521; 11-224
- Debts**:
 - Payment of collateral debts, 20-966
 - Advances to devisee of mortgagor, 20-967
 - Foreclosure proceedings, 20-968
 - General rule, 20-966
 - Mortgagor on redemption must pay collateral debts, 20-966
 - Redemption by assignee or grantee of mortgagor, 20-967
 - Redemption by grantee of heir, 20-967
 - Redemption by heir or devisee of mortgagor, 20-967
 - Repayment of sums advanced by mortgagee to discharge prior incumbrances, 20-968
 - Statutes, 20-968
 - Deed of trust, 11-209
 - Definition, 11-206
 - Dower**, 10-166; 11-210, 223
 - Common law, 11-210
 - Contribution between dowress and heirs, 11-242

EQUITY OF REDEMPTION, *cont'd.*

- Dower, *cont'd.***
 - District of Columbia, 11-210
 - Effect of assignment of mortgage to purchaser of equity of redemption, 10-167
 - Effect of conveyance of equity of redemption to mortgagee, 10-168
 - Redemption by husband or personal representative, 10-166
 - Statutes, 11-210
- Enforcement of right, 11-251
- Equity of redemption distinguished from statutory right, 11-208
- Executions, 11-211, 222, 635
 - Chattel mortgages, 11-625
- Executors and administrators, 11-851
- Expenses, 11-237
- Foreclosure of mortgages, 11-244
 - Equity of redemption barred by foreclosure, 11-244
 - Foreclosure not a bar as to persons not parties to proceeding, 11-245
 - Illustrations, 11-244, 245
 - Limitations*, see *infra*, Limitation in equity.
 - Waiver of foreclosure, 11-245
- Form of instrument, 11-209
- Heir, heirs, and the like, 11-229
 - Contribution between dowress and heirs, 11-242
- He who seeks equity must do equity, 11-161
- History, 11-207, 208
- Homestead, 15-563
- Improvements, 11-238
- Incumbrances, 11-240
- Inherent in all mortgages, 11-208
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-730
- Instalments, 11-228
- Insurance**:
 - Insurance premiums, 11-238
- Interest**:
 - Interest payable on redemption, 11-229
 - Rate of interest after maturity, 11-230
 - Redemption must pay entire debt secured, with interest, 11-226
 - Usurious mortgage, 11-229
- Judgments and decrees**:
 - Judgment lien, 17-779
- Laches, 11-247, 251
- Lapse of time, 11-247
- Limitation by statute, 11-250
- Limitation in equity, 11-247
 - Adoption of limitation in equity, 11-247
 - Extension of time to redeem, 11-249
 - Limitation by analogy to actions to foreclose, 11-248
 - Limitation by analogy to statute of limitations, 11-247
 - Parol agreement for extension, 11-249
 - Period of extension, 11-249
 - Possession which will set the time running, 11-250
 - Redemption and foreclosure reciprocal rights, 11-248
 - Statute of limitations not applicable to suits for redemption, 11-247
 - Time begins to run when possession is taken, 11-250
- Limitation of actions, 11-177; 13-784
- Limitation of statutory right to redeem, 11-251

EQUITY OF REDEMPTION, *cont'd.*

- Master and servant:
 - Application of rents and profits on account, 11-241
 - Compensation to mortgagee for personal services, 11-241
- Merger:
 - Purchase subject to equity of redemption, 20-1069
 - Purchase subject to redemption, 20-1069
- Nature of right, 11-208
- Origin of right, 11-206
- Part owners, 11-217
- Payment of debts (see *infra*, Debts):
 - General rule, 11-226
 - Instalments, 11-228
 - Interest after maturity, 11-230
 - Interest payable on redemption, 11-229
 - Invalid foreclosure, 11-229
 - Quantity of redemptioner's interest, 11-228
 - Redemptioner must pay entire debt secured, with interest, 11-226
 - Usury, 11-229
- Pledge and collateral security*, see PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.
- Power of sale mortgage and deed of trust, 11-209
- Presumption of payment, 22-591
- Quitclaim deeds, 9-105
- Railroad securities, 23-829
- Release, 11-243
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 24-402
- Rents and profits, 11-234
 - Application of rents on account, 11-241
 - Diligence required, 11-235
 - General rule, 11-234
 - Interest on rents received, 11-236
 - Measure of accountability, 11-235
 - Mortgagee in possession must account for rents and profits, 11-234
 - Period of accountability, 11-236
 - Waste, 11-237
- Repairs, 11-237
- Services, see *infra*, Master and servant.
- Sheriffs' sales (see *infra*, Executions), 25-749
 - Sale *en masse*, 25-769
- Special and local assessments, 11-240
- Statutory right to redeem, 11-208, 213
 - Characteristics, 11-213
 - Creation or alteration of right, 11-213
 - Effect as to existing mortgages, 11-213
- Stipulation clogging equity of redemption, 20-931
- Subrogation, see SUBROGATION.
- Taxation, 11-240
- Tender, 11-252
- Terms of redemption, 11-226
 - Payment of mortgage debt, 11-226
- Time to redeem, 11-224
 - Breach of condition, 11-225
 - Chattel mortgage, 11-225
 - Equitable right, 11-224
 - Particular estate, 11-225
- Title by mortgagee, 11-246
- Title, ownership, and possession, 11-246
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, 28-844
- Usury, 11-229

EQUITY OF REDEMPTION, *cont'd.*

- Vendor and purchaser*, see CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION.
- Waiver, 11-243
- Waiver of foreclosure, 11-245
- Waste, 11-237
- Who may redeem, 11-214
 - Creditors, see *infra*, Creditors.
 - Devisees, 11-216
 - Dowress, 11-223
 - Executory contract, 11-217
 - General rule, 11-214
 - Heirs, 11-216
 - Part owners, 11-217
 - Personal representatives, 11-224
 - Purchasers, 11-216
 - Purchasers of part, 11-217
 - Senior and prior mortgages, 11-214, 215
 - Tenants by curtesy, 11-224
 - Title, 11-215
- EQUIVALENT, 11-252
 - Patents, 11-252
- EQUIVOCATION, 11-253
- ERASE — ERASURE, 11-253
 - See ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS.
- ERECT — ERECTION, 7-1; 11-253
 - Construction and erection, 7-2
 - Landlord and tenant, 11-254
 - Leases, 11-254
 - Locate, 19-515
 - Working contracts:
 - Whether alterations in a building constitute an erection of a building, 11-255
- EROSION, 11-254
- ERRONEOUS, 11-256
 - Irregular, void, and erroneous process distinguished, 17-482
- ERROR, 11-256
- ERROR IN FACT, 12-613
- ERROR, WRIT OF, 11-257
 - See EXECUTIONS; JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.
 - Appeal, 2-425
 - Final judgments and decrees, see FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.
 - Lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
 - Mandamus, 19-750
 - Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
 - Prohibition, 23-210, 219
- ESCAPE, 11-258
 - See RECAPTION.
 - Abuse of process, 11-278
 - Accomplices (see *infra*, Aiding and assisting prisoner to escape), 11-306
 - Actions (see *infra*, Parties who may sue), 11-283
 - Defenses to action, see *infra*, Defenses to action.
 - Act of escape, 11-265, 266
 - Actual escape, 11-262
 - Agency:
 - Where prisoner escapes through acts of agent, 11-277
 - Aiding and assisting prisoner to escape, 11-307
 - Constituents of offense, 11-308
 - Intent, 11-309
 - Justification by accused, 11-309
 - Knowledge of lawful custody, 11-308
 - Lawful custody of prisoner, 11-308

ESCAPE, *cont'd.*

- Aiding and assisting prisoner to escape, *con.*
 - Means employed in aiding escape, 11-309
 - Nature of offense, 11-307
 - Prisoner confined under process in state jail, 11-307
 - Statutes, 11-307
 - Who may commit offense, 11-308
- Arrest (see *infra*, Lawful custody of prisoner; Rearrest), 2-840
- Arrest by private individual of a party who has escaped, 2-887
- Arrest made on void or insufficient process, 11-274
- Breaking doors to rearrest, 2-856
- Discharge, 2-840
- Killing an escaping or fleeing felon, 2-851
- Killing to prevent escape, 2-847
- Privilege from arrest, 11-274
- Arson:
 - Burning hole in jail to escape, 2-919
- Attempt to commit prison breach, 11-305
- Attorney and client:
 - Acts of creditor or his attorney subsequent to escape, 11-286
 - Where prisoner escapes through acts of attorney, 11-277
- Bail:
 - Prisoner released on bail bond, 11-272
- Bastardy, 11-273
- Damages, 11-294
- Bonds, 4-660
- Breaking doors:
 - Rearrest, 2-856
- Civil proceedings, 11-263
- Classification, 11-261
- Confessions, 6-524
- Consent of officer to escape, 11-268
- Conspiracy, 11-306
- Constructive escapes, 11-262
- Convict labor, 22-1304
- Coroners, 11-282
- County, 11-283
 - Liability of county, 7-949
 - Where prisoner is arrested in another bailiwick, 11-274
 - Where prisoner is committed from another county, 11-274
- Court, see *infra*, Discharge.
- Creditors:
 - Creditor's rights, 11-263
 - Where prisoner escapes through acts of creditor, 11-277
- Criminal offense (see *infra*, Rescue), 11-295
- Escape as a criminal offense, 11-295
- Escape by force, 11-302
 - Aiding and assisting prisoner to escape, see *infra*, Aiding and assisting prisoner to escape.
 - Attempt to commit prison breach, 11-305
 - Prison breach, see *infra*, Prison breach.
 - Rescue, see *infra*, Rescue.
- Escape in going to place of confinement, 11-295
- Escape suffered by officer, see *infra*, Escape suffered by officer.
- Escape without force, 11-296
 - By county convict, 11-296

ESCAPE, *cont'd.*

- Criminal offense, *cont'd.*
 - Escape without force, *cont'd.*
 - By prisoner, 11-296
 - Escape suffered by officer, see *infra*, Escape suffered by officer.
 - Escape suffered by private persons, 11-302
 - Essentials to commission of offense, 11-296
 - Evidence, 11-297
 - Hirers of convicts, 11-302
 - Intent to escape, 11-296
 - Lawful custody of prisoner, 11-296
 - Servants of officer, 11-302
 - Nature of criminal offense of escape, 11-295
- Cumulative punishment:
 - Second offense after escape, 8-485
- Custody (see *infra*, Lawful custody of prisoner), 11-263
- Damages, see *infra*, Measure of damages.
- Debt, discharge of, 11-263
- Declaration, 11-289
- De facto* officers, 11-301
- Defenses to action, 11-284
 - Acts of creditor or his attorney subsequent to escape, 11-286
 - Acts of other officers done without authority, 11-286
 - By sheriff, 11-284
 - Defenses by prisoner's sureties, see *infra*, Suretyship.
 - Discharge of prisoner under insolvent laws, 11-285
 - Indebtedness of prisoner, 11-284
 - Payment of debt by prisoner, 11-285
 - Where debt barred by statute of limitations, 11-285
 - Where prisoner arrested on mesne process, 11-284
 - Jail insufficient, 11-287
 - Limitation of actions, 11-287
 - No jail, 11-287
 - Prior escape of prisoner, 11-287
 - Recapture of prisoner, 11-286
 - Sheriff's return, 11-284
 - Void or voidable judgment or process against prisoner, 11-285
 - Voluntary return of prisoner, 11-286
- Definitions, 11-261
- Deputy, 11-282
- Discharge:
 - Where prisoner is discharged on order of court, 11-275
 - Where court has jurisdiction, 11-275
 - Where court is without jurisdiction, 11-275
- Discharge of debt, 11-263
- Election of remedies, 11-263
- Escape suffered by officer, 11-297
 - Constables, 11-301
 - Criminal liability of sheriff for acts of his officers, 11-301
 - De facto* officers, 11-301
 - Defenses, 11-300
 - Deputy, 11-302
 - Essentials to commission of offense, 11-299
 - Evidence, 11-301
 - Generally, 11-297

ESCAPE, *cont'd.*

- Escape suffered by officer, *cont'd.*
 - Guards, 11-302
 - Imprisonment must be continuing, 11-300
 - Imprisonment must be for criminal offense, 11-300
 - Intent, 11-300
 - Justifiable arrest or imprisonment of prisoner, 11-299
 - Negligent escape, 11-298, 299
 - Overseers, 11-302
 - Servants of officer, 11-302
 - Voluntary escape, 11-297
 - Wilful escape, 11-299

Evidence, 11-288

- Aiding and assisting prisoner to escape, 11-310
- Competency of witnesses for and against sheriff, 11-289
- Contradiction of sheriff's return, 11-290
- Declarations, 11-289
- Escape suffered by officer, 11-301
- Escape without force, 11-297
- Prima facie* evidence of escape, 11-288
- Prison breach, 11-305
- Proof of debt due by prisoner, 11-289
- Proof of escape, 11-288

Execution, 11-264**Executors and administrators, 11-283****Extradition, 12-604****Final process, 11-264****Force (see *infra*, Criminal offense), 11-262****Fraud, 11-277, 278****Furnish and convey, 14-567****Grounds of liability, 11-265****Habeas corpus, 11-276****Homicide:**

- Escape, 2-847, 851; 21-189, 205, 207, 210

Husband and wife:

- Where wife escapes under execution against husband and wife, 11-279

Illegal contracts, 4-661***Illegal custody*, see *infra*, Lawful custody of prisoner.****Immediate pursuit, 15-1023****Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-56****Injury:**

- Plaintiff must have sustained damage in order to recover for escape on mesne process, 11-265

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 11-279

- Discharge of prisoner under insolvent laws, 11-285

- Where prisoner is committed under commission of bankruptcy, 11-274

Instrument, 16-827**Intent:**

- Aiding and assisting prisoner to escape, 11-309
- Breaking, 11-303
- Suffering prisoner to escape, 11-300

Interest on judgment obtained against debtor, 11-294**Jailer, 11-282****Jail liberties (see *infra*, Prison rules), 11-269****Judgment:**

- Court rendering judgment without jurisdiction, 11-275

ESCAPE, *cont'd.***Judgment, *cont'd.***

- Prisoner in custody under one of two judgments, 11-273

- Void or voidable judgment against prisoner, 11-285

Jurisdiction:

- Court rendering judgment without jurisdiction, 11-275

Knowledge of lawful custody, 11-306, 308***Larceny*, see LARCENY.****Lawful custody of prisoner, 11-267, 304, 306, 308**

- Commitment to custody, 11-268

- Custody by arrest, 11-268

- Essential to maintenance of action, 11-267

- Instances of lawful custody, 11-268

- Knowledge, 11-306, 308

- Meaning of custody, 11-267

Libel and slander, 18-904**Limitation of actions, 11-285, 287****Malicious abuse of process, 11-278*****Marshal*, see *infra*, United States marshal.****Measure of damages, 11-290**

- Action of debt, 11-292

- Action on case, 11-290

- Bastardy proceedings, 11-294

- Creditor relinquishing competent security after escape, 11-292

- Damages recoverable by sheriff against jailer, 11-292

- Debt, action of, 11-292

- Equity, 11-294

- Insolvent prisoner, 11-292

- Interest on judgment obtained against debtor, 11-294

- Liability of sheriff as bail, 11-293

- Prison limits bond, 11-293

- Reduction of damages by recapture, 11-294

- Reduction of measure of damages by recapture, 11-313

- Where prisoner arrested on mesne process, 11-291

- Where prisoner committed on final process, 11-290

Mesne process, 11-264**Murder and manslaughter, 2-847, 851; 21-189, 205, 207, 210**

- Recapture, 11-311

Ne exeat*, 11-273*Negligent escape (see *infra*, Escape suffered by officer), 11-261, 262****Number of writs or judgments, 11-273*****Officer*, see *infra*, Escape suffered by officer.*****Order*, see *infra*, Discharge.****Parties liable, 11-280**

- Codebtors, 11-283

- County, 11-283

- Jailer, 11-282

- Jailer's sureties, 11-282

- Personal representative, 11-283

- Prisoner, 11-282

- Prisoner's sureties, 11-283

- Rescuers, 11-283

- Sheriff*, see *infra*, Sheriff.

- Sheriff's bailiff, 11-281

- Sheriff's sureties, 11-281

- United States marshal*, see *infra*, United States marshal.

ESCAPE, *cont'd.*

- Parties who may sue, 11-279
 - Authority given by statute to sue in name of state, 11-280
 - Generally, 11-279
 - Sheriff responsible by statute for solvency of security, 11-280
 - Sheriff's official bond payable to governor and his successors, 11-280
 - Suit by person not a party to original proceeding, 11-280
- Poor debtor, 11-278
- Presumptions, 22-1264
 - Attempt to bribe officer to permit escape, 22-1265
 - Failure of accused to escape or flee, 11-504
- Prison breach, 11-302
 - Actual breaking essential, 11-303
 - At common law, 11-302
 - Attempt to commit prison breach, 11-305
 - Breaking, 11-303
 - By whom breaking done, 11-303
 - Constituents of offense, 11-303
 - Defenses, 11-304
 - De frangentibus prisonam*, 11-303
 - Escape of prisoner, 11-304
 - Evidence, 11-305
 - Intent, 11-303
 - Lawful imprisonment, 11-304
 - Statutes, 11-303
 - When prison breach committed, 11-303
- Prisoner voluntarily returning, 11-263
- Prison rules, 11-269
 - Assignment of bond, 11-270
 - Canada, 11-272
 - Death of sheriff, 11-272
 - Debtor on execution of jail bond no longer prisoner, 11-271
 - Delivery of prisoners by old sheriff to new, 11-271
 - General rules, 11-269
 - Intention, 11-270
 - New York, 11-271
 - Where jail liberties given on bond, 11-270
 - Where jail liberties given without bond, 11-269
- Privileged from arrest, 11-274
- Process:
 - Arrest made on void or insufficient process, 11-274
 - Void or voidable judgment or process against prisoner, 11-285
- Public officers:
 - Consent of officer to escape, 11-268
 - Escape suffered by public officer, see *infra*, Escape suffered by officer.
 - Removal, 23-447
- Rearrest, 2-913
 - Discharge upon condition, 2-913
 - Insufficient bail, 2-913
 - Without warrant, 2-913
- Recapture, 11-286, 310
 - Action for using excessive force in recapture, 11-313
 - Breaking open doors of house, 11-311
 - By officer, 11-313
 - By officer after voluntary escape, 11-311
 - Creditor, 11-312

ESCAPE, *cont'd.*

- Recapture, *cont'd.*
 - Creditor's assent to debtor's discharge, 11-312
 - Criminals, 11-313
 - Escape warrant, 11-313, 314
 - Killing prisoner, 11-311
 - Means allowable to effect recapture, 11-310
 - Mesne process, 11-312
 - Negligent escape, 11-312
 - Prisoner at large under control of court, 11-312
 - Punishment for principal crime, 11-313
 - Recapture after escape under civil process, 11-311
 - Recapture without warrant, 2-872
 - Reduction of damages by recapture, 11-294, 313
 - Sunday, 11-310
 - What constitutes recapture, 11-310
 - Who may recapture, 11-313
- Release:
 - Prisoner released on bail bond, 11-272
- Remedies (see *infra*, Defenses to action), 11-283
- Rescue, 11-277, 305
 - Accomplices in rescue, 11-306
 - Conspiracy to rescue, 11-306
 - Constituents of offense, 11-306
 - Definition, 11-305
 - Degree of offense, 11-305
 - Escape of prisoner, 11-306
 - Knowledge of custody, 11-306
 - Lawful custody of prisoner, 11-306
 - Nature of offense, 11-305
- Rescuers, 11-283
- Return of sheriff, 11-288
 - Contradiction of sheriff's return, 11-290
 - Proof of sheriff's return, 11-288
- Return of writ, 11-264, 265
- Scire facias, 11-288
- Second arrest, see *infra*, Rearrest.
- Sheriff, 11-280
 - Defenses to action, see *infra*, Defenses to action.
 - Generally, 11-280
 - Liability for acts of deputy, 11-281
 - Liability of sheriffs, 25-671
 - Sheriff of Supreme Court, 11-281
 - Sheriff's rights against debtor, 11-295
 - After negligent escape, 11-295
 - After voluntary escape, 11-295
 - Sheriff's sureties, 11-281
 - United States marshal, see *infra*, United States marshal.
 - Where prisoner is taken from sheriff's custody under process of law, 11-276
 - Where sheriff liable as bail, 11-280
- Subsequent acts of prisoner, 11-279
- Suit (see *infra*, Parties who may sue), 11-283
- Sunday:
 - Recapture, 11-310
- Suretyship:
 - Defenses by prisoner's sureties, 11-287
 - General rule, 11-287
 - Where sheriff has waived available defense, 11-288
 - Jailer's sureties, 11-282

ESCAPE, *cont'd.*

Suretyship, *cont'd.*

Prisoner's sureties, 11-283

Sheriff's sureties, 11-281

United States courts:

Where prisoner is confined in state jail
under federal process, 11-274

United States marshal, 11-282; 29-304

General rule, 11-282

Liability of marshal for acts of deputy,
11-282

Unlawful custody, see *infra*, Lawful custody
of prisoner.

Venue, see *infra*, County.

Voluntary escape, 11-261

Voluntary return of prisoner, 11-263, 266

Waiver of action against sheriff, 11-264

Warrant:

Escape warrant, 11-314; 30-89

Recapture without warrant, 2-872

What constitutes escape, 11-265

Witnesses:

Competency of witnesses for and against
sheriff, 11-289

Writ:

Prisoner in custody under different
writs, 11-273

ESCHEAT, 11-315

See CIVIL DEATH; REAL PROPERTY; UNITED
STATES.

Abandonment, 11-321

Accrual of action, 11-324

Aliens, 2-74; 11-320

Taking by act of parties, 11-321

Taking by operation of common law, 11-
320

What law governs, 11-321

Allegiance, 2-148

Attainder, 11-321

Bastardy, 11-321

Causes, see *infra*, Grounds and causes.

Chattels, 11-322

Conclusiveness of judgment, 11-328

Constitutionality:

Constitutionality of escheat statutes, 11-
319

Conversion and reconversion, 7-477

Definitions, 11-315

Disposition of escheat property, 11-330

Appropriation of escheated property to
specific fund, 11-325

Conveyance, 11-331

Release, 11-331

Release after termination of escheat
proceeding, 11-331

Release pending enforcement, 11-331

Removal of disability, 11-331

Rights of creditors, 11-332

Special grant, 11-331

Statutes, 11-330

Dominion of Canada, 10-55

Dual ownership, 11-316

Enforcement, 11-324 *

Escheator, 11-325

Estoppel, 11-325

Evidence, 11-326

Generally, 11-326

Heirs presumed, 11-327

Presumptions, 11-327

To establish escheat, 11-326

Feudalism, 11-317

Forfeiture distinguished, 11-317

ESCHEAT, *cont'd.*

Grounds and causes, 11-319

Abandonment, 11-321

Alienage, see *infra*, Aliens.

Attainder, 11-321

Defective heirs, 11-319

Illegitimacy, see *infra*, Bastardy.

Heirs:

Defect of heirs as ground for escheat,
11-319

Actual seizin at time of death, 11-
320

At common law, 11-319

In the United States, 11-320

Presumptions, 11-327

Illegitimacy, 11-321

Judgment and decree, 11-328

Limitation of actions, 11-324

Modern law, 11-317

Nature, 11-315

Ownership, see *infra*, Title, ownership, and
possession.

Personal property, 11-316, 322; 22-755

Presumptions:

Heirs, 11-327

Property subject, 11-322

Chattels, see *infra*, Chattels.

Curtesy, see CURTESY.

Dower, see DOWER.

Generally, 11-322

Personal property, see *infra*, Personal
property.

Trust estates, see *infra*, Trusts and trust-
tees.

Remainders and reversions in United States,
11-317

Reversion distinguished, 11-317

State (see *infra*, Who may maintain escheat
proceedings):

When title of state vests, see *infra*,
Title, ownership, and possession.

Statutes, see *infra*, To whom property es-
cheats.

Succession, 27-318

Title, ownership, and possession:

Character of state's title, 11-319

Dual ownership, 11-316

When title of state vests, 11-328

Attainder, 11-329

Devise, 11-329

General rule, 11-328

Purchase, 11-329

Where parties are in possession,
11-329

To whom property escheats, 11-318

Canada, 11-318

In England, 11-318

In United States, 11-318

Lands patented by general govern-
ment, 11-318

Nature of state's title upon escheat, 11-
319

Trusts and trustees, 11-323

Doctrine in the United States, 11-
323

English doctrine, 11-323

Trust estates, 11-323

United States, see *infra*, To whom property
escheats.

Universities and colleges, 29-335

Vesting of title, see *infra*, Title, ownership,
and possession.

ESCHEAT, cont'd.

- Who may contest escheat proceedings, 11-325
 - All interested claimants may defend, 11-325
 - General rule, 11-325
 - Illustrations, 11-326
 - Who may maintain escheat proceedings, 11-325
 - Appropriation of escheated property to specific fund, 11-325
 - Estoppel, 11-325
 - State, 11-325
- ESCROW, 11-333**
- Agency:
 - Delivery to grantee's agent, 11-339
 - Delivery to grantor's agent, 11-337
 - Request by grantee that agent hold in escrow deed delivered unconditionally, 11-340
 - Alteration, 11-345
 - Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-204
 - Instruments circulated fraudulently, 4-335
 - Bona fide* purchaser, 23-483
 - Cloud on title, 6-164
 - Condition, 11-341
 - By whom performance to be made, 11-341
 - Contingency as substitute for condition, 11-342
 - Declaration subsequent to execution of instrument, 11-344
 - Expectation of something to be done, 11-341
 - Grantee to perform condition, 11-341
 - Grantor to perform condition, 11-342
 - Necessity, 11-341
 - Parol condition, 11-343
 - Whether condition must be in writing, 11-343
 - Contract or instrument, 11-335
 - Contract or instrument to be delivered, 11-335
 - Escrow used to denote the writing or instrument as well as the conditional delivery, 11-334
 - Execution, 11-336
 - Kinds of instruments deliverable in escrow, 11-335
 - Death or disability of depositor, 11-346
 - Declaration subsequent to execution of instrument, 11-344
 - Definition, 11-333
 - Delivery (see *infra*, Delivery to depositary; Depositary):
 - Effect of premature delivery*, see *infra*, *Effect of premature delivery*.
 - Obligation upon delivery to depositary*, see *infra*, *Obligation upon delivery to depositary*.
 - Redelivery, 11-344, 345, 352
 - Relation back to first delivery*, see *infra*, *Relation back to first delivery*.
 - Delivery to depositary (see *infra*, Depositary), 11-336
 - Actual delivery to depositary necessary, 11-336
 - Conditional delivery, 11-334
 - Control not to be vested in grantee or obligee, 11-336

ESCROW, cont'd.

- Delivery to depositary, *cont'd.*
 - Deposit to be made by agreement of both parties, 11-336
 - Escrow used to denote writing or instrument as well as the conditional delivery, 11-334
 - Surrender of control by grantor necessary, 11-336
- Depositary, 11-337
 - Additional security to be obtained, 11-341
 - Agent of grantee, 11-339
 - Agent of grantor, 11-337
 - Co-obligors, 11-338, 340
 - Delivery in escrow to be made to stranger, 11-337
 - Delivery to depositary*, see *infra*, *Delivery to depositary*.
 - Delivery to grantee or obligee inoperative as escrow, 11-337
 - Delivery to principal maker of note, 11-341
 - Grantee, 11-337
 - Instrument left with grantee to be delivered to third person, 11-338
 - Instruments incomplete on their face, 11-338
 - Obligation upon delivery to depositary*, see *infra*, *Obligation upon delivery to depositary*.
 - Obligee, 11-337
 - Officer of corporation, 11-339
 - One of several co-obligees, 11-338
 - Request by grantee that agent hold in escrow deed delivered unconditionally, 11-340
 - Stranger, 11-337
 - Unsealed instruments, 11-339
- Effect*, see *infra*, *Force and effect*.
- Effect of premature delivery*, 11-348
 - Bona fide* purchaser, 11-350
 - Consent of depositor, 11-351
 - Effect of subsequent performance of condition*, 11-350
 - No title passes to grantee until performance of condition, 11-348
 - On grantee or obligee, 11-348
 - Purchasers from grantee or obligee, 11-350
 - Purchaser with notice, 11-350
 - Subsequent ratification of depositor, 11-351
- Force and effect*, 11-344
 - Obligation upon delivery to depositary*, see *infra*, *Obligation upon delivery to depositary*.
 - Passing of title*, see *infra*, *Passing of title*.
 - Redelivery to depositor, 11-352
- Grantee, 11-337
- How created, 11-334
 - Conditions*, see *infra*, *Conditions*.
 - Contract or instrument*, see *infra*, *Contract or instrument*.
 - Delivery to depositary*, see *infra*, *Delivery to depositary*.
 - Depositary*, see *infra*, *Depositary*.
 - General rule, 11-334
 - No particular form of words necessary, 11-334
 - Question for jury, 11-335

ESCROW, cont'd.How created, *cont'd.**Redelivery*, see *infra*, *Redelivery*.

Term escrow not essential, 11-334

Instruments, see *infra*, Contract or instrument.

Marriage of depositor, 11-347

Municipal aid, 20-1120

Municipal securities, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.

Obligation upon delivery to depositary, 11-344

Of depositor, 11-344

Of grantee, 11-344

Of obligee, 11-344

Revocation or alteration by both parties, 11-345

Officers and agents of private corporations, 11-339

Parol condition, 11-343

Passing of title, 11-345

Actual manual delivery unnecessary, 11-345

Death or disability of depositor, 11-346

Effect of premature delivery, see *infra*, *Effect of premature delivery*.Marriage of depositor who is *feme sole*, 11-347

Performance of condition prevented by grantor, 11-345

Reason for fiction of relation, 11-347

Redelivery, 11-345

Relation back to first delivery, 11-346

Relation by agreement, 11-346

Relation by fiction of law, 11-346

Relation to defeat claim of intervening creditor with notice, 11-348

Relation to give effect to instrument, 11-346

Relation to ward off intervening claims of creditors, 11-348

Title passes as general rule upon performance of condition, 11-345

Whether actual redelivery necessary, 11-345

Premature delivery, see *infra*, *Effect of premature delivery*.

Purchasers for value and without notice, 23-483

Questions of law and fact, 11-335

Redelivery, 11-344, 345, 352

Relation back to first delivery, 11-346

By agreement, 11-346

By fiction of law, 11-346

Death or disability of depositor, 11-346

Marriage of depositor, 11-347

Reasons for the fiction, 11-347

To defeat claim of intervening purchaser with notice, 11-348

To give effect to instrument, 11-346

To ward off intervening claims of creditors, 11-348

Revocation, 11-345

Stock and stockholders, 26-906

Title, ownership, and possession, see *infra*, *Passing of title*.

Writing:

Whether condition must be in writing, 11-343

ESPECIAL, 11-352**ESPLEES, 11-352****ESQUIRE, 11-353****ESSENCE, 11-353****ESSENTIAL, 11-353****ESTABLISH, 11-353**

Charities, 11-356

Establish post roads, 11-354

Found, 11-354

Hospitals and asylums, 11-355

Reasonable doubt, 11-357

Stations, 11-354

Usual place of business, 11-353

ESTABLISHED:

Permanently settled, 11-354

ESTABLISHED COUNTY, 7-906**ESTABLISHMENT:**

Incorporation, 11-355

Organization, 11-355

Reconstruction, 11-356

ESTATES, 11-358, 364

See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS;

FENCES; HOMESTEAD; LEASES; SHELLEY'S

CASE; TITLE, OWNERSHIP, AND POSSESSION.

Abeyance (see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS):

Fee in abeyance, 11-367

Freehold in abeyance, 11-367

Accumulation, see PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION.*Adverse possession*, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.*Alienation*, see DEEDS; RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION; STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

Alimony, 11-361

Assets, 11-358

Assignments, see ASSIGNMENTS.

Base fee, 3-869; 11-368

Beneficiaries in insurance, 3-978

Construction of the term, 3-978

Death of original beneficiary, 3-978

Designation of estate as beneficiary, 3-978

Minor child, 3-978

Broad sense of the term, 11-359

Charities and trusts for charitable uses, see CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES.

Choses in action, 11-360

Classification of estates, 11-366

Estates not of inheritance, 11-377

Estates of inheritance, 11-366

Estates upon condition, 11-382

Estates with regard to qualifications of interest, 11-382

Estates with regard to quantity of interest, 11-366

Estates with regard to the number and connection of the tenants, 11-383

Estates with regard to the time of their enjoyment, 11-383

Common recoveries, see FINES AND COMMON RECOVERIES.

Conditional fee, 6-435; 11-370

Conditions (see CONDITIONS):

Estates upon condition, 11-382

Conventional life estates, 11-377

Coparcenary, see PARCENARY.

Copyhold, 11-381

Corpus and interest, 11-362

Curtesy, see CURTESY.*Deeds*, see DEEDS.

Definition, 11-358, 363, 365; 30-716

Estate comprehends everything, both realty and personality, 11-359

Descent and distribution, see SUCCESSION.

ESTATES, *cont'd.*

- Disclaimer:
 - Life estate, 11-379
- Dower*, see DOWER.
- Easements*, see EASEMENTS.
- Effects, 11-358
- Elegit, 11-382
- Eminent domain*, see EMINENT DOMAIN.
- Entail (see *infra*, Fee tail), 11-42
- Entireties*, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.
- Equitable mortgages*, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.
- Equity of redemption*, see EQUITY OF REDEMPTION.
- Escheat*, see ESCHEAT.
- Estates at will*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Estates for life*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Estates for years*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT; LEASES.
- Estates tail*, see WILLS; see *infra*, Fee tail.
- Estates tail after possibility of issue extinct, 11-380
 - Creation, 11-380
 - Curtsey*, see CURTESY.
 - Definition, 11-380
 - Dower*, see DOWER.
 - Nature, 11-380
- Exchange of property*, see EXCHANGE OF PROPERTY.
- Executions*, see EXECUTIONS.
- Executory interests*, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.
- Expectancy:
 - Estates in expectancy, 11-383
- Fast estate, 12-885
- Fee, 12-890
- Fee conditional, 11-370
- Fee qualified:
 - Estates exist in United States, 11-370
 - Illustrations, 11-369
 - Nature of estate, 11-370
- Fee simple, 11-366; 12-890; 18-214
 - Abeance, 11-367
 - Curtsey*, see CURTESY.
 - Definition, 11-366
 - Dower*, see DOWER.
 - Estate will pass a fee, 11-362
 - Fee in abeyance, 11-367
 - Fee tail converted into fee simple estate, 11-376
 - Forfeiture, 11-368
 - Highways*, see HIGHWAYS.
 - In general, 11-366
 - Liability for debts*, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.
 - Manner of descent*, see SUCCESSION.
 - Meaning of fee, 11-366
 - Power of alienation (see PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION), 11-368
 - Unlimited power of alienation, 11-368
 - Words necessary to create, 11-367
 - Conveyance to a corporation, 11-368
 - Devise, 11-368
 - Heirs necessary in a deed, 11-367
 - Heirs not necessary in a devise, 11-368
 - In a deed, 11-367
- Fee tail, 11-371
 - Abrogation, 11-376

ESTATES, *cont'd.*

- Fee tail, *cont'd.*
 - Appointment to charitable use, 11-375
 - Barring, 11-374
 - Common recovery, 11-374
 - Converted into fee simple, 11-376
 - Deed, 11-375
 - Defeating, 11-374
 - Definition, 11-371
 - Estates tail after possibility of issue extinct*, see *infra*, Estates tail after possibility of issue extinct.
 - Fine, 11-375
 - Incidents, 11-374
 - Kinds of estates tail, 11-371
 - Leases, 11-374
 - Life estate to first donee and fee simple to issue, 11-376
 - Modification, 11-376
 - Origin, 11-371
 - Subjects of entail, 11-374
 - Words necessary to create in a deed, 11-372
 - Words necessary to create in a devise, 11-372
- Fines and common recoveries*, see FINES AND COMMON RECOVERIES.
- Forfeiture:
 - Life estates:
 - For alienation, 11-379
 - For disclaimer, 11-379
- Freehold, 11-366
 - Definition, 11-366
 - Estates of inheritance, 11-366
 - Fee simple*, see *infra*, Fee simple.
- Gage, 11-382
- Ground rents*, see GROUND RENTS.
- Highways*, see HIGHWAYS.
- Implied trusts*, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.
- Inheritance, estates not of, 11-377
- Inheritance, estates of, 11-366
- Interest, 11-358, 362
- Interstate commerce*, see INTERSTATE COMMERCE.
- Joint tenants and tenants in common*, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.
- Land, 18-143
- Landlord and tenant*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Leases*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Legacies and devises:
 - Charge of legacies on estate, 19-1353
 - Legacies charged upon real estate, 11-360
- Liens, 19-15
- Life estates*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Limited fee, 19-334
- Merger*, see MERGER.
- Mortgages*, see MORTGAGES.
- Mortuum vadium*, 11-382
- Occupancy, 23-938
- Parcenary*, see PARCENARY (ESTATES IN).
- Payment of debts, 11-363
- Perpetuities*, see PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION.
- Personal property, 11-359, 361, 363
 - Life estates, 11-377
- Pledge, 11-382
- Plurality, 11-383
- Possession:
 - Estates in possession, 11-383
- Powers*, see POWERS.

ESTATES, *cont'd.*

- Probate and letters of administration, 23-117
- Property, 11-358, 362
- Pur autre vie*, 11-377; 23-938
 - Annuities, 2-393
 - Chattel interests, 11-839
 - Common occupancy, 11-377
 - Definition, 11-377
 - Occupancy, 11-377
 - Special occupancy, 11-378
- Qualified fee, 3-869
- Remainders, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.
- Restraints on alienation, see RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION.
- Reversions, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.
- Right, 24-964
- Rule in Shelley's Case*, see SHELLEY'S CASE (RULE IN).
- Separate property of married women, 11-362
- Severalty, 11-383
- Shelley's Case*, see SHELLEY'S CASE (RULE IN).
- Statute merchant, 11-382
- Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Statute staple, 11-382
- Subjects of estates, 11-383
- Succession, see SUCCESSION.
- Sufferance, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Surrender, 27-550
- Tenancy at sufferance*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Tenancy at will*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Tenancy in common*, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.
- Tenancy in fee*, see *infra*, Fee simple.
- Term of years*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Testamentary estate, 28-67
- Title, ownership, and possession:
 - Estate and title distinguished, 11-358
 - Merger, see MERGER.
- Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Trusts for accumulation, see PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION.
- Vendor and purchaser, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.
- Vivum vadium*, 11-382
- Waste, see WASTE.
- Will:
 - Estates at will*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
 - Fee simple, 11-368
- Wills*, see WILLS.
- Years*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

ESTATES BY ENTIRETIES, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.

ESTATES BY SUFFERANCE, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

ESTIMATE, 11-383

ESTOPPEL, 11-385

- See ADMISSIONS; IMPLIED WARRANTY; LACHES.
- Abandonment and total loss:
 - Acceptance, 1-36
- Acceptance of conveyance or possession:
 - Bailees, 11-445
 - Bank and depositors, 11-445
 - Devisees, 11-445
 - Executory contract of purchase, 11-444

ESTOPPEL, *cont'd.*

- Acceptance of conveyance or possession, *con.*
 - Grantor and grantee, 11-440
 - Denial of title to avoid payment of purchase money, 11-441
 - Effect of seizin of grantee at time of conveyance on grantor's covenants, 11-442
 - Estoppel by acceptance of possession by grantee, 11-440
 - Estoppel to deny covenants to be performed by grantee, 11-442
 - Lands purchased subject to condition, 11-442
 - Title from common source, 11-441
- Landlord and tenant*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Mortgagor and mortgagee, 11-444
- Receiptors, 11-445
- Trustee and *cestui que trust*, 11-444
- Warehousemen, 11-445
- Accident insurance, see ACCIDENT INSURANCE.
- Accounts, 1-458
- Acknowledgments, 1-559
 - Married women, 1-521
- Admissions, see *infra*, Judicial admissions.
- Adverse possession, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.
- After-acquired title, see *infra*, Covenants.
- Agency:
 - Estoppel to deny agency, 1-960
- Appropriation of escheated property to specific fund, 11-325
- Assignments, 2-1100
- Attachment:
 - Execution of bond to dissolve attachment, 3-231
- Auctions and auctioneers:
 - Auctioneer cannot deny principal's title, 3-494
- Bailments, 11-445
- Banks and banking, 11-445
- Benevolent or beneficial associations, 3-1089
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.
- Bills of lading*, see BILLS OF LADING.
- Bonds, 4-687
- Boundaries, see BOUNDARIES.
- Building and loan associations:
 - Corporate character, 4-1011
 - Membership, 4-1028
 - Subscription of stock as a prerequisite of the right to do business, 4-1010
 - Unauthorized borrowing, 4-1024
- Certainty:
 - Misrepresentation or concealment of facts, 11-424
- Certainty requisite as to estoppel, 11-388
- Composition with creditors:
 - Agreement of creditor to sign, 6-382
- Concealment of facts, see *infra*, Misrepresentation or concealment of facts.
- Consideration:
 - Acknowledgment of payment, 6-760
- Consolidation of corporations, 6-807, 810
- Contractors, see INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS.
- Conveyance, see *infra*, Estoppel by deed; Vendor and purchaser.

ESTOPPEL, *cont'd.*

Corporations (see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS):

Estoppel to set up failure to comply with charter, 7-761

Existence of corporations, see DE FACTO CORPORATIONS.

Holding out, 7-809

Covenants, 11-402

After-acquired title, 11-403

Against whom estoppel operates, 11-415

Creditors, 11-416

Heirs of grantor, 11-415

Parties and privies, 11-415

Record as constructive notice, 11-416

Subsequent purchasers, 11-416

Bankruptcy, discharge in, 11-414

Covenant for further assurance, 11-408

Covenant for quiet enjoyment, 11-407

Covenant of nonclaim, 11-408

Covenant of seizin or right to convey, 11-407

Covenants of warranty, 11-405

General covenants, 11-405

Special warranty, 11-406

Effect of nonliability on covenants, 11-413

Action on covenant barred by statute of limitations, 11-415

Conveyance void, 11-413

General rule, 11-413

Grantor's discharge in bankruptcy, 11-414

Joinder of wife with husband in conveyance of his estate, 11-414

Married women, 11-413

Separate property of married women, 11-413

For whose benefit estoppel operates, 11-417

Instruments containing covenants, 11-403

Instruments without covenants, 11-409

Limitation of actions, 11-415

Limitation of the doctrine, 11-412

Married women, 11-413

Operation of recitals or averments, 11-410

Partition deeds with mutual covenants, 11-404

Personal property, 11-411

Quitclaim deeds, 11-409

Recitals, 11-410

Statutory covenants, 11-408

Title subsequently acquired from grantee, 11-410

Title subsequently acquired in different right, 11-413

Where present interest passes by conveyance, 11-403

Whether title actually passes by common-law conveyance, 11-417

Whether title actually passes by operation of law, 11-417

Common-law conveyances, 11-417

ESTOPPEL, *cont'd.*

Covenants, *cont'd.*

After-acquired title, *cont'd.*

Whether title actually passes by operation of law, *cont'd.*

Conveyances operating under statute of uses, 11-417

Feoffment, fine, or recovery transfers after-acquired title, 11-417

Inurement of title at election of grantee, 11-420

Recital operating on after-acquired title, 11-419

Statutes, 11-419

Transfer of after-acquired title by lease by indenture, 11-417

Effect of recovery of damages as estoppel, 8-197

Effect of seizin of grantee at time of conveyance on grantor's covenants, 11-442

Estoppel to deny covenants to be performed by grantee, 11-442

General rule, 11-402

Instruments containing covenants, 11-403

Mortgages, 11-402, 403

Operation of ancestor's covenants against heir, 11-398

Partition deeds, 11-404

Purchase-money mortgage, 11-403

Reference in description to streets and ways, 8-63

Credit:

Owner permitting person to give credit on faith of ownership in debtor, 11-430

Debentures:

Assignment of debentures, 8-977

Dedication, 9-41

Platting, 9-64

Deeds (see RECITALS; see *infra*, Estoppel by deed), 7-94; 9-109

Certainty required, 11-389

Redelivery, 9-164

De facto corporations, see DE FACTO CORPORATIONS.

Definition, 11-387

Disclaimer, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Dissolution of corporations:

Delay to enforce a forfeiture, 9-599

Divorce, see DIVORCE.

Dower, 10-206, 217

Barring dower, 15-805

Joinder with husband for purpose of releasing dower, 11-396

Drains and sewers, see DRAINS AND SEWERS.

Ejectment, see EJECTMENT.

Embezzlement, see EMBEZZLEMENT.

Equitable election, 11-420

Escheat, 11-325

Estoppel by deed, 11-392

Conveyances of personality, 11-392

Covenants, see *infra*, Covenants.

Estoppel against estoppel, 11-392

Estoppel in *pais* against estoppel by deed, 11-392

General rule, 11-392

Invalid deeds, 11-393

Conveyance of homestead by husband alone, 11-393

ESTOPPEL, cont'd.Estoppel by deed, *cont'd.*Invalid deeds, *cont'd.*

- Deed affected with fraud, 11-394
- Fraudulent conveyances, 11-394
- General rule, 11-393
- No estoppel created by invalid deed, 11-393
- Void conveyance of married woman, 11-393

One cannot set up estoppel against estoppel, 11-392

Persons affected by estoppel, 11-394

- Fiduciaries, 11-397
- Grantee, 11-399
- Grantor acting in different characters, 11-397
- Grantors, 11-394
- Heir, 11-398
- Infants, 11-396
- Married woman joining with husband for purpose of releasing dower, 11-396
- Married women at common law, 11-395
- Married women under statutes, 11-396
- Mortgagors, 11-394
- Mortgagors when mortgage transfers title, 11-394
- Mortgagors where mortgage merely creates lien, 11-395
- Operation of ancestor's covenants against heir, 11-398
- Privies, 11-394
- Representative, 11-397
- State, 11-396
- Strangers, 11-400

Qualification of doctrine, 11-392

Recitals, see RECITALS.

Unsealed instruments, 11-392

Estoppel by record, 11-389

Judicial records, 11-389

- As affecting strangers, 11-391
- General rule, 11-389
- Judgment invoked on same or on different claim, 11-390
- Judgments as between parties and privies, 11-390
- Judicial admissions (see *infra*, Judicial admissions), 11-391

Legislative records, 11-391

Estoppel by verdict, 24-830

Estoppel in pais, 11-420

Acceptance of conveyance or possession, see *infra*, Acceptance of conveyance or possession, 11-440

Common law, 11-420

Concealment of facts, see *infra*, Misrepresentation or concealment of facts.

Contracts of corporations, agents, and partners, 11-445

Estoppel in pais administered in courts of law, 11-421

Estoppel in pais against estoppel by deed, 11-392

Fraud, see *infra*, Misrepresentation or concealment of facts.

General statement, 11-420

Misrepresentation, see *infra*, Misrepresentation or concealment of facts.

Negotiable instruments, 11-446

ESTOPPEL, cont'd.Estoppel in pais, *cont'd.*Representation, see *infra*, Misrepresentation or concealment of facts.

Waiver as distinguished from estoppel in pais, 11-446

Executors and administrators:

- Deed as individual will not estop as fiduciary, 11-397
- Deed in fiduciary capacity usually creates estoppel in individual capacity, 11-397
- Estoppel against executors and administrators, 11-444

Operation of estoppel against grantor acting in different characters, 11-397

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.

Factors or commission merchants, see FACTORS or COMMISSION MERCHANTS.

False representations, see FRAUD AND DECEIT; see *infra*, Misrepresentation or concealment of facts.

Filling blanks, 2-258

Fixtures, 13-676

Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.

Forgery, 13-1106

Forthcoming and delivery bonds, 13-1140, 1141

Fraud and deceit (see FRAUD AND DECEIT; see *infra*, Misrepresentation or concealment of facts), 14-154

Deed affected with fraud, 11-394

Estoppel by false representations, 14-109

Estoppel by recitals in contracts, 14-157

Failure to disclose facts and concealment, 14-68, 84, 85

False representations, 14-117, 133

Misrepresentation or concealment of facts, see *infra*, Misrepresentation or concealment of facts.

Fraudulent conveyances, 11-394

Gambling contracts, 14-651

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

General nature, 11-386

Gifts, see GIFTS.

Grantee, 11-399

Acceptance of deed poll, 11-400

Deed poll, 11-399

Leases, 11-399

Grantor, 11-394

Guaranty, see GUARANTY.

Guardian and ward (see GUARDIAN AND WARD), 11-397, 398

Heir, heirs, and the like, 11-415

Operation of ancestor's covenants against heir, 11-398

Highways, see HIGHWAYS.

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.

Husband and wife, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.

Illegal contracts, 15-1015

Implied trusts, 15-1208

Implied warranty, see IMPLIED WARRANTY.

Inconsistent positions, 11-446

Acceptance of benefits under instruments, 11-446

General rule, 11-446

In court, 11-446

Judicial admissions, 11-447

Independent contractors, see INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS.

Infants, see INFANTS.

ESTOPPEL, *cont'd.**Injunctions*, see **INJUNCTIONS**.*In pais*, see *infra*, **Estoppel in pais**.**Insanity:**

Lunatic's right to allege his own insanity, 16-602

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.*Insurance*, see **INSURANCE**.**Intent:**

Misrepresentation or concealment of facts, 11-431

Interstate commerce:

Parties appearing before commission, 17-166

Invalid deeds (see *infra*, Estoppel by deed):
Covenants, 11-413**Irrigation:**

Loss of water right by estoppel, 17-519

Judgments and decrees (see **RES JUDICATA),**
11-390; 17-768

As affecting strangers, 11-391

As between parties and privies, 11-390

Conclusiveness as memorial of legal proceedings, see **RECORDS**.

Distinction when judgment invoked on same or on different claim, 11-390

Res judicata, see **RES JUDICATA**.**Judicial admissions**, 11-391, 447

Admissions made through mistake, 11-450

Effect in another suit, 11-449

Effect in proceedings where made, 11-447

Admissions in pleading or in open court, 11-447

Admissions of counsel, 11-448

Agreed facts, 11-448

Estoppel by failure to deny, 11-448

Payment of money into court, 11-448

Effect upon appeal or second trial, 11-448

Immaterial admissions, 11-450

Withdrawal of admissions, 11-450

Judicial records, see *infra*, **Estoppel by record**.**Justices of the peace**, 18-31**Knowledge of facts by party to be estopped**, see *infra*, **Misrepresentation or concealment of facts**.**Knowledge of facts by person setting up estoppel**, see *infra*, **Misrepresentation or concealment of facts**.**Landlord and tenant**, see **LANDLORD AND TENANT**.**Leases**, 18-608**Legacies and devises**, 11-445**Limitation of actions**, see **LIMITATION OF ACTIONS**.**Limited partnership:**

Estoppel to assert general liability, 19-371

Loans:

Borrower estopped to deny lender's title, 19-470

Married women, see **HUSBAND AND WIFE**; see *infra*, **Homestead**.**Mechanics' liens**, see **MECHANICS' LIENS**.**Merger**, 20-600**Misrepresentation or concealment of facts**, 11-421**ESTOPPEL, *cont'd.*****Misrepresentation or concealment of facts, *cont'd.*****Against whom and for whose benefit**
estoppel operates, 11-439

Estoppel operative only in behalf of person to or for whom representation was made, 11-439

Infants, 11-440

Married women, 11-440

Strangers, 11-439

Application as regards real estate, 11-424**Application of the doctrine**, 11-422**Certainty requisite as to evidence of essential elements of estoppel**, 11-424**Certainty requisite as to representation**, 11-424**Construction of alleged representation**, 11-427**Effect of estoppel**, 11-423**Essential elements**, 11-424**Estoppel by misrepresentation or concealment of facts**, 11-421**Foundation of doctrine of estoppel by misrepresentation**, 11-422**Fraudulent procurement of representation**, 11-426**General rule**, 11-421**Intent or design**, 11-431

Actual intention to mislead not necessary, 11-431

Application of rule to estoppel by silence, 11-432

Estoppel by silence, 11-432, 433

General rule, 11-431

Negligence as substitute for intention, 11-432

Silence intentional or negligent, 11-433

Invalid contracts induced by representation, 11-423**Knowledge of facts by party to be estopped**, 11-433

Distinction between silence and positive act of party to be estopped, 11-434

Encouraging another to purchase land in ignorance of title, 11-434

Facts forgotten, 11-433

General rule, 11-433

Ignorance resulting from negligence, 11-433

Party to be estopped consciously ignorant of facts at time of professing full knowledge, 11-434

Positive act in ignorance of rights operative by way of estoppel, 11-434

Silence without knowledge of right inoperative by way of estoppel, 11-434

Knowledge of facts by person setting up estoppel, 11-434

General rule, 11-434

Knowledge implied from occupancy of land, 11-435

Record as notice of title, 11-435

Record as notice of title in favor of person silent as to title, 11-436

ESTOPPEL, *cont'd.***Misrepresentation or concealment of facts, *cont'd.***

Knowledge of facts by person setting up estoppel, *cont'd.*

Record inoperative as notice in favor of person making positive misrepresentations, 11-436

Misrepresentation, 11-424

Necessity of false representation, 11-424

Negligence as substitute for intention, 11-432

Notice:

Knowledge of facts by party to be estopped, 11-433

Knowledge of facts by person setting up estoppel, 11-434

Omission to assert right, 11-428

General principles, 11-428

Occupation and improvement of lands under mistaken claim of ownership, 11-429

Owner permitting conveyance of realty by third person, 11-429

Owner permitting person to give credit on faith of ownership in debtor, 11-430

Owner permitting sale of personalty by third person, 11-429

Opinion, 11-425

Owner of property representing third person as owner, 11-422

Real estate, 11-424

Reliance upon act or representation, 11-436

Damage to party setting up estoppel necessary, 11-438

Effect of representations made after change in position, 11-439

General rule, 11-436

Illustrations, 11-439

Necessity of reliance upon act of representation, 11-436

Reliance upon silence, 11-438

Where others have acted on subsequent acquiescence, 11-439

Representation, 11-424

Representations de futuro, 11-425

Silence or concealment of facts, 11-427

General rule, 11-427

Intent or design, 11-431

Knowledge of facts by party to be estopped, 11-434

Omission to assert right, 11-428

Reliance upon silence, 11-438

Silence intentional or negligent, 11-433

Silence or concealment of facts as substitute for misrepresentation, 11-427

Statement as qualified by context or in conversation, 11-427

Statements of opinion or of law, 11-425

Mistake, 20-808

Monopolies and corporate trusts:

Combination estoppel as against third persons, 20-857

Former member of trust is not estopped to sue, 20-856

Mortgages, 20-984

ESTOPPEL, *cont'd.***Mortgages, *cont'd.***

Assignee of mortgage, 20-984

Assignee takes subject to defenses and equities, 20-1042

Circumstances creating estoppel to deny merger, 20-1067

Effect of covenants in mortgage upon after-acquired title, 11-403

Estoppel against mortgagee, 11-444

Estoppel by mortgagee containing covenants in general, 11-402

Estoppel of assignor to assert priority of another mortgage, 20-1040

Execution, 20-1067

General rule, 20-984

Illustration, 20-984

Merger, 20-1067

Mortgagor, 11-394; 20-984

Operation of covenants in purchase-money mortgage, 11-403

Recital of prior mortgage, 11-401

Mortgagors, 11-394; 20-984

When mortgage transfers title, 11-394

Where mortgage merely creates lien, 11-395

Municipal aid:

Estoppel to deny validity of election, 20-1109

Municipal corporations, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.

Municipal securities, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.

Mutual insurance, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.

National banks, see NATIONAL BANKS.

Notice:

Knowledge of facts by party to be estopped, 11-43

Knowledge of facts by person setting up estoppel, 11-434

Record as notice of title, see *infra*, Record as notice of title.

Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 21-607, 623

Odiousness of estoppel, 11-388

Officers and agents of private corporations, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

Omission to assert right, see *infra*, Misrepresentation or concealment of facts.

Opinion, 11-425

Ordinances, 21-979

Pais, see *infra*, Estoppel in pais.

Partition, 11-404; 21-1140, 1142

Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.

Patents (see PATENTS), 22-330

Anticipation or novelty, 22-330

Payment:

Acknowledgment of payment, 6-760

Payment of money into court, 11-448

Personal property:

Effect of covenants as to after-acquired title to personalty, 11-411

Passing of subsequently acquired title to personalty by sale without covenants, 11-412

Pleadings, see *infra*, Judicial admissions.

Pledge and collateral security, see PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.

Possession, see *infra*, Acceptance of conveyance or possession.

ESTOPPEL, cont'd.

- Private ways:
 - Estoppel by recital of existence of street or way, 11-402
- Privies, 11-394
- Privy, 11-394
- Promoters, 23-245
- Public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.
- Purchase-money mortgages:
 - Covenants, 11-403
- Quitclaim deed, 11-409
- Quo warranto, 23-607, 619
- Railroads:
 - Estoppel to insist on exclusive franchise, 23-682
- Railroad securities:
 - Foreclosure, 23-826
- Ratification, 11-446
- Real property, see *infra*, Estoppel by deed;
 - Misrepresentation or concealment of facts; Vendor and purchaser.
- Receiptor, 11-445; 25-711
- Receipts, 23-989
- Recitals, see RECITALS.
- Record, see *infra*, Estoppel by record.
- Record as notice of title:
 - Record as notice of title in favor of person silent as to title, 11-436
 - Record inoperative as notice in favor of person making positive misrepresentations, 11-436
- Recording acts:
 - Constructive notice, 11-416
 - Covenants, 11-416
 - Record of conveyance to grantor prevents acquisition of title adverse to grantor, 11-416
- Release and discharge, see RELEASE AND DISCHARGE.
- Religious societies, 24-346
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 24-407
- Transfer of contingent remainder, 24-407
- Replevin, see REPLEVIN.
- Res judicata, see RES JUDICATA.
- Rewards, 24-960, 961
- Sales:
 - Owner permitting sale of personalty by third person, 11-429
- Salvage, see SALVAGE.
- Seal (see *infra*, Estoppel by deed), 7-94
- Separate property of married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Sheriffs and constables, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.
- Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.
- Special or local assessments:
 - Estoppel to object to irregularities, 25-1205
 - Estoppel to question sufficiency of petition, 25-1209
 - Want of jurisdiction, 25-1206
- Specialty, 7-94
- State, 11-396; 26-481
 - Acts of unauthorized agents of state, 11-397
 - Operation of estoppel by deed against state, 11-396
- State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

ESTOPPEL, cont'd.

- Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Statutes of limitation, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
- Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Strangers, 11-391, 400
- Streets and sidewalks:
 - Estoppel by recital of existence of street or way, 11-402
- Subrogation, 27-270, 271
- Suretyship, see SURETYSHIP.
- Taxation, see TAXATION.
- Title (see *infra*, Covenants; Estoppel by deed; Misrepresentation or concealment of facts; Vendor and purchaser):
 - Acceptance of conveyance or possession, see *infra*, Acceptance of conveyance or possession.
 - From common source, 11-441
- Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, 28-399
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.
- Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Ultra vires, see ULTRA VIRES.
- Usury, 29-522
- Vendor and purchaser (see *infra*, Covenants):
 - Acceptance of conveyance or possession, see *infra*, Acceptance of conveyance or possession.
 - Estoppel of vendee to dispute title of vendor, 11-444
 - Owner permitting conveyance of realty by third person, 11-429
- Vendor's lien, 29-769
- Verdict, see RES JUDICATA.
- Waiver (see WAIVER):
 - As distinguished from estoppel *in pais*, 11-446
 - Res judicata, 24-836
- Warehouses and warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.
- Wharves and wharfingers, see WHARVES AND WHARFINGERS.
- Wilful, 30-526
- ESTOVERS**, 6-232; 11-451
 - Bote, 4-734
 - Common of estovers, 11-451
 - Landlord and tenant, 18-448
 - Life estate, 11-378
 - Waste, 30-241, 267
- ESTRAYS**, see ANIMALS.
- ESTREAT**, 11-451
- ESTREPEMENT**, 11-451
 - Waste, see WASTE.
- ET AL.**, 11-452
- ET CETERA — ETC.**, 11-452
 - Ejusdem generis, 11-453
 - Indefiniteness, 11-453
 - Statutes, 26-584
- ETIOLOGY**:
 - Expert and opinion evidence, 12-446, 456
- EVEN**, 11-454
- EVENT — EVENTUAL**, 11-454
 - Eventual waste, see WASTE.
 - Follow the event, 13-728

EVENT — EVENTUAL, cont'd.

In the event, 24-395
 Unforeseen event, 18-311

EVER, 11-455**EVERY — EVERYTHING — EVERYWHERE, 11-455, 456**

All, 2-143
 Limited sense, 11-456
 Wills, 11-456

EVERY PERSON, 11-455**EVICION, 11-457**

See COVENANTS; LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Abandonment by tenant, 11-469, 479
 Cases where tenant has retained possession, 11-480
 Tenant must abandon premises, 11-479
 Tenant must abandon within reasonable time, 11-480

Actual eviction, 11-466

Abandonment by tenant, 11-469
 Acts against subtenants, 11-470
 Circumstances not amounting to eviction, 11-467
 Definition, 11-459
 Deprivation of use of property, 11-470
 Entry and taking possession, 11-467
 Expulsion of tenant, 11-466
 Forcible expulsion, 11-466
 Keeping tenant out, 11-467
 Leasing to another person, 11-469
 Materiality of the deprivation, 11-468
 Partial eviction, 11-470
 Prevention of other use, 11-470
 Restriction of use by terms of lease, 11-470
 Subtenants, 11-470
 Taking possession, 11-466
 Taking possession after tenant has left, 11-468
 Turning out servant or agent, 11-471
 Use of premises, 11-470
 When landlord's resumption of possession is authorized, 11-468

Agency:

Acts of agents, 11-463
 Turning out agent, 11-471

Classification, 11-459**Constructive eviction, 11-471**

Abandonment by tenant, 11-479
 Acts producing discomfort or annoyance, 11-475
 Acts which amount to eviction, 11-476
 Assignment of dower in demised premises, 11-477
 Conveyance of demised premises without reservation as to lease, 11-477
 Creation or existence of nuisances, see *infra*, Nuisances.
 Definition, 11-459
 Deprivation of easements, 11-475
 Egress, 11-476
 Failure of landlord to perform covenants, 11-476
 Failure to repair, 11-478
 Forcible taking possession not necessary, 11-471
 General doctrine, 11-471
 Improper conduct of landlord, 11-475
 Ingress, 11-476
 Interference with beneficial enjoyment a constructive eviction, 11-471

EVICION, cont'd.**Constructive eviction, cont'd.**

Necessity of abandonment by tenant, 11-479
 Omissions which amount to eviction, 11-476
 Physical interference with demised premises, 11-471
 Preventing egress and ingress, 11-476
 Reasonable time for abandonment, 11-480
 Rebuilding, 11-477
 Removal of chattels, 11-476
 Rendering premises unsafe or unfit for occupation, see *infra*, Rendering premises unsafe or unfit for occupation.
 Repairing, 11-477
 Tenant need not be actually expelled, 11-471
 Threats of expulsion, 11-475
 Unreasonable demands, 11-475
 Covenants for quiet enjoyment, see COVENANTS; LEASES.
 Covenants, see COVENANTS.
 Definition, 11-458
 Dower:
 Assignment of dower in demised premises, 11-477
 Easements:
 Deprivation of easements, 11-475
 Effect of eviction as between landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
 Egress, preventing, 11-476
 Eminent domain:
 Effect of appropriation under right of eminent domain, 11-482
 Failure or refusal to deliver possession, 11-460
 Failure to remove property, 11-460
 Force (see *infra*, Actual eviction; Constructive eviction), 11-466, 467
 Necessity, 11-481
 General principles, 11-459
 Immoral conduct of landlord, 11-474
 Ingress and egress, preventing, 11-476
 Intent of landlord, 11-461
 Acts must clearly show intention to deprive tenant of possession, 11-461
 Illustrations, 11-461
 Presumption as to intent, 11-463
 Trespass of landlord not eviction, 11-462
 Interest on which eviction may be predicated, 11-459
 Failure to deliver possession, 11-460
 Failure to remove property, 11-460
 Lease void in inception, 11-460
 Tenant must have right to use under lease, 11-459
 Landlord and tenant:
 Effect of appropriation under right of eminent domain, 11-482
 Estoppel to deny landlord's title, 18-425
 Eviction, effect of, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
 Leasing to another person, 11-469
 License (real property), 18-1128
 Light and air:
 Shutting off light and air, 11-464, 475
 Master and servant:
 Acts of servants, 11-463
 Turning out servant, 11-471

EVICTIION, *cont'd.*

Moral eviction:

Definition, 11-459

Nuisances:

Creation or existence of nuisances,
11-474

Illustrations, 11-474, 475

Immoral conduct of landlord,
11-474

Nuisances dangerous to life or
health, 11-475

Nuisances may constitute eviction,
11-474

Presence of vermin or noxious
smells not an eviction, 11-474

Other tenants, 11-465

Partial eviction, 11-459

Deprivation of use of property, 11-470

Effect of partial eviction, 11-466

Possession (see *infra*, Actual eviction):

Intent to deprive of possession, 11-461

Presumption as to intent, 11-463

Public authorities, 11-465

Questions of law and fact:

Eviction a question for jury, 11-466

Removal of property:

Failure to remove property, 11-462

Rendering premises unsafe or unfit for
occupation, 11-472

General rule, 11-472

Illustrations, 11-472, 473

Rendering premises unfit for purposes
for which they were leased, 11-473

Where use of demised premises is re-
stricted by terms of lease, 11-473

Rent:

*Effect of eviction upon tenant's liability
for rent*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Repairs:

Delay in completing work, 11-477

Entry to repair or rebuild not an evic-
tion, 11-477

Failure of landlord to make repairs
stipulated for in lease not an evic-
tion, 11-479

Illustrations, 11-477, 478

Rebuilding on different plan, 11-478

Repairs unnecessary, 11-478

Tenant bound to repair, 11-479

Tenant may be evicted by landlord's
neglect of duty to repair, 11-478

Where tenant is bound to repair, 11-479

Reservation:

Conveyance of demised premises with-
out reservation as to lease, 11-477

Restoration need not be demanded or re-
fused, 11-466

Rule as to acts of third persons, 11-463

Acts of servants or agents, 11-463

Agents, 11-463

Consent of landlord to acts, 11-464

Light and air, 11-464

Other tenants of same landlord, 11-465

Public authorities, 11-465

Servants, 11-463

Strangers, 11-464

Trespass by strangers, 11-465

Safety, see *infra*, Rendering premises unsafe
or unfit for occupation.

Scope of article, 11-457

Subtenants, acts against, 11-470

EVICTIION, *cont'd.*

Taking possession, 11-467, 468

Tenant must have right to use under his
lease, 11-459

Third persons, see *infra*, Rule as to acts of
third persons.

Title paramount, 11-459, 480

Attornment by tenant, 11-482

Buying in paramount title, 11-482

Eviction by title paramount, 11-480

Taking possession of demised premises
by holder of paramount title consti-
tutes eviction, 11-481

Tenant may peaceably yield possession
and treat himself as evicted, 11-481

Trespass:

Trespass by strangers, 11-465

Trespass of landlord not eviction,
11-462

Use, see *infra*, Rendering premises unsafe or
unfit for occupation.

Use of property, see *infra*, Actual eviction.

What amounts to eviction, 11-466

Actual eviction, see *infra*, Actual evic-
tion.

Constructive eviction, see *infra*, Con-
structive eviction.

Effect of appropriation under right of
eminent domain, 11-482

Eviction by title paramount, see *infra*,
Title paramount.

EVIDENCE, 11-484

See ACCOMMODATION PAPER; ACKNOWLEDG-
MENTS; ADMISSIONS; DOCUMENTARY EVI-
DENCE; DYING DECLARATIONS; EXPERI-
MENTS IN EVIDENCE; LIFE INSURANCE;
WITNESSES.

Accessory, see ACCESSORY.

Accident insurance, see ACCIDENT INSUR-
ANCE.

Ademption of legacies, see ADEMPMENT OF
LEGACIES.

Admissions, see ADMISSIONS; see *infra*,
Facts admitted.

Adultery (as a crime), see ADULTERY (AS A
CRIME).

Advancements, see ADVANCEMENTS.

Adverse possession, see ADVERSE POSSES-
SION.

Age, 11-538, 539

Alibi, see ALIBI.

Ambiguity, see AMBIGUITY.

Amount:

Proof, 11-530

Anatomical evidence, 20-532

Ancient documents, see ANCIENT DOCU-
MENTS.

Arbitration and award, see ARBITRATION AND
AWARD.

Arrest, see ARREST.

Arson, see ARSON.

Attorney and client (see ATTORNEY AND
CLIENT):

Forging or concocting false affidavits or
evidence, 3-311

Baggage, see BAGGAGE.

Bail (in civil cases), see BAIL (IN CIVIL
CASES).

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases),
see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL
CASES).

EVIDENCE, cont'd.

- Best evidence*, see **SECONDARY EVIDENCE**.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES**.
- Bills of lading*, see **BILLS OF LADING**.
- Bill to perpetuate testimony*, 4-573
- Bill to take testimony de bene esse*, 4-573
- Blood stains*, see **BLOOD STAINS**.
- Books as evidence*, see **DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE**.
- Boundaries*, see **BOUNDARIES**.
- Brands and marks*, see **BRANDS AND MARKS**.
- Burden of proof*, see **BURDEN OF PROOF**.
- Burglary*, see **BURGLARY**.
- Capacity*:
 - Facts showing capacity, 11-508
- Carriers of goods*, see **CARRIERS OF GOODS**.
- Carriers of passengers*, see **CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS**.
- Character*, see **CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE)**.
- Character (in evidence)*, see **CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE)**.
- Cheats*, see **FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS**.
- Civil damage acts*, see **CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS**.
- Clear*, 6-111
- Cloud on title*, see **CLOUD ON TITLE**.
- Collateral facts*, 11-503
 - Acts and declarations of conspirators*, see **CONSPIRACY**.
 - Admissibility in general, 11-503
 - Character or reputation of the parties*, see **CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE)**.
 - Conduct of parties*, see *infra*, **Conduct of parties**.
 - Facts explanatory or introductory of relevant facts, 11-514
 - Facts forming part of the same transaction as the facts in issue, 11-514
 - Facts showing capacity and opportunity*, see *infra*, **Facts showing capacity and opportunity**.
 - Facts showing motive or intention*, see *infra*, **Intent**.
 - Facts showing preparation*, see *infra*, **Facts showing preparation**.
 - Financial standing of parties*, see *infra*, **Financial standing of parties**.
 - Res inter alios acta*, see *infra*, **Res inter alios acta**.
- Color*, 11-538
- Common law*:
 - How established, 6-289
 - Books of reports, 6-289
 - Oral testimony of qualified witnesses, 6-289
- Competent evidence*, 6-370; 11-491
- Conclusive proof*, 11-491
- Conduct of parties*, 11-503
 - Attempts to prevent investigation, 11-504
 - Concealment of evidence, 11-504
 - Destruction of evidence, 11-504
 - Fabrication of evidence, 11-504
 - Failure to call certain witnesses, 11-503
 - Procuring absence of witnesses, 11-503
 - Threats made by accused, 11-505
 - Threats of the person assailed, 11-505
- Confessions*, see **CONFESSIONS**.
- Conflict of law*, see *infra*, **Private international law**.

EVIDENCE, cont'd.

- Consideration*, see **CONSIDERATION**.
- Conspiracy* (see **CONSPIRACY**):
 - Conspiracy to pervert or obstruct public justice, 6-856
 - Suppressing or fabricating evidence, 6-857
- Constitutional law*:
 - Power of legislature over rules of evidence, 6-1050
 - Retroactive acts, 6-950
- Consuls*:
 - Certificates as evidence, 7-11
- Copyright*, see **COPYRIGHT**.
- Corpus delicti*, see **CORPUS DELICTI**.
- Corroborative evidence* (see **CORROBORATIVE EVIDENCE**), 11-491
- Counterfeiting*, see **COUNTERFEITING**.
- Covenants*, see **COVENANTS**.
- Criminal conversation*, see **CRIMINAL CONVERSATION**.
- Criminal law*:
 - Proof of other crimes*, see **PROOF OF OTHER CRIMES**.
- Cumulative evidence* (see **CUMULATIVE EVIDENCE**), 11-491
- Date*, see **DATE**.
- De bene esse*, 4-573
- Declarations*, see **DECLARATIONS; DYING DECLARATIONS**.
- Dedication*, see **DEDICATION**.
- Definition*, 11-487
- Degrees of proof*, 11-490
 - Competent evidence, 11-491
 - Conclusive proof, 11-491
 - Corroborative evidence, 11-491
 - Cumulative evidence, 11-491
 - Demonstration, 11-490
 - Evidence and proof distinguished, 11-490
 - Moral evidence, 11-490
 - Partial evidence, 11-491
 - Preponderance of evidence*, see *infra*, **Preponderance of evidence**.
 - Proof beyond a reasonable doubt*, see **REASONABLE DOUBT**.
 - Satisfactory evidence, 11-491
- Demonstration*, 11-490
- Demonstrative evidence*, 9-218
- Depositions*, see **DEPOSITIONS**.
- Deputy*, see **DEPUTY**.
- Detectives*, see **DETECTIVES**.
- Direct evidence*, 9-459
- Disorderly houses*, see **DISORDERLY HOUSES**.
- Disturbing meetings*, see **DISTURBING MEETINGS**.
- Divorce*, see **DIVORCE**.
- Documentary evidence*, see **DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE**.
- Dower*, see **DOWER**.
- Dying declarations*, see **DYING DECLARATIONS**.
- Elections*, see **ELECTIONS**.
- Electric-light companies*, see **ELECTRIC-LIGHT COMPANIES**.
- Embezzlement*, see **EMBEZZLEMENT**.
- Estoppel*, see **ESTOPPEL**.
- Evidence and proof distinguished*, 11-490
- Evidence of indebtedness in writing*, 19-268
- Examination*, see **INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION**.
- Execution of documents*, see **EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS**.

EVIDENCE, cont'd.

Exemplary damages (see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES):

Injuries to trespassing animals, 12-1047

Exhibits (see *infra*, Real evidence), 12-389

Experimental evidence, see EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE).

Experiments in evidence, see EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE).

Expert and opinion evidence (see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE), 11-548

Expert evidence, 11-548

Explanatory facts, 11-514

Explosions and explosives, see EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES.

Extrinsic evidence, 12-610

Fact, 12-612

Facts admitted, 11-488

Facts admitted by failure to deny, 11-488

Facts admitted in open court, 11-489

Facts expressly admitted by the pleadings, 11-488

Facts forming part of the same transaction, 11-514

Facts showing capacity and opportunity, 11-508

Facts showing preparation, 11-508

Facts similar to those in issue, 11-510

Fair preponderance of evidence, 12-711

False imprisonment, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.

False pretenses and cheats, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.

Fellow servants, see FELLOW SERVANTS.

Financial standing of parties, 11-519

Fines and penalties:

Preponderance of evidence, 13-64

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Fires, see FIRES.

Foreclosure of mortgages, see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES.

Foreign judgments, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.

Foreign laws, see FOREIGN LAWS.

Forgery, see FORGERY.

Fornication, see FORNICATION.

Fraud and deceit, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

Fraudulently obtained, 11-548

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Functions of judge and jury, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.

Gambling contracts, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.

Gaming, see GAMING.

Gaming houses, see GAMING HOUSES.

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

Gifts, see GIFTS.

Grand juries, see GRAND JURIES.

Habeas corpus, see HABEAS CORPUS.

Handwriting, see HANDWRITING.

Hearsay evidence, see HEARSAY EVIDENCE.

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.

Homicide, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

Husband and wife, see WITNESSES.

Illegal contracts, 15-1015

Illegally obtained, 11-548

Impairment of obligation of contracts, see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS.

Impeachment, 15-1070

Implied trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

Incest, see INCEST.

EVIDENCE, cont'd.

Indemnity contracts, see INDEMNITY CONTRACTS.

Injuries, 11-537

Inns and innkeepers, see INNS AND INNKEEPERS.

Insanity, see INSANITY; TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.

Inspection, see INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION.

Inspection and physical examination, see INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION.

Insufficient evidence, 16-828

Intent:

Facts showing motive or intent, 11-506

Civil cases, 11-507

Criminal cases, 11-506

Direct testimony of the actors, 11-507

Similar criminal acts, 11-513

Interest, see INTEREST.

Interpreter, see INTERPRETER.

Interstate commerce, see INTERSTATE COMMERCE.

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Intoxication:

Competency and sufficiency of evidence to prove intoxication, 17-408

Irrelevant, 17-483

Issue, see *infra*, Substance only of issue need be proved.

Judge, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.

Judgments and decrees (see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES; RECORDS; RES JUDICATA):

Foreign judgments, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.

Judicial notice (see JUDICIAL NOTICE):

Things of which court will take judicial notice need not be proved, 11-489

Jury, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL; QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.

Laches, see LACHES.

Laws, see FOREIGN LAWS.

Legislature:

Power of legislature over rules of evidence, 6-1050; 11-550

Changes as to existing causes of action, 11-551

Civil cases, 11-552

Conviction on less evidence, 11-552

Criminal cases, 11-552

General rule, 11-550

Power to determine burden of proof, 11-550

Power to make presumptions conclusive, 11-551

Lewd and lascivious cohabitation and conduct, 18-845

Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.

Light and air, see LIGHT AND AIR.

Lis pendens, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.

Lost papers and records, see LOST PAPERS AND RECORDS.

Malice:

Other acts of like character, 11-512, 513

Malicious intent:

Similar criminal acts, 11-513

Volume XXXI.

EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*

Malpractice, see PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.
Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.
 Mandate (bailment), 19-916
Manufactured evidence, see EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE).
 Maps, 11-539
Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.
Marks, see BRANDS AND MARKS.
Marriage, see MARRIAGE.
Master and servant, see MASTER AND SERVANT.
 Material evidence, 20-233
Materiality, see *infra*, Matters of description; Substance only of issue need be proved.
 Matters of description, 11-528
 Formal matters, 11-530
 General rule, 11-528
 Matters declared immaterial by law, 11-530
 Matters naturally immaterial, 11-530
 Must be proved as alleged, 11-528
 Records, 11-530
 Specialties, 11-530
 Where materiality depends on form of pleading, 11-530
 Writing obligatory, 11-529
 Written instruments, 11-529
Medical jurisprudence, see MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE.
Military law, see MILITARY LAW.
 Minutes, 26-1005
 Moral evidence, 11-490
Mortality tables, see MORTALITY TABLES.
 Mortgages (see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES):
 Consideration for assignment of mortgage, 20-1037
Motives, see *infra*, Intent.
Municipal records, see MUNICIPAL RECORDS.
 Murder and manslaughter (see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER):
 Self-defense, see SELF-DEFENSE.
Navigable waters, see NAVIGABLE WATERS.
Negligence, see NEGLIGENCE.
Notary public, see NOTARY PUBLIC.
 Notice:
 Competency and sufficiency of evidence, 21-589
Obscenity, see OBSCENITY.
Officers and agents of private corporations, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
Opinion evidence (see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE), 11-548
 Opportunity:
 Facts showing opportunity, 11-508
Ordinances, see ORDINANCES.
Other crimes, see PROOF OF OTHER CRIMES.
Parol evidence, see PAROL EVIDENCE.
 Partial evidence, 11-491
Partition, see PARTITION.
Patents, see PATENTS.
Payment, see PAYMENT.
Pedigree, see PEDIGREE.
Pensions and bounties, see PENSIONS AND BOUNTIES.
Perjury, see PERJURY.
Personal evidence, see SECONDARY EVIDENCE.
 Personal resemblance, 11-538
Photographs, see PHOTOGRAPHS.

EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*

Physical examination, see INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION.
Physicians and surgeons, see PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.
Pleadings, see *infra*, Facts admitted.
Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.
 Positive evidence, 22-1030
 Preparation, 11-508
 Preponderance of evidence (see REASONABLE DOUBT), 11-491; 22-1177
 Civil cases, 11-491
 Civil cases based on criminal act, 11-492
 Fines and penalties, 13-64
 Fires, 13-531
 Instruction, 22-1178
 Insurance cases, 11-492
 Necessity of definition, 22-1178
 Negligence, 21-516
 Number of witnesses, 22-1178
 Presumption of innocence, 11-493
 Quasi-criminal cases, 11-492
Prescription, see PRESCRIPTION.
Presumptions, see PRESUMPTIONS.
Private international law, 22-1385
Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
 Prize fights, 23-107
Production of documents, see PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS.
 Prohibition, 23-223
 Proof (see *infra*, Substance only of issue need be proved), 23-245
 Evidence and proof distinguished, 11-490
Proof of other crimes, see PROOF OF OTHER CRIMES.
Publication, see PUBLICATION.
Public office, see PUBLIC OFFICE.
Public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.
 Public policy:
 Evidence excluded by public policy, 11-541
 Evidence illegally obtained, 11-541, 548
Incriminating evidence, see WITNESSES.
Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
Proceedings of grand juries, see GRAND JURORS.
Proceedings of petit juries, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.
Testimony of husband and wife, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.
Transactions with deceased persons, see WITNESSES.
 Questions of law and fact (see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT), 23-581
 Race, 11-538
Rape, see RAPE.
 Real evidence, 11-536
 Age, 11-538, 539
 Color, 11-538
 Definition, 11-536
 Diagrams, 11-539
 Injuries, 11-537
 Maps, 11-539
 Marks of identity, 11-538
 Missiles, 11-538
 Models, 11-539

EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*Real evidence, *cont'd.*

Personal resemblance, 11-538

Photographs, see PHOTOGRAPHS.

Physical examination, see INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION.

Race, 11-538

Sex, 11-538

View of premises by jury, see VIEW BY JURY.

Weapons, 11-538

Wounds, 11-537

Reasonable doubt, see REASONABLE DOUBT.

Receipts, see RECEIPTS.

Receiving stolen property, see RECEIVING STOLEN PROPERTY.

Recording acts, see RECORDING ACTS.

Records (see RECORDS):

Record must be proved as alleged, 11-530

Redundancy, see VARIANCE.

Referees, 24-232

Relation, see RELATION.

Release and discharge, 24-321

Relevancy, 11-501

Circumstantial evidence, 11-502

Collateral facts, see *infra*, Collateral facts.

Definition, 11-501

Evidence bearing directly on facts in issue, 11-502

Evidence tending to render more or less probable the facts in issue, 11-502

Explanatory facts, 11-514

General rule, 11-501

General rule as to relevancy, 11-501, 502

Introductory facts, 11-514

Need not be direct evidence, 11-501

Order of introduction in discretion of court, 11-501

Relevancy may be shown after admission, 11-501

Relevant, but too remote, 11-501

Resemblance, 11-538

Res gestæ, see RES GESTÆ.*Res inter alios acta*, 11-509

Civil cases, 11-510

Criminal intent, 11-513

Defective highways, 11-510

Defective sidewalks, 11-510

Evidence of subsequent repair, 11-511

Facts similar to those in issue, 11-510

Fires set by locomotives, 11-512

Fraudulent schemes, 11-514

General rule, 11-509

Habit, 11-512

Malicious intent, 11-513

Proof of fraud, 11-510

Proof of malice, 11-511

Proof of negligence, 11-510

System in business, 11-512

System of crime, 11-514

Value, 11-512

Res judicata, see RES JUDICATA.

Resulting trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

Rewards, 24-949

Riot, 24-976

Robbery, 24-1005

Sales, see SALES.

Satisfactory evidence, 11-491

Secondary evidence, see SECONDARY EVIDENCE.

EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*

Seduction, see SEDUCTION.

Self-defense, see SELF-DEFENSE.

Self-incriminating evidence, see WITNESSES.

Separate property of married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.

Sex, 11-538

Sheriffs and constables, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.

Similar acts, 11-510

Sodomy, 25-1147

Specialties:

Proved as alleged, 11-530

State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Stations (railroad), see STATIONS (RAILROAD).

Statutes (see STATUTES):

Foreign laws, see FOREIGN LAWS.

Stenographers' notes as evidence, see STENOGRAPHERS.

Substance only of issue need be proved, 11-528

Allegations of value, place, time, amount, etc., 11-530

General rule, 11-528

Matters of description, see *infra*, Matters of description.

Variance, see VARIANCE.

Sufficient evidence, 27-365

Suicide:

Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.

Suppression of evidence, see SUPPRESSION OF EVIDENCE.

Suretyship, see SURETYSHIP.

Surplusage, see VARIANCE.

Tax titles, see TAX TITLES.

Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.

Tender, 28-42

Testamentary capacity, see TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.

Testify, 28-111

Testimony, 28-111

Testimony distinguished, 28-112

Things that need not be proved, 11-488

Facts admitted, see *infra*, Facts admitted.Judicial notice, see *infra*, Judicial notice.

Things presumed, see PRESUMPTIONS.

Third persons:

Acts or statements of third persons, see *infra*, *Res inter alios acta*.

Threats and threatening letters, see THREATS AND THREATENING LETTERS.

Tickets and fares, see TICKETS AND FARES.

Time:

Proof, 11-530

Treason, see TREASON.

Trespass to try title, see TRESPASS TO TRY TITLE.

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.

Turntables, 29-36

Undue influence, see UNDUE INFLUENCE.

Usages and customs, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

Use of evidence, 11-488

Usury, see USURY.

Value, 11-530

Collateral facts to show value, 11-512

Volume XXXI.

EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*Value, *cont'd.*

Proof, 11-530

Value irrelevant in action on contract,
11-516*Variance*, see **VARIANCE**.*Verdict*, see **VERDICT**.*Warranty*, see **WARRANTY**.

Waybill, 30-440

Weapons, 11-538

Weight of evidence (see **REASONABLE DOUBT**;
see *infra*, **Preponderance of evi-**
dence):

Questions of law and fact, 11-498

Witnesses, see **WITNESSES**.

Wounds, 11-537

Written contracts:

Must be proved as alleged, 11-529

EVIDENCE OF A CONTRACT, 11-552**EVIDENCE OF DEBT, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.****EVIDENT, 3-668, 669; 11-552**Proof as evidence or presumption strong,
3-668**EVIL LIVER, 11-552****EVINCE, 11-552****EX., 11-553****EX. A., 1-98; 11-553****EXACTION, see EXTORTION.****EXACTLY:**

Due, 10-282

EXAMINE — EXAMINATION, 11-553See **PROFIT À PRENDRE**.

Discovery, 9-472

Examination of person, see **INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION**.*Examination of witnesses*, see **WITNESSES**.**EXAPPROPRIATION, see EMINENT DOMAIN.****EXCAVATE — EXCAVATION, 11-554;
30-1206**See **LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT**.**EXCEED, 11-554****EXCEPT — EXCEPTION, 11-554**See **CONDITIONS**.

Bill of exceptions, 4-57

Easements, see **EASEMENTS**.

Interpretation and construction:

Language construed most strongly
against user thereof, 17-16

Leases, 18-614

Proviso and exception, 11-555

Recitals, 24-66

Reservation distinguished, 11-555

State and public lands, see **STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS**.*Statutes*, see **STATUTES**.**EXCEPTED:**

Accepted, 4-216

EXCESSIVE — EXCESSIVELY, 11-556**EXCESSIVE BAIL, see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE.****EXCESSIVE FINES AND PENALTIES, see FINES AND PENALTIES.****EXCESSIVE TAXATION, see TAXATION; TAXATION (CORPORATE).****EXCHANGE, 11-557**See **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE; EXCHANGE OF PROPERTY; STOCK AND PRODUCE EXCHANGE**.**EXCHANGEABLE VALUE, 11-557****EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE, 11-558**See **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES**.

Acceptor, 11-563

Acceptor liable to drawer, 11-564

Acceptor not liable, 11-563

Alteration of instruments:

Insertion of provision for exchange,
2-247

Amount of holder's recovery, 11-564

By law merchant, 11-564

By statute, 11-565

Circuitous re-exchange, 11-565

Customary exchange, 11-564

Object of statutes, 11-566

Rate at time of notice of protest, 11-565

Recoverable in an action on the bill,
11-566Re-exchange recoverable as damages,
11-564

Statutory damages, 11-565

Time at which recovery to be computed, 11-565

Bills of exchange (see **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES**), 11-559

Foreign bills, 11-559

Inland bills, 11-559

Protest necessary, 11-559

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, **Private international law**.

Coupons, 8-12

Covenants:

Damages, 8-189

Parol evidence, 8-201

Damages:

Re-exchange recoverable as damages,
11-564

Debt payable in foreign currency, 11-561

Deeds, 9-99

Definitions, 11-558

Drawer and indorser, 11-561

Bill remitted in payment of antecedent
debt, 11-562Drawer and drawee the same person,
11-562Drawer not liable to bank acting as
agent, 11-562Indorser's rights as against drawer and
prior indorsers, 11-563*Lex loci contractus* governs, 11-563

Liability of drawer and indorser, 11-561

Liability when bill drawn by agent,
11-562

Re-draft unnecessary, 11-562

Exchange, 11-558

Par of exchange, 11-559

Rate of exchange, 11-558

Re-exchange, 11-559

Foreign debts, 11-559

Foreign exchange, 13-914

Indorser, see *infra*, **Drawer and indorser**.

Infants, 9-114

Liability of parties to a bill of exchange,
11-561

Private international law:

Law determining liability of drawer and
indorser, 11-563Promissory notes (see **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES**), 11-559Damages upon an indorsed note, 11-
560

EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE, con.

- Promissory notes, *cont'd.*
 - Express provision for re-exchange, 11-560
 - General rule, 11-559
 - No re-exchange upon promissory notes, 11-560
 - Rate not included, 11-561
 - Rate of exchange included in recovery, 11-560
- Protest, 11-559
- Upon what re-exchange recoverable, 11-559
- Usury, 29-497
 - Device to cover usury, 29-499
 - General rule, 29-497
 - Re-exchange, 29-499
 - Taking exchange, 29-498
 - Waiver of right to re-exchange, 11-567, 568

EXCHANGE BROKERS, 11-568**EXCHANGE OF PROPERTY, 11-569**

- Agency, 1-1004
- Breach of contract of exchange, 11-574
- Condition of re-entry, 11-573
- Damages:
 - Breach of contract, 11-574, 576
- Deeds, 9-99
- Definition, 11-569
- Dower:
 - Right of dower in lands exchanged, 10-158; 11-472
- Entry, 11-573
- Entry must be made on both sides, 11-572
- Estates, exchange must be in, 11-571
- Exchange, 11-571
- Exchange and sale distinguished, 11-570
- Exchange of goods, 11-575
 - Breach of warranty of quality, 11-577
 - Damages for breach of warranty, 11-576
 - Damages for fraud, 11-578
 - Delivery, 11-575
 - Express warranty of quality, 11-576
 - Fraud, 11-578
 - General rule, 11-575
 - Implied warranty of quality, 11-576
 - Implied warranty of title, 11-576
 - Intoxicating liquors, 11-576
 - Remedies for breach of warranty, 11-576
 - Remedies for fraud, 11-578
 - Rescission for breach of warranty, 11-577
 - Rescission for fraud, 11-578
 - Tender and acceptance, 11-575
 - Warranty, 11-576
- Exchange of lands by infant, 11-573
- Exchange of property interests in lands, 11-571
- Exemptions from execution, 12-150, 207
- Fraud, 11-578
 - Contract induced by fraud, 11-574
- Goods, see *infra*, Exchange of goods.
- Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.
- Implied warranty, 11-573, 576, 577
- Incumbrances:
 - Liability to pay incumbrances on lands exchanged, 11-573
- Infant, 11-573
- Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.
- Mistake:
 - Contract induced by mistake, 11-574

EXCHANGE OF PROPERTY, *cont'd.*

- Number of parties, 11-572
 - Personal property*, see *infra*, Exchange of goods.
 - Possession:
 - When right of possession accrues under contract, 11-572
 - Real estate brokers:
 - Exchange instead of sale, 23-919
 - Real property, 11-571
 - Re-entry, 11-573
 - Remedies for breach of contract of exchange, 11-574
 - Requisites of a valid exchange, 11-571
 - Deed, 11-572
 - Each party must have a title to transfer, 11-571
 - Entry must be made on both sides, 11-572
 - Exchange must be equal, 11-571
 - Word "exchange" must be used, 11-571
 - Writing, 11-571
 - Rescission, cancellation, and reformation, 11-574, 577, 578
 - Sales, 11-570
 - Law of exchange similar to that of sale, 11-575
 - Separate property of married women*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
 - Specific performance, 26-120
 - Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
 - Trusts and trustees*, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
 - Vendor and purchaser:
 - Exchange and sale distinguished, 11-570
 - Vendor's lien, 11-575; 29-743, 744
 - Warranty, 11-573, 576, 577
 - Writing, 11-571
- EXCISE, 11-579**
- Tax distinguished, 27-579
- EXCLUDE, 11-579**
- See MARINE INSURANCE.
- EXCLUSION ACTS, see CHINESE EXCLUSION ACTS.**
- EXCLUSIVE — EXCLUSIVELY, 11-579**
- Exclusive of costs, 11-581
 - Exclusive of interest or costs, 11-581
 - Prescription*, see PRESCRIPTION.
 - Wills, 11-581
- EXCLUSIVE PRIVILEGES, 11-579; 23-46**
- See MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.
 - Restraint of trade, 24-855
- EXCLUSIVE RIGHT, 11-580; 22-417**
- EX CONTRACTU, see CONTRACTS.**
- EXCURSION TICKETS, see TICKETS AND FARES.**
- EXCUSABLE HOMICIDE, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER; SELF-DEFENSE.**
- EXCUSABLE NEGLIGENCE, 11-581**
- Judgments and decrees, 17-831
- EXCUSE, 11-581**
- EX DELICTO, see TORTS.**
- EXEAT, 11-582**
- See NE EXEAT.
- EXECUTE, 11-582**
- EXECUTED:**
- Signed, 25-1065
- EXECUTED CONTRACTS, see CONTRACTS.**
- EXECUTED TRUSTS, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.**

EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS, 11-583

Absence of subscribing witness, 11-595

Accord, see ACCORD AND SATISFACTION.

Acknowledged documents, 11-588

Acknowledgments, see ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.

Admissions, 11-592, 601

Admissions in pleadings, 11-587

Attested documents, 11-592

Admissions in pleadings, 11-587

Agency:

Execution of conveyances, 1-1010

Seal, 1-952

Alteration of instruments, see ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS.*Ancient documents*, see ANCIENT DOCUMENTS.

Attested documents, 11-589

Admissions, 11-601

Circumstances, 11-601

Handwriting of witness or maker, 11-600

Proof by subscribing witness, see *infra*,*Proof of attested documents by subscribing witness.**Subscribing witness*, see *infra*, *Proof of attested documents by subscribing witness.**Bonds*, see BONDS.

Certificates of deposit, 5-802

Charter-parties, see CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES.*Codicils*, see CODICILS.

Collateral introduction of documents, 11-599

Contracts, see CONTRACTS.

Death of subscribing witness, 11-594

Deeds, see DEEDS.

Delivery, 11-584

Disqualified witness, 11-597

Due diligence in seeking subscribing witness, 11-596

Escrow, see ESCROW.

Execution includes delivery, 11-584

Eyewitnesses, 11-580

Factum, 12-708

Foreclosure of mortgages, 13-814

Foreign judgments, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.*Forthcoming and delivery bonds*, see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS.*Gifts*, see GIFTS.

Handwriting (see HANDWRITING), 11-600

Sufficiency of proof of handwriting of witness, 11-602

Insurance, 16-854

Jurisdiction:

Subscribing witness out of court's jurisdiction, 11-595

Leases, see LEASES.

Lost papers and instruments:

Execution of lost documents proved by parol, 11-585

Subscribing witness, 11-591

Mark, 11-591

Marriage settlements, see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.

Meaning of execution, 11-584

Mortgages, 13-822; 20-904

Municipal securities, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.

Necessity for proof, 11-584

Acknowledged and recorded documents, 11-588

Admissions in pleadings, 11-587

EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS, *cont'd.*Necessity for proof, *cont'd.*

Adverse party claiming under document, 11-586

Ancient documents, 11-587

Exceptions, 11-586

General rule, 11-584

Lost documents, 11-585

Power of attorney must be produced, 11-585

Statutes dispensing with proof of execution, 11-587

Notice:

Knowledge of contents of instrument not imputed to attesting witness, 21-588

Parol evidence, 21-1098

Power of attorney, 22-1086

Powers, see POWERS.

Presumption as to delivery, 11-584

Presumptions:

Date, 22-1276

Privileged communications, 23-76

Proof of attested documents by subscribing witness, 11-589

Admissions of maker, 11-592

Answer in chancery, 11-592

Collateral introduction of documents, 11-599

Dead witness, 11-594

Disqualified witness, 11-597

Attesting witness a party to the action, 11-598

Disqualified both at time of attestation and of trial, 11-597

Interested witness, 11-597

Subsequent disqualification, 11-597

Documents not required to be attested, 11-593

Due diligence in seeking for absent witness, 11-596

Effect of statutes making parties competent witnesses, 11-593

Exceptions, 11-594

General rule, 11-589

Imperfect recollection, 11-598

Lost document, 11-591

Mark, 11-591

Necessary to account for all witnesses, 11-591

Other evidence admissible when witness denies or forgets, 11-598

Person attesting without request, 11-591

Person executing cannot prove, 11-592

Proof by subscribing witness, 11-589

Reason of the rule, 11-594

Several subscribing witnesses, 11-591

Sick witness, 11-595

Waiver of rule, 11-600

Who is a subscribing witness, 11-590

Witness abroad or not to be found, 11-595

Witness denying, 11-598

Witness forgetting, 11-598

Witness out of court's jurisdiction, 11-595

Proof of execution, 11-584*Attested documents*, see *infra*, *Attested documents.*

Eyewitnesses, 11-589

Handwriting, 11-589

EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Proof of execution, *cont'd.*
 - Method of proof, 11-588
 - Necessity for proof, see *infra*, Necessity for proof.
 - Unattested documents, 11-588
- Recitals, 24-58
- Recording acts, 24-100, 101
- Sales, 24-1037
- Sickness of subscribing witness, 11-595
- Signature, see SIGN — SIGNATURE.
- Statutes dispensing with proof of execution, 11-587
- Subscribing witness, see *infra*, Proof of attested documents by subscribing witness; Sufficiency of evidence.
- Sufficiency of evidence, 11-602
 - One of several witnesses sufficient, 11-602
 - Proof of handwriting of attesting witness sufficient, 11-602
- Tax titles, 27-963
- Wills, see WILLS.
- Witnesses, see *infra*, Proof of attested documents by subscribing witness.

EXECUTIONS, 11-604

See ARREST; ATTACHMENT; FIRE INSURANCE; GARNISHMENT; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.

- Abandonment of levy, 11-667
 - Indefinite postponement, 11-667
 - Levy in fraud of other creditors, 11-667
 - Not abandoned because of debtor's possession, 11-667
 - Unreasonable delay, 11-667
- Abandonment of lien, see *infra*, Extinguishment or suspension of lien.
- Abuse of process, see MALICIOUS ABUSE OF PROCESS; see *infra*, Extinguishment or suspension of lien.

Accounts:

Whether book accounts are subject to execution, 11-623

Adverse possession:

- Lands in adverse possession, 11-638
- Perfection of purchaser's title by adverse possession, 11-675

Against the body, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.

Against whom writ may issue, 11-618

- Boards of education, 11-619
- Bridge companies, 11-620
- Counties, 11-619
- Executors and administrators, 11-620
- Generally, 11-618
- Lunatics, 11-618
- Married women, 11-618
- Municipal corporations, 11-619
- Private corporations, 11-620
- Property not necessary for public uses, 11-620
- Property used for public purposes, 11-620
- Public corporations, 11-618
- Quasi-public corporations, 11-620
- Railroads, 11-620
- State, 11-618

Agency:

Application for writ by plaintiff through agent, 11-617

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.***Agency, *cont'd.***

Property held on bailment or by agents, 11-625

Seizure of principal's goods under levy of execution, 1-1175

Alias and pluries writs (see *infra*, Several executions):

Preservation of original lien by alias and pluries writs, 11-680

Amendment of indorsement, 11-666

Appeal:

Extinguishment or suspension of lien, 11-698

Arrest, see ARREST; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS; see *infra*, *Capias ad satisfaciendum*.

Arrest in civil actions, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.

Assignments:

Procurement of writ by assignee of judgment, 11-617

Assignments for benefit of creditors, 11-641

Attachment, 3-208

Priority, 11-687

Attorney and client, 11-617

Application by plaintiff through agent, 11-617

Authority to issue execution, 3-330

Authority to issue execution and direct levy, 3-371

Attorney's direction as protection to officer, 3-372

Directing levy on particular property, 3-371

General rule, 3-371

Time and manner of levy, 3-372

Liability of attorney for causing illegal execution to issue, 3-403

Liability of client where attorney directs levy of execution, 3-326

Procurement by plaintiff without aid of attorney, 11-617

Procurement of writ by attorney, 11-617

Audita querela, 11-718

Bail (in civil cases), see BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES).

Bailments:

Property held on bailment or by agents, 11-625

Banknotes:

Banknotes may be taken on execution, 3-775

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-282; 11-623

Bills of sale, see BILLS OF SALE.

Body executions, see ARREST; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL CASES; see *infra*, *Capias ad satisfaciendum*.

Bona fide purchasers:

Lien, 11-675

Bonds, 11-623

Breaking doors, 11-655

Bridges, 11-620

Canada:

Ontario Creditors' Relief Act, 11-686

Capias ad satisfaciendum (see ARREST; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS), 11-609

Effect of taking body of defendant under ca. sa., 11-691

Levy after taking debtor's body, 11-667

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Certiorari, 11-717
- Chattel mortgages, 11-624
 - Interest of mortgagee, 11-625
 - Interest of mortgagor, 11-624
 - Levy upon mortgaged chattels, 11-662
 - Mortgage fraudulent as to creditors, 11-624
 - Mortgagor retaining possession of property, 11-624
 - Statutes allowing levy on equity of redemption, 11-625
- Chattels in which other persons have an interest, 11-660
 - Chattels held in joint tenancy and tenancy in common*, see **JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON**.
 - Leased chattels, 11-663
 - Mortgaged chattels*, see *infra*, **Mortgages**.
 - Partnership chattels*, see **PARTNERSHIP**.
 - Pledged chattels, 11-663
 - Reversionary interest levied upon, 11-660
- Choses in action, 11-623
 - Bonds, bills, and notes, 11-623
 - Book accounts, 11-623
 - Equity, 11-623
 - Not subject to execution at common law, 11-623
 - Seat in stock exchange, 11-623
 - Shares of stock, 11-623
 - Statutes making securities subject to execution, 11-623
- Clerk of court:
 - Action for damages against clerk for refusal to issue writ, 11-618
 - Application of plaintiff, 11-617
 - Duty of clerk or other officer as to issuance, 11-617
 - Issuance by clerk *suo motu*, 11-617
 - Issuance without application, 11-617
 - Mandamus to compel issue, 11-618
 - Presumption of authority, 11-617
 - Remedy against officer for refusal or failure to issue, 11-618
- Command, 11-643, 644
- Commencement of the lien, 11-669
 - Common-law rule, 11-669
 - Modern tendency towards abolition of the lien before levy, 11-671
 - Property levied on under one execution bound by lien of other executions in hands of levying officer, 11-672
 - Rule established by statute of frauds, 11-669
 - America, 11-670
 - Canada, 11-669
 - England, 11-669
 - Failure of officer to indorse receipt of writ, 11-671
 - Rule operates in favor of third persons, 11-671
- Teste, 11-669
- Community property, 6-320
- Conditional estates, 11-631
- Conditional sales, 6-490
- Confusion of goods, 11-659
- Conspiracy, 6-875
- Constitutional law:
 - Change of remedy as to issuing execution, 6-948

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Constitutional law, *cont'd.*
 - Retrospective act curing defects in returns to levies of executions, 6-944
- Contents of writ*, see *infra*, **Form and contents of writ**.
- Conversion and reconversion, 7-476
- Copyright, 7-515; 11-628
 - Manuscripts, 7-515
- Corporations, 11-620
 - Execution against corporations, 7-854
 - Franchise, 7-854
 - Property necessary for performance of duty to public, 7-854
 - Remedy where property is taken, 7-854
 - When execution permissible, 7-854
- Counties, 7-964; 11-619
 - Execution binds all goods and chattels within the county, 11-677
 - Executions against property not used for governmental purposes, 7-965
 - Judgment equivalent to auditing of claim, 7-964
 - No execution against counties in absence of statute, 7-964
 - Private property, 7-965
 - Sheriff confined to one county, 11-647
 - Statutory mode of enforcement of judgment to be followed, 7-964
- Courts:
 - Clerk of court*, see *infra*, **Clerk of court**.
 - Property in custodia legis*, see *infra*, **Custodia legis**.
- Courts out of which the writ may issue, 11-614
 - Abolition of court rendering judgment, 11-615
 - Appeal, 11-615
 - Chancery courts, 11-616
 - General rule, 11-614
 - Issuance out of court of record on justice's judgments, 11-615
 - Source of authority, 11-616
- Crops, 8-308; 11-622
 - Landlord and tenant, 8-318
 - Levy upon growing crops, 11-660
 - Maturity, 8-308, 309
 - Necessity of taking actual possession, 8-310
 - Personalty for levy of execution, 8-308
 - Sale of crops before maturity, 8-308
 - Statutory limitations, 8-309
 - Sufficiency of levy, 8-310
- Custodia legis*, 11-640; 12-69
 - Attached property, 11-640
 - Cannot levy upon property *in custodia legis*, 11-665
 - General rule, 11-640
 - Money collected by execution, 11-641
 - Property held under prior execution, 11-640
 - Property in hands of assignee, 11-641
 - Property in hands of guardian, 11-641
 - Property in hands of receiver, 11-641
 - Property taken from prisoner, 11-642
 - Replevied property, 11-642
 - Surplus after satisfying execution, 11-640
- Custodian appointed by officer, 11-660

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

Damages :
 Recovery against the debtor and another for removing debtor's property, 8-614
 Date, 11-644
 Day :
 Fractions of a day, 8-744
 Death of defendant, 11-612
 Death of execution debtor, 11-701
 Death of debtor before delivery of writ, 11-701
 Doctrine that right to levy ceases upon death of debtor, 11-702
 Lien as to debtor commences at teste of writ, 11-702
 Lien not lost by death of debtor, 11-701
 Lien of levy continues after death of debtor, 11-702
 Death of execution plaintiff, 11-701
 Death of plaintiff, 11-611
 Death sentence, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.
 Debentures, 8-970, 980
 Definition, 11-609
 Levy, 11-645
 Delay, see *infra*, Abandonment of levy; Extinguishment or suspension of lien.
 Delivery, 11-584
 Delivery bonds, see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS.
 Demand and notice, 11-613
 Demand as prerequisite, 11-613
 Levy, 11-650
 Notice as prerequisite, 11-614
 De minimis non curat lex, 8-829
 Description of land :
 Indorsements, 11-666
 Devises, 11-634
 Direction, 11-643
 Discharge, see *infra*, Satisfaction and discharge.
 Dissolution of corporations, 9-584
 Issuance of execution after dissolution, 9-607
 Distress, see DISTRESS.
 Docket, 24-169
 Dominion of Canada, see *infra*, Canada.
 Dormant executions, 10-119
 Dower :
 Priority, 11-690
 Seizure under execution, 10-148
 Duration of lien, see *infra*, Lien.
 Effect of execution, 17-1073
 Elegit, 11-609
 Entry :
 Right to enter upon debtor's premises, 11-654
 Entry of judgment, necessity of, 11-610
 Equitable interests, 11-624, 632
 Equity of redemption, 11-211, 222, 635
 Chattel mortgages, 11-625
 Errors, 17-1073
 Error, writ of, see *infra*, Writ of error.
 Escape, see ESCAPE.
 Execution sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.
 Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
 Exemptions, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION); HOMESTEAD.
 Extendi facias, 11-609

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

Extinguishment or suspension of lien :
 Abandonment of lien, 11-692
 Circumstances amounting to abandonment, 11-692
 Delay, 11-692
 General rule, 11-692
 Issue of alias writ, 11-692
 Regaining lien after abandonment, 11-693
 Abuse of process, 11-694
 Appeal, 11-698
 By satisfaction, 11-690
 Effect of a levy on particular property, 11-690
 Effect of taking body of defendant under ca. sa., 11-691
 General rule, 11-690
 Effect of claim of exemption, 11-700
 Effect of death of execution debtor, 11-701
 Effect of failure to indemnify levying officer, 11-701
 Effect of giving forthcoming or delivery bond, 11-699
 Effect of injunction, 11-699
 Effect of interposition of claim to property by third person, 11-700
 Effect of stay of execution, 11-698
 Forthcoming or delivery bond, 11-699
 Injunction, 11-699
 Lien cannot be lost without fault of plaintiff, 11-691
 Loss of lien through laches, 11-693
 Loss of lien through perversion of writ, 11-694
 Acquiescence in delay of officer, 11-697
 Burden of proof, 11-696
 Circumstances amounting to perversion of writ, 11-696
 Delay operates as fraud on junior creditors, 11-695
 Effect of subsequent instructions to execute writ, 11-697
 Fraudulent intent of creditor, 11-695
 Lien not necessarily postponed by stay of execution, 11-695
 Modification of the rule in some jurisdictions, 11-695
 Purchasers, 11-695
 Question for jury, 11-697
 Reasonable indulgence, 11-696
 Reason for the rule, 11-695
 Rule stated, 11-694
 What delay is permissible, 11-696
 What interference with execution will postpone lien, 11-696
 Writ to be executed not affected by perversion of prior writs, 11-698
 Reversal of judgment, 11-691
 Setting aside of execution, 11-691
 Statutory limitation, 11-691
 Stay of execution, 11-698
 Supersedeas, 11-698
 Vacation of judgment, 11-691
 Factors or commission merchants, see FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS.
 Fieri facias, 11-609

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Fines and penalties, 13-65
 - Execution not a prerequisite to imprisonment, 13-66
- Fire insurance:
 - Enforcement of judgment for loss, 13-395
 - Insurable interest of debtors, 13-156
 - Insurable interest of execution creditors, 13-149
- Fixtures*, see **FIXTURES**.
- Forcing doors, 11-655
- Foreclosure of mortgages, 13-829
- Form and contents of writ, 11-642
 - Command, 11-643
 - Conformity to judgment, 11-645
 - Date, 11-644
 - Description of judgment, 11-645
 - Direction, 11-643
 - Execution against married women, 11-644
 - Executions to reach franchises of corporation, 11-644
 - Generally, 11-642
 - Indorsement, 11-642
 - Particular requirements, 11-643
 - Recitals as to property, 11-643
 - Return day, 11-644
 - Seal, 11-645
 - Signature, 11-644
 - Special executions, 11-643
 - Special writ not void, 11-643
 - Statutory requirements, 11-643
 - Surplusage, 11-642
 - Teste, 11-644
 - Waiver of informalities, 11-645
- Forms of execution:
 - Forms of execution regulated by statute, 11-610
- Forthcoming and delivery bonds*, see **FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS**.
- Franchises, 11-627, 644
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances (see **FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES**), 11-639
- Fructus industriales* and *fructus naturales*, 11-622
- Future interests in chattels, 11-626
- Garnishment*, see **GARNISHMENT**.
- Guardian and ward, 11-641
- Heir, heirs, and the like, 11-634
- Homestead*, see **HOMESTEAD**.
- Husband and wife:
 - Against married women, 11-618
 - Property of wife for debts of husband, 11-630
 - Choses in action, 11-630
 - Modern statutes, 11-630
 - Wife's chattels in possession, 11-630
- Illegal contracts:
 - Failure to perfect execution, 4-660
- Implied trusts, 15-1209
- Indorsement of the levy, 11-642, 665
 - Description of land in indorsement, 11-666
 - Form of indorsement, 11-666
 - Inventory unnecessary, 11-666
 - Levy on chattels, 11-666
 - Method of making indorsement, 11-666
 - Necessity for indorsement, 11-665

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Indorsement of the levy, *cont'd.*
 - On what indorsement should be made, 11-666
 - Statutory requirements, 11-666
- Injunctions (see **INJUNCTIONS**), 11-699, 717
- Insanity, 11-618
- Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.
- Intoxicating liquors, 17-315
- Inventory, 11-666
- Irregularities, 17-1073
- Issuance of the writ, 11-610
 - Against whom writ may issue, see *infra*,
 - Against whom writ may issue.
 - Courts out of which the writ may issue, see *infra*, Courts out of which the writ may issue.
 - Demand and notice, see *infra*, Demand and notice.
 - Judgments and decrees, see *infra*, Judgments and decrees.
 - Leave of court, see *infra*, Leave of court.
 - Prerequisites, 11-610
 - Statutory requirements, 11-610
 - Who may sue out the writ, see *infra*,
 - Who may sue out the writ.
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 11-635
 - Attempt to divide property, 11-660
 - Chattels held in cotenancy or joint tenancy levied upon, 11-660
 - Conveyance by levy of execution, 17-683
 - Creditor having two executions, 17-708
 - Execution by two creditors, 17-665
 - General rule, 17-707
 - Interest of cotenant subject to execution, 17-707
 - Levy, 11-653
 - Levy and sale by metes and bounds, 17-708
 - Officer taking all the property, 11-660
 - Sale of entire property as conversion, 17-708
 - Sale of undivided interest, 17-707
 - Severance of cotenancy, 17-710
 - Sheriff may take possession of whole property, 17-707
- Judgment liens (see *infra*, **Lien**), 17-795, 796
- Judgments and decrees, 11-610
 - Conformity to judgment, 11-645
 - Description of judgments, 11-645
 - Entry of judgment, 11-610
 - Executions based on void judgments, 17-1051
 - Judgment as prerequisite to issuance of writ, 11-610
 - Levy upon judgment, 17-879
 - Necessity of revivor upon death of defendant, 11-612
 - Necessity of revivor upon death of plaintiff, 11-611
 - Necessity of valid judgment, 11-668
 - Payment of judgment, 11-611
 - Priorities, see *infra*, **Priorities**.
 - Satisfaction of judgment, see **JUDGMENTS AND DECREES**.
 - Tender of payment, 11-611
 - Whether judgment subject to execution, 11-629
- Judicial sales:
 - Interest of purchaser at judicial or execution sale, 11-636

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Judicial sales, *cont'd.*
 - Right of redemption from judicial or execution sale, 11-636
- Jurisdiction (see *infra*, Courts out of which the writ may issue):
 - Effect of errors or irregularities in execution proceedings, 17-1051
 - Effect of errors or irregularities in the action, 17-1051
- Executions based on void judgments, 17-1051
- Liability of officers levying execution, 17-1059
- Possession or want of jurisdiction, 17-1051
- Justices of the peace:
 - Issuance out of court of record on justices' judgments, 11-615
- Laches:
 - Lien, 11-681
 - Loss of lien through laches, 11-693
- Landlord and tenant:
 - Leasehold interests, 11-629
 - Priority of lien, 11-690
- Leases, 11-629
 - Levy, 11-653
 - Levy upon leased chattels, 11-663
- Leave of court, 11-614
 - After a judgment affirmed, 11-614
 - Notice of motion for leave of court, 11-614
 - Unnecessary at common law, 11-614
- Legacies and devises, 11-634; 18-806
- Levati facias, 11-609
- Levy, 11-645; 18-838
 - Abandonment of levy, 11-667
 - Amount of property to be taken, 11-651
 - By whom made, 11-647
 - Choses in action, 11-663
 - Compliance with statutory requirement, 11-649
 - Definition, 11-645
 - Demand, 11-650
 - Direction of writ must be followed, 11-649
 - Discharge, see *infra*, Satisfaction and discharge.
 - Effect of levy:
 - On personal property, 11-668
 - On real property, 11-669
 - Excessive levy, 11-651
 - Formal levy dispensed with, 11-647
 - How made, 11-649
 - Indorsement of the levy, see *infra*, Indorsement of the levy.
 - Intention to levy, 11-649
- Levy after taking debtor's body, 11-667
- Levy in fraud of other creditors, 11-667
- Levy upon chattels, 11-654
 - Chattels in which other persons have an interest, see *infra*, Chattels in which other persons have an interest.
 - Criterion of proper levy, 11-659
 - Dominion and control of property, 11-658
 - Growing crops, 11-660
 - Manucaption and removal of goods, see *infra*, Manucaption and removal of goods.

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Levy, *cont'd.*
 - Levy upon chattels, *cont'd.*
 - Necessity for publicity, 11-658
 - Paper levy insufficient, 11-655
 - Property intrusted to custodian, 11-660
 - Publicity, 11-658
 - Removal of goods, see *infra*, Manucaption and removal of goods.
 - Right to break and force doors, 11-655
 - Right to enter upon debtor's premises, 11-654
 - Unwieldy articles, 11-659
 - View of goods necessary, 11-658
- Levy upon land, 11-652
 - Joint tenants and tenants in common, 11-653
 - Land not to be levied upon until personalty exhausted, 11-653
 - Leasehold interest, 11-653
 - What constitutes a proper levy upon land, 11-652
- Lien, see *infra*, Lien.
- Necessity for levy, 11-646
- Notice, 11-650
- Officer by whom made, 11-647
- Principal and surety, 11-664
- Priorities, see *infra*, Priorities.
- Relief against writ or levy, see *infra*, Relief against writ or levy.
- Satisfaction, see *infra*, Satisfaction and discharge.
- Selection of property, 11-650
 - By creditor, 11-651
 - By debtor, 11-650
 - Encumbered and aliened realty, 11-651
 - Waiver of right of debtor, 11-651
- Several defendants, 11-664
- Several executions in the hands of different officers, 11-665
- Several executions in the hands of the same officer, 11-664
- Sheriff by whom made, 11-647
- Sheriff cannot levy outside of the county, 11-647
- Sheriff's liability for excessive levy, 11-652
- Statutory requirements, 11-649
- Stock of corporation, 11-663
- When made, 11-647
 - After return of writ, 11-649
 - After the return day, 11-648
 - Before the return day, 11-647
 - General rule, 11-647
 - On the return day, 11-648

- Lien (see *infra*, Priorities), 11-667
 - Commencement of the lien, see *infra*, Commencement of the lien.
 - Definition, 11-668
 - Duration of lien, 11-678
 - Duration of lien acquired by levy, 11-679
 - Lien after return day as to property levied on, 11-679
 - Lien terminates at return day of writ, 11-678
 - Loss of lien by laches, 11-681
 - Preservation of original lien by alias and pluries writs, 11-680

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

Lien, *cont'd.*

Duration of lien, *cont'd.*

Preservation of original lien by issuing successive executions, 11-680

Provisions for preserving lien, 11-680

Statutory regulation, 11-678

Waiver, 11-680

Effect of levy on personal property, 11-668

Effect of levy on real property, 11-669

Execution gives no title to property before levy, 11-668

Execution on void judgment gives no lien, 11-668

Extent of lien, 11-672

Debtor must have title to property, 11-672

General rule as to property bound, 11-672

Increase of animals levied on, 11-672

Property subject to levy but not to lien, 11-673

Property subject to lien but not to levy, 11-673

Rule as to property acquired while writ is current, 11-673

Rule as to property disposed of while writ is current, 11-674

Adverse possession, 11-675

Modification in favor of *bona fide* purchaser, 11-675

Purchaser after levy not protected, 11-676

Sale of property does not divest lien, 11-674

Sale under dormant execution, 11-677

Sale under junior execution, 11-676

Statute of limitations, 11-675

Stranger coming into possession of property incurs no personal liability, 11-675

Territorial extent of lien, 11-677

Execution binds all goods and chattels within the county, 11-677

General rule, 11-677

Removal of property, 11-677

Removal without state, 11-678

Statute of limitations, 11-678

Extinguishment of lien, see *infra*, *Extinguishment or suspension of lien*.

General nature of execution lien, 11-668

Judgment and execution liens distinguished, 11-667

Laches, 11-681

Levy vests title in officer making it, 11-668

Loss of lien, see *infra*, *Extinguishment or suspension of lien*.

Priorities, see *infra*, *Priorities*.

Removal of property, 11-677

Suspension of lien, see *infra*, *Extinguishment or suspension of lien*.

Territorial extent of lien, 11-677

Title remains in execution debtor, 11-668

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

Lien, *cont'd.*

Valid judgment necessary, 11-668

Vested right, 11-669

Waiver of lien, 11-680

Execution at suit or by acquiescence of lienholder, 19-27

Lif. estates, 11-631

Limitations of actions:

Perfection of purchaser's title by adverse possession, 11-675

Perfection of title of purchaser by statute of limitations, 11-678

Limited partnership, 19-372

Lis pendens, 21-645

Loss of lien, see *infra*, *Extinguishment or suspension of lien*.

Malicious abuse of process, see *MALICIOUS ABUSE OF PROCESS*.

Mandamus, see *MANDAMUS*.

Manucaption and removal of goods, 11-655
Chattels in debtor's actual possession, 11-658

English doctrine, 11-655

Removal before sale, 11-657

Right of officer to remove, 11-658

Seizure waived by debtor, 11-656

United States doctrine, 11-656

Manuscript, 11-629

Married women, see *infra*, *Husband and wife*.

Marshaling assets, 19-1263

Mechanics' liens:

Priority, 11-680

Mines and mining claims, 11-640; 20-725

Money, 11-621

Money collected by execution, 11-641

Money subject to execution, 11-621

Money taken applied in satisfaction not sold, 11-622

Special ownership necessary, 11-622

Statutes making money subject to execution, 11-621

Mortgages (see *infra*, *Chattel mortgages*):

Estates of mortgagee, 20-974

Interests of mortgagor and mortgagee, 11-635

At common law, 11-635

Interest of mortgagee, 11-636

Modern rule, 11-635

Mortgagee may levy upon property not mortgaged, 20-1022

Personal liability for indebtedness, 20-1022

Priorities, 11-688

Whether estate of mortgagor is subject to execution, 20-973

Motion to quash, see *infra*, *Relief against writ or levy*.

Municipal corporations, 11-619

National banks, 21-412

Stocks, 21-335

Notice (see *infra*, *Demand and notice*):

Levy, 11-650

Notice of motion for leave of court, 11-614

Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 21-645

Officer, see *infra*, *Clerk of court*; *Sheriffs and constables*.

Options, 21-934

"Paper levy," 11-655

Partnership, see *PARTNERSHIP*.

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Patents, 11-628; 22-429
- Pawn and pawnbrokers, 11-626
- Payment*, see *infra*, Satisfaction and discharge.
- Payment of judgment, 11-611
- Penalties, 13-65
- "Pen-and-ink levy," 11-655
- Personal property, 11-621
 - Choses in action*, see *infra*, *Choses in action*.
 - Copyrights, 11-628
 - Corporate franchises, 11-627
 - Crops, 11-622
 - Equitable interest, 11-624
 - Fixtures, 11-622
 - Fructus industriales*, 11-622
 - Fructus naturales*, 11-622
 - Interests of mortgagor and mortgagee in chattels*, see *infra*, Chattel mortgages.
 - Judgments, 11-629
 - Land not to be levied upon until personality exhausted, 11-653
 - Leasehold interests, 11-629
 - Levy upon chattels*, see *infra*, *Levy*.
 - Manuscript, 11-629
 - Money*, see *infra*, *Money*.
 - Partnership property, 11-630
 - Patent rights, 11-628
 - Plants, 11-622
 - Property conveyed in fraud of creditors, 11-630
 - Property held on bailment or by agents*, see *infra*, *Bailments*.
 - Property of wife for debts of husband*, see *infra*, *Husband and wife*.
 - Property sold conditionally, 11-627
 - Remainders and future interests in chattels, 11-626
 - Seat in stock exchange, 11-623
 - Shares of stock, 11-623
 - Trees, 11-622
- Perversion of writ*, see *infra*, *Extinguishment or suspension of lien*.
- Pews and pew rights, 22-771
- Pledge, 11-626
 - Levy upon pledged chattels, 11-663
 - Priorities, 11-689
- Pluries writs*, see *infra*, *Alias and pluries writs*.
- Possession:
 - Mere claim without possession, 11-639
 - Mere possession without title, 11-639
- Presumptions:
 - Satisfaction and discharge*, see *infra*, *Satisfaction and discharge*.
- Prior execution*, see *infra*, *Custodia legis*.
- Priorities (see *infra*, *Lien*; Several executions), 11-681
 - Between execution and other liens, 11-686
 - Assignment for benefit of creditors, 3-100
 - Attachment, 11-687
 - Claim for wages, 11-690
 - Distress warrant, 11-688
 - Dower, 11-690
 - General rule, 11-686
 - Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see *INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY*.
 - Landlord's lien for rent, 11-690
 - Mechanic's lien, 11-689

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Priorities, *cont'd.*
 - Between execution and other liens, *con.*
 - Mortgage, 11-688
 - Pledge, 11-689
 - Unrecorded conveyance, 11-689
 - Various liens and claims particularly considered, 11-687
 - Vendor's lien, 11-690
 - Between various execution liens, 11-681
 - Effect of levy under junior writ, 11-685
 - Judgments equal, 11-684
 - Levy under junior writ, 11-685
 - Manner of determining priorities, 11-686
 - Ontario Creditors' Relief Act, 11-686
 - Order of satisfaction, 11-681
 - Priority according to delivery of writ, 11-682
 - Priority according to oldest judgment, 11-684
 - Priority according to teste of writ, 11-682
 - Priority according to time of levy, 11-683
 - Priority arising from judgment, 11-684
 - Priority between executions from different courts, 11-684
 - Priority founded on subject-matter of judgment, 11-685
 - Priority gained by first issue and levy of execution, 11-684
 - Priority gained by vigilance, 11-784
 - Sale under junior writ, 11-685
 - When there is no priority, 11-686
 - Writs delivered at same time, 11-686
 - Writs sued out at same term, 11-686
 - Priorities arising from judgment, 11-684
 - Judgments equal, 11-684
 - Priority according to oldest judgment, 11-684
 - Priority founded on subject-matter of judgment, 11-685
 - Priority gained by first issue and levy of execution, 11-684
- Process, 23-161
- Prohibition, 23-224
- Property:
 - Selection of property*, see *infra*, *Levy*.
 - Property in custodia legis*, see *infra*, *Custodia legis*.
 - Property subject to execution, 11-621
 - Custodia legis*, see *infra*, *Custodia legis*.
 - Exemptions from execution*, see *EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION*.
 - Personal property*, see *infra*, *Personal property*.
 - Real property*, see *infra*, *Real property*.
 - Publicity, necessity for, 11-658
 - Public lands*, see *infra*, *State and public lands*.
 - Purchasers for value and without notice, 11-675
 - Quashal*, see *infra*, *Relief against writ or levy*.

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Questions of law and fact:
 - Whether writ was intended to be executed, 11-697
- Railroads, 11-620; 23-725
- Ratification of unauthorized issuance, 11-617
- Real property, 11-630
 - Adverse possession, 11-638
 - Church property, 11-640
 - Conditional estates, 11-631
 - Cotenant's estate, 11-635
 - Curtesy, 11-631
 - Devisee's interests, 11-634
 - Dower, 11-631
 - Entireties, 11-631
 - Equitable interests, 11-632
 - Fraudulent conveyance, 11-639
 - General rule, 11-630
 - Heir's interests, 11-634
 - Interests in public lands, see *infra*, State and public lands.
 - Interests of mortgagor and mortgagee, see *infra*, Mortgages.
 - Interests of vendor and vendee, 11-637
 - Land contracts, 11-637
 - Land not to be levied upon until personality exhausted, 11-653
 - Lease, 11-629
 - Legacy charged on land, 11-634
 - Levy, see *infra*, Levy.
 - Life estates, 11-631
 - Mere claim without possession, 11-639
 - Possession without title, 11-639
 - Purchaser at execution sale, 11-636
 - Purchaser at judicial sale, 11-636
 - Reversions and remainders, 11-631
 - Right of redemption from judicial or execution sale, 11-636
 - Trust estates, see *infra*, Trusts and trustees.
- Receiptor, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.
- Receivers, see RECEIVERS.
- Recitals as to property, 11-643
- Recording acts, 24-78
 - Priorities:
 - Unrecorded conveyance, 11-689
- Relief against writ or levy, 11-715
 - Audita querela*, 11-717, 718
 - Certiorari, 11-717
 - Grounds for quashing levy, 11-718
 - Grounds for quashing the writ, 11-716
 - Informalities, 11-716
 - Injunction, 11-717
 - Irregularities, 11-716
 - Irregularities in the writ, 11-718
 - Issue of writ after death of parties, 11-716
 - Jurisdiction, 11-717
 - Motion to quash, 11-715, 717
 - Motion to quash or set aside levy, 11-717
 - Payment of judgment, 11-716
 - Relief against writ, 11-715
 - Writ not authorized by judgment, 11-716
 - Writ of error, 11-717
 - Writ of prohibition, 11-717
- Religious societies, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).
- Remainders and future interests in chattels, 11-626

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 11-631; 24-406
- Remedies:
 - Relief against writ or levy, see *infra*, Relief against writ or levy.
- Removal of goods, see *infra*, Manucaption and removal of goods.
- Removal of property:
 - Lien, 11-677
- Replevin, see REPLEVIN.
- Res judicata*, 24-821
- Return day, 11-644, 647, 648, 678
- Reversion, 24-424
- Revivor of judgment, 11-611
 - Necessity of revivor upon death of defendant, 11-612
 - Necessity of revivor upon death of plaintiff, 11-611
- Sale (see SHERIFFS' SALES; see *infra*, Satisfaction and discharge):
 - Sale of property does not divest lien, 11-674
- Satisfaction and discharge (see *infra*, Extinguishment or suspension of lien), 11-702
 - Levy, 11-703
 - Levy on personal property, 11-703
 - Burden of proof, 11-703
 - Circumstances rebutting presumption, 11-705
 - Abandonment of invalid or wrongful levy, 11-707
 - Application of proceeds to inferior claim, 11-711
 - Application of proceeds to superior claim, 11-710
 - Delay of sale, 11-709
 - Destruction of property, 11-705
 - Executions against joint defendants, 11-711
 - General rule, 11-705
 - Insufficiency of proceeds, 11-710
 - Joint defendants, 11-711
 - Levy on property of third persons, 11-707
 - Loss of property, 11-705
 - Postponement of sale, 11-709
 - Property not taken from defendant's possession, 11-705
 - Release of property under forthcoming or delivery bond, 11-708
 - Removal or withdrawal of property by defendant, 11-706
 - Restoration of property and abandonment of levy, 11-706
 - Satisfaction prevented by legal process or proceedings, 11-709
 - Waste, 11-705
- General rule, 11-703
- Presumption of satisfaction, 11-703
- Presumption of satisfaction may be rebutted, 11-704
- Property must be of sufficient value to satisfy execution, 11-704
- Rebuttal of presumption, 11-704, 705
- Satisfaction merely *prima facie*, 11-704

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Satisfaction and discharge, *cont'd.*
 - Levy on personal property, *cont'd.*
 - Value of property, 11-704
 - Levy on real property, 11-711
 - Doctrine that it is *prima facie* a satisfaction, 11-711
 - Doctrine that there is no *prima facie* satisfaction, 11-711
 - Elegit, 11-712
 - Levy on land not resulting in satisfaction, 11-712
 - Return of delivery, 11-712
- Payment, 11-713
 - In what payment must be made, 11-714
 - Money, 11-714
 - Payment by another than defendant, 11-714
 - Payment by third person, 11-714
 - Payment is a satisfaction, 11-714
 - Payment of execution to attorney, 11-714
 - Payment of judgment, 11-715
 - Payment to officer after return day, 11-714
 - Withdrawal of payment, 11-714
- Sale, 11-703
- Satisfaction in favor of third persons, 11-712
 - General rule, 11-712
 - Junior lienholders and purchasers, 11-713
 - Release of property of surety, 11-713
 - Sureties, 11-712
- Vacation of entry of satisfaction, 11-715
 - General rule, 11-715
 - Grounds for vacating, 11-715
 - Motion, 11-715
 - Necessity for vacating, 11-715
 - Scire facias, 11-715
 - Void writ, levy, or sale, 11-715
- Satisfaction and discharge of judgment, see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.*
- Schools:
 - Against boards of education, 11-619
- Seal, 11-645
- Second execution, see infra, Several executions.*
- Separate property of married women, 25-432
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 25-621
- Several defendants, 11-664
- Several executions (see *infra, Alias and pluries writs*), 11-664
 - Actual seizure under second execution, 11-664
 - Custodia legis, see infra, Custodia legis.*
 - In the hands of different officers, 11-665
 - In the hands of the same officer, 11-664
 - Order of levying several executions, 11-664
 - Priorities, see infra, Priorities.*
 - Property levied on under one execution bound by lien of other executions in hands of levying officer, 11-672
- Sheriffs and constables:
 - Duties and liabilities after end of term, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.*

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Sheriffs and constables, *cont'd.*
 - Duty to execute and liability for not executing civil process, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.*
 - Property held under process, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.*
 - Protection afforded by process, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.*
 - Tortious acts committed under color of valid process, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.*
- Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.*
- Sign — signature, 11-644
- Special execution, 11-643
- State and public lands, 11-639; 26-413
 - Improvements or rights of pre-emption, 11-639
 - Mining claims, 11-640
 - Payment of grant fees, 11-639
 - Survey not patented, 11-640
 - Time purchase, 11-639
- Statute of frauds, 11-669
 - America, 11-670
 - Canada, 11-669
 - England, 11-669
 - Failure of officer to indorse receipt of writ, 11-671
 - Rule operates in favor of third persons, 11-671
- Stay laws, see STAY LAWS.*
- Stay of execution:
 - Extinguishment or suspension of lien, 11-698
- Stock and produce exchange:
 - Seat in stock exchange, 11-623
- Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.*
- Suit, 27-369
- Supersedas:
 - Extinguishment or suspension of lien, 11-698
- Suretyship, 11-664
 - Control of execution, 27-521
 - Delay in enforcing levy, 11-713
 - Discharge of levy, 27-522
 - Principal and surety, 11-664
 - Release of property of surety, 11-713
 - Satisfaction in favor of surety, 11-712
 - Statutes requiring exhaustion of principal's property, 11-664
- Surplusage, 11-642, 644
- Suspension of lien, see infra, Extinguishment or suspension of lien.*
- Tender, see TENDER.*
- Teste, 11-644, 669
 - Priority according to teste of writ, 11-682
- Third persons:
 - Satisfaction in favor of third persons, see infra, Satisfaction and discharge.*
- Title, 11-668
 - Debtor must have title to property, 11-672
 - Execution gives no title to property before levy, 11-668
 - Levy on realty gives no title thereto, 11-669
 - Levy vests title in officer making it, 11-668
 - Title remains in execution debtor, 11-668

EXECUTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, 28-405
- Trees, 11-622
- Trespass, see TRESPASS.
- Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.
- Trusts and trustees, 11-632
 - Active and passive trusts, 11-633
 - Beneficial interest under resulting trust, 11-633
 - Interest of *cestui que trust*, 11-632
 - Naked title of trustee, 11-634
 - Statutes, 11-633
- Turnpikes and toll-roads, see TURNPIKES AND TOLL ROADS.
- United States courts, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
- United States marshals, see UNITED STATES MARSHALS.
- Unwieldy articles, 11-659
- Vacation of entry, see *infra*, Satisfaction and discharge.
- Venditioni exponas, 11-609
- Vendor and purchaser, 29-718
 - Interests of vendor and vendee, 11-637
 - Land contracts, 11-637
- Vendor's lien:
 - Priority, 11-690
- Void and voidable judgments, 17-1051
- Wages:
 - Priority, 11-690
- Waiver of irregularities, 11-645
- Waiver of lien, 11-680
- Warehouses and warehousemen, 30-54, 64
- Who may sue out the writ, 11-616
 - Assignee of judgment, 11-617
 - Attorney, 11-617
 - Duty of clerk or other officer as to issuance, see *infra*, Clerk of court.
 - Ratification of unauthorized issuance, 11-617
 - Who may procure the writ in general, 11-616
- Witnesses, 11-658
- Writ, see *infra*, Form and contents of writ.
- Writ of error, 11-717
 - Extinguishment or suspension of lien, 11-698

EXECUTION SALES, see JUDICIAL SALES; SHERIFFS' SALES.

EXECUTIVE, 11-718

See GOVERNOR; PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES; PUBLIC OFFICERS.

EXECUTIVE OFFICERS, 23-326

EXECUTOR DE SON TORT, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, 11-720

See DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; LEGACIES AND DEVISES; LEGAL REPRESENTATIVES, PERSONAL REPRESENTATIVES, REPRESENTATIVES, ETC.; NEXT OF KIN; PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION; SUCCESSION; TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES; WILLS.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, *cont'd.*

- Abatement of legacies:
 - Requests to executors, 1-50
- Absence:
 - Substitution in case of absence, 11-749
- Acceptance of executorship, 11-753
- Acts showing intention to accept, 11-753, 754
- Proving will, 11-753
- Accord and satisfaction, 1-410
- Accounting (see JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS), 1-438; 11-1181
- Accounts stated, 1-438; 11-938
- Administrators *de bonis non*, 11-1327, 1334
- Allowance of account by executor or administrator, 1-439
- Annual rests, 11-1232, 1310
- Charges, see *infra*, Charges.
- Choses in action, 11-1201
 - Burden of proving uncollectibility, 11-1202
- Choses in action not generally chargeable until collected, 11-1201
- Debts of executor or administrator generally chargeable as cash, 11-1203
- Foreign debts, 11-1203
- Illustrations, 11-1203, 1204
- Special administrator, 11-1203
- Compensation of executors and administrators, see *infra*, Compensation of executors and administrators.
- Compensation paid to agents and assistants, see *infra*, Compensation paid to agents and assistants.
- Correcting, see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.
- Costs, see *infra*, Costs.
- Credits, 11-1232
 - Assets delivered to successor or associate, 11-1276
- Compensation of executors and administrators, see *infra*, Compensation of executors and administrators.
- Debts of estate for which credit allowed, see *infra*, Debts of estate for which credit allowed.
- Disbursements, see *infra*, Disbursements.
- Expenses of accounting, 11-1267
- Expenses of administration, see *infra*, Expenses of administration.
- Expenses of last illness, 11-1267
- Funeral expenses, see *infra*, Funeral expenses.
- Interest, 11-1267
- Losses or decrease of assets, 11-1276
- Payment to or for benefit of legatees and distributees, see *infra*, Payments to or for benefit of legatees and distributees.
- Debts of estate for which credit allowed, see *infra*, Debts of estate for which credit allowed.
- Duty to account, 11-1181
 - Administrators *pendente lite*, 11-1184

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,

*cont'd.*Accounting, *cont'd.*Duty to account, *cont'd.*

Distinction between final and intermediate accounting, 11-1184

Executor *de son tort*, 11-1184

Executor or administrator acting in another capacity, 11-1183

Executor who did not qualify, 11-1182

General rule, 11-1181

Infant an executor or administrator, 11-1183

Release from liability to account, 11-1185

Representatives of deceased executor or administrator, 11-1182

Representative who has been removed or discharged, 11-1183

Sureties on administration bond, 11-1184

Surviving executor, 11-1182

Effect of settlement, 11-1310

Exchange of paper money for gold, 11-1206

Expenses of accounting, 11-1275

Expenses of administration, see *infra*, Expenses of administration.

Expenses of last illness, 11-1267

Failure to account, 11-1197

Failure to account as breach of bond, 11-894

Falsifying, see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.*Fees of attorney and counsel*, see *infra*, Fees of attorneys and counsel.

Final accounting, 11-1184

Final settlement (see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements), 11-1311

Final settlement alone does not discharge representative, 11-1313

Final settlement conclusive until vacated, 11-1312

Final settlement not conclusive as to matters not adjudicated, 11-1313

Final settlement not conclusive as to persons not parties, 11-1313

Foreign assets, 11-1211

Foreign executors and administrators, see FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Forms of account, 11-1309

Funeral expenses, see *infra*, Funeral expenses.

Further accounting, 11-1313

Inadequate price, 11-1205

Income, 11-1205, 1206

Interest (see *infra*, Interest), 11-1267

Intermediate accounting, 11-1184

Intermediate or partial settlements, 11-1313

Intermediate settlements, 11-1310

Inventory, 11-1200

Jurisdiction in matters of accounting, 11-1189

Courts of equity, 11-1191

Courts of law, 11-1192

Courts of probate, 11-1189

Ecclesiastical courts, 11-1189

Exclusive jurisdiction of courts of probate, 11-1190

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,

*cont'd.*Accounting, *cont'd.*Jurisdiction in matters of accounting, *con.* United States, 11-1190

Losses, 11-1276

Opening settlements, see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.

Partial settlements, 11-1310

Payment to or for benefit of legatees and distributees, see *infra*, Payments to or for benefit of legatees and distributees.

Periodical settlements, 11-1310, 1313

Profits made in trade with trust funds, 11-1207

Purchase by executor or administrator at his own sale, 11-1025

Real estate (see *infra*, Disbursements in respect to real estate), 11-1207

General rule, 11-1207

Proceeds of real estate, 11-1208

Rents and profits of real estate, 11-1208

Release from liability to account, 11-1185

Accounting dispensed with by agreement or acquiescence, 11-1185

Accounting dispensed with by bond to pay debts and legacies, 11-1185

Acquiescence in neglecting to account, 11-1189

Delay in application for accounting, 11-1188

Executor or administrator acting in different capacity, 11-1185

Lapse of time, 11-1187

Limitation of actions, 11-1186

New York, 11-1187

Proof of existing claim, 11-1189

Stale claims, 11-1189

Want of assets, 11-1185

Removal for failure to account, 11-823

Rents and profits of real estate, 11-1208

General rule, 11-1208

Land occupied by executor or administrator, 11-1211

Land occupied by widow before assignment of dower, 11-1211

Liability to account as trustee, 11-1209

Power of sale, 11-1210

Rents actually received, 11-1209

Rents and profits passing to executor under will, 11-1210

Statutory liability, 11-1209

Will, 11-1210

Will effecting immediate conversion, 11-1210

Representatives of executors and administrators, 11-1342

Requisites of accounts, 11-1309

Revocation of letters, 11-827

Sale of property by order of court, settlement not necessary before, 11-1088

Sales by executors and administrators, 11-1204

Setting aside sale, 11-1152

Setting aside settlements, see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.

Settlement, effect of, 11-1310

Statute of limitations, 1-439

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Accounting, *cont'd.*Surcharging, see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.

Time of rendering accounts, 11-1195

Accounting may be required at any time, 11-1196

Delay in requiring settlements, 11-1197

Periodical accounting in United States, 11-1196

Rule in England, 11-1195

United States, 11-1196

Vacating settlements, see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.

Verification, 11-1310

What constitutes income, 11-1206

What property must be accounted for in general, 11-1197

Who may require accounting, 11-1192

Creditors of decedent, 11-1193

Executors or administrators, 11-1195

General rule, 11-1192

Legatees and distributees, 11-1194

Actions, see *infra*, Powers before probate or grant of letters.

Actions by legatees to enforce payment of legacies, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.

Ad colligendum administrators, 11-805

Adjournment of sale, 11-1103

Ad litem, see *infra*, Administrators *ad litem*.Administration, see PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION; see *infra*, Appointment of administrator; When administration is necessary or proper.Administration bonds, see *infra*, Bonds.Administration sale, see *infra*, Sale and transfer of personal property; Sale of real estate under order of court; Sale of real property under will.Administrators (see *infra*, Appointment of administrator), 23-305Administrators *durante minoritate*, 11-800Administrators *ad litem*, 11-804, 1340Administrators *de bonis non*, 11-793, 1325

Accounting by original executor or administrator, 11-1327, 1334

Administrator *de bonis non* bound by lawful administrative acts of predecessor, 11-1336Administrator *de bonis non* represents decedent and not predecessor, 11-1335Administrators *de bonis non* with the will annexed, 11-797

American doctrine, 11-1331

Conversion or change of form, 11-1327

Death of executor leaving executor, 11-796

Deed, 11-1155

Definition, 11-793

Devastavit by original executor or administrator, 11-1333

Devastavit by predecessor, 11-1328

Distinction between valid and invalid acts of administration, 11-1331

Duties, 11-1325

Final discharge, 11-794

Illustration of powers, 11-1328

Illustrations, 11-794, 795

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Administrators *de bonis non*, *cont'd.*

Interest in estate, 11-796

Jurisdiction, 11-793

Money due on contracts made by original executor or administrator, 11-1329

Moneys collected by an executor or administrator, 11-1329

Next of kin, 11-796

Powers, 11-1325

Privity between successive administrators, 11-1335

Privity created by statute, 11-1337

Property of every kind, 11-1332

Property undisposed of by will, 11-796

Recovery of assets from predecessor, 11-1326

Recovery of balance remaining in predecessor's hands, 11-1332

Requiring predecessor to account, 11-1327

Right to appointment, 11-796

Succeeds only to unadministered assets at common law, 11-1325

Suit on bond of predecessor, 11-899

Time within which appointment must be made, 11-796

To execute deed, 11-795

Unadministered assets necessary, 11-794

Validity of appointment, 11-797

When appointment is authorized, 11-793

When assets are administered, 11-1327

Administrator *de son tort*, 11-1344Administrators *durante minoritate*, 11-1341

Powers, 11-1341

Administrators *pendente lite*, 11-801, 1339

Accounting, 11-1184

Actions by, 11-1340

Administrator may be appointed *pendente lite*, 11-801

Appointment pending contest of will, 11-802

At what time administration may be granted, 11-803

Contest, 11-802

Contest arising after death of general administrator, 11-802

Distribution of estate, 11-1340

Duration of authority, 11-1340

Illustrations, 11-802, 803

Investments, 11-1340

Officers of court, 11-1339

Payment of legacies, 11-1340

Powers, 11-1339

Powers cease with contest which occasioned appointment, 11-1340

Tenure of office, 11-803

Administrators with the will annexed, 11-789, 1320

Absence of executor, 11-790

Administrators *de bonis non*, 11-797

Bond, 11-870

Consent of executor, 11-791

Death of executor, 11-790

Death of person entitled, 11-793

Definition, 11-789

Disqualification of person entitled, 11-792

Duties, 11-1320

Duty to invest funds, 11-952

Execution of powers, 22-1103

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Administrators with the will annexed, *cont'd.*
 - Guardian of infant, 11-782
 - Legacies, 11-792
 - Next of kin, 11-792
 - Personal trust, 11-1321
 - Powers, 11-1320
 - Property subject to administration with the will annexed, 11-1325
 - Renunciation of executor, 11-790
 - Representatives of deceased executor, 11-791
 - Right of appointment, 11-791
 - Sale of real property, 11-1321

- Discretionary power of sale, 11-1323

- Executor not appointed or not named in clause giving power of sale, 11-1325

- Peremptory power of sale, 11-1323
 - Power to sell at common law, 11-1321

- Statutes authorizing sale, 11-1322

- Statutory extension of powers, 11-1321
- Testamentary powers involving personal trust, 11-1321

- Universal or residuary legatees, 11-791
- When appointment is authorized, 11-789

- Admissions, 1-679, 707

- Declarations of an intestate, 1-682

- Advancements, 1-782

- Adverse possession (see ADVERSE POSSESSION):

- Land held or claimed adversely by third persons*, see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court.

- Sale of real estate under order of court*, see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court.

- Advertisements, 11-1235

- Advertising, see *infra*, Notice of sale.

- Advice:

- Right to advice and instructions of court, 11-910

- Agency:

- Compensation paid to agents and assistants*, see *infra*, Compensation paid to agents and assistants.

- Conversion by agent, 11-968

- Deed, 11-1155

- Employment of agents or attorneys, 11-1285

- Executors *de son tort*:

- Acts done as agent of decedent, 11-1349

- Acts done as agent of executor *de son tort*, 11-1348

- Acts done as agent of rightful executor, 11-1349

- Agent of distributees, 11-1349

- Liability for loss incurred through agent, 11-968

- Same person employed both as agent and attorney, 11-1249

- Aliens, 2-86

- Alien as administrator, 11-780

- Who may be executors, 11-753

- Allowances (see ALLOWANCES):

- Maintenance and care of family of decedent, 11-911

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Allowances, *cont'd.*

- Suretyship:

- Liability of surety of representative, 11-887

- Allowances to decedent's family*, see ALLOWANCES.

- Alteration of instruments:

- Consent by personal representatives, 2-209

- Ancillary administration, see FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

- Annuities, see ANNUITIES.

- Appointment and tenure of office, 11-744

- Administrators, see *infra*, Appointment of administrator.

- Ancillary representatives, see FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

- Executors, see *infra*, Appointment of executors.

- Joint executors and administrators*, see JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

- Qualification of executors and administrators, 11-809

- Renunciation*, see *infra*, Renunciation of executorship.

- Revocation of appointment of executors, 11-558

- Termination of authority*, see *infra*, Termination of authority.

- Appointment of administrator, 11-759, 782

- Acts done under voidable appointment, 11-787

- Acts done under void appointment, 11-787

- Administrators de bonis non*, see *infra*, Administrators *de bonis non*.

- Administrators with the will annexed*, see *infra*, Administrators with the will annexed.

- Appointment as evidence of death, 11-789

- Collateral attack upon appointment*, see *infra*, Collateral attack upon appointment.

- Creditor of testator appointed executor, 11-789

- Effect of appointment, 11-785

- Executors *de son tort*, 11-1355

- Jurisdiction and appointment of administrators*, see *infra*, Jurisdiction to appoint administrator.

- Limitation of time for granting original administration, 11-784

- Original and general administrators, 11-766

- Powers before probate or grant of letters*, see *infra*, Powers before probate or grant of letters.

- Preference, 11-782

- Preference of males to females, 11-782

- Preference of oldest next of kin, 11-783

- Public administrators*, see *infra*, Public administrators.

- Qualifications of administrators, 11-809

- Release of debt by appointment*, see *infra*, Release of debt by appointment.

- Renunciation of right to administer*, see *infra*, Renunciation of right to administer.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Appointment of administrator, *cont'd.*Sale of real estate under order of court,
11-1116Secondary and limited administrators,
11-789

Selections, 11-782

Special administrators, see *infra*, Special
and temporary administrators.*Special and temporary administrators*,
see *infra*, Special and temporary ad-
ministrators.Time when appointment may be made,
11-783

Validity of appointment, 11-785

Who are competent to be administrators,
see *infra*, Who are competent to be
administrators.Whole blood preferred to half blood,
11-783

Woman, 11-782

Appointment of executors, 11-744

Authority solely derived from will, 11-
744

Conditional appointment, 11-748

Delegation of power to appoint, 11-747

Direction to a person to receive property
and divide it, 11-746Executor according to tenor of will, 11-
745

Executor of executor, 11-748

Executors must be named in body of
will, 11-746

Executrix, 11-747

Identity of person intended, 11-746

Language insufficient to constitute execu-
tor, 11-746

Limited appointment, 11-748

Marriage of executrix, 11-747

Nomination in will, 11-746

Nomination in will cannot be disre-
garded by court except for cause, 11-
745Nomination in will not sufficient to con-
stitute executor, 11-744*Powers before probate or grant of letters*,
see *infra*, Powers before probate or
grant of letters.

Qualifications of executors, 11-809

Qualified appointment, 11-748

Renunciation of executorship, see *infra*,
Renunciation of executorship.Sale of real estate under order of court,
11-1116

Source of executor's authority, 11-744

Substitutionary appointment, 11-748

Termination of authority, see *infra*,
Termination of authority.Terms by which executor may be ap-
pointed, 11-745

Use of word "executor," 11-747

What constitutes, 11-744

Appraisement (see *infra*, Inventory and ap-
praisal):

Sale of realty, 11-1100

Arbitration and award, 11-924

Award, 11-926

Award binding on parties and estate, 11-
926

Effect of award, 11-926

Effect of submission, 11-925

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Arbitration and award, *cont'd.*

General rule, 2-628

In what character payments to be made,
2-763Personal liability to creditor for amount
of award, 11-926Personal representative individually lia-
ble if estate is injured by award, 11-
926Power to submit to arbitration, 2-628;
11-924

Common-law rule, 11-924

Distinction between claims against
and in favor of estate, 11-925

Effect of statutes, 11-925

Statutory rule, 11-925

Realty, 2-629

Submission to arbitration, 11-924

*Assent of personal representative to payment
of legacies*, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.Assets (see *infra*, Loss of assets), 11-828*Actions of legatees to recover assets*, see
LEGACIES AND DEVISES.Award in condemnation proceedings, 11-
845Chattels accruing by force of conditions;
11-837

Chattels in remainder, 11-836

Choses in action, see *infra*, Debts and
rights of action as assets.*Collection of assets*, see *infra*, Collection
of assets.*Confusion of assets*, see *infra*, Con-
fusion of goods.

Crops, 11-844

Debts, see *infra*, Debts and rights of
action as assets.

Definition, 11-828

Discovery of assets, see *infra*, Discovery
of assets.

Distributive shares, 11-837

Donations, 11-849

Donations from government, 11-849

Effects appropriated by decedent to
special purposes, 11-835Equitable and legal assets distinguished,
11-853Equitable assets (see *infra*, Equitable
assets), 11-884Equity of redemption in personal prop-
erty, 11-851Estoppel to deny that property received
is assets, 11-829

Exemptions, 11-830

Foreign assets, 11-850

Fraudulent conveyances, 11-847

Funeral expenses, deposit for, 11-835

Good will of decedent's business, 11-831

Government claims, 11-848

Gratuities from government, 11-849

Growing crops, 11-844

Hire or profits of chattels, 11-837

Homestead exemption, 11-830

Insurance money, 11-845

Interests in partnerships, 11-837

Jurisdiction to appoint, see *infra*, Juris-
diction to appoint administrator.Land purchased by executor or adminis-
trator, 11-840

Lease, renewal of, 11-836

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.*Assets, *cont'd.*

Legacies, 11-837

Legal and equitable assets distinguished, 11-853

Legal assets, 11-851

Losses, 11-1276

Mingling assets, see *infra*, Confusion of goods.*Mortgages*, see *infra*, Mortgages.

Personal property, 11-830

Proceeds of sale of real property, see *infra*, Proceeds of sale of real property.

Proof of decedent's ownership, 11-829

Property accruing after death, 11-836

Property acquired by continuing decedent's business, 11-836

Property covered by bond, see *infra*, Bonds.

Property purchased with funds of estate, 11-836

Property subject to power of appointment, 11-850

Real property as assets, see *infra*, Real property as assets.

Renewal of lease, 11-836

Rents and profits of real estate, see *infra*, Rents and profits of real estate.*Rights of action*, see *infra*, Debts and rights of action as assets.*Situs of assets*, see *infra*, Situs of assets.

Squatters' claims, 11-845

Trust property, 11-849

Waste of assets, see *infra*, Waste of assets.

What are assets in general, 11-828

Assignment for benefit of creditors, see ASSIGNMENT FOR BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.

Assigns, 3-156

Attorney and client (see *infra*, Fees of attorneys and counsel):

Attorney as surety on bond, 11-875

Compensation for legal services, 11-1308

Employment of attorneys, 11-1285

Lien of attorneys, 3-459

Power to employ counsel, 11-935

Auctions and auctioneers:

Employment of auctioneer, 11-1108

Authority, see *infra*, Termination of authority.*Authority of executor*, see *infra*, Appointment of executors.

Authority to sell personal property, 11-1005

Absolute power of disposal at common law, 11-1005

Chattels real, 11-1013

Chattels specifically bequeathed, 11-1009

Choses in action, see *infra*, Sale of choses in action.

Common law, 11-1005

Giving away assets, 11-1006

Lease, 11-1003

Mode of sale prescribed without requiring leave of court, 11-1008

Order of court, 11-1007

Sale in satisfaction of decedent's debts, 11-1006

Sale of choses in action, see *infra*, Sale of choses in action.

Sales of chattels real, 11-1013

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.*Authority to sell personal property, *cont'd.*

Sale to make distribution, 11-1008

Satisfaction of debts of executor or administrator, 11-1007

Satisfaction of decedent's debts, 11-1006

Statutory sales under order of court, 11-1007

Testamentary authority to sell, 11-1009

Testamentary restrictions, 11-1009

Bail (in civil cases):

Surrender of principal, 3-640

Bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Beneficiaries in insurance, 3-927

Effect of beneficiary's predecease, 3-987

Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc., 3-975

Benefit, see *infra*, Dealing with estate for individual benefit.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-174

Bill accepted as executor, 4-175

Consideration, 4-175

Decedent, 4-175

Executor or administrator may transfer by indorsement and delivery, 11-1012

General powers, 4-174

Making or indorsing bills and notes, 11-936

Notice of dishonor to personal representative, 4-410, 411, 412

Notice of dishonor where drawer or indorser is appointed acceptor's or maker's personal representative, 4-450

Presentation for payment, 4-357, 358

Representative bound personally, 4-174

Taking notes or securities in payment of debts, 11-1000

Where representative can bind estate, 4-174

Bona fide purchaser, 11-1028, 1030, 1131

Sale of real property under will, 11-1053

Bonds, 4-649; 11-862

Acting in other fiduciary capacities, 11-889

Acts and functions covered by bond, 11-888

Acts of third persons, 11-888

Administrator with will annexed, 11-870

Amount of penalty, 11-872

Bond in reduced penalty, 11-873

Force and effect of estimate, 11-873

General rule, 11-872

Reducing penalty after execution of bond, 11-873

Approval, 11-877

Attestation, 11-877

Breach of bond, see *infra*, Breach of bond.

Cancellation of bond, 11-869

Clerical errors, 11-870

Compliance with statute, 11-869, 870

Counter security, 11-879

Custody of bonds, 11-878

Defective bond, 11-870, 871

Delivery, 11-877

Dispensing with bond, 11-868

Duration of liability, 11-882

Duties as personal representative, 11-889

Duties must be performed, 11-888

Volume XXXI.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Bonds, *cont'd.*

- Execution, 11-876
- Failure to account, 11-1197
- Failure to give bond, 11-868
- Form, 11-869
- Internal revenue stamp, 11-878
- Irregularity in execution of bond, 11-880
- Joint bonds, 11-881
- Joint executors and administrators, see JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Joint sureties, 11-882
- Liabilities contingent until breach, 11-880
- Liabilities of principal, 11-879
- Liabilities of sureties, 11-879
 - Breach of bond, see infra, Breach of bond.*
- Liability of sureties coextensive with liability of principal, 11-882
- Liability on administration bonds, 11-879
- Liability on joint bonds, 11-881
- Liability on new or additional bonds, 11-880
- Married women, 11-878
- Necessity of bond, 11-862
 - Additional bonds, 11-865
 - Bond of officer acting *ex officio* as public administrator, 11-867
 - Bonds of administrators, 11-862
 - Bonds of executors, 11-863
 - Cancellation of bond, 11-869
 - Exemption of executor is personal, 11-865
 - Facts authorizing court to require bond, 11-864
 - Failure to give bond, 11-868
 - Fraud, 11-865
 - Insolvency, 11-864
 - Insufficiency of former bond, 11-865
 - Mismanagement, 11-865
 - New bonds, 11-865
 - Nonresident executors, 11-865
 - Pecuniary responsibility, 11-864
 - Persons interested may demand security, 11-864
 - Power of court to require bond, 11-864
 - Special bond of sole or residuary legatee, 11-867
 - When bond dispensed with, 11-868
- Necessity of personal bond, 11-877
- Necessity of statutory conditions, 11-869
- New or additional bonds, 11-865, 880
 - Additional bond on sale of real estate, 11-866
 - Additional liabilities of new sureties, 11-881
 - Amount of new bond, 11-866
 - Execution of new bond, 11-867
 - Giving new bond as discharge of surety, 11-897
 - Increase of assets, 11-866
 - Insufficiency of former bond, 11-865
 - Sureties liable for previous defaults, 11-880

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Bonds, *cont'd.*

- New or additional bonds, *cont'd.*
 - Who may apply for new bond, 11-867
- Property covered by bond, 11-882
 - Allowances to decedent's family, 11-886
 - Debts due executor or administrator, 11-886
 - Equitable assets, 11-884
 - Foreign assets, 11-887
 - General rule, 11-882
 - Proceeds of sale under power of will, 11-885
 - Property held by decedent in trust, 11-888
 - Property not received in representative capacity, 11-883
 - Property received before execution of bond, 11-883
 - Property taken possession of by heirs, 11-883
 - Real estate, 11-884
 - Statutory provisions as to real estate, 11-885
- Public administrators, 11-867
- Recitals, 11-869
- Refunding bonds, see infra, Refunding bonds.*
- Release of sureties, see infra, Release or discharge of sureties.*
- Remedies against sureties, see infra, Remedies against sureties.*
- Removal for failure to give bond, 11-822
- Requisites, 11-869
- Residuary legatee, 11-867
- Retrospective effect, 11-880
- Sale bond, see infra, Sale of real estate under order of court.*
- Sale of real estate under order of court, see infra, Sale of real estate under order of court.*
- Signature, 11-876
- Signing by sureties, 11-876
- Sole legatee, 11-867
- Special sale bond, see infra, Sale of real estate under order of court.*
- Stamp, 11-878
- Substantial compliance with statute, 11-869, 870
- Sureties, 11-874
 - Accounting, 11-1184
 - Apportioning liability of sureties, 11-875
 - Attorneys, 11-875
 - Discharge of sureties, see infra, Release or discharge of sureties.*
 - Guaranty companies, 11-875
 - Husband and wife, 11-875
 - Justification of sureties, 11-876
 - Liability of sureties, 11-879, 882
 - Allowances made to decedent's family, 11-886
 - Bond retrospective, 11-880
 - Debt of insolvent representative, 11-887
 - Debts due from executor or administrator, 11-886
 - Equitable assets, 11-884
 - Foreign assets, 11-887

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.*Bonds, *cont'd.*Sureties, *cont'd.*Liability of sureties, *cont'd.*

Irregularity in execution of bond, 11-880

Liability by terms of bond, 11-879

Liability of sureties coextensive with liability of principal, 11-882

New or additional bonds, 11-880

Previous defaults, 11-880

Proceeds of real estate sold under will, 11-885

Property covered by bond, 11-882

Property not received in representative capacity, 11-883

Protection of joint sureties, 11-882

Sureties estopped to question regularity of letter, 11-880

Void and irregular letters, 11-880

Nonresidents, 11-874

Number of sureties, 11-875

Release of sureties, see *infra*, Release or discharge of sureties.Remedies against sureties, see *infra*, Remedies against sureties.

Signing by sureties, 11-876

Surety for part of amount of bond, 11-875

When dispensed with, 11-874

When necessary, 11-874

Who may be sureties, 11-874

Sureties estopped to question regularity of letters, 11-880

To whom bond may be payable, 11-871

Validity, 11-869

Borrowing money, 11-936

Breach of bond, 11-890, 893

Disobeying orders of court, 11-892

Failure to account, 11-894

Failure to deliver assets to successor, 11-893

Failure to distribute or pay legacies, 11-895

Failure to exercise power to sell real estate, 11-892

Failure to obtain possession of property of estate, 11-891

Failure to return inventory, 11-890

Failure to take proper security, 11-891

Maladministration, 11-891

Misappropriation, 11-893

Payment of debts, 11-893

Waste, 11-893

Building and loan associations, 4-1029

Building contracts:

Special contracts made by decedent in his lifetime, 11-940

Burial (see *infra*, Funeral expenses), 8-837; 11-905

Duty to provide funeral, 11-905

Individual liability, 11-906

Liability for funeral expenses, 11-905

Right of burial, 8-837

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.*Burial, *cont'd.*

Right to body for purpose of burial, 11-905

Sale of real estate by order of court to pay expenses, 11-1080

Business:

Continuing decedent's business, see *infra*, Continuing decedent's business.

Engaging in business or trade, 11-956

Investment in trade or business not allowed, 11-956

Care of estate, see *infra*, Management and care of estate.Cash, see *infra*, Credit.

Caveat emptor:

Sale of real estate under order of court, 11-1137

Fraud, 11-1138

Illustrations, 11-1137, 1138

Personal liability of executor or administrator, 11-1138

Representations, 11-1138

Rule of caveat emptor applies, 11-1137

Secret defects, 11-1139

Strict application of rule, 11-1139

Warranty of title, 11-1137

Sale of real property under will, 11-1055

Cemeteries:

Cost of burial lot, 11-1265

Character, see *infra*, Who are competent to be administrators; Who may be executor.

Character of investments:

Confederate state bonds, 11-959

Charges (see MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES), 11-1197

Chattels specifically bequeathed, 11-1200

Choses in action, 11-1201

Burden of proving uncollectibility, 11-1202

Choses in action not generally chargeable until collected, 11-1201

Debts of executor or administrator generally chargeable as cash, 11-1203

Foreign debts, 11-1203

Illustrations, 11-1203, 1204

Special administrator, 11-1203

Continuing decedent's business, 11-1207

Exchange of paper money for gold, 11-1206

Foreign assets, 11-1211

Income, 11-1205

Increase of personal property, 11-1205

Interest, see *infra*, Interest.

Money or property of third persons, 11-1198

Profits, 11-1205

Profits made in trade with trust funds, 11-1207

Property received in other than representative capacity, 11-1198

Real estate, see *infra*, Accounting.Rents and profits of real estate, see *infra*, Accounting.

Sales by executors and administrators, 11-1204

Time of receipt is immaterial, 11-1199

What property must be accounted for in general, 11-1197

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,

cont'd.

- Charities and trusts for charitable uses:
 - Effect of death of executor with mere power of appointment, 5-924
- Chattel mortgages:
 - Authority of executor or administrator, 11-1031
 - Validity of chattel mortgages, 11-1032
- Children, see ALLOWANCES; SUMMARY SETTLEMENT OF ESTATES.
- Choses in action (see *infra*, Debts and rights of action as assets), 6-5; 11-1201
- Accounting, 11-1201
 - Burden of proving uncollectibility, 11-1202
 - Choses in action not generally chargeable until collected, 11-1201
 - Debts of executor or administrator generally chargeable as cash, 11-1203
 - Foreign debts, 11-1203
 - Illustrations, 11-1203, 1204
 - Special administrator, 11-1203
- Sale of choses in action, see *infra*, Sale of choses in action.
- Circumstances, 6-12
- Civil death, 11-760
- Claims (see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES; see *infra*, Debts; Sale of real estate under order of court):
 - Presentation of claims, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.
 - Proof of claims, 11-1082
- Codicils:
 - Revocation of appointment to office, 6-188
 - General rule, 6-188
 - Revocation of offices as affecting bequests to appointees, 6-189
 - Revocation of offices not altering provisions of will, 6-189
 - Revocation of one of two or more offices, 6-189
 - Will naming executor, codicil naming sole executor, 6-189
- Collateral attack, 11-826
- Collateral attack upon appointment, 11-785
 - Rule forbidding collateral attack, 11-785
 - When appointment is merely voidable, 11-786
 - When appointment is void, 11-786
- Collection of assets, 11-994
 - Collection of debts, see *infra*, Collection of debts.
 - Debts, see *infra*, Collection of debts.
 - Duty to get assets into possession, 11-995
 - Failure to collect assets, 11-995
 - General rule, 11-994
 - Illustrations, 11-995
- Collection of debts, 11-995
 - Action against debtors, 11-999
 - Authority ordinarily exclusive, 11-996
 - Authority to collect, 11-995
 - Diligence, 11-998
 - Duty paramount to individual interests, 11-997
 - Duty to collect, 11-995
 - Employment of collector, 11-1238
 - Exclusiveness of authority, 11-996

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,

cont'd.

- Collection of debts, *cont'd.*
 - Expenses of recovering estate or collecting debts, 11-1234
 - Extending time of payment, 11-999
 - Foreclosure of mortgages, 11-999
 - Foreign debtors, 11-997
 - Voluntary payment by, 11-997
 - Incidental powers, 11-996
 - Liability for failure to collect, 11-1002
 - Degree of negligence necessary to impose individual liability, 11-1004
 - Excusing failure to collect, 11-1004
 - Insolvency of debtor, 11-1005
 - Liability for debts as assets in hand, 11-1002
 - Liable for loss resulting from negligence, 11-1003
 - Loss resulting from delay, 11-1003
 - Not liable unless derelict, 11-1002
 - Proof of neglect, 11-1004
 - Proof of negligence, 11-1002
 - Necessity of collecting debts, 11-996
 - Performance of duty, 11-998
 - Power to buy in property at foreclosure sale, 11-1000
 - Promptness, 11-998
 - Reasonable efforts to collect must be made, 11-998
 - Reasonable time allowed for collection, 11-999
- Receiving payment, 11-1000
 - Allowance of set-off, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
 - Confederate money, 11-1001
 - General rule, 11-1000
 - Measure of accountability, 11-1002
 - Necessity of receiving depreciated currency, 11-1001
 - Taking depreciated currency in payment, 11-1001
 - Taking notes or securities in payment, 11-1000
 - Taking property in payment, 11-1000
- Uncollected debts, 11-1276
- Uncollectible debts, 11-999
- Commission (see *infra*, Compensation of executors and administrators), 11-1295
- Community property, 6-346
 - Sale of real estate by order of court, 11-1090
- Compensation of executors and administrators (see JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS), 11-1277
 - Amount of compensation, 11-1287
 - Executors who are also trustees, 11-1304
 - Gross sum, 11-1300
 - Per diem allowance, 11-1300
 - Special and temporary administrators, 11-1304
 - Special compensation for extraordinary services, 11-1306
 - Discretion of Probate Court, 11-1307
 - For what services allowed, 11-1308
 - General rule, 11-1306
 - Legal services, 11-1308

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

Compensation of executors and administrators, *cont'd.*

Amount of compensation, *cont'd.*

Special compensation for extraordinary services, *cont'd.*

Proof of claim, 11-1307

Special compensation allowed by statute, 11-1307

Successive administrations, 11-1303

Amount of compensation fixed by agreement, 11-1303

Amount of compensation fixed by will, 11-1300

Bequest to executor, 11-1301

General rule, 11-1300

Illustrations, 11-1301, 1302

Inadequacy of testamentary provision, 11-1302

Renunciation of testamentary provision, 11-1302

Commissions, 11-1287

Commissions allowed by statute, 11-1287

Commissions allowed in full of all services, 11-1287

On what property commissions are allowed, 11-1291

Rate of commissions, 11-1288

Forfeiture or loss of right, 11-1282

Charging gross sum for services, 11-1287

Compensation prohibited by will, 11-1287

Employment of agents or attorneys, 11-1285

Failure to make periodical returns, 11-1284

Gross sum for services, 11-1287

Grounds for denying compensation, 11-1282

Keeping money unemployed, 11-1284

Mingling trust funds, 11-1283

Misappropriation of assets, 11-1282

Misconduct, 11-1282

Mistakes, 11-1285

Neglect, 11-1282

Neglect of duty, 11-1283

Power to deny compensation, 11-1282

Renunciation of right, 11-1286

Revocation of authority, 11-1287

Statutory provisions, 11-1285

Waiver of right, 11-1286

For what compensation is allowed, 11-1281

Fund from which allowance may be made, 11-1281

Gross sum, 11-1297, 1300

On what property commissions are allowed, 11-1291

Assets lost or wasted, 11-1293

Assets not received by executor or administrator, 11-1292

Debts due from executor or administrator, 11-1297

Disbursements, 11-1293

Equitable conversion of realty, 11-1298

General rule, 11-1291

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

Compensation of executors and administrators, *cont'd.*

On what property commissions are allowed, *cont'd.*

Meaning of disbursements, 11-1294

Meaning of receipts, 11-1294

Partition of realty, 11-1298

Partnership estates, 11-1299

Payment of legacies or distributive shares, 11-1295

Proceeds of realty, 11-1297

Property delivered in specie, 11-1296

Real estate, 11-1297

Receipts, 11-1293

Sale of encumbered realty, 11-1299

Security delivered in specie, 11-1296

Right to compensation, 11-1277

Canada, 11-1278

Common law, 11-1277

Death, 11-1279

English rule, 11-1278

Irregular appointment, 11-1279

Revocation of authority, 11-1279

Special or temporary administrators, 11-1278

United States, 11-1278

Void will, 11-1279

Time when allowance will be made, 11-1280

What law governs, 11-1280

Compensation paid to agents and assistants, 11-1237

Employment of collector allowed in proper case, 11-1238

Extraordinary services, 11-1239

General rule in England, 11-1237

General rule in United States, 11-1238

Illustrations, 11-1238

Ordinary services, 11-1238

Special circumstances, 11-1238

Competency (see *infra*, Who are competent to be administrators):

Who may be executor, see *infra*, Who may be executor.

Composition with creditors, see *infra*, Compromise, composition, and release of claims.

Compound interest, see *infra*, Interest.

Compromise, composition, and release of claims, 6-383; 11-926

Benefit of the estate, 11-929

Common law, 11-930

Common-law power, 11-926

Death by wrongful act, 11-930

Difference between compromise or composition at common law and under statute, 11-930

Doubt as to validity of debt, 11-929

Effect of statutes, 11-928

From beneficiaries, 11-928

Liability when compromise unnecessary, 11-930

Power at common law, 11-926

Power by statute, 11-927

Power by will, 11-928

Power to release claims, 11-927

Release of mortgages, 11-927

Statute, 11-927, 930

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.*

- Compromise, composition, and release of claims, *cont'd.*
 - Statutory power, 11-927
 - Validity and effect of compromise or composition, 11-930
 - When claims may be compromised or compounded, 11-929
 - When compromise or composition is proper, 11-928
- Conditional appointment of executor, 11-148
- Confederate money, 11-1001; 22-549
- Confederate state bonds, 11-959
- Confession of judgment, 11-932
- Confirmation of sale, see *infra*, Report and confirmation of sale.
- Confiscation, 11-969
- Conflict of laws, see FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Confusion of goods, 6-598; 11-945
 - Confusion of trust property with individual property, 11-945
 - Duty to keep trust property separate, 11-945
 - Effect of mingling assets, 11-945
 - Mingling assets with individual property, 11-971
 - Mingling funds of estate with individual funds, 11-949
 - Mingling trust funds with individual funds, 11-959
- Consideration (see CONSIDERATION), 11-915
 - Contracts to pay money made by executor or administrator, see *infra*, Contracts to pay money made by executor or administrator.
 - New consideration, see *infra*, Contracts to pay money made by executor or administrator.
 - Obligation of decedent as consideration, 11-938
- Contest of wills (see PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION):
 - Executor not required to resist contest of will, 11-910
 - Executor required to resist contest of will, 11-910
 - Powers of executor pending contest of will, 11-909
- Continuing decedent's business, 11-973
 - Accounting, 11-1207
 - Assets applicable to continuance of decedent's business, 11-976
 - Completing crops, 11-974, 977
 - Crops, 11-977
 - Debts contracted by decedent's partner, 11-975
 - Difference between authority given by will and by partnership articles, 11-977
 - Difference between carrying on and winding up business, 11-974
 - Good faith, 11-975
 - Illustrations, 11-973, 974
 - Individual liability for debts, 11-974
 - Individual liability under statute, 11-977
 - Not entitled to profits though liable for losses, 11-975
 - Power, 11-973
 - Right to indemnity, 11-976

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.*

- Continuing decedent's business, *cont'd.*
 - Statutory modification of doctrine, 11-977
 - Winding up business, 11-974
- Contracts, 11-932
 - Liability arising out of contracts, see *infra*, Payment of decedent's debts.
 - Obligation of decedent as consideration, 11-938
 - Powers before probate or grant of letters, 11-906
 - Ratification of void transaction, 11-939
- Contracts made by decedent, 11-939
 - Acts done in good faith, 11-941
 - As between representative and the beneficiaries of the estate, 11-941
 - Building contracts, 11-940
 - Contracts to purchase real estate, 11-941
 - Contracts to sell real estate, 11-941
 - Duty to perform, 11-939
 - Infants' contracts, 11-940
 - Obligation of decedent as consideration, 11-938
 - Power to perform in general, 11-939
- Contracts made by executor or administrator, 11-932
- Contracts to pay money made by executor or administrator, 11-932
 - New consideration, 11-932
 - Attorney and client, 11-935
 - Benefit of the estate, 11-933
 - Borrowing money, 11-936
 - Contracts for services in general, 11-934
 - Contracts for services in settlement of estate, 11-935
 - Counsel, 11-935
 - Employment of counsel, 11-935
 - Funeral expenses, 11-937
 - General rule, 11-932
 - Incidental expenses of administration, 11-937
 - Indorsing bills and notes, 11-936
 - Making bills and notes, 11-936
 - No power to bind estate by original contract, 11-932
 - Promise in consideration of assets, 11-938
 - Statutory authority to contract, 11-937
 - Testamentary authority to contract, 11-938
 - Validity of contract, 11-934
- Contribution and exoneration (see *infra*, Exoneration of encumbered property):
 - Representatives of surety, 8-1015
- Conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.
- Conversion and reconversion, see CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION.
- Conveyances, see *infra*, Deed.
- Copyright:
 - Right of representative to copyright, 7-548
- Corepresentatives, see JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Corporations:
 - Corporations as administrators, 11-780
 - Power of corporation to act, 7-733

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

Correcting, see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.

Costs, 11-1252

Credit allowed for costs and disbursements, 11-1252

Delay in preparing accounts, 11-1254

Illustrations, 11-1253, 1254

Litigation affecting individual interests of personal representative, 11-1254

Litigation occasioned by fault of executor or administrator, 11-1254

Litigation relating to real estate, 11-1254

Unnecessary litigation, 11-1254, 1255

Counsel, see *infra*, Fees of attorneys and counsel.

Courts (see *infra*, Authority to sell personal property; Jurisdiction; Jurisdiction to appoint administrator; Order of court):

Right to advice and instructions of court, 11-910

Sale of real estate under order of court, see *infra*, *Sale of real estate under order of court*.

Covenants, 8-160

Deed of executor or administrator, 11-1159

Sale of real property under will, 11-1053

Credit:

Assets delivered to successor or associate, 11-1276

Compensation of executors and administrators, see *infra*, *Compensation of executors and administrators*.

Costs, see *infra*, *Costs*.

Debts of estate for which credit allowed, see *infra*, *Debts of estate for which credit allowed*.

Disbursements, see *infra*, *Disbursements*.

Expenses of accounting, 11-1267

Expenses of administration, see *infra*, *Expenses of administration*.

Expenses of last illness, 11-1267

Fees of attorneys and counsel, see *infra*, *Fees of attorneys and counsel*.

Funeral expenses, see *infra*, *Funeral expenses*.

Interest, 11-1267

Losses or decrease of assets, 11-1276

Payments to or for benefit of legatees and distributees, see *infra*, *Payments to or for benefit of legatees and distributees*.

Real estate, see *infra*, *Disbursements in respect to real estate*.

Sale of personal property, 11-1010

Sale of real estate under order of court, 11-1108

Security required when sale is on credit, 11-1019

Creditors (see *infra*, When administration is necessary or proper):

Accounting, see *infra*, *Accounting*.

Compromise, composition, and release of claims, see *infra*, *Compromise, composition, and release of claims*.

Creditor of person entitled to administer, 11-775

Representatives of creditors, 11-903

Revocation of letters, 11-816

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

Creditors, *cont'd.*

Right to administer, see *infra*, *Right to appointment as administrator*.

Sale of real estate under order of court, 11-1073

Crops:

Completing crops, 11-974, 977

Expenses of completing crops, 11-1234

Pass to executor or administrator, 8-310

Sale of real estate under order of court, 11-1134

Custody and preservation of estate:

Confusion of trust property with individual property, 11-945

Deposit of funds, see *infra*, *Deposit of funds*.

Discovery of assets, see *infra*, *Discovery of assets*.

Expenses of preserving estate, 11-1234

General principles, 11-944

Illustrations, 11-944

Insurance, 11-945

Investments and loans, see *infra*, *Investments and loans*.

Loss of assets, see *infra*, *Loss of assets*.

Management of estate for benefit of heirs, 11-944

Ordinary care required, 11-944

Payment of taxes, see *TAXATION*.

Possession, see *infra*, *Title and right to possession of personal property; Title and right to possession of real property*.

Redemption of property of estate, 11-947

Title, see *infra*, *Title and right to possession of personal property; Title and right to possession of real property*.

Waste of assets, see *infra*, *Waste of assets*.

Dead body:

Duty of burial, 8-839

Dealing with estate for individual benefit:

Confusion of goods, see *infra*, *Confusion of goods*.

Dealing with claims against estate, 11-983

General rule, 11-982

Mingling funds, see *infra*, *Confusion of goods*.

Payment with individual property or money, 11-983

Personal representative cannot deal with estate for individual benefit, 11-982

Purchase by executor or administrator, see *infra*, *Purchase of real property by executor or administrator; Sale and transfer of personal property; Sale of real estate under order of court; Sale of real property under will*.

Purchase of claims against estate at discount, 11-983

Purchase of property of estate, 11-982

Purchaser in fiduciary or official relation, 11-1129

Death (see *infra*, Executor of executor):

Appointment of administrator as evidence of death, 11-789

Executor of deceased administrator, 11-793

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Death, *cont'd.*

Jurisdiction to appoint, 11-759

Proof of death, 11-760

Substitution in case of death, 11-749

Death by wrongful act, see DEATH BY
WRONGFUL ACT.

Death of executor:

Administrator with the will annexed, 11-
789

Death of surety, 11-897

De bonis non, see *infra*, Administrators *de*
bonis non.*De bonis non administratis*, 8-746Debts (see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; MARSHAL-
LING DECEDENTS' ESTATES; see *infra*,
Compromise, composition, and release
of claims; Payment of decedent's
debts; Release of debt by appoint-
ment):*Collection of debts*, see *infra*, Collection
of debts.*Retainer of debts due from legatee or*
distributee, see *infra*, Distribution of
estate.Debts and rights of action as assets, 11-832
Causes of action relating to real estate,
11-833

Death by wrongful act, 11-834

Debt due from executor or administrator,
11-834

General rule, 11-832

Illustrations, 11-832, 833

Inventory, 11-855

Joint demands, 11-832

Notes for price of property sold, 11-833

Debts due from executor or administrator:

Commissions, 11-1297

Debts of decedents, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.Debts of estate for which credit allowed, 11-
1255

Advances to estate, 11-1261

Allowance, 11-1257

Amount of credit, 11-1258

Barred by statute of limitations, 11-1259
Claims paid after allowance by probate
court, 11-1257Contracts made by executor or adminis-
trator, 11-1261

Credit for debts paid, 11-1255

Debts due executor or administrator, 11-
1260

Debts secured by lien, 11-1260

For what debts credit is allowable, 11-
1259

General rule, 11-1255

Insolvent estate, 11-1258

Lien debts, 11-1260

Necessity of presentation and allowance
of claims before payment, 11-1257Payment in full of claims against insol-
vent estate, 11-1258Payment made during lifetime of deced-
ent by representative for his benefit,
11-1260

Payment, what constitutes, 11-1256

Payment with individual means, 11-1256

Presentation of claims, necessity of, 11-
1257

Statute of limitations, 11-1259

Taxes, 11-1261

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Debts of estate for which credit allowed, *con.*

Taxes on personalty, 11-1261

Taxes on real estate, 11-1261

What constitutes payment, 11-1256

Dedication, 9-31

Deed, 11-1153

Acknowledgment, 11-1158

Approval of deed, 11-1158

Authority to execute, 11-1153

By whom made, 11-1154

Administrators *de bonis non*, 11-
1155Agent of executor or administrator,
11-1155

General rule, 11-1154

Covenants of warranty or of seizin, 11-
1159Deed as evidence of recitals therein, 11-
1159

Delivery, 11-1158

Effect, 11-1158

Effect of informalities, 11-1158

Necessity of deed, 11-1153

Operation, 11-1158

Order or decree to convey, 11-1153

Necessity, 11-1153

Notice of application, 11-1154

Power to compel conveyance, 11-
1154

Who may apply for order, 11-1154

Presumption of regularity, 11-1158

Recitals, 11-1156

Date of order, 11-1157

Deed as evidence of recitals therein,
11-1159

Description of property, 11-1157

Order of sale need not be set out in
full, 11-1157Recital of authority to convey, 11-
1156

Recital of consideration, 11-1157

Recital of grantor's character, 11-
1157

Requisites, 11-1156

Time for making deed, 11-1155

Delay in executing and delivering
the deed, 11-1156

General rule, 11-1155

Right to deed before payment in
full, 11-1155Termination of authority to execute
deed, 11-1156

To whom made, 11-1155

Assignee of or person designated
by purchaser, 11-1155

Purchaser, 11-1155

Transfer of title, 11-1158

Validity, 11-1156

Definitions, 11-741

Administrators, 11-741

Executors, 11-741

Delegation of authority, 11-1051

Delivery of legacies and distributive shares,
see *infra*, Distribution of estate.

Deposit of funds, 11-947

Deposit in individual name, 11-949

Deposit on interest in bank, 11-956

Deposits made by decedent, 11-949

Duty, 11-947

Failure of depositary, 11-948

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Deposit of funds, *cont'd.*

- Failure to deposit funds, 11-948
- Failure to pay out funds on deposit, 11-950
- Loss of funds deposited, 11-948
- Mingling of funds of estate with individual funds, 11-949
- Ordinary care required, 11-948
- Selection of depository, 11-948

De son tort, see *infra*, Executors *de son tort*.
Determination and enforcement of claims, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.

Devastavit (see *infra*, Waste of assets), 9-416

Administrator *de bonis non*, 11-1328, 1333

Liability arising out of devastavit, 11-912

Disregarding priorities in payment of debts, 11-912

Failure of assets retained for payment of debts, 11-913

General rule, 11-912

Payment of legacies and distributive shares, 11-913

Preference of creditors, 11-913

Preferred creditors, 11-912

Want of notice of debt, 11-913

Representatives of executors and administrators, 11-1342

Sale of real estate under order of court, 11-1086, 1087

Waste distinguished from, 30-236

Devises:

Rights of devisees to sell the real property by order of court, 11-1143

Diligence, 11-904

Collection of debts, 11-998

Disbursements, 9-464; 11-1232, 1294

Credit for disbursements, 11-1232

Debts of estate, see *infra*, Debts of estate for which credit allowed.

Disbursements in respect to real estate, see *infra*, Disbursements in respect to real estate.

Expenses of accounting, 11-1275

Expenses of administration, see *infra*, Expenses of administration.

Expenses of last illness, 11-1267

Funeral expenses, see *infra*, Funeral expenses.

General rule, 11-1232

Interest, 11-1267

Payment to or for benefit of legatees and distributees, see *infra*, Payments to or for benefit of legatees and distributees.

Disbursements in respect to real estate, 11-1272

Assessments, 11-1273

Crediting representative, 11-1272

General rule, 11-1272

Improvements, 11-1272

Insurance, 11-1273

Real estate in charge of executor or administrator, 11-1274

Repairs, 11-1273

Taxes, 11-1273

Discharge of executors and administrators, 9-465

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

Discharge of sureties, see *infra*, Release or discharge of sureties.

Discovery of assets, 11-993

By bill in equity, 11-993

Compelling delivery of property, 11-994

Creditors or other persons interested in the estate, 11-993

Determination of ownership, 11-994

Relief restricted to discovery, 11-994

Statutory remedy in general, 11-993

Summary proceedings, 11-993, 994

Summary proceedings not designed for collecting debt, 11-994

Distress, 9-631

Distribution of estate, 11-1160

Acts not effective as payments, 11-1169

Administrators *pendente lite*, 11-1340

By whom payment or delivery may be made, 11-1163

By distributees, 11-1164

By executor or administrator, 11-1163

Compelling legatees and distributees to refund without bond, 11-1179

Disposal of proceeds of sale, see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court.

Distribution in kind, 11-1169

Duty to pay legacies and distributive shares, 11-1160

Distributive shares, 11-1163

Legacies, 11-1160

Allowing a legatee to retain possession, 11-1161

Assent is irrevocable, 11-1161

Assent may be either express or implied, 11-1161

Assent of executor, 11-1160

Assent to legacy for life, 11-1162

Delivery of a specific legacy, 11-1161

Effect of executor's assent, 11-1161

General rule, 11-1160

Inventory taken from legatee for life, 11-1162

Security from legatee for life, 11-1162

When assent of executor must be given, 11-1161

Effect of distribution, 11-1173

Failure to distribute, 11-1220

Impounding assets, 11-1179

Indemnity and protection of executor or administrator, 11-1177

Compelling legatees and distributees to refund without bond, 11-1179

Impounding or retaining assets, 11-1179

Refunding bonds, see *infra*, Refunding bonds.

Reimbursement for payments out of individual funds, 11-1181

Interest, 11-1220

Laches of creditor or claimant, 11-1176

Legacy to executor, 11-1170

Legatee for life, 11-1176

Mode of payment, 11-1169

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Distribution of estate, *cont'd.*

- Overpayment, 11-1176
- Payment before order or decree, 11-1174
- Payment by administrators *pendente lite*, 11-1340
- Payment to legatee for life, 11-1176
- Payment under order or decree, 11-1174
- Personal liability to creditor upon distribution before order or decree, 11-1174
- Refunding bonds*, see *infra*, *Refunding bonds*.
- Reimbursement for payments out of individual funds, 11-1181
- Retainer, 11-1170
- Retainer from proceeds of real estate, 11-1173
- Retaining assets, 11-1179
- Rights of third persons, 11-1173
- Sale of real estate under order of court*, see *infra*, *Sale of real estate under order of court*.
- Specific bequest, 11-1169
- Time for payment or delivery, 11-1166
 - Distribution barred by lapse of time, 11-1169
 - England, 11-1166
 - General rule, 11-1166
 - Payments within usual or statutory period, 11-1167
 - Postponing payment, 11-1168
 - United States, 11-1166
- To whom payment or delivery may be made, 11-1164
- Absent or unknown legatees and distributees, 11-1166
- Father or other relative of infant, 11-1165
- General rule, 11-1164
- Infants, 11-1164
- Married women, 11-1165
- Payment to third persons, 11-1164
- Representatives of deceased legatees and distributees, 11-1166

Divorce, 11-770

Dower:

- Right of possession subject to dower, 11-1040
- Sale of real estate subject to dower by order of court, 11-1093
- Sale of real estate under order of court, 11-1136

Drunkenness (see *infra*, *Intoxication*), 11-782*Durante absentia*, 11-801

Administrators, 11-801

Durante minoritate (see *infra*, *Administrators durante minoritate*), 11-800Duties (see *infra*, *Powers, duties, and liabilities in general*):

Summary of duties, 11-903

Ejectment, 10-519

- Action by personal representative, 10-519
- Fraudulent conveyance by personal representative, 10-519
- Implied right under will, 10-519
- Recovery of term for years by personal representative, 10-519

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Ejectment, *cont'd.*

- Right of personal representative to recover freehold at common law, 10-519

Rule under statute, 10-519

Elevated railroads:

- Recovery of damages, 10-913, 914

Embezzlement, see EMBEZZLEMENT.

Eminent domain:

- Award in condemnation proceedings as assets, 11-845

Heirs and administrators, 10-1194

Land taken after owner's death, 11-845

Land taken for public use before owner's death, 11-845

Employers' liability insurance, 11-847

Encumbrance, see *infra*, *Exoneration of encumbered property*.

Equitable assets, 11-852, 884

- Difference between legal and equitable assets, 11-853

Distinction between legal and equitable assets abolished by statute, 11-854

Generally, 11-852

Equitable interest, 11-851

Real estate, 11-852

Real estate devised subject to debts, 11-853

Real estate in trust for payment of debts, 11-853

Equitable conversion:

- Commissions, 11-1299

Equitable interests:

- Sale by order of court, 11-1091

Equity of redemption, 11-851

Escape, 11-283

Estoppel:

- Deed as individual will not estop as fiduciary, 11-397

Deed in fiduciary capacity usually creates estoppel in individual capacity, 11-397

Estoppel against executors and administrators, 11-444

Operation of estoppel against grantor acting in different characters, 11-397

Executions, 11-620

- Execution against individual property of representative, 11-621

Power to issue executions, 11-996

Property not subject to execution for individual debts, 11-996

Where there is proof of devastavit, 11-621

Writ against personal representative in representative capacity, 11-620, 621

Executor of executor, 11-748

Administration with the will annexed, 11-791

Administrator *de bonis non*, 11-796

Administrator of a deceased administrator, 11-750

Administrator of executor is not representative of the testator, 11-750

Death of executor before probate, 11-749

Devolution recognized in the United States, 11-750

Executor *de son tort* of a duly constituted executor, 11-1343

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Executor of executor, *cont'd.*

Executor *de son tort* of an executor *de son tort*, 11-1344

Executor of an executor *de son tort*, 11-1344

Executor of executor is executor of first testator, 11-749

Illustrations, 11-749

Renunciation by executor of executorship, 11-755

Executors *de son tort*, 11-1342

Accounting, 11-1184

Acts binding on rightful representative, 11-1354

Acts constituting executor *de son tort*, 11-1345

Acts of kindness and charity, 11-1350

Administrator *de son tort*, 11-1344

Administrators, 11-1355

Agent of decedent, 11-1349

Agent of distributee, 11-1349

Agent of executor *de son tort*, 11-1348

Agent of rightful executor, 11-1349

Applying assets to his own debts, 11-1353

Appointment as administrator, 11-1355

Color of title, 11-1350

Dealings with executor *de son tort*, 11-1348

Definition, 11-1342

Directing funeral, 11-1350

Disposing of decedent's property, 11-1346

Disposition of assets to third persons, 11-1354

Doctrine in United States, 11-1344

Effect of acts, 11-1354

Executor *de son tort* of a duly constituted executor, 11-1343

Executor *de son tort* of an executor *de son tort*, 11-1344

Executor of an executor *de son tort*, 11-1344

Foreign assets, acts respecting, 11-1349

Foreign representative chargeable as executor *de son tort*, 13-960

Fraudulent grantee chargeable as executor *de son tort*, 11-1343

Fraudulent grantee of decedent chargeable as executor *de son tort*, 11-1343, 1347

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 14-343

General doctrine as to liability, 11-1344

General rule as to liability, 11-1342

Intermeddling, 11-1345

Liabilities of executor *de son tort*, 11-1351

Amount of assets received, 11-1351

Applying assets to his own debts, 11-1353

Delivery of assets to rightful representative, 11-1352

Doctrine recognized in the United States, 11-1344

Extent of liability, 11-1351

Lawful representative of decedent may sue executor *de son tort*, 11-1351

Liabilities in general, 11-1351

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Executors *de son tort*, *cont'd.*

Liabilities of executor *de son tort*, *con.*

Payment of just debts of decedent, 11-1353

Proper administration of assets received, 11-1352

Relief from liability, 11-1352

Statutory provisions abrogating the doctrine, 11-1344

Taking out letters of administration, 11-1352

Liability, 11-1342

Partnership assets, acts respecting, 11-1350

Payment of decedent's debts, 11-1346

Possession taken or held under conveyance from decedent, 11-1347

Powers, 11-1343

Questions of law and fact, 11-1342

Release, acts respecting, 11-1349

Rightful representatives, 11-1354

Rights, 11-1343

Taking assets under color of title, 11-1350

Usurping functions of executor or administrator, 11-1345

Validity of acts, 11-1354

Void letters of administration, 11-1345

Where there is a rightful representative, 11-1343

Executor's sale, see *infra*, Sale and transfer of personal property; Sale of real estate under order of court; Sale of real property under will.

Exemptions from executions:

Property exempt becomes assets, 11-830

Exoneration of encumbered property, 11-1062

Charges created under power or settlement, 11-1065

Incumbrances created by decedent, 11-1062

Common-law doctrine, 11-1062

England, 11-1062

New York statutes, 11-1063

Statutory doctrine, 11-1062

United States, 11-1063

Incumbrances prior to decedent's title, 11-1064

Debt secured a personal obligation, 11-1064

Illustrations, 11-1065

Mere assumption of incumbrance not sufficient to exonerate realty, 11-1064

Expenses, see *infra*, Funeral expenses.

Expenses of administration, 11-1233

Advertisements, 11-1235

Amount of allowance, 11-1250

Collecting debts, 11-1234

Compensation of attorneys and counsel, see *infra*, Fees of attorneys and counsel.

Compensation paid to agents and assistants, see *infra*, Compensation paid to agents and assistants.

Costs, see *infra*, Costs.

Expenses of completing crops, 11-1234

Expenses of preservation of estate, 11-1234

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Expenses of administration, *cont'd.*
 - Expenses of probate, 11-1236
 - Expenses of recovering estate or collecting debts, 11-1234
 - Expenses of sale, 11-1235
 - Grant of letters, 11-1236
 - Necessity of expenditure, 11-1233
 - Probate, 11-1236
 - Probate of will, 11-1236
 - Right to credit for expenses, 11-1233
 - Traveling expenses, 11-1235
 - What are expenses of administration, 11-1234
- Expenses of last illness, 11-1267
- Extending time of payment, 11-896, 999
- Extinguishment of debt*, see *infra*, Release of debt by appointment.
- Factors or commission merchants, 12-697
- False representations*, see *infra*, Fraud and deceit.
- Falsifying*, see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.
- Family of decedent:
 - Maintenance and care of family of decedent, 11-911
- Fees*, see *infra*, Compensation of executors and administrators.
- Fees of attorneys and counsel, 11-1240
 - Accounting, 11-1248
 - Actual payment, 11-1243
 - Advice as to duties, 11-1245
 - Advice of counsel, 11-1245
 - Amount of allowance, 11-1250
 - Application for letters, 11-1245
 - Benefit to the estate, 11-1242
 - Burden of proof, 11-1241
 - Contest of will, 11-1244
 - Contingent fees, 11-1251
 - Court determines what is a reasonable amount, 11-1251
 - Evidence of value of services, 11-1252
 - Fault of executor, 11-1242
 - Good faith, 11-1241
 - Grant of letters, 11-1243
 - Interests of individual beneficiaries, 11-1247
 - Litigation between beneficiaries, 11-1247
 - Matters as to which allowance may be made, 11-1243
 - Personal interests of executor or administrator, 11-1247
 - Preparation of accounts, 11-1248
 - Probate of will, 11-1243
 - Professional character of services, 11-1249
 - Prosecuting suits in behalf of estate, 11-1245
 - Prudence, 11-1241
 - Reasonable counsel fees allowed on final settlement, 11-1240
 - Resisting charges against self, 11-1247
 - Resisting claims against estate, 11-1246
 - Retaining fees, 11-1250
 - Same person employed both as agent and attorney, 11-1249
 - Selection of attorney, 11-1241
 - Services not of a professional character, 11-1249
 - Settlement of accounts, 11-1248
 - Statutory restrictions, 11-1240

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Fees of attorneys and counsel, *cont'd.*
 - Suits to construe will, 11-1245
 - Unnecessary services, 11-1242
- Final settlements*, see *infra*, Accounting; Opening and setting aside settlements.
- Financial circumstances, 11-824
- Fire insurance*, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Fixtures*, see FIXTURES.
- Foreclosure of mortgages:
 - Authority to foreclose, 11-999
 - Bidding in land at foreclosure sale, 11-1000
 - Surplus proceeds of mortgage foreclosure sale, 11-844
- Foreign assets, 11-850
- Executors *de son tort*, 11-1349
- Foreign debts:
 - Authority to assign, 11-1012
- Foreign executors and administrators*, see FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Forfeiture of compensation*, see *infra*, Compensation of executors and administrators.
- Forthcoming and delivery bonds*, see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS.
- Fraud and deceit, 14-155
 - Appointment procured by fraud, 11-819
 - Bonds, 11-865
 - Caveat emptor*, see *infra*, *Caveat emptor*.
 - False representations and fraud in sale of personalty, 11-1026
 - Opening and setting aside settlements, 11-1316
 - Purchase money, 11-1140
 - Sale of personalty, 11-1026, 1028
 - Setting aside sale, 11-1127
 - Vacating sales, 11-1127
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances*, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Funds*, see *infra*, Deposit of funds; Investments and loans.
- Funeral*, see *infra*, Burial.
 - Directing funeral, 11-1350
- Funeral expenses (see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS), 11-1262
 - Allowance against estates of married women, 11-1262
 - Amount allowable, 11-1263
 - Beneficiaries of estate, 11-1272
 - Burial lot, 11-1265
 - Changing place of burial, 11-1266
 - Circumstances of decedent and position in life, 11-1263
 - Credit for funeral expenses paid, 11-1262
 - Deposit for funeral expenses, 11-835
 - General rule, 11-1262
 - Husband liable for wife's funeral expenses, 11-1262
 - Insolvent estate, 11-1264
 - Items of expense, 11-1264
 - Liability for funeral expenses, 11-905
 - Monuments, 11-1265
 - Mourning apparel, 11-1264
 - Reasonable expense, 11-1263
 - Religious ceremonies, 11-1265
 - Right of creditor to administer, 11-773
 - Sale of real estate by order of court, 11-1080
 - Tombstones, 11-1265

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,

*cont'd.*Funeral expenses, *cont'd.*Transportation to distant place of burial,
11-1264

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

Gifts, 11-1010

Good faith:

Continuing business of decedent, 11-975
Dealing with estate for individual benefit, see *infra*, *Dealing with estate for individual benefit*.

Employing counsel, 11-1251

Investments and loans, 11-964

Presumption of good faith, 11-965

Purchase by executor or administrator, see *infra*, *Sale and transfer of personal property*; *Sale of real property under will*.

Retaining investments of decedent, 11-966

Good will, 11-831

Assets of decedent's estate, 14-1086

Government claims, 11-848

Guardian and ward (see GUARDIAN AND
WARD), 11-775, 792, 800

Half blood, 11-783

Heirs:

Rights of heirs to sell the real property
by order of court, 11-1143

Homestead:

Assets, 11-830

Right of possession subject to homestead,
11-1040

Sale of property by order of court, 11-1092

Hour of payment, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.Husband and wife (see SEPARATE PROPERTY
OF MARRIED WOMEN):

Bonds of married women, 11-878

Executrix liable for waste by husband,
11-972Liability of wife for torts committed in
fiduciary capacity, 15-901

Married woman as administrator, 11-780

Married woman as executrix, 11-752

Necessity of administration, 11-744

Payment of legacies to married women,
11-1165*Right to appointment as administrator*,
see *infra*, *Right to appointment as administrator*.

Sureties on bond, 11-875

Torts committed in fiduciary capacity,
15-895

Illegal contracts, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.

Illiteracy, 11-781

Immoral character, see *infra*, *Who may be executor*.*Implied power of sale*, see *infra*, *Sale of real property under will*.*Implied trusts*, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

Implied warranty:

Sale of personalty, 11-1025

Sales by executors and administrators,
15-1245

Improvements:

Crediting representative with money advanced for, 11-1273

Inadequacy of price (see *infra*, *Sale and transfer of personal property*), 111-1051,
1110, 1113, 1127, 1205

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,

cont'd.

Incumbrances:

Discharge of incumbrances, 11-1159

Sale of encumbered property by order of
court, 11-1092Sale of real estate under order of court,
11-1135

Dower, 11-1136

Incumbrances created by heirs or
devises, 11-1136

Sale free of incumbrances, 11-1136

Sale subject to incumbrances, 11-1135

Indemnity and protection of executor or administrator, see *infra*, *Distribution of estate*.

Independent executors, 11-1342

Indians:

Necessity of administration, 11-744

Individual benefit, see *infra*, *Dealing with estate for individual benefit*.Infants (see *infra*, *Administrators durante minoritate*):

Accounting, 11-1183

Administrators *durante minoritate*, 11-800

Capacity to act, 16-267

Contracts of infant decedents, 11-940

Infant as administrator, 11-780

Infant may be executor, 11-752

Necessity of administration, 11-744

Payment of legacies to infants, 11-1164

Payment to infants, 11-164

Injury, 11-905

Insanity:

Administration during insanity of executor or person entitled to administration, 11-803

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY
AND BANKRUPTCY.

Instructions:

Duty to obey instructions of will, 11-904

Right to advice and instructions of court,
11-910*Insufficiency of personal property*, see *infra*,
Sale of real estate under order of court.*Insurance*, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Insurance money, 11-845

Interest (see INVESTMENTS), 11-1211

Accounting, 11-1267

Advances by representative, 11-1267

Amount on which interest is computed,
11-1229

Assets lost, 11-1223

Compound interest, 11-1230

Annual rests, 11-1232

Delay in accounting, 11-1231

Failure to invest, 11-1231

Gross delinquency, 11-1230

Grounds for charging compound interest,
11-1231

Individual use of funds, 11-1231

Positive misconduct, 11-1230

Power to charge compound interest
doubted and denied, 11-1232

Semiannual rests, 11-1232

When allowed, 11-1230

Credit allowed for interest on money
advanced, 11-1267

Discretion of court, 11-1214

Failure to invest, see INVESTMENTS.

Volume XXXI.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,

*cont'd.*Interest, *cont'd.*

Interest not collected, 11-1214

Interest received, 11-1214

Interest received after final settlement,
11-1214Interest which should have been re-
ceived, 11-1214

Lost funds, 11-1224

Mingling funds, 11-1217

After lapse of time allowed for set-
tlement, 11-1218

Agreement of beneficiaries, 11-1220

Burden of proof, 11-1220

Delay in making settlement, 11-
1218Failure to distribute or disburse, 11-
1220Failure to invest or retain invest-
ments, 11-1221

For proper purposes, 11-1219

Funds held pending litigation, 11-
1219Funds retained for purposes of ad-
ministration, 11-1219Funds retained to meet contin-
gencies, 11-1219Necessity for retention of funds, 11-
1219Time allowed for settlement, 11-
1218Unreasonable delay in making settle-
ment, 11-1218Mingling funds of estate with individual
funds, 11-1217Money made by use of trust funds, 11-
1213Option as to interest and profits, 11-
1216

Originally not chargeable, 11-1212

Penalty for breach of trust, 11-1213

Proof of use of funds, 11-1216

Rate of interest, 11-1225

Calls in money bearing interest, 11-
1226

Canada, 11-1225

Illustrations, 11-1226, 1227

In England, 11-1225

Interest actually received, 11-1226

Money allowed to remain on deposit
without interest, 11-1226

United States, 11-1226

Use of funds by executor or admin-
istrator, 11-1227

Special circumstances, 11-1212

Use of funds by executors and admin-
istrators, 11-1215

Waste of assets, 11-1223

When interest is chargeable, 11-1211

Intermeddling, see *infra*, Executors *de son*
tort.

Intestacy, 11-761

Intoxicating liquors:

License does not pass to personal repre-
sentatives, 17-232

Intoxication, 11-751, 782

Removal, 11-824

Who may be executor, 11-751

Inventory and appraisal, 11-854

Accounting, 11-1200

Additional inventory, 11-859

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,

*cont'd.*Inventory and appraisal, *cont'd.*

By whom made, 11-858

Compelling inventory, 11-958

Correction, 11-859

Effect of inventory and appraisal, 11-
861

Evidence of assets, 11-861

Evidence of decedent's ownership, 11-
861

Evidence of value, 11-862

Failure to make, 11-860

Failure to return inventory is breach of
bond, 11-890

Necessity for making inventory, 11-854

Rule in England, 11-854

Rule in United States, 11-854

When inventory may be dispensed
with, 11-854Object of inventory and appraisal, 11-
855Removal for failure to make inventory,
11-822

Requisites, 11-860

Sale of real estate by order of court, 11-
1100

Time of making, 11-857

Time within which inventory may be
compelled, 11-859

Validity, 11-860

What property inventoried:

Accretions, 11-855

Choses in action, 11-855

Debts due from executor or admin-
istrator, 11-857

Illustrations, 11-855, 856

In general, 11-855

Partnership property, 11-857

Property claimed by third persons,
11-855Property fraudulently conveyed, 11-
856Property in foreign jurisdiction, 11-
856

Real property, 11-856

Who may require return of inventory,
11-858Investments and loans (see INVESTMENTS;
see *infra*, Loss of assets), 11-950Administrators *pendente lite*, 11-1340

Care in making investments, 11-963

Change of investments, 11-961

Character of investments in absence of
regulation by statute or will, 11-
952Deposit in bank on time certificate,
11-956Engaging in business or trade, 11-
956

Foreign investments, 11-954

Government securities, 11-952

Personal security, 11-954

Purchase and improvement of land,
11-953

Real estate, 11-953

Shares of stock in private corpora-
tions, 11-955Character of investments regulated by
statute, 11-956

Rule in England, 11-956

Rule in the United States, 11-957

Volume XXXI.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Investments and loans, *cont'd.*
 - Character of investments regulated by statute, *cont'd.*
 - Securities designated by court, 11-957
 - Securities designated by statute, 11-957
 - Character of investments regulated by will, 11-957
 - Direction must be in will or in writing, 11-957
 - Discretion given to executor by will, 11-959
 - General directions, 11-958
 - Illustrations, 11-958, 959
 - Loan on personal security, 11-958
 - No positive instructions given, 11-958
 - Testator may authorize investment in any securities, 11-957
 - Where the will specifies the security, 11-957
- Compound interest on failure of investment, 11-1232
- Confederate state bonds, 11-959
- Deposit of funds, *see infra*, Deposit of funds.
- Depreciation of investments, 11-962
- Duty to invest funds of estate, 11-950
 - Administrators with the will annexed, 11-952
 - Bequest for life to be enjoyed in specie, 11-952
 - Funds subject to immediate disbursement, 11-950
 - Not a primary duty, 11-950
 - Personalty bequeathed for life or years, 11-951
 - Residence of distributee unknown, 11-951
 - Special administrators, 11-952
 - Unemployed funds, 11-950
- Errors of judgment, 11-964
- Failure to invest, 11-1231
- First lien on real estate, 11-961
- Good faith, 11-964
- Interest, 11-1221
 - Discretion of executor or administrator, 11-1223
 - Liability of representative to pay interest upon failure of investment, 11-1222
 - Reasonable time for making investments, 11-1223
 - Withdrawing investments or interest-bearing deposits, 11-1223
- Investments made by decedent, 11-965
 - Duty to call in doubtful investments, 11-966
 - General principles, 11-965
 - Good faith, 11-966
 - Retaining authorized securities, 11-966
 - Retaining unauthorized securities, 11-966
- Junior mortgages, 11-961
- Liability for loss or depreciation of investments made without authority, 11-962

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Investments and loans, *cont'd.*
 - Liability for loss resulting from failure to invest, 11-962
 - Liability for loss where investments are made in unauthorized securities, 11-962
 - Liability of executor or administrator, 11-962
 - Loss of assets, *see infra*, Loss of assets.
 - Loss of investments, 11-962
 - Loss of premiums, 11-965
 - Loss or depreciation of investments, 11-962
 - Election by beneficiaries to accept improper investments, 11-963
 - Investments made in unauthorized securities, 11-962
 - Investments made without authority, 11-962
- Mingling trust funds with individual funds, *see infra*, Confusion of goods.
- Ordinary prudence, 11-964
- Personal security, 11-958, 963, 964
- Personal supervision of investments, 11-965
- Presumption of good faith, 11-965
- Proportion between amount of loan and value of property, 11-960
- Prudence in making investments, 11-963
- Sufficiency of security, 11-960
- Temporary investments, 11-960
- Time for making investments, 11-952
 - General rule, 11-952
 - One year allowed, 11-952
 - Six months allowed, 11-952
 - Two-thirds of value, 11-961
- Joint executors and administrators, *see* JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Judge:
 - Proceedings before special or substituted judge by administrator for sale of real estate, 17-747
- Judgment liens, 17-785
- Judgment notes, 17-753
- Judicial sales, *see infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court.
- Jurisdiction (*see infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court):
 - Accounting, *see infra*, Accounting.
 - Administrators *de bonis non*, 11-793
 - Opening and setting aside settlements, *see infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.
 - Removal from office, 11-816
 - Revocation of letters, 11-815, 816
 - Vacating and setting aside sales, *see infra*, Vacating and setting aside sales.
- Jurisdiction to appoint administrator, 11-759
 - Administration on estate of living person void, 11-759
 - Assets within jurisdiction of court, 11-762
 - General rule, 11-762
 - On what assets administration may be granted, 11-763
 - Situs of assets, 11-764
 - When necessary, 11-763
 - By what courts exercised, 11-759
 - Civil death, 11-760
 - Death, 11-759

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Jurisdiction to appoint administrator, *cont'd.*
 - Discovery of will after grant of letters of administration, 11-761
 - Intestacy, 11-761
 - Jurisdictional facts, 11-759
 - Probate courts, 11-759
 - Proof of death, 11-760
 - Residence or property within jurisdiction of court, 11-762
 - Residence within jurisdiction of court, 11-762
 - Situs of assets*, see *infra*, *Situs of assets*.
- Justices of the peace:
 - Actions against executors and administrators, 19-30
 - Claims against estate, 19-30
 - Jurisdiction of actions by executors and administrators, 19-30
- Landlord and tenant*, see **LANDLORD AND TENANT**; see *infra*, *Lease*.
- Larceny, 11-968
- Last illness:
 - Expenses of last illness, 11-1267
- Lease, 8-1017; 11-1057
 - Authority of executor or administrator, 11-1057
 - Common-law doctrine, 11-1057
 - Contract to make lease, 11-836
 - Leaseholds are chattels, 11-839
 - Liability as assignees, 18-676
 - Liability of executors and administrators, 18-676
 - Personal liability, 18-676
 - Power given by will to lease, 11-1058
 - Renewal of lease as assets, 11-836
 - Sale of chattels real by executor or administrator, 11-1013
 - Statutory authority to lease, 11-1058
- Legacies and devises (see **LEGACIES AND DEVISES**):
 - Commissions, 11-1295
 - Failure to distribute or pay legacies is breach of bond, 11-895
 - Legacies and distributive shares as assets, 11-837
 - Payment of legacies and devises*, see *infra*, *Distribution of estate*.
 - Premature payment of or assent to legacy is *devastavit*, 11-971
 - Recovery from legatees and distributees, 11-919
 - Residue after payment of debts and legacies*, see *infra*, *Title and right to possession of personal property*.
 - Retainer of debts due from legatee or distributee*, see *infra*, *Distribution of estate*.
- Legal assets, 11-851
- Legatees and distributees:
 - Payment to or for benefit of legatees and distributees*, see *infra*, *Payment to or for benefit of legatees and distributees*.
- Letters of administration (see **PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION**; see *infra*, *Appointment of administrators*; *Removal from office or revocation of letters*):
 - Extraterritorial effect*, see **FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS**.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Letters of administration, *cont'd.*
 - Powers before probate or grant of letters*, see *infra*, *Powers before probate or grant of letters*.
- Liability*, see *infra*, *Bonds*; *Powers, duties, and liabilities in general*.
- Liability for taking property of third persons, 11-943
- Liability of heir, distributee, devisee, and legatee*, see **DEBTS OF DECEDENTS**.
- Libel and slander, 18-1060
- Liens, 19-36
 - Sale and transfer of personal property subject to liens, 11-1034
- Life estates, 11-839
- Chattel interest, 11-839
- Life insurance:
 - Assets, 11-846
 - Policy on life of husband or wife, 11-846
 - Policy payable to insured or his legal representatives, 11-846
 - Policy payable to third person not assets, 11-846
- Limitation of actions*, see **LIMITATION OF ACTIONS**.
- Limited administrators, 11-789
- Limited appointment of executor, 11-748
- Loans*, see *infra*, *Investments and loans*.
- Loan, trust, and safe-deposit companies, 11-752, 780
- Loss of assets (see *infra*, *Investments and loans*; *Waste of assets*), 11-967
 - Accidental causes, 11-969
 - Confiscation, 11-969
 - Conversion or loss by attorney or agent, 11-968
 - Death of live chattels, 11-970
 - Depreciation in value, 11-969
 - Destruction of property, 11-970
 - Doctrine at law, 11-967
 - Doctrine in equity, 11-967
 - Emancipation of slaves, 11-969
 - Larceny, 11-968
 - Liability in general, 11-967
 - Loss resulting from acts of third persons, 11-968
 - Acts of individuals, 11-968
 - Confiscation, 11-969
 - Conversion or loss by agent or attorney, 11-968
 - Emancipation of slaves, 11-969
 - Larceny, 11-968
 - Loss resulting from acts of political authorities, 11-969
 - Neglect of duty, 11-967
 - Personal liability, 11-967
- Management and care of estate, 11-944
 - Collection of assets*, see *infra*, *Collection of assets*.
 - Collection of debts*, see *infra*, *Collection of debts*.
 - Continuing decedent's business*, see *infra*, *Continuing decedent's business*.
 - Custody and preservation of estate*, see *infra*, *Custody and preservation of estate*.
 - Dealing with estate for individual benefit*, see *infra*, *Dealing with estate for individual benefit*.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Management and care of estate, *cont'd.*
 - Deposit of funds*, see *infra*, *Deposit of funds*.
 - Discovery of assets*, see *infra*, *Discovery of assets*.
 - Investments and loans*, see *infra*, *Investments and loans*.
 - Loss of assets*, see *infra*, *Loss of assets*.
 - Mortgages*, see *infra*, *Mortgages*.
 - Partnership estates*, 11-980
 - Payment of taxes*, see *infra*, *Payment of taxes*.
 - Pledge*, see *infra*, *Pledge and collateral security*.
 - Redemption of property of estate*, 11-947
 - Sale and transfer of personal property*, see *infra*, *Sale and transfer of personal property*.
 - Sale of real estate under order of court*, see *infra*, *Sale of real estate under order of court*.
 - Sale of real property under will*, see *infra*, *Sale of real property under will*.
 - Setting aside fraudulent conveyances*, 11-977
 - Title and right to possession of personal property*, see **TITLE AND RIGHT TO POSSESSION OF PERSONAL PROPERTY**.
 - Trust estates*, 11-981
 - Waste of assets*, see *infra*, *Waste of assets*.
- Mandamus, 19-853
- Marriage:
 - Marriage of executrix, 11-747
 - Marriage of executrix or administratrix, 11-814
- Married women*, see **SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN**; see *infra*, *Husband and wife*.
- Marshaling assets*, see **MARSHALING ASSETS**.
- Marshaling decedents' estates*, see **MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES**.
- Master and servant:
 - Contracts in settlement of estate, 11-935
- Mines and mining claims:
 - Application for patent by executor, 20-749
- Mingling assets*, see *infra*, *Confusion of goods*.
- Misconduct*, see *infra*, *Removal from office or revocation of letters*.
- Mismanagement, 11-821
 - Bonds, 11-865
- Mistake:
 - Opening and setting aside settlements, 11-1316
- Money:
 - Deposit of funds*, see *infra*, *Deposit of funds*.
- Monuments, 11-1265
- Mortgages (see *infra*, *Chattel mortgages*; *Foreclosure of mortgages*), 11-840, 1059; 20-914
 - Assignment of mortgage, 20-1026
 - Common-law doctrine, 11-1059
 - Extinguishment, 20-1071, 1072
 - Implication from power to sell, 11-1060
 - Implied power to mortgage realty, 11-1060
 - Interest of mortgagee, 11-840

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Mortgages, cont'd.*
 - Interest of mortgagee descends to representatives, 20-974
 - Interest of mortgagor, 11-840
 - Mortgage for individual purposes, 11-1060
 - Mortgage is personal property, 11-840
 - Mortgage subject to sale by executors or administrators, 11-1012
 - Payment to personal representative, 20-1059
 - Personal liability, 20-986
 - Power to mortgage given by will, 11-1059
 - Power to mortgage under order of probate court, 11-1062
 - Release of mortgage, 11-927
 - Sale of encumbered property by order of court, 11-1092
- Mutual benefit insurance, 11-847
- Necessity of administration*, see *infra*, *When administration is necessary or proper*.
- Negligence (see *infra*, *Collection of debts*), 11-821, 942
 - Liability for neglect, 11-821, 905
- New bond*, see *infra*, *Bonds*.
- Next of kin (see *infra*, *When administration is necessary or proper*):
 - Administrators *de bonis non*, 11-796
 - Administrators with the will annexed, 11-792
 - Preference of creditors over next of kin, 11-773
 - Right to administer, 11-771
- Nomination of administrator*, see *infra*, *Right to nominate administrators*.
- Nonresidents (see *infra*, *Residence*), 11-753
 - Administrators, 11-780
 - Bonds, 11-865
 - Sureties on bond, 11-874
- Notice of application for sale of realty by order of court, 11-1118
 - Rule that notice is jurisdictional, 11-1119
 - Rule that notice is not jurisdictional, 11-1119
 - Rule that proceeding is *in personam*, 11-1118
 - Rule that proceeding is *in rem*, 11-1118
 - Waiver of notice, 11-1120
- Notice of sale, 11-1104
 - Description of property, 11-1106
 - Mode of giving notice, 11-1104
 - Necessity of notice, 11-1104
 - Number of insertions in newspaper, 11-1105
 - Period of publication, 11-1105
 - Posting notice, 11-1105
 - Proof of notice, 11-1106
 - Publication in newspaper, 11-1104
 - Requisites of notice, 11-1106
 - Selection of paper, 11-1104
- Oath, 11-809, 810
 - Oath required before time and place of sale are fixed, 11-1098
 - Sale of real estate under order of court, 11-1098
- Opening and setting aside settlements, 11-1313

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Opening and setting aside settlements, *cont'd.*
 - Annual settlements, 11-1314
 - Burden of proof, 11-1314
 - Falsifying, 11-1318
 - Final settlements, 11-1314
 - Distinction between opening settlement and surcharging or falsifying account, 11-1318
 - Effect of distribution, 11-1317
 - Equitable grounds, 11-1315
 - Fraud, 11-1316
 - Grounds for setting aside final settlements in equity, 11-1315
 - Improper credits, 11-1316
 - Jurisdiction, 11-1314
 - Courts of equity, 11-1315
 - Courts of probate, 11-1314
 - Statutory power of court of probate, 11-1315
 - Mistakes, 11-1316
 - Omission to take credit for disbursements, 11-1317
 - Statutory grounds, 11-1317
 - Time within which proceedings must be brought, 11-1319
 - Who may maintain proceeding, 11-1318
 - Intermediate or partial settlements, 11-1313
 - Jurisdiction, 11-1314
 - Settlements out of court, 11-1319
 - Surcharging, 11-1318
- Order of court (see *infra*, Authority to sell personal property; Sale of real estate under order of court):
 - Mortgage, 11-1062
 - Order or decree to convey, see *infra*, Deed.
 - Sale of personalty, 11-1029, 1030
- Origin of administration, 11-741
- Partition, 21-1134, 1155
 - Commissions, 11-1298
 - Proceeds of partition sale not assets of decedent's estate, 11-844
 - Sale of land by order of court for payment of debts, 11-1097
- Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.
- Patents, see PATENTS.
- Payment (see *infra*, Collection of debts; Confederate money; Debts of estate for which credit allowed):
 - Debts of estate for which credit allowed, see *infra*, Debts of estate for which credit allowed.
 - Extending time of payment, 11-999
 - Hour of payment, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.
 - Property liable for payment of debts, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.
 - Sale of personalty, 11-1017
 - Cash or credit, 11-1018
 - Commodities receivable in payment, 11-1018
 - Generally, 11-1017
 - Security for price, 11-1019
 - Sale of real estate under order of court, see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court.
 - Sale of real property under will, 11-1051

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Payment of debts (see *infra*, Authority to sell personal property):
 - Accounting, see *infra*, Debts of estate for which credit allowed.
 - Compromise, composition, and release of claims, see *infra*, Compromise, composition, and release of claims.
 - Executor *de son tort*, 11-1346
 - Sale of real estate under order of court (see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court), 11-1068
 - Waste of assets, 11-971
- Payment of decedent's debts, 11-911
 - Duty to pay debts, 11-911
 - Duty to pay debts promptly, 11-911
 - Effect of individual liability on liability of estate, 11-917
 - Executor *de son tort*, 11-1353
 - Extent of liability, 11-917
 - Improper payment, 11-918
 - Legacies and distributive shares, 11-913
 - Liability arising out of contract, 11-914
 - Consideration, 11-915
 - Existence of assets, 11-916
 - Forbearance on part of creditor, 11-916
 - General rule, 11-914
 - Presumption of assets, 11-916
 - Requisites of contract to bind executor or administrator, 11-915
 - What constitutes sufficient consideration, 11-915
 - Writing, 11-915
 - Liability arising out of devastavit, 11-912
 - Disregarding priorities in payment of debts, 11-912
 - General rule, 11-912
 - Payment of legacies and distributive shares, 11-913
 - Preference of creditors, 11-913
 - Preferred creditors, 11-912
 - Want of notice of debt, 11-913
 - Liability of estate, 11-911
 - Liability to creditors, 11-912
 - Payment of legacies and distributive shares before payment of debts, 11-913
 - Payment with individual funds, 11-918
 - Personal liability for paying invalid claim, 11-911
 - Priorities, 11-912, 913
 - Priority in payment of debts, 11-912
 - Recovery from creditor, 11-918
 - Recovery from legatees and distributees, 11-919
 - Reimbursement, 11-918
 - Residue, see *infra*, Title and right to possession of personal property.
 - Rights and remedies of executor or administrator, 11-918
 - Subrogation, 11-918
- Payment of legacies and distributive shares, see *infra*, Distribution of estate; Legacies and devises; Payments to or for benefit of legatees and distributees.
- Payment of taxes, see TAXATION.
- Payments to or for benefit of legatees and distributees, 11-1268

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Payments to or for benefit of legatees and distributees, *cont'd.*
- Advances for benefit of widow and infant children, 11-1270
- Credit, 11-1268
- Credit as against legatees and distributees, 11-1269
- Credit for advances to family allowed against distributive shares, 11-1270
- Funeral expenses of beneficiaries of estate, 11-1272
- Necessaries for family, 11-1271
- Payment without order of distribution, 11-1268
- Statutory allowance of widow and children*, see ALLOWANCES.
- Support of decedent's family, 11-1269
- Pendente lite* (see *infra*, Administrators *pendente lite*), 11-801
- Pensions, 11-849
- Periodical settlements, 11-1310, 1313
- Personal property, 11-830, 984
 - Collection of assets*, see *infra*, Collection of assets.
 - Discovery of assets*, see *infra*, Discovery of assets.
 - Insufficiency of personal property*, see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court.
 - Mortgages*, see CHATTEL MORTGAGES.
 - Sale and transfer of personal property*, see *infra*, Sale and transfer of personal property.
 - Title and right to possession of personal property*, see *infra*, Title and right to possession of personal property.
- Place of sale, 11-1017
- Pledge and collateral security, 22-850
 - Authority of executor or administrator, 11-1031
 - Validity of pledge, 11-1032
- Possession*, see *infra*, Custody and preservation of estate; Title and right to possession of personal property; Title and right to possession of real property.
- Posting notice, 11-1105
- Powers*, see POWERS.
- Powers before probate or grant of letters, 11-906
 - Administrators, 11-908
 - Administrator's title and authority derived from letters, 11-908
 - Causes of action accruing after death of intestate, 11-909
 - Contracts validated by subsequent grant of letters, 11-908
 - Doctrine of relation applicable only to acts beneficial to estate, 11-909
 - Doctrine that letters relate back, 11-908
 - General doctrine, 11-908
 - Letters legalize acts done before appointment, 11-908
 - Executors, 11-906
 - Commencement of action, 11-906
 - Common-law rule, 11-906
 - Modern rule, 11-907
 - Power to sue, 11-906

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Powers before probate or grant of letters, *cont'd.*
- Executors, *cont'd.*
- Probate of letters testamentary relate back to testator's death, 11-907
- Statutes in the United States, 11-907
- Powers, duties, and liabilities in general, 11-903
 - Accounting*, see *infra*, Accounting.
 - Burial of decedent*, see *infra*, Burial.
 - Compromise, compensation, and release of claims*, see *infra*, Compromise, compensation, and release of claims.
 - Confession of judgment, 11-932
 - Contracts*, see *infra*, Contracts.
 - Degree of skill and diligence required*, 11-904
 - Diligence, 11-904
 - Duty to defend will, 11-910
 - Infallibility, 11-905
 - Liability for taking property of third persons, 11-943
 - Maintenance and care of decedent's family, 11-911
 - Payment of decedent's debts*, see *infra*, Payment of decedent's debts.
 - Powers before probate or grant of letters, 11-906
 - Powers of executor pending contest of will, 11-909
 - Power to waive statute of limitations*, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
 - Right to advice and instruction of court, 11-910
 - Set-off of debts*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
 - Skill, 11-904
 - Submission to arbitration*, see *infra*, Arbitration and award.
 - Summary of duties, 11-903
 - Tortious or negligent acts, 11-942
- Powers of executor pending contest of will, 11-909
- Preference in payment of debts (see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS), 11-912, 913
- Preference of creditors by confession of judgment, 11-932
- Presentation of claims*, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.
- Preservation of estate*, see *infra*, Custody and preservation of estate.
- Presumption in favor of deed of executor or administrator, 11-1158
- Presumption in favor of validity of sale, 11-1116
- Priority*, see MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES; see *infra*, Payment of decedent's debts.
- Private international law*, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Private sale (see *infra*, Sale and transfer of personal property), 11-1027, 1030
- Purchase by executor or administrator, 11-1022
- Sale by order of court, 11-1101
- Privileged communications:
 - Communications by administrator respecting estate, 23-77

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,

*cont'd.*Privileged communications, *cont'd.*

Waiver, 23-90

Waiver of privilege, 23-82

Who may claim privilege, 23-70

Privity:

Administrator *de bonis non*, 11-1335, 1337

Successive administrators, 11-1335, 1337

Probate, see PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION; see *infra*, Powers before probate or grant of letters.*Probate courts*, see *infra*, Jurisdiction; see SURROGATE.Proceedings *in rem* and *in personam*:

Sale of real property by order of court, 11-1118

Proceeds of sale of real property, 11-843

Distinction between realty and proceeds thereof as assets, 11-839

Partition sale, 11-844

Proceeds of sale under order of court to pay debts, 11-844

Sale made by deceased owner, 11-843

Sale to pay deceased owner's debts, 11-844

Sale under execution, 11-844

Sale under foreclosure of mortgage, 11-844

Production of documents, 23-173

Property:

Inventory and appraisal, see *infra*, Inventory and appraisal.

Liability for taking property of third persons, 11-943

Property covered by bond, see *infra*, Bonds.*Property liable for payment of debts*, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.

Public administrators, 11-806; 23-305

Additional appointment, 11-808

Bonds, 11-867

Committing estates to public administrator, 11-806

Compelling public administrator to act, 11-807

Definition, 11-806

How appointed, 11-806

Nature of public administration, 11-806

Necessity of letters or order of court, 11-808

Priority of right of public administrator, 11-807

Revoking letters of public administrator, 11-808

Tenure of office, 11-808

Publication, see *infra*, Notice of sale.*Public lands*, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Public officers:

Money collected by public officer, 11-849

Public sale (see *infra*, Private sale; Sale and transfer of personal property):

Purchase by executor or administrator, 11-1022

Sale by order of court, 11-1101

Purchase of real property by executor or administrator, 11-1066

Purchase of property belonging to third persons, 11-1066

General principles, 11-1066

Individual liability, 11-1066

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,

*cont'd.*Purchase of real property by executor or administrator, *cont'd.*Purchase of property belonging to third persons, *cont'd.*

Purchase of property sold for debts due estate, 11-1066

Real property purchased with funds of estate, 11-1066

Trust results from purchase from funds of estate, 11-1066

Purchase of real property belonging to estate, 11-1067

Purchase at judicial sale, 11-1067

Purchase at sale under order of court, see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court.

Purchase from heirs, 11-1067

Purchase of outstanding title, 11-1067

Sale of real property under will, 11-1082

Qualifications of executors and administrators (see *infra*, Who are competent to be administrators; Who may be executor), 11-809

Acts before qualification void, 11-810

Dispensing with qualifications, 11-810

Failure to qualify, 11-809

Generally, 11-809

Oath, 11-809

Qualified appointment of executor, 11-748

Questions of law and fact:

Executors *de son tort*, 11-1342

Rate of commissions, 11-1288

Circumstances affecting exercise of discretion of court, 11-1289

Rate fixed by statute, 11-1288

Rate in discretion of court, 11-1288

Rate limited by statute, 11-1288

Review on appeal, 11-1290

Rate of interest, 11-1225

Ratification of invalid sale, 11-1124

Ratification of void transaction, 11-939

Real property (see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser):*Accounting*, see *infra*, Accounting; Disbursements in respect to real estate.*Administrators with the will annexed*, see *infra*, Administrators with the will annexed.

Commissions, 11-1297

Disbursements in respect to real estate, see *infra*, Disbursements in respect to real estate.Executors *de son tort*, 11-1349*Exoneraton of encumbered property*, see *infra*, Exoneraton of encumbered property.

Inventory and appraisal, 11-856

Lease, see *infra*, Lease.*Mortgage*, see *infra*, Mortgages.*Possession*, see *infra*, Title and right to possession of real property.*Purchase of realty by executor or administrator*, see *infra*, Purchase of real property by executor or administrator; Sale of real property under will.*Sale of real estate under order of court*, see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Real property, *cont'd.*Sale of real property under will, see
infra, Sale of real property under
will.Title, see *infra*, Title and right to pos-
session of real property.

Real property as assets, 11-838

Common-law rule, 11-838

Contract to purchase land, 11-838

Distinction between realty and pro-
ceeds thereof as assets, 11-839

Estates for life or years, 11-839

Estates *pur autre vie*, 11-839

General principles, 11-838

Leaseholds, 11-839

Life estates, 11-839

Proceeds of realty, 11-839

Renewal of lease, 11-836

Statutory rule, 11-838

What is real property, 11-838

Reappointment, 11-828

Receipts, 11-1294

Receivers, see RECEIVERS.

Recitals, see *infra*, Deed.

Redemption of property of estate, 11-947

Refunding bonds, 11-1177

Amount of bond, 11-1178

Compelling legatees and distributees to
refund without bond, 11-1179

Effect of bond, 11-1178

Failure to require bond, 11-1178

When required, 11-1177

Who may be required to give bond, 11-
1178

Relation, 11-907, 908

Release (see *infra*, Compromise, composition,
and release of claims), 24-298, 316Release from liability to account, see *infra*,
Accounting.

Release of debt by appointment, 11-787

Appointment of debtor as administrator,
11-788Appointment of debtor, executor, or ad-
ministrator, 11-834

Attainder, see DEBTS OF DECEDENT.

Creditor of testator appointed executor,
11-789

Debtor appointed executor, 11-787

Rule at common law, 11-787

Rule in equity, 11-788

Rule in the United States, 11-788

Release or discharge of sureties, 11-895

Death of surety, 11-897

Discharge of principal, 11-896

General rule, 11-895

Giving new bond, 11-897

Release by order of court, 11-897

Statute of limitations, 11-898

Remainders, reversions, and executory inter-
ests:

Sale by order of court, 11-1091

Remedies against sureties, 11-898

Administrator *de bonis non*, 11-899

At law, 11-898

Evidence, 11-901

In equity, 11-902

Judgment or decree against principal,
11-901Judgment or decree against principal
conclusive against sureties, 11-901**EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,**
*cont'd.*Remedies against sureties, *cont'd.*Judgment or decree essential to right of
action, 11-900Preliminary judgment or decree not
necessary, 11-900

Summary remedies, 11-902

When right of action accrues, 11-899

Who may sue, 11-898

Removal from office or revocation of letters,
11-815

Account, failure to, 11-823

Accounts must be settled on revocation,
11-827

Adverse interest, 11-824

Annulment of will, 11-826

Applications by persons who had prior
right, 11-817Appointment procured by fraud or false
suggestion, 11-819

Cancellation of bond, 11-826

Cause, 11-816, 818, 819

Collateral attack, 11-826

Creditors' application, 11-816

Debtors' applications, 11-817

Determination of incidental matters, 11-
816

Direct proceeding necessary, 11-826

Discovery of will after appointment, 11-
819Discovery of will after grant of adminis-
tration, 11-826Discovery of will after grant of letters,
11-827

Discretion of court, 11-816

Disqualification, 11-826

Drunkenness, 11-824

Effect of removal, 11-827

Failure to give bond, 11-822

Failure to make inventory, 11-822

Financial circumstances, 11-824

Grounds for removal, 11-818

Heir's application, 11-816

Hostility to the beneficiaries of the es-
tate, 11-824

How removal is effected, 11-825

Illustration of causes, 11-819, 820

Improvident appointment, 11-818

Incapacity, 11-825

Indebtedness to estate, 11-824

Interest of party applying for removal,
11-816

Inventory, failure to make, 11-822

Irregular appointment, 11-818

Litigation with estate, 11-824

Misconduct, 11-819

Mismanagement, 11-821

Neglect of duty, 11-821

Power, 11-815

Determination of incidental matters,
11-816

Discretion of court, 11-816

Equity jurisdiction, 11-815

Jurisdiction generally in court of
probate, 11-815

Power to revoke well settled, 11-815

Revocation only for cause, 11-816

Probate of codicil removing executor,
11-819Probate of will after appointment of ad-
ministrator, 11-819

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.*

- Removal from office or revocation of letters, *cont'd.*
 - Reappointment, 11-828
 - Removal from jurisdiction of court, 11-823
 - Removal of trustee who is also executor, 11-826
 - Revocation of probate, 11-826
 - Second grant of letters, 11-826
 - Setting aside will after appointment of administrator with will annexed, 11-819
 - Transactions for individual benefit, 11-820
 - Unfitness in general, 11-823
 - Unfriendly relations with coexecutor, 11-824
 - Unsuitableness existing at time of appointment, 11-825
 - Validity of previous acts, 11-827
 - Waste, 11-821
 - Who may apply for removal, 11-816
- Rents and profits of real estate, 11-841
 - Accounting, see *infra*, Accounting.
 - Insolvency of estate, 11-842
 - Lease by executors and administrators, 11-843
 - Rents accruing after death of owner, 11-841
 - Rents accruing after death of owner made assets by statute, 11-842
 - Rents accruing during lifetime of owner, 11-841
 - Rents collected by executor or administrator, 11-842
 - Sale of real estate under order of court, 11-1135, 1144
 - Use of personalty in connection with land demised, 11-842
- Renunciation of executorship (see *infra*, Resignation), 11-754; 22-1133
 - Act of record, 11-755
 - Administrators with the will annexed, 11-789
 - Effect of renunciation, 11-756
 - Express renunciation, 11-755
 - Implied from acts, 11-756
 - Implied from neglect or refusal, 11-756
 - Implied renunciation, 11-756
 - Matter *in pais*, 11-755
 - Power of attorney, 11-756
 - Renunciation by executor of executor, 11-755
 - Renunciation by executor who is also trustee, 11-757
 - Renunciation for a consideration, 11-754
 - Retracting renunciation, 11-757
 - Right of one of several executors to retract, 11-757
 - Right to become administrator after renunciation, 11-756
 - Right to renounce, 11-754
 - Right to retract, 11-757
 - When right of renunciation may be exercised, 11-754
- Renunciation of right to administer (see *infra*, Resignation), 11-784; 22-1133
 - Effect of renunciation, 11-785
 - Express renunciation, 11-785

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.*

- Renunciation of right to administer, *cont'd.*
 - Illustrations, 11-784, 785
 - Implied from failure to apply for letters, 11-784
 - Request for appointment of another, 11-784
 - Retraction of renunciation, 11-785
- Replevin, 24-482, 505
- Report and confirmation of sale, 11-1111
 - Confirmation necessary to pass title, 11-1112
 - Effect of confirmation, 11-1114
 - Inadequacy of price, 11-1113
 - Necessity, 11-1111
 - Objections to confirmation, 11-1112
 - Presumption of confirmation, 11-1114
 - Proof of confirmation, 11-1113
 - Sale under will, 11-1052
 - Setting aside sales, see *infra*, Vacating and setting aside sales.
 - Time for report and confirmation, 11-1112
 - Vacating sales, see *infra*, Vacating and setting aside sales.
- Representatives of creditors, 11-903
- Representatives of executors and administrators, 11-1341
 - Devastavit, 11-1342
 - Duty to settle administration accounts, 11-1342
 - Executor of executor, see *infra*, Executor of executor.
 - What assets vest in representative of deceased executor or administrator, 11-1341
- Resale, 11-1131
 - Expense of a resale, 11-1131
 - General rule, 11-1131
 - Necessity of order to resell, 11-1133
 - Personal property, 11-1031
 - Resale at expense of delinquent bidder, 11-1132
- Residence:
 - Jurisdiction to appoint administrator, 11-762
- Residents, see *infra*, Nonresidents.
- Residue after payment of debts and legacies, see *infra*, Title and right to possession of personal property.
- Resignation (see *infra*, Renunciation of executorship; Renunciation of right to administer), 11-811
 - Acceptance of resignation, 11-813
 - Common law, 11-811
 - Effect of resignation, 11-813
 - Good cause, 11-812
 - Notice of intention required, 11-812
 - Power to remove includes acceptance of resignation, 11-811
 - Probate court not authorized to accept resignation at common law, 11-811
 - Resignation authorized, 11-812
 - Resignation not permitted without good cause being shown, 11-812
 - Renunciation of executorship, see *infra*, Renunciation of executorship.
 - Settlement of accounts required before resignation, 11-813
 - Statutes, 11-813
 - What constitutes resignation, 11-813

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.**Res judicata*, 24-734, 753

Account of executor or administrator, 24-770

Privity between administrator and distributees or creditors, 24-753

Privity between administrator *de bonis non* and predecessor, 11-1335

Privity between decedent and administrator or executor, 24-753

Privity between executor and legatee, 24-753

Privity between foreign executors and administrators, 13-920, 921

Privity between personal representatives and heirs or devisees, 24-753

Privity between personal representatives and purchasers at judicial sales, 24-754

Resulting trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.Retainer (see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; see *infra*, Legacies and devises; Release of debt by appointment):

Landlord and tenant, 18-351

Retainer of debts due from legatee or distributee (see *infra*, Distribution of estate), 11-1170

Debts barred by statute of limitations, 11-1172

Debts discharged in bankruptcy, 11-1172

Debts due to executor or administrator individually, 11-1172

Debts due to executor or administrator in his representative capacity, 11-1171

General rule, 11-1170

Illustrations, 11-1171

Retainer from proceeds of real estate, 11-1173

Set-off and retainer distinguished, 11-1171

Specific legacies, 11-1171

What debts may be retained, 11-1171

Retaining fees, 11-250

Revocation of letters, see *infra*, Removal from office or revocation of letters.

Revocation of nomination of administrator, 11-779

Rewards, 24-942

Right of next of kin, see *infra*, Next of kin.*Rights of actions*, see *infra*, Debts and rights of actions as assets.

Right to appointment as administrator, 11-766

Application, 11-768

Appointment of strangers or representatives of persons entitled, 11-774

Any suitable person may be appointed, 11-774

Assignee in bankruptcy, 11-775

Committee or guardian of insane person, 11-775

Creditor of person entitled to administer, 11-775

Guardian of minor next of kin may be appointed, 11-775

Representatives of persons entitled to administer, 11-775

Competent to be administrator, see *infra*, Competency.

General rule, 11-766

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Right to appointment as administrator, *con.*

Interest in estate gives right to administer, 11-766

Necessity to make timely application, 11-768

Priority of right prescribed by statute, 11-767

Renunciation as executor:

Right to become administrator, 11-756

Right of creditor to administer, 11-772

Assigned claims, 11-774

Debts barred by limitation, 11-774

Funeral expenses, 11-773

General rule, 11-772

Preference of creditor over next of kin, 11-773

Priority of right among creditors, 11-773

What creditors are entitled to administer, 11-773

Right of husband to administer, 11-768

Effect of will made by wife, 11-769

Existence of marriage relation, 11-768

General rule, 11-768

Interest in wife's estate, 11-769

Right of widow to administer, 11-769

Effect of granting administration to third person, 11-771

Exclusive right of widow, 11-770

Existence of marriage relation, 11-770

General rule, 11-769

Release of interest in husband's estate, 11-770

Right to nominate administrators, 11-776

Revoking nomination, 11-779

Rule in England, 11-776

Rule in United States, 11-777

Sale (see *infra*, Proceeds of sale of real property):

Accounting, 11-1204

Sale by executor or administrator a judicial sale, 17-954

Sale and transfer of personal property, 11-1005

Application of purchase money, 11-1031

Authority to sell, see *infra*, Authority to sell personal property.

Cash, 11-1018

Charges, 11-1034

Collusion, 11-1028, 1030

Commodities receivable in payment, 11-1018

Common-law authority to sell not abrogated by statute, 11-1029

Common-law rule as to manner and terms of sale, 11-1014

Credit, 11-1018

Express warranty, 11-1025

False representations, 11-1026

Fraud, 11-1026, 1028

Implied warranty, 11-1025

Inadequate price, 11-1017, 1028

Liability of purchasers, 11-1030

Liens, 11-1034

Manner of sale, 11-1014

Mortgage, see *infra*, Chattel mortgages.

Volume XXXI.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Sale and transfer of personal property, *con.*
 - Personal property subject to liens or charges, 11-1034
 - Place of sale, 11-1017
 - Price, 11-1017
 - Private sale, 11-1014
 - Public sale, 11-1014
 - Purchase by executor or administrator, 11-1020
 - Accounting for profits when sale is set aside, 11-1025
 - Acting fairly and paying full value, 11-1023
 - Adequacy of price, 11-1022
 - Dealing with purchaser not prohibited in absence of previous understanding, 11-1022
 - Effect as to executor or administrator, 11-1025
 - Effect as to persons interested in estate, 11-1023
 - Effect as to third persons, 11-1024
 - Effect of purchase, 11-1023
 - Exceptions arising out of special circumstances, 11-1022
 - General rule, 11-1020
 - Good until set aside, 11-1024
 - Not allowed to purchase at their own sales, 11-1021
 - Persons interested in estate, 11-1023
 - Private sales, 11-1022
 - Public sales, 11-1022
 - Purchase through third persons, 11-1021
 - Ratification by parties interested, 11-1024
 - Sale valid in absence of actual fraud, 11-1023
 - Statutory authority to purchase, 11-1023
 - Taking property in payment of individual claims against estate, 11-1022
- Purchasers, 11-1030
- Resale, 11-1021
- Rights of purchasers, 11-1030
- Sale of choses in action*, see *infra*, *Sale of choses in action*.
- Security for price, 11-1019
 - Approval of security, 11-1020
 - Liability for sufficiency of surety, 11-1019
 - Personal liability for failure to take security, 11-1019
 - Security required when sale is on credit, 11-1019
 - What security may be taken, 11-1020
- Statutory provisions, 11-1029
- Terms of payment, 11-1017
- Terms of sale, 11-1014
- Time of making sale, 11-1015
 - Discretion, 11-1016
 - English rule, 11-1015
 - Illustrations, 11-1016, 1017
 - One year, 11-1016
 - Rule in the United States, 11-1016
- Validity of sale, 11-1027
 - Bona fide* purchaser, 11-1027

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Sale and transfer of personal property, *con.*
 - Validity of sale, *cont'd.*
 - Common-law authority to sell not abrogated by statute, 11-1029
 - Distinction between sale by executor or administrator and sale by trustee, 11-1029
 - Fraud, 11-1028
 - General rule, 11-1027
 - Inadequate price, 11-1028
 - Order of court, 11-1029
 - Presumed to be valid, 11-1027
 - Private sale, 11-1027
 - Sale for individual debts, 11-1028
 - Statutory provisions, 11-1029
- Warranty, 11-1025
- Who may make sale, 11-1017
- Sale bond*, see *infra*, *Sale of real estate under order of court*.
- Sale of choses in action, 11-1010
 - Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 11-1012
 - Executor or administrator may transfer choses in action, 11-1010
 - Foreign debts, 11-1012
 - Leave of court to sell choses in action, 11-1011
 - Mortgages, 11-1012
 - Negotiable instruments, 11-1012
 - Notes payable to executor or administrator, 11-1010
 - Sale in satisfaction of decedent's debts, 11-1011
 - Transfers executed in individual name, 11-1010
 - Transfers in satisfaction of individual debts, 11-1011
- Sale of real estate:
 - Special or substituted judges, 17-747
- Sale of real estate by administrators with the will annexed*, see *infra*, *Administrators with the will annexed*.
- Sale of real estate under order of court (see *infra*, *Sale of real property under will*), 11-1068, 1076
- Accounts:
 - Settlement of accounts not necessary before order of sale, 11-1088
- Adjournment of sale, 11-1103
- Adverse possession, 11-1094
- All real estate subject to sale for payment of debts, 11-1090
- Application for leave to sell, 11-1117
- Application of purchase money, 11-1142
- Appointment of executor or administrator, 11-1116
- Appraisalment before sale, 11-1100
- Appraisalment should be signed, 11-1101
- Auctioneer, 11-1108
- Bonds, 11-1098
 - Effect of bond, 11-1099
 - Effect on general administration bond, 11-1100
 - Failure to give bond, 11-1100
 - Liability of sureties, 11-1099
 - Necessity of bond, 11-1098
 - Requisites of bond, 11-1099
 - Sale not vitiated by failure to give bond, 11-1100

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Sale of real estate under order of court, *con.*
- Bonds, *cont'd.*
 - Sale vitiated by failure to give bond, 11-1100
 - Special bond required by statute, 11-1098
 - Special sale bond, 11-1098
 - Validity of bond, 11-1099
- Cash, 11-1108
- Caveat emptor*, 11-1137
- Claims for which sale may be ordered, 11-1078
- Commissions, 11-1079
- Costs, 11-1079
- Debts barred by statute of limitations, 11-1080
- Debts existing in lifetime of decedent, 11-1078
- Debts secured on real estate, 11-1082
- Expenses of administration, 11-1079
- Funeral expenses, 11-1080
- Statutory allowances to family, 11-1080
- Taxes, 11-1082
- Collateral attack, 11-1120
- Commissioners, 11-1107
- Community property, 11-1090
- Confirmation of sale*, see *infra*, Report and confirmation of sale.
- Contest by heirs or devisees, 11-1084
- Conveyance*, see *infra*, Deed.
- Costs, 11-1159
- Courts of probate regarded as superior courts, 11-1115
- Credit, 11-1108
- Crops, 11-1134
- Curative statutes, 11-1123
- Decree of sale, 11-1121
- Deed*, see *infra*, Deed.
- Delegation of authority by representative, 11-1108
- Delivery of deed after expiration of license, 11-1103
- Devisees, 11-1090, 1143
 - Contribution between heirs, 11-1144
 - Effect of sale in general, 11-1143
 - Fraudulent sale, 11-1143
 - Sale of real estate to save personalty, 11-1144
 - Unnecessary sale, 11-1143
- Discretion of court, 11-1077
- Disposal of proceeds, 11-1159
 - Costs, 11-1159
 - Discharge of incumbrances, 11-1159
 - Distribution of surplus, 11-1159
 - Expenses of sale, 11-1159
- Dower, 11-1093, 1136
- Encumbered property, 11-1092
- En masse*, 11-1107
- Entire interest of decedent must be sold, 11-1098
- Entry under pre-emption law, 11-1094
- Equitable interests, 11-1091
- Errors in proceeding, 11-1120
- Execution of order or decree of sale, 11-1122
- Executory contract for purchase of land, 11-1091

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Sale of real estate under order of court, *con.*
- Existence of claims against estate, 11-1078
- Expenses of sale, 11-1159
- Foreign executors and administrators, 11-945
- Heirs, 11-1143
 - Contribution between heirs, 11-1144
 - Effect of sale in general, 11-1143
 - Fraudulent sale, 11-1143
 - Real estate sold to save personalty, 11-1144
 - Unnecessary sale, 11-1143
- Homesteads, 11-1092
- Inadequacy of price, 11-1110
- Incumbrances, 11-1135
- Incumbrances, discharge of, 11-1159
- Injunction against sale, 11-1077
- In rem or in personam*, 11-1118
- Insufficiency of personal property, 11-1085
 - Deficiency arising after death, 11-1086
 - Deficiency resulting from devastavit, 11-1087
 - Devastavit, 11-1086, 1087
 - Exhaustion of personalty, 11-1089
 - Exhaustion of remedy on bond, 11-1087
 - General rule, 11-1085
 - Liability of representative for selling unnecessarily, 11-1086
 - Proof of deficiency, 11-1088
 - Settlement of accounts not necessary before order of sale, 11-1088
 - Sufficient personalty in another state, 11-1087
 - Waste, 11-1086, 1087
- Interest in public lands, 11-1093
- Interests subject to sale, 11-1090
- Irregularities in proceedings, 11-1120, 1134
- Jurisdiction, 11-1070
 - Application or petition necessary to give, 11-1117
 - Courts of equity, 11-1072
 - Courts of probate, 11-1070
 - Land in another state, 11-1071
- Jurisdictional facts must appear of record, 11-1115
- Land devised, 11-1090
- Land held or claimed adversely by third persons, 11-1094
 - Alienation by heir or devisee, 11-1096
 - Disseizin by heir or devisee, 11-1097
 - Doubtful title, 11-1094
 - General rule, 11-1094
 - Illustrations, 11-1095
 - Land aliened by heir or devisee, 11-1096
 - Land conveyed by decedent in fraud of creditors, 11-1095
 - Land partitioned by order of court, 11-1097
 - Land sold for partition, 11-1097
 - Partition, 11-1097
 - Power to sell expressly given by statute, 11-1096

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Sale of real estate under order of court, *con.*
 - Land purchased by executor or administrator, 11-1067
 - Leave to sell, application for, 11-1117
 - Liability of purchasers, 11-1133
 - Manner of sale, 11-1101
 - Necessity of duly constituted executor or administrator, 11-1116
 - Necessity of sale, 11-1121
 - Notice of application, 11-1118
 - Notice of sale (see *infra*, Notice of sale), 11-1121
 - Oath, 11-1098
 - Order of sale, 11-1121
 - Order of sale must be strictly followed, 11-1101
 - Parcels, 11-1107
 - Partial interest, 11-1098
 - Payment, 11-1108
 - Personal property, insufficiency of, 11-1085
 - Place of sale, 11-1104
 - Power of sale under will, 11-1076
 - Power to order sale, 11-1068
 - For purpose of distribution, 11-1070
 - Power limited to purposes of statute, 11-1070
 - To benefit estate, 11-1070
 - To pay legacies, 11-1070
 - Power to order sale for payment of debts, 11-1068
 - Common law, 11-1068
 - Modern rule in England, 11-1069
 - Rule in United States, 11-1069
 - Statutory power, 11-1069
 - Pre-emptions, 11-1094
 - Preliminaries to making sale, 11-1098
 - Presumption in favor of validity, 11-1116
 - Preventing exercise of power, 11-1076
 - Discretion of court, 11-1077
 - Injunction, 11-1077
 - Other matters affecting exercise of power, 11-1077
 - Paying or securing debts, 11-1076
 - Power of sale in will, 11-1076
 - Price, 11-1108
 - Private sale authorized, 11-1102
 - Private sale disregarded, 11-1102
 - Proceedings *in rem* or *in personam*, 11-1118
 - Proof of claims, 11-1082
 - General rule, 11-1082
 - Judgment against executor or administrator, 11-1084
 - Presentation and allowance of claims, 11-1083
 - Property subject to sale, 11-1090
 - Public lands, 11-1093
 - Public policy, 11-1121
 - Public sale required by statute, 11-1101
 - Purchase by executor or administrator, 11-1144
 - Acquiescence, 11-1149
 - After confirmation, 11-1148
 - Before confirmation, 11-1148
 - Effect, 11-1148
 - Purchase from *bona fide* purchaser, 11-1148
 - Ratification, 11-1149

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Sale of real estate under order of court, *con.*
 - Purchase by executor or administrator, *cont'd.*
 - Right to acquire title of purchaser, 11-1148
 - Right to become purchaser, 11-1144
 - Exceptions to general rule, 11-1147
 - General rule, 11-1144
 - Husband and wife, 11-1146
 - Illustrations, 11-1145, 1146
 - Purchase jointly with third person, 11-1145
 - Purchase through third person, 11-1145
 - Purchasing as agent, 11-1146
 - Setting aside sale, 11-1150
 - Accounting on setting aside sale, 11-1152
 - Against whom, 11-1151
 - Any party in interest may set aside sale, 11-1150
 - By whom, 11-1150
 - Evidence of indirect purchase, 11-1152
 - Executor or administrator as purchaser, 11-1151
 - Jurisdiction, 11-1151
 - Subsequent purchasers, 11-1151
 - Time for bringing suit, 11-1151
 - Validity, 11-1148
 - Voidable or void, 11-1149
 - Purchase money:
 - Duty to see to application of purchase money, 11-1142
 - Purchase money, liability for, 11-1139
 - Defects in title, 11-1140
 - Fraud, 11-1140
 - Illustrations, 11-1140
 - Payment of price not enforceable if sale is void, 11-1140
 - When liability attaches, 11-1139
 - Purchaser, 11-1133
 - Purchaser, refusal to perform, 11-1141
 - Purchaser, rights and liabilities on avoidance of sale, 11-1141
 - Reimbursement of purchaser for price paid, 11-1141
 - Subrogation, 11-1141
 - Purchaser, vendees of, 11-1142
 - Quantity to be sold, 11-1097
 - Ratification of invalid sale, 11-1124
 - Real estate subject to dower, 11-1093
 - Refusal of purchaser to perform, 11-1141
 - Reimbursement of purchaser for price paid, 11-1141
 - Remainders and reversions, 11-1091
 - Rem* or *personam*, 11-1118
 - Rents and profits, 11-1134
 - Report, see *infra*, Report and confirmation of sale.
 - Requisites to exercise of power, 11-1078
 - Resale, see *infra*, Resale.
 - Resulting trust, 11-1091
 - Rights of purchaser, 11-1133
 - Sale by commissioners, 11-1107
 - Sale by executor or administrator, 11-1107
 - Sale by sheriff, 11-1108
 - Sale in parcels or *en masse*, 11-1107

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Sale of real estate under order of court, *con.*
 - Security for price, 11-1110
 - Set off of claims against estate, 11-1109
 - Setting aside sale, see *infra*, Vacating and setting aside sales.
 - Sheriff, 11-1108
 - Signature of appraisement, 11-1101
 - Special sale bond, 11-1098
 - Strict compliance with order or decree of sale, 11-1122
 - Strict compliance with statute required, 11-1115
 - Surplus passes as real estate, 11-1160
 - Termination of representative's authority, 11-1103
 - Terms cannot be imposed by representative, 11-1101
 - Terms of payment, 11-1108
 - Terms of sale, 11-101
 - Time for making application, 11-1073
 - Delay for benefit of estate, 11-1075
 - Delay in granting administration, 11-1075
 - Excuses for delay, 11-1075
 - Illustrations, 11-1075
 - Reasonable time, 11-1074
 - Rule in absence of statutory limitation, 11-1074
 - Statutory limitation, 11-1073
 - Time of sale, 11-1103
 - Time of sale limited by duration of license, 11-1103
 - Title, 11-1133
 - Equitable title vests on confirmation of sale and payment of price, 11-1134
 - Illustrations, 11-1133, 1134
 - Purchaser acquires only such title as decedent had, 11-1133
 - What title passes by sale, 11-1133
 - When title and right of possession vest, 11-1134
 - Undivided interests, 11-1090, 1098
 - Vacating and setting aside sales, see *infra*, Vacating and setting aside sales.
 - Valid grant of probate or administration, 11-1116
 - Validity of sale, 11-1115
 - Application for leave to sell, 11-1117
 - Authority to sell, 11-1121
 - Collateral attack, 11-1120
 - Courts of probate regarded as superior courts, 11-1115
 - Curative statutes, 11-1123
 - Decree of sale, 11-1121
 - Errors in proceedings, 11-1120
 - Execution of order or decree, 11-1122
 - Existence of jurisdictional facts, 11-1115
 - Irregularities in proceeding, 11-1120
 - Jurisdictional facts must appear of record, 11-1115
 - Leave to sell, 11-1117
 - Necessity for sale, 11-1121
 - Notice jurisdictional, 11-1119
 - Notice of application, 11-1118
 - Order of sale, 11-1121

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Sale of real estate under order of court, *con.*
 - Validity of sale, *cont'd.*
 - Petition necessary to give jurisdiction, 11-1117
 - Presumption in favor of sale, 11-1116
 - Public policy, 11-1121
 - Qualification of person making sale, 11-1122
 - Ratification of invalid sale, 11-1124
 - Strict compliance in executing order of sale, 11-1122
 - Strict compliance with statute required, 11-1115
 - Valid grant of probate or administration, 11-1116
- Vendees of purchaser, 11-1142
- Who may apply for order of sale, 11-1072
 - Creditors, 11-1073
 - Personal representatives of decedent, 11-1072
 - Statutes, 11-1073
 - Who may make sale, 11-1107
- Wills (see *infra*, Sale of real property under will), 11-1076
- Sale of real property under will (see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court), 11-1040
 - Application of purchase money, 11-1056
 - Collusive sale, 11-1051
 - Common-law doctrine, 11-1040
 - Confirmation by court, 11-1052
 - Delegation of power, 11-1051
 - Directions of will must be followed, 11-1047
 - Express power of sale, 11-1040
 - Discretionary power of sale, 11-1041
 - General rule, 11-1040
 - Illustrations, 11-1040, 1041
 - Incidents to power of sale, 11-1042
 - Leave of court not necessary, 11-1040
 - Limitation of power, 11-1042
 - Peremptory power of sale, 11-1041
 - What property may be sold, 11-1042
 - Failure to exercise power as breach of trust, 11-892
 - Implied power of sale, 11-1043
 - Requests exceeding personalty, 11-1044
 - Blending realty and personalty into one fund, 11-1043
 - Charging debts on real estate, 11-1044
 - Devise after payment of debts, 11-1044
 - Devise to executor, 11-1043
 - Devise to executors to invest, 11-1046
 - Directions as to distribution of estate, 11-1045
 - Directions as to management and settlement of estate, 11-1046
 - Directions as to payment of debts and legacies, 11-1043
 - Direction to sell without designating person, 11-1046
 - General rule, 11-1043
 - Intention governs, 11-1043

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.*

- Sale of real property under will, *cont'd.*
 - Implied power of sale, *cont'd.*
 - Manner of sale, 11-1047
 - Inadequate price, 11-1051
 - Leave of court, 11-1040
 - Liabilities of executor, 11-1057
 - Mortgage, 11-1060
 - Necessity of confirmation, 11-1052
 - Payment, 11-1051
 - Power of sale given by will, 11-1040
 - Price, 11-1051
 - Purchase by executor, 11-1052
 - Effect of purchase by executor, 11-1053
 - Exceptions to general rule, 11-1052
 - General rule, 11-1052
- Sale of real estate under order of court (see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court), 11-1076
- Special power to sell must be exercised in mode prescribed by will, 11-1048
- Statutory authority to sell, see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court.
- Statutory provisions, 11-1048
- Terms of payment, 11-1051
- Terms of sale, 11-1047
- Time of making sale, 11-1048
 - Consent of beneficiaries, 11-1049
 - Direction to sell at future time, 11-1049
 - Direction to sell for specified purpose, 11-1050
 - Direction to sell on happening of contingency, 11-1049
 - Direction to sell within specified time, 11-1048
 - Discretionary with executor when not fixed by will, 11-1049
 - Reasonable time, 11-1050
 - When time is not prescribed by will, 11-1049
 - When time is prescribed by will, 11-1048
- Title and rights of purchaser, 11-1035
- Application of purchase money, 11-1056
 - Caveat emptor*, 11-1055
 - Conveyance, 11-1055
 - General rule, 11-1053
 - Noncompliance by executor with terms of will, 11-1054
 - Recitals, 11-1055
 - Setting aside sale, 11-1055
 - Subrogation, 11-1055
- Savings banks, 24-1257, 1259, 1263
- Secondary administrators, 11-789
- Security for price (see *infra*, Sale and transfer of personal property), 11-1110
- Separate property of married women*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Separation (husband and wife), 25-469
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Setting aside sales, see *infra*, Vacating and setting aside sales.
- Setting aside settlements, see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.
- Settlement duties:
 - To make speedy settlement, 11-904

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Settlements, see *infra*, Accounting; Opening and setting aside settlements.
- Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.
- Signature of bond, 11-878
- Situs of assets, 11-764
 - General rule, 11-764
 - Judgments, 11-766
 - Life insurance policy, 11-765
 - Simple contract debts, 11-764
 - Specialty debts, 11-766
- Skill, 11-904
- Special and temporary administrators, 11-798, 1338; 25-1162
 - Administration granted for particular purpose, 11-804
 - Administration limited to particular property or interests, 11-805
 - Administrators *ad colligendum*, 11-805
 - Administrators *ad litem* (see *infra*, Administrators *ad litem*), 11-804
 - Administrators *durante absentia*, 11-801
 - Administrators *durante minoritate* (see *infra*, Administrators *durante minoritate*), 11-800
 - Administrators *pendente lite*, see *infra*, Administrators *pendente lite*.
 - Appointment of person nominated as executor, 11-799
 - Authority generally limited to collection of debts and preservation of estate, 11-1338
 - Commissions, 11-1304
 - Compensation, 11-1278
 - Death of executor, 11-800
 - Disinterested persons, 11-799
 - Duty to invest funds, 11-952
 - Effect of appointment, 11-800
 - Illustrations, 11-803
 - Insanity of executor or person entitled to administration, 11-803
 - Limitation as to subject-matter, 11-804
 - Limitation as to time, 11-800
 - Persons entitled to general letters, 11-799
 - Powers fixed by letters or by statute, 11-1338
 - Power to make appointment, 11-798
 - Selection of special or temporary administrators, 11-799
 - Several kinds of special and temporary administrators, 11-803
 - Several kinds of temporary administrators, 11-800
 - Tenure of office, 11-800
 - When appointment is authorized, 11-798
- Specific performance*, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.
- Stamps:
 - Internal revenue stamp upon bond, 11-878
- State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Statute of limitations, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
- Stock and stockholders:
 - Investment in shares of stock of private corporations, 11-955
 - Right to vote decedent's stock, 11-903

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Stock and stockholders, *cont'd.*
 - Transfer by executor or administrator, 11-1012
 - Transfer on corporate records, 26-877
- Submission to arbitration*, see *infra*, Arbitration and award.
- Subrogation*, see SUBROGATION.
- Substitutionary appointment, 11-748
- Suits*, see *infra*, Powers before probate or grant of letters.
- Summary of duties, 11-903
- Summary proceedings (see *infra*, Discovery of assets):
 - Administration bond, 11-902
- Summary settlement of estates*, see SUMMARY SETTLEMENT OF ESTATES.
- Support of family (see ALLOWANCES), 11-1269
- Surcharging*, see *infra*, Opening and setting aside settlements.
- Suretyship (see SURETYSHIP; see *infra*, Bonds; Breach of bond):
 - Discharge of surety, see *infra*, Release or discharge of sureties.
 - Release of surety, see *infra*, Release or discharge of sureties.
 - Remedies against sureties, see *infra*, Remedies against sureties.
 - Sale bond, 11-1099
- Taxation*, see TAXATION.
- Temporary administrators*, see *infra*, Special and temporary administrators.
- Tender, 28-35, 37
- Termination of authority, 11-810
 - Discharge on completing administration, 11-810
 - Expiration of statutory period, 11-810
 - Marriage of executrix or administratrix*, see *infra*, Marriage.
 - Resignation, see *infra*, Resignation.
- Territorial limitation of authority of representatives*, see FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Testamentary and of administration, 28-67
- Third persons:
 - Liability for taking property of third persons, 11-943
 - Individual liability for taking property of third persons, 11-943
 - Liability in representative capacity, 11-943
 - Money applied to use of estate, 11-943
- Time of sale, 11-1103
- Title:
 - Confirmation necessary to pass title, 11-1112
 - Sale of real estate under order of court*, see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court.
 - Sale of real property under will*, see *infra*, Sale of real property under will.
- Title and right to possession of personal property, 11-984
 - Administrators, 11-985
 - Collection of assets*, see *infra*, Collection of assets.
 - Collection of debts*, see *infra*, Collection of debts.
 - Debts*, see *infra*, Collection of debts.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
cont'd.

- Title and right to possession of personal property, *cont'd.*
 - Devolution of title to decedent's personality, 11-984
 - Common law, 11-984
 - Modern doctrine, 11-985
 - Title to personality exclusive, 11-984
- Execution for individual debts, 11-986
- Fiduciary in character, 11-986
- Nature of title, 11-986
- Personalty disposed of by sole distributee, 11-993
- Possession of personality, 11-992
- Residuary legatee, executor who is, 11-987
- Residue after payment of debts and legacies, 11-987
 - Character of trustee may be fixed, 11-988
 - Common law, 11-987
 - Equal legacies to several executors, 11-990
 - Equitable rule, 11-988
 - Executor made trustee, 11-988
 - Giving legacy to sole executor, 11-989
 - Intent to dispose of residue, 11-990
 - Legacies to one or all of several executors, 11-989
 - Right of executor to residue, 11-987
 - Rule in United States, 11-992
 - Statutory rule in England, 11-991
 - Unequal legacies to several executors, 11-990
 - United States, 11-992
- Right to possession of personality, 11-992
 - When owner for all purposes, 11-987
 - When title vests in representative, 11-985
- Executors, 11-985
- Title and right to possession of real property (see *infra*, Sale of real estate under order of court; Sale of real property under will), 11-1035
- Actual possession necessary to exclude heir, 11-1039
- Common law, 11-1035
- Conditional right to possession, 11-1037
- Devise that executor shall sell, 11-1036
- Direction to pay debts, 11-1036
- General principles, 11-1037
- Immediate right to possession, 11-1037
- Insolvency, 11-1037
- Modification of common-law rule, 11-1037
- Nature of possessory right, 11-1039
- Possession not proprietary, 11-1039
- Right of possession subject to dower and homestead, 11-1040
- Right to possession denied, 11-1039
- Statutory right to possession of realty, 11-1037
- Testamentary provisions, 11-1035
- Until the decree of insolvency, 11-1038
- Tombstones, 11-1265
- Torts:
 - Torts of executor or administrator create only personal liability, 11-942
- Trade*, see *infra*, Business.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.**Transfer of personal property, see infra, Sale and transfer of personal property.*

Traveling expenses, 11-1235

Trespass, 28-580, 593

*Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.**Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.*

Trust estates, 11-981

Duty of representative as to trust estates, 11-981, 982

Representative's title to personalty held by decedent in trust, 11-981

Trusts and trustees:

Acceptance of trust, 28-972

Accounting, 28-1077

Commissions of executors who are also trustees, 11-1304

Disclaimer, 28-973

Distinction between sale by executor or administrator and sale by trustee, 11-1029

Duties and liabilities devolving upon personal representatives, 28-939

Executor as trustee, 28-972

Executor may be trustee, 28-967

Following trust property, 28-1111

Purchase of real property by executor or administrator, 11-1066

Title as between executor and trustee, 28-935

Trust property, 11-849

Usurping functions of executor or administrator, see infra, Executors de son tort.

Usury, 29-503

Vacating and setting aside sales, 11-1125

After confirmation, 11-1126

Bona fide purchasers, 11-1131

Confirmation, 11-1125, 1126

Fraud, 11-1127

Grounds of relief, 11-1126

Illustrations of fraud, 11-1128, 1129

Inadequacy of price, 11-1127

Jurisdiction, 11-1125

After confirmation and conveyance, 11-1125

After consummation of sale, 11-1125

Courts of equity, 11-1125

Courts of probate, 11-1125

Exceptions, 11-1126

Participation in fraud by purchaser, 11-1128

Persons entitled to relief, 11-1126

Preventing competitive bidding, 11-1128

Purchase by appraiser, 11-1130

Purchase by attorney of executor or administrator, 11-1129

Purchase by executor or administrator (see *infra*, Dealing with estate for individual benefit), 11-1150

Accounting on setting aside sale, 11-1152

Against whom, 11-1151

Any party in interest may set aside sale, 11-1150

By whom, 11-1150

Evidence of indirect purchase, 11-1152

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,*cont'd.*Vacating and setting aside sales, *cont'd.*Purchase by executor or administrator, *cont'd.*

Executor or administrator as purchaser, 11-1151

Jurisdiction, 11-1151

Subsequent purchasers, 11-1151

Time for bringing suit, 11-1151

Purchaser in fiduciary or official relation, 11-1129

Reasonable time for bringing suit, 11-1130

Resale, see *infra*, Resale.

Rights and liabilities of purchaser on avoidance of sale, 11-1141

Reimbursement of purchaser for price paid, 11-1141

Subrogation, 11-1141

Rights and liabilities of purchaser on setting aside sale, 11-1131

Time for bringing suit, 11-1130

Unreasonable delay in bringing suit, 11-1131

*Vacating settlements, see infra, Opening and setting aside settlements.*Vendor and purchaser (see *infra*, Proceeds of sale of real property):*Administrators with the will annexed, see infra, Administrators with the will annexed.*

Contracts of decedent to purchase real estate, 11-941

Contracts of decedent to sell real estate, 11-941

*Purchase of real property by executor or administrator, see infra, Purchase of real property by executor or administrator.**Sale of real estate under order of court, see infra, Sale of real estate under order of court.**Sale of real property under will, see infra, Sale of real property under will.*

Vendor's lien, 29-749

Waiver of statute of limitations, see JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.

Warranty, 11-1053

Sale of personalty, 11-1025

Waste, 11-821; 30-272

Waste of assets (see *infra*, Devastavit), 11-970

Conversion, 11-970

Definition, 11-970

Effect of waste or conversion, 11-972

Enforcement of liability, 11-973

Extent of liability, 11-973

Interest, 11-1223

Liability of converted property for individual debts of executor or administrator, 11-973

Liability of executor or administrator, 11-972

Liability of executor or administrator for acts of third persons, 11-972

Mingling assets with individual property, see infra, Confusion of goods.

Mismanagement or squandering of assets generally, 11-971

Nature of liability in general, 11-972

Volume XXXI.

EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,
*cont'd.*Waste of assets, *cont'd.*

- Payment of debts, 11-971
- Payment of legacy before revocation of probate, 11-971
- Payment of or assent to legacies, 11-971
- Sale of real estate by order of court, 11-1086, 1087
- To whom liability exists, 11-792
- What constitutes waste, 11-970
- When liability attaches, 11-972

When administration is necessary or proper, 11-741

- Estates of Indians, 11-744
- Estates of married women, 11-744
- Estates of minors, 11-744
- Necessity for purpose of making distribution, 11-742
- Necessity of administration in general, 11-741
- Necessity when there are creditors, 11-742
- Necessity when there are debtors, 11-743
- Power of next of kin to dispense with administration, 11-742
- Presumption as to necessity, 11-741
- Value of estate, 11-744

Who are competent to be administrators, 11-779

- Aliens, 11-780
- Bad character, 11-782
- Corporations, 11-780
- Disqualifying conditions or habits, 11-781
- Drunkenness, 11-782
- General rule, 11-779
- Illiteracy, 11-781
- Improvvidence, 11-781
- Infants, 11-780
- Married women, 11-780
- Nonresidents, 11-780
- Prejudice against or hostility to the other next of kin, 11-781
- Surviving partner, 11-782
- Want of understanding, 11-781

Who may be executor, 11-751

- Aliens, 11-753
- Competency in general, 11-751
- Corporations, 11-752
- Drunks, 11-751
- Immoral character, 11-751
- Infants, 11-752
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 11-751
- Integrity, 11-751
- Married women, 11-752
- Nonresidents, 11-753

Widows, see ALLOWANCES; SUMMARY SETTLEMENT OF ESTATES.

Widow's allowance, see ALLOWANCES.

Will annexed, see *infra*, Administrators with the will annexed.Wills (see *infra*, Appointment of executor):
Administrators with the will annexed, see *infra*, Administrators with the will annexed.

Character of investments regulated by will, 11-957

Contest of wills (see PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION; see *infra*, Contest of wills), 11-910**EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS,**
*cont'd.*Wills, *cont'd.*

- Discovery of will, see *infra*, Removal from office or revocation of letters.
- Discovery of will after granting letters of administration, 11-761
- Duty to defend will, 11-910
- Duty to obey instructions of will, 11-904
- Powers of executor pending contest of will, 11-909
- Sale of real property under will, see *infra*, Sale of real property under will.

Winding up business, 11-974

Witnesses:

- Death or disability of opposing party, see WITNESSES.
- Transactions with deceased persons, see WITNESSES.

Woman, 11-782

Writing, 11-915

EXECUTORY CONTRACT, 12-1

See CONTRACTS.

EXECUTORY DEVISE; see LEGACIES AND DEVISES; REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.**EXECUTORY INTERESTS,** see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.**EXECUTORY REMAINDER,** see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.**EXECUTORY TRUST,** see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.**EXECUTRIX,** see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.**EXEMPLARY DAMAGES, 8-542; 12-2**

- Actions *ex delicto*, see *infra*, Torts.
- Actions on contract, see *infra*, Contracts.
- Actual damages, see *infra*, Necessity for actual damages.
- Added damages, 12-9
- Advice of counsel, 12-44
- Agency, see *infra*, Liability of principal for act of agent.
- Aggravated, 12-16
- Amount of recovery, 12-53
- Animals:
 - Injuries by dogs, 2-371
- As a matter of right, 12-51
- Assault and battery, 2-993
 - Corporations, 2-994
 - Discretion of the jury, 2-994
 - General rule, 2-993
 - Malice, 2-994, 995

Attachment:

Attachment bonds, 12-21

Bonds:

- Attachment bonds, 12-21
- Statutory bonds, 12-21

Breach of contract, see *infra*, Contracts.

Breach of promise of marriage, 12-21

Financial condition, 12-50

Burden of proof, 12-51

Carriers of passengers, 5-708, 712, 714

Absence of slight care, 5-712

Amount of exemplary damages, 5-721

Assault by employee, 5-715

Authorization, 5-716, 717

Carrier's act, 5-712

Corporations, 5-713

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES, *cont'd.*Carriers of passengers, *cont'd.*

Distinction between act of carrier and that of its servant, 5-712

Ejection of passenger from moving train, 5-709

Enforcing illegal regulations, 5-714

Evidence of authorization, 5-716

Evidence of ratification, 5-716

Excessive damages, 5-721

Failure to keep track in repair, 5-714

General rule, 5-708

Gross negligence, 5-711

Illustrations, 5-709, 710

Indifference, 5-708

Insult accompanying acts, 5-709

Intention, 5-708

Malice, 5-708

Malice inferred from circumstances, 5-709

Mere negligence not sufficient, 5-712

Ratification, 5-716, 717

Right to give questioned, 5-708

Rule that servant's act must be authorized or ratified, 5-715

Servant's act, 5-716, 717

Servant's unauthorized act, 5-715

Unauthorized act of servant, 5-715

Unlawful ejection of passenger through mistake, 5-710

Wanton ejection of passenger, 5-709

Wantonly carrying beyond destination, 5-709

Wanton manner accompanying a lawful ejection, 5-710

Who deemed the corporation, 5-714

Wilfulness, 5-708

Certainty, 12-6

Civil damage acts, see **CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS**.

Constitutional and statutory provisions, 12-30

Constitutional provisions, 12-30

Double damages, 12-31

Statutes, 12-30

Treble damages, 12-31

Constitutionality, 12-8

Contracts, 8-634; 11-20

Attachment bonds, 12-21

Breach of contract also a tort, 12-20

Breach of promise of marriage, see *infra*, Breach of promise of marriage.

Replevin bonds, 12-21

Rule in case of breach of contract, 12-20

Sequestration bonds, 12-21

Statutory bonds, 12-21

Corporations, 12-40

Doctrine that rule is specially applicable to corporations, 12-41

Liability for exemplary damages, 12-40

Liability of corporate principal, 12-41

Liability of corporation for exemplary damages, 7-834

Notice to corporations of agent's misconduct, 12-39

Right to recover, 12-40

Rule of exemplary damages as applied to corporations, 12-40

Rule requiring express authority, ratification, or misconduct of principal, 12-41

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES, *cont'd.*

Costs and expenses of litigation, 12-55

Discretion of jury, 12-56

Evidence of amount, 12-56

Necessity for actual payment, 12-56

Reasonableness, 12-56

Requisites to recovery, 12-56

Rule denying recovery of expenses, 12-57

Where allowed, 12-55

Criminal conversation, 8-266

Criminal law, see *infra*, Where act of defendant punishable criminally.

Dams, 8-724

Death by wrongful act, 8-924

Exemplary damages allowed, 8-925

Recovery not limited, 8-925

When statute limits recovery to pecuniary injury sustained, 8-924

Definition, 12-4

Degrees of negligence, 21-460

Deliberation, 12-16

Discretion of jury, 12-51

Amount of recovery, 12-53

Discretion of jury as to amount, 12-53

Excessive damages, 12-54

Expenses of litigation, 12-54

Inadequate damages, 12-54

No evidence warranting exemplary damages, 12-52

Ratio between exemplary and compensatory damages, 12-54

Distress, 9-659

Double damages, 12-31

Elevated railroads, 10-933

Evidence:

Advice of counsel, 12-44

Defendant's acts before and after complained of, 12-43

Evidence of criminal prosecution, 12-43

Financial condition of parties, see *infra*, Financial condition of parties.

Motive, 12-42

Motive of defendant, 12-42

No evidence warranting exemplary damages, 12-52

Pendency of other civil actions, 12-43

Provocation, see *infra*, Provocation.

Reasonable doubt, 12-50

Excessive damages, 12-54

Exemptions from execution, 12-265

Seizure of exempt property under process, 12-19

Expenses of litigation, see *infra*, Costs and expenses of litigation.

Extent of jury's discretion, 12-51

False imprisonment, see **FALSE IMPRISONMENT**.

Fences, see **FENCES**.

Financial condition of parties, 12-47

Breach of contract to marry, 12-50

Defendant's lack of means in rebuttal, 12-48

Evidence of defendant's wealth, 12-47

How defendant's wealth may be shown, 12-48

Plaintiff's pecuniary condition, 12-48

Several defendants, 12-47

Social position and financial condition of both parties, 12-49

Wealth of deceased relative, 12-48

Flagrant, 12-16

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES, *cont'd.*

- Force, 12-16, 24
- Fraud, 12-13, 26
 - Doctrine not well settled, 12-26
 - Fraud as an element, 12-26
- General principles regulating, 12-5
- Good faith of defendant, 12-25
- Gross negligence or recklessness, 12-26
 - Character of negligence required, 12-28
 - Consciousness of probable injury, 12-29
 - Degree of negligence necessary, 12-28
 - Entire want of care, 12-29
 - General rule, 12-26
 - "Gross," 12-28
 - Gross negligence held insufficient, 12-29
 - Kind of negligence necessary, 12-28
 - Ordinary negligence, 12-27
 - Recovery for, 12-26
 - Whether negligence amounts to positive misconduct, 12-28
 - Wilful design to injure, 12-29
- Husband and wife:
 - Alienation of wife's affections, 15-863
- Inadequate damages, 12-54
- Indeterminate damages, 12-5, 9
- Infants, 12-23
- Injunctions, 16-464
- Injury must be result of defendant's act, 12-5
- Insanity, 12-23; 16-623
- Instruction, see *infra*, Questions of law and fact.
- Interest, 16-1032
- Jeopardy, 12-8; 17-583
- Jurisdictions where not allowed, 12-8
- Jury, see *infra*, Questions of law and fact.
- Liability of principal for act of agent, 12-31
 - Acts done while ostensibly discharging duties, 12-33
 - Corporations, see *infra*, Corporations.
 - Doctrine that principal is liable for any act done in line of agent's employment, 12-31
 - Doctrine that principal is liable in exemplary damages whenever liable for compensatory, 12-33
 - Exemplary damages for act of agent, 12-31
 - General rule, 12-31
 - Master's liability, 20-180
 - Must be within scope of agent's authority, 12-34
 - Necessity for notice of misconduct, 12-38
 - General rule, 12-38
 - Notice to corporations, 12-39
 - What is sufficient notice, 12-38
 - Need not show negligence in employment of incompetent servant, 12-33
 - Ratification by principal, 12-37
 - Acceptance of benefit of agent's act, 12-37
 - Defense of agent's act in litigation, 12-38
 - Doctrine that ratification is insufficient, 12-39
 - Effect of discharge of agent, 12-38
 - General rule, 12-37
 - Principal's ratification of agent's act, 12-37
 - Ratification question for jury, 12-37
 - Slight acts of ratification sufficient, 12-37

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES, *cont'd.*

- Liability of principal for act of agent, *cont'd.*
 - Ratification by principal, *cont'd.*
 - What amounts to ratification, 12-37
 - Rule requiring express authority or subsequent ratification, 12-34
 - Business committed wholly to agent's discretion, 12-36
 - Corporations, see *infra*, Corporations.
 - Employment or retention of incompetent servant, 12-36
 - Exceptions to rule, 12-36
 - Express authority or participation not presumed, 12-35
 - Generally, 12-34
 - In federal courts, 12-39
 - Necessity for notice of servant's misconduct, 12-38
 - Ratification by principal, 12-37
 - Reason for the rule, 12-35
 - United States courts, 12-39
- Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
- Malice, wantonness, or oppression, 12-16, 21
 - Acts committed by force, 12-24
 - Acts merely unlawful, 12-24
 - Actual malice, 12-24
 - Conscious disregard of plaintiff's rights, 12-24
 - General rule, 12-21
 - Good faith of defendant, 12-25
 - Ill-will, 12-24
 - Infants, 12-23
 - Lunatics, 12-23
 - Malice as sole essential, 12-23
 - Necessity, 12-21
 - Proof, 12-23
 - Wantonness, 12-23
 - What is malice in this connection, 12-24
 - Whether malice a presumption of law, 12-24
- Malicious prosecution, 19-704
- Malpractice, 22-809
- Master and servant (see *infra*, Liability of principal for act of agent):
 - Master's liability to third persons, 20-180
- Masters of vessels:
 - Punishment of seamen, 20-208
- Matter of right, 12-51
- Mental pain or suffering:
 - Survival of rights to damages for mental suffering, 12-42
- Mines and mining claims:
 - Wrongful work, 20-792
- Mitigation of damages (see *infra*, Provocation):
 - Act of defendant punishable criminally, 12-11, 12
- Natural and proximate cause, 12-6
- Necessity for actual damages, 12-29
 - Actual damages insusceptible of pecuniary measurement, 12-30
 - General rule as to actual damages, 12-29
 - Nominal damages, 12-30
- Negligence, 12-13
 - Degrees of negligence, 21-460
- Nominal damages, 12-30
- Notice of servant's misconduct, 12-38
- Nuisances, 21-729
- Object and theory of exemplary damages, 12-6
 - Generally, 12-7

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES, *cont'd.*

Object and theory of exemplary damages, *cont'd.*

Primary consideration, 12-7

Protection to society in general, 12-6

Punishment, 12-6

Objections to doctrine, 12-7

Constitutionality, 12-8

Jeopardy, 12-8

Jurisdictions where not allowed, 12-8

Objections stated, 12-8

Origin of exemplary damages, 12-5

Personal injuries, 12-17

Personal property:

Torts on personal property, 12-18

Presumptive damages, 12-5

Provocation, 12-44

Defendant's act disproportionate to provocation, 12-45

Evidence of provocation, 12-44

From whom provocation must proceed, 12-46

Mitigation of damages, 12-44

Mutual combat, 12-45

Rationale of rule admitting evidence of provocation, 12-46

Time when provocation occurred, 12-46

Unnecessary force, 12-46

Proximate cause, 12-6

Punishment, 12-6

Punitive damages, 12-4

Questions of law and fact, 12-51

Rape, 23-887

Ratification, see *infra*, Liability of principal for act of agent.

Real property:

Torts on real property, 12-19

Reasonable doubt, 12-50

Recklessness, see *infra*, Gross negligence or recklessness.

Replevin, 24-515, 523

Replevin bonds, 12-21

Requisites to recovery, 12-21

Constitutional and statutory provisions, see *infra*, Constitutional and statutory provisions.

Fraud, see *infra*, Fraud.

Generally, 12-21

Gross negligence or recklessness, see *infra*, Gross negligence or recklessness.

Malice, wantonness, or oppression, see *infra*, Malice, wantonness, or oppression.

Necessity for actual damages, see *infra*, Necessity for actual damages.

Retributory damages, 12-4

Scope of agent's authority, see *infra*, Liability of principal for act of agent.

Seduction, see SEDUCTION.

Several defendants, 12-12

Actions against husband and wife, 12-13

Damages according to liability of least culpable, 12-12

Damages according to liability of most culpable, 12-13

Financial condition of parties, 12-47

General rule, 12-12

Several persons sued jointly, 12-12

Ships and shipping, 25-1022

Slander of title or property, 25-1080

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES, *cont'd.*

Sleeping car companies, 25-1124

Smart money, 12-5; 25-1127

Social position, 12-49

Statutory provisions, see *infra*, Constitutional and statutory provisions.

Survival of liability and right to recover, 12-42

Survival of right to damages for mental suffering, 12-42

Theory of exemplary damages, 12-6

Timber, 28-544

Torts, 12-13

Breach of contract also a tort, 12-20

Concurrence of several elements, 12-16

Deliberation, 12-16

Flagrant or aggravated torts, 12-16

Force, 12-16

Fraud, 12-13

General rule as to exemplary damages, 12-13

Gross negligence, 12-13

Malice, 12-13

Recovery of property pending suit, 12-19

Seizure of property under process, 12-19

Torts to personal property, 12-18

Torts to real property, 13-19

Torts to the person, 12-17

Trespass, 12-19

Wanton and wilful torts, 12-16

Treble damages, 12-31

Trees and timber, 28-544

Trespass, see TRESPASS.

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.

United States courts:

Liability of principal for act of agent, 12-39

Vindictive damages, 12-4; 29-1060

Wanton, 12-16

Wealth, see *infra*, Financial condition of parties; Questions of law and fact.

Where act of defendant punishable criminally, 12-10

Double punishment, 12-10

General rule, 12-10

Held not to deny punitive damages, 12-11.

Mitigation of damages, 12-11, 12

Punitive damages denied, 12-10

Tort to person, 12-11

Wilful, 12-16

EXEMPLIFICATION, 12-57

See FOREIGN JUDGMENTS; RECORDS.

Foreign laws, 13-1067, 1068

EXEMPLIFIED COPY, 7-507**EXEMPT — EXEMPTION, 12-57**

See EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION); EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION).

Eminent domain, see EMINENT DOMAIN.

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-739

EXEMPTION FROM ARREST, see PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST.**EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION), 12-59**

See HOMESTEAD.

Abandoned wife, see *infra*, Deserted wife.

Abandonment of family, 12-214

Absence from state, 12-85

Abstracter of titles, 12-100

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

- Action for damages, 12-249
 - Action against creditor, 12-250, 253
 - Action against surety on indemnifying bond, 12-252
 - Evasion of statute, 12-251
 - Garnishment of wages, 12-251
 - General rule, 12-250
 - Levy not directed, 12-250
 - Sending claim out of state to evade statute, 12-251
 - Action against officer, 12-249, 252
 - General rule, 12-249
 - Illustrations, 12-250
 - Action against purchaser at execution sale, 12-252, 253
 - Action against surety on indemnifying bond, 12-252
 - Assumpsit, 12-254
 - Damages for infringement of right, see *infra*, Damages for infringement of right.
 - Form of action abolished, 12-254
 - Form of action at law for damages, 12-252
 - Husband and wife, 12-259
 - Persons entitled to maintain action, 12-258
 - Property exempt when selected, 12-252
 - Statutory action for penalty, 12-254
 - Trespass *ab initio*, 12-252
 - Trespass against officer, 12-252
 - Trespass on the case, 12-253
 - Trover, 12-253
- Action on bond of officer, 12-255
- Actions, see *infra*, Action for damages; Replevin or claim and delivery.
- Actual use, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.
- Adopted children, 12-91
- Aged persons, 12-110
- Agency:
 - Claim by agent, 12-233
 - Waiver, 12-193
- Agriculture, persons engaged in, 12-104
- Alias writs, 12-186
- Aliens, 12-85, 87
- Amount of property, see *infra*, Limitations as to value or amount of property.
- Animals, vehicles, and teams, 12-125
 - Bulls, 12-126
 - Cart, 12-128
 - Colts, 12-126, 131
 - Cows, 12-127
 - Forage or food for stock, 12-116
 - Generally, 12-125
 - Habitual use, 12-131
 - Harness, 12-127
 - Horses, 12-126
 - Horse without vehicle or harness, 12-129
 - Mules, 12-126
 - Necessary use, 12-129
 - Necessity, 12-132
 - Oxen, 12-126
 - Pork, 12-127
 - Requirement of actual use, or use for particular purpose, 12-129
 - Exclusive use not necessary, 12-132
 - Generally, 12-129
 - Habitual use, 12-131
 - Required for actual use, 12-129

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

- Animals, vehicles, and teams, *cont'd.*
 - Requirement of actual use, or use for particular purpose, *cont'd.*
 - Team work, 12-130
 - Unbroken steers, 12-131
 - Use at time of levy not necessary, 12-132
 - Use out of the state, 12-132
 - Use to earn living, 12-131
 - Working animals, 12-130
 - Yoke of oxen, 12-131
- Sheep, 12-127
- Steers, 12-126
- Stock necessary to carry on business of farm, 12-126
- Swine, 12-127
- Teams, 12-128
- Teams include vehicle and harness, 12-129
- Teamster, see *infra*, Teamster.
- Team work, 12-130
- Tools, implements, instruments, etc., 12-121
- Unbroken steers, 12-131
- Vehicles, 12-127
- Wagon, 12-127
- Yoke of oxen, 12-126, 131
- Apparatus, 12-120
- Appliances, 12-119
- Appraisement, 12-236, 239, 246, 249
- Architect, 12-100
- Arms and accoutrements, 12-118
- Assets:
 - Property exempt becomes assets, 11-830
- Assignments, 12-208
 - Assignment to nonresident to defeat right of exemption, 12-251
- Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 12-214
- Assignment in bankruptcy or insolvency, 12-219
- Claim, 12-218
- Conveyances to prefer creditors, 12-218
- Effect of fraud, 12-219
- Exempt property, 3-42; 14-441
 - Effect upon property exempt by law, 3-42
 - Forfeiture, 3-42
 - Illustrations, 3-42
 - Reservation of exempt property, 3-83; 12-215
 - General reservation, 3-83
 - In general, 3-83
 - Reserving exemption in money, 3-84
 - Uncertain description, 3-83
 - Waiver of exemption laws, 3-42, 100
 - Where exception leaves amount of exempt property uncertain, 3-43
- Generally, 12-214
- General reservations, 12-216
- Partnership assignment, 12-216
- Preference of creditors, 12-218
- Reservation of exemptions, 3-83; 12-215
- Reservation out of proceeds, 12-217
- Selection, 12-218
- Sufficiency of reservations, 12-216
- Validity of reservation or exception, 12-217

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
*cont'd.***Assumpsit:**

Seizure of exempt property, 12-254

Attachment, 12-185

Attachment execution, 12-185

Exemption from execution exempts from attachment, 3-214; 12-185

Motion to dissolve attachment, 12-256

Property exempt from execution is exempt from attachment, 3-214; 12-185

Statutes construed as not applicable to attachment, 12-185

Time of asserting claim, 12-230

Attorney and client:

Debts due for money or property received by attorney, 12-178

Exemption of attorneys, 12-104

Lawyer's books, 12-123, 125

Professional services, 12-136, 137

Bail and recognizance:

Bonds and recognizances in legal proceedings, 12-172

Bastardy:

Judgment in bastardy proceedings, 12-172

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-126; 12-148

Note given for labor, 12-177

Notes for purchase money, 12-176

Board:

Debts due for board, 12-178

Boarders:

Furniture for boarders, 12-113, 114

Boarders, keeping, 12-92**Boarding-house keeper:**

Lien, 12-182

Bonds:

Judgments and liabilities on bonds, 12-172

Bookkeepers:

Laborers, 12-101

Books of professional men, 12-122, 123, 125**Bounties, see *infra*, Pensions and bounties.****Breach of promise of marriage, 12-171****Buggy, 4-992****Bulls, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.****Burden of proof, see *infra*, Presumption and burden of proof.****Business (see *infra*, Persons engaged in particular occupations; Stock in trade, materials, etc.), 12-105**

Damages for loss of business, 12-264

Calling, see *infra*, Business.**Canada, see *infra*, Dominion of Canada.****Cart, 12-128****Certificate by judge, 12-183****Change of residence, 12-85, 97****Chattel mortgages, 12-150, 153, 163, 209**

Claim out of proceeds of sale under mortgage, 12-211

Effect of mortgage or pledge, 12-210

Power to mortgage or pledge, 12-209

Children, see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.**Choses in action (see *infra*, Judgments and liabilities not based upon contract), 12-147**

Any debts due from others, 12-148

Assigned chose in action, 12-209

Assignment, 12-208

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
*cont'd.***Choses in action, *cont'd.***

Choses in action excluded, 12-148

Choses in action included, 12-147

Debt due for exempt property, 12-150

Debts due for board, 12-178

Debts due for money or property received by attorney, 12-178

Debts due for necessities, 12-177

Debts due to laborers and mechanics, 12-176

Debts due to the state or the United States, 12-179

General rule, 12-147

Illustrations, 12-148, 149

Insurance policies, 12-148

Judgment, 12-149

Promissory notes, 12-148

Citizenship, see *infra*, Residence and citizenship.**Claim and delivery, see *infra*, Replevin or claim and delivery.****Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption (see *infra*, Ownership or possession of other property), 12-223**

Absence of the debtor, 12-232

Agent, 12-233

Appraisement, 12-236, 239, 246, 249

Duty of officer, 12-239

Necessity, 12-239

Time and mode of appraisement, 12-240

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 12-218

Child, 12-233

Claim in garnishment, 12-235

Contest of claim of exemptions, 12-242

Alabama, 12-242

Generally, 12-242

Procedure and determination of contest, 12-243

Declaration of exemptions, 12-235

Duty of levying officers, see *infra*, Duty of levying officers.

Effect of declaration, 12-235

Excessive claim and selection, 12-233

Excuse for omission to claim or for delay, 12-231

Absence of debtor, 12-232

Generally, 12-231

Ignorance of levy, 12-232

Formal declaration of exemptions, 12-235

Form of claim, 12-234

Ignorance of levy, 12-232

Inventory, 12-236, 246, 249

Amendment, 12-239

Defective schedule, 12-238

Delivery to officer, 12-236

Excuse for delay, 12-237

Form, 12-237

Necessity, 12-236

Specification of property, 12-238

Sufficiency, 12-237

Verification, 12-237

Language of claim, 12-234

Liberal construction of statutes, 12-233

Mode of claiming, selecting, and setting apart, 12-233

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),

*cont'd.*Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption, *cont'd.*

Necessity for claim and selection, 12-223

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, see infra, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.

Entire property within amount exempted, 12-225

Foreclosure proceedings, 12-226

Garnishment, 12-226

Generally, 12-223

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 12-226

Necessary, 12-223

Particular statutes, 12-224

Property absolutely exempt, 12-225

Specific property, 12-224

Statutes absolutely exempting specific property, 12-224

Statutes requiring claim and selection, 12-223

Successive executions or attachments, 12-226

Officers, see infra, Duty of levying officers.

Omission to claim:

Absence of debtor, 12-232

Excuse for omission to claim or for delay, 12-231

Ignorance of levy, 12-232

Waiver, see infra, Waiver.

Refusal of officer to appraise, 12-240

Remedies of debtor, 12-239

Schedule, 12-236, 246, 249

Amendment, 12-239

Defective schedule, 12-238

Delivery to officer, 12-236

Excuse for delay, 12-237

Form, 12-237

Necessity, 12-236

Specification of property, 12-238

Sufficiency, 12-237

Verification, 12-237

Selection, 12-241

By whom made, 12-241

Manner of selection, 12-242

Necessity, 12-241

Pointing out and surrendering other property, 12-242

Setting apart, 12-244, 246

Sheriffs, see infra, Duty of levying officers.

Specification of property claimed, 12-234

Statutory requirements as to mode, 12-233

Substantial compliance with statute, 12-233

Time of asserting claim, 12-226

After giving bond for dissolution, 12-231

Attachment, 12-230

Claim after sale, 12-227

Claim at any time before sale, 12-229

Claim at time of levy, 12-228

Claim before sale, 12-277

Express requirements, 12-226

Garnishment, 12-230

In the absence of express requirements, 12-227

Levy on personal property, 12-228

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),

*cont'd.*Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption, *cont'd.*Time of asserting claim, *cont'd.*

Levy upon real estate, 12-229

Partners, 12-229

Reasonable time, 12-228

Who may assert claim, 12-232

Wife, 12-233

Claims, see infra, Liabilities as against which exemptions may be claimed.

Clerks, 12-102

Definition, 12-102

Illustrations, 12-102, 103

Independent contractors, 12-103

Laborers, 12-101

Clock, 12-112, 113, 123

*Cloth, see infra, Wearing apparel, cloth, etc.**Clothes, see infra, Wearing apparel, cloth, etc.**Colts, see infra, Animals, vehicles, and teams.**Comity, see infra, Private international law.*

Commercial travelers and drummers, 12-99, 101

Commission, see infra, Wages, salary, earnings, etc.

Commission merchants, 12-138

Common law, 12-67

Compensation of public officers and employees, 12-69

Exceptions at common law, 12-67

Military equipments, 12-71

No exemption as a general rule, 12-67

Property in *custodia legis*, 12-69

Property in the hands of a person, 12-68

Property in hands of public officer, 12-69

Property of quasi-public corporation, 12-68

Property of state, county, or municipality, 12-68

Property on the person or in actual use, 12-67

Salary of public officers, 12-69

Wearing apparel, 12-68

Conflict of laws, see infra, Private international law.

Confusion of goods:

Mingling exempt with nonexempt goods, 12-204

Consent, see infra, Waiver.

Constitutionality of exemption laws, 12-72

Compliance by legislature with constitutional requirements, 12-72

Constitutional limitations, 12-72

Constitutional provisions, see infra, Constitutional provisions.

Exemptions with respect to particular debts, 12-73

Legislature granting larger exemptions, 12-72

Power of legislature, 12-72

Repeal and modification of exemption laws, 12-73

Retroactive laws, 12-74

Special or class legislation, 12-73

Title of acts and unity of subject-matter, 12-73

Constitutional law:

Amendment or substitution of statutes, 12-167

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

- Constitutional law, *cont'd.*
 - Exceptions, 12-165
 - Express constitutional or statutory exception, 12-165
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts, 12-166
 - Increase of amount of exemption, 12-167
 - Liabilities as against which exemptions may be claimed, 12-165
 - Property acquired after enactment of law, 12-167
 - Restriction of former exemptions, 12-167
 - Retroactive construction of laws, 12-165
 - Waiver, 12-190
- Constitutional provisions, 12-71, 72
 - Compliance by legislature, 12-72
 - Generally, 12-71
 - Legislature giving larger exemptions, 12-72
 - Repeal or modification of exemption laws, 12-74
 - Restriction of legislative power, 12-72
 - Where self-executing, 12-71
- Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Contest of claim of exemptions, 12-242
 - Alabama, 12-242
 - Generally, 12-242
 - Procedure and determination of contest, 12-243
- Contractors, see *infra*, Independent contractors.
- Contracts (see *infra*, Pre-existing contracts and liens):
 - Waiver, see *infra*, Waiver.
- Costs:
 - Judgment or liability for costs, 12-173
 - Actions for torts, 12-173
 - Costs as incident to judgment, 12-173
 - Costs of execution, 12-173
 - Implied contract, 12-174
- County, 12-164
 - Property of county, 12-69
- Court, *property in hands of*, see EXECUTIONS.
- Cows, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.
- Creditors:
 - Action against creditor, see *infra*, Action for damages.
- Criminal law:
 - Indictment for violation of statute, 12-258
 - Judgments and liabilities arising out of crime, 12-172
- Crops, see *infra*, Provisions, forage, crops, etc.
- Current wages, 8-503
- Custodia legis*, see EXECUTION.
- Damages, see *infra*, Action for damages.
- Damages for infringement of right, 12-263
 - Damages less or more than value, 12-263
 - Double or treble damages, 12-265
 - Exemplary damages, 12-264, 265
 - Garnishment of wages, 12-264
 - Interest, 12-263
 - Knowledge that property is exempt, 12-265
 - Loss of business, 12-264

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

- Damages for infringement of right, *cont'd.*
 - Measure of damages in general, 12-263
 - Set-off and counterclaim, 12-265
 - Wantonness and malice, 12-265
 - When property returned or recovered, 12-264
- "Debtor," 12-110
- Debts, see *infra*, Choses in action; Judgments and liabilities not based upon contract.
- "Debts contracted," 12-170
- Declaration of exemption, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption.
- Defendant, 12-110
- Demand, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption.
- Dentist, 12-99, 105
 - Instruments of dentist, 12-123
- Dependence:
 - Obligation to support and condition of dependence, see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.
- Deserted husband, 12-94
- Deserted wife, 12-94, 96, 214
- Distress, 12-186
- Divorced husbands, 12-94
- Divorced wives, 12-94
- Dominion of Canada:
 - Exemptions do not bind the Crown, 12-180
- Double and treble damages, 12-265
- Drummers, see *infra*, Commercial travelers and drummers.
- Duty of levying officers, 12-244
 - Appraisalment, 12-246
 - Entrapment of debtor, 12-244
 - Generally, 12-244
 - Indemnifying bonds, 12-246
 - Inventory, 12-246
 - Liability for failure to levy or sell, 12-247
 - Notice to debtor, 12-245
 - Property absolutely exempt, 12-245
 - Replevin or claim and delivery, 12-247
 - Right and duty to levy, 12-245
 - Right to question schedule, 12-246
 - Selection necessary, 12-245
 - Setting apart, 12-246
- Earnings, see *infra*, Wages, salary, earnings, etc.
- Ejectment, 12-170
- Ejusdem generis*, 12-106
- Employees' (see *infra*, Wages, salary, earnings, etc.), 12-103
 - Tools and implements used by employees, 12-124
- Endowment insurance, 11-25
- Enforcement and protection of right, 12-223
 - Action for damages, see *infra*, Action for damages.
 - Action on bond of officer, 12-255
 - Burden of proof, 12-259
 - Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption.
 - Damages for infringement of right, see *infra*, Damages for infringement of right.

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

- Enforcement and protection of right, *cont'd.*
- Indictment for violation of statute, 12-258
- Injunction*, see *infra*, Injunctions.
- Mandamus, 12-257
- Motion in attachment, 12-256
- Motion to quash execution or sale, 12-255
- Persons entitled to maintain action, 12-258
- Presumption, 12-259
- Questions of law and fact, 12-261
- Remedies in equity, 12-256
- Remedies on denial or infringement of right, 12-247
- Replevin or claim and delivery*, see *infra*, *Replevin or claim and delivery*.
- Statutory action for penalty, 12-254
- Trial of right of property, 12-256
- Equitable liens, 12-210
- Equity, 12-189
 - Remedies in equity, 12-256
- Estoppel (see *infra*, Forfeiture; Waiver), 12-205
 - Disclaimer of title, 12-205
 - In pais*, 12-205
 - Judgment, 12-206
 - Matter of contract, 12-206
 - Necessity for prejudice, 12-205
 - Res judicata*, 12-206
 - Waiver of exceptions, 12-206
- Evasion of exemption laws, 12-83
- Evasion of statute, 12-251
 - Action for damages, see *infra*, Action for damages.
- Indictment for violation of statute, 12-258
- Injunctions*, see *infra*, Injunctions.
- Mandamus, 12-257
- Persons entitled to maintain action, 12-258
- Replevin or claim and delivery*, see *infra*, *Replevin or claim and delivery*.
- Exceptions (see *infra*, Liabilities as against which exemptions may be claimed), 12-76
- Exchange, 12-150, 207
- Ex delicto*, see *infra*, Judgments and liabilities not based upon contract.
- Execution:
 - Motion to quash execution or sale, 12-255
- Exemplary damages, 12-265
- Seizure of exempt property under process, 12-19
- Exemptions not confined to any particular property, 12-146
 - Choses in action*, see *infra*, *Choses in action*.
 - Money, 12-149
 - Money in court, 12-149
 - Proceeds of land sold on execution, 12-149
 - Proceeds of sale on execution or attachment, 12-146
 - Property in lieu of specific articles, 12-147
 - Real property, 12-149
 - Statute limiting exemption to particular property, 12-146

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

- Exemptions not confined to any particular property, *cont'd.*
- Statutes not confined to particular property, 12-147
- Suitable property, 12-149
- What may be claimed, 12-147
- False pretenses, 12-172
- Family (see *infra*, Head of family, holder, etc.):
 - Definition, see FAMILY.
 - Necessity of earnings for support of family, 12-139
- "Family in state," 12-87
- Family use, 12-880
- Farmers, 12-98, 104
- Farming tools and implements, 12-122
- Farming utensils and implements, 12-125
- Fire insurance*, see *infra*, Insurance money; Insurance policy.
- Forage*, see *infra*, Provisions, forage, crops, etc.
- Foreclosure of liens:
 - Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption, 12-226
- Forfeiture (see *infra*, Estoppel; Waiver):
 - Absence from state, 12-204
 - Filing schedule of property, 12-204
 - Fraud, 12-200
 - Applications of doctrine, 12-202
 - Forfeiture by fraud, 12-200
 - Fraudulent concealment of property, 12-203
 - Fraudulent conveyances*, see *infra*, *Fraudulent sales and conveyances*.
 - Independent fraud, 12-201
 - Intent, 12-201
 - In the absence of fraud, 12-203
 - Prevailing doctrine against forfeiture, 12-202
 - Reason of doctrine, 12-201
 - In the absence of fraud, 12-203
 - Mingling exempt with nonexempt goods, 12-203
 - Omission of property from schedule, 12-204
 - Sales, transfers, and incumbrances, 12-204
- Fraud (see *infra*, Forfeiture), 12-162, 170
 - Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 12-219
 - Forfeiture*, see *infra*, *Forfeiture*.
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 3-214; 12-111, 150, 220
 - Conveyance before selection, 12-222
 - Conveyance of exempt property not fraudulent, 12-256
 - Effect, 12-220
 - Forfeiture, 12-200, 202
 - Generally, 12-220
 - Property absolutely and specifically exempt, 12-220
 - Property conditionally exempt, 12-221
 - Property exempt after selection only, 12-222
- Furniture*, see *infra*, Household goods, furniture, etc.
- Garnishment*, see GARNISHMENT.
- Gifts, 12-208
- Guardian of minor children, 12-97

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),*cont'd.***Habitual:**

Habitual use, 12-131

Habitual use to earn living, 12-124

Harness (see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams), 12-121, 129

Hawkers and peddlers, 12-104

Head of family, householder, etc., 12-88; 15-505

Actual existence of family necessary, 12-89

Adopted children, 12-91

Boarders, 12-92

Boarding and living apart, 12-93

Children, adopted, 12-91

Children not necessary, 12-90

Claiming both as a mechanic and as head of family, 12-88

Deserted husbands, 12-94

Deserted wives, 12-94

Divorced husbands, 12-94

Divorced wives, 12-94

Dwelling and eating in different places, 12-93

Guardian of minor children, 12-97

"Householder," 12-89, 92

Legal obligation to support, 12-91

Living together and keeping house, 12-93

Boarding and living apart, 12-93

Case not requiring maintenance of home, 12-93

Doctrine requiring maintenance of home, 12-93

Dwelling and eating in different places, 12-93

Separation of family and absence of head, 12-93

Marriage after issue or levy of execution or attachment, 12-98

Married women, 12-95

Abandoned wife, 12-96

General rule, 12-95

Husband primarily head of family, 12-95

Statutory provisions, 12-96

Wife may be head of family, 12-95

Master and servant, 12-92

Moral obligation to support, 12-91

Number of persons, 12-90

Obligation to support and condition of dependence, 12-90

Adopted children, 12-91

Boarders, 12-92

Contract relation, 12-92

General rule, 12-90

Legal obligation held necessary, 12-91

Master and servant, 12-92

Moral or natural obligation sufficient, 12-91

Persons keeping boarders, 12-92

Unmarried man supporting sisters or brothers, 12-91

Presumption, 12-260

Questions of law and fact, 12-262

Residence of family and change of residence:

Generally, 12-97

Intention to remove from the state, 12-98

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),*cont'd.*Head of family, householder, etc., *cont'd.*Residence of family and change of residence, *cont'd.*

In the absence of statutory requirement, 12-97

Moving from place to place within the state, 12-97

Separation of family and absence of head, 12-93

Several families living in the same house, 12-93

Time of acquiring status, 12-98

Unmarried man supporting sisters or brothers, 12-91

Unmarried persons, 12-90, 97

What constitutes a family, 12-89

What constitutes head of family, 12-90

Widowers, 12-90, 94

Widows, 12-94

Heifer, 15-317

Homestead (see **HOMESTEAD**):

Chattel or personal property exemption in addition to homestead exemption, 12-163

Exceptions relating to homestead only, 12-164

Horses, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.**Hotels**, see *infra*, Inns and innkeepers.**Householder**, see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.**Household goods, furniture, etc.**, 12-112

Articles need not be indispensable to be necessary, 12-112

Articles of luxury, fancy, and ornament, 12-113

Boarding-houses, 12-113, 114

Clocks, 12-112, 113

Definition, 12-112

Furniture for boarders, 12-113

Hotels, 12-114

Keeping house need not be necessary, 12-112

Musical instruments, 12-112

Necessary furniture, 12-112

Number of beds, 12-113

Piano, 12-112, 113

Restaurants, 12-114

Use by debtor and his family, 12-113

Actual present use not necessary, 12-114

Furniture in storage, 12-114

General rule, 12-113

Hotels, restaurants, and boarding houses, 12-114

Watch, 12-112

Husband and wife (see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.; Married women):

Action, 12-259

Claim by wife or child, 12-233

Claim in husband's property, 12-109

Consent of wife to sell or encumber, 12-213

Deserted husbands, 12-94

Deserted wives, 12-94

Divorced husbands, 12-94

Divorced wives, 12-94

Failure of husband to assert claim, 12-110

Husband primarily head of family, 12-95

Volume XXXI.

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),

*cont'd.*Husband and wife, *cont'd.*Married women, see *infra*, Married women.

Title to property not affected, 12-110

Waiver, 12-194, 259

Widow, see *infra*, Widow; Widower.

Illegality of indemnifying bonds, 12-246

Immunity, 15-1029

Impairment of obligation of contracts, 12-74, 166

Creation or increase of exemptions, 15-1054

Implements (see *infra*, Tools, implements, instruments, etc.), 15-1074Incumbrances, see *infra*, Liens; Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.

Indemnifying bond, 12-246

Action against surety on indemnifying bond, 12-252

Independent contractors, 12-102, 103, 136, 177

Indictment for violation of statute, 12-258

Infants:

Guardian of minor children, 12-97

Infirm persons, 12-110

Injunctions, 12-256; 16, 405

Enjoining officer from selling exempt property, 12-256

Injunctions against foreign proceedings, 12-82

Injunctions against proceedings in another state, 12-256

Restitution on violation of injunction, 12-257

Inns and innkeepers:

Furniture in hotels, restaurants, and boarding houses, 12-114

Lien, 12-182

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Assignment in bankruptcy or insolvency, 12-219

Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemptions, 12-226

In bankruptcy and insolvency proceedings, 12-187

Partnership, 12-158

Instrument (see *infra*, Tools, implements, instruments, etc.), 16-827

Insurance money, 12-152

Burden of proof, 12-152

Proceeds of insurance on exempt property, 12-152

Use of money to replace exempt property, 12-152

Insurance policy, 12-148

Interpretation and construction, 12-75

Case must be within the spirit of the law, 12-77

Citizenship, see *infra*, Residence and citizenship.

Construction for the court, 12-261

Construction of statutes together, 12-77

Ejusdem generis, 12-106

Exceptions, 12-76

Head of family, see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.Householder, see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.

Intention of legislature, 12-75

Liberal construction, 12-75

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),

*cont'd.*Interpretation and construction, *cont'd.**Noscitur a sociis*, 12-106

Provisos, 12-76

Residence, see *infra*, Residence and citizenship.Retroactive operation, see *infra*, Retroactive construction.

Selecting and setting apart, 12-233

Strict construction, 12-75

Inventory, 12-236, 246, 249

Jewelry (see *infra*, Watch), 12-113, 117

Joinder of claims or causes of action, 12-182

Joint debtors, 12-111

Joint execution or attachment, 12-186

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 12-154

Judge:

Certificate, recital, or indorsement by judge, 12-183

Judgment, 12-149

Estoppel, 12-206

Judgment for evading exemption laws, 12-152

Judgment for taking, conversion, or injury of exempt property, 12-151

Showing or proof as to nature or date of judgment or claim, 12-183

Judgment for conversion of property, 12-176

Judgment for necessities, 12-177

Judgment for purchase money, 12-175

Judgment need not show nature of claim, 12-183

Judgments and liabilities not based upon contract, 12-169

Bastardy proceedings, 12-172

Bonds and recognizances in legal proceedings, 12-172

Bonds of public officers and fiduciaries, 12-172

Costs, 12-173

Crime, 12-172

Debt for property obtained under false pretenses, 12-172

"Debts contracted," 12-170

Ejectment, 12-170

Exemption allowed as against tort, 12-169

Express restrictions to liabilities *ex contractu*, 12-169

Fraud, 12-170

Judgment for statutory penalty, 12-172

Judgment in bastardy proceedings, 12-172

Judgment or liability for costs, 12-173

Judgment or liability for tort, 12-169

Judgments and liabilities arising out of crime, 12-172

Judgments and liabilities on bonds, 12-172

Judgments in action *ex contractu*, 12-171

Libel and slander, 12-170

Malpractice, 12-170

Particular torts, 12-170

Penalties, 12-172

Waiver of tort and suit in assumpsit, 12-171

Keeping house:

Living together and keeping house, see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.
 Laborers, 12-100
 Agents, salesmen, and the like, 12-101
 Bookkeepers, 12-101
 Clerks, 12-101
 Commercial travelers, 12-101
 Contractors, 12-102
 Debts due to laborers and mechanics, 12-176
 Drummers, 12-101
 Laborers defined, 12-100
 Manual laborers, 12-100
 Note given for labor, 12-277
 Other laborers, 12-106
 Overseers and superintendents, 12-100
 Particular occupations, 12-100
 Teachers, 12-101
 Time and mode of payment of wages, 12-102
 Landlord and tenant:
 Debts due for rent, 12-178
 Distress for rent, 12-186
 Landlord's lien, 12-181, 210
 Lien upon exempt property, 18-329, 339
 Waiver in lease, 12-199
 Lawyers, 12-104
 Books of lawyers, 12-122, 123
Lease, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.
Liabilities and judgments not based upon contract, see *infra*, Judgments and liabilities not based upon contract.
 Liabilities as against which exemptions may be claimed, 12-164
 Constitutionality of exceptions, 12-164, 165
 Debts due for board, see *infra*, Board.
 Debts due for money or property received by attorney, 12-178
 Debts due for necessities, see *infra*, Necessaries.
 Debts due for purchase price, see *infra*, Purchase money.
 Debts due for rent, 12-178
 Debts due to laborers, mechanics, etc., see *infra*, Laborers.
 Debts due to the state or the United States, 12-179
 Exceptions not retroactive, 12-165
 Exceptions relating to homestead only, 12-164
 Joinder of claims or causes of action, 12-182
 Judgment against husband for alimony or maintenance, 12-180
 Judgment and liability not based upon contract, see *infra*, Judgments and liabilities not based upon contract.
 Liens enforceable against exempt property, see *infra*, Liens enforceable against exempt property.
 Pre-existing contracts and liens, see *infra*, Pre-existing contracts and liens.
 Showing or proof as to date or nature of judgment or claim, 12-183
 Express requirement of certificate, recital, or indorsement by judge, 12-183
 Generally, 12-183
 Judgment need not show nature of claim, 12-183
 Parol evidence, 12-183

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.
 Libel and slander:
 Judgment for libel and slander, 12-170
Liberal construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
Library, see *infra*, Books of professional men.
 Lien of execution or attachment, 12-187
 Execution or attachment not a lien, 12-188
 Marriage after levy, 12-188
 Property not absolutely exempt, 12-188
 Right of exemption acquired after levy, 12-188
 Liens (see *infra*, Pre-existing contracts and liens; Sales, transfers, and incumbrances), 12-210
 Liens enforceable against exempt property, 12-181
 Generally, 12-181
 Illustrations, 12-182
 Landlord's liens, 12-181
Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.
 Limitations as to value or amount of property, 12-158
 Double exemption, 12-159
 Generally, 12-158
 Holding property by paying excess, 12-159
 Successive claims, 12-159
 Valuation of property, 12-159
 Livery stables:
 Lien, 12-182
 Living apart, 12-93
Living together and keeping house, see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.
 Machinery, 12-119
 Machines, 12-119
 Mandamus, 12-257
 Manufactured goods, 12-133
 Marriage after issue or levy of execution or attachment, 12-98
 Marriage after levy, 12-188
 Married women, 12-108
 Absence of husband, 12-109
 Head of family, 12-95
 Abandoned wife, 12-96
 General rule, 12-95
 Husband primarily head of family, 12-95
 Statutory provisions, 12-96
 Wife may be head of family, 12-95
 Statutes, 12-108, 109
 Marshaling assets, 12-212
 Master and servant (see *infra*, Employees; Wages, salary, earnings, etc.):
 Master and servant as a family, 12-92
Materials, see *infra*, Stock in trade, materials, etc.
 Mechanics, 12-98, 99; 20-302
 Claiming both as mechanic and as head of family, 12-88
 Debts due to laborers and mechanics, 12-176
 Dentist, 12-99
 Mechanic defined, 12-99
 Persons not included, 12-99
 Surgeons, 12-99
 Military equipment:
 Arms and accoutrements, 12-118
 Volume XXXI.

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),*cont'd.*

Mingling exempt with nonexempt goods, 12-204

Money (see *infra*, Insurance money; Purchase money), 12-149

Proceeds and product of exempt property, 12-150

Money in court, 12-149

Mules, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.

Municipal corporations, 12-164

Municipality:

Property of municipality, 12-69

Musical instruments, 12-123

Necessaries (see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams; Property necessary to enjoyment of exempt property), 21-450

Debts due for necessities, 12-177

Judgments for necessities, 12-177

What are necessities, 12-177

Necessary household furniture, 12-112

Necessary property, 12-159

Necessary provisions, 12-115

Questions of law and fact, 12-262

Necessary tools:

Questions of law and fact, 12-262

Necessary tools or implements, 12-125

Necessary wearing apparel, 12-118

Necessity of earnings for support of family, 12-139

Obligation to support and condition of dependence, see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.

Occupation, 12-105

Occupations, see *infra*, Persons engaged in particular occupations.Officers (see *infra*, Duty of levying officers):

Action on bond of officer, 12-255

Replevin or claim or delivery, 12-247

Officers and agents of private corporations:

Salary of officers, 12-135, 141

Ornaments, 12-113, 117

Other, 12-106

Ownership or possession of other property, 12-160

Debtor need not select encumbered property, 12-161

Effect of fraud, 12-162

Effect of incumbrance, 12-161

Encumbered homestead, 12-164

Exemption of property to be selected by debtor, 12-161

Exemption of specified articles, 12-160

Failure to make selection, 12-160

Lessees of property, 12-163

Other property mortgaged or pledged, 12-163

Other property not owned by debtor, 12-162

Other property sold conditionally, 12-163

Ownership of homestead, 12-163

Right of selection in debtor, 12-160

Surrender of other property, 12-161

Oxen, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.

Parol evidence:

Record, 12-183

Particular property, see *infra*, Exemptions not confined to any particular property.

Partnership:

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 12-216

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),*cont'd.*Partnership, *cont'd.*

Time of asserting claim, 12-229

Waiver, 12-194

Partnership property, 12-154

Cases allowing exemption, 12-154

Cases denying exemption, 12-156

Consent of partners necessary, 12-155

Conversion of partnership into individual property, 12-157

Dissolution, 12-157

Division of property, 12-157

Effect of indebtedness to firm, 12-155

Generally, 12-154

Individual property used by firm, 12-158

Individual right, 12-155

Insolvency of firm, 12-158

Prevailing doctrine, 12-156

Sale or division after levy, 12-157

Peddlers, see *infra*, Hawkers and peddlers.

Penalties, 12-172

Statutory action for penalty where exempt property is seized, 12-254

Pensions and bounties, 12-142

Act of Congress, 12-142, 143

Actual receipt of money, 12-143

After receipt of money by officer, 12-143

Deposit in bank, 12-144, 145

Extent of protection, 12-143

Generally, 12-142

Gift of pension draft, 12-144

How long exemption continues, 12-143

In the absence of statute, 12-142

Investments, 12-143, 145

Iowa statute, 12-145

State statutes, 12-143, 145

Statutes, 12-142, 143

Transfer of pensions, drafts, or money, 12-144

Personal earnings, see *infra*, Wages, salary, earnings, etc.

Personal privilege, 12-111

Personal property, see *infra*, Exemptions not confined to any particular property.

Persons:

Property in the person or in actual use, 12-67, 68

Persons engaged in particular occupations, 12-98

Abandonment of trade or occupation, 12-108

"Business," 12-105

Clerks, see *infra*, Clerks.Employees, see *infra*, Employees.Farmers, see *infra*, Farmers.

General rule, 12-98

Laborers, see *infra*, Laborers.

Lawyers, 12-104

Mechanics, see *infra*, Mechanics.

"Occupation," 12-105

Other laborer, 12-106

"Other person," 12-106

Peddlers, see *infra*, Hawkers and peddlers.

Persons engaged in agriculture, 12-104

Persons who own property exempted, 12-98

Principal business, 12-107

"Profession," 12-106

Professional men, 12-104

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

Persons engaged in particular occupations, *cont'd.*
 Questions of law and fact, 12-262
 Several trades or occupations, 12-107
 Suspension of trade or occupation, 12-108
Teamster, see *infra*, *Teamster*.
 Time of inquiry as to trade or occupation, 12-108
Tools, implements, instruments, etc., see *infra*, *Tools, implements, instruments, etc.*
 "Trade," 12-105
 Persons entitled to benefit of exemption laws, 12-84
 Aged and infirm persons, 12-110
Clerks, see *infra*, *Clerks*.
Debtor, 12-110
Defendant, 12-110
Deserted husband, 12-94
Deserted wives, 12-94
Divorced husband, 12-94
Divorced wives, 12-94
Farmers, see *infra*, *Farmers*.
 Guardian of minor children, 12-97
Head of family, householder, etc., see *infra*, *Head of family, householder, etc.*
Joint debtors, 12-111
Laborers, see *infra*, *Laborers*.
Married women, see *infra*, *Married women*.
Mechanics, see *infra*, *Mechanics*.
Occupation, see *infra*, *Occupation*.
Other persons, other laborers, see *infra*, *Laborers*.
Partners, 12-110
Peddlers, see *infra*, *Hawkers and peddlers*.
 Persons engaged in agriculture, 12-104
 Persons engaged in particular occupations, 12-98
Profession, see *infra*, *Profession*.
Professional men, see *infra*, *Professional men*.
Residence and citizenship, see *infra*, *Residence and citizenship*.
 Right of exemption as a personal privilege, 12-111
 Several trades or occupations, 12-107
 Suspension or abandonment of trade or occupation, 12-108
Teamster, see *infra*, *Teamster*.
 Time of acquiring status, 12-98
 Time of inquiry as to trade or occupation, 12-108
Trade, see *infra*, *Trade*.
 Unlawful trade or occupation, 12-108
 Unmarried persons, 12-97
Widowers, 12-94
Widows, 12-94
 Photographer, 12-100
 Earnings, 12-138
 Photographic lens, 12-124
 Physicians and surgeons, 12-99, 104, 105
 Malpractice, 12-170
 Professional services, 12-136, 137
 Piano, 12-112, 113, 123
 Pledge and collateral security, 12-209

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

Pledge and collateral security, *cont'd.*
 Claim out of proceeds of sale under mortgage, 12-211
 Effect of mortgage or pledge, 12-210
 Power to mortgage or pledge, 12-209
Possession, see *infra*, *Ownership or possession of other property; Title or right to support claim*.
 Pre-existing contracts and liens:
 Amendment or substitution of statutes, 12-167
 Application of payments, 12-169
 Express constitutional or statutory exceptions, 12-165
 Impairment of obligation of contracts, 12-166
 Increase of amount of exemption, 12-167
 Property acquired after enactment of law, 12-167
 Restriction of former exemptions, 12-167
 Retroactive construction of laws, 12-165
 Time of contracting liability, 12-168
 Preference of creditors, 12-199, 218
 Presumption and burden of proof, 12-259
 Character of property as exempt, 12-260
 Fraud, 12-261
 Head of family or householder, 12-260
 Illustrations, 12-260, 261
 Nature of debt, 12-261
 Necessary articles, 12-260
 Presumption that property is liable to seizure, 12-259
 Use of property, 12-260
 Principal business, 12-107
 Printing presses, cases, type, etc., 12-119
 Private international law, 12-78
 Action for damages, 12-83
 Assignment to nonresident to defeat right of exemption, 12-251
Citizenship, see *infra*, *Residence and citizenship*.
 Comity, 12-79
 Debtor and creditor residents of same state, 12-79
 Effect of foreign judgment or proceeding, 12-81
 Evasion of exemption laws, 12-83
 Exemption laws affect remedy only, 12-78
 Foreign exemption laws, 12-78, 80
 Foreign judgment, 12-81
 Giving effect to foreign statutes through comity, 12-79
 Injunction against foreign proceedings, 12-82
 Injunction against proceedings in another state, 12-256
Lex fori governs, 12-78
 Nonresident creditor, 12-79
 Property exempt under laws of another state, 12-78
Residence, see *infra*, *Residence and citizenship*.
 Resident creditors, 12-79
 Statutory prohibition against evasion of exemption laws, 12-83
 Proceedings and process in or against which exemptions may be claimed, 12-184
 Alias writs, 12-186

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

Proceedings and process in or against which exemptions may be claimed, *cont'd.*

Attachment, 12-185
Distress for rent, 12-186
Equity, 12-189
Execution, 12-185
Foreclosure proceedings, 12-187
Garnishment, 12-185
Generally, 12-184
Insolvency and bankruptcy, 12-187
Joint execution or attachment, 12-186
Lien of execution or attachment, 12-187
Marriage after levy, 12-188
Right of exemption acquired after levy, 12-188
Set-off, 12-188
Supplementary proceedings, 12-186
Tendency of courts, 12-184
Trustee process, 12-185
United States courts, 12-189
Writ of execution for recovery of land and damages, 12-187

Proceeds and product of exempt property, 12-150, 209

Chattel mortgage, 12-150
Debts due for exempt property, 12-150
Exchange, 12-150
Involuntary conversion, 12-151
Judgment for evading exemption laws, 12-152
Judgment for taking, conversion, or injury, 12-151
Money, 12-150
Mortgage, 12-150
Proceeds in general, 12-150
Proceeds of insurance on exempt property, 12-152
Sale, 12-150

Proceeds of sale of property on execution or attachment, 12-149

Process, see *infra*, Proceedings and process in or against which exemptions may be claimed.

Product of exempt property, see *infra*, Proceeds and product of exempt property.

Profession, 12-106

Professional men, 12-104

Professional men, books of, 12-122, 125

Professional services, 12-136

Property:

Exemption not confined to any particular property, 12-146

Property exempt under statute, 12-111

Animals, vehicles, and teams, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.

Arms and accoutrements, see *infra*, Arms and accoutrements.

Counties, 12-164

Exemption of specific articles, 12-111

Exemptions not confined to any particular property, see *infra*, Exemptions not confined to any particular property.

Household goods and furniture, see *infra*, Household goods, furniture, etc.

Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.

Limitations as to value or amount of property, see *infra*, Limitations as to value or amount of property.

Municipal corporations, 12-164

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

Property exempt under statute, *cont'd.*

Necessary property, see *infra*, Necessary property.

Ownership or possession of other property, see *infra*, Ownership or possession of other property.

Partnership property, see *infra*, Partnership property.

Pensions and bounties, see *infra*, Pensions and bounties.

Proceeds and product of exempt property, see *infra*, Proceeds and product of exempt property.

Property necessary to enjoyment of exempt property, 12-149

Property owned in common, 12-154

Provisions, forage, crops, etc., see *infra*, Provisions, forage, crops, etc.

Statutes, 12-111

Stock in trade, materials, etc., see *infra*, Stock in trade, materials, etc.

Title or right to support claim, see *infra*, Title or right to support claim.

Tools, implements, instruments, etc., see *infra*, Tools, implements, instruments, etc.

Wearing apparel, cloth, etc., see *infra*, Wearing apparel, cloth, etc.

Property in custodia legis, see EXECUTIONS.

Property necessary to enjoyment of exempt property, 12-149

Protection of right, see *infra*, Enforcement and protection of right.

Provender, see *infra*, Provisions, forage, crops, etc.

Provisions, forage, crops, etc., 12-114

Crops grown on homestead, 12-117

Forage or food for stock, 12-116

Necessary corn and grain, 12-114

Necessary provisions, 12-115

Prohibition against levying on crops, 12-117

Property in lieu of provisions and provender, 12-116

Provisions, 12-114

Provisions for servants, 12-115

Provisions kept for sale, 12-114

Questions of law and fact, 12-262

Supplying want of one kind of property from excess of another, 12-115

Provisos, 12-76

Public officers (see *infra*, Wages, salary, earnings, etc.):

Bonds of public officers and fiduciaries, 12-172

Duty of levying officers, see *infra*, Duty of levying officers.

Liability of officer for misconduct or negligence, 12-171

Property in hands of public officer, 12-69

Salaries, 12-135, 141

Property of state, county, or municipality, 12-68

Purchase money, 12-174, 182

Assignment of claim for purchase money, 12-176

Debts due for purchase money, 12-174

Lien, 12-175

Judgment for conversion of property, 12-176

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),*cont'd.*

- Purchase money, *cont'd.*
 - Judgment or debt for purchase money, 12-175
 - Money loaned to be used in purchasing property, 12-176
 - Prohibition of sale as against debt due for purchase money, 12-214
 - Purchase price of other property, 12-175
 - Taking notes and securities for purchase money, 12-166
- Purchasers from debtors, 12-111
- Purpose of exemption laws, 12-72
- Quashing writ, 12-255
- Questions of law and fact, 12-261
 - Construction of statutes, 12-261
 - Head of family, 12-262
 - Necessary provisions, 12-262
 - Necessary tools, 12-262
 - Occupation of debtor, 12-262
 - Use of property, 12-262
 - Waiver, 12-263
 - Whether an article is necessary, 12-262
 - Whether debtor is within statute, 12-262
 - Whether property claimed is within statute, 12-262
- Railroads, 23-725
- Real property, 12-149
 - Writ of execution for recovery of land and damages, 12-187
- Reasonable doubt:
 - Assertion of claim, 12-228
- Reason of exemption laws, 12-72
- Receivers, 23-1089
- Record:
 - Parol evidence, 12-183
- Removal (see *infra*, Residence and citizenship), 12-85
 - Intentions to remove, 12-85
 - Removal after levy, 12-85
 - Removal from state and loss of residence, 12-85
- Removal of family, 12-97, 98
- Rent:
 - Debts due for rent, 12-178
 - Distress for rent, 12-186
- Repeal or modification of exemption laws, 12-74
 - Constitutional provisions for exemptions, 12-74
 - Effect of repeal, 12-74
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts, see *infra*, Impairment of obligation of contracts.
 - No vested right to exemption, 12-74
 - What constitutes a repeal, 12-75
- Replevin or claim and delivery, 12-247; 24-499
 - Action against execution creditor, 12-249
 - Action against officer, 12-247
 - Action against purchaser at execution sale, 12-249
 - Common law, 12-247
 - Necessity of claim or demand, selection, inventory, and appraisal, 12-249
 - Particular statutes, 12-248
 - Res judicata*, 12-248
 - Special remedy not exclusive, 12-249
 - Statutes, 12-247

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),*cont'd.*

- Residence and citizenship, 12-84
 - Absence from state, 12-85
 - Aliens, 12-85
 - Change of residence, 12-85
 - Citizens, 12-87
 - Conflict of laws*, see *infra*, Private international law.
 - Express restriction to residents, 12-84
 - "Family in the state," 12-87
 - Intention to remove, 12-85
 - In the absence of express restriction, 12-84
 - Removal, 12-85
 - Residence of family and change of residence:
 - Generally, 12-97
 - Intention to remove from state, 12-98
 - In the absence of statutory requirement, 12-97
 - Moving from place to place within the state, 12-97
 - Residence of wife, 12-87
 - Statutes construed as extending to non-residents, 11-84
 - Temporary absence, 12-86
 - Time of becoming a resident, 12-88
 - Unnaturalized residents, 12-87
- Res judicata*, 12-206, 248
- Restaurants*, see *infra*, Inns and innkeepers.
- Retroactive construction, 12-79, 165
 - Amendment or substitution of statutes, 12-167
 - Exceptions not retroactive, 12-165
 - Express constitutional or statutory exception, 12-165
 - Pre-existing contracts, 12-165
 - Property acquired after enactment of law, 12-167
 - Retroactive statutes impair the obligation of contracts, 12-166
 - Statutes construed retroactively, 12-165
- Retroactive laws, 12-74, 165
- Right of exemption as a personal privilege, 12-111
- Safes, 12-123
- Salary, see *infra*, Wages, salary, earnings, etc.
- Sales, transfers, and incumbrances, 12-150, 153, 206
 - Assigned chose in action, 12-209
 - Assignment for the benefit of creditors, see *infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.
 - Assignment of earnings or other choses in action, 12-208
 - Bequest, 12-208
 - Chattel mortgage, see *infra*, Chattel mortgages.
 - Claim out of proceeds of sale under mortgage, 12-211
 - Effect of mortgage or pledge, 12-210
 - Effect of sale, exchange, or assignment, 12-208
 - Equitable liens, 12-210
 - Execution or attachment before sale, 12-207
 - Exemption of proceeds, 12-209
 - Forfeiture, 12-204

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

- Sales, transfers, and incumbrances, *cont'd.*
Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see *infra*, Fraudulent sales and conveyances.
 Generally, 12-206
 Gift, 12-208
 Intention or attempt to sell or exchange, 12-209
 Liens, 12-210
 Marshaling assets, 12-212
 Partnership, 12-157
Pledge, see *infra*, Pledge and collateral security.
 Purchasers from debtors, 12-111
 Restrictions on power to sell or encumber, 12-212
 Abandonment of family, 12-214
 Consent of wife, 12-213
 Generally, 12-212
 Order of court, 12-213
 Prohibition of sale as against debts due for purchase money, 12-214
 Statutes, 12-212
 Sale after issue or levy of execution or attachment, 12-207
 Sale or exchange, 12-207
 Saloon keepers:
 Earnings, 12-139
 Schedule, 12-236, 238, 239, 246
Schools, see *infra*, Teachers.
 Seamen, 25-98
 Wages, 12-141
Selection, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption.
 Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 12-188; 25-624
 Cannot plead set-off against exempt claim, 12-188
 Illustrations, 12-189
 Proceeding to set off judgments, 12-189
 Set-off authorized by contract, 12-189
Setting apart exemption, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption.
 Several trades or occupations, 12-107
 Sewing machines, 12-120
Sheep, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.
 Sheriffs (see *infra*, Action for damages; Duty of levying officers):
 Action on bond of officer, 12-255
 Liability for seizure of exempt property, 25-727
 Replevin or claim and delivery, 12-247
 Sheriffs' sales, 25-791, 827
 Motion to quash execution or sheriff's sale, 12-255
 Showing or proof as to date or nature of judgment or claim, 12-183
 Stallion, 12-126
 State:
 Debts due the state, 12-179
 Property of state, 12-69
 State and public lands, 26-413
 Statutes, 12-71
 Reason and purpose of exemption laws, 12-72
 Strict construction, 26-669
Steers, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),
cont'd.

- Stock*, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.
 Stock in trade, materials, etc., 12-133
 Manufactured goods, 12-133
 Materials, 12-133
 Statutes applicable to stock in trade of merchant and shopkeeper, 12-133
 Statutes not exempting stock in trade of merchant or shopkeeper, 12-133
 Use of property in trade or business, 12-134
Strict construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
 Successive executions or attachments, 12-226
 Suitable property, 12-149
 Supplementary proceedings, 12-186
 Support:
 Obligation to support and condition of dependence, see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.
 Suretyship:
 Action against surety on indemnifying bond, 12-252
Surrender of other property, see *infra*, Ownership or possession of other property.
Swine, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.
 Teachers, 12-70, 101
Teams, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.
 Teamster, 12-99, 103
 Tenants in common, 12-154
 Threshing machines, 12-122
Time of asserting claim, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption.
 Time of contracting liability, 12-168
 Title or right to support claim (see *infra*, Ownership or possession of other property), 12-153
 Chattel mortgage, 12-153
 Generally, 12-153
 Possessory right, 12-154
 Sale, 12-153
 Trial of right of property, 12-256
 Tools, implements, instruments, etc., 12-118
 Abstracter of titles, 12-124
 Apparatus, 12-120
 Appliances, 12-119
 Barber's chair, 12-123
 Books of professional men, 12-123
 Broad construction, 12-122
 Dentists' instruments, 12-123
 Expensive machinery, 12-119
 Expensive tools, 12-120
 Farming tools and implements, 12-122
 Furniture, 12-123
 Generally, 12-118
 Habitual use to earn living, 12-124
 Harness, 12-121
 Horses, 12-121
 Instruments and books of professional men, 12-122
 Lawyers, 12-122, 123
 Machinery, 12-119
 Machines, 12-119
 Machines or instruments operated by steam or water power, 12-121
 Machines taking place of tool, 12-120
 Musical instruments, 12-123
 Necessary tools or implements, 12-125

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),

cont'd.

- Tools, implements, instruments, etc., *cont'd.*
 - Oxen, 12-121
 - Photographic lenses, 12-124
 - Printing presses, cases, type, etc., 12-119
 - Questions of law and fact, 12-262
 - Safes, 12-123
 - Simple machines operated by hand, 12-120
 - Threshing machines, 12-120, 122
 - Tools and implements used by employees, 12-124
 - Use to earn living or carry on trade or business, 12-124
 - Vehicles, 12-121
 - Watches, 12-124
- Torts, see *infra*, Judgments and liabilities not based upon contract.
- Trade (see *infra*, Persons engaged in particular occupations; Stock in trade, materials, etc.), 12-105
- Tools, implements, instruments, etc., see *infra*, Tools, implements, instruments, etc.
- Transfers, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.
- Trespass, 28-587
 - Action for seizing exempt property, 12-252, 253
- Trial of right of property, 12-256
- Trover and conversion, 28-694
 - Seizure of exempt property, 12-253
- Trustee process, 12-185
- Type, 12-119
- United States:
 - Debts due the United States, 12-179
 - United States courts, 12-189
- Unmarried persons (see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.), 12-97
- Value, see *infra*, Limitations as to value or amount of property.
- Vehicles, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.
- Wages, salary, earnings, etc., 10-395; 12-134
 - Action against creditor for garnishment of wages, 12-251
 - Artists, 12-138
 - Assignment, 12-208
 - Attorney's fee, 12-136, 137
 - Commission merchant or drummer, 12-138
 - Commissions, 12-137
 - Compensation of public officers and employees:
 - Exemptions at common law, 12-69, 141
 - City officers, 12-70
 - County officers, 12-70
 - Earned salary or other compensation, 12-71
 - General rule, 12-69, 141
 - Particular officers, 12-70
 - Reason for the doctrine, 12-70
 - State officers, 12-70
 - Statutes, 12-70
 - Teacher in school, 12-70
 - Compensation paid to hired person for services, 12-136
 - Continuance of exemption after payment, 12-140
 - Current wages, 8-503; 12-137

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),

cont'd.

- Wages, salary, earnings, etc., *cont'd.*
 - Earnings, 12-138
 - Employment of assistants, 12-139
 - Future wages or earnings, 12-140
 - Generally, 12-134
 - Independent contractor, 12-136
 - Method of computing compensation, 12-136
 - Necessity for support of family, 12-139
 - Officers of corporation, 12-135, 141
 - Other elements than personal services, 12-139
 - Period, 12-135
 - Personal earnings, 12-138
 - Persons entitled, 12-134
 - Professional men, 12-138
 - Professional services, 12-136
 - Photographer, 12-138
 - Restricted to particular period, 12-135
 - Salaries of officers of corporation, 12-141
 - Salary of officer of corporation, 12-135
 - Salary of public officer not wages, 12-135
 - Saloon keepers, 12-139
 - Seamen's wages, 12-141
 - Successive garnishments, 12-141
 - Time of payment, 12-136
 - Wages and salary synonymous, 12-135
 - Wages left with employer, 12-137
- Wagon, 12-127
- Waiver (see *infra*, Estoppel; Forfeiture), 12-190
 - Agency, 12-193
 - Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 12-218
 - Consent to a levy, 12-197
 - Consent to the sale, 12-197
 - Constitutional law, 12-190
 - Effect of waiver, 12-199
 - Executory contracts, 12-192, 195
 - Garnishees, 12-194
 - Husband and wife, 12-194, 259
 - Implied consent, 12-191
 - Intention, 12-197
 - Judgment for purchase money, 12-200
 - Lease, waiver in, 12-196
 - Lien creditors, 12-200
 - Mortgage or pledge, 12-211
 - Omission to claim, 12-191, 198
 - Order of distribution, 12-199
 - Partnership, 12-194
 - Power to waive exemptions, 12-190
 - Constitutional and statutory provisions, 12-190
 - Executory contract, 12-192
 - Express provisions, 12-190
 - Implied consent, 12-191
 - In absence of express provisions, 12-191
 - Omission to claim, 12-191
 - Sales, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.
 - Unmarried debtors, 12-193
 - Waiver at time of levy or afterwards, 12-191
 - Waiver by executory contract, 12-192
 - Preference of creditors, 12-199
 - Questions of law and fact, 12-263
 - Release of waiver or compromise, 12-199

EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION),*cont'd.*Waiver, *cont'd.*

Revocation of waiver, 12-198

Sales, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.

Specification of property, 12-196

Subsequent lien creditors, 12-200

What constitutes a waiver, 12-194

Who may waive, 12-193

Written instrument, 12-196

Watch, 12-112, 117, 124

Wearing apparel, cloth, etc., 12-68, 117; 30-445

Definition, 12-117

Generally, 12-117

Jewelry, 12-117

Necessary wearing apparel, 12-118

Ornaments, 12-117

Statutory exemption, 12-117

Value, 12-118

Watches, 12-117

Widow (see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.), 12-90, 94Widower (see *infra*, Head of family, householder, etc.), 12-90, 94

Wills:

Bequest, 12-208

Working animals, 12-130

Yoke of oxen, see *infra*, Animals, vehicles, and teams.**EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),**
12-266

Academy, 1-245

Alienation, see *infra*, Termination of exemptions.Almshouse, see *infra*, Charitable institutions.Applicability of exemption, see *infra*, Taxes to which exemption applies.Assignment, see *infra*, Personal nature of the privilege.

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 14-403

Assigned property not exempt from taxation, 3-106

General rule, 3-106

Subject to taxation, 3-106

Taxes accruing after assignment, 3-106

Priority of claims for taxes, 3-143

Banknotes, 12-373

Benevolent or beneficial associations, 3-1043; 12-343

Boat building, 12-351

Bonds:

Government bonds, 12-371

Bounties, see *infra*, Pensions and bounties.

Branch railroads, 12-366

Building and loan associations, 4-1012

Buildings for public worship, 12-328

Burden of proof, 12-296

Claimant of exemption must establish the same by clear proof, 12-296

Illustrations, 12-296

Property must be first shown to be subject to tax, 12-297

Canals, 12-367

Irrigation of canals, 12-367

Property not within exemptions, 12-367

Property within exemptions, 12-367

Capital stock (see *infra*, Corporations and corporate stock generally), 5-138**EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),***cont'd.*

Carrying on business in state, 12-348

Cart, 5-746

Cemeteries, 12-343, 370

Exemption dependent upon use, 12-344

General rule, 12-343

Land held for future use, 12-345

Places of burial, 12-343

Charitable institutions (see *infra*, Educational institutions), 5-916; 12-336

Almshouse, 2-174; 12-338, 340

Benefits confined to members, 12-343

Benevolent or beneficial associations, 12-343

Benevolent synonymous with charitable, 12-336

Charities confined to certain individuals, 12-340

Charity need not be controlled by the state, 12-340

Customary exemption, 12-336

Free library, 12-339

Free schools, 12-338

Hospitals, 12-338, 340

Institutions held exempt as charities, 12-338

Institutions held not exempt as charities, 12-338

Orphan asylum, 12-338

Parsonage, 12-339

Payment by some of the persons benefited, 12-342

Physical help and intellectual and moral culture of the poor, 12-337

Poorhouse, 12-338, 340

Purely public charities, 12-339

Relief of public burdens or advancement of public good, 12-337

Residence of officers, 12-341

School maintained by tuition fee not exempt, 12-338

Sectarian management, 12-342

Societies whose benefits are confined to members, 12-343

Strict or liberal construction, 12-306

What an exemption of hospital or alms-house includes, 12-340

What is a charitable institution, 12-337

Chemicals, 12-351

Colored persons, 12-355

Commutation of taxes, 12-282

Intent, 2-293

State and county taxes, 12-313

State taxes, 12-312

Strict or liberal construction, 12-307

Taxes to which commutation applies, 12-312

Conditions precedent:

Failure of grantee to perform conditions precedent to exemption, 12-309

Time when exemption takes effect, 12-309

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.Congress, see *infra*, Power of legislature.

Consolidation of corporations, 6-817; 12-361

Constitutional provision against exemptions at time of consolidation, 6-818

Extent of exemption, 6-817; 12-361

In general, 6-817; 12-361

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),*cont'd.*

- Consolidation of corporations, *cont'd.*
 - Inuring to benefit of consolidated corporation, 6-817
 - Rule where consolidation has the effect of forming an entirely new corporation, 12-361
- Constitutional exemptions, 12-271, 279
 - Power of legislature under constitutional authorization, 12-271
 - Provisions authorizing exemption of public property, 12-272
 - Provisions authorizing legislature to create exemptions, 12-271
- Constitutional law:
 - Exemptions presumed constitutional, 12-274
 - Municipal corporations, 12-284
 - Repeal of grant*, see *infra*, *Repeal of grant*.
- Constitutional provisions:
 - Construction of constitutional provisions against exemptions, 12-274
 - Direct prohibition of exemptions, 12-278
 - Discrimination in favor of corporations, 12-277
 - Effect of constitutional exemptions, 12-279
 - Enumeration of exemptions impliedly prohibits all others, 12-279
 - Exemption in favor of property regardless of ownership, 12-278
 - Implied prohibitions, 12-279
 - Legislature cannot indirectly effect prohibited exemptions, 12-280
 - Power to commute or limit taxation, 12-282
 - Prohibition against granting special privileges and immunities, 12-277
 - Requirement of equal and uniform taxation, 12-274
 - Requirement that all property shall be taxed in proportion to its value, 12-276
 - Special exemptions prohibited, 12-275
- Construction*, see *infra*, *Interpretation and construction*.
- Corporations and corporate stock generally, 12-356
 - Cemeteries*, see *infra*, *Cemeteries*.
 - Change of name, 12-360
 - Charitable institutions*, see *infra*, *Charitable institutions*.
 - Consolidation of corporations*, see *infra*, *Consolidation of corporations*.
 - Constitutional repeal of grant*, see *infra*, *Repeal of grant*.
 - Educational institutions*, see *infra*, *Educational institutions*.
 - Effect of change of name or in manner of accomplishing objects of incorporation, 12-360
 - Effect of payment by corporation of bonus for charter, or license tax, 12-287
 - Exemption of all property, 12-360
 - Exemptions dependent upon corporate objects of beneficiary, 12-326
 - Extent of exemption, 12-358
 - All property, 12-360
 - General rules, 12-358

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),*cont'd.*

- Corporations and corporate stock generally, *cont'd.*
 - Extent of exemption, *cont'd.*
 - Increase of capital stock, 12-358
 - Necessary property, 12-359
 - Property within the exemption, 12-359
 - What exemption of capital stock includes, 12-358
 - Foreign corporations, 12-356
 - Institutions:
 - Exemption in favor of certain classes of institutions held restricted to corporations, 12-326
 - Introductory, 12-356
 - Literary and scientific institutions*, see *infra*, *Literary and scientific institutions*.
 - Manufacturers*, see *infra*, *Manufacturers*.
 - Necessary property for purposes of corporation, 12-359
 - Objects of beneficiary, 12-326
 - Personal property includes bank stock, 12-317
 - Property partly owned by corporation, 12-326
 - Property within exemption, 12-359
 - Quasi-public corporations*, 12-374
 - Railroad companies*, see *infra*, *Railroad companies*.
 - Religious institutions*, see *infra*, *Religious institutions*.
 - Reorganization, 30-860
 - Savings banks*, see *infra*, *Savings banks*.
 - Termination of exemptions*, see *infra*, *Termination of exemptions*.
 - What exemption of capital stock includes, 12-358
 - Whether exemption of capital stock and property exempts shares in hands of shareholders, 12-356
 - Whether exemption of shares in the hands of shareholders exempts capital stock and property, 12-357
- County:
 - Property of, 12-370
 - County taxes, 12-311
 - Crops, 12-354
 - Customs duties*, see *REVENUE LAWS*.
 - Definition, 12-270
 - Personal nature of the privilege*, see *infra*, *Personal nature of the privilege*.
 - Dependent upon use of property*, see *infra*, *Exemptions dependent upon use of property*.
 - Depots, 12-364
 - Discrimination in favor of corporation, 12-277
 - Docks:
 - Railroad, 12-365
 - Duration of exemptions (see *infra*, *Termination of exemptions*), 12-327
 - Construction of statutes as to duration of exemption, 12-327
 - Continuance of exemption while property is used for purposes designated, 12-327
 - Exemptions granted for limited time only, 12-327
 - Education, 10-444

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),
cont'd.

- Educational institutions (see *infra*, Charitable institutions; Literary and scientific institutions), 12-332
- Charities, 12-338
- Customary exemption, 12-332
- Exclusive use, 12-335
- Exemption of all property, 12-334
- Exemption restricted to property strictly used for educational purposes, 12-334
- Institutions within exemption, 12-332
- Instrumentalities of government, 12-375
- Meaning of school, 12-332
- Private schools, 12-332, 333
- Public schools, 12-332, 333, 338
- Quasi-public corporations, 12-375
- Requirement of exclusive use, 12-335
- Requirement that title to property be in educational institution, 12-335
- Residences of officials and professors, 12-336
- Schools conducted for profit, 12-333
- Schools maintained by tuition fee, 12-338
- Seminaries of learning, 12-333
- Strict or liberal construction, 12-306
- Students in public schools, 12-355
- Title to property, 12-335
- Use, 12-334
- What property is within exemption, 12-334
- Electric-light companies, 10-876
 - Exemption of manufacturers, 12-347
- Elevators:
 - Railroads, 12-365
- Endowment, 11-22
- Equal taxation, 12-274
- Equipment, 11-54
- Exclusively:
 - Illustrations, 11-580
- Exemptions dependent upon use of property, 12-318
 - Cemeteries, 12-344
 - Cessation of use giving exemption*, see *infra*, Termination of exemptions.
 - Educational institutions*, see *infra*, Educational institutions.
 - Exclusive use, 12-321
 - Future use, 12-323
 - General principles, 12-318
 - Income used for proper purpose does not exempt property producing it, 12-320
 - Leased property, 12-325
 - Municipal property, 12-370
 - Occasional use of property for purposes not giving exemption, 12-322
 - Ownership and use must combine, 12-324
 - Ownership of property regardless of use, 12-325
 - Partial use, 12-322
 - Property held for future use, 12-323
 - Property must be used for designated purposes, 12-318
 - Public property, 12-370
 - Purchase of property with exempt funds, 12-320
 - Religious institutions*, see *infra*, Religious institutions.
 - Requirement that use be exclusive, 12-321

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),
cont'd.

- Exemptions dependent upon use of property, *cont'd.*
 - Schools*, see *infra*, Educational institutions.
 - Temporary lease, 12-322
 - Use of part of property only for purposes giving exemption, 12-323
- Exports, 12-353
- Extraterritorial effect, 12-285
- Fertilizers, 12-351
- Fire department, 12-370
- Fire engines, 12-354
- Foreign capitalists, 12-354
- Foreign corporations:
 - Exemption of stock in foreign corporations, 12-356
- Forfeiture of exemption, 12-382
- Franchise*, see *infra*, Personal nature of the privilege.
- Freemasons, 14-539
- Fund, 14-564
- Furniture:
 - Household furniture, 12-354
- Furniture and other articles of wood, 12-350
- Future use, 12-345
- Gas and gas companies:
 - Exemption of manufacturers, 12-346
 - Municipal gas works, 12-371
- Government*, see *infra*, Public property and the instrumentalities of government.
- Government bonds, 12-371, 373
- Hospitals and asylums*, see *infra*, Charitable institutions.
- Hotel, 12-365
- Household furniture, 12-354
- "Houses of religious worship," 12-328, 331
- Immunities:
 - Whether exemption is included in the term "immunities," 12-295
- Impairment of obligation of contracts (see *infra*, Repeal of grant), 15-1034; 27-622
 - Charter exemptions, 7-678
- Implied exemptions, 12-285, 292
- Imports (see *REVENUE LAWS*), 12-353
- Indian lands, 12-375
- Institutions (see *infra*, Savings banks), 16-823
 - Cemeteries*, see *infra*, Cemeteries.
 - Charitable institutions*, see *infra*, Charitable institutions.
 - Educational institutions*, see *infra*, Educational institutions.
 - Exemption in favor of certain classes of institutions held restricted to corporations, 12-326
 - Literary and scientific institutions*, see *infra*, Literary and scientific institutions.
 - Railroad companies*, see *infra*, Railroad companies.
 - Religious institutions*, see *infra*, Religious institutions.
- Insurance, 16-887
- Intent to exempt all property, 12-318
- Intent to exempt must be clear, 12-288
 - Doubt must be solved in favor of power to tax, 12-292
 - General rule, 12-288
 - Illustrations, 12-291, 292

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),
cont'd.

- Intent to exempt must be clear, *cont'd.*
 - Immunities, 12-295
 - Necessary implication, 12-292
 - Privileges and immunities, 12-295, 296
 - Rule applies to extension of exemptions, 12-293
 - Whether exemption is included in the term "privileges," 12-294
- Internal revenue laws*, see **REVENUE LAWS.**
- Interpretation and construction:
 - Duration of exemptions, 12-327
 - Exemption dependent upon corporate objects of beneficiary, 12-326
 - Exemption in favor of certain classes of institutions held restricted to corporations, 12-326
 - Exempting statutes strictly construed, 12-302
 - Commutation, 12-307
 - Illustrations, 12-304, 305
 - Limitations of rule, 12-305
 - Municipal corporations, 12-304
 - Property which has never been taxed, 12-307
 - Provision in exempting statute for liberal construction, 12-307
 - Public improvements, 12-306
 - Public property, 12-307
 - Reason for rule, 12-305
 - Relaxation of rule in case of exemptions of religious, charitable, or educational institutions, 12-306
 - Rule stated, 12-302
 - Strict construction, 7-708
 - Taxes to which exemption applies*, see *infra*, *Taxes to which exemption applies.*
 - Time when exemption takes effect*, see *infra*, *Time when exemption takes effect.*
 - When exemption takes effect*, see *infra*, *Time when exemption takes effect.*
- Investments:
 - Investment in government bonds to escape taxation, 12-373
 - Municipal corporations, 12-373
 - United States securities, 12-372
- Irrigation, 12-367
- Landlord and tenant, see *infra*, *Lease.*
- Rights of lessee of exempt property, 12-300
 - Exemption may continue though property be leased, 12-301
 - Exempt property cannot be taxed against lessee, 12-301
 - Lessee may be assessed for value of leasehold estate, 12-301
 - Taxation for improvements, 12-301
- Lease (see *infra*, *Landlord and tenant*), 12-35
 - Leased property not exempt, 12-325
 - Temporary leasing of property, 12-325
- Leased property not exempt as "employed in manufacture," 12-352
- Leased railroad, 12-366
- Legal tender notes, 12-373
- Legislature*, see *infra*, *Power of legislature.*
- Lessee, 12-300
- Libraries, 12-332, 339

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),
cont'd.

- License taxes*, see **OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.**
- Limitation (see *infra*, *Termination of exemptions*):
 - Intent, 12-293
- Limiting taxation, 12-282
- Literary and scientific institutions (see *infra*, *Educational institutions*), 12-331
 - Customary exemptions, 12-331
 - Institutions held to be literary, 12-331
 - Meaning of the word "literary," 12-331
 - Public libraries, 12-332
 - Scientific institutions, 12-332
 - What exemption of literary institutions includes, 12-331
- Local taxation, 12-311
- Machinery, 12-351, 363
- Manufacturers, 12-345; 19-926
 - Boat building, 12-351
 - "Carrying on business within the state," 12-348
 - Chemicals, 12-351
 - Customary exemption, 12-345
 - Electric light, 12-347
 - Fertilizers, 12-351
 - "Furniture and other articles of wood," 12-350
 - Gas, 12-346
 - Illustrations, 12-346
 - Leather, 12-351
 - Machinery, 12-351
 - "Manufacturers employing a certain number of hands," 12-351
 - Manufacturers of certain specified articles, 12-349
 - "Organized exclusively for manufacturing purposes," 12-349
 - Printing, 12-346, 347
 - Property within exemption, 12-352
 - Apportionment of exemption, 12-352
 - General rule, 12-352
 - Leased property not exempt as "employed in manufacture," 12-352
 - Raw material, 12-352
 - Publishing, 12-346, 347
 - Sale of manufactured product, 12-347
 - Shoes, 12-351
 - Stationery, 12-351
 - Textile fabrics, 12-350
 - What are manufactures, 12-346
 - What are not manufactures, 12-347
 - What constitutes manufacturing, 12-345
 - What manufacturers are exempt, 12-347
 - "Wholly engaged in carrying on manufacture within the state," 12-347
- Masons, 14-539
- Military law, 20-662
- Mines and mining claims, 12-352
 - Extent of exemption, 12-352
 - Generally, 12-352
- Ministers of the gospel, 12-331
- Money of foreign capitalists sent to state for investment, 12-354
- Mortgages, 12-353
- Municipal corporations, 12-373
 - Grant of taxing power to municipalities not a contract which may be violated by subsequent exemptions, 12-274

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),

*cont'd.*Municipal corporations, *cont'd.*

Municipal property used for convenience or profit merely, 12-278

Power of municipal corporations, see *infra*, Power of municipal corporations.

Property of, 12-369, 370

Public property and the instrumentalities of government, 12-369, 370

Strict construction of exemption, 12-304

Taxes to which exemption applies, 12-311

Nature of the privilege, see *infra*, Personal nature of the privilege.

Necessary property, 12-359, 360

Necessary property for a bank, 12-360

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

Occupy, 21-766

Orphan asylum, 12-338

Ownership:

Educational institutions, 12-335

Exemption dependent upon ownership of property regardless of use, 12-325

Property partly owned by corporation entitled to exemption, 12-326

Requirement that title to property be in educational institution, 12-335

When use and ownership must be combined, 12-324

Parsonage, 12-339

Particular objects of exemption, see *infra*, Property within exemption.

Patents, 12-376

Exemption of patent rights and capital invested therein, 12-376

What is not an investment in patent rights, 12-376

Pensions and bounties, 12-353

Exemption of pay and bounty, 12-353

Illustrations, 12-353

Property in part purchased with pension money, 12-353

Property purchased with pension money, 12-353

Personal nature of the privilege, 12-298

Assignment of exemption under express authority, 12-300

Exemption does not pass to purchaser of property, 12-298

Exemption expressly attached to property, 12-300

Exemptions granted to induce public improvements, 12-299

General rule, 12-298

Lessee of exempt property, 12-300

Personal privilege, 12-298

Privilege not transferable, 12-298

Purchaser of franchises and property, 12-299

Personal property:

Personal property includes bank stock, 12-317

Personal property situated without the state, 12-354

Persons of color, 12-355

Poorhouse, see *infra*, Charitable institutions.

Power of legislature, 12-272; 27-622

Commutation, 12-282, 283

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),

*cont'd.*Power of legislature, *cont'd.*

Congress, 12-273

Constitutional exemptions, 12-279

Constitutional exemptions presumed, 12-274

Constitutional prohibition against discrimination in favor of corporations, 12-277

Constitutional prohibition against grants of special privileges and immunities, 12-277

Constitutional provisions, 12-274

Constitutional provisions authorizing exemptions, 12-271

Constitutional provisions for specified exemptions, 12-277

Constitutional requirement of equal and uniform taxation, 12-274

Constitutional requirement that all property shall be taxed in proportion to its value, 12-276

Construction of constitutional provisions against exemptions, 12-274

Direct prohibition of exemption, 12-278

Generally, 12-272

Grant of taxing power to municipalities not a contract, 12-274

Legislative declaration as to character of corporation, 12-281

Legislature cannot indirectly effect prohibited exemptions, 12-280

Limitation to power, 12-273

Municipal property used for convenience or profit merely, 12-278

Plenary power in the absence of constitutional restrictions, 12-272

Power to commute or limit taxation, 12-282

Special exemptions prohibited, 12-275

Surrender of exempting power never implied, 12-274

Power of municipal corporations:

Constitutional prohibitions or restrictions, 12-284

Delegation of power to tax gives no right to create exemptions, 12-284

Extent to which municipality may grant exemption, 12-284

Inherent power, 12-283

Power to create exemptions, 12-271

Constitutional exemptions, see *infra*, Constitutional exemptions.

Extraterritorial effect, 12-285

Power of legislature, see *infra*, Power of legislature.Power of municipal corporation, see *infra*, Power of municipal corporations.

Premiums loaned in state, 12-354

Presumption:

Exemptions presumed constitutional, 12-274

Presumption against exemptions, 12-285

Avoidance of double taxation, 12-288

Exemptions never implied, 12-285

Failure to direct manner of taxation, 12-288

General rule, 12-285

Implied exemptions, 12-285

Payment of bonus for franchise, 12-287

Volume XXXI.

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),
cont'd.

- Presumption against exemptions, *cont'd.*
 - Taxation the rule, exemptions the exception, 12-285
- Printing, 12-346
- Private international law:
 - Exemptions can have no extraterritorial effect, 12-285
- Private schools*, see *infra*, Educational institutions.
- Privileges, 23-45
 - Whether exemption is included in the term "privileges," 12-294
- Property within exemption, 12-317
 - Canals*, see *infra*, Canals.
 - Cemeteries*, see *infra*, Cemeteries.
 - Charitable institutions*, see *infra*, Charitable institutions.
 - Corporations and corporate stock generally (see *infra*, Corporations and corporate stock generally), 12-359
 - Crops*, see *infra*, Crops.
 - Educational institutions*, see *infra*, Educational institutions.
 - Exemption dependent upon ownership of property regardless of use, 12-325
 - Exemption dependent upon use of property*, see *infra*, Exemptions dependent upon use of property.
 - Exemption of certain kinds of property only strictly limited by terms of grant, 12-317
 - Fire engines*, see *infra*, Fire engines.
 - General rule, 12-317
 - Growing crops*, see *infra*, Crops.
 - Household furniture*, see *infra*, Furniture.
 - Imports and exports*, see *infra*, Imports.
 - Intent to exempt all property, 12-318
 - Investments*, see *infra*, Investments.
 - Literary and scientific institutions*, see *infra*, Literary and scientific institutions.
 - Manufacturers*, see *infra*, Manufacturers.
 - Mines*, see *infra*, Mines and mining claims.
 - Money of foreign capitalists sent to state for investment*, see *infra*, Money of foreign capitalists sent to state for investment.
 - Mortgages*, see *infra*, Mortgages.
 - Patent rights*, see *infra*, Patents.
 - Pensions and bounties*, see *infra*, Pensions and bounties.
 - Personal property includes bank stock, 12-317
 - Personal property situated without the state*, see *infra*, Personal property situated without the state.
 - Persons of color*, see *infra*, Persons of color.
 - Premiums loaned in state*, see *infra*, Premiums loaned in state.
 - Property partly owned by corporation entitled to exemption, 12-326
 - Public property and the instrumentalities of government*, see *infra*, Public property and the instrumentalities of government.
 - Railroad companies*, see *infra*, Railroad companies.

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),
cont'd.

- Property within exemption, *cont'd.*
 - Religious institutions*, see *infra*, Religious institutions.
 - Savings bank*, see *infra*, Savings bank.
 - Strictly limited by terms of grant, 12-317
 - Students in public schools*, see *infra*.
 - Students in public schools*.
 - Tools of mechanics*, see *infra*, Tools of mechanics.
- Public lands*, see *infra*, State and public lands.
- Public libraries, 12-332, 339
- Public officers:
 - Salaries and emoluments of public officers, 12-373
- Public property and the instrumentalities of government** (see *infra*, Public lands; see **TAXATION**), 12-271, 367
- Constitutional provision authorizing legislature to create exemptions, 12-271
- County property, 12-370
- Educational institutions, 12-375
- Emolument of public officers, 12-373
- Exemption of property of United States absolute, 12-370
- Exemption of securities extends to market value of securities, 12-372
- Exemptions not dependent upon express grant, 12-368
- Fire department, 12-370
- Gas companies, 12-375
- General rule, 12-367
- Government securities, 12-371
- Illustrations of exempt property, 12-370, 371
- Immunity rests upon fundamental principles of government, 12-369
- Indian lands, 12-375
- Municipal property, 12-369, 370
- National bank notes, 12-373
- Public must have interest in property, 12-370
- Public officers, emoluments, 12-373
- Public officers, salaries, 12-373
- Quasi-public corporations*, 12-374
- Railroads, 12-374
- Salaries of public officers, 12-373
- State and public schools, 12-375
- State property, 12-370
- Strict or liberal construction, 12-307
- Telegraph companies, 12-374
- United States legal-tender notes, 12-737
- United States property, 12-370
- United States securities and investments therein, 12-371, 372
- Used for public purposes, 12-370
- Water-power companies, 12-375
- Waterworks, 12-371
- Wharves, 12-371
- What property of municipalities is exempt, 12-370
- Public schools*, see *infra*, Educational institutions.
- Publishing, 12-346, 347
- Purchaser*, see *infra*, Personal nature of the privilege.
- Purely public charity*, see *infra*, Charitable institutions.
- Quasi-public corporations*, 12-374

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),
cont'd.

- Railroad companies (see *infra*, Corporations and corporate stock generally), 12-362
- Branch lines, 12-366
- Depots, 12-364
- Docks, 12-365
- Effect of variation in route, 12-367
- Horses and stables of passenger-railroad companies exempt, 12-364
- Hotel, 12-365
- Instrumentalities of government, 12-374
- Land granted in aid of construction, 12-366
- Leased roads, 12-366
- Machinery, 12-363
- Property necessary to keep road in repair, 12-364
- Purchased roads, 12-366
- Quasi-public corporations, 12-374
- Railroad yards, 12-364
- Right of way, 12-363, 366
- Rolling stock, 12-364
- Shops, 12-364
- Variation in route, 12-367
- Warehouses, 12-365
- What is a railroad company, 12-362
- What property is within general exemption, 12-362
- Railroad land grants, 12-380
- Railroad securities:
 - Purchaser at foreclosure sales, 23-833
- Raw material, 12-352
- Release of exemption, 12-382
- Religious institutions, 12-328
 - "Buildings for public worship," 12-328
 - Church buildings in process of construction, 12-329
 - Customary exemption, 12-328
 - Exclusive use, 12-329
 - "Houses of religious worship," 12-328
 - Land necessary, 12-328
 - Land not necessary for use, 12-329
 - Leased property, 12-329
 - Ministers of the gospel, 12-331
 - Parsonage, 12-330
 - Property used for religious purposes, 12-329
 - Strict or liberal construction, 12-306
 - Use, 12-329
 - What is a religious society, 12-328
 - What is within exemption of houses of religious worship, 12-328
- Reorganization of corporation, 30-860
- Repeal of grant (see *infra*, Impairment of obligation of contracts), 12-383
 - Consideration for irrevocable exemption, 12-385
- Constitutional prohibition of exemptions, 12-387
- Exemptions contained in charters of corporations irrevocable, 12-386
- Exemptions which have induced citizens to invest their means or embark in new enterprises, 12-385
- Express provision subjecting charter to repeal or amendment, 12-387
- General rule as to right to repeal exemptions, 12-383
- Intent to repeal must be manifest, 12-384

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),
cont'd.

- Repeal of grant, *cont'd.*
 - Right to grant irrevocable exemptions, 12-384
 - What exemptions are irrevocable, 12-385
- Residence*, see *infra*, Parsonage.
- Residence of college officials, 12-336
- Residence of officers of charitable institutions, 12-341
- Revenue laws*, see REVENUE LAWS.
- Right of way, 12-363, 366
 - Land at terminus, 12-366
 - What exemption of right of way includes, 12-366
- Roadbed, 12-363
- Rolling stock, 12-364
- Salaries of public officers, 12-373
- Sales*, see *infra*, Personal nature of the privilege.
- Savings banks, 12-355
 - Capital, 12-355
 - Deposits, 12-355
 - Generally, 12-355
 - Schoolhouse, 25-3
- Schools*, see *infra*, Educational institutions.
- Scientific institutions*, see *infra*, Literary and scientific institutions.
- Seizure and sale, 27-791
- Seminaries*, see *infra*, Educational institutions.
- Shares of stock*, see *infra*, Corporations and corporate stock generally.
- Sheriffs and constables, 25-691
- Shoes, 12-351
- Special or local assessments, 25-1193
 - Assessment and tax not synonymous, 12-314
 - Exemption from taxation does not relieve from liability for local assessment, 12-314
 - Express exemption from assessment, 12-316
 - Power to grant express exemption from assessment, 12-316
 - What amounts to express exemption from assessment, 12-316
- Special privileges and immunities, 12-277
- State*, see *infra*, Public property and the instrumentalities of government.
- State and public lands, 12-375, 378; 26-220
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts, 12-375, 378; 26-220
 - Public lands may be taxed before issuance of patent, 12-378
 - Rules as to possessory rights to and improvements upon public lands, 12-375
- State taxes, 12-311
- Stationery, 12-351
- Stations, 12-364
- Stock and stockholders*, see *infra*, Corporations and corporate stock generally.
- Strict construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Students in public schools, 12-355
- Succession taxes*, see SUCCESSION TAXES.
- Taxation, corporate*, see *infra*, Corporations and corporate stock generally.
- Taxes:
 - Limiting taxation, 12-282

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),
cont'd.

- Taxes to which exemption applies, 12-310
- Commutation for taxes, 12-312
- County taxes, 12-311
- Exemption from specified taxes, 12-310
- General exemption includes all taxes, 12-313
- Intention to exempt from all taxes, 12-313
- License tax, 12-313
- Local taxation, 12-311
- Municipal taxes, 12-311
- Parish taxes, 12-311
- Special or local assessments.* see *infra*, Special or local assessments.
- State taxes, 12-311
- Telegraph and telephone companies:
 - Instrumentalities of government, 12-374
- Termination of exemptions (see *infra*, Duration of exemptions), 12-376
- Alienation of property, 12-377
 - Alienation of equitable title sufficient, 12-378
 - Equitable title must be perfect, 12-379
 - Lands exempt until "sold and conveyed," 12-378
 - Property becomes taxable when alienated, 12-377
 - Property not wholly paid for taxable, 12-379
 - Public lands may be taxed before issuance of patent, 12-378
 - Railroad land grants, 12-380
 - Railroad lands incapable of identification, 12-380
- By act of beneficiary, 12-377
- By statutory limitation, 12-376
- Cessation of use giving exemption, 12-381
 - Cessation of use terminates exemption, 12-381
 - Change of business, 12-381
 - Temporary interruption, 12-381
- Completion of works of grantee, 12-376
- Effect of inclusion of exempt property within different territorial jurisdiction, 12-388
- Effect of increase in value of property so as to exceed original limit of exemption, 12-377
- Effect of termination of exemption as regards taxation for the current year, 12-388
- Expiration of charter of grantee, 12-377
- Expiration of the time limited in grant, 12-376
- Forfeiture of exemptions, 12-382
- Making of specified profit by beneficiary, 12-376
- Railroad land grants, 12-380
- Release of exemptions, 12-382
- Repeal of grant*, see *infra*, Repeal of grant.
- Sale of property, 12-378
- Waiver of exemptions, 12-382
- Textile fabrics, 12-350
- Time when exemption takes effect, 12-308
 - Acquisition of property by corporation possessing general exemption, 12-309

EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION),
cont'd.

- Time when exemption takes effect, *cont'd.*
 - Act of person bringing him within exemption, 12-310
 - As soon as act granting it becomes a law, 12-308
 - Conditions precedent, 12-309
 - Grants which take effect in future, 12-309
 - Legislative grant, 12-308
 - Performance of conditions precedent, 12-309
 - Taxes which have previously become due, 12-308
- Title, ownership, and possession*, see TITLE, OWNERSHIP, AND POSSESSION.
- Tools of mechanics, 12-354
- Transfer*, see *infra*, Personal nature of the privilege.
- Treaties*, see REVENUE LAWS.
- Uniform taxation, 12-274
- United States (see *infra*, Public property and the instrumentalities of government), 29-152
- United States securities, 12-372
- Use, 29-441
- Use of property*, see *infra*, Exemptions dependent upon use of property.
- Value:
 - Constitutional requirement that all property shall be taxed in proportion to its value, 12-276
- Waiver of exemptions, 12-382
- Warehouses and warehousemen:
 - Railroad warehouse, 12-365
- Waterworks and water companies, 30-422, 435
- Quasi-public corporations, 12-375
- Wharves and wharfingers:
 - Wharves owned by city, 12-371
- When exemptions exist, 12-285
 - Burden of proof*, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
 - Intent to exempt must be clear*, see *infra*, Intent to exempt must be clear.
 - Presumption against exemptions*, see *infra*, Presumption against exemptions.
- Wood, 12-350
- EXEQUATUR**, 7-8, 16
 - Consuls, 7-8
- EXERCISE**, 12-389
- EXHAUST**, 12-389
- EXHAUSTER**, 12-389
- EXHIBIT**, 12-389
 - See BLOOD STAINS; DEPOSITIONS; DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE; EVIDENCE; EXPERIMENTS IN EVIDENCE; EXPOSURE OF PERSON; HANDWRITING; INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION; JURY AND JURY TRIAL; PHOTOGRAPHS.
 - Depositions*, see DEPOSITIONS.
 - Transcript, 28-448
- EXHIBITING**:
 - Gaming, 14-711, 714
- EXHIBITION**, 12-390
 - Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 12-390
- EXISTENCE — EXISTING**, 12-391
- EX-OFFICERS**, 12-391
- EX-OFFICIO**, 12-391

EX-OFFICIO OFFICERS, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.

EXONERATION, 12-392

See CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION.

EX PARTE, 12-392

EXPATRIATION, see CITIZENSHIP.

EXPECT, 12-392

EXPECTANCY (see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS), 12-392

Advancements, 1-782

Assignments, 2-1029

Catching bargain, see CATCHING BARGAIN.

Consideration, 6-731

Constitutional law:

Whether expectancies are vested, 6-957

Deeds:

Conveyance of bare possibility, 9-135

Sales, 24-1045

Specific performance, 26-105

Tables, see MORTALITY TABLES.

EXPECTANT HEIRS, see CATCHING BARGAIN.

EXPECTATION:

Reasonable expectation, 23-946

EXPEDIENT, 12-393

EXPEDITION, 12-393

International law, 12-393

Military expedition, 20-614

EXPEL, 12-393

EXPEND, 12-394

EXPENSE, 12-394

Attorney's fees, 12-394, 395

Current expenses, 8-504

Expense incurred, 12-395

Family expenses, 12-878

Fee, 12-890

General expenses, 14-949

Incidental expenses, 16-144

Municipal corporations, 12-396

Ordinary expenses, 21-1005

Partnership, 12-396

Special or local assessment, 12-395

Testamentary expense, 28-67

EXPENSES OF ADMINISTRATION, 12-395

See EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

EXPENSIVE, 12-397

EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE), 11-536; 12-398

See EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE; INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION.

Admissibility of evidence of experiments, 11-536; 12-399

Criterion for admissibility, 12-399

Ex parte experiments, 12-401

Experiments exclusively in the power of one party to make, 12-402

Experiments to establish immaterial or irrelevant facts, 12-400

General rule, 12-399

Immaterial facts, 12-400

Irrelevant facts, 12-400

"Manufactured" evidence, 12-402

Notice to adverse litigant, 12-401

Presumption as to proper exercise of discretion by court, 12-400

Question of admissibility one for court to determine, 12-400

Sufficiency, 12-399, 403

Test of admissibility, 12-399

Value as proof, 12-399

Weight, 12-399, 403

EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE), con.

Carriers of passengers, 5-636

Comparing footprints, see infra, Footprints.

Conditions, see infra, Experiments to prove that from given conditions a certain result would follow; Experiments to prove that from given conditions an alleged result would not or need not follow.

Constitutional law:

Self-crimination, 30-1160

Definition, 12-399

Diagrams, 11-539

Discretion of court, 12-400

Evidence:

Question of law and fact, 12-400

Presumption as to proper exercise of discretion, 12-400

Question of admissibility one for court to determine, 12-400

To what extent a matter of judicial discretion, 12-400

Evidence of experiments with reference to its objects and purposes, 12-403

Ex parte experiments, 12-401

Experiments in presence of jury, 12-411

Affidavits of jurors as to experiments made by them, 12-413

Experiments by jurors themselves, 12-412

General rule, 12-411

Experiments in support or explanation of opinion evidence, 12-409

Experiments in support of opinion or nonexpert witness, 12-410

General rule, 12-409

Whether expert witnesses permitted to testify as to experiments on direct examination or only on cross-examination, 12-410

Experiments out of presence of jury, 12-413

Experiments to prove that from given conditions a certain result would follow, 12-403

General rule, 12-403

Powder marks, 12-404

Rebutting proof, 12-404

Rule as to similarity of circumstances and conditions, 12-404

Experiments to prove that from given conditions an alleged result would not or need not follow, 12-405

Different results under similar conditions, 12-405

Extent and limits of rule as to similarity of circumstances and conditions, 12-408

Rule as to similarity of circumstances and conditions, 12-406

Similarity of circumstances and conditions question for court to determine, 12-409

Similar results under different conditions, 12-406

Time consumed in moving from one point to another, 12-407

Expert and opinion evidence, see infra, Experiments in support or explanation of opinion evidence.

Fires, 13-527

Footprints, 2-942

Immaterial facts, 12-401

Irrelevant facts, 12-409, 401

EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE), *con.*

Jury (see *infra*, Experiments in presence of jury; Experiments out of presence of jury):

Affidavits of jurors as to experiments made by them, 12-414

Experiments by jurors themselves, 12-412

Unauthorized experiments by jury, 17-1239

Manner of introduction, 12-411

"Manufactured" evidence, 12-402

Maps, 11-539

Means of introduction, 12-411

Models, 11-539

Notice to adverse litigant, 12-401

Objects, 12-403

Opinion evidence, see *infra*, Experiments in support or explanation of opinion evidence.

Party:

Experiments exclusively in the power of one party to make, 12-402

Powder marks, 12-404

Purposes, 12-403

Questions of law and fact:

Evidence, 12-400

Presumption as to proper exercise of discretion, 12-400

Question of admissibility one for court to determine, 12-400

To what extent a matter of judicial discretion, 12-400

Rebuttal, 12-404

Relevancy, 11-536

Results, see *infra*, Experiments to prove that from given conditions a certain result would follow; Experiments to prove that from given conditions an alleged result would not or need not follow.

Self-crimination, 30-1160

Similarity of circumstances and conditions, 12-406

Sufficiency, 12-399, 403

Time consumed in moving from one point to another, 12-407

Weight, 12-399, 403

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,

12-414

See BLOOD STAINS; DYING DECLARATIONS; EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE).

Abortion, 1-194

Abortion and miscarriage, see *infra*, Physicians and surgeons.

Abstract of title:

Abstracters of titles as experts, 12-428

Abstract questions of science, 12-424

Accountants, 12-428

Admissibility (see *infra*, General rule regarding expert evidence):

General principles as to admissibility, 12-421

Age:

Nonexpert testimony, 12-490

Agriculturists, see *infra*, Farmers and stock raisers.

Anchoring, 12-466

Ancient documents:

Proof of age, 2-331

Angry:

Nonexpert testimony, 12-490

Animals, 12-460

Horses, 12-460

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,

cont'd.

Animals, *cont'd.*

Value, 12-476

Value of dogs, 12-477

Annuities, 12-478

Appearance:

Nonexpert testimony, 12-490

Architects, carpenters, and builders, 2-822; 12-428

Brick house, 12-429

Character of work, 12-429

Cost of building, 12-429

Cost of construction, 12-429

Cost of reconstruction, 12-429

Durability, 12-430

Effect of heat, 12-429

Effect of vibration, 12-429

Elevator's safety, 12-430

Identity of materials, 12-429

Removing debris, 12-429

Strength of timbers, 12-430

Strength of walls, 12-430

Value of building, 12-429

When competent, 12-428

When incompetent, 12-430

Witnesses must know the facts, 12-431

Army officers as experts, 12-431

Attorney and client:

Attorneys at law as experts, 12-431

Foreign laws, 12-431

Opinion of attorneys as to value of attorney's services, 3-423

Value of legal services, 12-486

Banks and banking:

Bankers as experts, 12-432

Bastardy, 3-885

Best evidence:

Opinions, 12-422

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Value of negotiable paper, 12-481

Blacksmiths, 12-432

Bookkeeping, 12-486

Botanists, 12-432

Bottles, 12-478

Boundaries, 12-455

Brakeman, 12-470

Brick house, 12-429

Brickmakers, 12-432

Bridges, 12-435

Value of, 12-483

Brokers, 12-432

Builders, see *infra*, Architects, carpenters, and builders.

Building contracts, see *infra*, Architects, carpenters, and builders.

Buildings (see *infra*, Architects, carpenters, and builders.

Value, 12-484

Calm:

Nonexpert testimony, 12-490

Cargo, 12-467

Carpenters, see *infra*, Architects, carpenters, and builders.

Carpenter work, 12-486

Carriers of goods, 5-375, 376

Cattle, 12-460

Value, 12-476

Cattle guards, 12-468

Chemists, 12-433

Definition, 12-433

Illustrations, 12-433

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,

cont'd.

- Chemists, *cont'd.*
 - Poisons, 12-434
 - Substances, 12-433
- City property, 12-483
- Civil engineers, 12-434, 468
 - Backwater, 12-435
 - Bridges, 12-435
 - Crossings, 12-436
 - Diversion of water, 12-435
 - Drains, 12-435
 - Fountains, 12-435
 - Overflow of water, 12-434
 - Scouring of river, 12-435
- Clergymen, 12-434
- Clothing, 12-478
- Collisions, 12-466
- Common experience, matters of, 12-458
- Compelling expert to testify, 12-493
- Compensation of expert witnesses, 12-493
 - Amount of compensation, 12-497
 - Cannot be compelled to make special preparation, 12-494
 - Common law, 12-496
 - Expert may be compelled to testify, 12-493
 - General right of expert witness to demand extra compensation, 12-496
 - Liability of party calling witness, 12-496
 - Statutory provisions, 12-494, 497
 - Taxing expert witness fees as costs, 12-494
 - Illustrations, 12-494, 495, 496
 - "Necessary disbursements," 12-494
 - Rule in England, 12-495
 - Rule in the United States, 12-494
 - Statutory allowance, 12-494
- Competency:
 - General principles as to competency, 12-421
- Conduct:
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-490
- Conflicting character of testimony, 12-421
- Contagious disease, 12-146
- Contempt, 7-48
- Coroners, see CORONERS.
- Cost of building, 12-430
- Costs:
 - Taxing expert witness fees as costs, 12-494
- Counterfeiting, 7-895
- Coupling cars, 7-1074; 12-470
- Crew, see *infra*, Seaman.
- Criticisms, 12-420
- Crops:
 - Value of crops, 12-478
- Daguerreotypists, see *infra*, Painters and photographers.
- Damages (see *infra*, Value), 12-460
 - Basis of opinion, 12-460
 - Damages by pipe lines, 12-461
 - Opening streets, 12-461
 - Opinion as to value both before and after injury, 12-461
 - Qualification of witnesses, 12-460
- Dams, 12-442
- Date, 8-735
- Death, 20-572
 - Cause of death, see *infra*, Physicians and surgeons.
 - Expectancy of life, 8-949

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,

cont'd.

- Definition, 12-418
- Expert defined, 12-424
- Degree of expertness required, 12-426
- Despondent appearance:
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-490
- Detectives:
 - Detective as expert, 9-413
- Direction of blow, 12-449
- Disbursements:
 - Necessary disbursements, 12-494
- Discretion of trial judge, 12-428
- Disease (see *infra*, Physicians and surgeons; Veterinary surgeons and horsemen), 12-146
- Domestic services, 12-486
- Drowning, 12-445
- Druggists, see *infra*, Chemists.
- Drugs, effect of, 12-446
- Dying declarations, see DYING DECLARATIONS.
- Elections, 10-842
- Electrical engineers, 12-436
- Electric-light companies, 10-875
- Elevated railroads, 10-920, 921
- Elevators:
 - Safety of elevators, 12-430
- Embezzlement, 10-1034
- Eminent domain:
 - Value of land, 10-1157
- Engineers, 12-434
 - Civil engineers (see *infra*, Civil engineers), 12-468
 - Electrical engineers, 12-436
 - Hydraulic engineers, 12-436
 - Mechanical engineers, 12-436
- Epilepsy, 20-550
- Ethical questions, 12-424
- Ethnologists, 12-437
- Etiology, 12-446, 456
- Examiners of title, see *infra*, Abstract of title.
- Excitement:
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-490
- Experiments, see EXPERIMENTS (IN EVIDENCE).
- Experts (see *infra*, General rule regarding expert evidence), 12-428
 - Abstracters, 12-428
 - Accountants, 12-428
 - Actuaries, 12-428
 - Architects, carpenters, and builders, see *infra*, Architects, carpenters, and builders.
 - Army officers, 12-431
 - Attorneys at law, 12-431
 - Bankers, 12-432
 - Blacksmiths, 12-432
 - Brakemen, 12-432
 - Brickmakers, 12-432
 - Brokers, 12-432
 - Carpenters, 12-432
 - Chemists, see *infra*, Chemists.
 - Civil engineers, see *infra*, Civil engineers.
 - Clergymen, 12-434
 - Compelling expert to testify, 12-493
 - Compensation of expert witnesses, see *infra*, Compensation of expert witnesses.
 - Daguerreotypists, 12-434
 - Electrical engineers, 12-436
 - Engineers, 12-434

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,
*cont'd.*Experts, *cont'd.*

- Ethnologists, 12-437
- Examiners of title, 12-437
- Farmers, 12-437
- Farriers, 12-438
- Gardeners, 12-438
- Gas and steam fitters, 12-438
- Geologists, 12-438
- Graziers, 12-438
- Harbor masters, 12-438
- Horsemen*, see *infra*, Veterinary surgeons and horsemen.
- Hydraulic engineers, 12-436
- Ichthyologists, 12-438
- Lawyers, 12-438
- Liverymen, 12-438
- Lumbermen, 12-438
- Machinists*, see *infra*, Machinists.
- Manufacturers, 12-441
- Masons, 12-441
- Mechanical engineers, 12-436
- Microscopists, 12-441
- Midwives, 12-441
- Millers, 12-441
- Millwrights, 12-441
- Miners, 12-442
- Ministers, 12-443
- Nurses, 12-441
- Painters, 12-443
- Pavers, 12-444
- Photographers, 12-443
- Physicians and surgeons*, see *infra*, Physicians and surgeons.
- Pilots, 12-454
- Priests, 12-454
- Qualifications of experts*, see *infra*, Qualifications of experts.
- Shipmasters, 12-454
- Shipwrights, 12-454
- Stock raisers, 12-437
- Subscribing witnesses, 12-454
- Surveyors, 12-455
- Tailors, 12-455
- Tanners, 12-455
- Undertakers, 12-456
- Underwriters, 12-456
- Veterinary surgeons and horsemen*, see *infra*, Veterinary surgeons and horsemen.
- Welldiggers, 12-458
- Farmers and stock raisers, 12-437
 - Competency of testimony, 12-437
 - Crops, 12-437
 - Illustrations, 12-437, 438
 - Yield per acre, 12-437
- Farm labor, 12-486
- Farm lands, 12-483
- Farriers*, see *infra*, Blacksmiths.
- Fees*, see *infra*, Compensation of expert witnesses.
- Fire insurance*, see *infra*, Insurance.
- Fires*, see *FIRES*.
- Flood, 13-716, 717, 718
- Flooding lands, 12-434, 437
- Floor, strength of, 12-430
- Foreign laws*, see *FOREIGN LAWS*.
- Foreign money*, see *infra*, Money.
- Friendly appearance:
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-490
- Furniture:
 - Value, 12-479

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,
cont'd.

- Gardeners, 12-432, 438
- Gas companies, 14-938
- Gasfitters, 12-438
- General rule regarding expert evidence, 12-422
 - Abstract questions of science, 12-424
 - Ethical questions, 12-424
 - Rule and its reason, 12-422
 - Speculative data, 12-423
 - Subjects to which applicable, 12-423
 - Superior judgment not test, 12-423
 - Test of admissibility, 12-423
- General rule regarding opinions, 12-421
- Geologists, 12-438
- Graziers*, see *infra*, Farmers and stock raisers.
- Guns:
 - Value, 12-479
- Gunshot, 12-448
- Handwriting*, see *HANDWRITING*.
- Health, 12-447
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-491
- History, 12-419
 - English law, 12-419
 - Evidence not produced, 12-419
 - Expert and opinion evidence given directly to jury, 12-420
 - Expert evidence received by court and transmitted to jurors through instructions, 12-419
 - Modern stage, 12-420
- Hopeful appearance:
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-490
- Horsemen*, see *infra*, Veterinary surgeons and horsemen.
- Horses (see *infra*, Veterinary surgeons and horsemen), 12-460
 - Animals, 12-460
 - Value, 12-477
- Hostile appearance:
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-490
- Houses:
 - Value, 12-484
- Hydraulic engineers, 12-436
- Hypothetical state of facts, 12-459
- Ice and ice houses:
 - Value of ice, 12-479
- Ichthyologists, 12-438
- Identity:
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-491
- Illegal contracts, 15-979
- Impeachment:
 - Former expression of opinion, 30-1113
- Impression, 16-9
- Injuries, 12-447
- Injuries and wounds*, see *infra*, Physicians and surgeons.
- Inns and innkeepers:
 - Value of tavern stand, 12-485
- Insanity (see *TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY*), 12-452
 - Clergymen, 12-434
 - General practitioner competent as to insanity, 12-452
 - Minority rule, 12-452
 - Nonexperts, 12-452
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-492
 - Opinion of nonexpert, 12-492
 - Prevailing rule, 12-452
 - Testamentary capacity, 12-452

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,
cont'd.

- Insurance, 12-462; 16-961, 962, 964
 - Additions, 12-464
 - Alterations, 12-464
 - Amount of loss, 16-964
 - Change of use and occupation, 12-463
 - Effect of nonoccupancy, 12-463
 - Increase of risk, 12-463
 - Interpretation of policy, 12-464
 - Materiality of nondisclosure, 12-462
 - Illustrations, 12-462
 - Nature of inquiry, 12-462
 - Vacancy, 12-463
- Intoxication:
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-490
- Irrigation:
 - Value of irrigation reservoir, 12-484
- Jettison, 12-466
- Jewelry:
 - Value, 12-479
- Joyous appearance:
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-490
- Knowledge, source of, 12-425
- Lawyers, see *infra*, Attorney and client.
- Leasehold:
 - Value, 12-479
- Legal services, 12-486
- Libel and slander*, see **LIBEL AND SLANDER**.
- Life insurance:
 - Evidence as to truth or falsity of statements in application, 19-108
 - Testimony of physicians, 19-108
- Liverymen*, see *infra*, Veterinary surgeons and horsemen.
- Logs and lumber, 12-438
 - Value of lumber, 12-480
- Lumbermen, 12-438
- Machinery:
 - Value of machinery, 12-480
- Machinists, 12-439
 - Dangers, 12-440
 - Illustrations, 12-439, 440
 - Merits, defects, and condition of machinery, 12-439
 - Operation of machinery, 12-440, 441
 - Proper construction of machinery, 12-439
- Malpractice, 12-453
- Manufacturers, 12-441
- Manufacturing, 12-487
- Marine insurance*, see *infra*, Insurance.
- Marine subjects, 12-464
- Market value*, see *infra*, Value.
- Marriage, 12-434
- Masons, 12-441
- Master and servant*, see *infra*, Value of services.
- Mechanical engineers, 12-436
- Medical jurisprudence*, see *infra*, Physicians and surgeons.
- Medical services:
 - Value, 12-488
- Merchandise:
 - Value of merchandise, 12-480
- Microscopists*, see *infra*, Chemists.
- Midwives, 12-441
- Milldams, 12-442
- Mills, 12-441
 - Value of mill property, 12-484
- Millwrights, 12-441

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,
cont'd.

- Mines and mining claims:
 - Miners as experts, 12-442
 - Value of mineral lands, 12-484
 - Value of mining claims, 12-480
- Ministers, 12-443
- Money:
 - Value of foreign money, 12-479
- Monuments, 12-455
- Mooring, 12-466
- Mortality tables, 20-886
- Municipal securities:
 - Value of municipal bonds, 12-480
- Murder and manslaughter:
 - Cause of death, 21-93
 - Expert testimony not necessary as to cause of death, 21-93
 - Injuries and wounds*, see *infra*, Physicians and surgeons.
- Nautical subjects, 12-464
- Navigation:
 - Management of craft, 12-465
 - "Necessary disbursements," 12-494
- Negotiable paper, value of, 12-481
- Nonexpert opinion, 12-488
 - Age, 12-490
 - Anger, 12-490
 - Appearance, 12-490
 - Basis of nonexpert opinion, 12-489
 - Condition of railroad track, 12-493
 - Conduct, 12-490
 - Demeanor, 12-490
 - Despondent, 12-490
 - Excitement, 12-490
 - Force of concussion, 12-490
 - Friendly appearance, 12-490
 - General rule, 12-488
 - Health, 12-491
 - Hopeful, 12-490
 - Hostile appearance, 12-490
 - Identity, 12-491
 - Inadmissible, 12-488
 - Insanity, 12-492
 - Intoxication, 12-490
 - Joyous, 12-490
 - Speed, 12-493
 - Stoppage of train, 12-493
 - Subjects of nonexpert opinion, 12-490
 - Suffering, 12-491
 - Temperature, 12-493
 - Topography, 12-493
 - When admissible, 12-488, 489
- Number of witnesses:
 - Court's right to limit number of witnesses, 8-468, 469
- Nurserymen, 12-443
- Nurses, 12-441
- Obscenity, 21-763
- Opinions (see *infra*, Nonexpert opinion; Subjects of expert evidence), 12-421
 - Best evidence, 12-422
 - Facts, not opinions, usually required, 12-421
 - General rule regarding opinions, 12-421
 - Necessity of receiving opinions, 12-422
 - Res gestæ*, 24-664
- Orchards:
 - Value, 12-485
- Origin, 12-419
- Overflow of land, 12-434, 437
- Pain, 12-454

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,*cont'd.*

- Painters and photographers, 12-443
 - Value of painting, 12-481
- Paralysis, 20-551
- Partisan character of testimony, 12-421
- Patents, see PATENTS.
- Pavers, 12-444
- Perjury:
 - Matters of opinion, 22-691
- Personal property:
 - Value, 12-476
- Photographers, 12-443
- Physicians and surgeons, 12-444
 - Abortion and miscarriage, 12-444
 - General rule, 12-444
 - Mechanical means, 12-444
 - Use of *materia medica*, 12-444
- Cause of death, 12-444
 - Blow, 12-446
 - Clot of blood, 12-445
 - Drowning, 12-445
 - General rule, 12-444
 - Illustrations, 12-445, 446
 - Poison, 12-445
 - Several concurrent causes, 12-445
- Disease, 12-446
 - Curability, 12-446
 - Duration, 12-446
 - Etiology or cause, 12-446
 - Exposure to contagious disease, 12-446
- Drugs, effect of, 12-446
- Health, 12-447
- Injuries and wounds, 12-447
 - Cause of wounds, 12-447
 - Club injuries, 12-448
 - Collision of trains, 12-447
 - Concussion, 12-447
 - Direction from which blow came, 12-449
 - Effect, 12-448
 - Further consequences of different injuries, 12-451
 - Gunshot, 12-448
 - Infliction, 12-448
 - Instrument of infliction, 12-448
 - Knife injuries, 12-448
 - Permanence of injury, 12-449
 - Position of body or of assailant, 12-449
 - Probability of recovery, 12-450
 - Recurrence, 12-451
 - Shamming injuries, 12-451
 - Time of infliction of wound, 12-449
- Insanity, 12-452
- General practitioner competent as to insanity, 12-452
 - Minority rule, 12-452
 - Nonexpert, 12-452
 - Prevailing rule, 12-452
 - Testamentary capacity, 12-452
- Malpractice, 12-453; 22-809
- Pain, 12-454
- Premature birth, 12-453
- Proximate cause, 12-453
- Rape, 12-453
- Sexual intercourse, 12-453
- Suffering, 12-453
- Testamentary capacity, 12-452
- Value of medical services, 12-488; 22-

794

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,*cont'd.*

- Physicians and surgeons, *cont'd.*
 - Veterinary surgeons*, see *infra*, Veterinary surgeons and horsemen.
- Piano:
 - Value of, 12-481
- Pictures, see *infra*, Painters and photographers.
- Pilotage, 12-465
- Plumbers, 12-438
- Poisons and poisoning, 12-434, 445; 20-545
- Policy of and proposed changes in the practice, 12-420
- Position of body or of assailant, 12-449
- Post mortem, 12-488
- Premature birth, 12-453
- Prize fights, 23-107
- Proximate cause, 12-453
- Qualifications of experts, 12-424
 - Casual observation insufficient, 12-425
 - Degree of expertness required, 12-426
 - Discretion of trial judge, 12-428
 - Expert defined, 12-424
 - Expert in another and related occupation, 12-427
 - General rule as to degree of expertness, 12-426
 - Knowledge from experience, 12-425
 - Knowledge from study, 12-425
 - No well-defined standard of qualifications, 12-428
 - Sources of knowledge, 12-425
- Questions of law and fact, 23-557
- Railroading, 12-468
 - Brakemen, 12-470
 - Capacity of train crew, 12-470
 - Cattle guards, 12-468
 - Civil engineers, 12-468
 - Coupling cars, 12-470
 - Illustrations, 12-468
 - Management of trains, 12-472
- Nonexpert opinion:
 - Condition of track, 12-493
 - Speed, 12-493
 - Stoppage of train, 12-493
- Operation of railways, 12-470
- Performance of duties by train crew, 12-470
- Permanent way, 12-468
- Proper stations of trainmen, 12-470
- Rails, 12-468
- Road bed, 12-468
- Rolling stock and appliances, 12-469
 - General rule, 12-469
 - Illustrations, 12-469
- Sparks from engine, 12-472
- Speed:
 - Nonexpert testimony, 12-493
- Speed of train, 12-472
 - Estimating speed by time and distance, 12-472
 - Application of rule, 12-473
 - Checking speed, 12-474
 - Conductors, 12-474
 - Engineers, 12-474
 - Estimating speed by sound, 12-474
 - Nonexperts, 12-473
 - Section hands, 12-473, 474
 - Who experts, 12-473

Volume XXXI.

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,

*cont'd.*Railroading, *cont'd.*

Sufficiency of train crew, 12-470

Value of locomotives, 12-479

Value of railroad rights, 18-481

Rape, see RAPE.

Real estate brokers:

Value of services, 12-488

Real property:

Value, 12-482

Reversion of railroad right:

Value, 12-481

Rolling stock, see *infra*, Railroading.

Sailing usages and customs, 12-465

Science, abstract questions of, 12-424

Seaman:

Efficiency of crew, 12-465

Management of craft, 12-465

Seaside resort:

Value of property, 12-485

Seaworthiness, 12-464

Sexual intercourse, 12-453

Shamming injuries, 12-451

Ships and shipping, 12-465; 25-1019, 1021

Cargo, 12-467

Collisions, 12-466

Efficiency of crew, 12-465

Mooring and anchoring, 12-466

Pilotage, 12-465

Sailing usages, 12-465

Towing, 12-465

Value of ships, 12-481

Waves, 12-466

Sickness:

Nonexpert testimony, 12-491

Source of knowledge, 12-425

Sparks from engine, 12-472

Specific performance, 26-128

Speed:

Nonexpert testimony, 12-493

Speed of train, see *infra*, Railroading.

Steamfitters, 12-438

Stock and stockholders:

Value of stock, 12-482

Stock raisers, see *infra*, Farmers and stock raisers.

Strength of floors, timbers, walls, etc., 12-430

Subjects of expert evidence, 12-458

Anchoring, 12-466

Animals, 12-460

Cargo, 12-467

Cattle, 12-460

Collisions, 12-466

Damages, see *infra*, Damages.

Efficiency of crew, 12-465

Hogs, 12-460

Horses, 12-460

Injuries, see *infra*, Injuries.

Jettison, 12-466

Management of craft, 12-465

Marine subjects, 12-464, 466

Matters of common experience inadmissible, 12-458

Mooring, 12-466

Nautical subject, 12-464, 466

Nonexperts, 12-459

Opinions based on testimony of other experts, 12-459

General rule, 12-459

Hypothetical state of facts, 12-459

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,

*cont'd.*Subjects of expert evidence, *cont'd.*Opinions based on testimony of other experts, *cont'd.*

Opinions based on evidence of other witnesses, 12-459

Pilotage, 12-465

Railroading, see *infra*, Railroading.

Sailing usages, 12-465

Seaworthiness, 12-464

Towing, 12-465

Value, see *infra*, Value.

Wrecks, 12-467

Subjects of nonexpert opinion, 12-490

Subscribing witnesses, 12-454

Substances, 12-433

Suffering, 12-453

Nonexpert testimony, 12-491

Surgeons, see *infra*, Physicians and surgeons; Veterinary surgeons and horsemen.

Surveyors, 12-455

Tailors, 12-455

Tanners, 12-455

Tavern:

Value, 12-485

Temperature:

Nonexpert testimony, 12-493

Testamentary capacity, see TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.

Timbers, strength of, 12-430

Topography:

Nonexpert testimony, 12-493

Towing, 12-465

Troyer and conversion:

Value, 28-726

Tugs and towing, 12-465

Undertakers, 12-456

Usages and customs, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

Value (see *infra*, Damages), 12-475

Animals, 12-476

Annuities, 12-478

Bottles, 12-478

Bridges, 12-483

Buildings, 12-484

Cattle, 12-476

City property, 12-483

Clothing, 12-478

Crops, 12-478

Dogs, 12-477

Farm lands, 12-483

Foreign money, 12-479

Furniture, 12-479

General rule, 12-475

Guns, 12-479

Horses, 12-477

Houses, 12-484

Ice, 12-479

Indiana, 12-476

Irrigation reservoir, 12-484

Jewelry, 12-479

Leasehold, 12-479

Locomotives, 12-479

Lumber, 12-480

Machinery, 12-480

Market value, 12-475

Merchandise, 12-480

Mill property, 12-484

Mineral lands, 12-484

Mining claims, 12-480

Municipal bonds, 12-480

EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE,*cont'd.*Value, *cont'd.*

- Museum, 12-481
- Negotiable paper, 12-481
- Orchards, 12-485
- Painting, 12-481
- Patents, 12-481
- Personal property, 12-476
- Piano, 12-481
- Qualifications of witnesses, 12-475
- Railway rights, 12-481
- Real property, 12-482
- Reversion of public easement, 12-485
- Sailing craft, 12-481
- Scows, 12-481
- Seaside resort, 12-485
- Services*, see *infra*, Value of services.
- Stock of corporation, 12-482
- Subject-matter, 12-476
- Tavern stand, 12-485
- Water flowage, 12-485
- Water power, 12-485
- Wharfage, 12-485
- Value of building, 12-430
- Value of services, 12-485
 - Authorship, 12-486
 - Bookkeeping, 12-486
 - Carpenter work, 12-486
 - Domestic service, 12-486
 - Farm work, 12-486
 - General rule as to competency, 12-485
 - Livery-stable work, 12-487
 - Loan brokerage, 12-487
 - Manufacturing, 12-487
 - Medical services, 12-488
 - Nursing, 12-488
 - Proving value of different kinds of service, 12-486
 - Real-estate brokerage, 12-488
- Vessels:
 - Management of craft, 12-465
 - Value of ships, 12-481
- Veterinary surgeons and horsemen, 12-456; 29-1051
 - Character of malady, 12-457
 - Competency, 12-456
 - Effect of disease, 12-457
 - Etiology, 12-456
 - Operation of disease, 12-457
 - Overdriving, 12-456
- Walls, strength of, 12-430
- Warranty, 30-227
- Waters and watercourses, 12-434
- Water companies:
 - Value of water power, 12-485
- Waves, 12-466
- Well diggers, 12-458
- Wharves and wharfingers:
 - Value of franchise and use of wharves, 12-485
- Wills*, see **TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.**
- Witnesses:
 - Subscribing witnesses, 12-454
- Working contracts*, see *infra*, Architects, carpenters, and builders.
- Wounds, 12-447; 20-572
- Wrecks, 12-467

EXPIRE — EXPIRATION, 12-497

- Forfeiture, 12-498
- Patents, 12-498

EXPLICIT, 12-498**EXPLORATION, 12-498****EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES, 5-70;**

12-499

Accident, 1-274

Blasting, 12-508

- Action by tenant of damaged property, 12-512

- Actual trespass unnecessary, 12-510

- Blasting done by independent contractor, 12-512

- Blasting in thickly settled city, 12-509

- Blasting near public highway, 12-509

- Contributory negligence, 12-510

- Damnum absque injuria*, 12-509

- Duty to give warning of contemplated blast, 12-511

- Duty to take precautions to prevent injury, 12-510

- General rule as to liability, 12-508

- Injunction, 12-511

- Liability for negligence, 12-510

- Liability generally dependent on negligence, 12-509

- Liability of master to servant, 12-505

- Person employed in blasting, 12-505

- Unexploded blast, 12-505

- Liability where damages accompanied by physical invasion of neighbor's land, 12-508

- Necessary blasting for municipal works, 12-509

- Negligence, 12-509, 510

- Notice of blast, 12-511

- Precautions to prevent injury, 12-510

- Violation of city ordinance, 12-511

- Whether notice given is question for jury, 12-512

Blasts, 12-510

Boiler explosions, 12-512

- Certificate of a government boiler inspector, 12-514

- Explosion not evidence of negligence in favor of employee, 12-503

- Explosion of steamboat boiler evidence of negligence, 12-502

- Explosion *prima facie* evidence of negligence when person injured is not employee, 12-503

- Liability of manufacturer, 12-513

- Liability of person using boiler, 12-512

- Person erecting boiler, 12-513

- Where *prima facie* evidence of negligence, 12-502

Carriers of goods, 5-367

- Liability of shipper for sending explosives, 5-371

Carriers of passengers, 5-627

- Explosions as evidence of negligence, 12-503

Contributory negligence, 12-501, 505, 510

- Firearms, 12-518

Damnum absque injuria, 12-509

Discharge of firearms, 12-518

Discharge of fireworks, 12-517

- Evidence*, see *infra*, Fact of explosion as evidence of negligence.

- Fact of explosion as evidence of negligence, 12-501

- Boiler explosion, 12-512

- Boiler of steamboat, 12-502

EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES, con.

- Fact of explosion as evidence of negligence, *concl'd.*
 - Contract relationship between parties, 12-503
 - Decisions not harmonious, 12-501
 - Employees, 12-503
 - Passenger on railroad, 12-503
 - Where *prima facie* evidence of negligence, 12-502
- Fellow servants, 12-505
- Firearms, 12-518
 - Assumption of risk, 12-520
 - Burden of proof, 12-519
 - Care required in using firearms, 12-518
 - Defense that discharge was accidental and involuntary, 12-519
 - Firing cannon, 12-520
 - Hunting parties, 12-520
 - Inevitable accident, 12-519
 - Liability of municipal corporation, 12-520
 - Negligence creates liability, 12-518
 - Negligence question for jury, 12-518
 - Pointing gun is negligence *per se*, 12-519
 - Respondeat superior*, 12-520
- Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Fireworks, 12-517; 13-549
 - Contributory negligence, 12-518
 - Illustrations, 12-517, 518
 - Liability for damage by fireworks, 12-517
 - Municipal corporations, 12-517
 - Setting off fireworks in street, 12-517
 - Signals as fireworks, 12-507
- Gas and gas companies, 12-514; 14-941
 - Care, 12-514
 - Contributory negligence, 12-516
 - Evidence of precautions taken, 12-515
 - Explosion caused by act of third person, 12-516
 - Explosion of illuminating or other gas, 12-514
 - Illustrations, 12-514
 - Inspection, 12-515
 - Judicial notice of inflammability of natural gas, 12-416
 - Negligence, 12-514, 515
 - Negligence in turning on or shutting off gas, 12-515
 - Negligence of servant, 12-515
 - Repairing, 12-515
 - Standard of care and skill, 12-514
- Guns, see *infra*, Firearms.
- Highways:
 - Blasting near public highways, 12-509
- Hunting, see *infra*, Firearms.
- Independent contractor:
 - Blasting done by independent contractor, 12-512
- Injunctions, 12-507, 511
 - Blasts, 12-511
- Judicial notice of inflammability of natural gas, 12-516
- Keeping explosives, see *infra*, Storing and keeping explosives.
- Landlord and tenant:
 - Action by tenant of damaged premises, 12-512
- Latent defect, 12-505

EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES, con.

- Liability for explosions, 12-500
 - Blasting, see *infra*, Blasting.
 - Boiler explosions, see *infra*, Boiler explosions.
 - Contributory negligence, 12-501
 - Fact of explosion as evidence of negligence (see *infra*, Fact of explosion as evidence of negligence), 12-501
 - Firearms, see *infra*, Firearms.
 - Fireworks, see *infra*, Fireworks.
 - Gas and gas companies, see *infra*, Gas and gas companies.
 - Illustrations, 12-500, 501
 - Liability of master to servant, see LIABILITY OF MASTER TO SERVANT.
 - No liability in absence of negligence, 12-500
 - Sale of explosives, see *infra*, Sale of explosives.
 - Storing and keeping explosives, see *infra*, Storing and keeping explosives.
- Liability of master to servant, 12-503
 - Contributory negligence, 12-505
 - Duty of master to know condition of machinery, 12-504
 - Explosion not evidence of negligence in favor of employee, 12-503
 - Fellow servants, 12-505
 - Latent defects, 12-505
 - Master not liable in absence of negligence, 12-503
 - Person employed in blasting, 12-505
 - Unexploded blast, 12-505
- Manufacturer:
 - Liability of boiler manufacturer, 12-513
- Master and servant (see *infra*, Liability of master to servant):
 - Firearms, 12-520
 - Negligence of gas companies' employees, 12-516
 - Respondeat superior*, 12-520
- Municipal corporations, 12-507, 508, 517
 - Blasting, 12-508
 - Firing cannon, 12-520
- Natural gas, see NATURAL GAS.
- Negligence (see *infra*, Fact of explosion as evidence of negligence; Master and servant):
 - Blasting, see *infra*, Blasting.
 - Boiler explosions, see *infra*, Boiler explosions.
 - Firearms, see *infra*, Firearms.
 - Storing and keeping explosives, see *infra*, Storing and keeping explosives.
- Notice of contemplated blast, 12-511
- Nuisances (see NUISANCES), 21-699
- Ordinances, 12-506, 511
- Police power, 22-928
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Question of nuisance for jury, 12-507
 - Whether notice of blast given a question for jury, 12-512
- Sale of explosives, 12-508
 - General rule, 12-508
 - Liability of manufacturer, 12-513
 - Sale to child, 12-508
- Setting off fireworks in street:
 - Fire insurance companies, 12-517
- Storing and keeping explosives, 12-506
 - Liability where keeping amounts to nuisance, 12-506

EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES, *con.*

- Storing and keeping explosives, *cont'd.*
 - Liability where keeping is negligent, 12-507
 - Question of negligence immaterial where keeping is illegal, 12-506
- Question of nuisance for jury, 12-507
- Regulation by municipal corporation of keeping explosives, 12-507
- Remedy by injunction, 12-507
- Violation of statute or ordinance, 12-506
- When keeping explosives constitutes nuisance, 12-506
- Warehouses and warehousemen:
 - Storage of powder in warehouse, 30-48
- Warning of contemplated blast, 12-511

EXPORT — EXPORTATION (see **IMPOST**; **TAXATION**), 12-520See **INTERSTATE COMMERCE**.

Period of exportation, 12-522

To carry to a domestic port, 12-521

EXPORTS AND IMPORTS (see **IMPORT**), 12-521

Interstate commerce, 17-60

Taxation, see **REVENUE LAWS**; **TAXATION**.**EXPOSE — EXPOSURE**, 12-521

Exposure for sale, 12-523; 19-1144

EXPOSING POISON, 12-523**EXPOSING TO SALE**, 12-523; 19-1144**EX POST FACTO LAWS**, 12-525

Amnesty, 12-528, 532

Canada, 10-60

Change of venue, 12-534

Civil proceedings, 12-526

Classification, 12-527

Constitutional, 12-527

Constitutional convention, 6-897

Courts:

- Changes in court, 12-534

Criminal proceedings, 12-526

Cumulative punishment, 8-480

Definition, 6-939; 12-525

Deprivation of right, 12-528, 531

Dominion of Canada, 10-60

Evidence:

- Laws changing rules of evidence, 12-527, 531

Fines and penalties:

- Laws imposing a penalty, 12-531

General nature, 12-525

Grand juries:

- Reduction in number of grand jury, 12-533

Indictment, 12-534

Intoxicating liquors:

- Statutes prohibiting manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-207

Jeopardy, 12-528, 532

Jury and jury trial:

- Change in number of challenges, 12-534
- Jury regulations, 12-533, 534

Laws aggravating crime, 12-527, 528

Laws altering situation of accused, to his disadvantage, 12-528, 532

Laws changing punishment, 12-527, 529

- Effect of failure to enact saving clause, 12-530

- Examples of laws increasing punishment, 12-529

- Examples of laws mitigating punishment, 12-529

- General saving clause, 12-530

EX POST FACTO LAWS, *cont'd.*Laws changing punishment, *cont'd.*

- Implied saving clause, 12-530

- Laws increasing punishment, 12-527, 629

- Laws mitigating punishment, 12-529

Laws changing rules of evidence, 12-527, 531

Laws classed as *ex post facto*, 12-527Laws classed as not *ex post facto*, 12-533

- Laws increasing punishment because of prior offenses, 12-534

- Laws regulating procedure, 12-533

Laws creating new crimes, 12-527, 528

Laws depriving accused of lawful protection, 12-528, 532

Laws regulating procedure, 12-533

- Change in number of challenges, 12-534

- Change of venue, 12-534

- Jury regulations, 12-533, 534

- Mode of procedure may be changed, 12-533

- Reduction in number of grand jury, 12-533

- Substantial rights must not be affected, 12-534

Limitation of actions, 19-173

- Enlargement of statutes of limitation, 12-532

- Repeal of statutes of limitation, 12-532

Oaths, see *infra*, Test oaths.

Offenses:

- Laws increasing punishment because of prior offenses, 12-534

Penal proceedings, 12-526

Penalty:

- Laws imposing a penalty, 12-531

Physicians and surgeons, 22-781

Power to enact, 12-527

- England, 12-527

- United States, 12-527

Procedure, see *infra*, Laws regulating procedure.Punishment (see *infra*, Laws changing punishment):

- Laws increasing punishment because of prior offenses, 12-534

Regulation, see *infra*, Laws regulating procedure.

Retrospective laws distinguished, 24-878

Saving clause, 12-530

- Effect of failure to enact saving clause, 12-530

- Express saving clause, 12-530

- General saving clause, 12-530

- Implied saving clause, 12-530

Test oaths, 12-531

- Invalid test oath, 12-531

- Religious test oath, 12-531

EXPOSURE OF CHILDREN, see **CRUELTY TO CHILDREN**.**EXPOSURE OF PERSON**, 12-536See **LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT**.

Assault and battery, 2-975

Bathing, 12-537

Common law, 12-536

- Bathing, 12-537

- Exhibiting a monstrous child, 12-537

- Illustrations, 12-536

- Naked exposure in a balcony, 12-536

- Offense at common law, 12-536

EXPOSURE OF PERSON, *cont'd.*

- Definition, 12-536
- Elements of offense, 12-537
 - Intent to commit*, see *infra*, *Intent*.
 - Number of persons who see the exposure*, see *infra*, *Number of persons who see the exposure*.
 - Publicity of place where committed*, see *infra*, *Publicity of place where committed*.
- "Indecently," 12-537
- In public place*, see *infra*, *Publicity of place where committed*.
- Intent*, 12-540
 - Incidental exposure*, 12-540
 - Intent a necessary ingredient of offense*, 12-540
 - Question for jury*, 12-540
- Libel and slander*:
 - Charge of exposure of person*, 18-883
- Number of persons who see the exposure*, 12-537
 - Common law*, 12-537
 - Exposure seen by one which others were in a situation to see*, 12-538
 - Exposure seen by only one person*, 12-538
 - Statute*, 12-538
- Obscene exhibitions*, 12-537, 538
- Place*, see *infra*, *Publicity of place where committed*.
- Public indecency*, 12-537
- Publicity of place where committed*, 12-538
 - Booth on race course*, 12-540
 - Common law*, 12-538
 - Illustrations*, 12-539, 540
 - Statute*, 12-538
 - Urinal open to the public*, 12-539
 - What is a public place*, 12-539
 - Yard of house*, 12-540
- Statutory offense*, 12-537

EXPOSURE TO UNNECESSARY DANGER, 12-522**EXPRESS, 12-541**

- See *STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU*.
- Express corporation*, 12-570
- Express facilities*, 12-543, 544
- EXPRESS COMPANIES, 12-542**
- See *BAILMENTS*; *STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU*.
- Action*, see *infra*, *Who may sue*.
- Agency*:
 - Liability for acts and declarations of agents*, 12-560
- Article*, 2-946
- Assault and battery*, 12-560
- Bills of lading*, see *BILLS OF LADING*.
- Bonds of employees*, 12-561
- Burden of proof*, 12-549
- Care of express company*, 5-147
- Care required*, 12-548
- Carriers of live stock*, 12-547
- Carriers of passengers*, 5-622
- Carrying*, see *infra*, *Duty to receive and carry*.
- Charges for carriage*, 12-569
 - Discrimination*, 12-569
 - Lien for charges*, 12-569
 - Prepayment*, 12-569
 - Reasonable rate*, 12-569
 - Rights as to rate*, 12-569
- C. O. D.*, see *C. O. D.*
- Collections* (see *C. O. D.*), 12-559
- Drafts and notes*, 12-559

EXPRESS COMPANIES, *cont'd.*

- Collections, cont'd.*
 - Fraud*, 12-559
 - Negligence*, 12-559
- Commencement of liability*, 12-550
- Common carriers*, 6-251, 256
 - Dispatch companies*, 6-258
 - Express companies are common carriers*, 6-256
 - Name immaterial*, 6-257
 - Variation of liability by special contract*, 6-257
- Compensation*, see *infra*, *Charges for carriage*.
- Concealment or misrepresentation by shipper*, 12-548
 - Carrier must make inquiries*, 12-549
 - Effect of shipper's failure to state value*, 12-549
 - Recovery entirely defeated*, 12-549
 - Recovery limited to apparent value*, 12-549
- Conflict of laws*, see *infra*, *Private international law*.
- Contracts limiting liability*, see *infra*, *Limitation of liability*.
- Customs*, see *infra*, *Usages and customs*.
- Damages*, see *infra*, *Measure of damages*.
- Dangerous articles*, 12-546
- Definition*, 12-543
- Delay*:
 - Duty as to route*, 12-548
 - Liability for delay*, 12-548
 - Safe and expeditious route*, 12-548
 - Time prescribed*, 12-548
- Delivery*, 12-550
 - Consignee or agent*, 12-551
 - Consignor defrauded*, 12-552
 - Goods sent C. O. D.*, see *C. O. D.*
 - Place of business*, 12-553
 - Place of delivery*, 12-553
 - Place of delivery by special contract*, 12-553
 - Place of delivery by usage*, 12-553
 - Reasonable time*, 12-553
 - Residence*, 12-553
 - Termination of liability*, 12-550
 - Time of delivery*, 12-553
 - To whom delivery should be made*, 12-551
 - True owner*, 12-551
 - Usage as to place of delivery*, 12-553
 - What constitutes delivery*, 12-551
 - Wrong person*, 12-552
- Diligence required*, 12-548
- Discrimination*, 12-543, 569
- Duty to receive and carry*, 12-545
 - Dangerous or prohibited articles*, 12-546
 - General rule*, 12-545
 - Goods not properly packed*, 12-545
 - Right to know contents of package*, 12-546
- Embezzlement* (see *EMBEZZLEMENT*), 12-547
- Express facilities*, 12-543, 544
- Fellow servants*, see *FELLOW SERVANTS*.
- Fire*:
 - Exemption from loss by fire*, 12-562
 - "Forwarders only,"* 12-562
- Fraud* (see *infra*, *Concealment or misrepresentation by shipper*):
 - C. O. D.*:
 - Goods obtained by fraud*, 12-556

EXPRESS COMPANIES, *cont'd.*

- Fraud, *cont'd.*
 - Collections, 12-559
 - Consignee using another name, 12-552
 - Delivery to the wrong person by false or fraudulent device, 12-552
 - Effect of defrauding consignor, 12-552
- Freight, see *infra*, Charges for carriage.
- Inspection of packages:
 - Railroad's right to inspect, 12-544
 - Right to know contents of package, 12-546
 - Right to know contents of rival's packages, 12-545
- Insurer, liability as, 12-546
- Interstate commerce, see INTERSTATE COMMERCE.
- Liability as warehouseman, see *infra*, Warehouseman.
- Liability to owner of goods, 12-546
 - As warehouseman, see *infra*, Warehouseman.
 - Burden of proof, 12-549
 - Care and diligence required, 12-548
 - Commencement of liability, 12-550
 - Concealment by shipper, 12-548
 - Delay, 12-548
 - Delivery, see *infra*, Delivery.
 - Embezzlement, 12-547
 - For negligence, 12-547
 - General rule, 12-546
 - Goods sent C. O. D., see C. O. D.
 - Inquiries by carrier, 12-549
 - Liable as insurer, 12-546
 - Limitation of liability, see *infra*, Limitation of liability.
 - Live stock, 12-547
 - Misrepresentation by shipper, 12-548
 - Recovery entirely defeated by concealment, 12-549
 - Recovery limited to apparent value where there is concealment, 12-549
 - Safe and expeditious route, 12-548
 - Termination of liability, 12-550
 - Who may sue, see *infra*, Who may sue.
- Liens, 12-569
- Life insurance:
 - Delivery of premium to express company, 19-49
- Limitation of liability, 12-561
 - Agent may make contract, 12-564
 - Amount may be limited though company negligent, 12-566
 - Amount of liability limited, 12-565
 - Assent a question of fact, 12-564
 - Assent presumed, 12-563
 - Assent presumed from acceptance, 12-563
 - Assuming position of bailee, 12-562
 - Consignor may make contract, 12-565
 - Contract, 12-561
 - Custom, 12-562
 - Exemption from loss by fire, 12-562
 - Extent of limitation, 12-565
 - Fire, 12-562
 - "Forwarders only," 12-562
 - How effected, 12-561
 - Illustrations, 12-562, 563.
 - Limitation of liability by notice, 12-565
 - Limitation of liability to own line, 12-562
 - Negligence, 12-561

EXPRESS COMPANIES, *cont'd.*

- Limitation of liability, *cont'd.*
 - Notice, 12-565
 - Receipt, 12-563
 - Receipt made out by shipper, 12-563
 - Receipts of local express companies, 12-564
 - Signature of shipper unnecessary, 12-563
 - Special contract, 12-561
 - Time for bringing suit or making claim limited, 12-566
 - What constitutes, 12-562
 - What law governs, 12-565
 - Who may make, 12-564
- Live stock, 12-547
- Market value, 12-568
- Master and servant:
 - Bonds, 12-561
 - Liability for acts and declarations of agents, 12-560
 - Liability of employees, 12-561
 - Rights as against employees, 12-561
- Measure of damages, 12-567
 - Concealment or misrepresentation by shipper, see *infra*, Concealment or misrepresentation by shipper.
 - General rule, 12-567
 - Illustrations, 12-568, 569
 - Market value, 12-568, 569
- Misrepresentation, see *infra*, Concealment or misrepresentation by shipper.
- Negligence:
 - Care and diligence required, 12-548
 - Liability for negligence, 12-547
 - Limitation of liability, 12-561, 566
 - Negligence in collection, 12-559
- Notice:
 - C. O. D. goods, 12-555
 - Duty to notify consignor, 12-555, 557
 - Liability as warehouseman, 12-556
 - Limitation of liability, 12-565
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes:
 - Interstate commerce, 21-796
- Packing:
 - Goods not properly packed, 12-545
- Parties to action, see *infra*, Who may sue.
- Passengers, 5-512
- Payment, see *infra*, Charges for carriage.
- Personal delivery, 5-218
- Prepayment of charges, 12-569
- Private international law:
 - Limitation of liability, 12-565
- Prohibited articles, 12-546
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Assent a question of fact, 12-564
- Railroads:
 - Discrimination, 12-544
 - Express facilities, 12-543
 - Railroads need not furnish express facilities, 12-543
 - Right of railroad to inspect packages, 12-544
- Rate, see *infra*, Charges for carriage.
- Reasonable time:
 - Delivery, 12-553
- Receiving, see *infra*, Duty to receive and carry.
- Rights as to rival companies, 12-545
- Right to express facilities, 12-543
- Rival companies, rights as to, 12-545

EXPRESS COMPANIES, cont'd.

Route:

Duty as to route, 12-548

Safe and expeditious route, 12-548

Stoppage in transitu, see STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.

Storage (see *infra*, Warehouseman):

C. O. D. goods, 12-557

Duty to store, 12-557

Liability as warehouseman, 12-557

Taxation (*corporate*), see TAXATION (CORPORATE).

Termination of liability, 12-550

Usages and customs:

Limitation by custom, 12-562

Place of delivery, 12-553

Value (see *infra*, Concealment or misrepresentation by shipper), 12-568

Warehouseman, 12-556

Care required, 12-557

C. O. D. 12-555

Duty to store, 12-557

Goods awaiting shipper's order, 12-556

Liability after effort to deliver, 12-556

Liability after termination of transportation, 12-556

Liability as warehouseman, 12-556

Liability before commencement of transportation, 12-556

Notice, 12-557

Who may sue, 12-558

Action brought by consignee, 12-558

Action brought by owner, 12-558

Consignee, 12-558

Consignor, 12-558

Consignor agent of consignee, 12-558

Corporator, 12-559

General rule, 12-558

EXPRESS CONDITIONS, see CONDITIONS.**EXPRESS CONSIDERATION**, see CONSIDERATION.**EXPRESS CONTRACT**, see CONTRACTS.**EXPRESS CORPORATION**, 12-570**EXPRESS COVENANT**, see COVENANT.**EXPRESSIO EORUM QUÆ TACITE****INSUNT, NIHIL OPERATUR**, 12-570**EXPRESSIO UNUS EST EXCLUSIO****ALTERIUS**, see INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION.**EXPRESSLY**, 12-570**EXPRESS MALICE**, see MALICE.**EXPRESS MESSENGER**, see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS.**EXPRESS RECEIPTS**, see BILLS OF LADING.**EXPRESS TRUST**, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.**EXPRESSUM FACIT CESSARE TACITUM**, 12-571**EXPRESS WARRANTY**, see IMPLIED WARRANTY; WARRANTY.**EXPROMISSION**, 12-572**EXPULSION**, see AMOTION; BY-LAWS; CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; DISFRANCHISEMENT; EVICTION; RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES; SOCIETIES AND CLUBS.**EXSCINDED**, 12-572**EXTEND**, 12-572

Extend and renew, 12-572

Streets and sidewalks, 12-573

EXTENDI FACIAS:

Executions, 11-609

EXTENSION:

Straight line, 12-573

Streets and sidewalks, 12-573

EXTENSION OF TIME, see GUARANTY; SURETYSHIP.**EXTENT**, 12-574**EXTENT, WRIT OF**, 12-574**EXTERIOR:**

Exterior walls, 30-1206

EXTERNAL, 12-574

Landlord and tenant, 12-574

Lease, 12-574

EXTERNAL MEANS, 1-294**EXTINCT**, 12-574**EXTINGUISH—EXTINGUISHMENT**, 12-574

See MERGER.

Release distinguished from, 24-284

Suspension, 12-575

EXTORSIVE, 12-575**EXTORSIVELY**, 12-575**EXTORT**, 12-575**EXTORTION**, 12-576

See BRIBERY; THREATS AND THREATENING LETTERS.

Abuse of process, see MALICIOUS ABUSE OF PROCESS.

Accessories, 12-580

Action, 12-587

Advice of counsel, 12-581

Attempts to commit crime, 3-252, 253

Attorney and client:

Officer's attorney, 12-579

Whether attorney may commit extortion, 12-577

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Receiving promissory note for illegal fees, 12-583

Bonds, 4-628

Bonds given to United States, 4-630

Bonds voluntarily given, 4-629

Court having no jurisdiction, 4-629

General rule, 4-628

Illustrations, 4-629, 630

Joint obligors, 4-629

Lawful imprisonment but unwarranted exactions, 4-631

Mere irregularities, 4-631

Separable conditions, 4-630

Civil action for thing extorted, 12-587

Clerk of court, 12-577

Color of office, 12-582

Act under color of office necessary, 12-582

Taking compensation for unofficial services, 12-582

Taking compensation from third person not liable, 12-583

Conspiracy, 6-854

Coroners, 12-578

Counties:

County officers, 12-578

Criminal action, 12-586

Custom, see *infra*, Usages and customs.*De facto* officers, 12-579

Definition, 12-576

Ordinary meaning, 12-576

Technical sense, 12-576

Deputies, 12-579

Liability of deputy, 12-579

Liability of principal for deputy's extortion, 12-579.

EXTORTION, *cont'd.*

Essential elements:

Color of office, see *infra*, *Color of office*.*Intention*, see *infra*, *Intent*.*Thing extorted*, see *infra*, *Thing extorted*.

Extorsive, 12-575

Extorsively, 12-575

False imprisonment, 12-740

Fees (see *infra*, *Color of office*; *Thing extorted*):

Custom, 12-582

Ignorance of fact, 12-581

Ignorance of law, 12-581

Indictment, 12-586

Intent, 12-580

Advice of counsel, 12-581

Corrupt intent an essential element of extortion, 12-580

Criminal action, 12-580

Effect of custom contrary to law regulating fees, 12-582

Ignorance of fact, 12-581

Ignorance of law, 12-581

Penal action, 12-580

Presumption of bad faith, 12-580

Presumption that every one knows the law, 12-581

Jailer, 12-578

Justices of the peace, 18-50

Libel and slander:

Charge of extortion, 18-881

Misdemeanor, 12-586

Municipal corporations:

Municipal officer, 12-578

Payment (see *infra*, *Thing extorted*):

Voluntary payment to officer, 12-585

Penalties:

Action by personal representative, 12-588

Action for penalty, 12-587

Action for penalty under statute of the United States, 12-587

English statutes prescribing penalties, 12-587

Whether indictment superseded by statute giving penalties, 12-587

Who may sue for penalty, 12-588

Prisons and prisoners:

Who may commit, 12-578

Promissory note, 12-583

Public officers (see *infra*, *Who may commit*):

Color of office, 12-582

Robbery, 24-999

Sheriffs and constables, 12-577, 578

Taxation:

Tax collectors, 12-578

Technical sense, 12-576

Thing extorted, 12-583

Action for recovery of thing extorted, 12-587

Effect of allowance of illegal charge by court, 12-586

Effect of omission of legitimate charge commensurate with illegal charge, 12-586

Effect of tender back, 12-586

General rule, 12-583

Premature exaction, 12-584

Promissory note for illegal fees, 12-582

Receiving fees where none are due, 12-584

EXTORTION, *cont'd.**Thing extorted, cont'd.*

Receiving higher fees than allowed by law, 12-583

Voluntary payment to officer, 12-585

Whether taking must have been for officer's benefit, 12-584

Usages and customs, 12-582; 29-382

Custom held not to excuse illegal exaction, 12-582

Custom sanctioning fees may prevent liability, 12-582

Effect of custom contrary to law regulating fees, 12-582

Voluntary payment to officer, 12-585

Who may commit, 12-577

Accessory, 12-580

Attorney of officer, 12-579

Attorneys, 12-577

Constables, 12-578

Coroners, 12-578

County officers, 12-578

De facto officers, 12-579

Deputies, 12-579

General rule, 12-577

Illustrations, 12-578

Jailer, 12-578

Justices of the peace, 12-577

Municipal officer, 12-578

Person must be an officer, 12-578

Person out of office, 12-578

Sheriff, 12-578

Statute enumerating officers or classes, 12-578

Tax collectors, 12-578

Whether there may be accessory, 12-580

EXTRA, 12-588

Extra services, 12-588

EXTRA ALLOWANCES, 12-588**EXTRACT, 12-589****EXTRADITION, 12-590**

Action, civil, 12-598, 606

Act of Congress, 12-593, 599

Agent:

Receiving agent, 12-607

Arrest of fugitive before demand, 12-607

Arrest without warrants, 2-882

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-679

Citizens of asylum country, 12-596

Citizens of asylum state exempted by treaty, 12-596

No exemption to citizens in absence of treaty stipulation, 12-596

Citizens of third country, 12-596

Civil prosecution, 12-598, 606

Comity, 12-592

Surrender of fugitive as matter of comity, 12-592

United States, 12-592

Constitutional law (see *infra*, *Interstate extradition*):

Constitutionality of treaties, 12-593

Courts:

Power of courts to review action of executive, 12-606

Crime, 8-254

Extraditable crimes, 12-593, 601

Person must be charged with crime, 12-601

EXTRADITION, *cont'd.*

Demand:

Arrest of fugitive before demand, 12-607

Different offense, see *infra*, Trial of prisoner for offense other than that for which he was extradited.

Discretion of governor, 12-604

District of Columbia, 12-600

Duty and authority of executive in respect to arrest and delivery of fugitive, 12-604

Executive duty an imperfect obligation, 12-605

General character of executive duty, 12-604

Issue of second warrant, 12-605

No power to compel executive to deliver fugitive, 12-605

Power of courts to review action of executive, 12-606

Revocation of executive warrant, 12-605

Escape, 12-604

Executive, see *infra*, Duty and authority of executive in respect to arrest and delivery of fugitive; Governor.

Extraditable crimes, 12-593, 601

Extradition laws, 12-593, 599

Force:

Trial when brought into jurisdiction by force, 12-598, 607

Fugitive from justice (see *ARREST*), 12-601

Accused must be a fugitive from justice, 12-601

Actual presence of accused necessary, 12-603

Governor's discretion, 12-604

Indictment found, 12-602

Mere fact that accused has left jurisdiction, 12-602

Motives in leaving state, 12-602

Must have been actually present in demanding state, 12-603

Person brought into state under extradition proceedings and demanded by third state, 12-604

Proof, 12-604

Question for executive, 12-604

Return of accused to state of his domicile, 12-603

Whether accused is a fugitive a question for executive, 12-604

Who is a fugitive from justice, 12-602

Governor (see *infra*, Duty and authority of executive in respect to arrest and delivery of fugitive):

Whether accused is a fugitive a question for executive, 12-604

Habeas corpus, see *HABEAS CORPUS*.

Indians, 12-600

International extradition, 12-591

Act of Congress, 12-593

Citizens of asylum country, 12-596

Citizens of third country, 12-596

Civil prosecution, 12-598

Comity, 12-592

Constitutionality of treaty, 12-593

Definition, 12-591

Federal authority exclusive, 12-591

In the absence of treaty, 12-591

EXTRADITION, *cont'd.*International extradition, *cont'd.*

Jurisdiction of state courts, 12-591

Necessity of Act of Congress, 12-593

Offenses committed anterior to treaty, 12-594

Offenses committed in third country, 12-595

Offenses for which fugitive may or may not be extradited, 12-593

Offenses not enumerated in treaty, 12-594

Political offenses, 12-593

Surrender of fugitive as a matter of comity, 12-592

Treaties, 12-592

Trial for offense other than that for which he was extradited, 12-596

Trial of prisoner in certain cases, 12-596

Trial under civil prosecution, 12-598

Trial when brought into jurisdiction without authority of law, 12-598

Who may be extradited, 12-595

Interstate extradition, 12-598

Accused must be a fugitive from justice, 12-601

Act of Congress, 12-599

Agent for receiving fugitive, 12-608

Appointment and character of agent for receiving fugitive, 12-608

Appointment of receiving agent, 12-607

Arrest of fugitive before demand, 12-607

Civil prosecution, 12-606

Constitutional provision, 12-599

Crime, person must be charged with, 12-601

Definition, 12-598

District of Columbia, 12-600

Escaped prisoner, 12-604

Executive, see *infra*, Duty and authority of executive in respect to arrest and delivery of fugitive.

Extraditable crimes, 12-601

Extradition laws, 12-599

Fugitive from justice, 12-601

Governor, see *infra*, Duty and authority of executive in respect to arrest and delivery of fugitive.

Justice, see *infra*, Fugitive from justice.

Liability to fugitive for causing his arrest, 12-608

Must be a person charged with crime, 12-601

Offenses, 12-601

Person in custody of asylum state, 12-604

Prior to the adoption of the constitution, 12-599

State legislation, 12-600

Territories, 12-600

Trial of prisoner for offense other than that for which he was extradited, 12-606

Trial of prisoner in certain cases, 12-606

Trial when brought into jurisdiction by force or under invalid process, 12-607

Who is a fugitive from justice, see *infra*, Fugitive from justice.

EXTRADITION, cont'd.Interstate extradition, *cont'd.*

Who may be extradited, 12-601

Escaped prisoner, 12-604

Must be a fugitive from justice, 12-601

Must be a person charged with crime, 12-601

Person in custody of asylum state, 12-604

Who is a fugitive from justice, see *infra*, Fugitive from justice.

Jurisdiction:

Trial when brought into jurisdiction by force or under invalid process, 12-607

Trial when brought into jurisdiction without authority of law, 12-598

Kidnapping prisoner, 12-607

Mandamus, 19-817

Offense committed anterior to treaty, 12-594

Offense committed in a third country, 12-595

Offense for which fugitive may or may not be extradited, 12-593, 601

Offense not enumerated in treaty, 12-594

Offense other than that for which extradited, see *infra*, Trial of prisoner for offense other than that for which he was extradited.

Person in custody of asylum state, 12-604

Postponement of surrender, 12-604

Waiver of jurisdiction by asylum state, 12-604

Political offenses, 12-593

Presumptions, 22-1265

Private international law, see *infra*, Comity.

Receiving agent, 12-607

States, see *infra*, Interstate extradition.

Territories, 12-600

Third country:

Citizens of a third country, 12-595, 596

Offenses committed in a third country, 12-595

Treaties:

Citizens of asylum country, 12-596

Comity, 12-593

Constitutionality, 12-593

Extradition treaties, 12-592

Necessity of Act of Congress, 12-593

No extradition in absence of treaty, 12-591

Offenses committed anterior to treaty, 12-594

Offenses not enumerated in treaty, 12-594

Treaty with Great Britain, 12-592

Trial for offense other than that for which he was extradited, 12-596

Trial when brought into jurisdiction without authority of law, 12-598

Trial of prisoner for offense other than that for which he was extradited, 12-596, 606

Civil prosecution, 12-598, 606

Conviction of lesser offense included in offense specified, 12-597

Extradition procured as pretext to bring accused into jurisdiction, 12-607

Fugitive may be tried for different offense from that for which he was surrendered, 12-606

EXTRADITION, cont'd.Trial of prisoner for offense other than that for which he was extradited, *cont'd.*

Interstate extradition, 12-606

No exemption from trial for nonextraditable crimes where prisoner was not surrendered under treaty, 12-597

No trial for different offense, 12-596

Prisoner cannot be tried for offense other than that for which he was extradited, 12-597

Waiver of exemption privilege, 12-597

Trial when brought into jurisdiction by force or under invalid process, 12-607

Trial when brought into jurisdiction without authority of law, 12-598

United States commissioners, 29-190

Warrants:

Arrest without warrants, 2-882

Who may be extradited, 12-595, 599, 601

Accused must be a fugitive from justice, 12-601

Actual presence of accused necessary, 12-603

Governor's discretion, 12-604

Indictment found, 12-602

Mere fact that accused has left jurisdiction, 12-602

Motives in leaving state, 12-602

Must have been actually present in demanding state, 12-603

Person brought into state under extradition proceedings and demanded by third state, 12-604

Proof, 12-604

Question for executive, 12-604

Return of accused to state of his domicile, 12-603

Whether accused is a fugitive a question for executive, 12-604

Who is a fugitive from justice, 12-602

EXTRADOTAL PROPERTY, 12-608**EXTRA HAZARDOUS**, see FIRE INSURANCE.**EXTRAJUDICIAL**, 12-608**EXTRAJUDICIAL ADMISSION, CONFESSION, OR DECLARATION**, 12-608

See ADMISSIONS; CONFESSIONS; DECLARATIONS (IN EVIDENCE); HEARSAY EVIDENCE.

EXTRAJUDICIAL OATH, 21-745

See OATHS; PERJURY.

EXTRAJUDICIAL OPINION, 12-608**EXTRANEOUS**, 12-609**EXTRAORDINARY**, 12-609

See ORDINARY.

EXTRAORDINARY AVERAGE, see GENERAL AVERAGE.**EXTRAORDINARY CARE**, 12-610**EXTRAORDINARY DILIGENCE**, 12-610**EXTRAORDINARY FLOODS**, 12-610

See FLOODS.

EXTRAORDINARY PURPOSE, 20-1102**EXTRAS**, see WORKING CONTRACTS.**EXTRA SESSION**, 12-610**EXTRATERRITORIAL**, see JURISDICTION; PRIVATE AND INTERNATIONAL LAW.**EXTRA WORK:***Working contracts*, see WORKING CONTRACTS.**EXTREME**, 12-610**EXTRINSIC EVIDENCE**, 12-610

See PAROL EVIDENCE.

FABLE, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

FABRIC:

Revenue laws, 12-610

FABRICATE, 12-611**FABRICATION OF EVIDENCE** (see EVIDENCE):*Presumptions*, see PRESUMPTIONS.**FACE,** 12-611*Face of tunnel*, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.**FACILITY,** 12-611

Express facilities, 12-543, 544

FACT, 12-612

See JUDICIAL NOTICE; QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.

Circumstances, 6-12

Evidence, 12-612

Instructions, 12-613

Misrepresentations, see FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE.*Representation*, see FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE.

Statement of fact, 12-613

Truth, 12-612

FACTORIZING PROCESS, see GARNISHMENT.**FACTORS' ACTS,** 12-614

Agency:

Essential that relation of agency exists, 12-616

Conditional sales, 12-618

Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.

Documents of title, 12-619

English factors' acts, 12-614

Extraterritorial effect, 12-615

Fraud:

Possession obtained by fraud, 12-621

Good faith, see *infra*, Persons within the protection of the statute.

Goods, 12-619

Interpretation and construction, 12-616

General rule, 12-616

Intrusted with, 12-620

Persons within the protection of the statutes, 12-622

What are goods and merchandise within the meaning of the statutes, 12-619

What documents of title are within the statute, 12-619

Who are agents within the meaning of the statutes, see *infra*, Agency.

"Intrusted with," 12-620

Jeweler and dealer in jewelry, 12-617

Massachusetts acts, 12-615

Mercantile transactions, 12-616

Merchandise, 12-619

New York factors' acts, 12-615

Notice, see *infra*, Persons within the protection of the statute.

Persons within the protection of the statute, 12-622

Good faith on part of person dealing with agent required, 12-622

Notice of want of authority, 12-622

Notice that factor holds as agent, 12-623

Purchaser for value, 12-623

Receiving goods as security for antecedent debt, 12-623

Sufficiency of notice, 12-622

Transaction must be in ordinary course of business, 12-624

FACTORS' ACTS, *cont'd.*Persons within the protection of the statute, *cont'd.*

What constitute antecedent debts, 12-623

Possession, 12-619

Actual possession by agent required, 12-620

Character of agent's possession, 12-619

Intrusted with, 12-620

Possession must have been intrusted to agent for purpose of sale, 12-617

Possession obtained by fraud, 12-621

Possession of agent must be with consent of owner, 12-621

Repledge, 12-620

Stolen goods, 12-621

Sufficiency of agent's possession, 12-619

Private international law, 12-615

Purchasers for value and without notice, see *infra*, Persons within the protection of the statute.

Retrospective effect of statute, 12-615

Sale:

Possession must have been intrusted to agent for purpose of sale, 12-617

Vendee:

Purchaser, see *infra*, Persons within the protection of the statute.

Warehouse keeper, 12-617

Warehouse receipt, 12-619

Who are agents within the meaning of the statute, 12-616

Conditional vendee, 12-618

Essential that the relation of agency exist, 12-616

Illustrations, 12-617, 618

Jeweler and dealer in jewelry, 12-617

Mercantile agents only, 12-616

Possession must have been intrusted to agent for purpose of sale, 12-617

Statutes applicable only to mercantile transactions, 12-616

Vendee, 12-617

Warehouse keeper, 12-617

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, 12-625

See BROKERS; COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS OR DRUMMERS.

Accommodation paper:

Commissions, 12-671

Lien of factor, 12-679

Accounts, 12-666

Conclusiveness, 12-667

Forfeiture of commissions for failure to keep proper accounts, 12-672

Illustrations, 12-667

Lien for general balance of account, 12-679

Must keep regular accounts, 12-666

Must render account, 12-666

Must render account on demand, 12-667

Reasonable time, 12-667

Unreasonable neglect in rendering account, 12-700

Action by principal against factor, 12-698

Assumpsit, 12-698

Bill in equity, 12-699

Damages in action against factor, see *infra*, Damages in action against factor.

Goods sold and delivered, 12-698

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.*

- Action by principal against factor, *cont'd.*
 - Imprisonment of factor for debt due principal, 12-703
 - Limitation of actions, 12-704
 - Necessity for demand in action by principal for proceeds, see *infra*, Demand in action by principal for proceeds.
 - Special assumpsit, 12-699
- Action by principal on contract by factor, 12-693
 - Agreement under seal, 12-695
 - Defenses to action by principal, 12-694
 - Del credere* factor, 12-693
 - Foreign principal, 12-693
 - Lien of factor, 12-694
 - Note taken by factor, 12-695
 - Principal may sue on contracts by factor, 12-693
 - Principal's right to demand payment, 12-693
 - Undisclosed principal, 12-694
- Action for breach of contracts relating to goods, 12-690
- Action for price of goods sold, 12-689
- Action for torts relating to goods, 12-690
- Advances, 1-759
 - Advances by factor, see *infra*, Fidelity to instructions.
 - Advances by third persons on bill of lading, 12-689
 - Advances on faith of consignment:
 - Lien on goods in transit, 12-684
 - Commissions on advances, 12-670
 - Duty to advance freight, 12-666
 - Lien of factor, see *infra*, Lien of factor.
 - Reimbursement, see *infra*, Reimbursement.
- Appointment, 12-630
- Arbitration and award, 12-637
- Assignments:
 - Factor's lien, 2-1050
 - Liability of factor for application of proceeds, 12-693
- Assumpsit, 12-642, 698
- Assumption of debt by factor, 12-661
 - Extending credit, 12-661
 - Generally, 12-661
 - Negotiable note, 12-662
 - Note for aggregate amount of goods of several owners, 12-662
 - Taking note in name of factor, 12-661
- Attaching creditors, 12-677
- Attachment by creditors of factor, 12-695
- Authority, see *infra*, Extent of authority.
- Bankruptcy, see *INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY*.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 - Action by principal on contract by factor, 12-695
 - Agreement to accept bill or pay draft, 12-666
 - Assumption of debt by factor, 12-661
 - Commissions in excess of legal rates on advances not allowed, 12-671
 - Commissions not chargeable as a cloak for usury, 12-671
 - Commissions on accommodation paper for principal allowed, 12-671
 - Commissions on advances and acceptances, 12-670

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.*

- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, *con.*
 - Duty to accept or meet drafts drawn by principal, 12-666
 - Indorsement, see *infra*, Remitting proceeds.
 - Indorsing purchase-price notes, 12-637
 - Lien of factor, 12-679
 - Negotiating notes, 12-662
 - Note for aggregate amount of goods of several owners, 12-662
 - Note payable to factor, 12-661
 - Realizing advances by bill on purchaser, 12-674
 - Taking note in name of factor, 12-661
- Bills of lading:
 - Advances by third persons on bills of lading, 12-689
 - Bona fide* purchasers, 4-550, 551
- Brokers, 4-961
 - Broker distinguished from factor, 4-961
- Care:
 - Sale, 12-658
- Care of funds, 12-663
- Care of goods, 12-655
 - Duty in regard to care of goods, 12-655
 - Injuries to goods, 12-655
 - Intermingling goods of same grade, 12-656
- Carriers of goods:
 - Change of consignee, 5-199
 - Common carrier as factor, 12-630
- Cash, 5-757
- Cash sales, see *infra*, Credit.
- Collection of price, 12-660
- Commingleing funds, 12-663
 - Lien, 12-686
- Commission (see *infra*, Remuneration for services), 12-630
- Commission merchants, definition of, 6-229; 12-628, 629
- Common carrier as factor, 12-630
- Compensation (see *infra*, Remuneration for services), 12-630
 - Commission, 12-630
 - Form of compensation, 12-630
 - Monthly salary, 12-630
 - Sufficiency of compensation, 12-630
- Compromise, 12-638
- Conflicting laws, 12-632
- Confusion of goods:
 - Action for injury to goods while in transit, 12-690
 - Commingleing funds, 12-663
 - Intermingling goods of same grade, 12-656
 - Lien, 12-686
- Consignee, 12-629
- Constructive possession, 12-682
- Contracts, see *infra*, Action by principal on contract by factor.
- Course of business, see *infra*, Ordinary course of business.
- Credit, 5-757; 12-659
 - Ascertaining responsibility of purchaser, 12-659
 - Collection of price, 12-660
 - Commissions on credit sale, 12-670
 - Contractual liability on credit sales, 12-659
 - Disclosing name of purchaser, 12-660

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.***Credit, *cont'd.***

- Extending time of credit, 12-661
- General rule as to factor's power, 12-659
- Implied power, 12-659
- Instructions to sell for cash, 12-634, 648
 - Instructions binding on factor, 12-648
 - What are cash sales, 12-649
- Sales on credit, 12-633, 659
 - General rule, 12-633
 - Instructions to sell for cash, 12-634, 648
 - Title to securities for price, 12-634
 - Usage, 12-634
- Security, 12-659

Criminal law, 12-705**Damages:**

- Commissions on sales perfected, 8-624
- Opinion of agent as to possible profits, 8-624
- Recovery of profits that might have been earned, 8-624
- What profits recoverable and what not, 8-625

Damages in action against factor, 12-700

- Actual damages, 12-702
- Assumpsit for proceeds, 12-700
- Factor's recovery limited to actual damages, 12-702
- Failure to sell, 12-702
- Interest, 12-700
- Limitation of time for considering advance in price, 12-703
- Neglect as to place of sale, 12-702
- Neglect as to time of sale, 12-701
- Neglect of duty, 12-701
- Neglect to insure, 12-701
- Price limited by principal, 12-702
- Sale below authorized price, 12-702
- Violation of instructions, 12-701

Death of factor, 12-687, 697, 705**Death of principal, 12-705**

- Discharge of lien, 12-686
- Goods received after death of principal, 12-681

Debts, see *infra*, Assumption of debt by factor.**Defenses to action by factor, 12-691****Definition, 12-628, 629****Degree of skill and diligence required, 12-667*****Del credere* agency, see DEL CREDERE AGENCY.****Delegation of authority, 12-697; 12-638****Demand in action by principal for proceeds, 12-699**

- General rule, 12-699
- Illustrations, 12-699, 700
- Impracticability of demand, 12-700
- Necessity, 12-699
- Unreasonable neglect in rendering account, 12-700
- Usage, 12-700

Diligence required, 12-667**Distress, 12-696**

- Goods sent to agent or commission merchant, 9-645

Drafts, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.**FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.*****Duties and liabilities of factor to principal, 12-643**

- Care of funds, 12-663
- Degree of skill and diligence required of factor, 12-667
- Duty in regard to care of goods, 12-655
- Duty in regard to sale*, see *infra*, Sale.
- Duty to accept or meet drafts drawn by principal, 12-666
- Duty to advance freights, 12-666
- Duty to inform principal, 12-654
- Duty to insure goods consigned, 12-656
- Fidelity to instructions*, see *infra*, Fidelity to instructions.
- Good faith*, see *infra*, Good faith required of factor.
- Keeping and rendering accounts, 12-666
- Remitting proceeds*, see *infra*, Remitting proceeds.
- Usage as affecting duties and liabilities of factor, 12-643

Duties and liabilities of principal to factor, 12-668***Reimbursément*, see *infra*, Reimbursement.*****Remuneration of factor for services*, see *infra*, Remuneration for services.****Errors of judgment, 12-667, 668****Estoppel:**

- Estoppel to assert lien against purchaser, 12-677
- Lien, 12-688
- Pledge of goods, 12-641

Evidence that goods were not consigned for sale, 12-631**Execution by creditors of factor, 12-695****Executors and administrators, 12-697****Exemptions from execution, 12-138****Expenditures:**

- Lien of factor*, see *infra*, Lien of factor.
- Reimbursement, 12-672
- Extension of time of payment, 12-637
- Extent of authority, 12-631
- Express authority, 12-631
- General rule, 12-631
- Implied powers*, see *infra*, Implied powers.

Factor, definition of, 12-628**Factorage, definition of, 12-629*****Factors' acts*, see FACTORS' ACTS.****Fidelity to instructions, 12-645****Advances by factor, 12-650****Authority not coupled with interest after advance, 12-650****Consignments with instructions, 12-650****Consignments without instructions, 12-651****General rule, 12-650****Limitation as to amount to be sold, 12-653****Notice, 12-651****Rule allowing factors to sell to reimburse, 12-650****Sale permitted after reasonable notice and refusal to repay, 12-651****Special agreements as to sale for reimbursement, 12-652**

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.*

- Fidelity to instructions, *cont'd.*
 Ambiguous instructions, 12-646
 Cash, 12-648
 Change of circumstances, 12-649
 Credit, 12-648
 Emergencies, 12-649
 Exceptions, 12-649
 Express instructions, 12-646
 Fidelity to instructions required, 12-645
 General rule, 12-645
 Gratuitous service, 12-646
 Imperative language unnecessary, 12-646
 Implied instructions, 12-646
 Inability to comply with instructions, 12-650
 Insurance, 12-649
 Particular instructions, 12-647
 Price limited, 12-648
 Qualifications, 12-649
 Ratification or waiver of departure from instructions, 12-653
 Acceptance of proceeds of sale, 12-653
 By acquiescence, 12-653
 Further consignments no ratification, 12-653
 Knowledge of material facts, 12-654
 Remedy for violation of instructions, 12-654
 Remitting proceeds, see *infra*, Remitting proceeds.
 Shipment of goods, 12-646
 Subsequent instructions, 12-646
 Time of sale, 12-647
 Usages and customs, 12-649
 Fines and penalties, 12-705
 Fire insurance, 12-635
 Consignments for sale, 13-154
 Damages in action against factor, 12-701
 Duty to insure goods consigned, 12-656
 Duty imposed by course of dealings, 12-656
 Duty to account for proceeds of insurance, 12-657
 Illustrations, 12-656, 657
 Instructions, 12-656
 Liable as insurers on failure in diligence to insure, 12-657
 Obligation to insure imposed by usage, 12-656
 When not bound to insure, 12-656
 Instructions to insure, 12-649
 Insurable interest of commission merchants, 13-153
 Lien extends to insurance money, 12-678
 Notice of inability to effect insurance, 12-655
 Foreign principal, 12-692, 693
 Fraud:
 Forfeiture of commissions, 12-671
 Freight:
 Duty to advance freight, 12-666
 Liability of factor for freight, 12-692
 Funds (see *infra*, Remitting proceeds):
 Care of funds, 12-663
 Good faith required of factor, 12-643
 Disputing principal's title, 12-644
 General rule, 12-643
 Making profit out of agency, 12-644
 Sales by factor to himself, 12-644

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.*

- Goods changed in form, 12-630
 Goods in transit, 12-682
 Guaranty as to price, 12-672
 Implied powers:
 Barter, 12-635
 Compromising claims, 12-638
 Constructive possession, 12-632
 Credit, 12-633
 Delegation of authority, 12-638
 Extending time of payment, 12-637
Lex loci of sale governs, 12-631
 Ordinary course of business, 12-632
Pledge, see *infra*, Pledge.
 Possession necessary to implied powers to sell, 12-631
 Power to buy, 12-632
 Power to sell implied, 12-631
 Ratification, 12-642
Receiving payment, see *infra*, Payment.
 Rescinding sale, 12-638
 Sale in name of factor, 12-633
 Sale in ordinary course of business, 12-632
 Sale to himself, 12-635
 To insure, 12-635
 To reship to other markets, 12-636
 To submit claims to arbitration, 12-637
 To transfer goods in payment of factor's debt, 12-634
 Usage is credit, 12-634
 Warrant, 12-635
Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
Indebtedness secured by lien, see *infra*, Assumption of debt by factor; Lien of factor.
 Indorsing purchase-price notes, 12-637
 Informing principal, 12-654
 Injury to goods while in transit, 12-690
Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
 Instructions (see *infra*, Fidelity to instructions):
 Remitting proceeds, see *infra*, Remitting proceeds.
 Insurance, 12-635
 Consignments for sale, 13-154
 Damages in action against factor, 12-701
 Duty to insure goods consigned, 12-656
 Duty imposed by course of dealings, 12-656
 Duty to account for proceeds of insurance, 12-657
 Illustrations, 12-656, 657
 Instructions, 12-656
 Liable as insurers on failure in diligence to insure, 12-657
 Obligation to insure imposed by usage, 12-656
 When not bound to insure, 12-656
 Instructions to insure, 12-649
 Lien extends to insurance money, 12-678
 Notice of inability to effect insurance, 12-655
 Interest (see *infra*, Usury):
 Advances, 12-675
 Intermingling goods of same grade, 12-656
 Interstate commerce, 17-67
 Joint owner as factor, 12-630

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.***Labor:**

Effect of bestowing labor on goods before sale, 12-630

Liabilities and rights arising out of contracts by factor, see infra, Action by principal on contract by factor.

Liability of factor to principal, see infra, Duties and liabilities of factor to principal.

Liability of factor to third persons, 12-691
Agency disclosed but principal undisclosed, 12-692

Application of proceeds, 12-693

Assignment of proceeds, 12-693

Factor selling goods not belonging to his principal, 12-691

Factor selling stolen goods, 12-691

Factor with notice of true ownership, 12-692

Foreign principal, 12-692

Liability for duties on imported goods, 12-692

Liability of factor for freight, 12-692

Liability of factor to purchaser where principal is disclosed, 12-692

Liability of factor to purchaser where principal is undisclosed, 12-692

Liability on direction or promises by principal as to application of proceeds, 12-693

Undisclosed principal, 12-692

Liability of principal to factor, see infra, Duties and liabilities of principal to factor.

Liability of principal to third persons, 12-695

Lien of factor, 12-676

Accommodation paper, 12-679

Action by principal on contract by factor, 12-694

Advances, 12-679

Agreement inconsistent with lien, 12-678

Assignee of factor, 12-687

Attaching creditors, 12-677

Attaching creditors of factor, 12-687

Creditors of principal, 12-677

Death of factor, 12-687

Death of principal, 12-686

Discharge of lien, 12-686

Enforcement of lien, 12-687

Foreclosure of lien, 12-687

May retain goods merely, 12-687

Proceeds may be applied wholly to payment of claims, 12-687, 688

Restriction of factor's right to sell, 12-687

Sale, 12-687

Estoppel to assert lien against purchaser, 12-677

Expenditures, 12-679

Factor entitled to lien, 12-676

Foreclosure of lien, 12-687

General rule, 12-676

Inconsistent with agreement, 12-678

Indebtedness secured by lien, 12-679

Balance of account against factor, 12-680

General balance of accounts, 12-679

Indebtedness incurred outside of agency, 12-680

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.***Lien of factor, *cont'd.***

Indebtedness secured by lien, *cont'd.*

Liability incurred by factor, 12-679

Independent of agreement, 12-678

Indorsement, 12-679

Insurance money, 12-678

Misconduct of factor, 12-686

Necessity for possession, 12-680

Personal privilege, 12-687

Pledge, 12-686

Pledge to extent of lien, 12-641

Possession, 12-680

Character of possession, 12-681

Constructive possession and possession through agent, 12-682

Essential to existence of lien, 12-680

Goods in transit, 12-682

Advances on faith of particular consignment, 12-684

Agreement to ship, 12-684

Assignment of bill of lading as collateral security, 12-684

Bulky articles, 12-683

Consignments in pursuance of agreement, 12-683

General rule, 12-682

Goods received after death of principal, 12-681

Necessity for possession, 12-680

Possession must be lawful, 12-681

Possession must have been acquired as factor, 12-681

Sufficiency of possession, 12-682

Surrender of possession, 12-685

Price, 12-679

Priorities, 12-677, 688

Advances by third persons on bill of lading, 12-689

Equities in third persons, 12-689

Notice, 12-689

Owner estopped by his conduct, 12-688

Statutes for protection of factors, 12-688

Subject to legal ownership, 12-688

Purchaser from principal takes subject to lien, 12-677

Rights of factor arising out of lien, 12-688

Security for price of goods sold, 12-678

Waiver and loss of lien, 12-684

Contract inconsistent with continuance of lien, 12-684

Discharge of lien, 12-686

Failure to claim lien when goods are demanded by principal, 12-685

General rule, 12-684

Misconduct, 12-686

Surrender of possession, 12-685

When goods are sold, 12-677

When lien attaches, 12-680

Limitation of actions, 12-704

Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.

Master of vessel, 12-629

Modifications, 12-642

Acquiescence, 12-643

General rule, 12-642

Money, 12-637

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.*

Name:

Factor may insure in his own name, 12-636

Sale in name of factor, 12-633

Negligence:

Damages in action against factor, see *infra*, *Damages in action against factor*.

Degree of skill and diligence required, 12-667

Errors of judgment, see *infra*, *Errors of judgment*.

Forfeiture of commissions for gross negligence, 12-671

Notes, see *infra*, *Bills of exchange and promissory notes*.

Notice, 12-654

Duty to notify principal, 12-654

Safe for advances, 12-651, 652

Terms of sale, 12-655

Notice of true ownership, 12-692

Ordinary care:

Sale, 12-658

Ordinary course of business, 12-632

Payment:

Extending time of payment, 12-637

Payment otherwise than money, 12-637

Remitting proceeds, see *infra*, *Remitting proceeds*.

To receive payment, 12-636

Factors may receive payment, 12-636

Indorsing purchase-price notes, 12-637

Money, 12-637

Penalties, 12-705

Place of sale, 12-658

Damages in action against factor, 12-702

Pledge (see **FACTORS' ACTS; PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY**), 12-639, 641, 686

Possession, see *infra*, *Title, ownership, and possession*.

Price, 12-658

Action for price of goods sold, 12-689

Collection, 12-660

Damages in action against factor, see *infra*, *Damages in action against factor*.

Duty of factor as to price, 12-658

Guaranty as to price, 12-672

Instructions limiting price, 12-648

Lien extends to securities for price of goods sold, 12-678

Must sell at market price, 12-659

Special contract as to price to be received, 12-659

Principal's right to control action by factor, 12-691

Principal's right to follow the property and its proceeds, 12-696

Death of factor, 12-697

Del credere factor, 12-697

Equitable principle of following trust funds applied to factors, 12-696

Executors and administrators, 12-697

General rule, 12-696

Insolvency and bankruptcy of factor, 12-697

Property wrongfully transferred by factor, 12-697

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.*Priority (see *infra*, *Lien of factor*):

Attachment by creditors of factor, 12-695

Execution by creditors of factor, 12-695

Private international law, 12-632

Proceeds (see *infra*, *Remitting proceeds*):

Demand in action by factor for proceeds, see *infra*, *Demand in action by principal for proceeds*.

Following the property and its proceeds, see *infra*, *Principal's right to follow the property and its proceeds*.

Liability on direction or promises by principal as to application of proceeds, 12-693

Principal's right to follow the property and its proceeds, see *infra*, *Principal's right to follow the property and its proceeds*.

Promissory notes, see *infra*, *Bills of exchange and promissory notes*.

Questions of law and fact, 23-578

Skill and diligence required, 12-660

Usage, 12-632

Ratification:

Implied ratification, 12-643

Waiver of departure from instructions, 12-653

Receiving payment, see *infra*, *Payment*.

Recoupment, 12-642

Reimbursement, 12-672

Advances to principal, 12-672

Forfeiture in whole or in part of right to reimbursement, 12-673

General rule, 12-672

Insolvency of principal, 12-675

Interest on advances allowable, 12-675

Interest on amount stated, 12-675

Order of applying proceeds to payment of advances, 12-675

Primary and secondary liability of principal, 12-674

Realizing advances by bill on purchaser, 12-674

Recoupment in action for advances, 12-673

Resort to goods consigned, 12-674

Rule for indemnification of agent applied to factor, 12-676

Waiver of personal liability of principal, 12-673

Expenditures, 12-672

Illustrations, 12-672

Personal liabilities for expenditures, 12-672

Reasonableness and necessity for expenditures, 12-672

Relation of factor to third persons:

Liability of factor to third persons, see *infra*, *Liability of factor to third persons*.

Rights of factor against third persons, see *infra*, *Rights of factor against third persons*.

Relation of principal to third persons:

Action by principal on contract by factor, 12-693

Liability of principal to third persons, 12-695

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.*

- Relation of principal to third persons, *cont'd.*
 - Title of principal to property*, see *infra*,
 - Title of principal to property.*
- Remitting proceeds, 12-663
 - Cost of remitting proceeds, 12-666
 - Del credere* commission, 12-664
 - Dishonor of bill remitted, 12-663
 - General instructions to remit, 12-664
 - Indorsement merely to facilitate collection, 12-665
 - Instructions, 12-664
 - Liability held to be created by indorsement, 12-665
 - Liability on indorsements, 12-664
 - Negligence in remitting proceeds, 12-664
 - Not bound to remit without instructions, 12-663
 - Paying proceeds to wrong persons, 12-665
 - Remittance when authorized at risk of principal, 12-663
 - Remittance without authority at risk of factor, 12-663
 - Special instructions to remit, 12-664
- Remuneration for services (see *infra*, Compensation), 12-668
 - Acceptance, 12-670
 - Advances, 12-670
 - Advances not allowed, 12-671
 - Amount of compensation, 12-669
 - Commissions in excess of legal rates, 12-671
 - Commissions not chargeable as a cloak for usury, 12-671
 - Commissions on accommodation paper, 12-671
 - Commissions on advances, 12-670
 - Credit sales, 12-670
 - Del credere* commission, 12-669
 - Forfeiture for fraud, 12-671
 - Forfeiture for negligence, 12-671
 - Forfeiture of commission for misconduct, 12-671
 - Guaranty as to price, 12-672
 - Implied promise for compensation, 12-668
 - Improper accounts, 12-672
 - Loss of commissions, 12-671
 - On what transactions commissions allowable, 12-669
 - Rescinded sales, 12-670
 - Sales, 12-669
 - Services not fully performed, 12-669
 - Usury a question of fact, 12-671
- Renunciation by factor, 12-705
- Replevin, 12-690
- Rescinded sales:
 - Commission, 12-670
- Rescission, cancellation, and reformation, 12-638
- Revenue laws:
 - Compliance with revenue laws, 12-658
 - Liability for duties on imported goods, 12-692
- Rights of factor against third persons:
 - Action for breach of contracts relating to goods, 12-690
 - Action for price of goods sold, 12-689
 - Action for torts relating to goods, 12-690

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, *cont'd.*

- Rights of factor against third persons, *cont'd.*
 - Defenses to action by factor, 12-691
 - Injury to goods while in transit, 12-690
 - Principal's right to control action by factor, 12-691
- Sale (see FACTORS' ACTS):
 - Assumption of debt by factor*, see *infra*,
 - Assumption of debt by factor.*
 - Care, 12-658
 - Commissions*, see *infra*, Compensation; Remuneration for services.
 - Compensation*, see *infra*, Compensation; Remuneration for services.
 - Compliance with revenue laws, 12-658
 - Credit (see *infra*, Credit), 12-633
 - Duty of factor in regard to sale, 12-657
 - Effect of bestowing labor on goods before sale, 12-630
 - Error of judgment in regard to sale, 12-657
 - Evidence that goods not consigned for sale, 12-631
 - Lien of factor*, see *infra*, Lien of factor.
 - Name of factor, 12-633
 - Notice of terms of sale, 12-655
 - Ordinary care, 12-658
 - Place of sale*, see *infra*, Place of sale.
 - Price*, see *infra*, Price.
 - Remitting proceeds*, see *infra*, Remitting proceeds.
 - Remuneration for services*, see *infra*, Remuneration for services.
 - Sale in ordinary course of business*, see *infra*, Ordinary course of business.
 - Sale or consignment distinguished, 24-1026
 - Time of sale*, see *infra*, Time of sale.
- Sales by factor to himself, 12-644
 - General rule, 12-644
 - Illustrations, 12-645
 - Price fixed by principal, 12-644
- Seal:
 - Action by principal on contract by factor, 12-695
- Securities:
 - Lien extends to securities for price of goods sold, 12-678
 - Securities for price, 12-634
 - Security, taking, 12-659
 - Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 12-642; 25-537
 - Skill and diligence required, 1-1065; 12-667
 - Stoppage in transitu, 26-1083
 - Subagent, 12-638, 639
 - Supercargo, 12-629
 - Termination of relationship, 12-704
- Third persons:
 - Action by principal on contract by factor, 12-693
 - Liability of factor to third persons*, see *infra*, Liability of factor to third persons.
 - Liability of principal to third persons, 12-695
 - Rights of factors against third persons*, see *infra*, Rights of factor against third persons.
 - Title of principal to property*, see *infra*,
 - Title of principal to property.*

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, cont'd.**Time of sale:**

- Discretion of factor, 12-658
- Instruction as to time of sale, 12-647
- Instruction to sell immediately, 12-647
- Instruction to sell on arrival, 12-647
- Instruction to sell on specified day, 12-647

Unnecessary delay in sale, 12-658

Title of principal to property (see *infra*, Title, ownership, and possession), 12-695

- Attachment creditors of factor, 12-695
- Execution creditors of factor, 12-695

Following the property, see *infra*, Principal's right to follow the property and its proceeds.

General rule, 12-695

Principal's right to follow property and its proceeds, see *infra*, Principal's right to follow the property and its proceeds.

Title in principal, 12-695

Title, ownership, and possession:

- Constructive possession, 12-632, 682
- Disputing principal's title, 12-644
- Lien of factor*, see *infra*, Lien of factor.
- Possession necessary to implied power to sell, 12-631

Tortious possession, 12-631

Tortious possession, 12-631**Torts:**

- Action for torts relating to goods, 12-690
- Trade*, see **FACTORS' ACTS**.

Transit:

- Injury to goods while in transit, 12-690
- Transit, goods in, 12-682
- Trover against pledgee, 12-642
- Trover and conversion, 12-690, 699; 28-689
- Trusts and trustees*, see *infra*, Principal's right to follow the property and its proceeds.

Undisclosed principal, 1-1170; 12-692, 694

Usages and customs, 29-398

Demand in action by principal for proceeds, 12-700

Instructions, 12-649

Usage does not overcome instructions, 12-649

Usage to vary explicit instructions, 12-649

Usages as affecting duties and liabilities of factor, 12-643

Usages as affecting powers of factor, 12-632

Contract excluding usage, 12-632

Ignorance of usage, 12-632

Principal ignorant of usage, 12-632

Question of law and fact, see *infra*, Questions of law and fact.

Rule applied to factors, 12-632

Usage and custom as affecting power of agent, 12-632

Usage a question of fact, 12-632

Usage must be general, 12-633

Usage authorizing credit sales, 12-634

Usage sanctioning employment of sub-agent, 12-639

Usury:

Commissions not chargeable as a cloak for usury, 12-671

FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS, cont'd.**Usury, cont'd.**

Usury a question of fact, 12-671

Violation of instructions:

Damages in action against factor, 12-701

Warehouses and warehousemen, see **WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN**.

Warranty, 12-635; 30-167

FACTORY — MANUFACTORY, 12-705

See **MANUFACTURE — MANUFACTURER, ETC.**; **MANUFACTURING CORPORATIONS**.

Arson, 12-707

Buildings and extent of ground covered by term, 12-706

Definition, 12-705, 706

Exemptions from taxation, see **EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION)**.

Factory acts, 12-708

Fellow servants, 12-1014

Fire insurance (see **FIRE INSURANCE**), 13-110

Fixtures, 12-668

Machinery, 12-707

Mechanics' liens, see **MECHANICS' LIENS**.

Wages, 12-707

Works in open air, 12-706

FACTORY ACTS, 12-708

See **EIGHT-HOUR LAWS**; **FACTORY — MANUFACTORY**; **FIRE ESCAPES**; **MASTER AND SERVANT**.

Meaning of factory, 12-706

FACTS OF THE CASE, 5-749**FACTUM, 12-708**

See **EXECUTION AND PROOF OF DOCUMENTS**.

FACULTATIVE INDORSEMENT, 4-277**FAIL — FAILURE, 12-708**

See **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 12-710

Refuse, 12-709

FAILING CIRCUMSTANCES, 12-710**FAIL TO PROSECUTE, 12-709****FAILURE OF CONSIDERATION, see CONSIDERATION.****FAILURE OF EVIDENCE, 12-710**

See **NONSUIT**.

FAILURE OF ISSUE, see **ISSUE (DESCENDANT)**; **PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION**; **REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS**; **WILLS**.

FAILURE OF TITLE, see **CONSIDERATION**; **VENDOR AND PURCHASER**.

FAILURE OF TRUST, see **CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES**; **TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES**.

FAIR — FAIRLY, 12-710

See **MARKETS**.

Equitably, 12-713

Fair preponderance of evidence, 12-711

Fair, reasonable, and ordinary, 12-711

Just and fair, 18-3

Truly, 12-712

FAIR ABRIDGMENT, 7-564, 574

FAIR COMMENT, CRITICISM, ETC., see **LIBEL AND SLANDER**.

FAIR PREPONDERANCE OF EVIDENCE, 12-711**FAIR PRICE, 12-712****FAIR SALE, 12-712****FAIR VALUE, 12-711, 712****FAIRWAY, 12-712****FAITH, 12-713**

Faith, credit, and effect, 10-448

FAITHFUL — FAITHFULLY, 12-714

- Depositions, 12-714
- Oaths and affirmations, 12-714
- Official bonds, 12-714

FALL, 12-714

- Fire insurance, 12-714

FALLS, 12-715**FALL TERM, 12-715****FALSA DEMONSTRATIO NON NOCET, 12-715****FALSA GRAMMATICA NON VITIAT CHARTAM, 12-715****FALSE — FALSELY, 12-715; 13-1082**

- Forgery, 12-717
- Perjury, 12-717
- Wilfully, 30-528

FALSE AFFIDAVIT, 1-910**FALSE BILL, 12-718****FALSE ENTRY, 11-46; 12-716****FALSEHOOD, 12-718****FALSE IMPRISONMENT, 12-719**

- See HABEAS CORPUS; KIDNAPPING; MALICIOUS ABUSE OF PROCESS; MALICIOUS PROSECUTION.

Accessories, see *infra*, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.

Accord and satisfaction, 1-410

Acquittal:

Evidence of acquittal on charge, 12-723

Action of, 12-722, 750

Damages, see *infra*, *Damages*.

Foundation of action, 12-722

Limitation of action, 12-722

Nature of action, 12-722

Actual force, see *infra*, Detention or restraint.

Advice of counsel, 1-899; 12-728

Affidavit, see *infra*, Complaint.

Agency:

Liability of principal for imprisonment by agent, 12-770; 20-173, 175

Authority, 12-771

Burden of proof, 12-775

Effect of subsequent ratification, 12-773

Excess of authority, 12-772

Express authority, 12-771

General rule, 12-770

General scope of authority, 12-771

Imprisonment by agent in attempt to bring public offender to justice, 12-774

Liability of private corporations, see *infra*, Corporations.

Special police officer, 12-775

What is within scope of employment, 12-773

What sufficient to charge principal, 12-772

Whether defendant liable as principal question of fact for jury, 12-775

Aiders and abettors:

Persons assisting officer, 12-770

Arrest (see *infra*, Warrant), 2-834

False imprisonment distinguished from arrest, 2-834

Assault and battery, 2-960

False imprisonment as including assault and battery, 12-722

Assent, 12-736

FALSE IMPRISONMENT, *cont'd.*

Attorney and client:

Liability of attorney, 2-903; 3-404; 12-776

Liability of client for imprisonment by attorney, 12-775

Attorney's fees, 12-785

Burden of proof:

Illegality of imprisonment, 12-724

Principal and agent, 12-775

Carriers of passengers, 5-550; 10-942; 12-748

Agent acting as detective, 5-552

Altercation between passenger and servant, 5-552

Evading payment of fares, 5-551

Liability of carrier, 5-550

Mistake as to identity, 5-552

Passing counterfeit money, 5-551

Probable cause, 5-553

Statutes, 5-552

Causing imprisonment, see *infra*, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.

Character and reputation, 12-729

Defendant assailing plaintiff's character, 12-730

Evidence of, 12-729, 730

Evidence of character and reputation since complaint made, 12-730

Injury to character and reputation, 12-729

No attempt to assail plaintiff's character, 12-730

Presumption of good character, 12-730

Civil action, see *infra*, Action of.

Civil wrong, 12-750

Coercion, see *infra*, Detention or restraint.

Collateral attack, 12-753

Complaint:

Arrest on warrant without complaint or information, 12-761

In evidence, 12-723

Insufficient or defective affidavit or complaint, 12-765

Liability of person merely entering complaint, 12-756

Consent, 12-736

Constables, see *infra*, Liability of executive officers.

Conviction on charge as evidence of probable cause, 12-743

Corporations:

Exemplary damages, 12-781

Liability of corporations, 7-827; 12-776

Criminal offense, 12-785

Damages, 12-779

Attorney's fees, 12-785

Compensation the general rule, 12-779

Elements of recovery, 12-779

Excessive damages, 12-782

Expenses incurred to secure release, 12-784

Expenses of litigation in habeas corpus proceedings, 12-784

Good faith in mitigation of damages, 12-726

Inadequate damages, 12-782

Interruption of business, 12-783

Loss of time, 12-783

Measure of damages, 12-779

Mental suffering, 12-783

FALSE IMPRISONMENT, *cont'd.*

- Damages, *cont'd.*
 - Motive as affecting measure of damages, 12-725
 - Physical suffering, 12-783
 - To what extent damages in discretion of jury, 12-781
- Definition, 12-721
- Delay in presentment of prisoner for examination or trial, 12-746
 - Delay in presentment on account of prisoner's intoxication, 12-747
 - General rule, 12-746
 - Illustrations, 12-746, 747
 - Release without presentment, 12-747
- Demanding imprisonment*, see *infra*, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.
- Deputy, 2-904
- Detention or restraint (see *infra*, Unlawful detention gist of false imprisonment), 12-722, 723
 - Actual force not necessary, 12-733
 - Against will of complaining party, 12-736
 - Coercion, 12-735
 - Conniving at one's own arrest, 12-737
 - Consent, 12-736
 - Extent of restraint, 12-738
 - Force, reasonable apprehension of, 12-734
 - Forcible attempt to secure possession of chattel, 12-735
 - Generally, 12-733
 - Illegality of detention and restraint*, see *infra*, *Illegality of detention or restraint*.
 - Illustrations, 12-734
 - Imprisonment by words alone, 12-735
 - Manual touching unnecessary, 12-735
 - Means of accomplishing, 12-733
 - Necessity for actual force, 12-733
 - Necessity for coercion or restraint in fact, 12-735
 - Necessity for submission, 12-735
 - Partial restraint, 12-738
 - Place of confinement, 12-737
 - Practical joke, 12-737
 - Reasonable apprehension of force, 12-734
 - Restraint in fact, 12-735
 - Submission, 12-734, 735
 - Threats, 12-733, 734
 - Unlawfulness of the detention or restraint*, see *infra*, *Illegality of detention or restraint*.
 - Violence, 12-733, 734
 - Walking with constable, 12-738
 - Words alone, 12-735
- Directing imprisonment*, see *infra*, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.
- Elevated railroads, 10-942
- Evidence:
 - Character*, see *infra*, *Character and reputation*.
 - Complaint and warrant in evidence, 12-723
 - Evidence of acquittal on charge, 12-723
 - Reputation*, see *infra*, *Character and reputation*.
 - Res gestæ*, see *infra*, *Res gestæ*.

FALSE IMPRISONMENT, *cont'd.*

- Exemplary damages:
 - Corporations, 12-781
 - Defendant's conduct malicious or oppressive, 12-780
 - Evidence of good faith, 12-780
 - General rule, 12-779
 - Malice, meaning of, 12-781
 - Punitive damages for false imprisonment, 12-779
 - Question for jury, 12-781
 - Several defendants sued jointly, 12-781
 - What is malice in this connection, 12-781
- Extortion, 12-740
- Force*, see *infra*, Detention or restraint.
- Fraud:
 - Writ fraudulently issued, 12-766
- Gist of false imprisonment*, see *infra*, Unlawful detention gist of false imprisonment.
- Good faith:
 - Evidence of good faith in mitigation of damages, 12-726
 - Exemplary damages, 12-780
 - Good faith of officer does not exempt him from liability, 12-725
- Habeas corpus*, see HABEAS CORPUS.
- Illegality of detention or restraint, 12-724, 726, 739
 - Arrest on valid warrant, 12-739
 - Detention must be unlawful, 12-739
 - Detention originally lawful but subsequently unlawful, 12-745
 - Arrest under mesne process, 12-745
 - Arrest without process, 12-746
 - Delay in presentment of prisoner for examination or trial*, see *infra*, *Delay in presentment of prisoner for examination or trial*.
 - Delay in procuring warrant, 12-746
 - General rule, 12-745
 - Release and rearrest, 12-745
 - Unlawful restraint after right of discharge, 12-748
 - Whether lawfulness of detention question of law or fact, 12-748
- Extorting a deed or other instrument, 12-740
- General rule, 12-739
- Motive*, see *infra*, *Motive, malice, and provocation*.
- Questions of law and fact, 12-748
- Warrant, 12-739
- Where restraint is originally unlawful, 12-740
 - Arrest of privileged person, 12-744
 - Arrest on voidable warrant, 12-744
 - Arrest on void warrant*, see *infra*, *Warrant*.
 - Arrest without warrant*, see *infra*, *Warrant*.
- Illegality of imprisonment, 12-724, 726, 739
- Imprisonment (see *infra*, Detention or restraint), 12-724; 16-21
- Burden of proof, 12-724
- By words alone, 12-735
- Detention for nonpayment of tax partly illegal, 12-724
- Illegality of detention or restraint*, see *infra*, *Illegality of detention or restraint*.
- Presumption of illegality, 12-724

FALSE IMPRISONMENT, *cont'd.*Imprisonment, *cont'd.*

- Privilege from arrest, 16-46
- Showing imprisonment, 12-724
- Unlawfulness of the detention or restraint, see *infra*, Illegality of detention or restraint.
- Independent illegal acts of officers, 12-778
- Inns and innkeepers, 12-748
- Insanity, 12-750
- Instigation, see *infra*, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.
- Intoxication:
 - Delay in presentment on account of prisoner's intoxication, 12-747
- Jail, 12-737
- Joint action, see *infra*, Liability where several act jointly.
- Joke, 12-737
- Judge, see *infra*, Judicial officers.
- Judicial officers, 2-896, 899; 12-758
 - Acts which as judicial exempt from liability, 12-760
 - Arrest on void ordinance, 12-760
 - Arrest on warrant without complaint or information, 12-761
 - Corrupt act of officer, 12-759
 - Expiration of term of office, 12-762
 - Judicial acts exempt from liability, 12-758, 760
 - Jurisdiction of magistrate, 12-760, 761
 - Liability of judicial officers, 2-899; 12-758
 - Liability of one who calls upon judicial officer to exercise jurisdiction, 12-755
 - Malicious act of officer, 12-759
 - Mistake of law, 12-759
 - Warrant of arrest void on its face, 12-762
 - Where magistrate acts beyond his jurisdiction, 12-761
 - Where magistrate has no jurisdiction, 12-760
- Jurisdiction:
 - Arrest beyond territorial limits of jurisdiction, 12-768
 - Information to officer that court has not jurisdiction of person, 12-767
 - Nature and extent of jurisdiction required, 12-766
 - Officer presumed to know jurisdiction, 12-767
 - Where magistrate acts beyond his jurisdiction, 12-761
 - Where magistrate has no jurisdiction, 12-760, 767
- Justices of the peace (see *infra*, Judicial officers), 2-896
- Justification (see *infra*, Probable cause):
 - Provocation, 12-727
- Kidnapping, see KIDNAPPING.
- Liability, see *infra*, Who liable in false imprisonment.
- Liability of executive officers, 2-904; 12-762
 - Arrest beyond territorial limits of jurisdiction, 12-768
 - Arrest on warrant valid on its face, 12-763
 - Extrinsic facts, 12-765
 - Fraudulent issue of writ, 12-766
 - General rule, 12-763

FALSE IMPRISONMENT, *cont'd.*Liability of executive officers, *cont'd.*

- Arrest on warrant valid on its face, *con.*
 - Information to officer that court has no jurisdiction of person, 12-767
- Insufficient or defective affidavit or complaint, 12-765
- Nature and extent of jurisdiction required, 12-766
- Officer not required to look beyond face of writ, 12-765
- Officer's actual knowledge of irregularities, 12-766
- Policy of rule, 12-766
- Proceedings prior to issuance of writ, 12-765
- Arrest on warrant void on its face, 12-762
 - Arrest without warrant, 12-762
- Independent illegal acts of officer, 12-788
- Irregular issue of writ, 12-766
- Liability of person instigating arrest though officer not liable, 12-769
- Misnomer in warrant, 12-767
- Officers presumed to know jurisdiction, 12-763
- Persons assisting officer, 12-770
- Where magistrate has no jurisdiction, 12-763
 - Where officer acts wantonly and oppressively, 12-768
 - Where wrong person arrested, 12-768
- Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment, 12-751
- Arrest of wrong person, 12-758
- Arrest on voidable warrant, 12-752
 - Collateral attack, 12-753
 - Distinction between invalidity for error and for irregularity, 12-754
 - Imprisonment for one reason not to be justified on another ground, 12-753
 - Necessity that warrant should be declared void by proper tribunal, 12-753
 - Noncompliance with statutory prerequisites, 12-753
 - Warrant voidable for error simply, 12-754
 - Warrant voidable for irregularity in procuring, 12-752
- Arrest on void warrant, 12-754
 - Calling on judicial officer to exercise jurisdiction, 12-755
 - Facts stated constitute no crime, 12-756
 - General rule, 12-754
 - Mere fact of one being a party to the suit not sufficient to render him liable, 12-755
 - Merely entering complaint, 12-756
 - Merely stating facts, 12-755
 - Participation necessary in the issuance or execution of warrant, 12-756
 - Warrant need not be formally set aside, 12-757
- Arrest without warrant, 12-757
 - Defendant taking officer with him, 12-758

FALSE IMPRISONMENT, *cont'd.*

- Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment, *cont'd.*
- Arrest without warrant, *cont'd.*
 - Distinction between directing and authorizing and merely giving information, 12-757
 - General rule, 12-757
- General rule, 12-751
- Illustrations, 12-751, 752
- Independent illegal acts of officers, 12-778
- Liability of attorney, 12-776
- Liability of client for imprisonment by attorney, 12-775
- Liability of executive officers, see *infra*, Liability of executive officers.
- Liability of judicial officers, see *infra*, Judicial officers.
- Liability of municipal corporations, 12-776
- Liability of person instigating arrest though officer not liable, 12-769
- Liability of principal for imprisonment by agent, see *infra*, Agency.
- Liability of private corporations, 12-776
- Liability where several act jointly, 12-777
- Need not personally aid or abet, 12-752
- Statements of officer at time of arrest, 12-752
- Whether defendant procured imprisonment question of fact for jury, 12-758
- Liability of person procuring warrant, 2-894
- Liability where several act jointly:
 - General rule in false imprisonment same as in other actions, 12-777
 - Liability joint and several, 12-777
- Libel and slander, 18-904
- Liberty of person, 12-722
- Liberty, order to be restored to, 12-729
- Limitation of actions, 12-722
- Magistrate, see *infra*, Judicial officers.
- Malice, see *infra*, Motive, malice, and provocation.
- Malicious prosecution (see **MALICIOUS PROSECUTION**):
 - False imprisonment as distinguished from malicious prosecution, 12-730
 - Confusion of false imprisonment with malicious prosecution, 12-731
 - Declaration alleging false imprisonment evidence of malicious prosecution merely, 12-733
 - Distinctions between the two actions stated, 12-732
 - False imprisonment essentially different from malicious prosecution, 12-731
 - Illustrations, 12-731
 - Imprisonment in the course of malicious prosecution, 12-733
 - Trespass and trespass on the case, 12-732
- Manual touching, 12-735
- Master and servant (see *infra*, Agency):
 - Liability of master, 20-175
 - Liability of master for false imprisonment by servant, 20-173
- Measure of damages, see *infra*, Damages.

FALSE IMPRISONMENT, *cont'd.*

- Mental suffering, 12-783
- Military law, 12-749; 20-664
- General rule, 12-749
- Illustrations, 12-749, 750
- Liability and duty of superior officer, 12-750
- Liability of subordinate, 12-750
- Misnomer, 12-767
- Mistake, 12-725
 - Liability in case of mistake at law, 12-759
- Mitigation of damages, see *infra*, Damages.
- Motive, malice, and provocation, 12-724
 - Arrest by mistake, 12-725
 - Detention not positively illegal, 12-726
- Exemplary damages, see *infra*, Exemplary damages.
- Extorting deed or other instrument, 12-740
- Good faith in mitigation of damages, 12-726
- Good faith of officer, 12-725
- Liability where officer acts maliciously, 12-759
- Malice not essential, 12-726
- Materiality, 12-724, 740
- Materiality of motives of defendant, 12-724
- Motive as affecting measure of damages, 12-725
- Motives of defendant, 12-724
- Provocation not a justification in law, 12-727
- Municipal corporations:
 - Liability of municipal corporation, 12-776
- Name:
 - Warrant containing misnomer, 12-767
- Notary public, 21-574
- Officer (see *infra*, Judicial officers; Liability of executive officers):
 - Liability for independent illegal acts of officers, 12-778
- Officers and agents of private corporations, 12-777
- Order to be restored to liberty, 12-729
- Ordinance:
 - Arrest on void warrant, 12-760
- Pain and mental suffering, 12-783
- Parties to action (see *infra*, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment):
 - Mere fact of one being a party to suit, 12-755
- Personal liberty, 12-722
- Photographs:
 - Resemblance to photograph, 12-742
- Place of confinement, 12-737
- Preliminary examination, see *infra*, Delay in presentment of prisoner for examination or trial.
- Presumption of illegality of imprisonment, 12-724
- Prison, 12-737
- Privilege from arrest, see **PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST**.
- Probable cause, 12-728
 - Arrest and imprisonment without warrant, 12-728
 - Arrest by officer of law, 12-740
 - Arrest by private individual, 12-741

FALSE IMPRISONMENT, *cont'd.*

- Probable cause, *cont'd.*
 - Arrest for felony without warrant, 12-740
 - Arrest for misdemeanor without warrant, 12-741
 - Burden of proof, 12-742
 - Conviction on charge as evidence of probable cause, 12-743
 - Justification, 12-728
 - Misdemeanor committed in presence of arresting officer, 12-741
 - Probable cause not material, 12-728
 - Reliance on anonymous letter, 12-742
 - Resemblance to photograph, 12-742
 - What constitutes probable cause, 12-741
 - Whether question of law or fact, 12-742
- Procuring imprisonment*, see *infra*, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.
- Provocation*, see *infra*, Motive, malice, and provocation.
- Public officers*, see *infra*, Liability of executive officers; Officer.
- Punitive damages*, see *infra*, Exemplary damages.
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Damages in discretion of jury, 12-781
 - Exemplary damages, 12-781
 - Lawfulness of detention, 12-748
 - Probable cause, 12-742
 - Whether defendant liable as principal, 12-775
 - Whether defendant procured imprisonment, 12-758
- Railroads:
 - Liability, 2-905
- Remedies, 12-729
- Reparation, 12-729
- Reputation*, see *infra*, Character and reputation.
- Res gestæ*:
 - Evidence of statements of officer at time of arrest, 12-752
- Restaurant keeper, 12-749
- Restraint*, see *infra*, Detention or restraint.
- Seamen, 25-136
- Scope of employment:
 - Act within general scope of employment, 12-771
 - False imprisonment, 12-771, 773
 - What is within scope of employment, 12-773
- Several acting jointly*, see *infra*, Liability where several act jointly.
- Sheriffs*, see *infra*, Liability of executive officers.
- Special police officer, 12-775
- Submission, 12-734, 735
- Survival of actions, 8-1029; 12-730
- Taxation:
 - Detention for nonpayment of tax partly illegal, 12-724
- Threats*, see *infra*, Detention or restraint.
- Tickets and fares, 12-748
- Unlawful arrest and detention, 12-722
- Unlawful detention gist of false imprisonment, 12-722
 - Complaint and warrant in evidence, 12-723
 - Evidence of acquittal on charge, 12-723
 - General rule, 12-722

FALSE IMPRISONMENT, *cont'd.*

- Unlawful detention gist of false imprisonment, *cont'd.*
 - Illustrations, 12-723
 - Unlawful arrest and detention, 12-722
- Unlawfulness of the detention or restraint*, see *infra*, Illegality of detention or restraint.
- Violation of personal liberty, 12-722
- Violence*, see *infra*, Detention or restraint.
- Voidable warrant, 12-744
- Void warrant*, see *infra*, Warrant.
- Waiver of false imprisonment, 12-728
- Walking with constable, 12-738
- Warrant:
 - Arrest on valid warrant, 12-739
 - Arrest on voidable warrant, 12-744
 - Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment*, see *infra*, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.
 - Arrest on void warrant, 12-744, 762
 - Liability of executive officers, 12-762
 - Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment*, see *infra*, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.
 - Arrest on warrant valid on its face:
 - Liability of executive officers*, see *infra*, Liability of executive officers.
 - Arrest on warrant without complaint or information, 12-761
 - Arrest without warrant, 12-740
 - Arrest by officer of law, 12-740
 - Arrest by private individual, 12-741
 - Burden of proof, 12-742
 - Conviction on charge as evidence of probable cause, 12-743
 - Delay in procuring warrant, 12-746
 - General rule, 12-740
 - Liability of executive officers, 12-761
 - Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment*, see *infra*, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.
 - Probable cause, 12-740, 741
 - Reliance on anonymous letter, 12-742
 - Resemblance to photograph, 12-742
 - Rule as to probable cause, 12-740
 - What constitutes probable cause, 12-741
 - Whether probable cause a question of law or fact, 12-742
 - Wrongful arrest without warrant, continuation of imprisonment on valid warrant, 12-743
 - Complaint and warrant in evidence, 12-723
 - Continuation of imprisonment on valid warrant after arrest without warrant, 12-743
 - Delay in procuring warrant, 12-746
 - Detention under two warrants, one legal, other illegal, 12-724
 - False warrant, 12-762

FALSE IMPRISONMENT, *cont'd.***Warrant, *cont'd.***

- Fraudulent issuance, 12-765, 766
- Irregular issuance of writ, 12-765, 766
- Misnomer, 12-767
- Valid warrant, 12-739, 743

Voidable warrant:

Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment, see infra, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.

Void on its face, 12-744, 762

Void warrant, 12-744

Liability of executive officers, 12-762
Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment, see infra, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.

What constitutes false imprisonment, 12-733

Constituent elements, 12-733
Detention by carrier for nonpayment of fare, 12-748

Detention by innkeeper for nonpayment of bill, 12-748

Detention or restraint, see infra, Detention or restraint.

Illegality of detention or restraint, see infra, Illegality of detention or restraint.

Imprisonment of insane persons, 12-750

Imprisonment under military authority, 12-749

Unlawfulness of detention or restraint, see infra, Illegality of detention or restraint.

Who liable in false imprisonment, 12-751

Extent of liability, 12-778

Liability for independent illegal acts of officers, 12-778

Liability of attorney, 12-776

Liability of client for imprisonment by attorney, 12-775

Liability of executive officers, see infra, Liability of executive officers.

Liability of judicial officers, see infra, Judicial officers.

Liability of municipal corporations, 12-776

Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment, see infra, Liability of person causing, instigating, or procuring imprisonment.

Liability of principal for imprisonment by agent, see infra, Agency.

Liability of private corporations, 12-776

Liability where several act jointly, 12-777

Measure of damages and elements of recovery, see infra, Damages.

Natural and probable consequences, 12-778

FALSE MAKING, see FORGERY.

FALSE PAPERS, see INTERNATIONAL LAW.

FALSE PERSONATION, 12-786

See FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.

Bail (in civil cases):

Personating bail, 12-789

Bail and recognizance:

Personating bail, 12-789

FALSE PERSONATION, *cont'd.*

Common law, 12-786

Death:

Personating dead person, 12-790

Definition, 12-786

Elections, 10-849

Personating voter, 12-789

False pretenses:

False personation as a false pretense, 12-790

Forgery:

False personation as part of forgery, 12-791

Larceny:

Larceny by false personation, 12-790

Name:

Personating another person of the same name, 12-788

Obtaining property by false personation, 12-787

Parties to action:

Personating party to judicial proceedings, 12-789

Perjury, 12-791

Public officers:

Personating officer, 12-788

Rape, 12-791; 23-857

Savings banks, 24-1264

Some particular individual must be personated, 12-787

Statutory offense, 12-787

Stock and stockholders:

Personating owner of stock, 12-789

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS, 5-1025; 12-792

See CONSPIRACY; EMBEZZLEMENT; FALSE PERSONATION; FORGERY; FRAUD AND DECEIT; GAMING; LARCENY; LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Ability to pay, 12-838

Evidence, 12-859

Admissions, 12-858

Advertisements, 12-822

Age, 12-861

Agency, 12-836

Pretense of acting under authority, 12-846

Pretense of being sent by another, 12-847

Aiders and abettors, 12-836

Attempts to commit crime (see *infra*, Conspiracy to commit), 3-252; 12-799, 850

Banknotes, 12-809

Proof of worthless banknotes, 12-861

Begging, 12-845

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Worthless bills and notes, 12-843

Board, 4-589; 12-833

Bonds, 12-844

Burden of proof:

Falsity of pretense, 12-861

Business:

Misrepresentations as to business, 12-841

Misrepresentations as to business relationships, 12-841

Calculated to deceive, 12-816

Cards, 12-854, 855

Cheats at common law, 12-794

Affecting public, 12-794

Attempt to cheat, 12-799

Classification, 12-794

Conspiracies, 12-796

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS,
cont'd.

- Cheats at common law, *cont'd.*
 - Counterfeit marks, 12-797
 - Definition, 12-794
 - Dice, 12-797
 - False dice, 12-797
 - False pretense distinguished from, 12-804
 - False token, 12-798
 - False weights and measures, 12-797
 - Forgery, 12-796
 - Fraud backed by false affirmation, 12-798
 - Grade of offense, 12-799
 - Illustrations, 12-795
 - Lie, 12-798
 - Misdemeanor, 12-799
 - Naked lie, 12-798
 - Nature, 12-794
 - Private cheats, 12-796
 - Public cheats, 12-795
 - Public revenue, 12-795
 - Punishment, 12-799
 - Symbol, 12-796
 - Token, 12-796, 798
 - Uttering a forged instrument, 12-796
 - When private cheat at common law is only civil injury, 12-797
- Checks, 12-838
 - Check in fictitious name, 12-838
 - Expecting check, 12-810
 - Giving worthless check, 12-798
 - Giving worthless check is a false pretense, 12-838
 - Promise to send check, 12-813
 - Signing and delivery of check, 12-838
- Claims:
 - Presenting false claims to public officers, 12-853
- Claims for money:
 - Validity of claims for money, 12-840
- Common law*, see *infra*, Cheats at common law.
- Completion of offense, 12-835
 - Loss or injury not essential to offense of obtaining signature, 12-835
 - Offense complete when property obtained, 12-835
- Compounding offenses, 12-853
 - Pretense of authority to compromise a crime, 12-847
- Confidence game, 12-854
- Conspiracy (see *CONSPIRACY*), 5-1026; 6-855
 - Obtaining goods under false pretenses, 6-860
- Conspiracy to commit, 12-796, 851
 - Evidence, 12-852
 - General rule, 12-851
 - Obtaining property, 12-852
 - Punishment, 12-853
- Conspiracy to entrap, 12-821
- Contracts:
 - Pretense arising out of contracts, 12-815
- Counterfeiting:
 - Counterfeiting and false pretense distinguished, 12-805
- Counterfeit marks, 12-797
- Covenants:
 - Breach of covenants, 12-816
- Credit, 8-232; 12-830
 - Purchasing goods upon faith and credit of another, 12-846

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS,
cont'd.

- Crime, 8-254
- Debt:
 - As to amount of indebtedness, 12-840
 - Obtaining satisfaction of a debt due, 12-825
- Defenses, 12-855
 - Defrauded party also in the wrong, 12-856
 - Eventual recovery of property, 12-855
 - Intent, 12-856
 - Motive of prosecution, 12-856
 - Payment, 12-855
 - Restoration, 12-855
- Definition of false pretenses, 12-804
- Defraud, 9-180; 12-828
- Dice, 9-451
 - Playing with false dice, 12-797
- Effects, 10-451
- Employment:
 - Promise to procure employment for a person, 12-813
- Evidence:
 - As to obtaining the property, 12-864
 - As to inducement to parting with property, 12-865
 - General rule, 12-864
 - Res gestæ*, 12-864
 - Signature of public officer, 12-864
 - Signature to written instrument, 12-864
 - Some definite portion of the goods obtained, 12-864
- As to the pretenses, 12-856
 - Ability to pay, 12-859
 - Admissions, 12-858
 - Age, 12-861
 - Burden of proof, 12-856
 - Direct proof not required, 12-857
 - Documentary evidence, 12-858
 - Evidence of similar transactions, 12-862
 - General rule, 12-856
 - Genuineness of written instruments, 12-860
 - Identity, 12-861
 - Knowledge of falsity of pretense, 12-861
 - Means and resources, 12-859
 - Ownership of property, 12-859
 - Pretenses must be proved as laid, 12-857
 - Pretenses need not be proved in precise words of indictment, 12-857
 - Proof of one false pretense sufficient, 12-857
 - Secondary evidence, 12-858
 - Solvency, 12-859
 - Solvency of mercantile firm, 12-860
 - Worthless notes, 12-861
- Conspiracy to commit, 12-852
- Intent, see *infra*, Intent.
- Res gestæ*, see *infra*, *Res gestæ*.
- Similar transactions, 12-862
- Examples, 5-1026, 1027
- Exemptions from execution, 12-172
- Existence of another, 12-845
- Existence of property when pretense made 12-827
- False dice, see *infra*, Dice.

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS,

cont'd.

False personation, see FALSE PERSONATION.
 False pretenses, 12-799

Attempt to commit, 12-850

Authority, 12-846

Business, 12-841

Business relationships, 12-841

Compounding the offense, 12-853

Conspiracy to commit, see *infra*, Conspiracy to commit.

Distinguished from other offenses, 12-804

Essentials of the cheat or pretense, 12-808

Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.

Existence of another, 12-845

Genuineness, 12-843

Grade of offense, 12-849

Identity, 12-845

Indebtedness due, 12-840

Intent, see *infra*, Intent.

Jurisdiction of offense, see *infra*, Jurisdiction.

Kindred offenses, see *infra*, Kindred offenses.

Locality, 12-844

Means and resources, ownership of property, see *infra*, Means and resources, ownership of property.

Obtaining of property, see *infra*, Obtaining of property.

Occupation, 12-841

Particular instances of false pretenses, 12-836

Personal status or condition, see *infra*, Personal status or condition.

Pretense, see *infra*, Pretense.

Pretense of acting under authority, 12-846

Pretense that a thing has been done, 12-846

Price, 12-843

Property or thing obtained, see *infra*, Property or thing obtained.

Punishment, 12-849

Quality, quantity, or condition of things, 12-841

Supernatural power, 12-845

Token or symbol, see *infra*, Token or symbol.

Validity of claims for money, 12-840

When offense complete, 12-835

Who may commit offense, 12-835

False pretenses distinguished from other offenses, 12-804

From cheats at common law, 12-804

From counterfeiting, 12-805

From forgery, 12-804

From larceny, see *infra*, Larceny.

False representations (see FRAUD AND DECEIT), 12-816

False token, see *infra*, Token or symbol.

False weights and measures, see WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

Forgery:

Forgery and false pretense distinguished, 12-804

Forgery as a common-law cheat, 12-796

Obtaining signature to written instrument, 12-834

Future event, see *infra*, Pretense.

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS,

cont'd.

Gambling contracts, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.

Gaming, 12-854, 855; 14-688

General rule, 18-481

Genuineness, 12-843

Evidence, 12-860

Grade of offense, 12-799, 849

Identity, 12-845, 861

Implied warranty, 12-816

Incumbrances on property, 12-837

Indians, 12-849

Inducement to parting with property (see *infra*, Pretense):

Evidence as to inducement to part with property, 12-865

Prosecutor may testify that he had relied upon defendant's representations, 12-865

Infant, 12-836

Injury, 12-828

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 12-840

Intent, 11-506; 12-824, 856

Evidence (see *infra*, Evidence), 12-862

Fraudulent intent must be proved by state, 12-862

Intent inferred, 12-863

Parol evidence, 12-864

Repelling intent, 12-864

Similar transactions, 12-862

General rule, 12-824

Gist of the offense, 12-825

Intent a question of fact, 12-825

Intention wholly to deprive owner of property, 12-825

Intent to defraud a particular person, 12-825

Intent to defraud essential, 12-824

Obtaining satisfaction of a debt due, 12-825

When intent not fraudulent, 12-825

Jurisdiction, 12-847

Indians, 12-849

Jurisdiction in either county, 12-849

Money or drafts sent by post, 12-848

Offense committed in place where property obtained, 12-847

Pretense made by letter, 12-848

Pretense made in one state and property obtained in another, 12-847

Property delivered to common carrier, 12-847

Where attempt to commit is made, 12-849

Where offense punishable under federal statute, 12-849

Kindred offenses, 12-853

Confidence game, 12-854

Fraudulent practices in sports or games, 12-855

Presenting false claims to public officers, 12-853

Knowledge:

Defendant's belief in truth of pretense, 12-824

Defendant's knowledge of falsity of pretense, 12-823

Equal means of knowledge, 12-819

Evidence as to knowledge of falsity of pretense, 12-862

Knowledge essential, 12-823

Knowledge of falsity of pretense, 12-820

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS,

*cont'd.*Knowledge, *cont'd.*

Means of detection at hand, 12-818

Presumption of guilty knowledge,
12-824Land, see *infra*, Real property.

Larceny (see LARCENY), 18-841

Jeopardy, 18-529

Larceny and false pretenses distin-
guished, 12-805Conviction where facts proved
amount to larceny, 12-808Delivery of possession incomplete,
12-807

General rule, 12-805

Instances, 12-806, 807

Intent, 12-806

Offense as a statutory larceny,
12-808

Letter:

Pretense made by letter, 12-849

Libel and slander, 5-1026; 18-961

Charge of false pretenses, 18-882

Lie, 5-1025; 12-798, 801, 802

Locality, 12-844

Lodging, 12-833

Married women, 12-835

Master and servant:

Obtaining money or other property
fraudulently by means of contract of
employment, 20-185Means and resources, ownership of prop-
erty, 12-836

Ability to pay, 12-838

Evidence, 12-859

Failure to disclose insolvency, 12-840

False reports as to mercantile character,
12-839

General rule, 12-836

Giving check, 12-838

Incumbrances on property, 12-837

Indebtedness due, 12-840

Insolvency, 12-840

Pretense as to owning property, 12-836

Pretense that buildings are upon land,
12-837

Second sale of same land, 12-837

Selling mortgaged property, 12-837

Signing and delivery of check, 12-838

Solvency, 12-838

Title to land, 12-837

Mercantile character, 12-839

Money, 12-830, 832

Spurious notes, coin, and bonds, 12-844

Validity of claims for money, 12-840

Motive of prosecution, 12-856

Naked lie, 12-798, 801, 802

Name:

Assuming a fictitious name, 12-845

Obtain:

Meaning, 12-826

Obtaining of property, 12-826

Conspiracy to commit, 12-852

Conversion of property, 12-829

Defendant interested in property ob-
tained, 12-827

"Defraud," 12-828

Delivery of property, 12-827

Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.

General rule, 12-826

Injury, 12-828

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS,

*cont'd.*Obtaining of property, *cont'd.*

Injury to defrauded party, 12-828

Obtaining by accused or for his benefit,
12-826

Obtain, meaning of, 12-826

Ownership of property, 12-827

Prejudice to defrauded party, 12-828

Pretense must be means of obtaining
property, 12-819Property not in existence when pretense
made, 12-827Property or thing obtained, see *infra*,
Property or thing obtained.Right of property must be parted with,
12-827

Occupation, 12-841

Offenses of kindred nature, see *infra*, Kin-
dred offenses.

Opinion, 12-813

Other:

Other effects, 12-833

Other valuable thing, 12-833

Ownership of property (see *infra*, Means and
resources, ownership of property), 12-827

Parol evidence, 12-858, 864

Payment for property, 12-856

Personal status or condition, 12-844

Being in necessitous condition, 12-845

Being prepared to do a thing, 12-845

Being unmarried, 12-844

Personation, see FALSE PERSONATION.

Poverty, 12-845

Preparation to do a thing, 12-845

Pretense, 12-809

Acts sufficient, 12-822

Advertisement, 12-822

Breach of covenant of warranty, 12-816

Continuing pretense, 12-815

Continuing pretense a question for jury,
12-815

Contracts, 12-815

Defendant's knowledge of false pretense,
12-823

Divisible pretense, 12-814

Existing fact, 12-810

False representations, 12-816

Future event, 12-810

False representation as to future
event, 12-810Pretense amounting to promise,
12-811Pretense and promise combined or
concurrent, 12-812Pretense consistent with promise,
12-812Promise to do a thing not a false
pretense, 12-811Promise to pay cash on delivery,
12-812Promise to procure employment for
person, 12-813

Promise to send check, 12-813

Purchasing goods for resale, 12-812

Tests, 12-811

Will do, 12-810

Would do, 12-810

Inducement to parting with property, 12-
819

Conspiracy to entrap, 12-821

Desire to entrap, 12-821

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS,

*cont'd.*Pretense, *cont'd.*Inducement to parting with property, *con.*

Effect of representations, 12-822

Inducement inferred, 12-822

Knowledge of falsity of pretense, 12-820

No inducement, 12-820

Pretense made after property obtained, 12-821

Pretense must be means of obtaining the property, 12-819

Questions of law and fact, 12-822

Sole inducement, 12-821

Token the means of obtaining the property, 12-820

Must relate to an existing or past fact, 12-810

Need not be in words, 12-822

Need not be personally made, 12-822

Past fact, 12-810

Presumption as to knowledge of falsity, 12-824

Pretense amounting to opinion, 12-813

Pretense arising out of contracts, 12-815

Pretense false when made, but true when property obtained, 12-810

Pretense must be calculated to deceive, 12-816

Absurd or irrational representation, 12-817

Equal means of knowledge, 12-819

General rule, 12-816

Means of detection at hand, 12-818

Such as would deceive a person of ordinary caution, 12-817

Pretense not false though believed to be so, 12-810

Pretense of having done a thing, 12-846

Pretense that thing has been done, 12-846

Promise:

Pretense amounting to a promise, 12-811

Pretense and promise combined, 12-812

Pretense consistent with promise, 12-812

Promise to do a thing not a false pretense, 12-811

Promise to pay cash on delivery, 12-812

Promise to procure employment for a person, 12-813

Question for jury whether representation false, 12-810

Remote pretense, 12-814

Supernatural power, 12-845

Time of falsity of pretense, 12-810

Warranty, 12-816

Words, 12-822

Writing, 12-823

Price, 12-843

Private international law, see *infra*, Jurisdiction.

Profession, 12-841

Promise, see *infra*, Pretense.*Proof*, see *infra*, Evidence.*Property*, see *infra*, Obtaining of property.

Property or thing obtained, 12-829

Board, 12-833

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS,

*cont'd.*Property or thing obtained, *cont'd.*

General rule, 12-829

Illustrations, 12-829 *et seq.*

Land, 12-829

Lodging, 12-833

Money, 12-830

Other effects, 12-833

Other valuable thing, 12-833

Property, 12-830

Railway ticket, 12-831

Real property, see *infra*, Real property.*Signature to written instrument*, see *infra*, Signature to written instrument.

Statute of 30 Geo. II., 12-830

Statute of 52 Geo. III., 12-831

Statute of 7 & 8 Geo. IV., 12-831

Statute of 24 & 25 Vict., 12-832

Valuable right, 12-833

Valuable thing, 12-832

Public officers:

Presenting false claims to public officers, 12-853

Signature of public officer, 12-834

Punishment, 12-799, 849, 853

Quality, 12-841

Quantity, 12-841

Questions of law and fact:

Continuing pretense a question for jury, 12-815

Effect of representations, 12-822

Falsity of representation, 12-810

Intent, 12-825

Real property:

Changing the quantity of land conveyed in a plat and survey, 12-829

Incumbrances on property, 12-837

Land not subject of cheat at common law, 12-829

Pretense that buildings are upon land, 12-837

Title to land, 12-837

Recovery of property, 12-855

Res gesta, 12-864*Resources*, see *infra*, Means and resources, ownership of property.

Restoration of property, 12-855

Ring dropping, see RING DROPPING.

Sales:

Condition of things, 12-841

Dealer's talk, 12-842

False packing, 12-842

False samples, 12-842

Hidden defects, 12-843

Obtaining goods under pretense of purchasing, 12-842

Pretense of being sent by another, 12-847

Price, 12-843

Purchasing goods for resale, 12-812

Purchasing goods upon faith and credit of another, 12-846

Quality, 12-841

Quantity, 12-841

Sale by sample, 12-842

Stamp on goods, 12-841

Tricks of trade, 12-842

Visible defects, 12-843

Weight, 12-843

Secondary evidence, 12-858

Volume XXXI.

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS,*cont'd.*

Sentence and punishment:

Punishment for cheat at common law,
12-799

Signature to written instrument, 12-834

Delivery of instrument, 12-835

Evidence, 12-864

General rule, 12-834

Instrument must be of value, 12-834

Loss or injury not essential to offense
of obtaining signature, 12-835

Signature of public officer, 12-834

Solvency, 12-838

Evidence, 12-859

Stamp on goods, 12-841

Status, see *infra*, Personal status or condi-
tion.

Statutes, 12-799

Bare lie, 12-801, 802

Bare lie sufficient, 12-801

Cheats by particular persons, 12-803

Connecticut, 12-800

Construction of statutes, 12-801

District of Columbia, 12-800

Each case to be determined upon its
own facts, 12-803Every case of fraud not within the stat-
ute, 12-802

False symbol or token, 12-802

General clause, 12-802

General review of the statutes, 12-799

Indiana, 12-802

Iowa, 12-802

Maryland, 12-800

Massachusetts, 12-800

New Jersey, 12-802

New offense created, 12-799, 800

New York, 12-800, 802

Pennsylvania, 12-800, 801, 802

Property or thing obtained, see *infra*,
Property or thing obtained.

Statute 30 Geo. II., 12-800

Tennessee, 12-801

Vermont, 12-802

Whether general rule applicable, 12-803

Supernatural power, 12-845

Symbol, see *infra*, Token or symbol.*Thing obtained*, see *infra*, *Property or thing
obtained*.Title (see *infra*, Means and resources, owner-
ship of property), 12-827

Token or symbol, 12-808

Banknotes, 12-809

Cheats at common law by symbol or
token, 12-796

Cheats of a public nature, 12-808

Checks, see *infra*, *Checks*.False affirmation accompanied by ap-
parent false token, 12-798

False symbol or token, 12-802

False writing, 12-802

Inducement to parting with property, 12-
820

Necessity of false token, 12-808, 809

Privy token, 12-809

Public token or symbol, 12-808

Statutes, 12-802

What is a false privy token, 12-809

Writing, 12-823

Unmarried, 12-844

Valuable right, 12-833

FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS,*cont'd.*

Valuable security, 29-574

Valuable thing, 12-832; 29-574

Venue, see *infra*, Jurisdiction.

Warrant:

Pretense of having warrant of arrest,
12-847

Warranty, 12-816

Breach of covenant of warranty, 12-816

Merger of representations in warranty,
12-816Weights and measures (see WEIGHTS AND
MEASURES):Misrepresenting weight of goods sold is
a false pretense, 12-843

Who may commit offense, 12-835

Writing (see *infra*, Signature to written in-
strument; Token or symbol), 12-823; 30-
1305**FALSE REPRESENTATION, 12-865**See FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS; FRAUD
AND DECEIT.**FALSE SWEARING, 12-717, 865**

See INSURANCE; PERJURY.

Forswearing, 13-1128

Infamy and infamous crimes, 16-247, 249

Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.**FALSE TOKENS, see FALSE PRETENSES AND
CHEATS.****FALSE WEIGHTS AND MEASURES, see
WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.****FALSI, see CRIMEN FALSI; INFAMY AND IN-
FAMOUS CRIMES.****FALSIFICATION OF RECORDS, 21-12**

See ALTERATION OF RECORDS.

**FALSIFYING, see ACCOUNTS; FORGERY;
SURCHARGING AND FALSIFYING.****FALSIFYING JUDGMENT, see JUDGMENTS
AND DECREES.****FALSIFYING RECORDS, see ALTERATION
OF RECORDS.****FALSUS IN UNO, FALSUS IN OMNI-
BUS, 12-865**

See WITNESSES.

FAMILY, 12-866See EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION); FAM-
ILY AGREEMENTS OR SETTLEMENTS; HUS-
BAND AND WIFE; PARENT AND CHILD;
PEDIGREE; RELATIVE, RELATION, RELATION-
SHIP; STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Agency:

Remuneration where agent is member of
principal's family, 1-1099*Allowances*, see ALLOWANCES.

Assault and battery:

Defense of family, 2-981

Beneficiaries in insurance, see BENEFICIARIES
IN INSURANCE.

Brothers, 12-871

Child — children, 12-870

Construction of term, 3-963, 964

Definition, 2-157; 3-963

Family expenses, 12-878

Family use, 12-880

Grandchildren, 12-870

Head of family, see HEAD OF FAMILY.

Heir at law, 12-870

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.

Household, 12-866

Husband and wife, 12-873

Family held to include wife, 12-873

FAMILY, cont'd.

- Husband and wife, *cont'd.*
 - Husband and wife a family, 12-873
 - Husband not of wife's family, 12-874
 - Wife and children, 12-873
 - Implied contracts:
 - Services rendered to each other by members of one family, see IMPLIED CONTRACTS.*
 - Insurance, *see* BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE).
 - Life insurance, *see* LIFE INSURANCE.
 - Master and servant, 12-868
 - Members of the household but not relatives, 12-868
 - Next of kin, 12-870
 - One person, 12-867
 - Powers, 22-1135
 - Relationship, 12-869
 - Relatives, 12-868
 - Residence, 24-699
 - Separation, 12-874
 - Servants, 12-868
 - Sisters, 12-871
 - Stepchildren, 12-872
 - Trusts and trustees, 12-871
 - Two families in one house, 12-868
 - Widow alone, 12-867
 - Widow's allowance, see ALLOWANCES.*
- FAMILY AGREEMENTS OR SETTLEMENTS, 12-875**
- See* MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.
 - Concealment of material fact by party to settlement, 12-875
 - Consideration, 6-712
 - Adequacy of consideration, 12-877
 - Family dispute a sufficient consideration, 12-877
 - Court of law, 12-875
 - Deeds:
 - Validity of deeds making settlement, 12-877
 - Definition, 12-875
 - Drunkenness, 12-877
 - Favored in equity, 12-875
 - Infants, 12-876
 - Intoxication, 12-877
 - Misrepresentations, 12-875, 876
 - Mistake, 12-875
 - Parental authority, exercise of, 12-876
 - Parol agreements as to land, 12-878
 - When equity will uphold, 12-875
 - Adequacy of consideration, 12-877
 - Effect of drunkenness of party, 12-877
 - Effect of exercise of parental authority, 12-876
 - Effect of minority of party, 12-876
 - General rule, 12-875
 - Parol agreements as to land, 12-878
 - Settlement founded on mistake, 12-875
 - Validity of deeds making settlements, 12-877
- FAMILY BIBLE, see ANCIENT DOCUMENTS; PEDIGREE.**
- Marriage, 19-1202
- FAMILY EXPENSES, 12-878**
- See* HUSBAND AND WIFE; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
 - Medical services, 12-879
- FAMILY LIBRARY, 12-879**
- FAMILY MEETINGS, see GUARDIAN AND WARD,**

FAMILY PHYSICIAN, 12-880

- Life insurance, 19-66
- FAMILY USE, 12-880**
- FANCY, 12-880**
- FANCY BREAD, 12-880; 14-549**
- FANCY WORD, see TRADEMARKS.**
- FAR:**
- As far as possible, see POSSIBLE.*
- FARCE, 12-880**
- FARCY, 12-881**
- FARE, 12-881**
- See* TICKETS AND FARES.
- FARINA, 12-881**
- FARM — FARMING, 12-881, 884**
- Description, 12-883
 - Detached lots of land, 12-881
 - Devise of entire farm, 12-883
 - Parol evidence, 12-883
 - Political divisions, 12-882
 - Products of farm, 12-881
 - What passes under the word "farm," 12-882
 - Wills, 12-882
- FARMER, 12-884**
- See* EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.
 - Exemptions from execution, 12-104
 - Fermer, 12-1085
 - Hawkers and peddlers, 15-294
 - Merchants, 20-581
- FARMING LANDS, see BOROUGHES; HOME-STEAD; TAXATION.**
- FARMING NEIGHBORHOOD, 12-884**
- FARMING ON SHARES, see CROPS.**
- FARMING STOCK, 12-884**
- FARMING TOOLS, 12-884**
- FARM LET, 12-883**
- FARM OUT, 12-883**
- FARO, 12-885**
- FARTHER, 12-885**
- FAST, 12-885**
- FAST ESTATE, 12-885**
- FAST FREIGHT LINES, see COMMON CARRIERS.**
- FATHER, 12-886**
- See* PARENT AND CHILD.
- FATHOM, 12-886**
- FAUCES TERRÆ, 12-886**
- FAULT, 9-247; 12-886**
- All faults, 2-147
 - Contributory negligence, 12-887
 - Negligence, 12-886
 - With all faults, 30-891
- FAVOR, 12-887**
- See* JURY AND JURY TRIAL.
- FAVORABLE, 12-888**
- FEAR, 12-888**
- See* DURESS; ROBBERY; SELF-DEFENSE.
 - Feats of horsemanship, 12-888
- FEATHER BED, 12-888**
- "FEBY.":**
- Abbreviations, 1-99
- FED, 12-888**
- FEDERAL, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW; UNITED STATES.**
- FEDERAL COURTS, see UNITED STATES COURTS.**
- FEDERAL MONEY, 12-888**
- FEDERAL OFFICERS, see PRESIDENT OF UNITED STATES; PUBLIC OFFICERS; UNITED STATES; UNITED STATES MARSHALS.**
- FEDERAL QUESTIONS (see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS; UNITED STATES COURTS):**

FEDERAL QUESTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Governor, 14-1099
- FEE, 12-889**
 - See CLERKS OF COURT; EXTORTION; PUBLIC OFFICERS.
 - Commissions, 12-889, 890
 - Costs:
 - Fee and costs distinguished, 12-889
 - Witness fees distinguished from costs, 30-1172
 - Deputy*, see DEPUTY.
 - Expenses, 12-890
 - Extortion*, see EXTORTION.
 - Mileage, 12-890
 - Per diem* allowance, 12-890
 - Salary:
 - Fee and salary distinguished, 12-889

FEED, 12-891**FEED STABLE, 12-891****FEEL — FEELINGS, 12-892**

"Feel unsafe and insecure," 12-892

FEE SIMPLE, 12-890

See ESTATES; RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION.

Fire insurance, 13-232

FEE TAIL, see ESTATES.

FEIGNED DISEASE, 20-540**FEIGNED ISSUE, 12-892****FELLOW SERVANTS, 12-893**

- Admissions, 12-1023
- Alabama:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-935, 943
 - "Any person," 2-418; 12-976
 - Appliances (see *infra*, Concurrent negligence of master and fellow servant; Machinery):
 - Employee providing machinery and appliances*, see *infra*, Vice-principals.
- Arkansas:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-933
- Basis of the rule, 12-902
- Brakeman (see *infra*, Trainmen):
 - Brakemen and flagmen, 12-1010
 - Brakeman and sandman, 12-1011
 - Brakeman on same train, 12-998
 - Car repairer injured through negligence of brakeman or switchman, 12-1009
 - Conductor and brakeman where the conductor is injured through the brakeman's negligence, 12-1002
 - Conductor and brakeman who is injured through conductor's negligence, 12-1002
 - Engineer and brakeman who is injured through engineer's negligence, 12-1000
 - Fireman and brakeman on same train, 12-998
 - Trainmen and trackmen, 12-1005
- Bridge builders, 12-964
- Bridges:
 - Foreman of a bridge gang and trainmen, 12-1006
- Builders, 12-1015
- Burden of proof, 12-1021
 - Burden on plaintiff to show difference in rank between servants, 12-1021
 - Existence of relation of fellow servants, 12-1021
 - Fact of injury, 12-1021
 - Knowledge by servant of fellow servant's incompetency, 12-1022
 - Negligence of fellow servant as cause of injury, 12-1021

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*

- Burden of proof, *cont'd.*
 - Negligence of master, 12-1022
- California:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-935
- Canada:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-933
- Car inspector, 12-961, 962, 963, 964, 965
- Car inspector or repairer:
 - Flagmen, 12-1010
- Carpenters, 12-1015, 1016
- Car repairer, 12-1008
- Car repairer and yardmaster, 12-1008
- Character in evidence, 12-1025
 - General reputation for drunkenness, 12-1026
- Colorado:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-935
- Common employment, 12-990, 991
 - Common employment in service of same master necessary, 12-990, 991
 - Common master necessary*, see *infra*, Common master necessary.
 - Employment on same piece of work not necessary, 12-992
 - Necessity of common employment, 12-990, 991
 - What constitutes common employment, 12-991
- Common master necessary, 12-990, 991, 992
 - Agreement under which one railroad uses track or station of the other, 12-993
 - Contractor's servants and subcontractor's servants, 12-996
 - Employees of different railroad companies, 12-993
 - Employees of palace-car company and employees of railroad company, 12-994
 - Employees of railroad company and employees of express company, 12-995
 - Express companies' and railroads' employees, 12-995
 - General rule, 12-992
 - Independent contractor and servants of principal, 12-995
 - Palace-car company and railroad company, 12-994
 - Partnership agreement between railroads, 12-994
 - Reasons for the rule, 12-993
 - Servant of one master under control of another, 12-996
 - Servants of independent contractors, 12-996
 - Servants of one master voluntarily assisting servants of another, 12-997
 - Servants of principal and independent contractor, 12-995
- Concurrent negligence of master and fellow servant, 12-905
 - Appliances, 12-907
 - Dangerous character of place to work, 12-908
 - Defective machinery, 12-907
 - General rule, 12-905
 - Injuries caused in part by defective machinery or appliances, 12-907
 - Machinery, 12-907

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*

- Concurrent negligence of master and fellow servant, *cont'd.*
 - Master liable notwithstanding concurrent negligence of fellow servant, 12-905
 - Master's negligence must have contributed to injury, 12-908
 - Negligence of servant using defective machinery, 12-90
 - Proximate and remote cause, 12-909
 - Rule in admiralty, 12-909
 - Where fellow servant could have prevented injury, 12-906
- Conductor (see *infra*, Trainmen):
 - Conductor and brakeman, 12-1002
 - Conductor and brakeman where conductor is injured through brakeman's negligence, 12-1002
 - Conductor and engineer where conductor is injured through engineer's negligence, 12-1002
 - Conductor and laborer on gravel or construction train, 12-1002
 - Conductor and laborer riding on same train, 12-1003
 - Conductor and members of his crew, 12-1000
 - Conductor charged with care of switches, 12-953
 - Conductor charged with making up train, 12-966
 - Engineer or conductor permitting fireman to run engine, 12-966
- Conflict of laws, 8-885; 12-1018
- Connecticut:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-936
- Constitutional law:
 - Statutes abrogating the fellow-servant rule with respect to railroad companies, 12-978
- Constructing tracks*, see *infra*, Railroads.
- Construction trains*, see *infra*, Gravel or construction train.
- Contracts limiting liability, 12-977
- Contributory negligence:
 - Knowledge of fellow servant's negligence, 12-920
 - Statutes abrogating the fellow-servant rule with respect to railroad companies, 12-978
- Coupling cars*, see COUPLING CARS (INJURIES BY).
- Crew*, see *infra*, Ships and shipping.
- Death by wrongful act:
 - Negligence of fellow servant a defense, 8-867
 - What law governs as to who are fellow servants, 8-885
- Defective machinery and appliances (see *infra*, Concurrent negligence of master and fellow servant; Machinery):
 - Employees providing machinery and appliances*, see *infra*, Vice-principals.
- Definition:
 - Fellow servants, 12-990
 - Where different-department limitations are rejected, 12-990
 - Where superior-servant and different-department limitations prevail, 12-991
- Degree of care required of master*, see *infra*, Ordinary or reasonable care.

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*

- Department (see *infra*, Different-department limitation):
 - Employee in charge of a distinct department, 12-970
- Different-department limitation, 12-971
 - Application of the doctrine, 12-973
 - Car repairer, 12-1009
 - Cases applying the different-department limitation, 12-971
 - Cases rejecting the doctrine, 12-976
 - Close coassociation existing between servants, 12-973
 - Criticism of the doctrine, 12-975
 - Doctrine contrary to weight of authority, 12-976
 - Employee in charge of a distinct department, 12-970
 - General rule, 12-971
 - Instances of the application of the doctrine, 12-973
 - Origin of the doctrine, 12-972
 - Qualification of the different-department limitation, 12-975
 - Railroads, 12-974
 - Reasons for the doctrine, 12-972
 - Rejection of the doctrine, 12-976
 - Servants in same department not necessarily fellow servants, 12-973
 - Statement of the rule, 12-971
 - Where different-department limitations are rejected, 12-990
 - Where superior-servant and different-department limitations prevail, 12-991
- Drinking habits of fellow servants, 12-917, 918
- Elevators, 10-957
 - Agents intrusted with maintaining safe machinery, 10-958
 - General considerations, 10-957
 - Injury to servant resulting from negligence of fellow servant, 10-957
 - Liability of master, 10-957
 - Who are fellow servants, 10-957
- Employees charged with inspection and repairs, 12-958
 - Cars of other railroads received for transportation, 12-965
 - Employees charged with selection and retention of servants, 12-965
 - Employees executing inspection and repairs, 12-959, 1008
 - Bridge builders, 12-964
 - Car inspectors and repairers, 12-961
 - Conflicting doctrines, 12-959
 - Employees charged with duty of keeping track free from obstructions, 12-964
 - Employees charged with inspection of loaded cars, 12-963
 - Employees intrusted with maintenance of railroad track, 12-962
 - General rule, 12-959
 - Inspection of cars received for transportation, 12-965
 - Roadmasters, 12-963
 - Section foreman, 12-963
 - View that inspectors and repairers are not vice-principals, 12-959
 - View that inspectors and repairers are vice-principals, 12-960

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*

- Employees charged with inspection and repairs, *cont'd.*
- Employees executing inspection and repairs, *cont'd.*
 - Where injured and negligent employees are both repairers, 12-964
 - Where inspection and repairs are incidental to use of the appliance, 12-964
- Employees making general provision for inspection and repairs, 12-958
- Inspector or repairer:
 - Car inspector or repairer injured through negligence of engineer, 12-1009
 - Car repairer injured through negligence of brakeman or switchman, 12-1009
 - Different-department rule, 12-1009
 - Engineer and track repairers, 12-1009
 - Yardmaster and car repairer, 12-1008
- Master must provide for inspection and repair of machinery and premises, 12-12-958
- Vice-principals, 12-959
- View that inspectors and repairers are vice-principals, 12-960
- Engineer (see *infra*, Trainmen):
 - Car inspector or repairer injured through negligence of engineer, 12-1009
 - Conductor and engineer where the conductor is injured through the engineer's negligence, 12-1002
 - Engineer and brakeman who is injured through engineer's negligence, 12-1000
 - Engineer and fireman who is injured through engineer's negligence, 12-1000
 - Engineer and hostler, 12-1011
 - Engineer and laborer on gravel or construction train, 12-1000
 - Engineer and other employees in saw-mill, 12-1015
 - Engineer and roundhouse employees, 12-1010
 - Engineer and section hands, 12-1006
 - Engineer and trainman injured through engineer's negligence, 12-999
 - Engineer operating hoisting machinery and laborer on bridge or building, 12-1016
 - Engineer or conductor permitting fireman to run engine, 12-966
 - Miners or other employees and engineer in charge of hoist engine, 12-1013
- England:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-933, 943
- Evidence (see *infra*, General reputation):
 - Admissibility, 12-1023
 - Burden of proof, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
 - Incompetency of fellow servant, see *infra*, Incompetent fellow servants.
 - Knowledge of specific acts of negligence, 12-1028
 - Sufficiency of evidence to establish negligence of master, 12-1027
- Explosions and explosives, 12-505
- Express company employees and railroad employees, 12-995

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*

- Extent of rule, 12-903
- Extraordinary risks interposed by master without warning, 12-989
- Factory — manufactory, 12-1014
- Felonious act of fellow servant, 12-901
- Fireman (see *infra*, Trainmen):
 - Engineer and fireman who is injured through engineer's negligence, 12-1000
 - Engineer or conductor permitting fireman to run engine, 12-966
 - Fireman and brakeman on same train, 12-998
- Flagman and other employees, 12-1010
- Florida:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-937
- Foreman, 13-1072
- Foreman and workmen, 12-1016, 1017
- General reputation, 12-1025, 1026, 1027
 - General reputation to show incompetency, 12-1025
- General rule of liability for torts, 12-896
- Georgia:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-929
- Gravel or construction train:
 - Conductor and laborer on gravel or construction train, 12-1002
 - Employees on gravel or construction train and trainmen, 12-999
 - Engineer and laborer on gravel or construction train, 12-1000
- Gross negligence:
 - Of fellow servant, 12-901
- Hand car, 12-986
- Hostler, 12-1010, 1011
- Idaho:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-929
- Illegal employment, 12-990
- Illinois:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-924, 925, 926
- Implied contract, 12-902
- Incompetent fellow servants, 12-909
 - Actual knowledge of incompetency, 12-915
 - Application of rule, 12-918
 - Burden of proof:
 - Knowledge by servant of fellow servant's incompetency, 12-1022
 - Cases recognizing and applying the rule, 12-910
 - Degree of care required of master, 12-912
 - Drinking habits of fellow servants, 12-917, 918
 - Drinking habits of servant, 12-917
 - Employees charged with selection and retention of servants, 12-965
 - Employment of persons generally known to be incompetent, 12-915
 - Evidence, 12-1023, 1027
 - Admissions of master, 12-1023
 - General reputation, 12-1025
 - General rule, 12-1023
 - Habitual acts of negligence, 12-1025
 - Notice to injured employee, 12-1027
 - Notice to master, 12-1025
 - Admissions, 12-1025
 - General reputation, 12-1025
 - General reputation for drunkenness, 12-1026

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*Incompetent fellow servants, *cont'd.*Evidence, *cont'd.*Notice to master, *cont'd.*

Habitual acts of negligence, 12-1027

Specific acts of negligence, 12-1027

Prior acts as evidence of negligence at time of injury, 12-1027

Specific acts of negligence, 12-1024

Extent of the rule, 12-911

General rule, 12-909

Illustrations of ordinary care, 12-913

Implied or constructive notice of incompetency, 12-917

Incompetency of negligent servant must appear, 12-918

Injury must result from fellow servant's incompetency, 12-918

Instances of want of ordinary care, 12-914

Knowledge of incompetency, 12-915, 916, 917, 919, 920

Burden of proof, 12-1022

Evidence of notice to master, 12-1025

Knowledge of incompetency by master not necessary, 12-912

Specific acts of negligence, 12-1028

Knowledge of other's incompetency by injured fellow servant, 12-920

Equality of master's and servant's means of information, 12-921

Nonliability of master, 12-920

Presumption as to competency of fellow servants, 12-921

Promise by employer to remove incompetent fellow servant, 12-921

Viewed as contributory negligence, 12-920

Limitations of rule, 12-911

Master does not warrant competency of servants, 12-911, 912

Master must exercise ordinary or reasonable care, 12-912

Meaning of ordinary care, 12-913

Negligence in retaining incompetent servants, 12-915

Negligence of master, 12-919

Notice of incompetency, 12-919

Specific acts of negligence, 12-1028

Notice of incompetency to master's agent, 12-916

Notice to injured employee of incompetence, 12-1027

Notice to master:

Evidence, 12-1025

Questions of law and fact, 12-1020

Reasonable time allowed for action after notice of incompetency, 12-920

Retention of incompetent servant, 12-914, 919

What constitutes ordinary or reasonable care, 12-913

Where master delegates employment of servants to agent, 12-922

Independent contractors, 12-1015

Common master necessary, 12-995, 996

Servants of contractor and subcontractor, 12-996

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*Independent contractors, *cont'd.*

Servants of independent contractors, 12-996

Servants of principal and independent contractor, 12-995

Indiana:

Superior-servant limitation, 12-937, 941

Infants, 12-989

Compulsory service, 12-989

Injury, 12-986

Inspection, see *infra*, Employees charged with inspection and repairs.Inspector, see *infra*, Employees charged with inspection and repairs.

Instructions:

Employees charged with duty of instructing servants, 12-969

Intoxication:

General reputation for drunkenness, 12-1026

Iowa:

Superior-servant limitation, 12-937

Iowa statute, 12-981

Kansas:

Superior-servant limitation, 12-929

Kansas statute, 12-983

Kentucky:

Superior-servant limitation, 12-926

Knowledge of incompetency, 12-912, 915, 916, 917, 919, 920

Burden of proof, 12-1022

Evidence of notice to master, 12-1025

Notice to injured employee, 12-1027

Specific acts of negligence, 12-1028

Laborers (see *infra*, Gravel or construction train), 12-1015, 1016

Conductor and laborers riding on same train, 12-1003

Foreman and laborers, 12-1016, 1017

Laborers loading or unloading cars, and other employees, 12-1010

Who are fellow servants:

Roundhouse employees, 12-1010

Workmen loading and unloading vessels, 12-1012

Laborers loading or unloading cars, and trainmen, 12-1010

Liability limited to one's own acts, 12-897

General rule, 12-897

Respondet superior, 12-897

Liability of the negligent fellow servant, 12-903

Liability of tortfeasor not affected by rule:

Liability of master for his own negligence, 12-904

General rule, 12-904

In discharge of positive duties to servants, 12-904

While working with injured servant, 12-904

Limitations of liability:

Liability as to contract, 12-977

Limitations of the rule, 12-903

Act or omission in obedience to rules of employer, 12-988

Defect in condition of ways, works, machinery, etc., 12-987

Loading and unloading cars, 12-1010

Loading and unloading vessels, 12-1012

Locomotive engineer, see *infra*, Engineer.

Volume XXXI.

FELLOW SERVANTS, cont'd.

- Louisiana:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-937
- Machinery (see *infra*, Concurrent negligence of master and fellow servant):
 Defect in condition of ways, works, machinery, etc., 12-987
Employees providing machinery and appliances, see *infra*, Vice-principals.
Inspection and repairs, see *infra*, Employees charged with inspection and repairs.
- Maine:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-937
- Maryland:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-937
- Masons, 12-1015, 1016
- Massachusetts:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-937, 943
- Master (see *infra*, Common master necessary):
Concurrent negligence of master and fellow servant, see *infra*, Concurrent negligence of master and fellow servant.
- Master liable for his own negligence*, see *infra*, Liability of tortfeasor not affected by rule.
- Master of vessel*, see *infra*, Ships and shipping.
- Mates, 12-1011
- Michigan:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-937
- Mills, 12-1014
- Mines and mining claims, 12-1013
 Instances, 12-1013, 1014
 Miners or other employees and engineer in charge of hoist engine, 12-1013
 Mining boss, 12-1013
 Miscellaneous instances of fellow service between mine employees, 12-1013
 Who are fellow servants, 12-1013
- Minnesota:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-938
- Minnesota statute, 12-983
- Minor*, see *infra*, Infants.
- Mississippi:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-938, 943
- Missouri:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-930
- Montana:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-938, 942
- Nebraska:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-931
- Negligence (see *infra*, Vice-principals):
Burden of proof, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
Concurrent negligence of master and fellow servant, see *infra*, Concurrent negligence of master and fellow servant.
 Evidence to establish negligence of master, 12-1027
Incompetent fellow servants, see *infra*, Incompetent fellow servants.
 Knowledge of specific acts of negligence, 12-1028
 Liability of master for his own negligence, 12-904
 Liability of negligent fellow servants, 12-903
 Specific acts of negligence to show incompetency, 12-1024

FELLOW SERVANTS, cont'd.

- Negligence, *cont'd.*
 Sufficiency of evidence to establish negligence of master, 12-1027
Superior servants, see *infra*, Superior servants.
- New Jersey:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-938
- New Mexico:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-938
- New York:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-938
- North Carolina:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-928
- North Dakota:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-938
- Notice of incompetency, 12-915, 916, 917, 919, 920
 Burden of proof, 12-1022
 Specific acts of negligence, 12-1028
- Notice to injured employee:
 Incompetency of fellow servant, 12-1027
- Notice to master of incompetency:
 Evidence, 12-1025
- Obedience:
 Liability for negligence of servant to whom injured servant owes obedience, 12-945
 Construction of the provisions, 12-946
 Statutory provisions, 12-945
- Ohio:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-922, 923, 942
- Ordinary or reasonable care:
 Selection and retention of servants, 12-912
 Actual knowledge of incompetency, 12-915
 Duty of master, 12-912
 Employing person generally known to be competent, 12-915
 Illustrations, 12-913
 Implied or constructive notice of incompetency, 12-917
 Instances of want of ordinary care, 12-914
 Negligence in retaining incompetent servants, 12-915
 Notice of incompetency to master's agents, 12-916
 Retention of incompetent servants, 12-915
 What constitutes ordinary or reasonable care, 12-913
- Oregon:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-938
- Palace-car companies*, see *infra*, Sleeping-car companies.
- Pennsylvania:
 Superior-servant limitation, 12-938
- Person, 22-738
 Any person, 12-976
- Place to work (see *infra*, Employees charged with inspection and repairs):
 Defect in condition of ways, works, machinery, etc., 12-987
Employees providing place to work, see *infra*, Vice-principals.
 Foreman assigning servant place to work, 12-957

FELLOW SERVANTS, cont'd.

- Place to work, *cont'd.*
 - Place rendered unsafe by negligence of fellow servant, 12-958
 - Railroad track and roadbed, 12-955
 - Staging and scaffold cases, 12-956
 - Where servant acts without authority in assigning place to work, 12-957
 - Where work place is necessarily unsafe by reason of nature of work, 12-857
- Presumption that servant takes upon himself ordinary risks of his employment, 12-902
- Principal, see *infra*, Vice-principals.
- Private international law, 12-1018
 - What law governs as to who are fellow servants, 8-885
- Public policy, 12-902
- Questions of law and fact, 12-1019; 23-552
 - Employee acting in dual capacity, 12-1020
 - Incompetency of fellow servant, 12-1020
 - Undisputed facts, 12-1020
 - Whether employees are fellow servants generally a question for jury, 12-1019
- Railroads, 12-998
 - Brakemen, see *infra*, Brakeman.
 - Car inspector or repairer, see *infra*, Car inspector or repairer.
 - Common master necessary, see *infra*.
 - Common master necessary.
 - Conductor, see *infra*, Conductor.
 - Contracts limiting liability, 12-977
 - Different-department limitation, 12-974
 - Employees charged with inspection and repairs, see *infra*, Employees charged with inspection and repairs.
 - Employees constructing railroad track, 12-955
 - Engineer, see *infra*, Engineer.
 - Exceptions applicable to railroad employees, see *infra*, Statutory limitations of the rule.
 - Fireman, see *infra*, Fireman.
 - Flagmen, see *infra*, Flagman and other employees.
 - General statutes whose scope is confined to railroad employees, see *infra*, Statutory limitations of the rule.
 - Gravel or construction train, see *infra*, Gravel or construction train.
 - Laborers, see *infra*, Gravel or construction train; Laborers.
 - Laborers loading or unloading cars, and other employees, 12-1010
 - Miscellaneous railroad employees, 12-1009
 - Roundhouse employees, 12-1010
 - Sectionmen, see *infra*, Sectionmen.
 - Statutory limitations of the rule, see *infra*, Statutory limitations of the rule.
 - Switchmen, see *infra*, Switchmen.
 - Telegraph operators, see *infra*, Telegraph operators.
 - Trackmen, see *infra*, Trackmen.
 - Trainmen, see *infra*, Trainmen.
 - Who are fellow servants, 12-998
 - Brakemen, see *infra*, Brakeman.
 - Car inspector or repairer, see *infra*, Car inspector or repairer.
 - Conductor, see *infra*, Conductor.

FELLOW SERVANTS, cont'd.

- Railroads, *cont'd.*
 - Who are fellow servants, *cont'd.*
 - Engineer, see *infra*, Engineer.
 - Firemen, see *infra*, Fireman.
 - Flagmen, see *infra*, Flagman and other employees.
 - Gravel or construction train, see *infra*, Gravel or construction train.
 - Laborer, see *infra*, Gravel or construction train; Laborers.
 - Laborers loading or unloading cars, and other employees, 12-1010
 - Miscellaneous railroad employees, 12-1009
 - Sectionmen, see *infra*, Sectionmen.
 - Switchmen, see *infra*, Switchmen.
 - Telegraph operators, see *infra*, Telegraph operators.
 - Trackmen, see *infra*, Trackmen.
 - Trainmen, see *infra*, Trainmen.
- Reasonable care, see *infra*, Ordinary or reasonable care.
- Reasons for rule, 12-902
- Receivers:
 - Statutes abrogating the fellow-servant rule with respect to railroads, 12-980
- Repairer (see *infra*, Employees charged with inspection and repairs), 12-1008
- Repairs, see *infra*, Employees charged with inspection and repairs.
- Reputation, 12-1025, 1026, 1027
- Reputation to show incompetency, 12-1025
- Retention of incompetent servants, see *infra*, Incompetent fellow servants.
- Rhode Island:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-939
- Risk of employment, see MASTER AND SERVANT.
- Roadmasters, 12-953
- Roundhouse employees, 12-1010
- Rule, 12-897
 - Application of the rule to minors, 12-989
 - Application of the rule to volunteers, 12-988
 - Cases in which the rule is applied, 12-898
 - Compulsory service, 12-989
 - Different-department limitation, see *infra*, Different-department limitation.
 - Extent of rule, 12-903
 - Extraordinary risks interposed by master without warning, 12-989
 - Felonious act of fellow servant, 12-901
 - Gross negligence of fellow servant, 12-901
 - Incompetent fellow servants, see *infra*, Incompetent fellow servants.
 - Liability of master for negligence of servants in certain cases, 12-909
 - Liability of tortfeasor not affected by rule, see *infra*, Liability of tortfeasor not affected by rule.
 - Limitation of rule, 12-903
 - Origin of the rule, 12-897
 - Prevalence of the rule, 12-897
 - Reasons for the rule, 12-902
 - Rejection of rule in Quebec, 12-901

FELLOW SERVANTS, cont'd.Rule, *cont'd.*

- Roman law, 12-902
- Rule applicable only to servants, 12-990
- Rule in Ireland and Scotland, 12-901
- Rule in other countries, 12-901
- Statement of fellow-servant rule, 12-897
- Status of the fellow-servant rule, 12-897
- Statutory limitations of the rule, see *infra*, Statutory limitations of the rule.
- Statutory recognition of the rule, 12-901
- Superior fellow servants, see *infra*, Superior servants.
- Vice-principals, see *infra*, Vice-principals.

Rule applicable only to servants, 12-988, 989, 990

Rules and regulations:

- Act or omission in obedience to rules of employer, 12-988
- Employees charged with establishment of proper rules and regulations, 12-967
- Division superintendent, 12-968
- Employees controlling movement of trains, 12-967
- General rule, 12-967
- Servant making special order with respect to management of train, 12-967
- Superintendent or assistant superintendent, 12-968
- Telegraph operators, 12-968
- Train dispatcher, 12-967

Scaffold cases, 12-956

Seamen, see *infra*, Ships and shipping.

Section foreman, 12-963

Persons intrusted with the exercise of superintendence, 12-945

Section men:

Engineer and section hands, 12-1006

Service, 25-480

Ships and shipping, 12-1011; 25-133

Generally, 12-1011

Master of vessel and members of crew, 12-1011

Masters and crews of different vessels of owner, 12-1012

Mates and members of crew, 12-1011

Seamen or other employees on same vessel, 12-1011; 25-133

Workmen loading and unloading vessels, 12-1012

Sleeping-car companies:

Employees of palace-car company and employees of railroad, 12-994

South Carolina:

Superior-servant limitation, 12-932

Stage cases, 12-956

Status of the fellow-servant rule, 12-897

Statutes, see *infra*, Superior servants.

Statutory limitations of the rule, 12-976

"Any person," 12-976

Exceptions applicable to railroad employees, 12-977

Contracts limiting liability, 12-977

General statutes whose scope is confined to railroad employees, 12-977

Contracts limiting liability, 12-977

FELLOW SERVANTS, cont'd.

Statutory limitations of the rule, *cont'd.*

Exceptions applicable to railroad employees, *cont'd.*

Negligence of person having control of engine, train, switch, etc., 12-985

Charge, 12-985

Control, 12-985

What injuries are within the statutes:

Georgia statute, 12-980

Kansas statute, 12-983

Minnesota statute, 12-983

Wisconsin statute, 12-984

Generally, 12-976

General statutes whose scope is confined to railroad employees:

Burden of proof of contributory negligence, 12-978

Constitutibility of statutes, 12-978

Contributory negligence, 12-978

Fourteenth Amendment, 12-979

Generally, 12-977

Iowa statute, 12-981

Kansas statute, 12-983

Minnesota statute, 12-983

Ordinary care only required of company, 12-978

Receivers, 12-980

Street railroads, 12-980

Survival of right of action, 12-978

Tramway operated in connection with lumber business, 12-980

Upon what corporations and persons liability rests, 12-979

What injuries are within the statutes, 12-980

Wisconsin statute, 12-984

Statutes allowing recovery by "any person" injured, etc., 12-976

Statutory recognition of rule, 12-901

Street railways:

Statutes abrogating the fellow-servant rule with respect to railroad, 12-980

Sunday, 12-990

Superintendence, see *infra*, Superior servants.

Superintendent (see *infra*, Superior servants):

Assistant superintendent as vice-principal, 12-968

Division superintendent as vice-principal, 12-968

Liability of master limited to negligence of superintendent, 12-943

Railroad superintendent as vice-principal, 12-968

Superior servants (see *infra*, Vice-principals), 12-922

Adoption of the rule in the United States, 12-923

Alabama, 12-935, 943

Approved doctrine, 12-933

Arkansas, 12-929

California, 12-935

Canada, 12-933

Colorado, 12-935

Common law, 12-922

Connecticut, 12-936

Definition, 12-990

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*Superior servants, *cont'd.*Definition, *cont'd.*

Where superior-servant and different-department limitations are rejected, 12-990

Where superior-servant and different-department limitations prevail, 12-991

England, 12-933, 943

Extent of the superintendence, 12-944

Florida, 12-937

Generally, 12-922

Georgia, 12-929

Idaho, 12-929

Illinois, 12-924, 925, 926

Illinois rule, extent of limitation, 12-926

Indiana, 12-937, 941

Instances of persons held to be superintendents, 12-945

Iowa, 12-937

Kansas, 12-929

Kentucky, 12-926

Louisiana, 12-937

Maine, 12-937

Maryland, 12-937

Massachusetts, 12-937, 943

Master liable for negligence of superior servant only, 12-923

Michigan, 12-937

Minnesota, 12-938

Mississippi, 12-938, 943

Missouri, 12-930

Montana, 12-938, 942

Nebraska, 12-931

Negligence must be connected with the exercise of superintendence, 12-943

New Jersey, 12-938

New Mexico, 12-938

New York, 12-938

North Carolina, 12-938

North Dakota, 12-938

Obedience, see *infra*, Obedience.

Ohio, 12-922, 923, 942

Ohio cases, 12-922

Ohio doctrine, 12-923

Origin of superior-servant limitation, 12-922

Pennsylvania, 12-938

Rejection of the doctrine, 12-930

Alabama, 12-935

Apparently inconsistent application of test, 12-941

Approved doctrine, 12-933

California, 12-935

Canada, 12-933

Colorado, 12-935

Connecticut, 12-936

Contrary to weight of authority, 12-932

England, 12-933

Florida, 12-937

Generally, 12-930

Indiana, 12-937

Iowa, 12-937

Louisiana, 12-937

Maine, 12-937

Maryland, 12-937

Massachusetts, 12-937

Michigan, 12-937

Minnesota, 12-938

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*Superior servants, *cont'd.*Rejection of the doctrine, *cont'd.*

Mississippi, 12-938

Montana, 12-938

New Jersey, 12-938

New Mexico, 12-938

New York, 12-938

North Dakota, 12-938

Pennsylvania, 12-938

Reasons for rejecting limitation, 12-934

Rhode Island, 12-939

United States courts, 12-933

Vermont, 12-939

Virginia, 12-939

West Virginia, 12-941

Wisconsin, 12-941

Rhode Island, 12-939

Section foreman, 12-945

Servant must be intrusted with superintendence, 12-943

South Carolina, 12-932

States adopting the superior-servant limitation, 12-923

Statutory recognition of the doctrine, 12-941

Alabama, 12-943

Construction of the statutes, 12-943

Extent of superintendence, 12-944

Generally, 12-941

Indiana, 12-941

Liability for negligence of servants exercising superintendence, 12-942

Liability for negligence of servant to whom injured servant owes obedience, 12-945

Liability of master limited to negligence of superintendent, 12-943

Massachusetts, 12-943

Montana, 12-942

Negligence must be connected with the exercise of the superintendence, 12-943

Ohio, 12-942

Servant must be intrusted with superintendence, 12-943

Superintendence, 12-943

Texas, 12-942

What constitutes a person "whose sole or principal duty is that of superintendence," 12-944

Superintendence, 12-943

Superior-servant limitation, 12-922

Superior-servant limitation contrary to weight of authority, 12-932

Tennessee, 12-924

Tennessee rule, 12-924

Texas, 12-927, 942

Texas rule, 12-927

United States, 12-933

United States courts, 12-923, 933

Utah, 12-925

Utah rule, 12-935

Vermont, 12-939

Virginia, 12-939

Washington, 12-932

Weight of authority, 12-932

West Virginia, 12-941

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*

- Superior servants, *cont'd.*
 - What constitutes a person "whose sole or principal duty is that of superintendence," 12-944
 - Where superior-servant and different-department limitations prevail, 12-991
 - Wisconsin, 12-941
- Superior servants and vice-principals distinguished, 12-948
- Supervision:
 - Employees exercising supervision are vice-principals, 12-970
- Survival of action:
 - Statutes abrogating the fellow-servant rule with respect to railroad, 12-978
- Switches:
 - Conductor charged with care of switches, 12-953
- Switchmen:
 - Car repairer injured through negligence of switchman or brakeman, 12-1009
 - Switchmen and employees who load cars, 12-1010
 - Trainmen and switchmen, 12-1007
- Telegraph operators:
 - Trainmen and telegraph operators, 12-1007
- Telegraph operators not vice-principals, 12-968
- Tennessee:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-924
- Texas:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-927, 942
- Tortfeasor, see *infra*, Liability of tortfeasor not affected by rule.
- Trackmen, 12-964, 1005, 1006
- Train, 12-986
- Train dispatcher, 12-967
- Trainmen (see *infra*, Brakeman; Engineer; Fireman), 12-998
 - Conductor, see *infra*, Conductor.
 - Employees on different trains, 12-1004
 - Employees on gravel or construction train, 12-999
 - Engineers, see *infra*, Engineer.
 - Foreman of a bridge gang and trainmen, 12-1006
 - Telegraph operator and trainmen, 12-1007
 - Trainmen and other employees riding on train, 12-1003
 - Trainmen and sectionmen, 12-1005
 - Trainmen and switchmen, 12-1007
 - Trainmen and trackmen, 12-1005
 - Trainmen on the same train, 12-998
- United States courts:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-923, 933
- Utah:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-925
- Vermont:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-939
- Vessels, see *infra*, Ships and shipping.
- Vice-principals (see *infra*, Superior servants), 12-946
 - Definition, 12-948
 - Distinct department, 12-970
 - Different-department limitation, see *infra*, Different-department limitation.
 - Dual status of employees, 12-949
 - Employees charged with duty of instructing servants, 12-969

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*

- Vice-principals, *cont'd.*
 - Employees charged with establishment of proper rules and regulations, 12-967
 - Division superintendent, 12-968
 - Employees controlling movement of trains, 12-967
 - General rule, 12-967
 - Servant making special order with respect to management of train, 12-967
 - Superintendent or assistant superintendent, 12-968
 - Telegraph operators, 12-968
 - Train dispatcher, 12-967
- Employees charged with inspection and repairs, see *infra*, Employees charged with inspection and repairs.
- Employees in charge of entire business or distinct department, 12-970
- Employees intrusted with supervision, 12-970
- Employees providing machinery and appliances, 12-950
 - Appliances constructed or adjusted by workmen using them, 12-952
 - Defective locomotive being repaired, 12-952
 - Employee charged with care of switches, 12-953
 - General rule, 12-950
 - Limitations of the rule, 12-952
 - Selection by fellow servant of the defective appliance, 12-953
 - Servants supplying machinery and appliances are vice-principals, 12-951
 - Unauthorized act of servant in furnishing appliances, 12-952
 - Unskilful or negligent use of appliances by servants, 12-953
- Employees providing place to work, 12-954
 - Application of the rule, 12-955
 - Employee constructing railroad track, 12-955
 - Employees providing place to work are vice-principals, 12-954
 - Foreman assigning servant places to work, 12-957
 - Generally, 12-954
 - Place rendered unsafe by negligence of fellow servant, 12-958
 - Place rendered unsafe by progress of work, 12-957
 - Scaffold cases, 12-956
 - Stage case, 12-955
 - Superior servant directing subordinate to work in dangerous place, 12-957
 - Where servant acts without authority in assigning place to work, 12-957
- Entire business, 12-970
- Extent of master's liability for negligence of vice-principal, 12-947
- Generally, 12-946
- Inspection, see *infra*, Employees charged with inspection and repairs.
- Instances of vice-principals, 12-950
- Instructors, 12-996

FELLOW SERVANTS, *cont'd.*

- Vice-principals, *cont'd.*
 - Liability of master not increased by vice-principal rule, 12-948
 - Master liable for negligence of vice-principal, 12-946
 - Repairs*, see *infra*, Employees charged with inspection and repairs.
 - Same servant both vice-principal and fellow servant, 12-949
 - Statement of vice-principal limitation, 12-946
 - Superior servants, 12-948
 - Superior servants distinguished from vice-principals, 12-948
 - Supervision, employees exercising, 12-970
 - Vice-principal doing fellow servant's work, 12-949
 - Virginia:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-939
 - Volunteers, 12-988
 - Washington:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-932
 - West Virginia:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-941
 - Who are fellow servants, 12-990
 - Builders, 12-1015
 - Burden of proof*, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
 - Carpenters, 12-1015
 - Common employment*, see *infra*, Common employment.
 - Common master necessary*, see *infra*, Common master necessary.
 - Definitions, 12-990
 - Elevator operator and other employees, 12-1016
 - Employees in and about mines*, see *infra*, Mines and mining claims.
 - Employees in mills and factories, 12-1014
 - Employees on or about vessels*, see *infra*, Ships and shipping.
 - Foreman and workmen under his control, 12-1017
 - Instances of fellow servants, 12-998
 - Masons, 12-1015
 - Mines*, see *infra*, Mines and mining claims.
 - Miscellaneous instances of fellow service, 12-1016
 - Railroads employees*, see *infra*, Railroads.
 - Ships*, see *infra*, Ships and shipping.
 - Vessels*, see *infra*, Ships and shipping.
 - Wisconsin:
 - Superior-servant limitation, 12-941
 - Wisconsin statutes, 12-984
 - Workmen*, see *infra*, Laborers.
 - Yard master and car repairer, 12-1008
 - Yard master and yard hand, 12-1008
- FELON, 12-1029**
- FELONIOUS — FELONIOUSLY, 12-1029**
- Accessory, 12-1031
 - Fraudulently and feloniously, 14-208
 - Larceny, 12-1031
 - Maliciously, 12-1030
 - Receiving stolen goods, 12-1031
 - Unlawfully, 12-1030
 - Wilfully, 12-1030; 30-528
 - Wrongfully, 12-1030

FELONY, 12-1030

- See ARREST; CRIMINAL LAW; MISDEMEANOR.
 - Accessory, 1-260
 - Aider and abettor, 2-30
 - Alternative statutes, 12-1032
 - Arrest*, see ARREST.
 - Common law, 8-280; 12-1031
 - Compounding offenses, 6-403
 - Conspiracy*, see CONSPIRACY.
 - Dams:
 - Injuring dams, 12-1033
 - Definition, 8-280; 12-1031
 - Infamy and infamous crimes, 12-1033
 - Intent, 16-982
 - Intoxicating liquors:
 - Sale of liquor to Indians, 12-1033
 - Larceny:
 - Petit larceny, 12-1033
 - Mayhem*, see MAYHEM.
 - Misprision of felony, 8-292; 20-803
 - Punishment, 25-318
 - Statutes, 12-1032
 - Statutory definition, 8-281
 - Threats and threatening letters, 28-147
 - United States, 12-1033
- FEMALE, 12-1034; 30-1189**
- See WOMAN.
- FEMALE SUFFRAGE**, see ELECTIONS.
- FEME COVERT**, see HUSBAND AND WIFE; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- FEME SOLE**, see HUSBAND AND WIFE; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- FENCED, 12-1034**
- FENCED OFF, 12-1034**
- FENCES, 12-1035**
- See BOUNDARIES; HERD LAWS; PARTY WALLS.
 - Adverse possession (see ADVERSE POSSESSION; see *infra*, Prescription), 12-1061
 - Agistment, 2-7, 9
 - Agreement*, see *infra*, Contracts.
 - Animals (see AT LARGE; INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS):
 - Animals to be fenced against, 12-1058, 1084
 - Common-law rule as to restraining, 2-354
 - Good fence, 2-356
 - Seizure damage feasant, 2-359
 - Statutory changing of common-law rule, 2-356
 - Animals to be fenced against, 12-1058, 1084
 - Generally, 12-1058
 - Right on adjoining soil, 12-1058
 - When cattle lawfully on adjoining land, 12-1059
 - When cattle lawfully on highway, 12-1058
 - Arson, 2-929, 932
 - At large*, see AT LARGE.
 - Attorney's fees:
 - Attorney's fees against railroad, 12-1066
 - Barbed-wire fences, 12-1039, 1081
 - Building a barbed-wire fence is not *per se* negligence, 12-1039
 - Negligence in constructing barbed-wire fence, 12-1039
 - Bars, 12-1081
 - Boundaries (see *infra*, Partition fences), 4-817; 12-1061
 - Adverse possession, 12-1061
 - Division fence joint property, 4-818
 - Fence described as boundary, 12-1061

FENCES, *cont'd.***Boundaries, *cont'd.***

Presumption as to character of fence intended, 4-817

State laws as to division fences, 4-817

Where more than one-half of fence on one person's land, 4-818

Breachy, stock not extraordinarily, 12-1038

Brick wall, 12-1037

Building, 4-996

Carriers of passengers, 5-522

Cattle (see *AT LARGE*; see *infra*, *Highways*; *Obligation to maintain*; *Railroad fences*):

Cattle driven upon lands, 12-1045

Failure to maintain, see *infra*, *Failure to maintain*.

Purpose of fence to keep cattle in, 12-1037

Purpose of fence to keep cattle out, 12-1037

Cattle guards, 12-1082

Cattle guard part of fence, 12-1083

Failure to erect cattle guards a failure to fence, 12-1083

Illustrations, 12-1082, 1083

Operators must erect cattle guards, 12-1068

Children:

Whether duty to fence against children, 12-1084

Cities, 12-1078

Common:

Lands laid in common, 12-1051

After having been inclosed, 12-1051

Laying lands in common, 12-1051

Common law (see *infra*, *Obligation to maintain*):

Partition fences, 12-1047

Constitutional law, see *infra*, *Railroad fences*.

Contracts:

Contract with another to maintain fence does not relieve from liability, 12-1069

Obligation to fence, 12-1040

Partition fences, 12-1047

Railroad contract with adjoining land-owner to fence, see *infra*, *Railroad fences*.

Contribution and exoneration, 12-1048

All damages caused by neglect, 12-1054

Damages caused by neglect, 12-1054

Double value, 12-1054

Enforced contribution against unwilling neighbor, 12-1054

Manner of enforcing contribution, 12-1054

Contributory negligence, see *INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS*.

Covenants:

Covenant as to duty to fence, 12-1040

Covenant by grantee to build and maintain fences, 8-138

Covenant by grantor to build and maintain fences, 8-138

Covenants running with the land, 8-138

Obligation to erect and maintain fences, 8-130

Partition fences, 12-1047

Running with the land, 12-1072, 1073

Criminal liability:

Injury to trespassing animals, 12-1047

FENCES, *cont'd.***Criminal liability, *cont'd.***

Removal of fences, 12-1061

Crossings, 12-1079

De facto highways, 12-1079

Highway crossings, 12-1079

Highway parallel to track, 12-1080

Private crossings, 12-1080

Railroad's duty to fence, 12-1079

Curtilage, 8-528, 529

Damages:

Assessment by fence viewers, 12-1055

Double damages, 12-1065

Recovery of double value, 12-1054

Right to build entire fence and recover, 12-1054

Definition, 12-1037

Depot grounds, see *infra*, *Stations*.

Ditch, 12-1037

Division fences (see *infra*, *Partition fences*), 4-817

Dogs:

Injury to trespassing animals, 12-1046

Double damages, 12-1065

Double value, 12-1054

Eminent domain, see *EMINENT DOMAIN*.

Employees, injury to, 12-1067

Engine houses, 12-1075

Failure to maintain, 12-1056

Liability for consequences of failure to maintain, 12-1056

Liability for trespass by cattle, 12-1056

After division, 12-1057

Bailee and not owner liable, 12-1057

Before division, 12-1056

Cattle owner's neglect, 12-1057

Either bailee or owner liable, 12-1057

Liability of bailee, 12-1057

No defense that plaintiff's portion is out of repair, 12-1057

No remedy for trespass due to his own failure to repair, 12-1057

Waiver of obligation, 12-1056

When obligation is waived, 12-1056

Railroad fences, see *infra*, *Railroad fences*.

Fences inclosing lands, 12-1039

Fences as boundaries, 12-1061

Obligation to maintain, see *infra*, *Obligation to maintain*.

Partition fences, see *infra*, *Partition fences*.

Property in fences, see *infra*, *Property in fences*.

Fence viewers, 12-1055

Duty to assess damages for default, 12-1055

Duty to assign portions, 12-1055

Effect of proceedings, 12-1055

Nature of office, 12-1055

Notice of proceedings, 12-1055

Principal duties, 12-1055

Validity of proceedings, 12-1055

Fines and penalties, see *infra*, *Penalties imposed for failure to fence*.

Fixtures, see *FIXTURES*.

Fright:

Animals injured by fright, 12-1073

Gates, 12-1081

Keeping gates closed, 12-1082

FENCES, *cont'd.*

- Hedge, 12-1037
- Highways (see HIGHWAYS; see *infra*, Crossings), 15-498
 - Fixed boundary of highway, 15-392
 - Liability for trespass by cattle while passing along highway, 12-1040
 - Removal of fences, 15-391
 - When cattle lawfully on highway, 12-1058
- Homestead, 15-588
- Ice and snow, 12-1084
- Improve, 12-1050
- Inclosed lands, see *infra*, Partition fences by statute.
- Inclosure, 16-144, 145
- Injuries to animals, see *infra*, Railroad fences.
- Injuries to animals by railroads, see INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS.
- Injury to trespassing animals, 12-1046
 - Accidental injury to trespassing cattle, 12-1047
 - Criminal liability, 12-1047
 - Improper use of dog, 12-1046
 - Injuries from things eaten, 12-1047
 - Killing or wounding, 12-1046
 - Land unsafe for pasturage, 12-1047
 - Punitive damages, 12-1047
 - Uninclosed pit, 12-1047
 - Wilful or careless injury, 12-1046
- Killing trespassing animals, 12-1046
- Landlord and tenant:
 - Liability of third persons to landlord, 18-451
- Large, see AT LARGE.
- Lawful fence, 18-574
- Leases:
 - Railroad fences, 12-1068
- Line fences, see *infra*, Partition fences.
- Location, see *infra*, Partition fences by statute.
- Mail clerk, injury to, 12-1067
- Malicious erection of fences, 12-1058
- Mandamus:
 - Railroad fencing right of way, 19-875
- Manner of building, 12-1037
- Master and servant, 20-65
 - Duty of railroad, 20-65
- Injury to employees, 12-1067
- Material, 12-1037
 - Brick wall, 12-1037
 - Ditch, 12-1037
 - Hedge, 12-1037
 - Material required for fences, 12-1037
 - Navigable water, 12-1037
- Mechanics' liens, 20-309
- Mills, 12-1075
- Municipal corporations:
 - Cattle guards, 12-1083
 - Railroad fences, 12-1078
- Navigable waters, 12-1037
- Negligence in building and maintaining, 12-1039
 - Barbed-wire fences, 12-1039
 - Generally, 12-1039
 - Negligence in construction of barbed-wire fence, 12-1039
- Notice:
 - Fence viewers, 12-1055
- Nuisances:
 - Malicious erection, 12-1058

FENCES, *cont'd.*

- Obligation to maintain, 12-1039
 - Common law, 12-1039
 - Agreement as to duty to fence, 12-1040
 - Common law adopted, 12-1040
 - Common law not adopted, 12-1041
 - Covenant as to duty to fence, 12-1040
 - General rule, 12-1039
 - Highway, 12-1040
 - Liability for trespass by cattle, 12-1040
 - Modification as to cattle on highway, 12-1040
 - Owner's common-law obligation to keep cattle from trespassing, 12-1039
 - Prescription, 12-1040
 - United States, 12-1040
 - Failure to maintain, see *infra*, Failure to maintain.
- General doctrine, 12-1039
- In the United States, 12-1040
 - Common law adopted, 12-1040
 - Common law not adopted, 12-1041
 - Dangerous animals, 12-1044
 - Reason for not adopting common-law rule, 12-1043
- Operation of law requiring a fence, 12-1044
 - Cattle driven upon lands, 12-1045
 - Generally, 12-1044
 - Injury to trespassing animals, see *infra*, Injury to trespassing animals.
 - Right to drive off trespassing animals, 12-1045
- Partition fences, see *infra*, Partition fences.
- Partition fences by statute, see *infra*, Partition fences by statute.
- Railroad fences, see *infra*, Railroad fences.
- Who must build and maintain, see *infra*, Partition fences by statute.
- Occupier:
 - Obligation as between owner and occupier, 12-1054
- Occupy, 12-1051
- Ordinary, 12-1038
- Ordinary fences, 21-1006
- Owner:
 - Obligation as between owner and occupier, 12-1054
- Partition fences, 12-1047
 - By agreement or covenant, 12-1047
 - Agreements varying the statute, 12-1048
 - Application of statute, 12-1047
 - Construction of agreement in particulars, 12-1049
 - Contribution, 12-1048
 - Covenant creates an incumbrance, 12-1049
 - Covenant in deed, 12-1049
 - Covenant runs with land, 12-1049
 - Effect of covenant in deed, 12-1049
 - Effect of statute upon, 12-1047
 - Evidence of agreement, 12-1048
 - Force of division by agreement, 12-1048

FENCES, cont'd.Partition fences, *cont'd.*By agreement or covenant, *cont'd.*

Manner of building, 12-1048

Statute may be varied by agreement, 12-1048

Stipulation in a deed poll, 12-1049

Sufficiency of evidence, 12-1048

Writing required by statute, 12-1048

Failure to maintain, see *infra*, Failure to maintain.*Fence viewers*, see *infra*, Fence viewers.

Generally, 12-1047

Malicious erection, 12-1058

Prescription:

Effect of statute, 12-1050

Generally, 12-1049

Prescription giving rise to obligation to fence, 12-1049

Property in partition fences, 12-1060

Removal of partition fences, 12-1060

Statutes, see *infra*, Partition fences by statute.

Partition fences by statute, 12-1050

Between what lands required, 12-1050

Failure to maintain, see *infra*, Failure to maintain.*Fence viewers*, see *infra*, Fence viewers.

Generally, 12-1050

"Improved" defined, 12-1050

Improved lands, 12-1050

Inclosed lands, 12-1050, 1051

Lands laid in common, 12-1051

Lands laid in common after having been inclosed, 12-1051

Location, 12-1052

Generally, 12-1052

On what land, 12-1052

Worm fences, 12-1052

Who must build and maintain, 12-1053

After division, 12-1053

Assignment by fence viewers, 12-1053

Before division, 12-1053

Damages caused by neglect, 12-1054

Double value, 12-1054

Enforced contribution, 12-1054

Generally, 12-1053

Obligation as between owner and occupier, 12-1054

Recovery of double value, 12-1054

Right to build entire fence and recover, 12-1054

Waiver of obligation, 12-1054

Party walls, see PARTY WALLS.

Penalties imposed for failure to fence:

Constitutionality, 12-1065

Police power, 22-933

Statutes requiring railroads to fence, 12-1065

Prescription, 12-1040

Partition fences, see *infra*, Partition fences.*Private ways*, see PRIVATE WAYS.

Property in fences, 12-1059

Detached material, 12-1060

Fences a part of the freehold, 12-1059

Fences pass with the land, 12-1059

Generally, 12-1059

Partition fences, 12-1060

Personalty by agreement, 12-1060

Removal of partition fences, 12-1060

FENCES, cont'd.*Punitive damages*, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.

Purpose of fences, 12-1037

Purprestures:

Definitions, 23-528

Examples, 23-528

Questions of law and fact:

Depot grounds, 12-1078

Whether railroad ought to fence, 12-1077

Quo warranto, 23-644

Railroad fences (see INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS), 5-522

Absolute liability, 12-1066

Adjacent land owned by railroad, 12-1073

Assumption of risks of intrusion, 12-1063

Attorney's fees against railroad, 12-1066

Barbed-wire fence, 12-1081

Bars, 12-1081

Beginning of liability, 12-1070, 1071

Benefit to whom, 12-1066

Cattle guards, see *infra*, Cattle guards.

Cattle on railroad trespassers, 12-1062

Character of fence required, 12-1080

Cities, 12-1078

Compelling company to fence under statute, 12-1064

Constitutionality of statutes, 12-1065

Absolute liability, 12-1066

Double costs, 12-1066

Double damages, 12-1065

Fencing acts a valid exercise of police power, 12-1065

Penalties imposed for failure to fence, 12-1065

Contract to fence, 12-1063

Contract with adjoining landowner to fence, 12-1071

Adjoining owner, 12-1071

Common law governs, 12-1071

Effect of statute of frauds, 12-1071

Statutory duty waived, 12-1071

Contract with another to maintain fence does not relieve from liability, 12-1069

Crossings, 12-1079, 1080

Degree of care requisite, 12-1062

Depot grounds, see *infra*, Stations.

Division fences, 12-1062

Double costs, 12-1066

Double damages, 12-1065

Duty not transferable, 12-1069

Duty to fence at particular places, 12-1075

Cities, 12-1078

Considerations of mere private interest, 12-1075

Crossings, 12-1079

Depot grounds, see *infra*, Stations.

Engine houses, 12-1075

Generally, 12-1075

Highway crossings, 12-1079

Mills, 12-1075

Must fence as near as practicable, 12-1076

Places to which statutory duty to fence does not extend, 12-1075

Private crossings, 12-1080

Villages, 12-1078

FENCES, *cont'd.*Railroad fences, *cont'd.*

Engine houses, 12-1075

Failure to maintain:

Animals injured by fright, 12-1074

Effect of law against animals running at large, 12-1075

Failure to fence must be occasion of

injury, 12-1074

Failure to maintain creates same

liability as failure to build, 12-

1074

Liability, 12-1073

Liable to all injured by breach of

statutory duty to fence, 12-1073

Sudden destruction of fence, 12-1074

For whose benefit intended, 12-1066

Gates, 12-1081

Injury to animals, 12-1063

Injury to employees, 12-1067

Keeping gates closed, 12-1082

Legal fence held sufficient, 12-1080

Lessee subject to duties imposed on

lessor, 12-1068; 23-787

Liability for injury to animals on unin-

closed track, 12-1063

Master and servant, 20-65

Mills, 12-1075

Obligation to fence in absence of stat-

ute, 12-1061

Cattle on railroad trespassers, 12-

1062

Division fences, 12-1062

In states not adopting common-law

rule, 12-1063

Liability for failure to exercise rea-

sonable care, 12-1063

Liability for injury to animals on

uninclosed track, 12-1063

Peculiar obligation as to railroad

tracks, 12-1062

Railroad companies not required to

fence, 12-1061

Special agreement by railroad to

fence, 12-1063

Trespassing cattle, 12-1062

Unfenced railroads assume risks of

intrusion, 12-1063

Voluntary fencing does not impose

the duty, 12-1062

Obligation to fence under statute, 12-

1063

Operators, 12-1067

Owner, 12-1068

Owner may compel company to fence,

12-1064

Owner's right to build and recover from

company, 12-1064

Personal injuries, 23-733

Police power, 12-1065

Purpose disclosed in statute, 12-1066

Purpose of statutes, 12-1066

Railway mail clerk, 12-1067

Receiver's liability, 12-1069

Snow and ice, 12-1084

Stations, see *infra*, Stations.

Statutes not generally regarded as for

adjoining landowners solely, 12-1066

Statutory duty, 12-1063

Sufficiency of erection, 12-1083

Sufficiency of evidence, 12-1080

Sufficient to turn stock, 12-1083

FENCES, *cont'd.*Railroad fences, *cont'd.*

Time of fencing, 12-1070, 1071

Time when duty attaches, 12-1070

Trespassing cattle, 12-1062

Upon whom the duty to fence rests, 12-

1067

Duty rests upon operators, 12-

1067

Lessee subject to duties imposed on

lessor, 12-1068

Operators must erect cattle guards,

12-1068

Owner and operator held liable, 12-

1068

Owners liable, 12-1068

Receiver, 12-1069

Villages, 12-1078

Voluntary repairs by stock owners, 12-

1070

When statutory duty attaches, 12-1070

Railroads (see *infra*, Railroad fences), 5-522*Injuries to animals by railroads*, see IN-

JURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS.

Lessee, 12-1068; 23-787

Personal injuries, 23-733

Receivers, 12-1069

Running at large, see AT LARGE.*Running with the land*, see *infra*, Covenants.

Securely fenced, 25-178

Snow and ice, 12-1084

Stations, 12-1076; 23-734

Depot grounds need not be fenced, 12-

1076

Extent of depot grounds, 12-1078

Illustrations, 12-1077

Questions of law and fact, 12-1077

What depot grounds include, 12-1077

Statute:

Effect of statute upon agreement or

covenant, 12-1047

Partition fences by agreement, statute

existing, 12-1047

Railroad fences, see *infra*, Railroad

fences.

Statute may be varied by agreement, 12-

1048

Writing required by statute, 12-1048

Statute of frauds:

Division fences, 29-890

- Streets and sidewalks:

Cattle guards, 12-1083

Railroad fences, 12-1079

Sufficiency of fences, 12-1038

Common law, 12-1038

Fence such as good husbandmen gener-

ally keep, 12-1038

Fence sufficient to turn ordinary stock

satisfies requirements, 12-1038

General rule, 12-1038

Insufficient fences, 12-1038

Meaning of "sufficient fence" in agree-

ment between private persons, 12-1038

Partition fences, 12-1048

Peculiarly vicious cattle, 12-1038

Railroad fences, 12-1080, 1083

Statutory requirements must be strictly

followed, 12-1039

Stock not extraordinarily breachy, 12-

1038

Sufficient fence defined by statute, 12-

1038

FENCES, cont'd.

- Trespass (see *infra*, Failure to maintain; Obligation to maintain; Railroad fences):
 - Injury to trespassing animals*, see *infra*, *Injury to trespassing animals*.
 - Liability for trespass by cattle*, see *infra*, *Failure to maintain*.
 - Right to drive off trespassing animals, 12-1045
- Viewers, see *infra*, Fence viewers.
- Villages, 12-1078
- Who must build and maintain, see *infra*, Obligation to maintain; Partition fences by statute.
- Worm fences, 12-1052
- Wounding trespassing animals, 12-1046
- Writing:
 - Statute, 12-1048
 - Writing required by statute, 12-1048
- FENCE VIEWERS**, see **FENCES**.
- FEOFFMENT**, 12-1085
 - See **DEEDS**.
 - Deeds, 9-98
- FERÆ NATURÆ**, see **ANIMALS**.
- FERMENTED LIQUORS**, see **INTOXICATING LIQUORS**.
- FERRER**, 12-1085
- FEBRIAGE**, 12-1085
- FERRIES**, 12-1086
 - Abandonment of franchise, 12-1115
 - Acceptance of franchise, 12-1097
 - Acquisition of ferry franchise, 12-1090
 - Acceptance of franchise, 12-1097
 - Acquisition of right to land and embark, 12-1097
 - Grant, see *infra*, Grant.
 - Necessity for legislative grant, 12-1090
 - Power of government to grant ferry franchise, see *infra*, Power of government to grant ferry franchise.
 - Prescription, 12-1090
 - Who may acquire franchise, see *infra*, Who may acquire franchise.
 - Acquisition of right to land and embark, 12-1097
 - Action, see *infra*, Protection of franchises.
 - Assignments:
 - License, 2-1049
 - Bond of ferryman, 12-1108
 - Canada, 10-86
 - Carriers of goods, 5-182; 12-1109
 - Carriers of passengers, 5-481; 12-1110
 - Approaches to boat, 12-1110
 - Contributory negligence, 12-1112
 - Dangers not to be anticipated, 12-1111
 - Degree of skill, 12-1111
 - Duty to obey regulations, 12-1112
 - Duty to transport, 12-1106
 - Ferryman as carriers of passengers, 12-1110
 - Improved appliances, 12-1111
 - Liability as to passengers, 12-1110
 - Look before stepping, 12-1112
 - Passageway to boats, 12-1110
 - Presumption of negligence, 12-1111
 - Property retained by passenger, 12-1109
 - When liability ceases, 12-1111
 - Charges, see *infra*, Toll.
 - Coasting trade, 12-1101
 - Common carriers, 5-481; 12-1109

FERRIES, cont'd.

- Common carriers, *cont'd.*
 - Whether ferrymen are common carriers, 6-251
- Conditions in grants, 12-1090
- Constitutional law:
 - Grant of ferry franchise as a contract protected by Federal Constitution, 12-1089
- Contract limiting liability, 12-1108
- Contributory negligence, 12-1109, 1112
- County, see *infra*, Delegation of power to subordinate bodies.
- County commissioners, 7-999
- Courts, see *infra*, Delegation of power to subordinate bodies.
- Customers, 12-1109
- Death of owner, 12-1115
- Deed, 12-1099
- Definition, 12-1087
- Delegation of power to subordinate bodies, 12-1092
 - Determination of application, 12-1094
 - Effect of delegation upon power of legislature, 12-1093
 - Execution of the delegated power, 12-1094
 - Extent of authority, 12-1093
 - Grant still emanates from state, 12-1093
 - Notice of application, 12-1094
 - Payment of fee required of licensee, 12-1094
 - Power of state, 12-1092
 - Power of subordinate body to grant exclusive franchise, 12-1093
 - Regulation of ferries, 12-1113
 - Who may acquire franchise, 12-1094
- Delivery to ferryman, 5-182
- Distance over which ferry may be operated, 12-1088
- Dominion of Canada, 10-86
- Dower:
 - Assignment of dower in a ferry, 10-178
- Duties and liabilities of owner, 12-1106
 - Compelling operation of ferry, 12-1106
 - Duty to maintain and operate, 12-1106
 - Duty to transport, 12-1106
 - Liability as to passengers, see *infra*, Carriers of passengers.
 - Liability as to property, see *infra*, Liability as to property.
 - Liability for negligence, see *infra*, Liability for negligence.
 - Remedy to compel operation of ferry, 12-1106
- Ejectment, 10-480
- Eminent domain, 10-1080
 - Acquisition of right to land and embark, 12-1098
 - Franchise may be taken under power of eminent domain, 12-1115
- Exclusive franchise, 12-1093
 - Establishing rival ferries, bridges, etc., by legislative authority, 12-1101
 - Injunction to restrain infringement, 12-1105
- Expiration of franchise, 12-1115
- Ferriage, 12-1085
- Ferry as highway, 15-350
- Fines and penalties, see *infra*, Penalty.
- Forfeiture of franchise, 12-1114
 - By whom enforced, 12-1115

FERRIES, *cont'd.*

- Forfeiture of franchise, *cont'd.*
 - Date of forfeiture, 12-1115
 - How enforced, 12-1115
 - May be forfeited by misuser or nonuser, 12-1114
 - Quo warranto, 12-1115
 - Waiver of forfeiture, 12-1115
- Forfeiture of franchise as a defense to action for infringement of franchise, 12-1103
- Franchises:
 - Exclusive franchise, 12-1093
 - Right to operate a franchise, 12-1088
- Grant, 12-1097
 - Construction of grant, 12-1097
 - Description of ferry, 12-1097
 - Imposing conditions in grant, 12-1090
 - Necessity for legislative grant, 12-1090
 - Power of government to grant ferry franchise, see *infra*, Power of government to grant ferry franchise.
 - Power of states, see *infra*, States.
 - States, see *infra*, States.
- Hereditament, see *infra*, Incorporeal hereditament.
- Highway, 12-1087
 - Ferry as a highway, 12-1087
 - Ferry must be in connection with highway, 12-1088
 - Right to land and embark in public highway, 12-1097
- Impairment of obligation of contracts, 12-1089
- Incorporeal hereditament:
 - Ferry franchise an incorporeal hereditament, 12-1088
- Infringement, see *infra*, Injunction to restrain infringement; Protection of franchises.
- Injunction to restrain infringement, 12-1104
 - Compliance with conditions of charter, 12-1105
 - Effect of penalties for infringement, 12-1105
 - Failure of complainant to furnish ferry facilities to public, 12-1106
 - General rule, 12-1104
 - Injunction denied, 12-1105
 - Whether franchise must be exclusive, 12-1105
- Interstate commerce, 17-64
 - Where Interstate Commerce Act applies to ferries, 17-131
- Jettison, 12-1108
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 12-1095
- Keeper of ferry, 12-1096
- Land:
 - Independent of ownership, 12-1088
- Leases:
 - Effect of lease of ferry on liability of lessee, 12-1108
- Liabilities of owner, see *infra*, Duties and liabilities of owner.
- Liability as to passengers, see *infra*, Carriers of passengers.
- Liability as to property, 12-1109
 - Possession of property retained by passenger, 12-1109
 - Property in possession of ferryman, 12-1109

FERRIES, *cont'd.*

- Liability as to property, *cont'd.*
 - Statutory regulation of ferries, 12-1110
 - When liability attaches, 12-1110
- Liability for negligence, 12-1107
 - Contract limiting liability, 12-1108
 - Contributory negligence, 12-1109
 - Defective barriers on boat, 12-1107
 - Direction of ferryman as to positions of vehicles on boat, 12-1108
 - Effect of giving bond and of penalty, 12-1108
 - Effect of lease, 12-1108
 - General rule, 12-1107
 - Jettison, 12-1108
- Limitation of liability, 12-1108
- Maintenance, duty of, 12-1106
- Mandamus:
 - License, 19-821
- Monopolies and corporate trusts:
 - Exclusive privileges, 20-864
- Motive power of boat immaterial, 12-1089
- Municipal corporations:
 - Who may acquire franchise, 12-1095
- Municipality, see *infra*, Delegation of power to subordinate bodies.
- Navigable waters:
 - Injury to franchise by federal improvements, 12-1089
 - Obstruction to navigation, 12-1089
 - Power of states to grant franchise, 12-1092
 - Right of ferry is subject to rights of the public in navigable waters, 12-1089
- Negligence, see *infra*, Carriers of passengers; Liability for negligence.
- Nonuser, 12-1114
- Notice of application for franchise, 12-1094
- Notice of regulation, 12-1112
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 12-1094
 - Interstate commerce, 21-797
- Official bonds, 12-1108
- One way only, 12-1089
- Operation:
 - Duty to operate, 12-1106
- Owner, see *infra*, Duties and liabilities of owner.
- Passengers, see *infra*, Carriers of passengers.
- Penalty:
 - Effect of statutory penalty upon common-law remedy, 12-1103
 - Injunction to restrain infringement, 12-1105
 - Liability for negligence, 12-1108
 - Statutory penalty for operation of unlicensed ferry, 12-1102
- Police power, 12-1113
- Posting ferry rates, 12-1113
- Power of government to grant ferry franchise, 12-1091
 - Counties, see *infra*, Delegation of power to subordinate bodies.
 - Courts, see *infra*, Delegation of power to subordinate bodies.
 - Delegation of power to subordinate bodies, see *infra*, Delegation of power to subordinate bodies.
 - Municipal corporations, see *infra*, Delegation of power to subordinate bodies.
 - Power of federal government, 12-1092

FERRIES, *cont'd.*

- Power of government to grant ferry franchise, *cont'd.*
 - Power of states, see infra, States.*
 - Power of territories, 12-1092*
- Prescription, 12-1090
 - Acquisition of right to land and embark, 12-1098
- Prevention of the operation of unlawful ferries, 12-1114
- Private ferry, 12-1096, 1101
- Property, see infra, Liability as to property.*
- Protection of franchises, 12-1099
 - Coasting trade, 12-1101
 - "Customers," 12-1100
 - Distance of rival ferry, 12-1100
 - Establishing rival ferries, bridges, etc., by legislative authority, 12-1101
 - When franchise is exclusive, 12-1101
 - When franchise not exclusive, 12-1101
- Ferry to provide for new traffic, 12-1100
- Forfeiture of franchise as a defense, 12-1103
- Injunction to restrain infringement, see infra, Injunction to restrain infringement.*
- Measure of damages, 12-1104
- Penalty, 12-1102
- Private ferry, 12-1101
- Proof of existence of ferry, 12-1104
- Remedy at law, 12-1102
- Rival ferry, 12-1100
- Statutory penalty for operation of unlicensed ferry, 12-1102
- Title to support action on case, 12-1103
 - culars, 12-1049
- Vessels engaged in coasting trade, 12-1101
- What constitutes an infringement, 12-1099
- Quo warranto, 12-1115; 23-643
- Railroad ferries, 12-1100
- Rates:
 - Posting ferry rates, 12-1113
 - Regulation as to rates, 12-1114
 - Right of ferryman to toll, 12-1112
- Real property, 12-1088
 - Acquisition of right to land and embark, 12-1097
 - Independent of ownership of land, 12-1088
- Remedies, see infra, Protection of franchises.*
- Riparian owners:
 - Acquisition of right to land and embark, 12-1097
 - Franchise independent of ownership of land, 12-1088
 - Grantee of ferry right need not own land, 12-1095
 - Keeper of ferry, 12-1096
 - Operation of ferries limited to riparian owners, 12-1099
 - Preference given riparian owners, 12-1096
 - Private ferry, 12-1096
 - Riparian owner has no right to operate ferry, 12-1095
- Rival ferry, see infra, Protection of franchises.*

FERRIES, *cont'd.*

- Rules and regulations, 12-1112
 - Delegation of power to subordinate bodies, 12-1113
 - Duty of passengers to obey regulations, 12-1112
 - Police power, 12-1113
 - Regulation of ferries across boundary rivers between two states, 12-1113
 - Statutory regulation of ferries, 12-1113
 - Want of notice of regulation, 12-1112
- Sales, 24-1045
- States:
 - Delegation of power to subordinate bodies, see infra, Delegation of power to subordinate bodies.*
 - Power of states to grant ferry franchise, 12-1091
 - Boundary rivers between states, 12-1091
 - Extent of franchise, 12-1092
 - General and special laws, 12-1092
 - Generally, 12-1091
 - Navigable waters, 12-1092
 - Power to grant exclusive franchise, 12-1092
 - State and foreign country, 12-1091
 - Regulation of ferries across boundary rivers between two states, 12-1113
- Statute of frauds, 12-1099
- Statutory regulation of ferries, 12-1113
- Surrender of franchise, 12-1115
- Tenants in common, 12-1095
- Termination of franchise, 12-1114
 - Abandonment, 12-1115
 - Date of forfeiture, 12-1115
 - Death of owner, 12-1115
 - Eminent domain, 12-1115
 - Expiration, 12-1115
 - Forfeiture, 12-1114
 - Forfeiture can only be enforced by quo warranto or like proceedings, 12-1115
 - Nonuser, 12-1114
 - Surrender, 12-1115
 - Waiver of forfeiture, 12-1115
- Territories:
 - Power of territories to grant franchise, 12-1092
- Toll, 12-1112
 - Illustrations, 12-1112, 1113
 - Liability of persons using ferry to pay toll, 12-1112
 - Right of ferryman to toll, 12-1112
- Transfer of franchises, 12-1098, 1099
 - Deed, 12-1099
 - England, 12-1098
 - How transferred, 12-1099
 - States holding ferry franchises not transferable, 12-1099
 - States holding ferry franchises transferable, 12-1098
 - Statute of frauds, 12-1099
 - Who may question transfer, 12-1099
- United States:
 - Power of federal government, 12-1092
- Vessels engaged in coasting trade, 12-1101
- Who may acquire franchise, 12-1094
 - Generally, 12-1094
 - Grantee of ferry right need not own land, 12-1095
 - Keeper of ferry, 12-1096
 - Municipal corporations, 12-1095

FERRIES, *cont'd.*

- Who may acquire franchise, *cont'd.*
- Riparian owners preferred, 12-1096
- Riparian owner's right to operate ferry, 12-1095
- Tenants in common, 12-1095

FERRYBOAT:

- Boat, 4-611

FERTILIZERS:

- Exemptions from taxation, 12-351
- Illegal contracts, 24-1037
- Illegal sale of fertilizers, 24-1037
- Police power, 22-935

FEUD, 13-1

FEUDAL ACTIONS, 13-1

FEUDAL SYSTEM, *see* REAL PROPERTY.

FEW, 13-1

F. F., 13-2

F. G. A., 13-2

FICTION OF LAW, 13-2

FICTITIOUS, 13-2

FICTITIOUS NAME, *see* FORGERY.

FIDEI COMMISSUM, 13-2

- See* TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE, 13-3; 15-1

- See* CREDIT INSURANCE; GUARANTY; LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES; SURETY COMPANIES; TITLE AND PROPERTY INSURANCE.

- Care and diligence required of insured, 13-4
- Generally, 13-4

- Stipulation as to notice of acts of infidelity, *see* infra, Notice of acts of infidelity.*

Conditions:

- Prosecution as condition precedent to recovery, 13-6

- Construction, *see* infra, Interpretation and construction.*

Contracts:

- Guaranty of performance of contracts, 13-10

Definition:

- Guaranty insurance, 15-1

- Diligence (*see* *infra*, Care and diligence required of insured), 13-4

- Discharge of surety on fidelity bond, *see* SURETYSHIP.*

- Dishonesty of employee (*see* *infra*, Notice of acts of infidelity), 13-3

- Effect of employment, 13-3

- False representations on part of insured, 13-6
- Contract avoided by material misrepresentations, 13-6

- Declarations as to future, 13-7

- Illustrations, 13-7, 8

- Statements held to be or not to be material misrepresentation, 13-6, 7

- Fraud, *see* infra, False representations on part of insured.*

- Garnishment, 14-767

- Guaranty of fidelity of employee, 13-3

- Illegal contracts, 13-4

- Interpretation and construction, 13-10

- Ambiguous terms construed against insurer, 13-10

- General rule, 13-10

- Knowledge, *see* infra, Notice of acts of infidelity.*

- Legal prosecution as condition precedent to recovery, 13-6

FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Limitation of actions, 19-204, 214

- Limitation of period of risk, 13-8

- Liability for acts of infidelity prior to contract, 13-8

- Limitations of period of risk subsequent to date of contract, 13-8

- Notice of acts of infidelity, 13-5

- Knowledge of coemployee not imputable to employer, 13-6

- Notice of mere suspicion unnecessary, 13-5

- Stipulations as to notice of dishonest acts, 13-5

- Suspicion, 13-5

- Performance of contracts, 13-10

- Period of risk, *see* infra, Limitation of period of risk.*

- Power of companies, 7-793

- Prosecution as condition precedent to recovery, 13-6

- Representations, *see* infra, False representations on part of insured.*

- Subrogation, 13-9

- Validity of policy, 13-4

- Working contracts, 13-10

FIDUCIARY, 13-10

- See* AGENCY; EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; FRAUD AND DECEIT; GOOD FAITH; GUARDIAN AND WARD; TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

- Arrest in civil action, *see* infra, Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions.*

- Auctions and auctioneers, 13-12

- Banks and banking, 13-12

- Confidential, 13-11

- Factors and commission merchants, 13-12

- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-28

- Investments, *see* INVESTMENTS.*

- Promoters, *see* PROMOTERS.*

FIDUCIARY AND CONFIDENTIAL RELATION, 13-11

FIEF, 13-12

FIELD, 13-12

- Common field lot, 19-586

- Cultivated field, 8-459

FIERI FACIAS, *see* ARREST; EXECUTIONS; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.

FIFTEENTH AMENDMENT, *see* CIVIL RIGHTS; CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.

FIFTH QUARTER, 13-12

FIGHT, 13-12

- See* AFFRAY; ASSAULT AND BATTERY; DUELING; PRIZE FIGHT; SELF-DEFENSE.

FIGURES, 13-13

FILE, *see* FILING.

FILIATION, 13-18

FILING, 13-13

- See* DEPOSITIONS; RECORDING ACTS; RECORDS.

Adopt:

- Adopt distinguished from file, 13-14

Clerk of court:

- Actions, 13-14

- Custody, 13-17

Deposit:

- File and deposit, 9-293; 13-14

- Entry, 11-42

- Filing with, 30-891

FILING, *cont'd.*

Indorsement, 13-15

Notice to the officer, 13-17

Recording:

Filing and recording distinguished, 13-13

Time of filing, 13-18

FILIUS NULLIUS, 13-18**FILL, 13-18****FILL A PRESCRIPTION, 13-18****FILLED AND STAINED, 30-1206****FILLERS, 13-19****FILLING BLANKS, 2-249**

See FORGERY.

Agency, see *infra*, Sealed instruments.

Amount, 2-255

At, 3-172

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-130

Authority to fill blanks, 4-337

Bona fide holder, 4-337

Filling interest blank, 4-338

Holder with notice, 4-338

Instruments delivered in blank and completed fraudulently, 4-337

Signature on blank paper, 4-339

By express parol agreement, 2-249

Date, 2-255

Deeds, 9-135

Effect of unauthorized filling of blanks, 2-257

As between original parties, 2-257

As to third persons with knowledge, 2-258

Bona fide purchasers of negotiable instruments, 2-258

Estoppel, 2-258

Specialties, 2-258

Estoppel, 2-258

Forthcoming and delivery bonds, 13-1138

Implied authority, 2-253

Addition of stipulations not provided for by blanks, 2-257

Amount, 2-255

Application of rule, 2-254

Basis of rule, 2-253

Date, 2-255

Erasure or alteration of written or printed words, 2-257

Extent of implied authority, 2-255

General rule, 2-253

Insertion of matter necessary to complete instrument, 2-255

Insertion of repugnant stipulations, 2-256

Interest, 2-255

Names of parties, 2-256

Parol authority, 2-254

Place of payment, 2-256

Sealed instruments, 2-254

Simple contract, 2-254

Time of payment, 2-256

Interest, 2-255

Names, 2-256

Payment, 2-256

Place of payment, 2-256

Purchaser for value without notice, 2-258

Sealed instruments, 2-249

Blanks filled by agent with parol authority, 2-251

Bonds, 2-250, 252

Consent of parol authority, 2-250

Deeds, 2-250, 252

FILLING BLANKS, *cont'd.*Sealed instruments, *cont'd.*

Filling blanks and writing contract over signature and seal distinguished, 2-249

Filling blanks in presence of grantor or obligor, 2-249

Implied authority, 2-254

In general, 2-249

Mortgages, 2-252

Parol authority, 2-250, 251

Perfecting incomplete instrument, 2-250

Power of attorney, 2-252

Writing contract over signature and seal, 2-250

Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Time of payment, 2-256

Warrants of attorney, 30-114

FILLY, 13-19**FILTH, 13-19****FILTRATION, 30-1206****FILUM AQUÆ, 13-19****FILUM VIE, 13-19****FINAL — FINALLY, 13-19**

Concluded, 13-19

Interlocutory, 16-1117

FINAL ACCOUNTS, 13-20

See ACCOUNTS; DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

FINAL CONFIRMATION, 13-20**FINAL DECISION, 13-20****FINAL DISPOSITION:**

Disposition, 13-20

FINAL DIVISION, 13-20**FINAL HEARING, 13-22****FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES,**

13-20, 23

Accounts to be adjusted in accordance with decree, 13-29

Affirmance, see *infra*, Judgments of affirmance.*Altering decrees*, see *infra*, Effect of final decree.*Amendments*, see *infra*, Effect of final decree.

Appeal:

Final decree reviewed on appeal or writ of error, 13-32

Judgment of appellate tribunal determined, see *infra*, Judgment of appellate tribunal determined.

Arbitration and award, 2-794

Bill of review, 13-43

Decrees attacked by bill of review or original bill for fraud, 13-32

Binding effect of decrees, see *infra*, Effect of final decree.*Complaint*, see *infra*, Dismissal of complaint, bill, or cross bill.*Confession of judgment*, see *infra*, Judgments by default and decrees *pro confesso*.

Costs, 13-34

Decree final, 13-34

Decree interlocutory, 13-34

Disposition or nondisposition of the question of costs as affecting finality, 13-34

Judgments or decree for costs merely interlocutory, 13-34

Cross bill, see *infra*, Dismissal of complaint, bill, or cross bill.

FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES,
cont'd.

- Decree, 13-25, 27
 - Accounts to be thereafter stated in accordance with decree, 13-29
 - Considerations by which finality tested, 13-27
 - Effect of final decree, see *infra*, Effect of final decree.
 - Final decree fully decides, and finally disposes of, merits of cause, 13-17
 - Finality affected because further orders to carry decree into effect, 13-30
 - Finality not affected because further orders necessary to carry decree into effect, 13-29
 - General rule, 13-27
 - Jurisdiction in which finality not affected where reservation apart from equities invoked, 13-31
 - Jurisdictions where any exercise of judicial discretion reserved makes decree interlocutory, 13-31
 - Nature and effect of decree rather than name given determine its finality, 13-28
 - Test, 12-27
 - Where further orders necessary to carry decree into effect, 13-28
- Decree final as to some parties and not as to others, 13-35
 - Parties to original cause, 13-75
 - Right to appeal reciprocal, 13-36
- Decree upon collateral matter where entire cause not disposed of, 13-40
- Default, see *infra*, Judgments by default and decrees *pro confesso*.
- Defendants, see *infra*, Dismissal of complaint, bill, or cross bill.
- Definition, 13-24
 - Final decrees, 13-25
 - Final judgments, 13-24
 - Sustaining or overruling of a demurrer, 13-24
- Demurrer:
 - Sustaining or overruling of a demurrer, 13-24
- Determination of an action, 9-416
- Dismissal of appeal where judgment or decree not final, 13-26
- Dismissal of bill or complaint as to some defendants only:
 - Exceptions to general rule, 13-39
 - General rule, 13-38
 - Severable controversy, 13-39
- Dismissal of complaint, bill, or cross bill, 13-36
 - Decree dismissing bill on merits *res judicata*, 13-37
 - Dismissal of bill or complaint as to some defendants only, 13-38
 - Dismissal of cross bill, 13-38
 - General dismissal of bill or complaint final decree, 13-36
- Effect of final decree, 13-31
 - Court without power to alter decree at subsequent term, 13-32
 - Decrees attacked by bill of review or original bill of fraud, 13-32
 - Effect of unauthorized attempt to alter final decree, 13-33
 - Appeal, 13-33

FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES,
cont'd.

- Effect of final decree, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of unauthorized attempt to alter final decree, *cont'd.*
 - Dismissal of cause, 13-33
 - Generally, 13-33
 - Mandamus, 13-33
 - Final decree reviewed on appeal or writ of error, 13-32
 - General rule, 13-31
 - Right of court to vary final decree at term at which it was rendered, 13-31
- Entire cause not disposed of, 13-40
- Error, writ of:
 - Final decree reviewed on appeal or writ of error, 13-32
- Foreign judgments:
 - Judgment must be conclusive and final, 13-1002
- Fraud:
 - Decrees attacked by bill of review or original bill for fraud, 13-32
- Further orders, see *infra*, Decree.
- Garnishment, 14-903
- Injunction:
 - Decree dissolving injunction when bill retained, 13-39
- Judgment lien, 17-771
- Judgment of appellate tribunal determined, 13-43
 - Considerations by which finality of judgment of appellate tribunal determined, 13-43
- Judgments of affirmance, see *infra*, Judgments of affirmance.
- Judgments of reversal and remandment, see *infra*, Judgments of reversal and remandment.
- Rendition of final judgment, by appellate court without remanding cause, 13-47
 - Where final judgment entered without remandment, 13-47
- Judgments by default and decrees *pro confesso*, 13-47
 - General considerations as to finality, 13-47
- Judgments by default, 13-47
 - Taking bill as confessed, 13-48
 - When interlocutory, 13-47
- Judgments in attachment cases, 13-41
 - Dissolution of attachment, 13-41
 - Sustaining or overruling motion to quash, 13-41
- Judgments of affirmance, 13-44
 - Judgments of affirmance of interlocutory judgments or decrees not final, 13-44
 - United States courts, 13-44
 - When final, 13-44
 - When not final, 13-44
- Judgments of reversal and remandment, 13-45
 - Intermediate state appellate court, 13-46
 - Rendition of final judgment by appellate court without remanding cause, 13-47
 - When final, 13-45
 - When not final, 13-45
- Judicial sales, 17-959
- Malicious prosecution, 19-681

FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES,
cont'd.

New trial:

Orders granting or denying new trials,
13-42

Made on motion, 13-42

When made on bill in the nature of
bill of review, 13-43*Orders*, see *infra*, Decree.

Orders for new trial, 13-42

Parties, see *infra*, Decree final as to some
parties and not as to others; Dismissal of
complaint, bill, or cross bill.*Pro confesso*, see *infra*, Judgments by de-
fault and decrees *pro confesso*.

Prohibition, 23-229

Rehearing, 13-42

Remandment, see *infra*, Judgments of re-
versal and remandment.

Replevin, 24-539

Res judicata (see *RES JUDICATA*), 24-793,
798*Interlocutory orders, judgments, or de-
crees*, see *RES JUDICATA*.*Reversal*, see *infra*, Judgments of reversal
and remandment.

Term of court:

Right of court to vary final decree at
term at which it was rendered, 13-31

Subsequent term, 13-32, 33

United States courts, see *UNITED STATES
COURTS*.

Where appealability test of finality, 13-25

Common-law rule, 13-25

Dismissal of appeal where judgment or
decree not final, 13-26Error does not lie upon an interlocutory
judgment, 13-25**FINALLY RECOVER,** 13-22**FINAL PORT:**

Marine insurance, 19-974, 975

FINAL SAILING, 13-21**FINAL SETTLEMENT,** 13-21**FIND,** 13-49

Found, 14-1

Service of process, 13-49

FINDER, see *LOST PAPERS AND RECORDS*;
LOST PROPERTY.**FINDING,** 13-50

Decision, 9-2; 13-51

Judgments and decrees:

Objections with respect to findings,
17-1071

Responsiveness, 29-1016

Verdict, see *VERDICT*.**FINES**, see *FINES AND COMMON RECOVERY*;
FINES AND PENALTIES.**FINES AND COMMON RECOVERY,** 11-
374, 375; 13-51; 23-943

Abolition, 13-51

Common recovery distinguished from fines,
13-51**FINES AND PENALTIES,** 13-52See *EXTORTION*; *IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT
AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS*.

Accident (in equity), 1-279

Accomplices, 1-405

Action (see *infra*, Method of imposition or
recovery), 1-580

Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-667

Adulteration:

Milk, 1-742

FINES AND PENALTIES, cont'd.

Amount of fine or penalty, 13-62

Amount of fine or penalty may be left
to jury, 13-62*Constitutional prohibition of excessive
fines*, see *infra*, Constitutional prohi-
bition of excessive fines.

Cumulation of penalties, 13-63

Fine or penalty cannot be more or less
than amount prescribed by statute,
13-62How amount of fine or penalty in indi-
vidual cases is determined, 13-62*Interest*, see *INTEREST*.Several penalties may be incurred by
single unlawful act, 13-63

Application of fines and penalties, 13-69

Constitutional regulation, 13-69

General rule, 13-69

Schools, 13-69

Statutory regulation, 13-69

Attachment, 3-192, 193

Attorney and client:

Lien of attorneys, 3-452

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases):

Informers, 3-728

Liability of bail for fine imposed, 3-715

Building and loan associations, see *BUILD-
ING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS*.*Carriers of live stock*, see *CARRIERS OF LIVE
STOCK*.

Character in evidence, 5-863

Compounding offenses, 6-404

Compounding penalties, 13-70

Compounding penalty after verdict,
13-70Distinguished from compounding of-
fenses, 13-70Meaning of *the* term, 13-70

Right to compound, 13-70

When compounding will be allowed,
13-70

Constitutional law:

Application of fines and penalties, 12-69

Retrospective laws, 6-954

Constitutional prohibition of excessive fines,

13-60

Constitutional provisions, 13-60

Cumulative sentence, 13-62

Failure to fix maximum, 13-62

Fines held excessive, 13-62

Fines held not excessive, 13-61

How fines fixed, 13-60

Legislative discretion, 13-60

Prohibition in United States Constitu-
tion does not apply to states, 13-60*Construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and
construction.

Contempt, 7-67, 68

Contract labor law, see *CONTRACT LABOR LAW*.*Copyright*, see *COPYRIGHT*.Corporations (see *DISSOLUTION OF CORPORA-
TIONS*), 7-845.Inspection of corporate books and
records, 26-957

Liability under penal statutes, 7-840

Creation, see *infra*, Power to create.

Criminal law:

Forfeiture, see *infra*, *Forfeiture*.

Crossings:

Qui tam action for failure to give sig-
nals, 8-409

FINES AND PENALTIES, *cont'd.*

- Cumulation of penalties, 13-63
- Cumulative sentence, 13-62
- Death by wrongful act, 8-931
- Debt, 8-997
- Deeds, 9-96, 110
- Definition, 13-53, 54; 22-654
 - Confusion in use of terms, 13-53
 - Distinction between fine and penalty, 13-54
 - Fine, 13-53
 - Forfeiture, 13-54
 - Idea of punishment necessarily involved, 13-54
 - Penalty, 13-53
- Dominion of Canada, 10-111
- Elections:
 - Liability of election officers, 10-676
- Enforcing payment of fines, 13-65
 - Execution, 13-65
 - Generally, 13-65
 - Imprisonment, see *infra*, Imprisonment.
- Equity, relief in, 1-279
- Evidence:
 - Preponderance, 13-64
- Excessive fines, see *infra*, Constitutional prohibition of excessive fines.
- Execution, 13-65
 - Execution not a prerequisite to imprisonment, 13-66
- Execution may issue for satisfaction of fine, 13-65
- Ex post facto laws*, see EX POST FACTO LAWS.
- Extent of imposition, 13-60
- Extortion, see EXTORTION.
- Factors or commission merchants, 12-705
- Fences, see FENCES.
- Ferries, see FERRIES.
- Fines, 13-53
- Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Fish and fisheries, see FISH AND FISHERIES.
- Foreign corporations, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.
- Foreign judgments, 13-1004, 1006
- Forfeiture, 13-53, 54, 1075, 1076
 - Definitions, 13-54
 - When forfeitures take effect, 13-58
 - Forfeiture cannot be defeated by subsequent transfer of property, 13-60
 - Illustrations, 13-59
 - Rule at common law, 13-59
 - Statutory forfeiture takes effect immediately upon commission of crime, 13-59
 - Where statute gives an election, 13-60
- Forfeiture of property on conviction of felony, 13-71
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances:
 - State as creditor of wrongdoer, 14-255
- Gambling contracts:
 - Recovery by public as penalty, 14-625
- Game and game laws, 14-663
- Highways:
 - Obstructions and encroachments, 15-502
- Implication, 13-55
- Implied penalty, 26-614
- Imprisonment, 13-66; 25-305
 - Constitutionality of imprisonment, 13-66
 - Discharge from imprisonment on showing inability to pay fine, 13-67

FINES AND PENALTIES, *cont'd.*

- Imprisonment, *cont'd.*
 - Duration of imprisonment limited, 13-67
 - Execution not a prerequisite to imprisonment, 13-66
 - Fine and imprisonment, 25-325
 - Implied power to imprison for nonpayment of fine, 13-66
 - Imprisonment as punishment precludes imprisonment for nonpayment of fine, 13-66
 - Power to imprison for nonpayment, 13-66
 - Provision for imprisonment until fine is paid, 25-305
 - Satisfaction of fine, 13-67
 - Whether imprisonment satisfies fine, 13-67
- Infants:
 - Bond for fine on criminal prosecution, 16-274
- Injunctions:
 - Disobedience, 16-436
- Insurance, see INSURANCE.
- Interest, see INTEREST.
- Interpretation and construction, 13-55
 - Implication, 13-55
 - Imposition of penalty implies prohibition or compulsion, 13-57
 - Intention of law-making power, 13-57
 - Limitations of the rule, 13-57
 - Penal statutes, see STATUTES.
 - Penal statutes strictly construed, 13-55
 - Power strictly limited by terms of grant, 13-55
 - When forfeitures take effect, see *infra*, Forfeiture.
 - Who may be subjected to fines and penalties, see *infra*, Who may be subjected to fines and penalties.
- Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.
- Jeopardy, 17-583
- Justices of the peace, 18-20, 38, 39
 - Action of debt, 18-22
 - Damages to personal property, 18-22
 - Jurisdiction to enforce statutory penalties, 18-22
- Landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Legislature:
 - Power of legislature to provide for fines, 13-55
- Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
- Limitation of actions, 19-211
- Liquidated damages, see LIQUIDATED DAMAGES.
- Mandamus, 19-749
- Medium of payment, 13-68
- Method of imposition or recovery, 13-64
 - Action of debt, 13-64
 - Fines, 13-64
 - Forfeitures, 13-65
 - Penalties, 13-64
 - Preponderance of evidence, 13-64
 - Statutory form of action, 13-64
 - Time for bringing action, 13-65
- Militia, 20-670
- Milk, adulteration, 1-742
- Municipal corporations:
 - Remission of penalties, 20-1145
- Negligence, see NEGLIGENCE.

FINES AND PENALTIES, cont'd.

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

Ordinances:

Authority to provide, 21-999
Duty to provide, 21-1000
Implied power to create penalties, 21-999

Necessity for express grant, 21-999

Power limited by terms of grant, 21-999

Pardon, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.

Payment (see *infra*, Enforcing payment of fines):

Imprisonment for nonpayment of fine, see infra, Imprisonment.

Penal statutes, see STATUTES.

Penalty, 13-53

Pensions and bounties, see PENSIONS AND BOUNTIES.

Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.

Postal laws, see POSTAL LAWS.

Power to create, 13-55

Express delegation of power necessary, 13-55

Implication, 13-55

Penalty must be expressly created, 13-55

Power of legislature to provide for fines, 13-55

Power strictly limited by terms of grant, 13-55

Private international law, 22-1381

Prosecution, 23-269

Public officers:

Penalties for acts or omissions of officers, 23-384

Punishment, 25-317

Punishment under prohibitive statutes imposing no penalty, 25-320

Quo warranto, 23-627

Railroad commissioners, 23-662, 663

Railroads, see RAILROADS.

Reasonable doubt, 23-970

Recovery, see infra, Method of imposition or recovery.

Remission, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.

Repeal of statutes, 26-753

Reprieve, pardon, and amnesty, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.

Res judicata, 24-830, 831

Satisfaction of fine:

Execution, 13-65

Fine, see infra, Imprisonment.

Imprisonment, see infra, Imprisonment.

Schools:

Application of fines to support of schools, 12-69

Seamen, see SEAMEN.

Sentence, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 25-504

Sheriffs and constables:

Failure to execute and return process, 25-697

Liabilities on official bonds, 25-726

Wrongful detention of funds, 25-715

Societies and clubs, see SOCIETIES AND CLUBS.

Special or local assessments, 25-1239

Statutes (see STATUTES):

Implied penalty, 26-614

FINES AND PENALTIES, cont'd.

Statutes, *cont'd.*

Repeal, 26-753

Stocks and stockholders:

Inspection of corporate books and records, 26-957

Streets and sidewalks, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.

Succession taxes, 27-359

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.

Tickets and fares, see TICKETS AND FARES.

Timber, 28-544

Trees and timber, 28-544

Trespass:

Mistake, 28-559

Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

Turnpikes and toll roads, see TURNPIKES AND TOLL ROADS.

United States courts, see UNITED STATES COURTS.

Usury, see USURY.

Weights and measures, see WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

Who may be subjected to fines and penalties, 13-58

Offense single in its nature, 13-58

Penal statute applies only to those who are clearly within its terms, 13-58

Rule that all offenses and the penalties therefor are several, 13-58

Several persons, 13-58

FINISH, 13-72

Finish house ready for occupancy, 30-1206

FIREARMS, 5-737; 13-72

See ASSAULT AND BATTERY; CARRYING WEAPONS; EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES.

FIREBOTE, see BOTE; ESTOVERS.**FIRE COMMISSIONERS, see FIRE DEPARTMENT.****FIRE DEPARTMENT, 13-73**

See FIRE ESCAPES.

Appointment of firemen and officers, 13-73

Fire commissioners, 13-73

Firemen, 13-73

Officers of fire company, 13-74

Compensation of firemen and officers, 13-76

De facto firemen and officers, 13-77

Generally, 13-76

Control of department and its property, 13-77

Definition, 13-73

Destruction of buildings, see FIRES.

Disbandment of fire company, 13-76

Dismissal, see infra, Removal from office.

Effect of illegal removal from office, 13-77

Fire districts, see FIRE LIMITS.

Force for extinguishing fires, 13-741

Law of the road, 18-587

Liability of individual firemen, 13-81

Liability of municipality, 13-78; 20-1205

Defective appliances, 13-80

Defective streets, 13-80

Destruction of buildings to prevent spread of fire, see FIRES.

Injuries to firemen, 13-80

Neglect to provide means for extinguishing fires, 13-79

Negligence of fellow firemen, 13-80

FIRE DEPARTMENT, *cont'd.*Liability of municipality, *cont'd.*

- Negligence of firemen in extinguishing fire, 13-79; 20-1205
- Negligence of firemen in general, 13-78; 20-1205
- Use of appliances for purposes not connected with fire department, 13-80
- Water company contracting to supply water, 13-79
- Liability of person obstructing extinguishment of fire, 13-81
- Liability of volunteer fire organization for negligence of members, 13-81
- Municipality, see *infra*, Liability of municipality.
- Negligence, see *infra*, Liability of municipality.
- Negligence of volunteer association, 13-81
- Notice of charge and trial, 13-75
- Ordinances, 21-954
- Pensions and bounties, 17-77; 22-670
- Police power, 13-78
- Public officers, 23-324
- Removal from office, 13-74
 - Commissioners, 13-74
- Compensation:
 - De facto* firemen, 13-77
 - Disbandment of fire company, 13-76
 - Dismissal without cause, 13-74
 - Firemen and officers of force, 13-74
 - Notice, 13-75
 - Reinstatement of disabled firemen after recovery, 13-76
 - Telegraph operator, 13-76
 - Trial, 13-75
 - Veterans, 23-440
- Rights of members of volunteer fire companies, 26-946
- Salvage, 24-1198
- Taxation, 27-628
- Towns and townships, 28-327
- Trial, 13-75
- Volunteer fire department, 13-81

FIRE DISTRICTS, see FIRE LIMITS.**FIRE ESCAPES, 13-82**

- Action for damages, 13-85
- Assumption of risk, 13-85
- Constitutionality, 13-82
- Contributory negligence, 13-85
- Direction by officer, 13-83
- Inns and innkeepers, 16-515
- Manufacturer, 13-84
- Master and servant, 20-58
- Notice by commissioners, 13-84
- Obstructions, 13-83
- Police power, 11-78; 22-925
- Questions of law and fact, 13-83
- Statutes, 13-82
- Sufficiency, 13-83
- Waiver, 13-85

FIRE INSURANCE, 13-86

See CONTRACTS; INSURANCE; INSURANCE AGENTS.

- Absolute interest, 1-206; 13-238
- Action by insurer who has paid loss, 13-461
- Action in own right, 13-461
 - Equitable assignment, 13-462
 - Subrogation, 13-462
- Actions:

- Adjustments as bar to suit, 13-382
- Recovering back payments, 13-378

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Additions (see *infra*, Alterations, repairs, and additions; Increase of risk or hazard), 13-111
- Adjacent buildings (see *infra*, Increase of risk or hazard), 13-289
- Adjuster:
 - Waiver of notice and proof of loss, 13-350
- Adjustment (see *infra*, Effect of adjustment; Loss and adjustment):
 - Recovery after failure of adjustment*, see *infra*, Recovery after failure of adjustment.
- After-acquired goods, 13-139
- Agency, 13-151
 - Adjustment, 13-326
 - Agent in possession of property, 13-151
 - Agent insured in his own name for principal's benefit, 13-212
 - Agent with lien for advances, 13-152
 - Agent without custody or control, 13-151
 - Fire insurance agent, see INSURANCE AGENT.
 - Insurable interest of agent, 13-151
 - Notice and proofs of loss, 13-332
 - Policies on goods in trust or on commission, see *infra*, Policies on goods in trust or on commission.
 - Policy for whom it may concern, see *infra*, Policy for whom it may concern.
 - Sole and unconditional owner, see *infra*, Sole and unconditional owner.
 - Statement as to title, 13-228, 231
- Agricultural products, 13-115
- Alienation and incumbrance (see *infra*, Assignment), 2-60; 13-223
- Alienation clause, see *infra*, Alienation clause.
- Assignment after breach of conditions, 13-195
- Assignment to alienee of property, 13-196
 - Assignee takes place of original insured, 13-197
 - Consideration for new contract, 13-197
 - Constitutes a new contract of insurance, 13-196
 - Effect of breach of conditions by assignor, 13-197
 - Terms of old contract imported into new, 13-197
 - Unearned premium as consideration, 13-197
- Change of interest, 13-252
- Contract to sell, 13-183
- Incumbrance clause, see *infra*, Incumbrance clause.
- Misstatement of incumbrances, 13-228
- Mortgages, 13-204
- Object and purpose of these clauses, 13-223
- Statements as to title, see *infra*, Statements as to title.
- Statement that insured is sole and unconditional owner, see *infra*, Sole and unconditional owner.
- Alienation clause, 13-239
 - Actions, 13-256
 - Agreement to convey, 13-247

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Alienation clause, *cont'd.*

- Alienation, 13-241
- Alienation expressly forbidden, 13-240
- Alienation not mentioned, 13-239
- Application and influence of older decisions, 13-239
- Assignment for benefit of creditors, 13-248
- Attachment, 13-254, 256
- Bankruptcy, 13-248
- Change in interest does not work forfeiture, 13-240
- Change of interest, 13-241, 244, 250, 252
 - Appointment of receiver, 13-253
 - General rule, 13-252
 - Incumbrances, 13-252
 - Partition, 13-253
- Change of possession, 13-253
- Change of title, 13-249, 250, 252
- Chattel mortgage, 13-247
- Clause providing for forfeiture construed against insurer, 13-239
- Conditional sales and transfers as security, 13-245
 - Absolute transfer as security, 13-245
 - Agreement to convey, 13-247
 - Chattel mortgage, 13-247
 - Conveyance and defeasance, 13-246
 - Executory agreement to convey, 13-247
 - General rule, 13-245
 - Mortgage, 13-246
 - Trust deeds, 13-246
- Conditions against foreclosure, 13-254
 - Commencement of foreclosure proceedings, 13-255
 - Effect of acts of mortgagor under policy of mortgagee, 13-256
 - Generally, 13-254
 - Proceedings must be complete, 13-255
 - Valid foreclosure required, 13-256
 - What are foreclosure proceedings, 13-255
- Conditions against legal proceedings involving title or possession, 13-256
- Conditions against levy of execution or attachment, 13-254
- Conditions enforced, 13-240
- Death of insured, 13-252
- Execution, 13-243, 254
- Executory contract to sell, 13-247
- First stage, 13-239
- Foreclosure of sale, 13-242
- Forfeiture *ipso facto*, 13-240
- Increase of interest, 13-242
- Insolvency, 13-248
- Insurance terminated by complete transfer of interest, 13-240
- Involuntary transfers, 13-243
- "In whole or in part," 13-244
- Joint owner, 13-248
- Lease, 13-251
- Levy of execution, 13-243
- Mortgage, 13-246
- Mortgaged property, 13-250
- Mortgagee acquiring sole interest, 13-242
- Nominal transfers, 13-241
- Partial alienation, 13-243
- Partition, 13-242
- Partners, 13-248

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Alienation clause, *cont'd.*

- Personal contracts, 13-239
- Sale, 13-241
- Second stage, 13-240
- Sheriff's sale, 13-242
- Strict construction of clause against sale, 13-241
- Suits, 13-256
- Temporary alienation, 13-241
- Time to which condition refers, 13-240
- Transfer, 13-241
- Transfer by or between partners and joint owners, 13-248
- Transfer must be complete at loss to avoid policy, 13-242
- Trust deed, 13-246
- Validity of conditions, 13-240
- Void transfers, 13-244
- Voluntary transfers only prohibited, 13-243
- Waiver, 13-256
 - Consent of agent, 13-258
 - Consent to assignment after notice of alienation, 13-257
 - General rule, 13-256
 - Notice only required, 13-257
 - Recognition after knowledge, 13-257
 - Renewing, or receiving renewal premiums, 13-257
 - When consent required mere notice insufficient to establish waiver, 13-257
 - What constitutes insurance of mortgage, 13-251
- Allow, 13-293
- Alterations, repairs, and additions, 13-288
 - Acts of others, 13-290
 - Alterations to be at insured's risk, 13-289
 - Application of clause, 13-289
 - Breach by third party, 13-290
 - Clause prohibiting alteration valid and enforceable, 13-288
 - Generally, 13-288
 - In absence of special clause, 13-288
 - Increase of risk, 13-288
 - Knowledge and control of insured, 13-289
 - Necessary and incidental repairs permitted, 13-289
 - Permission, 13-290
 - Waiver, 13-290
- Amount of liability, see infra, Payment.*
- Animals:
 - Location, 13-124
 - Place, 13-123, 124
- Apportionment clause, 13-367
- Appraisement, see infra, Arbitration and appraisal.*
- Appropriated to a hazardous use, 2-515
- Arbitration and appraisal, 13-359
 - Agreement to refer all matters in dispute to arbitration, 13-359
- Appraisal proceedings, 13-361
 - Appraiser habitually employed by insurers, 13-363
 - Award, 13-364
 - Choice of appraisers, 13-362
 - Condition vitiating demand, 13-362
 - Demand, 13-361
 - Effect of award, 13-364

FIRE INSURANCE, cont'd.

- Arbitration and appraisal, *cont'd.*
 - Appraisal proceedings, *cont'd.*
 - Essentials of demand, 13-362
 - Examination, 13-363
 - Hearing, 13-363
 - Joint demand by several insurers, 13-362
 - Necessity of demand, 13-361
 - Notice, 13-361
 - Qualifications of appraisers, 13-362
 - Validity of award, 13-364
 - Arbitration agreement after loss, 13-360
 - Arbitration made a condition precedent, 2-574; 13-359
 - Arbitration or appraisal provided as sole means of fixing liability, 13-359
 - Arbitration unnecessary unless there is a disagreement, 13-360
 - Award, 13-364.
 - Effect, 13-364
 - Fraud, 13-364
 - Generally, 13-364
 - Illustrations, 13-364, 365
 - Second appraisal, 13-365
 - Validity of award, 13-364
 - Compliance with clause when arbitration made a condition precedent, 13-360
 - First stage, 13-359
 - Miscellaneous cases on arbitration or appraisal, 13-365
 - Origin of requirement, 13-359
 - Purpose of requirement, 13-359
 - Revocability, 13-360
 - Second appraisal, 13-365
 - Second stage, 13-359
 - Submission to arbitration as a condition precedent to the right to sue, 2-574; 13-359
 - Total loss, 13-361
 - Umpire, 13-363
 - Waiver, 13-365
 - Acts amounting to waiver of arbitration, 13-365
 - Arbitration under new agreement, 13-365
 - When applicable, 13-360
 - When clause constitutes condition precedent, 2-574; 13-360

Arson, see ARSON.

Ashes, 13-292

Assignment (see BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE; see *infra*, Fraud; Mortgagees; Parties by assignment):

- Absolute assignment only included, 13-186
- After loss, 13-199
- Agreement that another have benefit of policy, 13-187
- Alienation*, see *infra*, Alienation and incumbrance.
- Alienation clause*, see *infra*, Alienation clause.
- Assignee after loss takes subject to equities, 13-200
- Assignment after breach of conditions*, see *infra*, Assignment after breach of conditions.
- Assignment does not avoid policy unless stipulated, 13-185
- Assignment for benefit of creditors or in bankruptcy, 13-187

FIRE INSURANCE, cont'd.

Assignment, *cont'd.*

- Assignment of choses in action, 13-199
- Assignment of mortgage, 13-166, 167, 169
- Breach of conditions*, see *infra*, Assignment after breach of conditions.
- Conditions*, see *infra*, Assignment after breach of conditions.
- Conditions against alienation*, see *infra*, Alienation clause.
- Consent to the assignment*, see *infra*, Consent to the assignment.
- Deposit for collection, 13-202
- Deposit or pledge of policy, 13-187
- Equitable assignments (see *infra*, Equitable assignments), 13-186
- Incumbrances*, see *infra*, Alienation and incumbrance.
- Insurable interest, 13-141
- Insurable interest may be partially divested, 13-140
- Insurable interest of assignee for security, 13-148
- Insured's interest or choses in action, 13-200
- Insurer alone may raise objection, 13-186
- Insurer cannot prevent or restrict such assignment, 13-200
- Interest of assignee*, see *infra*, Interest of assignee.
- Invalid policy, 13-196
 - Misrepresentation of interest, 13-196
 - Void policy not validated by assignment, 13-196
 - Wagering policies, 13-196
- Order on insurer, 13-202
- Parties by assignment*, see *infra*, Parties by assignment.
- Policy does not pass with sale of property, 13-184
 - Grantee of property no interest in policy, 13-184
 - Illustrations, 13-184, 185
 - Partners, 13-185
- Policy for whom it may concern*, see *infra*, Policy for whom it may concern.
- Policy made payable to third party*, see *infra*, Policy made payable to third party.
- Provisions against assignment inapplicable after loss, 13-201
- Statutory provisions, 13-185
- Stipulations for avoidance strictly construed, 13-186
- Stipulation that assignment avoids policy valid, 13-185
- To alienation of property, 13-196
 - Assignee takes place of original insured, 13-197
 - Consideration for new contract, 13-197
 - Constitutes a new contract of insurance, 13-196
 - Effect of breach of conditions by assignor, 13-197
 - Terms of old contract imported into new, 13-197
 - Unearned premium as consideration, 13-197

FIRE INSURANCE, cont'd.Assignment, *cont'd.*

To creditor as collateral security, 13-198

Assignee bound by assignor's acts, 13-198

Assignee has a lien on proceeds of policy, 13-198

Illustrations, 13-198, 199

Restrictions upon such assignments, 13-199

Transfer of legal title, 13-140

Transfers forbidden by clause prohibiting assignment after loss, 13-201

What constitutes assignment after loss, 13-201

What transfers forbidden, see *infra*,

What transfers forbidden by clause prohibiting assignment.

When assignor without interest, assignee in no better situation, 13-141

Without consent, 13-200

Assignment after breach of conditions, 13-194

Assignee takes subject to conditions of original policy, 13-194

Breach of clause forbidding alienation, 13-195

Breach of conditions against assignment, 13-194

Consent with knowledge of breach of other conditions, 13-195

General rule, 13-194

No waiver where assignee has knowledge, 13-194

Waiver of breach of condition against alienation, 13-195

Assignment after loss, 13-201

Assignments for benefit of creditors:

Alienation clause, 13-248

Clause prohibiting assignments, 13-187

Insurable interest, 13-141

Insurable interest of assignee for creditors, 13-147

Assigns, 3-159

As soon as possible, 13-330

Attachment, 13-254, 256

Conditions against levy of execution or attachment, 13-254

Insurable interest of attachment creditors, 13-149

Limitation clause, 13-392

Sheriff seizing goods on attachment, 13-151

Attorney's fees, 13-377

Award, see *infra*, Arbitration and appraisal.

Bailees (see *infra*, Factors or commission merchants), 13-152

Amount of insurable interest, 13-153

Bailees in trust, 13-152

Consignees as bailees simply, 13-155

Depositories, 13-152

Insurable interest, 13-152

Insurable interest of hirers of property, 13-152

Bailments:

Other insurance, 13-312

Payment of loss, 13-373

Bankruptcy, see *infra*, Insolvency and bankruptcy.

Barn, 13-120

FIRE INSURANCE, cont'd.

Beneficiaries, see BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE).

Benefit, see *infra*, Policy for another's benefit.

Benzine (see *infra*, Hazardous use and occupation), 4-1

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Insurable interest of indorsers, 13-159

Bills of lading:

Insurable interest of indorser and indorsee of bill of lading, 13-159

Bills of sale:

Policies on goods in trust or on commission, see *infra*, Policies on goods in trust or on commission.

Sole and unconditional owner, 13-236

Blanket policy, 4-579; 13-104

Boiler insurance, 4-614

Books, see *infra*, Production of books and vouchers.

Brick, 13-119

Buildings, 13-108

Additions, 13-111

All articles within the building, 13-116

Awnings, 13-109

Barn and contents thereof, 13-110

Buildings divided into compartments, 13-108

Character of building, 13-119

Condition of building, 13-120

Destruction of buildings to prevent spread of fire, see FIRES.

Factory, 13-110

Frame hogpen or henhouse, 13-108

Grist mill, 13-111

Heater, 13-109

House, 13-110

Location, see *infra*, Location.

Machinery, 13-109

Manufacturing establishment, 13-110

Material of structure, 13-119

Materials of buildings partly constructed or in ruins, 13-109

Place, see *infra*, Location.

Ruins, 13-109

Shelving, 13-109

Walls, 13-109

What constitutes a building, 13-108

Burden of proof:

Duty of insured at fire, 13-322

Parol contract, 13-221

Camphene, 5-109; 13-291

Carpenter work, 13-299

Carriages (see *infra*, Rolling stock), 13-116

Carriers of goods, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.

Cars, see *infra*, Rolling stock.

Casualty, 5-762

Cattle, see *infra*, Animals.

Ceased to be operated, 13-281

General custom of manufacturers, 13-282

Illustrations, 13-281, 282

Liberal rule, 13-281

Question of law and fact, 13-283

Strict construction, 13-282

Temporary or incidental cessation not included, 13-281

Waiver, 13-283

What is cessation, 13-283

What is manufacturing establishment, 13-285

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Certificate of magistrate, 13-351
 - Certificate of nearest magistrate required, 13-353
 - Disqualification of magistrate, 13-353
 - Generally, 13-351
 - Illustrations, 13-352
 - Meaning of nearest, 13-353
 - Nearest, 13-353
 - Need not be furnished but by special request, 13-352
 - Refusal of magistrate held no excuse, 13-352
 - Time of furnishing certificate, 13-352
 - Waiver, 13-353
 - What amounts to request, 13-352
 - Who is a magistrate, 13-352
- Change in exposure, 12-522
- Change in risk*, see *infra*, Increase of risk or hazard.
- Change of interest*, see *infra*, Alienation clause.
- Change of possession, 13-253
- Change of title*, see *infra*, Alienation clause.
- Character in evidence, 5-862
- Chattel mortgages, 13-165
 - Alienation clause, 13-247
 - Sole and unconditional owner, 13-236
- Civil commotion, 13-132
- Collateral security*, see *infra*, Pledge and collateral security.
- Collision, 13-134
- Commission, 13-104, 105
 - Goods held on commission, 13-116
 - Policies on goods in trust or on commission*, see *infra*, Policies on goods in trust or on commission.
- Common carriers*, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.
- Concealment (see *infra*, Statements as to title):
 - Rescission, 13-382
- Concern*, see *infra*, Policy for whom it may concern.
- Conditional sales (see *infra*, Alienation clause):
 - Sole and unconditional owner, 13-236
- Conditions:
 - Alienation clause*, see *infra*, Alienation clause.
 - Arbitration and appraisal*, see *infra*, Arbitration and appraisal.
 - Assignment after breach of condition*, see *infra*, Assignment after breach of conditions.
 - Consent to the assignment*, see *infra*, Consent to the assignment.
 - Duty of insured at fire*, see *infra*, Duty of insured at fire.
 - Hazardous use and occupation*, see *infra*, Hazardous use and occupation.
 - Incumbrances*, see *infra*, Incumbrance clause.
 - Iron-safe clause*, see *infra*, Iron-safe clause.
 - Lien and incumbrances*, see *infra*, Alienation and incumbrance.
 - Notice and proofs of loss*, see *infra*, Notice and proofs of loss.
 - Other insurance*, see *infra*, Other insurance.
- Parol contract, 13-222

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Conditions, *cont'd.*
 - Production of books and vouchers*, see *infra*, Production of books and vouchers.
 - Vacancy, disuse, and neglect*, see *infra*, Vacancy, disuse, and neglect.
- Conditions against alienation*, see *infra*, Alienation clause.
- Conflict of laws*, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Consent to the assignment, 13-185, 188
 - Agent's consent, 13-189
 - Assignment without consent avoids policy only when so stipulated, 13-185
 - Conditions of obtaining consent must be observed, 13-188
 - Considerations for giving consent, 13-190
 - Form of giving consent, 13-188
 - General rule, 13-185
 - Indorsement of consent required, 13-189
 - Insurer alone may raise objection, 13-186
 - Manner of giving consent, 13-188
 - Necessary, 13-185
 - Notice to insurance company, 13-189
 - Oral consent, 13-188
 - Policy not assignable without consent of insurer, 13-185
 - President, 13-189
 - Secretary, 13-189
 - Security to be furnished, 13-190
 - Stipulations requiring directors' consent, 13-190
 - Stipulations requiring secretary's consent, 13-190
 - Stipulation that assignment avoids policy valid, 13-185
 - Sufficiency of consent, 13-188
 - Time of consent, 13-190
 - Waiver of consent, 13-191
 - Consent may be waived, 13-191
 - Stipulations that agent cannot waive consent, 13-191
 - What constitutes a waiver, 13-191
 - What does not constitute a waiver, 13-191
 - What officer's consent may be given, 13-189
 - When policy runs to the assured and his assignees, 13-185
 - Withdrawal of consent, 13-190
 - Written consent, 13-188
- Consideration:
 - Failure of consideration, 13-101
- Consignees, 13-154
 - Advances, 13-155
 - Consignees as bailees simply, 13-155
 - Consignees for sale, 13-154
 - Consignees under special contract, 13-155
 - Consignee who has made advances, 13-155
 - Consignees without interest, 13-155
 - Insurable interest, 13-154, 155
 - Policies on goods in trust or on commission*, see *infra*, Policies on goods in trust or on commission.
 - Stoppage in transitu*, 13-154
- Consignor of goods, 13-148

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Constitutional law:
 - Penalties for nonpayment, 13-376
 - Standard fire policy, 13-223
- Construction, see *infra*, Description of property.
- Contained in, 7-23; 13-122, 124
- Contiguous, 13-289
- Contingent interest, 13-147
- Contract (see *infra*, Policy), 13-100
 - Contract of indemnity, see *infra*, Contract of indemnity.
 - Definitions, 13-100
 - Kinds of fire policies, see *infra*, Policy; Standard fire policy.
 - Parol contracts of fire insurance, see *infra*, Parol contracts of fire insurance.
 - Parties to the contract, see *infra*, Parties to the contract.
 - Risk, see *infra*, Risk.
 - Standard fire policy, see *infra*, Standard fire policy.
 - Subject-matter, see *infra*, Subject-matter of insurance.
- Contract of indemnity (see INDEMNITY CONTRACT), 13-100
 - Actual loss measure of recovery, 13-101
 - A personal contract, 13-101
 - Failure of consideration, 13-101
 - Fire insurance a contract of indemnity, 13-101
 - Good faith, 13-101
 - Insurable interest, see *infra*, Insurable interest.
- Contracts of hire:
 - Insurable interest of hirer, 13-152
- Contribution and exoneration, 7-352
- Contribution clause, 13-367
- Contributory negligence, 13-130
- Corporations, 13-135
 - Illustrations, 13-135
 - Policy on corporate property in corporate name, 13-135
- Corporeal property, 13-104
- Correctness of description, see *infra*, Description of property.
- Creditors (see *infra*, Debtors), 13-148
 - Assignee for security, 13-150
 - Attachment creditors, 13-149
 - Creditor or deceased debtor, 13-148
 - Execution creditors, 13-149
 - Judgment creditors, 13-149
 - Lien creditors, 13-149
 - Mere general creditors, 13-148
 - Notice and proofs of loss, 13-333
 - Simple contract creditor, 13-148
- Curtsey:
 - Insurable interest of tenant by curtesy, 13-159
 - Insurable interest of tenant by curtesy initiate, 13-159
- Custodians and caretakers, 13-150
 - Agents, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Bailees, see *infra*, Bailees.
 - Carriers of goods, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.
 - Common carriers, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.
 - Consignees, see *infra*, Consignees.
 - Constables, see *infra*, Sheriffs and constables.

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Custodians and caretakers, *cont'd.*
 - Executors and administrators, see *infra*, Executors and administrators.
 - Factors or commission merchants, see *infra*, Factors or commission merchants.
 - Innkeepers, see *infra*, Inns and innkeepers.
 - Marshals, see *infra*, United States marshals.
 - Receivers, see *infra*, Receivers.
 - Sheriffs and constables, see *infra*, Sheriffs and constables.
 - Under authority of law, 13-150
 - Under contract, 13-151
 - Warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.
 - Wharfingers, see *infra*, Wharfingers.
- Customs, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.
- Damages:
 - Amount of liability, see *infra*, Payment.
 - Rebuilding, 13-380
- Death of insured, 13-252
 - Alienation clause, 13-252
- Debtors, 13-156
 - Insolvent debtors, 13-157
 - Insurable interest, 13-156
 - Insurable interest after execution sale, 13-156
 - Judgment debtor may insure property under levy, 13-156
 - Property fraudulently concealed, 13-157
- Deeds of trust and power of sale mortgages:
 - Insurable interest of trustees, 13-177
- Definition, 13-100, 102
 - Contract, 13, 100.
 - Distinguished from marine insurance, 13-100
 - Fire insurance, 13-100
 - Insurable interest, 13-142
 - Insurance, 13-100
 - Open policy, 13-102
 - Statutory definitions, 13-100
- Demand:
 - Appraisal proceedings, 13-361
 - Examination under oath, 13-358
 - Penalties for nonpayment, 13-376
 - Production of books and vouchers, 13-354
- Description of property, 13-107
 - Agricultural products, 13-115
 - Buildings, see *infra*, Buildings.
 - Character of building, 13-119
 - Comprehensive description, 13-107
 - Condition of building, 13-120
 - Construction of general description, 13-107
 - Correctness of description, 13-118
 - Barn, 13-120
 - Brick, 13-119
 - Character of building, 13-119
 - Condition, 13-120
 - Description applicable to two buildings, 13-118
 - Dwelling, 13-119
 - Material of structure, 13-119
 - Parol evidence, 13-118
 - Personalty, 13-120
 - Reformation of policy describing wrong building, 13-118
 - Rejecting false description, 13-118

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Description of property, *cont'd.*Correctness of description, *cont'd.*

Saloon, 13-119

Stone, 13-119

Stores, 13-120

Dwelling, 13-120

Fixtures, 13-114

Furniture, 13-114

Generally, 13-107

Inclusiveness, 13-108

"In trust," 13-116

Location, see *infra*, Location.

Machinery, 13-115

Miscellaneous articles, 13-116

Mortgages, see *infra*, Mortgages.

Personalty, 13-112, 120

Premises, see *infra*, Premises.

Railway insurance, 13-117

Realty, 13-108

Shifting risks, 13-117

Tools, 13-115

"Destroy," 9-407

Destruction of buildings to prevent spread of fire, see FIRES.

Direct damages, 9-458

Disorderly houses, 13-298

Disuse, see *infra*, Vacancy, disuse, and neglect.

Dower:

Insurable interest of dowress, 13-165

Drygoods, 13-114

Duty of insured at fire, 13-322

Basis of condition, 13-322

Burden of proving care, 13-322

Damages resulting from insured's efforts recoverable, 13-322

Form, 13-322

Scope of condition, 13-322

Validity of clause, 13-322

Dwelling house, 10-355; 13-119

Dynamite, 13-292

Earth oil, 13-291

Effect of adjustment, 13-381

Adjustment as bar to suit, 13-382

Effect on third persons, 13-383

Fraud, 13-381

General rule, 13-381

Rescission, see *infra*, Rescission.

Suit on compromise, 13-382

Waiver of defenses by adjustment, 13-383

What defenses waived by adjustment, 13-383

Eggs, 13-116

Enforcement of judgment:

Excluding insurer from doing business in state, 13-395

Execution, 13-395

Mandamus, 13-395

Suit in equity, 13-395

Engines, see *infra*, Rolling stock.

Equitable assignments, 13-191, 462

Agreement between vendor and vendee, 13-192

Agreement to hold policy for third party, 13-193

Assignment upheld in equity, 13-192

Clause prohibiting assignments, 13-186

Deposit of policy as security, 13-192

Equitable assignment may exist without legal assignment, 13-191

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Equitable assignments, *cont'd.*

Executory contract to assign, 13-192

Illustrations, 13-192

Interest of assignee, 13-193

Right of equitable assignee, 13-192

What constitutes an equitable assignment, 13-192

Equitable interest:

Equitable interest not necessary, 13-146

Equitable interest sufficient, 13-145

Equitable title not essential, 13-142

Evidence:

Examination under oath, see *infra*, Examination under oath.

Extrinsic evidence to show party in interest, 13-213

Extrinsic evidence where policy is on goods or on commission, 13-218

Fire caused by insured, 16-963

Inflammables, 13-297

Notice and proofs of loss, see *infra*, Notice and proofs of loss.

Parol evidence to show party in interest, 13-213

Production of books and vouchers, see *infra*, Production of books and vouchers.

Examination under oath 13-358

Appraisement, 13-363

Counsel, 13-358

Demand, 13-358

Effect of statements, 13-358

How far insured bound, 13-358

Manner, 13-358

Scope, 13-358

Validity of requirement, 13-358

Exceptions, see *infra*, Prohibitions and exceptions.

Execution:

Alienation clause, 12-243, 254

Conditions against levy of execution or attachment, 13-254

Enforcement of judgment for loss, 13-395

Increase of risk, 13-288

Insurable interest of debtors, 13-156

Insurable interest of execution creditors, 13-149

Executors and administrators, 11-845; 13-150

Credit for insurance on real estate, 11-1273

Duty to insure, 11-945

Executors with special interest under will, 13-150

Insolvent estate, 13-150

Insurable interest, 13-150

Insurable interest of administrator in realty, 13-150

Insurance money represents insured property, 11-846

Notice and proof of loss, 13-333

Proceeds of insurance on real estate are realty, 11-846

Exemption of proceeds of insurance, 15-596

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Expert and opinion evidence, see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.

Explosions and explosives (see *infra*, Petroleum and its products), 13-116, 132

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Explosions and explosives, *cont'd.*
 - Clause exempting insurer from liability for explosion, 13-133
 - Damage due only to explosion, 13-133
 - Dynamite, 13-292
 - Explosion caused by fire, 13-133
 - Explosions not specifically excepted, 13-132
 - Explosives as part of stock, 13-294
 - Gunpowder, 13-292
 - Liability for explosion unless followed by fire excepted, 13-133
 - Liability for losses by fire caused by explosion, 13-133
 - Loss resulting partly from explosion, partly from combustion, 13-133
 - Naphtha, 13-292
 - Saltpetre, 13-292
- Exposure, 12-522
- Extent of loss, 13-323
 - Generally, 13-323
 - Interpretation, 13-325
 - Total loss, 13-323
 - When loss is total, 13-323
 - Where all combustible material destroyed, 13-323
 - Where rebuilding not permitted, 13-324
 - Where repair is forbidden by ordinance the loss is total, 13-324
- Extra-combustible materials, 13-290
- Factors or commission merchants:
 - Consignees for sale, 13-154
 - Damages in actions against factor, 12-701
 - Duty to insure goods consigned, 12-656
 - Duty imposed by course of dealings, 12-656
 - Duty to account for proceeds of insurance, 12-657
 - Illustrations, 12-656, 657
 - Instructions, 12-656
 - Liable as insurers on failure in diligence to insure, 12-657
 - Obligation to insure imposed by usage, 12-656
 - When not bound to insure, 12-656
- Instructions to insure, 12-649
- Insurable interest of commission merchants, 13-153
- Lien extends to insurance money, 12-678
- Notice of inability to effect insurance, 12-655
- Payment of loss, 13-373
- Policies on goods in trust or on commission*, see *infra*, *Policies on goods in trust or on commission*.
- Factory (see *infra*, Ceased to be operated; Vacancy, disuse, and neglect):
 - Clock factory, 13-294
 - Keeping and using, 13-292
 - Leather factory, 13-294
 - Running factory overtime or at night, 13-299
- Factory — manufactory, 13-110
- Fall, 12-714
- Fall of building, 13-129
- False representation (see *infra*, Statements as to title):
 - Rescission, 13-381
- False swearing*, see *infra*, *Fraud and false swearing*.

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Fee simple, 13-232
- Fire insurance agents*, see *INSURANCE AGENTS*.
- Fire limits*, see *FIRE LIMITS*.
- Fireproof (see *infra*, Iron-safe clause), 13-402, 403
- Fixtures, 13-115
- Floating policies, 13-104
- Foreclosure:
 - Alienation clause, 13-242
 - Conditions against foreclosure, 13-254
- Foreclosure of mortgages:
 - What constitutes a foreclosure, 13-781
- Foreign insurance companies*, see *FOREIGN CORPORATIONS*.
- Forfeiture:
 - Alienation clause*, see *infra*, *Alienation clause*.
- Form of contract, 13-218
 - Parol contract of fire insurance*, see *infra*, *Parol contracts of fire insurance*.
 - Standard fire policy*, see *infra*, *Standard fire policy*.
- Forthwith, 13-330, 1160
- For whom it may concern, 13-144
- Fraud, 13-194
 - Adjustment, 13-381
 - Appraisal, 13-364
- Fraud and false swearing, 13-342
 - Agent of insured, 13-345
 - Discrepancy as evidence of fraud, 13-345
 - Discrepancy between statement of loss and value not conclusive of fraud, 13-345
 - Innocent misstatements, 13-343
 - Innocent mistakes, 13-343
 - Intent, 13-343
 - Loss greatly in excess of insurance, 13-344
 - Materiality, 13-344
 - Must refer to something required by policy, 13-344
 - Notice and proofs of loss, 13-342
 - Omission accidental and *bona fide*, 13-343
 - Overvaluation due to mistake, 13-343
 - Prejudicial to insurer, 13-344
 - Purpose and validity of clauses forbidding, 13-342
 - What constitutes, 13-342
 - Wilful, 13-343
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 13-180
 - Sole and conditional owner, 13-233
- Furniture, 13-114
- Gaming house, 13-298
- Garnishment, 14-765, 767
 - Effect of garnishment before claim ascertained, 13-334
 - Garnishment not permitted until insurer's liability liquidated, 13-334
 - Limitation clause, 13-392, 395
 - No garnishment until proof of loss, 13-333
- Gasoline, 13-291
- Good faith, 13-101
- Goods:
 - Policies on goods in trust or on commission*, see *infra*, *Policies on goods in trust or on commission*.
- Goods usually kept in country store, 13-295

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

Grain, 13-115
 Grain in stacks, 13-123
 Groceries, 13-114
 Guano, 13-116
 Guardian and ward:
 Allowance for insurance, 15-106
 Insurable interest, 13-160
 Gunpowder, 13-292
 Hazardous use and occupation, 13-284
 Acts of lessee, 13-297
 Additions, see infra, Alterations, repairs, and additions.
 Allowed on premises, 13-293
 Alterations, see infra, Alterations, repairs, and additions.
 Ashes, 13-292
 Benzine, 13-296
 Benzine in furniture factory, 13-294
 Carpenter work, 13-299
 Clock factory, 13-294
 Drug store, 13-295
 Dynamite, 13-292
 Evidence, 13-297
 Explosives kept as part of stock, 13-294
 Extra-combustible materials, 13-290
 Factory, 13-293
 Furniture factory, 13-294
 Gasoline used in cleaning clothes, 13-293
 Goods usually kept in country store, 13-295
 Gunpowder, 13-292
 Illegal business, see infra, Illegal business.
 Increase of risk or hazard, see infra, Increase of risk or hazard.
 Inflammable materials, 13-290
 Keeping, 13-292
 Keeping inflammable and extra-combustible materials, 13-290
 Leather factory, 13-294
 Lessee, 13-297
 Manufacturing establishments, 13-293
 Mercantile establishments, 13-294
 Naphtha, 13-292
 Permission, 13-297
 Petroleum and its products, see infra, Petroleum and its products.
 Photographer, 13-294
 Prohibited articles incidental to trade or business, 13-293
 Prohibition confined to insured building, 13-297
 Questions of evidence, 13-297
 Questions of law and fact, 13-297
 Repairs, see infra, Alterations, repairs, and additions.
 Running factory overtime or at night, 13-299
 Sailmakers, 13-300
 Saltpetre, 13-292
 Saltpetre in drug store, 13-295
 Smoking, 13-300
 Specific acts and uses prohibited, 13-288
 Storing, 13-293
 Stoves, 13-299
 Temporary or casual keeping or using, 13-292
 Using, 13-292
 Waiver, 13-298, 300
 What is keeping and using, 13-292
 Who may violate clause, 13-297

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

Hearing:
 Appraisalment, 13-363
 Heirs, 13-157
 Heir expectant in possession, 13-157
 Insurable interest, 13-157
 His, 13-230
 Homestead owners, 13-157
 Exemption of proceeds of insurance, 15-596
 Husband, 13-157, 159
 Insurable interest when homestead has been formally set off, 13-157
 Insurable interest where husband or wife occupies property as homestead, 13-157
 Sole and unconditional owner, 13-234
 Horses, *see infra, Animals.*
 House, 13-110
 Household goods, 13-114
 Husband and wife:
 Homestead owners, see infra, Homestead owners.
 Insurable interest of husband, 13-158
 Building erected on wife's land, 13-159
 Generally, 13-158
 Husband in possession of wife's personality, 13-158
 Husband in possession of wife's property, 13-146
 Husband paying for property bought in wife's name, 13-159
 Husband's interest in wife's property, 13-158
 Insurable interest of husband in possession of wife's property, 13-146
 Insurable interest of tenant by curtesy, 13-159
 Insurable interest of tenant by curtesy initiate, 13-159
 Wife's real property, 13-158
 Insurable interest of married women, 13-164
 At common law, 13-164
 Dowress, 13-165
 Separate property of married women, 13-164
 Under married women's acts, 13-164
 Wife and husband may take out insurance jointly, 13-165
 Insurance taken out by married women, 13-136
 Married women, 13-136
 Notice and proofs of loss, 13-333
 Payment of loss, 13-374
 Sole and unconditional owner, 13-233
 Effect of marital interests, 13-233
 Generally, 13-233
 Homestead, 13-234
 Parol gift from wife to husband, 13-237
 Statements as to title, 13-224, 225
 Illegal business, 13-298
 Gambling, 13-298
 Generally, 13-298
 Liability for acts of tenant, 13-298
 Prostitution, 13-298
 Revival of policy, 13-298
 Sale of intoxicating liquors, see infra, Intoxicating liquors.

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Illegal business, *cont'd.*
 - Waiver, 13-299
- Illegal contracts:
 - Property illegally kept or used, 16-847, 848
 - Subject of insurance and interest must be lawful, 13-143
 - Illegality collateral to transaction, 13-144
 - Illegal or immoral interest not insurable, 13-144
 - Insurance on property which it is unlawful to hold, 13-143
 - Lottery tickets, 13-143
- Wager policy, 13-137, 141
- Immediately, 13-330
- Immediate notice, 15-1022
- Incendiarism, 13-131
- Incorporeal property, 13-104
- Increase of risk or hazard, 13-266, 284
 - Additions, 13-285, 287
 - Adjacent buildings, 13-285, 287
 - Alterations, repairs, and additions, 13-288
 - Change in the risk to be disclosed, 13-285
 - Clause valid and enforceable, 13-285
 - Essentials, 13-286
 - Execution, 13-288
 - Express prohibition of increase of risk, 13-284
 - Form, 13-284
 - Illegal use of liquors, 13-288
 - Illustrations, 13-287
 - Implied promise not to increase hazard, 13-284
 - Increase by means not within insured's control, 13-286
 - Increase of risk presumed from vacancy, 13-267
 - Increase *per se*, 13-285
 - Instances, 13-285
 - Knowledge of assured, 13-286
 - Levy of execution, 13-288
 - Mortgaging the property, 13-285
 - Nontenancy, 13-287
 - Policy suspended during time of increased hazard, 13-285
 - Question for jury, 13-267
 - Relative degrees of hazard, 13-267
 - Statement as to condition of premises construed as warranty, 13-284
 - Vacancy, disuse, and neglect, 13-273, 287
 - Vacancy not "increase of risk" *per se*, 13-266
 - Vacated by owner or occupant, 13-269
 - Validity of clause, 13-285
 - Whether risk increased a question of fact for jury, 13-286
- Incumbrance, see *infra*, Alienation and incumbrance.
- Incumbrance clause, 13-258
 - Additional incumbrance not exceeding amount originally consented to, 13-260
 - Agreement to convey, 13-260
 - Change created by will, 13-262
 - Condition equivalent to express inquiry, 13-259
 - Executory contract to convey, 13-260
 - First stage, 13-258
 - Forms of incumbrance clause, 13-259

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Incumbrance clause, *cont'd.*
 - Incumbrance clause reasonable, 13-258
 - Incumbrance prior to policy, 13-262
 - Incumbrances not prohibited, 13-258
 - Incumbrances prohibited, 13-259
 - Inquiry or condition necessary, 13-259
 - Instances, 13-260, 262
 - Instances of incumbrances, 13-260
 - Introductory, 13-258
 - Judgment, 13-261
 - Lease, 13-261
 - Mechanics' lien, 13-261
 - Mortgage discharged before loss, 13-260
 - Mortgage of part, 13-260
 - Mortgage undelivered, 13-259
 - Nondelivery of mortgage, 13-259
 - Notice, 13-262
 - Second stage, 13-259
 - Sheriff's sale, 13-261
 - Statutory provisions, 13-262
 - Taxes, 13-261
 - Waiver, 13-262
 - What constitutes an incumbrance, 13-259
- Indemnity contract, see *infra*, Contract of indemnity.
- Indemnity the basis of the contract, 13-366
- Infants:
 - Insurable interest, 13-160
 - Limitation clause, 13-392
 - Policy obtained by infant, 13-135
- Inflammable materials, 13-290
- Injunction:
 - Limitation clause, 13-393
- Inns and innkeepers:
 - Insurable interest of innkeepers, 13-155
- Insolvency and bankruptcy:
 - Alienation clause, 13-248
 - Clause prohibiting assignment, 13-186
 - Insurable interest of insolvent debtors, 13-157
 - Limitation clause, 13-392
- Insurable interest (see BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE), 13-136
 - Actuality of interest, 13-143
 - Advances, 13-184
 - Agent (see *infra*, Agency), 13-144
 - Appreciable interest, 13-142
 - Assignment, see *infra*, Assignment.
 - Assignments for benefit of creditors, 13-141, 147
 - Bailees, see *infra*, Bailees.
 - Bare legal title may afford insurable interest, 13-145
 - Bare possibility, 13-183
 - Beneficiaries, 13-148
 - Caretakers, see *infra*, Custodians and caretakers.
 - Carriers of goods, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.
 - Cestuis que trustent*, 13-148
 - Common carriers, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.
 - Consignees, see *infra*, Consignees.
 - Consignor of goods, 13-148
 - Constables, see *infra*, Sheriffs and constables.
 - Contingent interest, 13-147
 - Corpus, estate in, 13-146
 - Creditors, see *infra*, Creditors.

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Insurable interest, *cont'd.**Custodians and caretakers*, see *infra*,
Custodians and caretakers.*Debtors*, see *infra*, *Debtors*.

Definition, 13-142

Effect of want of insurable interest, 3-
141If insurable interest wanting, policy
wholly void, 13-141

Payment of premium, 13-142

Premium notes not enforceable, 13-
142Recovery for premiums already paid,
13-142When assignor without interest, as-
signee in no better situation, 13-
141Equitable interest not necessary, 13-
146

Equitable interest sufficient, 13-145

Equitable title not essential, 13-142

Executors and administrators, see *infra*,
Executors and administrators.*Factors or commission merchants*, see
infra, *Factors or commission mer-*
chants.*Guardians*, 13-160*Heirs*, see *infra*, *Heirs*.*Homestead owners*, see *infra*, *Homestead*
owners.*Husband and wife*, see *infra*, *Husband*
and wife.Illegality collateral to the transaction,
13-144Illegal or immoral interest not insurable,
13-144

Indemnity of contract, 13-101

Indorsers, 13-159

Infants, 13-160

Innkeepers, see *infra*, *Inns and innkeep-*
ers.*Insurers (in reinsurance)*, 13-160

Interest, 13-101

Interest does not necessarily imply prop-
erty, 13-144Interest may arise from mere liability,
13-147

Lawful interest, 13-143

Legal interest not necessary, 13-146

Legal or equitable title not essential, 13-
142

Legal title, 13-140, 142

Legal title may afford insurable interest,
13-145*Lessees*, see *infra*, *Lessees*.*Lessors*, see *infra*, *Lessors*.Liability a legal result of obligations as-
sumed, 13-147Liability assumed with reference to prop-
erty, 13-147

Liability from contract, 13-147

Lienholders, see *infra*, *Liens*.

Lottery tickets, 13-143

Married women, see *infra*, *Husband and*
wife.*Marshals*, see *infra*, *United States mar-*
shals.*Mortgagee*, see *infra*, *Mortgages*.*Mortgagor*, see *infra*, *Mortgages*.

Necessity, 13-136

General rule, 13-136, 137

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Insurable interest, *cont'd.*Necessity, *cont'd.*Insurable interest essential, 13-136,
137

No indemnity without loss, 13-137

Origin of the doctrine, 13-137

Payee need not have insurable inter-
est, 13-137Policy including property in which
insured has interest and property
in which he has none, 13-137Time when interest must exist, 13-
138

Wager policies, 13-138

Occupants, see *infra*, *Occupants*.

Parties having insurable interest, 13-147

Parties having no insurable interest, 13-
183

Parties to void contracts, 13-184

Partnership, see *infra*, *Partnership*.

Part owners, 13-175

Pawnbroker, 13-175

Payee need not have insurable interest,
13-137

Pecuniary interest, 13-142

Personal interest, 13-144

Pledge, see *infra*, *Pledge and collateral*
security.*Policy for whom it may concern*, see
infra, *Policy for whom it may concern*.Policy including property in which in-
sured has interest and property in
which he has none, 13-137Policy made payable to third party, 13-
210, 211

Profits, 13-105

Purchaser at execution sale, 13-176

Purchaser taking title in another, 13-145

Railroad companies, 13-176

Receivers, see *infra*, *Receivers*.*Reinsurance*, see *REINSURANCE*.

Remaindermen and reversioners, 13-176

Requisites, 13-142

Sheriffs and constables, see *infra*,
Sheriffs and constables.

State, 13-176

Stockholders, 13-176

Subjects of insurable interests must be
lawful, 13-143*Sureties*, see *infra*, *Sureties*.*Tenants*, see *infra*, *Lessees*.

Tenants for life, 13-177

Tenants from year to year, 13-177

Tenants in common, see *infra*, *Joint*
tenants and tenants in common.

Third parties, 13-210, 211

Time when interest must exist, 13-138

After-acquired goods, 13-139

Continuous interest not necessary,
13-140

General rule, 13-138

Insurable interest may be partially
divested, 13-140Interest required both at time of
issuance and time of loss, 13-138

Issuance, 13-139

Loss, 13-138, 139

Mortgage, 13-140

Stock in trade, 13-140

Sufficiency of interest at time of
loss, 13-139

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Insurable interest, *cont'd.*

- Transfer of legal title, 13-140
- Trespasser, 13-183
- Trustees, 13-144
- Trustees, see *infra*, Trusts and trustees.
- Unlawful interest, 13-143
- Vendee (see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser), 13-145
- Vendor, see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser.
- Voluntary advances, 13-184
- Wager policies, 13-138, 184
- Warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.
- Wharfingers, see *infra*, Wharfingers.
- Whom it may concern, see *infra*, Policy for whom it may concern.

Insurance agents, see INSURANCE AGENTS.

Insurrection, 13-132

Interest, 13-370

- American rule, 13-370
- Damages for detention, 13-371
- Discretion of jury, 13-371
- Effect of change of statute, 13-372
- English doctrine, 13-371
- Illustrations, 13-371
- Interest from commencement of action, 13-372
- Interest from date of waiver, 13-372
- Interest from sixty days after proof of loss, 13-371
- Interest not claimed, 13-371
- Payment prevented, 13-371
- Rate of interest, 13-372
- Scotch doctrine, 13-371
- When interest begins to run, 13-371
- When interest is allowable, 13-370

Interest of assignee:

- Equitable assignments, 13-193
- Legal assignments, 13-193
- Statement of interest, 13-193

Interpretation and construction (see INSURANCE; see *infra*, Description of property):

- Alienation clause*, see *infra*, Alienation clause.

Intoxicating liquors, 17-315

- Illegal sale of liquors, 13-298

- Increase of risk, 13-287

"In trust," 13-116

Invasion, 13-131

"In whole or in part," 13-244

Iron-safe clause, 13-355

- Application, 13-356
- Clause fraudulently inserted, 13-357
- Compliance, 13-356
- Destruction of safe and contents, 13-357
- Fireproof safe, 13-402, 403
- Knowledge of insured, 13-355
- Purpose, 13-355
- Question for jury, 13-357
- Reasonableness of clause, 13-355
- Reason for iron-safe clause, 13-355
- Substantial compliance sufficient, 13-356
- Validity of clause, 13-355
- Waiver, 13-357
- Waiver by acts of agents, 13-357
- What compliance sufficient, 13-356
- What is not sufficient compliance, 13-356

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

Jeweler:

- Stock in trade, 13-114
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 13-134, 174
- Alienation clause, 13-248
- Change of interest, 13-250
- Change of title, 13-249
- Insurable interest of tenants in common, 13-176
- Insurance of separate interest, 17-671
- Other insurance, 13-312
- Transfers by or between partners and joint owners, 13-248
- Judgment (see *infra*, Enforcement of judgment):
- Incumbrance clause, 13-261
- Insurable interest of judgment creditors, 13-149

Justice of the peace, see *infra*, Certificate of magistrate.

Keep a watchman on the premises, 13-283

- Express clause requiring that watchman be kept, 13-283
- Question for jury, 13-284
- Sleeping insufficient, 13-284
- Temporary absence, 13-284
- Times during which watchman must be employed, 13-284
- Warranty that watchman will be kept, 13-283
- What constitutes compliance, 13-284

Keeping, 13-292

- Waiver, 13-297

Kerosene, see *infra*, Petroleum and its products.Knowledge, see *infra*, Notice.Landlord and tenant (see *infra*, Lessees; Lessors):

- Liability for acts of tenant, 13-298
- Payment of loss, 13-373
- Larceny, see *infra*, Theft.
- Leased ground, 13-238
- Leases (see *infra*, Landlord and tenant; Lessees; Lessors):
- Alienation clause, 13-251
- Covenant by lessee to insure, see LEASES.
- Incumbrance clause, 13-261

Legal title:

- Bare legal title may afford insurable interest, 13-145
- Not essential, 13-142, 146
- Transfer of legal title, 13-140
- Lessees (see *infra*, Landlord and tenant):
- Covenants of lessee to insure, 13-161
- Insurable interest, 13-160
- Covenants by lessee to insure, 13-161
- Generally, 13-160
- Lessee's interest in improvement, 13-161
- Sublessee, 13-161
- Termination of lessee's insurable interest, 13-162

Lessors:

- Insurable interest, 13-162
- Covenants and agreements, 13-162
- Generally, 13-162.
- Improvements placed upon land by lessee, 13-162
- Property of lessee, 13-162
- Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER,

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Liens (see *infra*, Alienation and incumbrance):
 - Insurable interest of lien creditors, 13-149
 - Insurable interest of lienholders, 13-162
 - Foundation of lienor's interest, 13-163
 - General liens, 13-163
 - General rule, 13-162
 - Liens arising from advances, 13-164
 - Mechanic's Lien, 13-163
 - Validity of lien need not be established by judgment, 13-163
- Sole and unconditional owner, 13-235
- Life tenants (see *infra*, Remainders, reversions, and executory interests), 13-177
- Lightning, 13-126, 127
- Limitation clause, 13-385
 - After the fire, 13-389
 - After the loss or damage shall occur, 13-387
 - Exceptional forms, 13-388
 - Later doctrine, 13-388
 - Limitation dating from occurrence of fire or injury, 13-387
- Attachment, 13-392
- Common form, 13-387
- Construction of special clause, 13-388
- First limitation, 13-387
- Garnishment, 13-392
- General statute of limitations not applicable, 13-387
- Infancy, 13-392
- Injunction, 13-393
- Insolvency of insurer, 13-392
- Limitation dated from occurrence of fire or injury, 13-387
- Limitation dating from time when cause of action arose, 13-388
- Mutual-benefit certificates, 13-390
- Receivership, 13-392
- Scope of provisions as to limitation, 13-393
- Second stage, 13-389
- Specific performance of oral contract, 13-393
- Statutes fixing minimum limitation, 13-387
- Suit for reformation, 13-393
- Suit to correct error in entering verdict, 13-393
- Validity, 13-385
 - General rule, 13-385
 - General statute of limitations not applicable, 13-387
 - Limitation clause valid, 13-386
 - Restrictions by statute, 13-387
 - Statutes fixing minimum limitation, 13-387
- Waiver of the limitation, 13-390
 - Absence of party to be served, 13-392
 - Acquiescence, 13-391
 - Acts of agents as waiver, 13-392
 - Acts of insurer inducing delay in bringing suit, 13-390
 - Estoppel of insurer, 13-390
 - Generally, 13-390
 - Intent must be clear, 13-391
 - Loss occurring after death of insured, 13-392

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Limitation clause, *cont'd.*
 - Waiver of the limitation, *cont'd.*
 - Mere negotiations not a waiver, 13-391
 - Qualifications, 13-391
 - Time of waiver, 13-392
- War, 13-392
- When action is commenced, 13-393
 - Amending defective process, 13-394
 - Day on which loss occurs excluded, 13-395
 - Defect of parties remedied, 13-394
 - Failure to serve process, 13-394
 - Garnishment, 13-394
 - General rule, 13-393
 - What constitutes prosecution, 12-394
 - When last day falls on Sunday, 13-395
- When limitation begins, 13-387
- Limitation of actions, see *infra*, Limitation clause.
- Live stock, see *infra*, Animals.
- Location, 13-120
 - Animals killed in different place from that which the policy described, 13-124
 - Cars, 13-124
 - Character of articles limits meaning of "contained in," 13-124
 - Character of property and necessities of trade considered, 13-124
 - Comprehensive designation of place, 13-125
 - Consent, 13-125
 - Effect of erroneous location, 13-121
 - Engines, 13-124
 - Estoppel, 13-126
 - Farm fixtures, 13-123
 - General rule, 13-120
 - Goods destroyed while in separate building not covered, 13-122
 - Goods in building described by particular name, description, or street number, 13-125
 - Grain in stacks, 13-123
 - Live stock, 13-123
 - Location erroneously described, 13-121
 - Location essential, 13-120
 - Particular designation, 13-122
 - Property described as in certain building, 13-122
 - Qualification of the rule, 13-124
 - Rejection of false description, 13-121
 - Removal for repairs, 13-123
 - Threshing machines, 13-124
 - Waiver, 13-125
 - Wearing apparel, 13-123
- Loss and adjustment, 13-322
 - Action by insurer who has paid loss, see *infra*, Action by insurer who has paid loss.
 - Adjustment, see *infra*, Effect of adjustment.
 - Arbitration and appraisement, see *infra*, Arbitration and appraisement.
 - Certificate of magistrate, see *infra*, Certificate of magistrate.
 - Duty of insured at fire, see *infra*, Duty of insured at fire.

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Loss and adjustment, *cont'd.**Effect of adjustment*, see *infra*, *Effect of adjustment*.*Examination under oath*, see *infra*, *Examination under oath*.*Extent of loss*, see *infra*, *Extent of loss*.*Iron-safe clause*, see *infra*, *Iron-safe clause*.*Notice and proofs of loss*, see *infra*, *Notice and proofs of loss*.*Option to rebuild*, see *infra*, *Option to rebuild*.*Parties to the adjustment*, see *infra*, *Parties to the adjustment*.*Payment*, see *infra*, *Payment*.*Production of books and vouchers*, see *infra*, *Production of books and vouchers*.*Subrogation*, see *infra*, *Subrogation*.

Lotteries:

Insuring lottery tickets, 13-143

Machinery, 13-109, 115

Magistrate, see *infra*, *Certificate of magistrate*.

Mailing:

Notice of loss, 13-330

Mandamus:

Enforcement of judgment for loss, 13-395

Manufactured or in process of manufacture, 13-114

Manufacturing establishment, 13-110

Marine insurance distinguished from, 13-100

Married women, see *infra*, *Husband and wife*.

Marshals, 13-151

Materials of buildings partly constructed or in ruins, 13-109

Mechanics' liens:

Change of interest, 13-252

Incumbrance clause, 13-261

Insurable interest, 13-163

Medium of payment, see *infra*, *Payment*.

Merchandise, 13-112

General scope of policy on stock of merchandise, 13-112

Meaning of merchandise, 13-113

Merchandise usually kept in country stores, 13-120

Merchant, 20-582

Merger:

Parol contract, 13-222

Military law:

Destruction at instance of military authorities, 13-131

Mill (see *infra*, *Vacancy, disuse, and neglect*), 13-120, 294Misrepresentation (see *infra*, *Statements as to title*):

Rescission, 13-381

Mistake:

Rescission, 13-382

Mobs, 13-132

More hazardous business, 5-78

Mortgagees (see *infra*, *Mortgages*), 13-302

Adjustment, 13-326

Assignment, 13-202

Assignment by payee, 13-203

Assignment to mortgagee, 13-207

Assignee may recover only when assignor could, 13-208

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Mortgagees, *cont'd.*Assignment to mortgagee, *cont'd.*

Contract does not become one of indemnity to mortgagee, 13-207

Interest of mortgagor in policy taken out by mortgagee, and *vice versa*, 13-202

Mortgagee acquiring sole interest, 13-242

Notice and proof of loss, 13-333

Other insurance, 13-311

Parties to the adjustment, 13-326

Payment of loss, 13-372

Policy payable to mortgagee, 13-202

Acts of mortgagor avoiding policy, 13-204

Alienation, 13-204

Assignment by payee, 13-203

Breach by mortgagor defeats mortgagee, 13-203

Contract still between mortgagor and insurer, 13-202

Direction of payment to mortgagee not an assignment, 13-202

Effect of direction of payment to mortgagee, 13-203

Equitable rights of mortgagee, 13-204

Independent insurance upon mortgagee's interest, 13-205

Mortgagee only succeeds to rights of mortgagor, 13-203

Mortgagor remains insured, 13-202

Open mortgage clause, 13-202

Other insurance, 13-204

Policy avoided by breaches of mortgagor, 13-203, 206

Stipulations of policy binding upon mortgagee, 13-207

Union mortgage clause, 13-205

Union mortgage clause, 13-205

Clause attached to existing policy, 13-206

Generally, 13-205

Illustrations, 13-205, 206

Other insurance, 13-206

Policy not avoided by act or negligence of mortgagor, 13-206

Stipulations of policy binding upon mortgagee, 13-207

Mortgages (see *infra*, *Foreclosure of mortgages*; *Mortgagees*; *Mortgagor*), 3-1002, 1003; 16-844

Alienation clause, 13-243, 246, 250

Change of title, 13-250

Effect of mortgage clause, 13-251

Loss payable to mortgagee, 13-251

Mortgagee paying premium, 13-251

Mortgagee's policy not affected by mortgagor's alienation, 13-250

What constitutes insurance of mortgagee, 14-251

Where mortgagor is insured, 13-251

Concealment, 13-225

Equitable lien upon money due on policy, 19-14

Increase of risk or hazard, 13-285

Insurable interest may be partially divested, 13-140

Insurable interest of mortgagees, 13-165, 172

Amount of mortgagee's insurable interest, 13-167

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Mortgages, *cont'd.*

- Insurable interest of mortgagees, *cont'd.*
 - Amount of recovery, 13-168
 - Assignee of mortgagee, 13-166
 - Assignment of mortgage, 13-167
 - Consideration for mortgage, 13-167
 - Enforceable mortgage, 13-167
 - Exhaustion of remedy on mortgage not prerequisite to action, 13-166
 - Extinction of mortgagee's insurable interest, 13-168
 - Grantee in deed of trust, 13-166
 - Holder of mortgage as collateral security, 13-166
 - Interest measured by debt, 13-167
 - Mortgagor and mortgagee may both obtain insurance, 12-172
 - Nature of mortgagee's interest, 13-166
 - Ordinary mortgagee, 13-165
 - Unrecorded mortgage, 13-167
 - Who is included, 13-165
- Insurable interest of mortgagors, 13-146, 168, 172
 - After conveyance is still liable for debt, 13-170
 - After decree of foreclosure, 13-170
 - After equity of redemption has been seized on execution, 13-170
 - After sale under foreclosure, 13-170
 - Amount of insurable interest of mortgagor, 13-170
 - Assignors for security, 13-169
 - Disclosure of interest, 13-169
 - Grantors in bills of sale, 13-169
 - Grantors in conveyances for security, 13-169
 - Immaterial whether personally liable for debt, 13-169
 - Insurance by mortgagee does not affect mortgagor's insurable interest, 13-169
 - Interest continues after decree, 13-170
 - Mortgagor and mortgagee may both obtain insurance, 13-172
 - Mortgagor insuring for benefit of mortgagee, 13-171
 - Property mortgaged to full value, 13-169
 - Who is included, 13-168
- Mortgagor and mortgagee, 13-172
- Statements as to title, 13-225
- Stipulation for maturity of entire debt on failure to pay insurance, 20-932
- Mortgagor (see *infra*, Mortgages):
 - Other insurance, 13-311
 - Payment of loss, 13-372
 - Sole and unconditional owner, 13-235
- Municipal corporations:
 - Destruction of building to prevent spread of fire*, see FIRES.
- Mutual insurance*, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.
- Naphtha, 13-292
- Nearest magistrate, 13-353
- Negligence (see *infra*, Vacancy, disuse, and neglect):
 - Action by insurer who has paid loss*, see *infra*, Action by insurer who has paid loss.
- Negligence of insured, 13-130

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Notice (see *infra*, Records):

- Appraisal proceedings, 13-361
- Other insurance*, see *infra*, Other insurance.
- Record of incumbrance not notice, 13-262
- Vacancy, disuse, and neglect, 13-278
- Vacated by removal of owner or occupant, 13-269, 270
- Notice and proofs of loss, 13-326, 335
 - Account, 13-337
 - Additional statements, 13-337
 - As soon as possible, 13-330
 - Cash value of each item, 13-337
 - Cause of loss, 13-338
 - Certificate of magistrate*, see *infra*, Certificate of magistrate.
 - Circumstances of loss, 13-338
 - Conclusiveness of statements, 13-339
 - Conditions precedent, 13-328
 - Contents, 13-336
 - Effect of statements, 13-339
 - Failure to object waives defects, 13-339
 - False swearing*, see *infra*, Fraud and false swearing.
 - Formal defects overlooked, 13-336
 - Form and contents must conform to requirements, 13-335
 - Form of notice, 13-335
 - Form of proofs, 13-335
 - Forthwith, 13-330
 - Fraud*, see *infra*, Fraud and false swearing.
 - Generally, 13-326
 - How given, 13-334
 - Immediately, 13-330
 - Insurance agents, 13-334
 - Interest, 13-338
 - Inventory, 13-337
 - Mailing, 13-330
 - Necessity of giving notice, 13-327
 - Accident and misfortune not due to insurer, 13-327
 - General rule, 13-327
 - Insurer already fixed with notice, 13-328
 - Mortgage clause, 13-327
 - No policy issued, 13-327
 - Railroad company, 13-327
 - Reformation, 13-328
 - Refusal of magistrate to give certificate*, see *infra*, Certificate of magistrate.
 - Several policies of the same insurer, 13-328
 - When not necessary, 13-327
- Objections, 13-339
 - Failure to object in reasonable time, 13-340
 - Failure to object promptly, 13-340
 - Failure to object waives defects, 13-339
 - Failure to specify defects, 13-341
 - Question for jury, 13-340
 - Specifying some but not all defects, 13-341
 - Sufficiency of objections, 13-341
 - Where proofs are accompanied with inquiries as to need of further proofs, 13-342

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Notice and proofs of loss, *cont'd.*Objections, *cont'd.*

Where proofs sent after forfeiture complete, 13-343

Object of notice, 13-327

Occupancy, 13-338

Oral notice, 13-334

Other insurance, 13-338

Particular account, 13-337

Provisions requiring notice enforced, 13-327

Question for jury, 13-330

Reasonable time, 13-330, 340

Refusal of magistrate to give certificate, 13-327

Service of proofs on local recording agent, 13-335

Signature, 13-337

Statements not conclusive, 13-339

Substantial compliance sufficient, 13-336

Time of furnishing, 13-328

Conditions precedent, 13-328

Construction of conditions as to time of notice or proofs, 13-330

Effect of not furnishing in time limited, 13-328

Excuses, 13-330, 331

Failure merely postpones payment, 13-329

Forfeiture, 13-328, 329

Forfeiture not declared, 13-329

Forfeiture provided, 13-328

Mailing raises presumption of receipt, 13-330

Question for jury, 13-330

Reasonable time, 13-330

Time of mailing, 13-330

Time of sending or time of receipt, 13-330

Time within which suit to be brought limited, 13-329

Unreasonable delays, 13-331

Waiver of time, 13-331

Title, 13-338

To agents, 13-334

Total loss, 13-337

To whom given, 13-334

Unnecessary statements, 13-337

Waiver, 13-335, 345

Acts showing that furnishing proofs would be nugatory, 13-347

Adjuster, 13-350

Agent, 13-350

Conditions as to waiver generally inapplicable to giving notice and proofs, 13-350

Defense that policy was forfeited, 13-349

Defense that policy was procured by fraud, 13-349

Denial of liability, 13-347; 16-937

Denial of liability after time for proof expired, 13-349

General agent, 13-350

Illustrations, 13-345, 346, 347

Insurer's acts after forfeiture has become fixed, 13-346

Insurer's acts inducing failure or delay in making or perfecting proofs, 13-346

Local agent, 13-351

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Notice and proofs of loss, *cont'd.*Waiver, *cont'd.*

Proof of loss may be waived, 13-350

Recognition of liability, 13-347

Special agent, 13-351

Waiver of defects, 13-339

Waiver of notice and proof of loss, 13-350

Waiving notice no waiver of proof, 13-345

Waiving proof waives notice, 13-345

What amounts to denial of liability, 13-349

What constitutes, 13-345

What does not constitute waiver, 13-349, 350

Who may waive proofs, 13-350

Who may furnish, 13-332

Agent of insured, 13-332

Creditors, 13-333

Garnishment, 13-333

Husband and wife, 13-333

Mortgagees, 13-333

Partners, 13-332

Payees, 13-333

Public officers, 13-332

Representative of insured, 13-333

Strangers, 13-332

Notorious resistance, 13-132

Nuisances:

Increase of fire insurance rates, 21-708

Oath, see *infra*, Examination under oath.Occupancy (see *infra*, Hazardous use and occupation; Vacancy, disuse, and neglect):

Notice and proofs of loss, 13-338

Occupants, 13-172

Adoption of policy by owner, 13-173

Bona fide possession under defective title, 13-173

Defective title, 13-173

Insurable interest, 13-172

One in possession, 13-173

Possession coupled with equitable interest, 13-173

Same interest or liability, 13-173

Without liability or interest, 13-172

Occupation, see *infra*, Hazardous use and occupation.

Officers:

Consent to assignment, 13-189

Oil, see *infra*, Petroleum and its products.

Open policy, 13-102

Operated:

Ceased to be operated, see *infra*, *Ceased to be operated*.

Option to rebuild, 13-378

City ordinance precluding rebuilding, 13-379

Cost of rebuilding, 13-379

Damages recoverable for breach, 13-380

Effect of exercise of right, 13-380

Election to rebuild creates new cause of action and liability, 13-380

General rule, 13-378

Insured repairing, 13-379

Insured to rebuild or replace, 13-379

Manner of rebuilding, 13-379

Measure of damages, 13-380

Notice of insured's repairing, 13-379

Volume XXXI.

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Option to rebuild, *cont'd.*
 - Time and manner of exercise of right, 13-379
 - Waiver, 13-381
- Oral contract:
 - Specific performance, 13-393
- Oral insurance, see *infra*, Parol contracts of fire insurance.
- Other insurance, 13-300
 - Actual knowledge, 13-318
 - Bailments, 13-312
 - By-law stipulations, 13-301
 - Character, 13-308
 - Charter stipulations, 13-301
 - Consent, 13-314, 315
 - Agent, 13-316
 - By whom given, 13-316
 - Contribution and proportionate clauses, 13-317
 - Express consent, 13-315
 - Implied consent, 13-318
 - Affirmative act after loss, 13-321
 - Generally, 13-318
 - Knowledge, 13-318, 319
 - Promise to consent in the future no waiver, 13-319
 - Subsequent other insurance and affirmative acts, 13-320
 - Subsequent other insurance met by silence, 13-320
 - Waiver of prior or other insurance by prior or contemporaneous act, 13-318
 - Waiver and estoppel, 13-317
 - Contemporaneous cancellation, 13-310
 - Contemporaneous other insurance, 13-310
 - Contribution and proportionate clauses, 13-317
 - Contributory other insurance, 13-305
 - Current operation, 13-309
 - Definition, 13-308
 - Development, 13-301
 - Essentials, 13-308
 - Estoppel, 13-318
 - Extrinsic facts admitted to show validity or invalidity of alleged other insurance, 13-303
 - First stage, 13-301
 - Form, 13-309
 - Identity of interest, 13-311
 - Bailors and bailees, 13-312
 - General rule, 13-311
 - Joint owner, 13-312
 - Mortgagor and mortgagee, 13-311
 - Qualifications, 13-312
 - Several mortgages, 13-312
 - Shipper and common carrier, 13-312
 - Test of other insurance, 13-313
 - Vendor and vendee, 13-312
 - What interests are distinct, 13-311
 - Identity of parties insured, 13-313
 - Identity of risk, 13-311
 - Identity of subject-matter, 13-310
 - Implied consent, 13-318
 - Implied knowledge, 13-318
 - Indemnity, 13-308
 - Issuance with knowledge, 13-318, 319
 - Joint owners, 13-312

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Other insurance, *cont'd.*
 - Knowledge, 13-318
 - Knowledge of insured, 13-313
 - Mortgagees, 13-204, 206
 - Mortgagor and mortgagee, 13-311
 - Motive for breach, 13-304
 - Mutual insurance charters, 13-301
 - Notice, 13-314
 - Contents of notice, 13-315
 - Diligence in giving notice, 13-315
 - General rule, 13-314
 - Notice of future intent, 13-314
 - Object of requirement, 13-314
 - Parties to notice, 13-315
 - Notice and proofs of loss, 13-338
 - Object and purpose of clause, 13-300
 - Origin, 13-301
 - Other insurance mentioned in general terms, 13-301
 - Other insurance not mentioned, 13-301
 - Other insurance permitted or required, 13-302
 - Other insurance valid or invalid forbidden, 13-307
 - Other insurance voidable for breach, 13-302
 - Promise to consent in the future no waiver, 13-319
 - Public policy, 13-300
 - Renewals, 13-302
 - Second stage, 13-301
 - Statutory prohibitions, 13-301
 - Strict construction, 13-302
 - Substitution no breach, 13-302
 - Test of other insurance, 13-313
 - Third stage, 13-307
 - Time of issuance, 13-309
 - Union mortgage clause, 13-205
 - Valid and enforceable, 13-300
 - Validity, 13-307
 - "Valid or invalid," 13-307
 - Valid other insurance constitutes breach, 13-306
 - Vendor and vendee, 13-312
 - Void, 13-303
 - Voidable for breach, 13-302
 - Voidable other insurance, 13-305
 - Void other insurance, 13-305
 - Void policy may constitute other insurance, 13-306
 - Waiver, 13-314, 318
 - Express consent, 13-315
 - Waiver of prior other insurance by prior or contemporaneous act, 13-318
 - Warranty, 13-301
- Overheating, 13-127
- Owner, 13-230
- Ownership (see *infra*, Insurable interest; Occupants; Statements as to title):
 - Sole and unconditional owner, see *infra*, Sole and unconditional owner.
- Parol contracts of fire insurance, 13-218
 - Agreement to insure, 13-221
 - Burden of proof, 13-221
 - Conditions implied, 13-222
 - Conditions of parol contract, 13-222
 - Direct payment of loss decreed, 13-222
 - Distinction between executed and executory contract, 13-221
 - Essentials of parol insurance, 13-221
 - Executed and executory contract, 13-221

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Parol contracts of fire insurance, *cont'd.*
 - Loss before policy issues under agreement, 13-222
 - Merger, 13-222
 - Must be clearly established, 13-221
 - Must be *in presenti*, 13-221
 - Parol agreement to issue policy, 13-221
 - Stamp, 13-220
 - Validity, 13-218
 - Charter requirements, 13-220
 - Charter requiring formal execution, 13-220
 - Contract for three years, 13-220
 - Essentials of parol insurance, 13-221
 - Exceptions, 13-220
 - Mutual insurance, 13-220
 - Oral insurance valid, 13-218
 - Stamp, 13-220
 - Statute of frauds, 13-219
 - Statute requiring written contracts, 13-220
- Parol evidence:
 - Policies on goods in trust or on commission, 13-216
- Part:
 - In whole or in part, 13-244
- Parties by assignment (see *infra*, Assignment):
 - Assignment after breach of conditions, see *infra*, Assignment after breach of conditions.
 - Assignment after loss, 13-199
 - Assignment by guardian to ward's alienee, 13-199
 - Assignment of invalid policy, 13-196
 - Assignment to alienee of property, 13-196
 - Assignment to creditor as collateral security, 13-198
 - Assignment to mortgagee, 13-199
 - Assignment to partner, 13-199
 - Consent to the assignment, see *infra*, Consent to the assignment.
 - Equitable assignment, see *infra*, Equitable assignment.
 - Fraud in assignment, 13-194
 - Interest of assignees, see *infra*, Interest of assignee.
 - Legal assignments, 13-184
 - Under assignments before loss, 13-184
 - What transfers forbidden by clause prohibiting assignment, see *infra*, What transfers forbidden by clause prohibiting assignment.
- Parties to the adjustment, 13-325
 - Adjuster cannot delegate authority, 13-326
 - Agents of insurer, 13-326
 - Generally, 13-325
 - Illustrations, 13-326
 - Mortgagees, 13-326
- Parties to the contract, 13-134
 - Any one *sui juris* may be insured, 13-134
 - Corporations, 13-135
 - Equitable assignment, see *infra*, Equitable assignment.
 - Infants, 13-135
 - Insurable interest, see *infra*, Insurable interest.
 - Insured, 13-134

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Parties to the contract, *cont'd.*
 - Insurer, 13-134
 - Joint owners, 13-134
 - Married women, 13-136
 - Mortgagees, see *infra*, Mortgagees.
 - Parties by assignment, see *infra*, Parties by assignment.
 - Partnership, 13-135
 - Policies on goods in trust or on commission, see *infra*, Policies on goods in trust or on commission; Trusts and trustees.
 - Policy for another's benefit, see *infra*, Policy for another's benefit.
 - Policy for whom it may concern, see *infra*, Policy for whom it may concern.
 - Policy made payable to third parties, see *infra*, Policy made payable to third party.
 - Who may be insured, 13-134
- Partition:
 - Alienation clause, 13-242
- Partnership, 13-135
 - Alienation clause:
 - Change of interest, 13-250
 - Change of title, 13-249
 - Transfer between partners and joint owners, 13-248
- Assignment:
 - Policy does not pass with sale of property, 11-184
- Illustrations, 13-135
- Insurable interest, 13-174
 - Firm may take insurance, 13-174
 - Nominal partners may join, 13-174
 - Partner may obtain insurance upon his interest separately, 13-174
 - Partner may take insurance for firm's benefit, 13-174
 - Retiring partner, 13-175
 - Surviving partner, 13-175
- Insurance on firm property in firm name, 13-135
- Notice and proofs of loss, 13-332
- Partner taking policy in his own name, 13-135
- Power of partners, 22-149
- Sole and unconditional owner, 13-237
- Part owners:
 - Insurable interests, 13-175
 - Can insure only his own interest, 13-175
 - Generally, 13-175
 - Interest by reason of advances, 13-175
- Pawn and pawnbroker, 13-175
- Payment, 13-366
 - Amount of liability (see *infra*, Interest), 13-366
 - Apportionment clause, 13-367
 - Attorney's fees, 13-377
 - Contribution clause, 13-367
 - Cost of property not measure, 13-366
 - Cost of replacing not measure, 13-366
 - Gains, 13-366
 - General rule, 13-366
 - Indemnity the basis of contract, 13-366

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.***Payment, *cont'd.*****Amount of liability, *cont'd.***

Measure of liability for loss of insured building, 13-367

Personal property, 13-366

Place of loss, 13-366

Profits, 13-366

Pro rata clause, 13-367*Pro rata* or contribution clause, 13-367

Concurrent insurance including other property, 13-368

Invalid policies, 13-369

Loss greater than total insurance, 13-368

Overpayment by coinsurer no defense, 13-369

Partial loss, 13-369

Same interest must be insured, 13-368

Same risks, 13-368

Void policies, 13-369

When clause applicable, 13-368

When concurrent insurance necessary, 13-368

Real, not relative, value, 13-367

Real property, 13-367

Repairs, 13-367

Two-thirds and three-fourths clauses, 13-369

Clause limiting insurer's liability to certain percentage, 13-370

Provision requiring certain percentage of other insurance, 13-370

When entire sum recoverable, 13-366

Attorneys' fees, 13-377

Bailee, 13-373

Excluding insurer from doing business in state, 13-395

Executor, 13-374

Factor, 13-373

Husband, 13-374

Interest, see *infra*, *Interest*.

Lessor and lessee, 13-373

Loss payable to mortgagee as interest appears, 13-373

Medium of payment, 13-374

Authority of agent, 13-374

Confederate money, 13-374

Loss in foreign country, 13-374

Payment by check, 13-374

Payment by note, 13-374

Payment in gold, 13-374

Mortgagee, 13-372

Mortgagor, 13-372

Nonpayment, see *infra*, *Penalties for nonpayment of loss*.*Penalties for nonpayment*, see *infra*, *Penalties for nonpayment of loss*.

Purchaser, 13-374

Recovering back payments, 13-378

Remainders, 13-374

Time of payment, 13-374

Denial of liability, 13-375

Effect of adjustment, 13-375

Generally, 13-374

Refusal to adjust, 13-375

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.***Payment, *cont'd.*****Time of payment, *cont'd.***

Time begins to run when proof served, 13-375

Waiver, 13-375

When loss due and payable, 13-374

To whom payable, 13-372

Bailee, 13-373

Executor, 13-374

Factor, 13-373

Husband, 13-374

Lessor and lessee, 13-373

Loss payable to mortgagee as interest appears, 13-373

Mortgagee, 13-372

Mortgagor, 13-372

Purchaser, 13-374

Remainders, 13-374

Vendor and purchaser, 13-373

Vendor and purchaser, 13-373

Payment of premiums:

Effect of want of insurable interest, 13-141

Penalties for nonpayment of loss, 13-376

Application, 13-376

Attorneys' fees, 13-377

Bad faith, 13-376

Constitutionality, 13-376

Construction, 13-376

Demand and refusal, 13-376

Excluding insurer from doing business in state, 13-395

Foreign insurance companies, 13-377

Statutes, 13-376

Vexatious delay, 13-377

Perjury, see *infra*, *Fraud and false swearing*.

Personal contract, 13-101, 239; 16-843

Personal interest not necessary, 13-144

Personalty:

Description of property, 13-112

Petroleum and its products, 13-290

Camphene, 13-291

Gasoline, 13-291

Illustrations, 13-291

Oil in barrels, 13-120

Oils, 13-291

What included in the prohibition, 13-290

Photographer, 13-294

Place, see *infra*, *Location*.**Pledge and collateral security:****Alienation clause:**

Transfer as security, 13-245

Assignment to creditor as collateral security, 13-198

Assignee bound by assignor's acts, 13-198

Assignee has a lien on proceeds of policy, 13-198

Illustrations, 13-198, 199

Restrictions upon such assignments, 13-199

Clause prohibiting assignments, 13-187

Creditor's interest in property assigned to him as security, 13-150

Insurable interest of assignees for security, 13-149

Insurable interest of holder of mortgage as collateral security, 13-166

Insurable interest of pledgees, 13-175

Policies on goods in trust or on commission, 13-216, 238

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Policies on goods in trust or on commission, *cont'd.*
 - Agent, 13-216
 - Consignee, 13-216
 - Covers whole value of goods, 13-217
 - Extrinsic evidence, 13-218
 - Generally, 13-216
 - Illustrations, 13-217
 - Illustrations of scope of "goods held in trust," 13-116
 - "In trust" includes ordinary bailments, 13-216
 - Not technically construed, 13-116
 - Recovery under policy, 13-217
 - Surplus held in trust, 13-217
 - To warehousemen, 13-156
 - What policy embraces, 13-116
- Policy (see *infra*, Contract of indemnity), 13-218
 - Blanket policies, 13-104
 - Description of property, see *infra*, Description of property.
 - Floating policies, 13-104
 - Open policies, 13-102
 - Parol contracts of fire insurance, see *infra*, Parol contracts of fire insurance.
 - Standard fire policy, see *infra*, Standard fire policy.
 - Subject-matter of insurance, see *infra*, Subject-matter of insurance.
 - Value, see *infra*, Valued policies.
- Policy for another's benefit, 13-212
 - Agent in his own name for principal's benefit, 13-212
 - Extrinsic evidence admissible to show party in interest, 13-213
 - General rule, 13-212
 - Insurance by one person for benefit of another, 13-212
 - Insured need not be named, 13-212
 - Transfers forbidden by clause prohibiting assignment, 13-186
- Policy for whom it may concern, 13-213
 - Adoption, 13-214
 - Adoption after loss, 13-214
 - Assignment of policy, 13-216
 - Authorizing, 13-214
 - Defenses available to insurer, 13-215
 - Evidence to show party in interest, 13-216
 - Insurable interest, 13-215
 - Intent need not be known to insurer, 13-215
 - Interest of person intended to be benefited, 13-215
 - Only party intended may adopt policy, 13-214
 - Only principal may claim benefit of policy, 13-213
 - Party in interest may recover, 13-215
 - Party insured may recover as trustee, 13-215
 - Phrase "whom it may concern" explained, 13-213
 - Policy inures to benefit of person intended, 13-213
 - Presuppose agency, 13-213
 - Revocation, 13-214
 - What interest is necessary, 13-215
 - Who may claim proceeds, 13-213

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Policy made payable to third party (see *infra*, Policy for another's benefit), 13-209
- Assignment, 13-187, 211
- Assignment and consent does not substitute new insured, 13-209
- Contract with insured is not changed, 13-209
- Direction to pay to third person not an assignment, 13-211
- Direction to the insurer as to payment, 13-210
- Equities, 13-210
- Insurable interest, 13-210, 211
- Payee acquires equitable rights, 13-210
- Payee takes subject to all equities, 13-210
- Payment must be made to third party in accordance with direction, 13-210
- Transfer forbidden by clause prohibiting assignment, 13-186
- Want of insurable interest, 13-210, 211
- Possession, see *infra*, Insurable interest; Occupants.
- Possession, change of, 13-253
- Premises, 13-108; 22-1175
 - Adjacent building, 13-108
 - Construction of clause prohibiting certain articles on premises, 13-108
 - "Premises" confined to building, 13-108
- Premium, see INSURANCE.
- Private international law, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Production of books and vouchers, 13-354
 - Conditions as to producing books valid, 13-354
 - Demand, 13-354
 - Plans, builders' certificates, etc., 13-355
 - Production impossible, 13-354
 - Production or excuse required, 13-354
 - Requirements regarded as conditions precedent, 13-354
 - Substantial compliance, 13-354
 - Waiver, 13-355
 - Whether keeping books required, 13-354
- Profits, 13-105, 366
 - Illustrations, 13-105
 - Insurable interest, 13-105
 - Must be insured as profits, 13-105
 - Ownership, 13-105
 - Profits are insurable, 13-105
 - Profits arising from sale of goods, 13-105
- Prohibition of alienation and incumbrances, see *infra*, Alienation and incumbrance.
- Prohibitions and exceptions, 13-223
 - Alienation and incumbrance, see *infra*, Alienation and incumbrance.
 - Alienation clause, see *infra*, Alienation clause.
 - Hazardous use and occupation, see *infra*, Hazardous use and occupation.
 - Incumbrance clause, see *infra*, Incumbrance clause.
 - Other insurance, see *infra*, Other insurance.
 - Statements of title, see *infra*, Statements as to title.
 - Vacancy, disuse, and neglect, see *infra*, Vacancy, disuse, and neglect.
- Proof of loss, see *infra*, Notice and proofs of loss.

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Property (see *infra*, Description of property;
- Subject-matter of insurance), 23-263
- Pro rata* clause, 13-367
- Proximate and remote cause:
 - Fire must be proximate cause, 13-127
- Public authorities (see **FIRES**):
 - Destruction at instance of public authorities, 13-131
- Public officers:
 - Notice and proofs of loss, 13-332
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Ceased to be operated, 13-283
 - Increase of risk or hazard, 13-267, 286
 - Inflammables, 13-297
 - Iron-safe clause, 13-357
 - Keep a watchman on the premises, 13-284
 - Reasonable time, 13-340
 - Reasonable time for notice and proofs of loss, 13-330
 - Vacancy, disuse, and neglect, 13-281
- Railroads, 13-117
 - Insurable interest, 13-176
 - Notice and proofs of loss, 13-327
- Realty:
 - Description of property, 13-108
- Reasonable doubt:
 - Fire caused by insured, 16-963
- Reasonable time, 13-340
 - Notice and proofs of loss, 13-330
- Rebuilding*, see *infra*, Option to rebuild.
- Receivers, 13-150; 23-1071
 - Change of interest, 13-253
 - Limitation clause, 13-392
- Records:
 - Insurer not chargeable with notice of public records, 13-230
 - Record of incumbrance not notice, 13-262
- Recovery after failure of adjustment, 11-385
 - Denial of liability, 13-385
 - Enforcement of judgment*, see *infra*, Enforcement of judgment.
 - Excluding insurer from doing business in the state, 13-395
 - Execution, 13-395
 - Garnishment, 13-395
 - Judgment*, see *infra*, Enforcement of judgment.
 - Limitation clause*, see *infra*, Limitation clause.
 - Mandamus, 13-395
 - Premature action, 13-385
 - Suit in equity, 13-395
 - Time when action may be brought, 13-385
 - Waiver of proofs, 13-385
 - When right of action accrues, 13-385
 - When right of action expires*, see *infra*, Limitation clause.
- Reinsurance*, see **REINSURANCE**.
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:
 - Insurable interest of life tenant, 13-177
 - Insurable interest of remaindermen and reversionsers, 13-176
 - Payment of loss, 13-374
- Removal:
 - Injury by removal, 13-128
 - Necessity for removal, 13-128

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Removal, *cont'd.*
 - Injury by removal, *cont'd.*
 - Provision for apportionment of loss, 13-128
 - Removal of goods from scene of fire, 13-128
 - Vacated by removal of owner or occupant, 13-269
- Rents, 13-106
- Repairs*, see *infra*, Alterations, repairs, and additions; Option to rebuild.
- Representation*, see *infra*, Statements as to title.
- Rescission, 13-381
 - Concealment, 13-382
 - Duress, 13-382
 - Grounds, 13-381
 - Misrepresentation, 13-381
 - Mistake, 13-382
 - When allowed, 13-382
- Riots, 13-132
- Risk (see *infra*, Hazardous use and occupation; Increase of risk or hazard), 13-126
 - Arson, 13-131
 - Buildings destroyed to prevent spread of fire, 13-126
 - Civil commotion, 13-132
 - Collisions, 13-134
 - Destruction at instance of public authorities, 13-131
 - Destruction of building to prevent spread of fire, 13-126, 129
 - Direct loss or damage, 13-127
 - Explosives*, see *infra*, Explosions and explosives.
 - Fall of building, 13-129
 - Incendiarism, 13-131
 - Injury by removal, 13-128
 - Insurrection, 13-132
 - Invasion, 13-131
 - Lightning, 13-126
 - Negligence of insured, 13-130
 - Notorious resistance, 13-132
 - Overheating, 13-127
 - Proximate cause, 13-127
 - Riots, 13-132
 - Spontaneous combustion, 13-127
 - Theft at fire, 13-128
 - Usurped power, 13-132
 - Water injury, 13-128
 - What is included, 13-126
 - Whether actual ignition necessary, 13-126
- Rolling stock, 13-117, 124
- Roots, 13-116
- Royalties, 13-106
- Safe*, see *infra*, Iron-safe clause.
- Sale (see *infra*, Alienation and incumbrance; Alienation clause; Assignment):
 - Consignee for sale, 13-154
 - Policy on goods constantly sold and renewed, 13-117
 - Profits, 13-105
- Saloon, 13-119
- Saltpetre, 13-292, 295
- Security*, see *infra*, Pledge and collateral security.
- Separate property of married women, 13-164
- Sheriffs and constables, 13-151

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Sheriff's sales:
 - Alienation clause, 13-242
 - Incumbrance clause, 13-261
 - Insurable interest of debtor after execution sale, 13-156
 - Insurable interest of purchaser at execution sale, 13-176
 - Purchaser of equity of redemption, 13-176
- Shifting risks, 13-117
 - Illustrations, 13-117, 118
 - Policy on goods constantly sold and renewed, 13-117
 - Stock of goods, 13-117
- Sleeping:
 - Sleeping as occupancy, 13-279
 - Watchman, 13-284
- Sole and unconditional owner, 13-233; 25-1149
 - Bill of sale, 13-236
 - Building on another's land, 13-233
 - Chattel mortgage, 13-236
 - Conditional sale, 13-236
 - Defective title, 13-234
 - Effect of provision for sole and unconditional ownership, 12-233
 - Force and scope of clause, 13-233
 - Form, 13-233
 - Fraudulent conveyances, 13-233
 - Homestead, 13-234
 - Husband and wife, 13-233
 - Incumbrances, 13-235
 - Lease for years, 13-236
 - Liens, 13-235
 - Life estate, 13-233
 - Marital estates, 13-233
 - Miscellaneous interests, 13-233
 - Mortgagor, 13-235
 - Parol gift from wife to husband, 13-237
 - Partnership property, 13-237
 - Personal property, 13-236
 - Quality of title only is involved, 13-236
 - Real property, 13-233
 - Sole stockholders, 13-234
 - Stockholders, 13-234
 - Time to which clause relates, 13-237
 - Unconditional owner, 13-238
 - Validity, 13-233
 - Vendee, 13-234
 - Vendor, 13-235
- Sole ownership, 13-233; 25-1149
- Specific performance:
 - Oral contract, 13-393
- Spontaneous combustion, 13-127
- Spread of fire:
 - Destruction of buildings to prevent spread of fire, see FIRES.*
- Stacks:
 - Grain in stacks, 13-115, 123
- Stamps:
 - Parol contract, 13-220
 - Subrogation, 13-385
- Standard fire policy, 13-222
 - Binding force, 13-223
 - Classes of standard policies, 13-223
 - Constitutionality, 13-223
 - Interpretation of standard fire policy, 13-223
 - States adopting standard form, 13-222
 - Validity, 13-223
 - Waiver, 13-223

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Statements as to title, 13-224
 - Absolute interest, 13-238
 - Agent of insured misstating interests, 13-231
 - Alienation clause, see infra, Alienation clause.*
 - Application to policies now in use, 13-228
 - Basis of rules, 13-230
 - Concealment not intentional or fraudulent, 13-226
 - Construction of statement, 13-227
 - Curtsey, 13-231
 - Effect of statement, 13-227
 - Equitable interests, 13-230
 - Erroneous statements, 13-228
 - Estoppel, 13-230
 - Form of statement, 13-224
 - Held in trust, 13-238
 - Incumbrance misstated, 13-228
 - Insurer not chargeable with notice of public records, 13-230.
 - Leased ground, 13-238
 - Leasehold, 13-231
 - Marital interests, 13-224
 - Mortgages, 13-225
 - Mutual companies, 13-226
 - Necessity of stating title, 13-224
 - General rule, 13-224
 - What constitutes material misrepresentation and concealment, 13-224
 - Nondisclosure fatal, 13-227
 - Notice and proofs of loss, 13-338
 - Notice of public records, 13-230
 - Perfect legal and equitable title, 13-238
 - Records, 13-230
 - Specific inquiries must be faithfully answered, 13-227
 - Statement inserted by agent of insurer, 13-228
 - Statement that insured is owner in fee simple, 13-231
 - Equitable interest, 13-232
 - General rule, 13-231
 - Illustrations, 13-232
 - Meaning of fee simple, 13-232
 - What facts sufficient under statement of fee-simple title, 13-231
 - Statement that insured is owner of the property or that it is his, 13-230
 - Agent of insured, misstatement of interest by, 12-231
 - Equitable interest, 13-230
 - General rule, 13-230
 - If inquiries made interest must be truthfully stated, 13-231
 - Leasehold, 13-231
 - Meaning of "owner," 13-231
 - Qualifications, 13-231
 - Wide scope of interests covered, 13-230
 - Statement that insured is sole and unconditional owner, see infra, Sole and unconditional owner.*
 - Substantial accuracy sufficient, 13-227
 - Taxes, 13-226
 - Unconditional, free, and unencumbered, 13-238
 - Unconditional owner, 13-238
 - Untruth of statements known to insurer or its agent, 13-229

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

Statements as to title, *cont'd.*

- What constitutes material misrepresentation and concealment, 13-224
- Concealment must be fraudulent and intentional, 13-226
- Generally, 13-224
- Marital interests, 13-224
- Miscellaneous interests, 13-225
- Mortgages, 13-225
- Qualifications, 13-226
- Rule in case of mutual companies, 13-226
- Taxes, 13-226
- When interest need not be disclosed, 13-226
- Where no injuries made, failure to disclose not fatal, 13-226
- When interest need not be disclosed, 13-226
- Whole value and ownership, 13-238
- Written description inconsistent with statement of title, 13-230

States:

- Insurable interest, 13-176

Statute of frauds, 13-219

Stock and stockholders:

- Insurable interest of stockholders in corporations, 13-176
- Sole and unconditional owner, 13-234

Stock in trade, 13-113

- After-acquired goods, 13-139
- Dry goods, 13-114
- Illustrations, 13-113, 114
- Insurable interest need not be continuous, 13-140
- Jeweler, 13-114
- Meaning of the term, 13-113
- Policy on goods constantly sold and renewed, 13-117
- Shifting risks, 13-117

Stock of merchandise, 13-112

Stone, 13-119

Store, 13-120

- Explosives may be kept as part of stock, 13-294

Store fixtures, 13-115

Storing, 13-293

- Illegal storing of liquors, 13-298

Stoves, 13-299

Subject-matter of insurance (see *infra*, Location), 13-104

- Commissions, 13-104

Corporeal property, 13-104

- Description, see *infra*, Description of property.

General rule, 13-104

Incorporeal property, 13-104

Profits, see *infra*, Profits.

Rents, 13-106

Royalties, 13-106

- What may be insured, 13-104

Subject to collateral security:

- Deposit of policy as security, 13-192

- Equitable assignment by deposit of policy as security, 13-192

Subrogation, 13-383

- Action by insurer against persons negligently causing fire, 13-462

Generally, 13-383

Illustrations, 13-384, 385

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

Subrogation, *cont'd.*

- Insurance of mortgaged property, 13-384

Judgment, 13-385

Party-wall agreement, 13-384

Pro rata or contribution clause, 13-367

Revenue stamps, 13-385

Rights against carriers, 13-384

Rights of creditors, 13-383

Subrogation between railroad companies for fires set by engines, see **FIRES**.

Subrogation to rights of insured against person causing loss, 13-383

Vendor and vendee, 13-384

Sureties:

- Insurable interest, 13-146, 159

Generally, 13-146, 159

Illustrations, 13-159, 160

Surety for payment of judgment, 13-160

Surety on bond, 13-159

Taxes:

- Concealment of unpaid taxes, 13-226

Incumbrance clause, 13-261

Temporary absence, 13-275

Temporary using or keeping, 13-292

Tenants from year to year, 13-177

Tenants in common, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.

Test of valued policy:

- Blanket policies, 13-104

Floating policies, 13-104

Open policies, 13-102

Value, see *infra*, Valued policies.

Theft:

- Insurer generally liable, 13-128

The risk, see *infra*, Risk.

Third party, see *infra*, Policy made payable to third party.

Three-fourths clause, 13-369

Timber, 13-116

Time, computation of, 13-395

Time of payment, see *infra*, Payment.

Time when insurable interest must exist, see *infra*, Insurable interest.

Title, ownership, and possession (see *infra*, Insurable interest; Legal title; Occupants; Statements as to title):

- Notice and proofs of loss, 13-338

Tools, 13-115

Total loss, 13-323, 337

Arbitration clause, 13-361

Generally, 13-361

In the absence of statute, 13-361

Total loss under valued-policy laws, 13-361

Transfer, see *infra*, Alienation and incumbrance; Alienation clause; Assignment.

Transfer of legal title:

- Insurable interest, 13-142

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages:

- Insurable interest of beneficiary in a deed of trust, 13-166

- Insurable interest of grantee in deed of trust, 13-166

Trusts and trustees (see **TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES**):

- Goods held in trust, 13-116

Held in trust, 13-238

- Insurable interest of beneficiaries or *cestuis que trustent*, 13-148

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Trusts and trustees, *cont'd.*
 - Insurable interest of trustees, 13-177
 - Insurable interest of warehouseman on goods held in trust, 13-156
 - Policies on goods in trust or on commission*, see *infra*, *Policies on goods in trust or on commission.*
 - Power to sell mortgage:
 - Alienation clause, 13-246
- Two-thirds clause, 13-369
- Umpire:
 - Appraisal, 13-363
- Unconditional, see *infra*, Sole and unconditional owner.
- Unconditional, free, and unencumbered, 13-238
- Unconditional owner, 13-238
- Unearned premium as consideration for assignment:
 - To alienee of property, 13-197
- Union mortgage clause, see *infra*, Mortgagees.
- United States marshals, 13-151
- Unoccupied, see *infra*, Vacancy, disuse, and neglect.
- Usage, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.
- Use, see *infra*, Hazardous use and occupation; Vacancy, disuse, and neglect.
- Using, 13-292
- Usurped power, 13-132
- Vacancy, see *infra*, Vacancy, disuse, and neglect.
- Vacancy, disuse, and neglect, 13-262; 29-562
 - Absence for a single night, 13-276
 - Absence for twelve days, 13-276
 - A clause forbidding premises to be left unoccupied, 13-268
 - As to time, 13-279
 - Building, 13-277, 278
 - Building being fitted for human habitation, 13-278
 - Cases wherein clause held not applicable, 13-272
 - Ceased to be operated*, see *infra*, *Ceased to be operated.*
 - Change of tenants, 13-271, 275, 276
 - Church, 13-278
 - Definition of occupancy, 13-274
 - Demanding proof of loss after notice of vacancy, 13-280
 - Description as to future occupancy, 13-266
 - Description of present tenancy, 13-264
 - Clause descriptive of present occupancy not a warranty for future, 13-264
 - Generally, 13-264
 - Occupied by the insured, 13-266
 - Policy on building as occupied does not require continued occupancy, 13-264
 - Whether such clause a warranty of present occupancy, 13-265
 - Dwellings, 13-274
 - Express stipulations necessary, 13-263
 - Factory, 13-275, 277
 - Future occupancy, 13-264, 266
 - If the premises become unoccupied, 13-267
 - Increase of risk, 13-273, 287

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Vacancy, disuse, and neglect, *cont'd.*
 - Increase of risk presumed from vacancy, 13-267
 - Increase of risk prohibited, 13-266
 - Insurer's knowledge of facts as to waiver, 13-279
 - Insuring vacant building, 13-279
 - Introductory, 13-262
 - Keep a watchman on the premises*, see *infra*, *Keep a watchman on the premises.*
 - Knowledge of subsequent vacancy not a waiver, 13-280
 - Leaving tools, 13-274
 - Mill, 13-277
 - Necessity as to express stipulations, 13-263
 - Necessity of election on part of insurer, 13-281
 - Notice not presumed, 13-280
 - Occupancy as kitchen, 13-279
 - Occupied by insured, 13-266
 - Partial nontenancy, 13-278
 - Particular buildings, 13-276
 - Permit, 13-271
 - Permit for vacancy, 13-280
 - Prohibition in express terms, 13-267
 - Question of fact, 13-281
 - Removal of owner or occupant, 13-269
 - Rented building, 13-276
 - Second stage, 13-264
 - Sleeping as occupancy, 13-279
 - Store building, 13-275, 277
 - Structures other than dwellings, 13-280
 - Temporary absence, 13-275
 - Temporary absence with intention of retaining, 13-275
 - Temporary occupancy, 13-276
 - Temporary use insufficient, 13-275
 - Test of occupancy, 13-274
 - Unoccupied, 13-267
 - Unoccupied and so remain, 13-269
 - Use of descriptive words relating to tenancy or use, 13-264
 - Vacancy and unoccupancy equivalent, 13-271
 - Vacancy, disuse, and neglect not mentioned, 13-263
 - Vacancy preparatory to occupation, 13-278
 - Vacant, 13-270
 - Vacant and unoccupied, 13-271, 272, 273
 - Absence for a single night, 13-276
 - Absence for twelve days, 13-276
 - Building, 13-277, 278
 - Building being fitted for human habitation, 13-278
 - Change of tenants, 13-276
 - Church, 13-278
 - Definition of occupancy, 13-275
 - Dwellings, 13-274
 - Factory, 13-275, 277
 - Generally, 13-273
 - Increase of risk, 13-273
 - Insuring vacant building, 13-279
 - Leaving furniture, 13-274
 - Leaving tools, 13-275
 - Necessity for election on part of insurer, 13-281
 - Occupancy as kitchen, 13-279

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Vacancy, disuse, and neglect, *cont'd.*Vacant and unoccupied, *cont'd.*

Occupancy of dwelling defined, 13-274

Occupancy varies with use of building, 13-274

Partial nontenancy, 13-278

Particular buildings, 13-276

Permit for vacancy, 13-280

Question of fact, 13-281

Rented building, 13-276

Requisites of occupancy, 13-274

Sleeping as occupancy, 13-279

Store building, 13-275, 277

Temporary absence, 13-275

Temporary absence with intention of retaining, 13-276

Temporary occupancy, 13-276

Temporary use insufficient, 13-275

Test of occupancy, 13-274

Vacancy preparatory to occupation, 13-278

Vacating one of several buildings, 13-278

When the clause is not enforced, 13-275

When the clause is valid and enforceable, 13-273

Vacant buildings undesirable risks, 13-263

"Vacant" held to be requirement super-added to "unoccupied," 13-272

Vacated, 13-270

Vacated by removal of owner or occupant, 13-269

Applicable only to buildings adapted for human occupancy, 13-270

"Become, by the removal of owner or occupant," 13-269

Generally, 13-269

Increase of risk, 13-269

Notice, 13-268, 270

Notice of vacancy to unauthorized agent, 13-269

"When occupant personally vacates the premises," 13-269

Vacating one of several buildings, 13-278

Waiver, 13-279, 283, 284

Waiver of forfeiture, 13-269

Watchmen, see *infra*, Keep a watchman on the premises.

When the clause is not enforced, 13-275

Value, see *infra*, Fraud and false swearing.

Valued policies, 13-102

Actual loss measure of recovery, 13-101

Definitions, 13-102

Effect of valuation, 13-103

Insured concluded, 13-103

Language of policy, 13-103

Partial loss, 13-104

Statutes apply to realty only, 13-104

Statutory definitions, 13-102

Test of valued policy, 13-103

Valued-policy statutes, 13-104

Vegetables, 13-116

Vendor and purchaser (see *infra*, Assignment), 16-843

Agreement to convey:

Incumbrance clause, 13-260

Equitable assignments, see *infra*. *Equitable assignments*.**FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.***Vendor and purchaser, *cont'd.*

Executory contract to convey:

Alienation clause, 13-247

Insurable interest of vendees, 13-145, 178

Contract wholly executory, 13-179

Executory contract, 13-179

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 13-180

Fraudulent vendee, 13-180

General rule, 13-178

Possession under parol contract, 13-179

Vendee agreeing to insure, 13-180

Vendee for benefit of another, 13-181

Vendee in default, 13-179

Vendee in possession under contract of purchase, 13-178

Vendee taking title in another, 13-180

Vendee whose title is voidable for fraud, 13-180

Vendee without delivery, 13-180

Insurable interest of vendors, 13-181

Absolute transfer destroys vendor's interest, 13-181

Amount of insurable interest, 13-182

Effect upon existing policy of contract to sell, 13-183

Fraudulent conveyances, 13-181

General rule, 13-181

Insurable interest to extent of interest retained, 13-181

Vendee in possession, 13-182

Vendee not in possession, 13-182

Vendor after delivery, but unpaid, 13-181

Vendor after transfer of title insuring for vendee, 13-183

Vendor giving bond to convey, 13-183

Vendor holding mortgage, 13-182

Vendor in conditional sale, 13-183

Vendor under contract to sell, 13-182

Other insurance, 13-312

Payment of loss, 13-373

Sole and unconditional owner, 13-234

Who entitled to insurance, 29-714

Vouchers, see *infra*, Production of books and vouchers.

Wager policies, 13-138

Assignment of invalid policy, 13-196

Waiver (see *infra*, Alienation clause; Vacancy, disuse, and neglect):

Adjustment, 13-383

Alterations, repairs, and additions, 13-290

Arbitration and appraisal, see *infra*, Arbitration and appraisal.

"Ceased to be operated," 13-283

Certificate of magistrate, 13-353

Hazardous use and occupation, 13-300

Illegal business, 13-299

Increase of risk, 13-288

Incumbrance clause, 13-262

Iron-safe clause, 13-357

Notice and proofs of loss (see *infra*,

Notice and proofs of loss), 13-339

Volume XXXI.

FIRE INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Waiver, *cont'd.*

Other insurance, 13-314, 317

Running factory overtime or at night,
13-299

Time of payment, 13-375

Waiver of the limitation, see *infra*,
Limitation clause.*Waiver of consent*, see *infra*, Consent to the
assignment.

Walls, 13-109

War:

Limitation clause, 13-392

Warehouses and warehousemen, see WARE-
HOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.*Warranty*, see WARRANTY; see *infra*, Va-
cancy, disuse, and neglect.Watchman, see *infra*, Keep a watchman on
the premises.

Water, injury by, 13-128

Wearing apparel, 13-123

Location, 13-123

Wharfingers, 13-156

Insurable interest, 13-156

What may be insured, see *infra*, Subject-
matter of insurance.What transfers forbidden by clause prohibit-
ing assignment, 13-186Absolute assignment only included, 13-
186Agreement that another have benefit of
policy, 13-187Assignment for benefit of creditors or in
bankruptcy, 13-187

Deposit or pledge of policy, 13-187

Equitable assignments, 13-186

Policy payable to third party, 13-187

Whole value and ownership, 13-238

"Whom it may concern," see *infra*, Policy
for whom it may concern.

Witnesses:

Examination under oath, see *infra*, Ex-
amination under oath.

Written consent to the assignment, 13-188

FIRE INSURANCE AGENTS, see INSUR-
ANCE AGENTS.**FIRE LIMITS**, 13-396

Actions, 13-400

Alterations, 13-398

Authority of municipality, 13-396

Constitutionality of restrictions, 13-397

In the absence of legislative authority,
13-396

Constitutional law, 13-397

Definition, 13-396

Fire districts, 13-402

Fire districts and fire limits, 9-662

Frame buildings, 13-398

Impairment of obligation of contracts, 13-397

Injunction, 13-401

Interpretation and construction, 13-397

Liability of adjoining owner, 13-400

License fee, 13-399

Permits, 13-399

Police power, 22-928

Removal by city of wooden buildings within
the fire limits, 13-400

Removal of building, 13-399

Repairs, 13-398

Shingling, 13-399

Strict construction, 13-397

Wooden buildings, 13-398; 30-1190

FIREMEN, see FELLOW SERVANTS; FIRE DE-
PARTMENT.**FIREPROOF**, 13-402

See FIRE INSURANCE.

Warehouses and warehousemen, 30-45, 50

FIRES, 13-404

See AGRICULTURAL SOCIETIES; ARSON.

Accident, 1-275

Action (see *infra*, Requisites to recovery):Successive actions for damages from
same fire, 13-436Act of defendant (see *infra*, Fact of defend-
ant's act):*That defendant's act was negligent*, see
infra, Negligence.

Actual value, 13-536

Admissions:

Acts admitting liability, 13-529

Agency:

Liability for act of agent, 13-440

General rule, 13-440

Independent-contractor rule, 13-441

Liability of agent, 13-441

Preventable injuries by fire, 13-545

"Along its route," 13-423

"Along the line of the railroad," 13-423

Animals:

Loss of live stock, 13-548

Anticipation of consequences, see *infra*,
Natural and proximate cause.*Appliances to prevent escape of fire*, see *in-
fra*, Construction of engines and machin-
ery.*Arson*, see ARSON.

Assignments:

Claim for property destroyed by fires,
2-1022

Attorney's fees, 13-547

Bailments, 3-748, 751

Benefit, 13-541

Best appliances, 13-474

Breaks, 13-487

Building contracts, see WORKING CONTRACTS.

Buildings:

Construction and condition of buildings,
13-487, 490Erection of buildings and improvements,
13-487Erection of buildings and improvements
as contributory negligence, 13-487, 490Negligence in construction of buildings,
13-466

Railroad buildings, 13-493

Burden of proof (see *infra*, Presumption of
negligence from communication of
fire):

Contributory negligence, 13-530

Generally, 13-529

Negligence, 13-529

Defendant's negligence, 13-530

General rule, 13-529

Plaintiff's negligence, 13-530

Origin of fire, 13-529

Preponderance of evidence, 13-529

Title to property destroyed, 13-529

Care, see *infra*, Degree of care required.Carriers of goods (see *infra*, Railroads), 5-
287, 319, 337

Damages, 8-576

Loss by fire under contract limiting lia-
bility for negligence, 5-362

Cattle, 13-548

FIRES, *cont'd.*

- Circumstantial evidence, 13-510
 - Admissibility, 13-510
 - Circumstantial evidence only, 13-510
 - Defects in engine and negligence in its management, 13-511
 - Exclusion of other origins of fire, 13-512
 - General rule, 13-510
 - Insufficient evidence, 13-512
 - New York rule, 13-512
 - Possibility of other origins, 13-512
 - Rebuttal, 13-512
 - Restriction as to period of time, 13-513
- Coals, scattering, 13-509
- Combustibles:
 - Combustibles on property of third party, 13-456
 - Degree of care required, 13-418
 - Proximity and exposed position of combustible property, 13-418
- Combustibles on premises as contributory negligence, 13-485, 488
- Combustibles on right of way, 13-466
 - Accumulation of combustibles held to be negligence, 13-467
 - Combustibles must have contributed to damage, 13-468
 - Degree of care required, 13-468
 - Dry grass of previous season, 13-471
 - Fire need not be negligently started, 13-469
 - General rule, 13-466
 - Liability of company, 13-466
 - Negligence in not preventing spread of fire, 13-464
 - Negligence *per se*, 13-470
 - Old ties, 13-467
 - Ownership of right of way, 13-469
 - Presumption of negligence, 13-503
 - Prima facie* negligence, 13-471
 - Questions of law and fact, 13-494
 - Reason of rule, 13-467
 - Rubbish, 13-467
 - Rule under statute, 13-468, 471
 - Starting fire, 13-469
 - Statute, 13-468, 471
 - Where fire is negligently started, 13-469
 - Whether negligence *per se*, 13-470
- Common-law rule, 13-409
 - Common-law rule as changed by English statutes, 13-410
 - Common-law rule in United States, 13-410
 - Early common-law rule, 13-409
 - Fires starting in a field, 13-409
 - Negligence, 13-409
 - Negligent fires, 13-410
- Communication (see *infra*, Presumption of negligence from communication of fire):
 - Necessity for direct communication of fire*, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause.
- Comparative negligence, 13-490
- Consequences*, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause.
- Consideration:
 - Destruction by fire, 6-787
- Constitutionality of statutes, 13-427
 - Common-law principle, 13-428
 - Due process of law, 13-428
 - Equal protection of laws, 13-428

FIRES, *cont'd.*

- Constitutionality of statutes, *cont'd.*
 - Exercise of police power, 13-428
 - General rule, 13-427
 - Interstate commerce, 13-429
 - Making railroads liable irrespective of negligence, 13-427
 - Obligation of contracts, 13-428
 - Unequal restraints and qualifications, 13-428
- Construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction of statutes.
- Construction of engines and machinery, 13-471
 - Adoption of new appliances, 13-475
 - General rule, 13-475
 - Limits and extent of rule, 13-475
 - Question for jury, 13-475
 - Questions of law and fact, 13-494
 - Railroad companies are entitled to reasonable time, 13-475
 - Used and approved, 13-475
 - Appliances to prevent escape of fire, 13-472
 - Adoption of new appliances, 13-475
 - Effect of compliance with rule as to appliances, 13-474
 - Every possible precaution not required, 13-473
 - General rule, 13-472
 - Most approved appliances, 13-473
 - Most effective appliances, 13-473, 475
 - Most effective but not most approved, 13-475
 - Presumption as to appliances, 13-474
 - Qualification of rule, 13-474
- Circumstantial evidence, 13-511
- Due care, 13-505
- Duty to maintain in proper state of repair, 13-476
- General rule, 13-471
- Liability of railroad, 13-471
- Negligent and improper construction of engines, 13-471
- Presumption of negligence from communication of fire, 13-504, 505
- Proving proper construction and approved appliances to rebut presumption from communication of fire, 13-505
- Questions of law and fact, 13-493
- Rebutting presumption from communication of fire, 13-504
- Spark arresters, 13-472
- Contract exempting from liability, 13-427
- Contractors*, see *infra*, Independent contractor rule.
- Contributory negligence, 13-480
 - Assumption of additional risks, 13-484
 - Burden of proof, 13-530
 - Combustibles on premises, 13-485, 488
 - Comparative negligence, 13-490
 - Conduct of farming operations, 13-486
 - Fire breaks, 13-487
 - General rule, 13-486
 - Stacking hay near railroad, 13-486
- Conflict of authority, 13-481
- Construction and condition of buildings, 13-487, 490
- Duty to railroad company, 13-482

FIREs, cont'd.

- Contributory negligence, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of contributory negligence, 13-480
 - Erection of buildings and improvements, 13-487, 490
 - Fire breaks, 13-487
 - General rule, 13-480, 481
 - General rule modified, 13-488
 - Limits of rule, 13-485
 - Need not anticipate negligence, 13-482
 - Permitting combustibles on premises, 13-485
 - Piling wood near track, 13-488
 - Property placed on right of way, 13-487
 - Proximate cause, 13-482
 - Questions of law and fact, 13-489, 495
 - Rule stated, 13-480, 481
 - Stacking hay near railroad, 13-486
 - Statutes, 13-484
 - Use of property in any lawful manner, 13-483
 - What is contributory negligence, 13-482
 - Woodlands, 13-485
- Counties:
 - Liability of county, 7-948
- Criminal law:
 - Setting out fires as a criminal offense, 13-431
- Custom, 13-528
- Damages, 8-577; 13-533
 - Attorney's fees, 13-547
 - Carriers of goods, 8-576
 - Compensation the rule, 13-533
 - Destruction of personal property, 13-538
 - Elements of recovery, 13-547
 - Evidence, 13-539, 540, 541
 - Excessive damages, 13-546
 - Exemplary damages, 13-546
 - Expenses, 13-534, 535
 - Failure of injured party to extinguish fire, 8-606
 - Fence, 13-537, 538
 - Inadequate damages, 13-546
 - In general, 8-577
 - Injury to personal property, 13-538
 - Injury to property attached to realty, 13-539
 - Rule as to separable value, 13-539
 - Value as attached to realty, 13-541
 - What property has separable value, 13-540
 - Injury to real property, 13-538
 - Interest on damages assessed, 13-548
 - Loss of live stock, 13-548
 - Market value, 13-534
 - Mitigation of damages, see *infra*, Mitigation of damages.
 - Negligent fires regarded as unity, 8-577
 - Personal injuries, 13-547
 - Personal property, 13-538
 - Preventable injuries, 13-543
 - Bar to right of recovery, 13-544
 - Damages which might have been prevented, 13-543
 - General rule, 13-543
 - Questions of fact for jury, 13-546
 - Reasonable efforts, 13-544
 - Rule as applied to servants or agents, 13-545

FIREs, cont'd.

- Damages, *cont'd.*
 - Preventable injuries, *cont'd.*
 - When defendant's conduct wilful and malicious, 13-545
 - Question of fact, 8-578
 - Real property, 13-538
 - Reasonable expenses, 13-534
 - Trespasser in possession, 13-533
 - Value of property:
 - Actual value, 13-536
 - Cost of replacing or restoration to original condition, 13-537
 - Cost of reseeding meadow, 13-538
 - Expenses, 13-534, 535
 - Fence, 13-537
 - Nature of land burned over, 13-537
 - Reasonable expenses, 13-534, 535
 - Value of grass destroyed, 13-537
 - Value with reference to uses to which property adapted, 13-536
 - Where no market value, 13-536
 - Value of property destroyed, 13-533
 - Admissibility in evidence of tax list, 13-534
 - Evidence by defendant that property destroyed had no value, 13-534
 - Expert and opinion evidence, 13-535
 - General rule, 13-533
 - Market value, 13-534
 - Actual value, 13-536
 - Expenses, 13-535
 - Market value at place of destruction, 13-535
 - Where no market value, 13-536
 - Where there is no local market, 13-535
 - Partial injury, 13-534
 - Reasonable expenses, 13-534
 - Rule stated, 13-533
 - Total destruction, 13-534
- Damnum absque injuria*, 8-608; 13-446
- Defendant's act (see *infra*, Fact of defendant's act):
 - That defendant's act was negligent*, see *infra*, Negligence.
- Degree of care required, 13-414
 - Combustibles on right of way, 13-468
 - Degree of care as varied by circumstances, 13-416
 - Direction of wind, 13-418
 - Dryness of season, 13-418
 - Due care and skill, 13-414
 - Every possible precaution, 13-414
 - Exposure of combustible property, 13-418
 - Fire an inherently dangerous element, 13-418
 - General rule, 13-414
 - Lack of ordinary care, 13-445
 - Nature of surface of country, 13-419
 - Negligence amounting to positive wrong, 13-419
 - Proximity and exposed position of combustible property, 13-418
 - Railroad running through village, 13-419
 - Railroads, 13-414, 415
 - Smallest degree of care less than extreme, 13-415
 - Strength of wind, 13-408
 - Utmost care, 13-417
 - Wind, 13-418

FIRES, cont'd.

- Degree of negligence required, 13-445
- Demolish, 9-218
- Destruction of buildings to prevent spread of fire, 8-698; 13-131
 - Fire insurance, 13-126, 129, 131
 - Liability of municipality, 13-80; 20-1194
- Documentary evidence, 13-513
- Dry grass of previous season, 13-471
- Dryness of season, 13-418
- Due process of law:
 - Statutes making railroads liable irrespective of negligence, 13-428
- Eminent domain (see EMINENT DOMAIN):
 - Amount received for grant or condemnation of right of way, 13-543
- Engines (see *infra*, Construction of engines and machinery):
 - Negligence in management of engines, see *infra*, Negligence in management of engines.
 - Other fires by the same or other engines, see *infra*, Evidence of origin of fire.
- Equitable assignment, 13-462
- Escape of fire:
 - Appliances to prevent escape of fire, see *infra*, Construction of engines and machinery.
- Evidence, 13-509
 - Acts admitting liability, 13-529
 - Admissibility, 13-510
 - Admissibility question for court, 13-509
 - Admission of liability, 13-529
 - Burden of proof, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
 - Circumstantial evidence, see *infra*, Circumstantial evidence.
 - Custom, 13-528
 - Damages, 13-539, 540, 541
 - Documentary evidence, 13-513
 - Evidence of origin of fire, see *infra*, Evidence of origin of fire.
 - Evidence of other fires, see *infra*, Evidence of origin of fire; Evidence to show negligence.
 - Evidence to show negligence, see *infra*, Evidence to show negligence.
 - Exhibitions, 13-527
 - Experiments, 13-527
 - Expert and opinion evidence, see *infra*, Expert and opinion evidence.
 - General rule, 13-509
 - Habit, 13-528
 - Irrelevant issues, 13-510
 - Liberality in rule of admission, 13-510
 - Operation of road, 13-523
 - Opinion evidence, see *infra*, Expert and opinion evidence.
 - Other fires, see *infra*, Evidence to show negligence.
 - Ownership of road, 13-523
 - Preponderance of evidence, 13-531
 - Conclusive proof unnecessary, 13-532
 - Generally, 13-531
 - Illustrations, 13-532
 - Mere probability, 13-531
 - Reasonable doubt, 13-531
 - Subsequent repairs and precautions, 13-523
 - Usage, 13-528
 - Value of property, see *infra*, Damages.

FIRES, cont'd.

- Evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Weight and sufficiency for jury, 13-510
- Evidence of origin of fire, 13-513
 - Evidence of other fires, 13-514
 - General rule, 13-513
 - Other fires by same engine, 13-514
 - Presumption, 13-513
 - Presumption strengthened by surrounding circumstances, 13-514
 - Subsequent fires, 13-514
- Evidence of other fires:
 - Negligence, 13-518
 - Other fires by other engines, 13-515, 520
 - Fires communicated by one of two engines, 13-516
 - General rule, 13-515, 520
 - Prior fires, 13-515
 - Qualification of general rule, 13-516, 521
 - Rebuttal, 13-516
 - Similarity of circumstances and conditions, 13-516
 - Subsequent fires, 13-515
 - Where particular engine identified, 13-516, 522
 - Other fires by same engine, 13-514, 518
- Evidence to show negligence, 13-517
 - Condition of right of way, 13-518.
 - Emission of sparks, 13-517
 - Evidence of other fires, 13-518
 - General rule, 13-518
 - Evidence of other fires by other engines, 13-515, 520
 - General rule, 13-515, 520
 - Limits of rule, 13-521
 - Qualification of rule, 13-516, 521
 - Where particular engine identified, 13-516, 522
 - Evidence of other fires by same engine, 13-514, 518
 - Comparison with other engines, 13-520
 - Management of particular engine on particular occasion, 13-520
 - Several fires on same trip, 13-519
 - Similarity of circumstances and conditions, 13-519
 - Illustrations, 13-517
 - Mere communication of fire, 13-517
 - Sufficiency, 13-517
- Exhibitions, 13-527
 - Exhibition of spark arrester, 13-527
- Experiments in evidence, 13-527
- Expert and opinion evidence, 13-524
 - General rule, 13-524
 - Knowledge of property consumed, 13-526
 - Market value of grass, 13-526
 - Matters of common observation, 13-524
 - Negligence, 13-525
 - Origin of fire, 13-524
 - Qualification of witnesses, 13-524
 - Sparks from engine, 12-472
 - Value of property, 13-525
 - Weight for jury, 13-526
- Express companies:
 - Exemption from loss by fire, 12-562
- Fact of defendant's act, 13-437
 - Liability for acts of agent, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Liability of lessee, 13-439

FIRES, *cont'd.*

- Fact of defendant's act, *cont'd.*
 - Liability of lessor, 13-438
 - Liability of lessor under statutes, 13-439
 - Origin of fire question for jury, see *infra*, Questions of law and fact.
 - Ownership and operation of road, 13-437
 - That defendant's act was negligent, see *infra*, Negligence.
- Fences:
 - Damages, 13-537
- Field:
 - Common law, 13-409
- Fire breaks, 13-487
- Fire department, see FIRE DEPARTMENT.
- Fire escapes, see FIRE ESCAPES.
- Fire insurance:
 - Action by insurer who has paid loss, 13-461
 - Action in own right, 13-461
 - Equitable assignment, 13-462
 - Subrogation, 13-462
 - Insurance money as mitigation of damages, 13-542
- Fire limits, see FIRE LIMITS.
- Fuel, 13-479
 - Illustrations, 13-479, 480
 - In general, 13-479
 - Question of fuel, 13-479
 - Questions of law and fact, 13-493
- Gross negligence, 13-445
- Habit, 13-528
- Hay:
 - Stacking hay near railroad, 13-486
- Herbage, 13-423
- Impairment of obligation of contracts:
 - Statute making railroad liable irrespective of negligence, 13-428
- Independent contractor rule, 13-441
- Inns and innkeepers, 16-547
- Insurable interest, 13-424
 - Ability to procure insurance, 13-424
 - Coextensive with statutory liability, 13-424
 - General extent of, 13-424
 - Property usually regarded as insurable, 13-425
 - Railroads, 13-424
 - Statutes, 13-424
- Interest:
 - Interest on damages assessed, 13-548
- Intermediate building:
 - Fire communicated from intermediate building, 13-449, 450, 454
- Interpretation and construction of statutes, 13-420
 - Illustrations, 13-420, 421
 - Liberal construction, 13-420
 - Prairie and woodland fires, statutes as to, 13-430
 - Remedial nature of statutes, 13-420
- Interstate commerce:
 - Statutes making railroads liable irrespective of negligence, 13-429
- Intervening agencies, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause.
- Landlord and tenant, 13-434
 - Action by lessee, 13-435
 - Action by lessor, 13-434
 - Lessee in exclusive possession, 13-438
 - Liability of lessee, 13-439
 - Liability of lessor, 13-438

FIRES, *cont'd.*

- Landlord and tenant, *cont'd.*
 - Liability of lessor under statutes, 13-439
- Leases, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.
- Liability irrespective of negligence, 13-409, 411, 419
 - Prairie and woodland fires, 13-430
- Limitation of actions, 13-446
 - Actions under statute imposing absolute liability, 13-446
 - Canadian statutes, 13-446
 - Statute of limitations, 13-446
- Live stock, loss of, 13-548
- Machinery, see *infra*, Construction of engines and machinery.
- Management of engines, see *infra*, Negligence in management of engines.
- Mandate (bailment), 19-916
- Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.
- Market value, 13-533, 534, 535
- Master and servant (see *infra*, Agency):
 - Evidence of competent and skilful servant to rebut presumption of negligence, 13-505
 - Fires started by servants, 20-165
 - Preventable injuries by fire, 13-545
- Measures of damages, see *infra*, Damages.
- Mitigation of damages, 13-541
 - Amount received for grant or condemnation of right of way, 13-543
 - General rule, 13-541
 - Incidental benefits, 13-541
 - Insurance on property burned, 13-542
- Mortgages:
 - Action by mortgagee, 13-436
 - Action by mortgagor, 13-435
- Most effective appliances, 13-473, 475
- Municipal aid:
 - Rebuilding cities in case of fire, 20-1084
- Municipal corporations, see *infra*, Destruction of buildings to prevent spread of fire; see FIRE DEPARTMENT; FIRE LIMITS.
- Natural and proximate cause, 13-446
 - Action by insurer who has paid loss, see *infra*, Fire insurance.
 - Anticipation of natural consequences, 13-450
 - Both natural and proximate, 13-448
 - Contributory negligence, 13-482
 - Doctrine that loss should be both natural and proximate, 13-448
 - Doctrine that proximate cause not immaterial, 13-426
 - Fire insurance, see *infra*, Fire insurance.
 - Generally, 8-577; 13-446
 - General rule as to liability, 13-447
 - How liability determined, 13-448
 - Intervening agencies, 13-454
 - Combustibles on property of third party, 13-456
 - General rule, 13-454
 - Intervention of natural forces, 13-457
 - Natural agencies, 13-457
 - Negligence of third person, 13-455
 - Wind as intervening cause, see *infra*, Wind as intervening cause.
- Meaning of proximate cause, 13-447
- Natural consequences of act causing fire, 13-447
- Necessity for direct communication of fire, 13-450

FIRES, *cont'd.*Natural and proximate cause, *cont'd.*Necessity for direct communication of fire, *cont'd.*

Direct communication of fire unnecessary, 13-450

Distance traversed by fire, 13-453

General rule, 13-450

Illustrations, 13-451, 452

Loss not too remote, 13-451

No arbitrary limit of time or distance, 13-453

Period of time elapsing, 13-453

Ryan and Kerr cases, 13-452

Negligent fires regarded as unity, 8-577

Proximate consequences, 13-447

Questions of law and fact, see *infra*, *Questions of law and fact*.

Rule of anticipation of consequences, 13-448

Extent and limits of rule of anticipation of consequences, 13-450

Failure of water company to supply water, 13-448

Fire communicated from intermediate building, 13-449

General rule as to anticipation of consequences, 13-448

Natural and proximate in connection with rule of anticipation of consequences, 13-449

Particular manner of loss, 13-450

Statement of material consideration, 13-449

Statutes imposing liability irrespective of negligence, 13-425

Doctrine of exclusion of question of proximate cause, 13-426

Need not be directly communicated, 13-425

Natural consequences, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause.Negligence (see *infra*, Construction of engines and machinery), 13-462*Burden of proof*, see *infra*, *Burden of proof*.

Common law, 13-409, 410

Damnum absque injuria, 13-446*Degree of care required*, see *infra*, *Degree of care required*.*Degree of negligence required*, 13-445*Evidence to show negligence*, see *infra*, *Evidence to show negligence*.

Expert and opinion evidence, 13-525

Gross negligence, 13-445

Liability for negligence, 13-410

Liability irrespective of negligence, 13-409, 411, 419

Prairie and woodland fires, 13-430

Necessity for negligence, 13-411

Accidental fires, 13-413

Care and skill, 13-414

Common law, 13-409, 410

General rule, 13-411

Habitual use of dangerous elements, 13-413

Negligence necessary, 13-411

Person using fire not insurer against injury, 13-413

Present rule, 13-411

Rule as applied to railroads, 13-413

Rule of exemption stated, 13-412

FIRES, *cont'd.*Negligence, *cont'd.*Necessity for negligence, *cont'd.*

Unchartered railroad, 13-414

Negligence amounting to positive wrong, 13-419

Negligence gist of action, 13-443

Prairie and woodland fires, see *infra*, *Prairie and woodland fires*.*Presumption of negligence from communication of fire*, see *infra*, *Presumption of negligence from communication of fire*.*Questions of law and fact*, see *infra*, *Questions of law and fact*.

Starting fire, 13-463, 469

That defendant's act was negligent, 13-443

Degree of negligence required, 13-445

Deliberate intent to injure, 13-446

Direct proof of particular act, 13-444

General rule, 13-443

Gross negligence, 13-445

Intent to injure, 13-446

Manner of communication of fire, 13-444

Negligence in manner of commission of act, 13-508

Particular act of negligence, 13-444

Particular engine causing fire, 13-445

Third person, 13-455, 490

What is negligence, 13-462

Combustibles on right of way, see *infra*, *Combustibles on right of way*.*Construction of engines and machinery*, see *infra*, *Construction of engines and machinery*.*Fuel*, see *infra*, *Fuel*.

General rule, 13-462

Negligence in construction of buildings, 13-466

Negligence in management of engines, see *infra*, *Negligence in management of engines*.*Negligence in not preventing spread of fire*, see *infra*, *Negligence in not preventing spread*.

Negligence in starting fire, 13-463

Setting out fire on one's own premises, 13-463

Violation of statute or ordinance, 13-480

Negligence in management of engines, 13-477

Emission of sparks, 13-478

Emission of unusual amount of sparks, 13-478

General rule, 13-477

Illustrations, 13-477, 478

Preventing emission of sparks, 13-478

Questions of law and fact, 13-493

Rebutting presumption of negligence, 13-504, 505

Speed of train, 13-479

Negligence in not preventing spread, 13-464

Entry upon plaintiff's premises, 13-465

Failure to keep watchmen stationed along line of road, 13-466

FIRES, cont'd.Negligence in not preventing spread, *cont'd.*

Failure to stop train to extinguish fire, 13-465

Fire from negligence, 13-465

Fire starting in combustibles on right of way, 13-464

General rule, 13-464

Illustrations, 13-464, 465

Watchmen stationed along line of road, 13-466

Nuisances, 21-699

Operation:

Evidence, 13-523

Opinion evidence, see *infra*, Expert and opinion evidence.

Ordinances, 21-954

Violation of statute or ordinance, 13-480

Origin of fire (see *infra*, Questions of law and fact):

Burden of proof, 13-529

Circumstantial evidence, 13-511

Evidence of origin of fire, see *infra*, Evidence of origin of fire.

Expert and opinion evidence, 13-524

Possibility of other origins, 13-512

Other fires, see *infra*, Evidence to show negligence.*Ownership*, see *infra*, Title, ownership, and possession.

Ownership of right of way, 13-469

Personal injuries, 13-547

Personal property:

Damages to personal property, 13-436

Police power, 22-928

Statutes making railroads liable irrespective of negligence, 13-428

Possession, see *infra*, Title to maintain action.

Prairie and woodland fires, 13-429

Construction of statutes, 13-430

Contributory negligence of owners, 13-485

Damage done by back fires, 13-430

Nature of statutes, 13-430

Necessity for negligence, 13-430

Statutes, 13-429

When statutes apply, 13-431

Preponderance of evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.

Presumption:

Origin of fire, 13-443

Presumption as to appliances, 13-474

Presumption of negligence from communication of fire, 13-497

Burden of proof, 13-501

Burden of proof on defendant to rebut presumption, 13-502

Combustibles on right of way, 13-503

Doctrine that communication of fire not *prima facie* negligence, 13-507

General rule, 13-507

Reason of rule, 13-508

Doctrine that communication of fire *prima facie* negligence, 13-498

Extent of presumption, 13-503

Foundation of rule, 13-501

General rule, 13-497

Illinois, 13-500

Illustrations, 13-497, 498

Iowa, 13-500

FIRES, cont'd.Presumption of negligence from communication of fire, *cont'd.*

Jurisdictions where rule of statutory origin, 13-500

Kansas, 13-500

Limits of presumptions, 13-503

Maryland, 13-500

Michigan, 13-500

Minnesota, 13-501

Mississippi, 13-501

Montana, 13-501

Nature of presumption, 13-502

Negligence in manner of commission of act, 13-508

Prairie statute, 13-497

Prima facie negligence, 13-507*Prima facie* presumption, 13-502

Reason of rule, 13-501

Rebuttable presumption, 13-502

Setting out fire to clear right of way, 13-503

Statutory rule, 13-499

Utah, 13-501

Vermont, 13-501

What must be shown to rebut, 13-503

Competent and skilful servant, 13-505

Construction, condition, and control of engine, 13-504

Generally, 13-503

Plaintiff's course when presumption rebutted, 13-506

Proper construction and approved appliances, 13-505

Reasonable certainty, 13-504

Rebutting evidence as broad as presumption, 13-504

Where origin of fire inferentially established, 13-503

Whether presumption rebutted, question of fact for jury, 13-506

Qualifications, 13-507

Preventing spread of fire, see *infra*, Destruction of buildings to prevent spread of fire; Negligence in not preventing spread.

Property to which statute liability extends, 13-422

"Building or other property," 13-422

Distance of property from track, 13-423

General rule, 13-422

Herbage, 13-423

Property of movable nature, 13-423

Property on right of way, 13-424

Real and personal property, 13-422

Trees, 13-423

Proximate cause (see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause), 8-577*Proximate consequences*, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause.

Questions of law and fact:

Admissibility of evidence, 13-509

Adoption of new appliances, 13-475

Change of wind, 13-461

Conflict of evidence, 13-442

Contributory negligence, 13-489, 495

Construction and condition of buildings, 13-490

General rule, 13-489

Illustrations, 13-489, 490

Defendant's negligence, 13-491

Adoption of new appliances, 13-494

FIRES, cont'd.

- Questions of law and fact, *cont'd.*
 - Defendant's negligence, *cont'd.*
 - Character of fuel used, 13-493
 - Combustibles on right of way, 13-494
 - Construction and condition of engines and appliances, 13-493
 - Construction of railroad buildings, 13-493
 - Fuel, 13-493
 - General rule, 13-491
 - Illustrations, 13-492
 - Negligence to be defined by the court, 13-492
 - Operation of engine, 13-493
 - Proof of due care not directly contradicted, 13-492
 - Question of fact, 13-491
 - Reluctance of court to disturb finding of jury, 13-493
 - When negligence not a question for jury, 13-495
 - Efforts to prevent injury, 13-546
 - Evidence, 13-509, 510
 - Natural and probable consequences, 8-578
 - Natural and proximate cause, 8-578, 13-460
 - Change of wind, 13-461
 - Not a question of law or science, 13-461
 - Question of fact for jury, 13-460
 - When question for court, 13-461
 - Nature of expert and opinion evidence, 13-526
 - Negligence, 13-491
 - Origin of fire question of fact for jury, 13-442
 - Plaintiff's negligence, 13-489, 495
 - When negligence not a question for jury, 13-495
 - Presumption or inference of origin of fire, 13-443
 - Rebuttal of presumption of negligence, 13-506
 - General rule, 13-506
 - Qualifications, 13-507
 - Weight and sufficiency of evidence, 13-510
 - When negligence not a question for jury, 13-495
 - Defendant's negligence, 13-496
 - In general, 13-495
 - Plaintiff's negligence, 13-495
 - Where there is no evidence as to origin of fire, 13-443
- Railroads** (see *infra*, Carriers of goods):
- "Along its route," 13-423
 - "Along the line of the railroad," 13-423
 - Combustibles on right of way, see *infra*, Combustibles on right of way.
 - Constitutionality of statute, see *infra*, Constitutionality of statutes.
 - Construction of engines and machinery, see *infra*, Construction of engines and machinery.
 - Contract exempting from liability, 13-427
 - Contributory negligence, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.
 - Damages, see *infra*, Damages.

FIRES, cont'd.

- Railroads, cont'd.**
 - Degree of care required, 13-415, 416
 - Distance of property from track, 13-423
 - Engines, see *infra*, Construction of engines and machinery.
 - Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.
 - Fact of defendant's act, see *infra*, Fact of defendant's act.
 - Failure to stop train to extinguish fire, 13-465
 - Insurable interest, see *infra*, Insurable interest
 - Machinery, see *infra*, Construction of engines and machinery.
 - Natural and proximate cause, see PROXIMATE AND REMOTE CAUSE.
 - Necessity for negligence, 13-413
 - Due care and skill, 13-414
 - General rule, 13-413
 - No liability except for negligence, 13-413
 - Purely accidental fires, 13-413
 - Unchartered railroads, 13-414
 - Negligence, see *infra*, Negligence.
 - Negligence in not preventing spread, see *infra*, Negligence in not preventing spread.
 - Property on right of way, 13-424
 - Property to which statute liability extends, see *infra*, Property to which statute liability extends.
 - Proximate cause, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause.
 - Repairs, 13-476
 - Requisites to recovery, see *infra*, Requisites to recovery.
 - Right of way, see *infra*, Combustibles on right of way.
 - Statutes, see *infra*, Statutes.
 - That defendant's act was negligent, see *infra*, Negligence.
 - Watchmen, 13-466
- Reasonable doubt, 13-532; 16-963
- Remote cause, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause.
- Repairs:
 - Duty to maintain engines, machinery in proper state of repair, 13-476
 - Evidence of subsequent repairs and precautions, 13-523
- Requisites to recovery, 13-432
 - Damnum absque injuria*, 13-446
 - Essentials to defendant's liability, 13-437
 - Fact of defendant's act, see *infra*, Fact of defendant's act.
 - Generally, 13-432
 - Limitation of actions, 13-446
 - Successive actions for damages from the same fire, 13-436
 - That defendant's act was negligent, see *infra*, Negligence.
 - Title to maintain action, see *infra*, Title to maintain action.
- Right of way (see *infra*, Combustibles on right of way):
 - Amount received for grant or condemnation of right of way, 13-543
 - Evidence of condition of right of way, 13-518
 - Property on right of way, 13-424

FIRES, *cont'd.*

Right of way, *cont'd.*

Setting out fire to clear right of way,
13-503

Salvage, see SALVAGE.

Scattering coals, 13-509

Scope of article, 13-409

"Setting fire to," 2-922; 25-483

Ships and shipping, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Spark arrester, 13-472, 492, 494

Exhibition of spark arrester, 13-527

Sparks (see *infra*, Negligence in management of engines):

Distance of emission of sparks, 13-515

Emission of sparks, 13-517

Speed of train, 13-479

Starting fires, negligence in, 13-463, 469

Statutes (see *infra*, Interpretation and construction of statutes):

Constitutionality of statutes, see *infra*,

Constitutionality of statutes.

Construction of statutes, 13-420

Contract exempting from liability, see *infra*, Contract exempting from liability.

Contributory negligence, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.

Escape of fire as prima facie negligence, see *infra*, Escape of fire.

Interpretation of statutes, 13-420

Liability irrespective of negligence, 13-419

Liberal construction, 13-420

Natural and proximate cause, see *infra*, Natural and proximate cause.

Nature of statutes, 13-420

Prairie and woodland fires, see *infra*, Prairie and woodland fires.

Provision for insurable interest, see *infra*, Insurable interest.

Remedial nature of statutes, 13-420

Rule under modern statutes, 13-419

Setting out fires as criminal offense, see *infra*, Criminal law.

To what property statute liability extends, see *infra*, Property to which statute liability extends.

Violation of statute or ordinance, 13-480

Subrogation, see SUBROGATION.

Subsequent repairs and precautions, 13-523

Successive actions for damages from same fire, 13-436

Third person:

Combustibles on property of third party, 13-456

Intervening agencies, 13-455

Negligence of third person, 13-455, 490

Timber, see *infra*, Prairie and woodland fires.

Title, ownership, and possession:

Burden of proof as to title to property destroyed, 13-529

Evidence, 13-523

Ownership and operation of road, 13-437

Ownership of right of way, 13-469

Title to maintain action, 13-432

Action by lessee, 13-435

Action by lessor, 13-434

Action by mortgagee, 13-436

Action by mortgagor, 13-435

Crops, 13-433

FIRES, *cont'd.*

Title to maintain action, *cont'd.*

Damages to personal property, 13-436

Damages to real estate, 13-432

Fences, 13-433

Generally, 13-432

Legal title unnecessary, 13-434

Necessity for actual possession of personal property, 13-436

Possession evidence of title, 13-432

Possession of personal property, 13-436

Possession under contract of purchase, 13-434

Title to property destroyed, 13-432

Trees, 13-433

To what property statute liability extends, see *infra*, Property to which statute liability extends.

Train:

Failure to stop train to extinguish fire, 13-465

Speed of train, 13-479

Trees, 13-423

Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

Usages and customs, 13-528

Utmost care, 13-417

Value of property (see *infra*, Damages):

Expert and opinion evidence, 13-525

Violation of statute or ordinance, 13-480

Warehouses and warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.

Waste, 30-256

Watchmen:

Failure to keep watchmen stationed along line of road, 13-466

Water companies:

Failure of water company to supply water, 13-448

Waterworks and water companies, see WATERWORKS AND WATER COMPANIES.

Wind:

Change of wind, 13-461

Strength and direction of wind, 13-418

Wind as intervening cause, 13-458

Distinction between intervening wind and conditions existing when fire started, 13-459

General rule, 13-458

Illustrations, 13-459, 460

May be intervening cause, 13-459

Wind must be extraordinary, 13-459

Witnesses, see *infra*, Expert and opinion evidence.

Wooden buildings, see FIRE LIMITS.

Woodland fires, see *infra*, Prairie and woodland fires.

Working contracts, see WORKING CONTRACTS.

FIREWOOD, 13-549

FIREWORKS, 13-549

See EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES.

FIRING, 13-549

FIRM, 13-549

See GOOD WILL; LIMITED PARTNERSHIP; PARTNERSHIP; TRADEMARKS.

FIRMLY, 13-550

FIRST, 13-550

Eminent domain, 13-550

In the first place, 16-127

FIRST CLASS, 13-553

FIRST-CLASS WORK, 30-1206

FIRST COUSINS, 8-40; 13-553

FIRST HEIR MALE, 13-551
FIRST INVENTOR, 13-551
FIRST MORTGAGE BONDS, 13-552
FIRST PLACE, 13-552
FIRST PRIVILEGE, 13-552
FIRST PURCHASER, see **PURCHASE**; **SUCCESSION**.
FIRST TERM, 13-552
FIRST VOYAGE, 13-552
FISCAL, 13-553
FISCAL AGENT, 13-553
FISCAL YEAR, 13-553
FISCUS, 13-553
FISH AND FISHERIES, 13-554
 Assignment of grants, 13-580
 Behring sea, 13-560, 587
 Canada, 10-85
 Citizens:
 Oysters, 13-575
 Classification, 13-555
 Common fisheries, 13-559
 Compact between Maryland and Virginia, 13-583
 Constitutional law:
 Oysters, 13-568
 Special provisions, 13-579
 State reserving its fishing grounds for the use of its own citizens, 6-959
 Constitutional limitations in the United States, 13-574
 Delegation of power to local authorities, see *infra*, *Delegation of power to local authorities*.
 Effect of grant of admiralty and maritime jurisdiction to United States, 13-574
 Generally, 13-574
 Limiting right of taking fish or planting oysters to citizens, 13-575
 Power of Congress to regulate commerce, 13-574
 Criminal or penal liability, 13-586
 Behring sea seal fisheries, 13-587
 Common law, 13-586
 Larceny, 13-586
 Larceny of oysters, 13-586
 Obstruction of the passage for fish, 13-586
 Polluting water to the injury of fish therein, 13-588
 Selling during closed season, 13-589
 Selling short lobsters, 13-589
 Statute, 13-586
 Taking fish in private waters used for their propagation, 13-588
 Violating statutes regulating fisheries, 13-586
 Violating United States statutes regulating licensed fishing vessels, 13-589
 Violation of statutes enacted to give effect to Behring sea award, 13-587
 When fish are the subject of larceny, 13-586
 Custom, 13-583
 Damages:
 Injuries to fishing rights, 13-585
 Dams (see **DAMS**), 13-578
 Dedication, 13-583
 Definition, 15-555
 Fishery, 13-558
 Delegation of power to local authorities, 13-575

FISH AND FISHERIES, *cont'd.*
 Delegation of power to local authorities, *con.*
 Cities, 13-575
 Local boards, 13-575
 Towns, 13-575
 Destruction of fishing apparatus:
 Action for damages, 13-585
 Devices:
 Abatement of fishing devices used in contravention of law, 13-586
 Destruction without judicial warrant of unlawful fishing devices, 13-573
 Statutes prohibiting nets and other devices construed, 13-577
 Various devices forbidden, 13-578
 Dominion of Canada, 10-85
 Easements, 13-580
 Ejectment, 10-480
 Eminent domain:
 Sluices for the passage of fish, 10-1081
 Exclusive grant, 13-561, 564
 Fines and penalties, see *infra*, *Criminal or penal liability*.
 Fishery, 14-530
 Common fishery, 13-559
 Common or exclusive, 13-559
 Definition, 13-558
 Fisheries classified as common or exclusive, 13-559
 Free fishery, 13-559
 Several fisheries, 13-558
 Several kinds of fisheries, 13-558
 Fishing dams, 13-578
 Fishing devices, see *infra*, *Devices*.
 Fishing voyages, 13-556
 Contracts of mateship in the whaling business, 13-558
 How shares to be paid, 13-557
 How shares to be paid on whaling vessels, 13-557
 Lien of seamen on a fishing voyage, 13-556
 Rights of seamen who are to receive a share of fish caught, 13-557
 Share in oil specifically, 13-557
 Fixed engine, 11-36; 13-578
 Fixtures, 13-605, 653
 "Foreign voyage," 13-590
 Forfeiture:
 Owner need not have been party to vessel's unlawful use, 13-573
 Power of state to exact the forfeiture of vessels violating her fish laws, 13-573
 Free fisheries, 13-559
 Game and game laws, see **GAME AND GAME LAWS**; see *infra*, *Regulating time and manner of taking*.
 Grants, see *infra*, *How rights of fishing may be acquired*.
 Great lakes, 13-571
 High seas, see *infra*, *Navigable waters*; *Right to fish without the territorial limits of any state*.
 High-water mark, public right extends to, 13-565
 How rights of fishing may be acquired, 13-579
 Clearing out fishing place, 13-584
 Custom, 13-583
 Dedication, 13-583
 Grant, 13-569, 579
 Assignment of grants, 13-580

FISH AND FISHERIES, *cont'd.*How rights of fishing may be acquired, *con.*Grant, *cont'd.*

* Estate or easement, 13-580

Generally, 13-579

Grant in fee, 13-579

Implied grants, 13-580

Offal of fishery, 13-580

Whether grant of fishery passes soil, 13-580

Grants from riparian owner, 13-568, 569

Legislative grants, 13-563, 579

License, 13-579, 580

Navigable waters, 13-560

Oysters, see *infra*, Oysters.

Parliament, grant of, 13-561

Prescription, see *infra*, Prescription.*Profit à prendre*, 13-583

Treaty, 13-582

Injunctions, 13-585

Excluding public from public fishery, 13-585

Interfering with another's right of fishing, 13-585

Polluting fresh water stream, 13-586

Injuries to fishing rights, see *infra*, Liability for injuries to fishing rights and for violations of fishery regulations.

Lakes and ponds, 13-570

England, 13-570

Grant, 13-580

Great Lakes, 13-571

Great ponds in Maine and Massachusetts, 13-572

Large lakes and ponds, 13-571

Small inland lakes, 13-571

United States, 13-571

Larceny, 13-586

Liability for injuries to fishing rights and for violations of fishery regulations, 13-584

Abatement, 13-585

Action for damages, 13-584

Criminal or penal liability, see *infra*, Criminal or penal liability.

Destroying fishing apparatus, 13-585

Fishing devices used in contravention of law, 13-586

Injunction, 13-585

Liability for entering or taking fish from private fishery, 13-584

Measure of damages, 13-585

Polluting nonnavigable stream, 13-585

Taking or destroying oysters, 13-584

Licensing fishing vessels, 13-579

Penalties for violating statute, 13-589

Rights of and restrictions on licensed fishing vessels, 13-579

United States statutes, 13-579, 589

Lien:

Lien of seamen on fishing voyage, 13-556

Manner of taking, see *infra*, Regulating time and manner of taking.

Migratory fish:

Obstruction of migratory fish, 13-576

Monopolies and corporate trusts:

Exclusive right of fishing, 20-864

Municipal corporations, 13-575

Navigable waters, 13-560

Colonial charters, 13-562

FISH AND FISHERIES, *cont'd.*Navigable waters, *cont'd.*

Exclusive fishery, 13-561

Exclusive right of fishery, 13-561, 564

Grant of exclusive right to fish, 13-561, 564

In England, 13-560

Legislative grants of fisheries, 13-563

Magna Charta, 13-561

Oysters, see *infra*, Oysters.

Power of Parliament, 13-561

Power to grant exclusive fishery, 12-561

Prescription, see *infra*, Prescription.

Public right extends to high-water mark, 13-565

General rule, 13-565

Massachusetts colony ordinance, 13-565

Right to take shellfish above low-water mark, 13-565

Riparian owner's rights above high-water mark, 13-565, 566

Title of riparian owner runs to low-water mark, 13-565

Right in the United States, 13-562

Right of fishing in navigable waters a public right, 13-560

Right of fishing in navigable waters in the United States resides in people of the state, 13-563

Rights of federal government under the Constitution, 13-563

Rights residing in the state since the Revolution, 13-562

Rights subordinate to navigation, 13-566; 21-441

Riparian owners, 13-568

Shell fisheries, 13-562

Towns having no property in fisheries in their limits, 13-564

Navigation:

Legislature may prohibit interference with navigation, 13-576

Rights subordinate to navigation, 13-566

Nets, 13-577

Obstruction:

Obstruction of migratory fish, 13-576

Obstruction to passage of fish, 13-576

Prescription, 13-582

Right to obstruct the passage of fish, 13-582

Offal of a fishery, 13-580

Oysters:

Fish includes oysters and other shellfish, 13-555

Larceny, 13-586

Liability for taking or destroying, 13-584

Limiting right of taking fish or planting oysters to citizens, 13-575

Property, 2-343

Rights residing in state, 13-562

Right to plant and cultivate oysters, 13-566

Constitutionality of statutes, 13-568

General rule, 13-566

Illustrations, 13-566, 567

Prohibition against including natural oyster or clam beds, 13-568

Right subservient to public rights, 13-567

FISH AND FISHERIES, *cont'd.***Oysters, *cont'd.***Right to plant and cultivate oysters, *con.*

Right to cultivate oysters in navigable waters, 13-566

Statutes, 13-567

Right to take oysters, 13-565, 566

Trespass, 28-586, 590

Trover and conversion, 28-648

Penalties, see *infra*, Criminal or penal liability.

Pollution of waters, 13-585, 586, 588

Statutory penalties, 13-588

Prescription, 13-580

Navigable waters, 13-580

England, 13-580

United States, 13-581

Right to obstruct passage of fish, 13-582

Waters not navigable, 13-582

***Profit à prendre*, see PROFIT À PRENDRE.**

Property in fish, 13-556

Escape of confined fish, 13-556

Fish unconfined are public property, 13-556

Individual property, 13-556

Property of the state, 13-556

Qualified property, 13-556

Regulating time and manner of taking, 13-576

Construction of peculiar provisions, 13-577, 578

Devices forbidden, 13-578

Fishing dams prohibited, 13-578

Fixed engine, 13-578

Forbidding sale during closed season, 13-579

Forbidding the taking of fish otherwise than by angling, 13-578

Regulating amount that may be taken, 13-579

Statutes prohibiting nets and other devices, 13-577

Statutes prohibiting the taking of fish with nets or seines are constitutional, 13-577

Time and manner of taking fish may be regulated, 13-576

Weirs prohibited, 13-578

Regulation by special or local legislation, 13-579

Local statutes applicable to all persons equally, 13-579

Special constitutional provisions, 13-579

Right to fish within the territorial limits of any state, 13-560*In navigable waters, see infra*, Navigable waters.*In waters not navigable, 13-568**Lakes and ponds, see infra*, Lakes and ponds.

Nonnavigable waters, 13-568

Rivers and streams, see infra, Rivers and streams.**Right to fish without the territorial limits of any state, 13-559**

Behring sea arbitration, 13-560

Extent of the limits of a littoral state, 13-560

General rule, 13-559

High seas, 13-559

Usage or custom as regulating property in fish caught, 13-560

FISH AND FISHERIES, *cont'd.*Riparian rights (see *infra*, Rivers and streams), 13-565, 566, 568**Rivers and streams, 13-568**

Creation by reservation, 13-569

General rule, 13-568

Grant of right of fishing, 13-569

Grant or license to indefinite persons, 13-569

How right may be exercised, 13-570

Navigable streams, 13-568

Right must be so exercised as not to injure other proprietors, 13-570

Right of fishing in rivers not navigable, 13-569

Right to fish held subject to use of stream as highway, 13-570

Riparian owner not permitted to obstruct the passage of fish, 13-570

Seaweed, 25-159

Seines, 13-577

Several fisheries, 13-558

Shellfish (see *infra*, Oysters), 13-562

Right to take shellfish, 13-565

States, see *infra*, Right to fish within the territorial limits of any state; Right to fish without the territorial limits of any state; Statutory regulation of fisheries.**Statutes:**

Oysters, 13-567

Statutory regulation of fisheries, 13-572*Constitutional limitations in the United States, see infra*, Constitutional limitations in the United States.*Delegation of power to local authorities, see infra*, Delegation of power to local authorities.

General principles, 13-572

Liability for injuries to fishing rights and for violations of fishery regulations, see infra, Liability for injuries to fishing rights and for violations of fishery regulations.

Power of state to exact forfeiture of vessels violating her fish laws, 13-573

Power to authorize the destruction, without judicial warrant, of unlawful fishing devices, 13-573

Power to regulate resides in Parliament or legislature, 13-572

Private waters, 13-573

Prohibiting interference with navigation in nontidal waters, 13-576

Prohibiting obstruction of migratory fish, 13-576

Public waters, 13-572

Regulating time and manner of taking, see infra, Regulating time and manner of taking.

Regulation by special or local legislation, 13-579

Regulation of fisheries in Canada, see DOMINION OF CANADA.

United States statutes providing for licensing fishing vessels, 13-579

Streams, see *infra*, Rivers and streams.*Time of taking, see infra*, Regulating time and manner of taking.

Towns, 13-564, 575

Treaty, 13-582

Trespass, 28-586

FISH AND FISHERIES, *cont'd.*

Trover and conversion:

Conversion of another's whale, 13-585

United States (see *infra*, Constitutional limitations in the United States):

Rights of the federal government under the Constitution, 13-563

United States statutes providing for licensing fishing vessels, 13-579, 589

Unlawful fishing devices, 13-573

Usages and customs, 13-560, 583

Fishing without the territorial limits of any state, 13-560

Regulating property in fish caught, 13-560

Whale fisheries, 13-560

Violation of fishery regulations, see infra, Liability for injuries to fishing rights and for violations of fishery regulations.

Violation of statutes regulating the sale of fish, 13-589

Voyage, see infra, Fishing voyages.

Whale, 13-585

Conversion of another's whale, 13-585

Whale fisheries:

Usages and customs, 13-560

Whaling vessels, see infra, Fishing voyages.

FISHERIES, see FISH AND FISHERIES.

FISHING, 13-590

FISHING BILL, 13-590

FISSURE VEIN, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.

FIT, 13-590

FITNESS:

Reasonable fitness, 23-946

FITTING OUT, 13-590

FITTINGS, 13-591

Gas fittings, 13-591

FIX, 13-591

Regulate, 13-592

FIXED:

Definitely fixed, 9-179

FIXED DAMAGES, see LIQUIDATED DAMAGES.

FIXED ENGINE, 11-36; 13-578

FIXED RATE OF INTEREST, 13-591

FIXED SALARY, 13-592

FIXTURES, 13-594

See ACCESSION; IMPROVEMENTS.

Act of God:

Severance, 13-615

"Adapt," 13-610

Adaptation, 13-610

Adaptation of realty, 13-608

Adaptation to use of freehold, 13-609

Adaptation one factor in determining what is part of realty, 13-609

Character of use is important, 13-610

Machinery not adapted to use of freehold, 13-610

Necessity of adaptation, 13-609

Agreement as to character of articles annexed, 13-622

Chattel mortgage on article, 13-627

Conveyance, 13-668

Effect as against subsequent purchaser or mortgagee of land, 13-627

Possession as notice, 13-630

Record or filing of chattel mortgage or conditional sale is notice, 13-630

What constitutes notice, 13-630

FIXTURES, *cont'd.*

Agreement as to character of articles annexed, *cont'd.*

Effect as against subsequent purchaser or mortgagee of land, *cont'd.*

With notice, 13-627

Without notice, 13-628

Effect of agreement as against third persons, 13-627

Effect of agreement as to third persons, 13-627

As against persons other than mortgagees or purchasers of land, 13-633

As against prior mortgagees, 13-630
As against subsequent purchaser or mortgagee of land, 13-627

Holders of liens for damages, 13-634

Holders of vendor's lien, 13-634

In general, 13-627

Judgment lienors, 13-634

Lessors of land, 13-635

Mechanic's lienors, 13-634

Purchasers at execution sale, 13-633

Vendors of land, 13-634

Execution, 13-675

Implied agreement, see infra, Implied agreement.

Landlord and tenant:

Agreement to waive landlord's rights, 13-654

Stipulations granting rights of removal, 13-655

Articles remain personalty, 13-656

Chattel mortgages, 13-656

Generally, 13-655

Illustrations, 13-655, 656

Oral agreements, 13-656

Time of removal and loss of rights by tenant, 13-656

Stipulations restricting rights of removal, 13-657

"Additions and alterations," 13-659

Consideration of agreement, 13-659

"Fixtures," 13-658

Generally, 13-657

Improvements, 13-658, 659

Improvements required of tenant by lease, 13-660

Specification of different articles, 13-659

Stipulation as to effect of forfeiture and re-entry, 13-660

Stipulations giving to lessee right to purchase premises, 13-660

Trade fixtures, 13-657.

Making and effect of agreement as between parties thereto, 13-622

Agreement against public policy, 13-623

Agreement as to character or removability of articles controlling, 13-622

Agreement implied from annexation under license, 13-625

Agreement implied from conditional character of sale, 13-625

FIXTURES, *cont'd.*

- Agreement as to character of articles annexed, *cont'd.*
 - Making and effect of agreement as between parties thereto, *cont'd.*
 - Agreement implied from making of chattel mortgage, 13-624
 - Agreement may be after annexation, 13-623
 - Articles deprived of character of personalty, 13-623
 - General rule, 13-622
 - Husband and wife, 13-623
 - Implied agreement, 13-624
 - Parties to agreement, 13-623
 - Time of agreement, 13-623
 - Mortgages, 13-668
 - Parties to agreement, 13-623
 - Sale of articles, 13-627
 - Time of agreement, 13-623
- Agricultural fixtures:
 - Landlord and tenant, 13-646
 - Life tenant and remainderman, 13-638
- Animals:
 - Constructive annexation, 13-605
- Annexation*, see *infra*, Physical annexation.
- Annexation by stranger to title*, see *infra*, Strangers to title.
- Apparatus*, see *infra*, Machinery.
- Appliances*, see *infra*, Machinery.
- Article (see *infra*, Character of article annexed; Necessity of article):
 - Agreement as to character of articles annexed, see *infra*, Agreement as to character of articles annexed.
- Attachment*, see *infra*, Physical annexation.
- Bar counters, 13-640, 644
- Belting, attachment by, 13-608
- Boilers, 13-606, 644, 663
- Buildings (see *infra*, Strangers to title), 13-640, 644, 667
 - Annexation by vendee in possession, 13-672
 - Buildings accessory to realty, 13-614
 - Buildings erected on another's land, 22-748, 749
 - Buildings not part of realty, 13-614
 - Retention in place by gravity, 13-603
- Character of article annexed, 13-608
 - Adaptation to use elsewhere, 13-610
 - Adaptation to use of freehold, see *infra*, Adaptation to use of freehold.
 - Agreement as to character of articles annexed, see *infra*, Agreement as to character of articles annexed.
 - General rule, 13-608
 - Illustrations, 13-608, 609
 - Necessity of article, see *infra*, Necessity of article.
 - Purpose of annexation, see *infra*, Purpose of annexation.
- Chattel mortgages, 5-977
 - Agreement implied from chattel mortgage, 13-624
 - Chattel mortgage of tenant, 13-653
 - Chattel mortgage on articles which remain personalty by agreement, 13-627
 - Estoppel, 5-977
 - Notice of agreement, 13-630
 - Rights of mortgagee no greater than those of mortgagor, 5-977

FIXTURES, *cont'd.*

- Chattel mortgages, *cont'd.*
 - Stipulations granting rights of removal, 13-656
- Chattels:
 - Distinction between removable fixtures and chattels, 13-640
- Conditional sales:
 - Conditional sale preserves personal character of articles annexed, 13-625
 - Notice of agreement, 13-630
- Constructive annexation, 13-695
- Constructive severance, 13-616
- Contract:
 - Agreement as to character of articles annexed, see *infra*, Agreement as to character of articles annexed.
- Convenience:
 - Accessory to realty, 13-614
- Conveyance, mortgage, or sale of realty, 13-662; 20-970
 - Agreement as to character of article annexed, 13-627, 634
 - Effect as against prior mortgagee of land, 13-630
 - Effect as against subsequent purchaser or mortgagee of land with notice, 13-627
 - Effect as against subsequent purchaser or mortgagee of land without notice, 13-628
 - What constitutes notice of agreement, 13-630
 - Agreement of parties, 13-668
 - Annexation by grantor or mortgagor before conveyance or mortgage, 13-662
 - Annexations by mortgagor after mortgage, 13-670
 - General rule, 13-670
 - Trade fixtures, 13-670
 - Annexations by vendee in possession, 13-672
 - Building, 13-672
 - Default by vendor, 13-672
 - Machinery, 13-672
 - Apparatus, 13-664
 - Appliances on farms, 13-665
 - Articles and structures constituting part of realty, 13-663
 - Boiler, 13-663
 - Buildings, 13-667
 - Collateral agreement or transaction, 13-669
 - Constructive severance, 13-617
 - Constructive severance as against purchasers with notice, 13-619
 - Constructive severance as against purchasers without notice, 13-619
 - Conveyance of factory by name, 13-668
 - Conveyance of factory by name covers machinery therein, 13-668
 - Conveyance of "fixtures," 13-669
 - Custom, 13-670
 - Fences, 13-667
 - Forfeiture of rights under deed, 13-672
 - Furnaces, 13-667
 - Independent of agreement, 13-662
 - Intention of parties, 13-662, 668
 - Landlord and tenant:
 - Lease subsequent to mortgage, 13-662

FIXTURES, *cont'd.*

- Conveyance, mortgage, or sale of realty, *con.*
- Landlord and tenant, *cont'd.*
 - Prior mortgagee is bound by agreement for removal, 13-662
 - Right of removal as against purchasers with notice, 13-661
- Machinery, 13-663
- Machinery and manufacturing appliances, 13-663
- Machinery on farms, 13-665
- Machines not constituting part of realty, 13-665
- Mirrors, 13-667
- Miscellaneous articles, 13-667
- Mortgage of leasehold, 13-663
- Motive power, 13-663
- Parol agreement, 13-617
- Purchaser at foreclosure sale, 13-662
- Reservations in conveyance, 13-669
- Sale or mortgage of fixtures, 13-617
- Same rules apply to deed and mortgage, 13-662
- Severance, 13-617
- Severance as against subsequent purchasers, 13-618
- Severance by mortgagor, 13-618
- Steam heating apparatus, 13-667
- Stoves, 13-667
- Strict rule in favor of realty, 13-662
- Trade fixtures, 13-663
- Usage, 13-670
- Vendee's right same as mortgagor's, 13-672
- Vendor's deed, 13-672
- Water pipes, 13-666
- Counters (see *infra*, Bar counters), 13-668
- Covenants to repair and redeliver in repair, 13-661
- Custom, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.
- Definition, 13-596, 669
- Detinue, 13-681
- Devisee's right to fixtures, 13-637
- Distress, 9-641
 - Criteria to determine whether a fixture, 9-641
 - Exemption of fixtures from distress, 13-677
- Fixtures cannot be distrained, 9-641
- Growing crops, 9-642
- Illustrations, 9-642
- Things slightly attached to the freehold, 9-642
- Domestic fixtures:
 - Heir and personal representative, 13-636
 - Landlord and tenant, 13-647
 - Life tenant and remainderman, 13-638
 - Trover and conversion, 13-678
- Doors, 13-605
- Electric-light machinery and appliances, 13-645, 665
- Engines, 13-606, 644, 663
- Estoppel, 13-676
- Execution, 11-622; 13-653, 674
 - Articles not passing as realty, 13-674
 - Articles passing as realty, 13-674
 - Articles removable by agreement, 13-675
 - Articles subject to levy, 13-675
 - Levy on articles annexed to land, 13-674
 - Levy on land, 13-674
 - Tenant's fixtures, 13-676

FIXTURES, *cont'd.*

- Executors and administrators, see *infra*, Fixtures as between heir and personal representative.
- Factory, 13-668
- Fences, 12-1059
 - Merely resting on surface of ground, 13-603
 - Retention in place by gravity, 13-603
- Fire insurance, 13-115
- Fish and fisheries, 13-605
- Fixtures as between heir and personal representative, 13-635
 - Articles and structures constituting part of realty, 13-637
 - Domestic fixtures, 13-636
 - General rule, 13-635
 - Ornamental fixtures, 13-636
 - Rule in favor of heir, 13-635
 - Trade fixtures, 13-635
- Fixtures as between landlord and tenant, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.
- Fixtures as between life tenant and remainderman, 13-637
 - Agricultural fixtures, 13-638
 - Domestic fixtures, 13-638
 - General rule, 13-637
 - Ornamental fixtures, 13-638
 - Rights of life tenant's lessee, 13-638
 - Trade fixtures, 13-638
- Freehold, see *infra*, Adaptation to use of freehold.
- Furnaces, 13-667
- Furniture, 13-615; 14-571
- Garnishment, 14-757
- Gas fixtures, 13-666
- Goods, 14-1081
- Gravity:
 - Retention in place by gravity, 13-603
- Heavy machinery, 13-604
- Heirs, see *infra*, Fixtures as between heir and personal representative.
- History of term, 13-597
- Homestead, 15-588, 589, 632
- Husband and wife, 13-639
 - Agreement as to character of articles annexed, 13-623
 - Annexation by husband to wife's land, 13-639
 - Consent of wife to removal, 13-639
- Ice, 13-668
- Implied agreement, 13-624
 - Annexation under license, 13-625
 - Chattel mortgage, 13-624
 - Conditional sales, 13-625
 - Implication in case of invalid contract, 13-624
 - Implied agreement as to character of articles, 13-624
 - That articles shall retain personal character, 13-625
- Improvements, see IMPROVEMENTS; see *infra*, Strangers to title.
- Intention, 13-597, 668
 - Agreement between affixers, 13-600
 - Annexation to another's land, 13-600
 - Asserted denials of rule, 13-598
 - Character of intention, 13-598
 - Intention is primary consideration, 13-597
 - Intention to sever, 13-616

FIXTURES, *cont'd.*Intention, *cont'd.*

Intention used in different senses, 13-600

Of person not owning land, 13-600

Physical annexation, see *infra*, Physical annexation.

Questions of mixed law and fact, 13-600

Secret intention immaterial, 13-599

Joint tenants, 13-673

Keys, 13-605

Landlord and tenant, 13-639

Agreement, 13-655

Agreement other than lease, 13-653

Agreement reserving right of removal as against lessor of land, 13-635

Agreement waiving landlord's rights, 13-654

Agricultural fixtures, 13-646

Articles constituting part of realty, 13-639

Articles not part of realty but merely chattels, 13-640

Articles part of premises demised, 13-641

Chattel mortgage of tenant, 13-653

Contract, 13-655

Different fixtures:

Stipulations restricting rights of removal, 13-657

Distinction between removable fixtures and chattels, 13-640

Domestic fixtures, 13-647

Execution, 133-676

Execution creditors, 13-653

Exemption of fixtures from distress, 13-677

Extending rights of removal, 13-647

Forfeiture of lease, 13-651

General rule, 13-639

Holding over, 13-649

Improvements, 13-658

Improvements required of tenant by lease, 13-660

Liability of third persons for carrying off of fixtures, 13-452

Life tenant's lessee, 13-638

Ornamental fixtures, 13-647

Particular articles, 13-639, 640

Removable fixtures realty or personalty, 13-641

Removal prevented by landlord, 13-651

Renewal of lease, 13-651

Rights of persons claiming under tenant, 13-653

Rights of removal against persons claiming under lessor, 13-661

Prior mortgagees, 13-662

Subsequent purchasers, 13-661

Rights of removal as affected by agreement, 13-655

Rights of removal by persons claiming under tenant, 13-659, 661

Rights of removal independent of agreement, 13-640

Stipulations granting rights of removal:

Articles remain personalty, 13-656

Chattel mortgage, 13-656

Generally, 13-655

Illustrations, 13-656

Oral agreement, 13-656

FIXTURES, *cont'd.*Landlord and tenant, *cont'd.*Stipulations granting rights of removal, *cont'd.*

Time of removal and loss of rights by tenant, 13-656

Stipulations restricting rights of removal:

"Additions and alterations," 13-659

Consideration of agreement, 13-659

"Fixtures," 13-658

Generally, 13-657

Improvements, 13-658, 659

Improvements required of tenant by lease, 13-660

Specification of particular articles, 13-659

Stipulations as to effect of forfeiture and re-entry, 13-660

Stipulations giving lessee right to purchase premises, 14-660

Trade fixtures, 13-657

Surrender of term, 13-651, 654

Tenancy of uncertain duration, 13-650

Tenant:

Surrender of term, 13-654

Tenant favored, 13-639

Time of removal and loss of rights by tenant, 13-648, 656

Before surrender of premises, 13-648

Forfeiture of lease, 13-651

General rule, 13-648

Holding over, 13-649

New agreement other than lease, 13-653

Reasonable time after expiration of term, 13-648

Removal must be during term, 13-648

Removal prevented by landlord, 13-651

Renewal of lease, 13-651

Rights of persons claiming under tenant, 13-653

Rules as to time of removal not applicable to personalty, 13-654

Severance by landlord, 13-648

Surrender of term, 13-648, 651

Tenancy of uncertain duration, 13-650

Tenant holding over, 13-649

Trade fixtures, 13-642

Articles substituted by lessee, 13-645

Grounds of rule, 13-644

Intention of tenant, 13-243

Mixed cases, 13-645

Removal must not destroy article removed, 13-643

Removal must not injure realty, 13-643

Trade fixtures are removable, 13-642

What are trade fixtures, 13-644, 645

Usage and custom, 13-661

Waiver of landlord's rights, 13-654

Land of another, see *infra*. Strangers to title.

Larceny, 18-518, 519

Lease, see *infra*. Landlord and tenant.*License* (see *infra*. Agreement as to character of articles annexed), 13-625

FIXTURES, cont'd.License, *cont'd.*

- Annexations by railroad company, 13-625
- Annexation under license, 13-625
- Licensee having interest in land, 13-626
- Right to remove inconsistent with terms of agreement, 13-626
- Time of removal, 13-626

Liens:

- Agreement as to character of article, 13-634
- Agreement for right of removal, 13-634
- Effect of severance as against prior lienor, 13-618

Life tenant, see *infra*, Fixtures as between life tenant and remainderman.

- Machinery, 13-640, 644, 664, 665
 - Duplicate parts of machines, 13-605
 - Grantor and mortgagor, 13-663
 - Heavy machinery kept in place by gravity, 13-604
 - Machinery and appliances on farms, 13-665
 - Machinery not adapted to use of freehold, 13-610
 - Parts of machines, 13-605
 - Rolling stock*, see *infra*, *Rolling stock*.

Machines, see *infra*, Machinery.

Manufacturing appliances, see *infra*, Machinery.

- Mechanics' liens, 20-291
 - Agreement as to character of articles, 13-634

Mines and mining claims, 20-785

Mirrors, 13-667

Mistake:

- Mistake as to one's title, 13-620

Mortgages (see *infra*, Chattel mortgages; Conveyance, mortgage, or sale of realty), 20-970

Motive power, 13-614, 663

Necessity of annexation, see *infra*, Physical annexation.

Necessity of article, 13-610

- Article as necessary part of whole, 13-611
- Illustration, 13-611 *et seq.*
- Pennsylvania decisions, 13-611

Notice:

- Effect of agreement as to character of article as against subsequent purchaser or mortgagee of land with notice, 13-627
- Effect of agreement as to character of article as against subsequent purchaser or mortgagee of land without notice, 13-628
- Possession as notice, 13-630
- Record or filing of chattel mortgage or conditional sale is notice, 13-630
- Severance, 13-619

Ornamental fixtures:

- Heir and personal representative, 13-636
- Landlord and tenant, 13-647
- Life tenant and remainderman, 13-638

Personal property, 22-749

- Removal of fixtures, real or personal, 13-641

FIXTURES, cont'd.

Personal representative, see *infra*, Fixtures as between heir and personal representative.

Physical annexation, 13-600

Adaptation of realty, 13-608

Agreement as to character of articles annexed, see *infra*, Agreement as to character of articles annexed.

Annexation by stranger to title, see *infra*, Strangers to title.

Articles which have not yet been annexed, 13-601

As showing intention, 13-606

Adaptation of realty, 13-608

Attachment by belting, 13-608

Attachment for convenience in use, 13-608

Engines and boilers, 13-606

Injury by removal, 13-607

Mode of annexation is one factor only, 13-607

Mode of annexation not conclusive, 13-606

Attachment by belting, 13-608

Attachment for convenience in use, 13-608

Belting, 13-608

Boilers, 13-606

Convenience in use, 13-608

Engines, 13-606

Injury by removal, 13-602, 607

Necessity, 13-600

Articles to be annexed held to be personality, 13-602

Articles to be annexed held to be realty, 13-602

Pennsylvania doctrine, 13-601

Physical annexation is necessary, 13-600

Parts of articles annexed, 13-605

Purpose of annexation, see *infra*, Purpose of annexation.

Severance, see *infra*, Severance.

Sufficiency of annexation, 13-602

Annexation must be by owner of chattel, 13-604

Buildings, 13-603

By whom annexation made, 13-604

Constructive annexation, 13-605

Deer, 13-605

Doors, 13-605

Doves, 13-605

Fences, 13-603

Fish, 13-605

General rule, 13-602

Heavy machinery, 13-604

Injury by removal not controlling, 13-602

Parts of articles annexed, 13-605

Retention in place by gravity, 13-603

Rolling stock, 13-606

Statuary, 13-603

Windows, 13-605

Pipes, 13-666

Platform scales, 13-640, 644

Public lands:

Erections on public lands, 13-620

Public purposes, erections for, 13-621

Purchasers, see *infra*, Conveyance, mortgage, or sale of realty.

FIXTURES, *cont'd.*

- Purchasers at execution sale, 13-633
- Purchasers for value and without notice:
 - Effect of agreement as to character of article as against subsequent purchaser or mortgagee of land with notice, 13-627
 - Effect of agreement as to character of article as against subsequent purchaser or mortgagee of land without notice, 13-628
- Severance, 13-619
- Purpose of annexation, 13-612
 - Importance of purpose, 13-612
 - Improvement of inheritance, 13-613
 - Improvement of realty, 13-612
 - Machinery accessory to realty, 13-613, 614
 - Machinery annexed for convenience in use, 13-614
 - Machinery not accessory to realty, 13-613, 614
 - Motive power and other machinery distinguished, 13-614
 - Permanent use and improvement of land, 13-612
 - Use for better enjoyment of premises, 13-612
- Railroads, *see infra*, Rolling stock.
 - Tracks, *see infra*, Tracks of railroad.
- Real property (*see infra*, Conveyance, mortgage, or sale of realty), 24-480, 481
 - Removable fixtures realty or personalty, 13-641
- Recording acts:
 - Mortgage of fixtures, 24-89
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, *see infra*, Fixtures as between life tenant and remainderman.
- Remedies, 13-678
- Repairs:
 - Covenants to repair and redeliver in repair, 13-661
- Replevin, 13-680
 - Annexation of articles by wrongdoer, 13-681
 - Articles retaining personal character, 13-680
 - Effect of wrongful severance, 13-680
 - General rule, 13-680
 - Trade fixtures, 13-680
- Rolling stock, 13-606
 - Constructive annexation, 13-606
 - Rolling stock held not part of realty, 13-606
 - Rolling stock held part of realty, 13-606
- Sale (*see infra*, Conveyance, mortgage, or sale of realty):
 - Sale of articles which remain personalty by agreement, 13-627
- Scales, 13-640, 644
- Severance, 13-615
 - Act of God, 13-615
 - Articles annexed may be severed, 13-615
 - As against third persons, 13-617
 - Constructive notice, 13-619
 - Holder of prior liens on land, 13-618
 - Prior mortgagees of land, 13-617
 - Purchasers with notice, 13-619
 - Purchasers without notice, 13-618, 619

FIXTURES, *cont'd.*

- Severance, *cont'd.*
 - As against third persons, *cont'd.*
 - Severance by mortgagor, 13-617, 618
 - Subsequent purchasers or mortgagees of land, 13-618
 - Constructive severance, 13-616
 - Effect of severance on grant, 13-616
 - Intention to sever, 13-616
 - Landlord, 13-648
 - Mortgage, 13-616
 - Replevin, 13-680
 - Reservations from deed, 13-616
 - Sale, 13-616
 - Successive estates, 13-615
 - Temporary severance, 13-615
 - Treatment of articles as personalty, 13-616
- Sheriff's sales:
 - Agreement as to character of articles, 13-633
- State and public lands, *see infra*, Public lands.
- Statuary, 13-603
- Statute of frauds, *see* STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Steamheating apparatus, 13-640, 667
- Stipulations:
 - Trover and conversion, 13-679
- Store fixtures, 13-115
- Stoves, 13-667
- Strangers to title, 13-619
 - Annexation by strangers to title, 13-619
 - Erection on another's land, 13-620
 - Erections by United States, 13-622
 - Erections for public purposes, 13-621
 - Erections on public land, 13-620
 - Implication of agreement for removal, 13-621
 - Mistake, 13-620
 - Quicquid plantatur solo, solo cedit*, 13-619
- Sufficiency of annexation, *see infra*, Physical annexation.
- Taxation, *see* TAXATION.
- Tenant's fixtures, 27-1098
- Tenants in common, 13-673
- Theatres and amusements, 28-116
- Time of removal, *see infra*, Landlord and tenant.
- Title, *see infra*, Strangers to title.
- Tracks of railroad, 13-615
- Trade fixtures (*see infra*, Landlord and tenant):
 - Annexations by mortgagor after mortgage, 13-670
 - Grantor and mortgagor, 13-663
 - Heir and personal representative, 13-635
 - Life tenant and remainderman, 13-638
 - Trover and conversion, 13-678
 - What are trade fixtures, 13-644
- Trespass, 13-681
- Trover and conversion, *see* TROVER AND CONVERSION.
- Trustees:
 - Agreement as to character of articles:
 - Trover and conversion, 13-679
- United States:
 - Erections by United States, 13-622
- Usages and customs, *see* USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

FIXTURES, *cont'd.*

Use:

Attachment for convenience in use, 13-608

Character of use important, 13-610

Vendor and purchaser, see *infra*, Conveyance, mortgage, or sale of realty.

Vendor's lien, 13-672

Agreement as to right of removal, 13-634

Waste:

Removal of fixtures, 30-267

Water pipes, 13-666

Windows, 13-605

FLAGGING, 13-681

FLAGMEN, see **CROSSINGS**.

FLAGRANT:

Exemplary damages, 12-16

FLAGS OF TRUCE:

International law, 16-1159

War, 16-1159

FLANGE, 13-682

FLASH NOTE, 13-682

FLAT, 13-682

FLAX FACTORY, 13-682

FLAXSEED, 13-682

FLEE, 13-682

FLEE FROM JUSTICE (see **EXTRADITION**;

LIMITATION OF ACTIONS):

Rewards, 24-949

FLEE TO THE WALL, see **SELF-DEFENSE**.

FLESH, 13-682

FLIGHT, 13-683

Presumptions (see **PRESUMPTIONS**), 22-1264

FLOAT, 13-683

State and public lands, 26-213

FLOATABLE STREAMS, 13-683

FLOATING, 13-683

See **LOGS AND LUMBER**.

FLOATING DEBT, 13-683

FLOATING LOGS, 13-683

FLOATING POLICIES, 13-104

See **MARINE INSURANCE**.

FLOATING SECURITY, 13-683

FLOODING LANDS, see **FLOODS**; **WATERS** AND **WATERCOURSES**.

FLOODS, 13-685

See **CARRIERS OF GOODS**.

Action:

Against whom recovery may be had, 13-704

Joint and several tortfeasors, 13-705

Lessor and lessee, 13-705

Liability of vendee, 13-704

Liability of vendor, 13-704

Receivers, 13-705

Damages recoverable by action, 13-702

Successive cause of action, 13-712, 713

When cause of action accrues, 13-702

General rule, 13-702

Injury must be sustained, 13-702

Permanent injury, 13-703

Successive action, 3-703

Temporary injury, 13-703

Who may recover, 13-703

Respective rights of landlord and tenant, 13-704

Subsequent purchasers, 13-703

When injury is permanent, 13-703

When injury is temporary, 13-703

FLOODS, *cont'd.*

Act of God (see *infra*, Extraordinary floods):
Unprecedented floods, 1-585

Boom:

Extraordinary floods, 13-696

Boom companies, 13-692

Boom companies not insurers against injuries to riparian owners, 13-692

Charter will not protect from injuries by erection of booms, 13-694

Erection of booms, 13-693

Illustrations, 13-692, 693

Liability for flooding lands where there is an extraordinary flood, 13-696

Log jams, 13-693

Bridges, 30-375

Extraordinary floods, 13-695

Liability of railroad, 13-720

Carriers of goods, 5-234; 13-721

Delay in furnishing facilities, 13-723

Delay in transit, 13-723

Duty when transportation is interrupted by flood, 13-723

General rule, 13-723

Incurring extraordinary expense, 13-723

Where bound to divert goods, 13-723

Delay in transportation, 13-723

Extraordinary floods, 13-721, 723

Loss or damage from extraordinary floods, 13-721

Diligence required in saving goods, 13-722

General rule, 13-721

Illustrations, 13-722

Proximate or remote cause, 13-722

Where carrier's negligence has exposed goods to peril, 13-722

Loss or damage to goods, 13-721

Carriers of passengers:

Accidents caused by extraordinary floods, 13-721

Extraordinary floods, 13-721

Failure to discover washouts, 13-721

Liability for injuries to passenger, 13-720

Contract rights, 30-376

Contributory negligence, 13-714

Cutting ditches, 13-714

Erecting buildings, 13-715

In not preventing or limiting the damage, 13-714

Planting crops upon land liable to overflow, 13-714

Crops (see *infra*, Damages):

Contributory negligence in planting crops upon land liable to overflow, 13-714

Culverts, 30-375

Extraordinary floods, 13-695

Damages, 13-705

Compensation the basis of recovery, 13-705

Crops, 13-706, 709

Damages for the destruction of a crop, 13-709

Interest upon the value of the crop destroyed, 13-709

Measure of damages, 13-709, 710

When crop is not up, 13-709

When the crop is growing, 13-709

Where crop is injured but not destroyed, 13-710

FLOODS, cont'd.**Damages, cont'd.**

- Damages for destruction of or injury to crops, 13-706
- Damages for injury to land itself, 13-706
- Elements of recovery, 13-705
- Evidence, 13-717
- Injury to crops, 13-706, 709
- Injury to land, 13-706, 707
- Measure of damages, 13-705
- Mode of computation, 13-707
- Nominal damages, 13-706
- Permanent injury, 13-708
- Prospective damages, 13-707
- Temporary injury, 13-708

Dams, 13-689

Escape or discharge of collected water, see infra, Escape or discharge of collected water.

General rules, 13-689.

Ice jams, 13-690

Liability for flooding land, 13-689.

Defenses, 13-710

Contributory negligence, see infra, Contributory negligence.

Damages included in condemnation award, 13-710

Demand, 13-713

Easement by prescription, 13-710

Former recovery, 13-712

Necessity of notice or demand, 13-713

Notice, 13-713

Parol licenses, 13-711

Releases, 13-711

Statute of limitations, 13-712

Definition, 13-686

Extraordinary floods, 13-687

Flood, 13-686

Ordinary floods, 13-687

Demand, necessity of, 13-713**Diverting streams, 13-694**

Changing bed of stream, 13-694

Diverting the flow of flood water, 13-695

Interference with natural barriers, 13-694

Liability for diverting flow of stream, 13-694

Municipal corporation, 13-694

Removal of natural barrier, 13-694

Drains and sewers, 10-236, 243

Landlord cannot discharge new current on lower proprietor, 10-236

Easements, 13-710**Eminent domain:**

Damages included in condemnation award, 13-710

Damages recoverable in condemnation proceedings, 13-702

Escape or discharge of collected water (see *infra*, Flooding lands; Liability for flooding land), 13-698

Act of God, 13-700

Damage from percolation, 13-700

Drainage of surface waters, see WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.

Degree of care and foresight which is necessary, 13-699

Extraordinary floods, 13-700

Ground of liability, 13-699

Liability for escape, 13-698

FLOODS, cont'd.**Escape or discharge of collected water, *con.***

Liability for negligent construction, 13-700

Liability for wilful discharge, 13-701

Measure of care demanded, 13-699

Owners of dams are not insurers, 13-699

Rule in England, 13-698

Rule in the United States, 13-698

Surface waters, see WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.

Evidence, 13-715

Amount of damage, 13-717

Character of flood, 13-717

Damages, 13-717

Expert testimony, 13-716

In respect to defendant's liability, 13-715

Nature and effect of obstruction, 13-715

Nonexpert opinion evidence, 13-717

Opinions, 13-717, 718

Proof of prior floods, 13-717

Proof of subsequent floods, 13-717

Expert and opinion evidence, 13-716, 717, 718**Extraordinary floods, 12-610; 13-687, 695**

Character of storm a question of fact, 13-696

Liability for injuries to passengers, 13-721

Liability generally, 13-695

Liability of master and servant, 13-721

Liability of owner of boom, 13-696

Liability of owner of bridge, 13-695

When defendant is also negligent, 13-697

Flooding lands (see *infra*, Escape or discharge of collected water; Liability for flooding land):

Boom companies, 4-711, 713; 13-692

Bridges, 30-375

Condemnation proceedings, 13-702

Contract rights, 30-376

Corporations:

Liability of corporations, 7-829

Culverts, 30-375

Damages (see *infra*, Damages), 13-702

Dams, 13-689

Detention of flow of watercourses, 30-372

Drainage of surface waters, see WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.

Expert and opinion evidence, 12-434, 437

Extraordinary floods, see infra, Extraordinary floods.

Flowing lands, 13-724

Increasing flow of watercourses, 30-377

Injunction, 13-702

License (real property), 18-1129

Obstruction of flow of watercourses, 30-374

Prescriptive right, 30-376

Railroads, 30-375

Remedies, 13-702

Repulsion of flow of surface waters, see WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.

Res judicata, 24-791

Surface waters, see WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.

Trespass, 28-553

Turnpikes and toll-roads, 29-6

FLOODS, *cont'd.*

- Former recovery (see *infra*, Successive cause of action), 13-712
- Ice and ice companies:
 - Ice jams, 13-690
- Increasing volume of stream, 13-698; 30-377
- Joint and several tortfeasors, 13-705
- Landlord and tenant, 18-306
 - Against whom recovery may be had, 13-705
 - Effect of floods upon leases of land, 13-719
 - Landlord to receive rent in share of crops, 13-704
 - Right of action, 13-704
- Liability for damages to things carried away by floods, 13-719
- Liability for flooding land, 13-687, 724
 - Action, see *infra*, Action.
 - Bridges, insufficient, 13-690
 - Condemnation proceedings, 13-702
 - Culverts, insufficient, 13-690, 691
 - Damages (see *infra*, Damages), 13-702
 - Dams, 13-689
 - Defenses, see *infra*, Defenses.
 - Diverting streams, see *infra*, Diverting streams.
 - Escape or discharge of collected water, see *infra*, Escape or discharge of collected water.
 - Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.
 - Extraordinary floods, see *infra*, Extraordinary floods.
 - Increasing volume of stream, 13-698
 - Injunction, 13-702
 - Measure of damages, see *infra*, Damages.
 - Municipal corporations, 13-691
 - Obstructing streams, see *infra*, Obstructing streams.
 - Obstruction or diversion of water, 13-687
 - Ordinary floods, 13-688
 - Overflow of streams, 13-687
 - Railroad companies, 13-690
 - Remedies, 13-702
 - Streams and surface water distinguished, 13-687
 - Surface water, 13-687, 697
 - Watercourse defined, 13-687
- Liability of railroad companies, see *infra*, Railroads.
- License (real property), 13-711
- Limitation of actions, 13-712
- Master and servant:
 - Liability of railroad company for injuries to employees, 13-720
- Mills:
 - Refuse from mills, 13-692
- Municipal corporations, 13-691
 - Building culverts, 13-691
 - Diversion of stream, 13-694
 - Grading streets, 13-691
 - Liability of municipal corporations for flooding land, 13-691
- Negligence, see *infra*, Escape or discharge of collected water.
- Notice, necessity of, 13-713
- Obstructing streams (see *infra*, Diverting streams), 13-688
- Accumulations in streams, 13-692

FLOODS, *cont'd.*

- Obstructing streams, *cont'd.*
 - Booms, see *infra*, Boom companies.
 - Bridges, 13-690
 - Culverts, 13-690, 691
 - Dams, 13-689
 - Duty to study habits of stream, 13-688
 - General principles, 13-688
 - Insufficient bridges and culverts, 13-690
 - Maintenance of waterways, 13-691
 - Municipal corporations, 13-691
 - Negligent obstruction of streams, 13-692
 - Wilful or negligent obstruction, 13-688
- Ordinary floods, 13-687
- Permanent injury, 13-703, 708
- Prescription, 13-710
- Prescriptive right, 30-376
- Property rights in things carried away by floods, 13-718
 - General rule, 13-719
 - Liability for damage done by things carried away by floods, 13-719
- Proximate and remote cause:
 - Carriers of goods, 13-722
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Extraordinary flood, 13-696
- Railroads, 5-528, 531; 30-375
 - Bridges:
 - Carriage of passengers, 13-720, 721
 - Extraordinary floods, 13-695, 721
 - Failure to discover washouts, 13-721
 - Watercourses, 13-720
- Carriers of goods, see *infra*, Carriers of goods.
- Liability for flooding lands by insufficient bridges and culverts, 13-690
- Liability for injuries to employees, 13-720
- Liability for injuries to passengers, 13-720
- Receivers, 13-705
- Releases, 13-711
- Reservoirs, see *infra*, Escape or discharge of collected water.
- States, 26-474
- Streams and surface water distinguished, 13-687
- Successive cause of action, 13-712
- Surface waters (see **WATERS AND WATERCOURSES**):
 - Drainage of surface waters, see **WATERS AND WATERCOURSES**.
 - Liability for flooding lands, 13-697
 - Repulsion of flow of surface water, see **WATERS AND WATERCOURSES**.
 - Whether flood water is surface water, 30-324
- Temporary injury, 13-703, 708
- Trespass:
 - Flooding lands, 28-553
- Vendor and purchaser:
 - Against whom recovery may be had, 13-704
 - Right of action, 13-703
 - Who may recover for injuries by flood, 13-703
 - Volume of stream, increasing, 13-698
- Watercourses (see **WATERS AND WATERCOURSES**):
 - Diverting streams, see *infra*, Diverting streams.

FLOODS, cont'd.Watercourses, *cont'd.**Extraordinary floods*, see *infra*, Extraordinary floods.*Obstructing streams*, see *infra*, Obstructing streams.

Watercourse defined, 13-687

Wilful discharge of water, 13-701

FLOOR, 13-724

Landlord and tenant, 18-623

Leases, 18-623

FLOTSAM, 13-724**FLOUR, 13-724****FLOW, 13-724****FLOWAGE, see BOOM COMPANIES.****FLOWING, 13-724****FLOWING LANDS, see FLOODS; WATERS AND WATERCOURSES.****FLUE POCKET, 13-725****FLUID, 13-725**

Liquid, 13-725

FLUME, 13-725**FLYING SWITCH, 13-725; 18-59**

Crossings, 8-419

Railroad, 23-745

FLY WHEEL, 13-726**F. O. B., 13-726; 14-528**

Warranty, 30-175

FODDER, 13-726**FOENUS, 13-727****FOETICIDE, 13-727; 20-538**

See ABORTION.

FOG, 13-727**FOLDCOURSE, 13-727****FOLIO, 13-727****FOLLOW, 13-728****FOLLOWING, 13-728****FOLLOWING TRUST FUNDS, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.****FOLLOW THE EVENT, 13-728****FOOD (see ADULTERATION; POLICE POWER):**

Gin, 13-730

Markets, 13-729

Tobacco, 13-729

FOOT, 13-730

Set on foot, 13-730

FOOTBOARD, 13-731**FOOTING, 13-731****FOOTPATH, 13-731****FOOTPRINTS, 13-731**

Comparison of footprints, 16-818

Murder and manslaughter, 21-234

FOOTWAYS:

Highways, 15-352

FOR, 13-731

For account of, 13-733

"For" in the sense of "for the purpose of," 13-732

For or in behalf of, 13-733

For the future, 13-735

For the time being, 13-737

For the use of, 13-735

For this day and train only, 13-737

For whom it may concern, see MARINE INSURANCE.

Importing a condition precedent, 13-734

In the sense of "in front of" or "in place of," 13-732

Of, 13-732

Publication, 13-738

Time computation, 13-738

FOR ACCOUNT OF, 13-733**FORAGE, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).****FORBEARANCE, 13-739**

See CONSIDERATION; GUARANTY; SURETYSHIP. Loan, 13-739

FORCE — FORCIBLE, 13-740

See FALSE IMPRISONMENT; FALSE ENTRY AND DETAINER; IRRESISTIBLE FORCE; ROBBERY.

By force, 13-741

Exemplary damages, 12-16, 24

Implied force, 13-740

License in force, 13-741

Main force, 13-740

Rape, see RAPE.

Recaption, 23-974, 975

FORCE AND ARMS, 13-741**FORCED HEIRS:**

Community property, 6-328

FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER, 13-742

Abandonment of possession, 13-751

Actual force, see *infra*, Force necessary.

Actual residence unnecessary, 13-750

Adverse possession, 13-775

Against whom brought, 13-766

Husband and wife, 13-768

Licensee, 13-768

One coming in under person is liable, 13-767

One in possession under judicial process, 13-767

Owner of premises, 13-768

Person in possession, 13-766

Possession by agent, 13-767

Vendee under contract to purchase, 13-767

Agency:

Against whom action brought, 13-767

Possession of agent, 13-751

Assault and battery, 2-984**Assigns, 3-158***Breach of peace*, see *infra*, Force necessary.**Breaking into house, 13-761****Civil action, 6-98****Contract for forcible entry, 13-759****Criminal law, 13-745****Criminal-law prosecutions, 13-759****Damages:**

Damages only incidental, 13-773

Double and treble damages, 13-774

Elements of damage, 13-773

General rule, 13-772

Loss of profits, 13-773

Recovery confined to natural and proximate result, 13-773

Recovery of damages, 13-772

Waste and injury, 13-774

Defenses, 13-774

Possession under contract to purchase, 13-774

Right of possession, see *infra*, Right of possession.

Statute of limitations, 13-774

Title, see *infra*, Title not involved.*Vendor and purchaser*, see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser.**Definition, 13-743***Demand*, see *infra*, Notice to withdraw and demand for possession.**Disclaimer:**

Waiver of demand and notice, 13-770

FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER,
cont'd.

Distinction between forcible entry and forcible detainer, 13-743

Double damages, see DOUBLE AND TREBLE DAMAGES.

Elements of forcible entry and detainer, 13-745

Force necessary, see *infra*, Force necessary.

Possession necessary, see *infra*, Possession necessary.

Evidence (see *infra*, Title not involved): Possession by muniments of title, 13-754

Evidence of title to show character of possession, 13-756

Executors and administrators, 13-751

Force necessary:

Action against all persons holding under tenant, 13-765

Actions without force, 13-764

Actual force necessary, 13-757

Actual force unnecessary, 13-763

Entry against will of the possessor, 13-763

Entry by fraud or stealth, 13-763

Entry by one entitled to possession, 13-763

General rule, 13-757

In privity with the tenant, 13-765

Peaceable entry by one entitled to possession, 13-758

Purchasers at judicial and mortgage sales, 13-766

Relation of landlord and tenant necessary, 13-765

Right of landlord to enter after tenancy determined, 13-759

Right under contract to enter forcibly, 13-759

Unlawful detainer, 13-764

What amounts to force in expelling tenant, 13-759

What constitutes actual force, 13-759

Acts or threats causing breach of peace, 13-761

Breaking into an inhabited dwelling house, 13-760

Breaking into an outhouse, 13-761

Breaking into house, 13-760

Entering a room through a hole in the floor, 13-760

Entry to cut timber, 13-760

Forcible detainer, 13-763

Illustrations, 13-759, 760

Personal violence, 13-761

Threats and appearance of violence, 13-762

Trespass insufficient, 13-760

Foreclosure of mortgages, 13-828

For what the action will lie, 13-768

Fraud or stealth, 13-763

Heir, heirs, and the like:

Who may bring action, 13-751

Husband and wife, 13-753

Joint tenants, 13-752

One tenant in common against another, 13-752

Tenants in common against strangers, 13-752

Judicial sales, 13-766

Justices of the peace, 18-24, 27

FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER,
cont'd.

Landlord and tenant:

Action against all persons holding under tenant, 13-765

After expiration of tenancy, 13-753

Estoppel to deny landlord's title, 18-421

Persons in privity with tenant, 13-765

Relation of landlord and tenant necessary, 13-765

Right of landlord to enter after tenancy determined, 13-759

Tenant at will, 13-753

Tenant must bring, 13-752

Unlawful detainer, 13-752

What amounts to force in expelling tenant, 13-759

Legal representatives, 13-751

Limitation of actions, 13-774

Lis pendens, 21-641

Loss of profits, 13-773

Malicious prosecution, 19-651

Married woman, 13-753

Action by person having right of possession, 13-753

Vacant or unoccupied land, 13-753

Muniments of title, 13-754

Necessary possession, 13-745, 746

Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 21-641

Notice to withdraw and demand for possession, 13-768

Actions in which notice or demand necessary, 13-769

By whom notice given, 13-771

Disclaimer, 13-770

Entry illegal and forcible, 13-769

In what connection necessary, 13-769

Necessity for, 13-768

Necessity for two notices, 13-770

Notice before term expires, 13-771

Relation of landlord and tenant must exist, 13-769

Second notice, 13-770, 771

Service of written notice, 13-771

Sufficiency of notice, 13-771

Tenant at sufferance, 13-770

Tenant at will, 13-769

Termination of tenancy for breach of covenant, 13-770

Time for making demand or giving notice, 13-771

Time of, 13-771

Two notices necessary, 13-770

Waiver by disclaimer of tenancy, 13-770

Waiver of notice, 13-770

When landlord and tenant notice necessary, 13-769

When landlord and tenant notice unnecessary, 13-769

Object of action, 13-743

Origin and history, 13-744

Part of tract only in actual possession, 13-750

Peaceable entry by one entitled to possession, 13-758

Possession:

Against whom action brought, 13-766

Demand, see *infra*, Notice to withdraw and demand for possession.

Husband and wife, 13-768

Right of possession, see *infra*, Right of possession.

FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER,

cont'd.

- Possession by muniments of title:
 - Evidence, 13-754
- Possession necessary, 13-745
 - Abandonment of possession, 13-751
 - Actual possession necessary, 13-745
 - Actual residence unnecessary, 13-750
 - Agent's possession, 13-751
 - Continuous presence, 13-750
 - Evidence of title to show character of possession, 13-756
 - Evidence of title to show extent of possession, 13-756
 - Fences, 13-749
 - General rule, 13-745
 - General rule as to sufficiency of possession, 13-748
 - Heirs, 13-751
 - Landlord and tenant, 13-752
 - Lessee never in possession, 13-747
 - Married woman's possession, 13-753
 - Muniments of title, 13-754
 - Personal representatives, 13-751
 - Possession by means of fences, 13-749
 - Right of possession, 13-753
 - Right of possession not involved, 13-756
 - Scrambling possession insufficient, 13-750
 - Servant's possession, 13-751
 - Showing character of possession by muniments of title, 13-754
 - Sufficiency of possession, 13-746, 748
 - Tenant at will, 13-753
 - Tenants in common, 13-752
 - Tenant's possession, 13-752
 - Title not involved, 13-753
 - What constitutes possession, 13-746
- Possession of agent, 13-751
- Possession of servant, 13-751
- Profits, 13-773
- Re-restitution, 13-772
- Residence, 13-750
 - Actual residence unnecessary, 13-750
- Res judicata*, 24-823
- Restitution, 13-772
- Right of possession:
 - Evidence of title to show right of possession, 13-756
 - In Tennessee, 13-757
 - No inquiry as to right of possession, 13-756
 - Right of possession involved, 13-757
 - Right of possession not involved, 13-756
 - Statutes, 13-756
- Scrambling possession, 13-750
- Service of written notice, 13-771
- Summary proceedings for recovery of possession by landlord*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Tenants in common, 13-752
- Threats:
 - Acts causing breach of the peace, 13-761
 - Threats and appearance of violence, 13-762
- Time for making demand or giving notice, 13-771
- Title not involved, 13-753
 - No inquiry as to title, 13-753
 - Showing character or extent of possession by muniments of title, 13-754
- Trespass:
 - Mere trespass insufficient, 13-760

FORCIBLE ENTRY AND DETAINER,

cont'd.

- Unlawful detainer, 13-752; 29-339
- Vendor and purchaser, 13-767
- Violence, see *infra*, Force necessary.
- Waiver of notice and demand for possession, 13-770
 - When right of possession involved, 13-756
 - With a strong hand, 30-892
- FORCIBLE MARRIAGE**, 13-775
 - See ABDUCTION; MARRIAGE.
- FORCIBLE TRESPASS**, see TRESPASS.
- FOR COLLECTION**, 6-207
 - See BANKS AND BANKING; COLLECTION.
- FORECLOSURE**, 13-254, 255, 256
 - Fire insurance*, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES**, 13-776
 - See EQUITY OF REDEMPTION; TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.
 - Absence*, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
 - Acknowledgment (see *infra*, Limitation of actions):
 - Invalid acknowledgment, 13-814
 - Action for possession, 13-782
 - Advertisement and sale under power, 13-783
 - Alteration of instruments, 13-811
 - Another suit pending, 13-811
 - Assignee's right to foreclose, 20-1044
 - Attorney's fee, 13-781, 823; 20-934
 - Amount of attorney's fee, 13-824
 - Allowance of full amount stipulated for, 13-824
 - Five per cent., 13-824
 - General rule, 13-824
 - Instances of allowance deemed reasonable, 13-825
 - Reasonable allowance made, 13-824
 - Ten per cent., 13-824
 - Provision for attorney's fee, 13-823
 - Validity of stipulation, 13-823
 - Contingent provision, 13-823
 - Discretion as to enforcement of stipulation, 13-824
 - Majority rule, 13-823
 - Minority rule, 13-824
 - Stipulation held invalid in some jurisdictions, 13-824
- Baltimore, 13-783
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
- Chattel mortgages, 13-829
 - Equitable foreclosure, 13-830
 - General rule, 13-829
 - Methods of foreclosure, 13-830
- Collateral attack, 17-1052
- Commencement of proceedings:
 - Does not constitute a foreclosure, 13-781
 - Termination of foreclosure, 13-781
- Commencement of suit:
 - Limitation of actions, 13-797
- Conditions*, see *infra*, Consideration.
- Confirmation:
 - Foreclosure proceedings not terminated until confirmation of sale and disposal of proceeds, 13-781
- Conflict of laws, 11-172
- Consideration, 13-812
 - Absence of consideration a complete defense, 13-812
 - Absence of warranty, 13-813
 - Breach of conditions, 13-812

FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES, *con.*Consideration, *cont'd.*

Breach of parol warranty, 13-813

Defense, 13-812

Eviction necessary, 13-812

Junior mortgage, 13-813

Mortgages securing bonds, non-negotiable notes, etc., 13-813

Qualifications, 13-812

Reliance on covenants in deed, 13-812

To and against whom defense is available, 13-183

Want of consideration, 13-812

Consolidation of corporations:

Defeating foreclosure of mortgage, 6-810

Constitutional law:

Right of trial by jury, 6-976

Corporations, see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.

Covenants (see *infra*, Consideration):Breach of covenant as to title or incumbrances, see *infra*, Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim.

Where foreclosure sale transfers covenant to purchaser, 8-146

Coverture, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

Crops:

Purchaser at foreclosure sale, 8-306, 307

Cross-demands, see *infra*, Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim.

Death:

Statute of limitations, 13-797

Death of mortgagor, 20-1019

Debt (see *infra*, Limitation of actions; Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim):

Satisfaction of debts secured a complete defense to foreclosure, 13-818

Decree, see *infra*, Judgments and decrees.

Dee of trust, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.

Defenses, 13-811

Alteration of mortgage, 13-811

Another action pending, 13-811

Breach of conditions, 13-821

Consideration, see *infra*, Consideration.

Coverture, 13-814

Defective execution and registry, 13-814

Delay in commencement of foreclosure suit, 13-822

Disability of mortgagor, 13-817

Duress, 13-815

Failure of consideration, see *infra*, Consideration.

Forgery, 13-821

Former judgment, 13-815

Fraud, 13-816

Illegality, see *infra*, Illegality.

Illustrations, 13-821

Illustrations of insufficient damages, 13-821

Incapacity of mortgagor, 13-817

Insufficient defenses, 13-821

Mistake, 13-817

Mortgage deposited in escrow, 13-821

Payment and satisfaction, 13-818

Registry, 13-814

Satisfaction, 13-818

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim distinguished from, 13-805

Tender, 13-818

Undue influence, 13-816

FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES, *con.*Defenses, *cont'd.*Usury, see *infra*, Usury.Want of consideration, see *infra*, Consideration.Deficiency judgments, see *infra*, Judgments and decrees.

Definition, 13-779

Commencement of proceedings, 13-781

Equitable foreclosure, 13-780

Exercising power of sale, see TRUST

DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.

Foreclosure in different counties, 13-782

Merger, 13-780

Scire facias, 13-781

Strict foreclosure, 13-779

What it does not include, 13-781

What it includes, 13-779

Dower, 10-168

Duress:

Duress as a defense to foreclosure, 13-815

Easements:

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 13-806

Effect of foreclosure:

Irregular foreclosure, 13-829

Purchase-money mortgage, 13-829

Strict foreclosure, 13-829

Ejectment (see EJECTMENT), 13-783, 828

Entry, 13-827

Common-law theory of mortgages, 13-827

Ejectment, 13-828

Execution, 13-829

Forcible entry and detainer, 13-828

Introductory, 13-827

Mandatory injunction, 13-828

Method of entry cumulative, 13-829

Receivership, 13-829

Time of entry in Washington, 13-828

Entry and possession, 13-783

Entry by consent, 13-784

Entry, writ of, see ENTRY, WRIT OF.

Equitable foreclosure, 13-780, 783, 829

Chattel mortgages, 13-830

Effect of, 13-829

Massachusetts, 13-782

Equitable mortgages, 11-143

Equity acts in personam and not in rem, see *infra*, Transitory or local actions.

Equity of redemption, see EQUITY OF REDEMPTION.

Evidence, 13-822

Admissibility, 13-822

Admissibility under the pleadings, 13-822

Burden of proving execution of mortgage, 13-822

Parol evidence, 13-822

Proof of payment, 13-822

Weight, 13-822

Execution, 13-829

Execution and proof of documents, 13-814

Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Failure of consideration, see *infra*, Consideration.

"Feel unsafe and insecure," 12-892

Fire insurance:

What constitutes a foreclosure, 13-781

Forcible entry and detainer, 13-828

FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES, *con.*

Forgery, 13-821

Form, 13-782

Fraud, 13-817

Fraud as a defense, 13-816

 Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim,
 13-808*Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see*
 FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Gold:

Provision for payment of debt in gold,
 see infra, Payment.

Homestead, 15-597

Husband and wife:

Coverture as a defense, 13-814

Mortgage for husband's debt, 13-814

 Removal of common-law disabilities,
 13-814 Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim,
 13-811

Illegality, 13-816

As between original parties, 13-816

 As between the mortgagor and an as-
 signee of the mortgagee, 13-816 Mortgage executed by a corporation
 ultra vires, 13-817

Right of transferees, 13-817

Ultra vires not available to corporation
 mortgagor, 13-817

Illiteracy of mortgagor, 13-817

Infants:

Defense, 13-817

Statute of limitations, 13-797

Injunction:

Injunction to enforce set-off, 13-805

 Mandatory injunction to obtain posses-
 sion of real estate, 13-828

Insanity:

Defense, 13-817

Intoxication:

Defense, 13-817

Irregular or void sales under mortgage,
 20-1030

Joint mortgagees, 20-1019

Judgment lien, 17-772

Judgments and decrees, 13-823

Deficiency judgments, 13-826

Generally, 13-826

Repealing statutes, 13-826

 Retroactive application of statutes,
 13-827 Gold, *see infra, Gold.*

Miscellaneous points, 13-827

 Payment, *see infra, Payment.* *Provision for attorney's fee, see infra,*
 Attorney's fee. *Provision for payment of debt in gold,*
 see infra, Payment. Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim,
 13-806

Judicial foreclosure, 13-782

Imperatively required, 13-782

Quasi-judicial foreclosure, 13-783

Judicial sales:

 Foreclosure sale a judicial sale, 17-
 954

Junior mortgagee, 20-1019

 How affected by foreclosure of prior
 mortgage, 20-1023

Liability to strict foreclosure, 20-1023

Jurisdiction (*see infra, Transitory or local*
 actions), 17-1052**FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES, *con.***

Jury and jury trial:

Right of trial by jury, 6-976

Justices of the peace, 18-31, 32

Landlord and tenant:

Rent, 18-283

Libel and slander:

 Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim,
 13-809

Life estates:

 Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim,
 13-807*Life tenant, see infra. Remainders, reversions,*
 and executory interests.

Limitation of actions, 13-784

Absence of defendant, 19-234

Absence of mortgagor from state, 13-797

Majority rule, 13-797

Minority rule, 13-797

Acknowledgment or new promise, 13-795

 Essentials of acknowledgment or
 new promise, 13-795 General requisites of new promise,
 13-795

General rule, 13-795

Promises held insufficient, 13-796

 Sufficiency of new promise, 13-795,
 796

Time of acknowledgment, 13-797

 To whom acknowledgment should be
 made, 13-797 Who may make acknowledgment,
 13-796Commencement of period of limitation,
 13-780, 792 Adverse possession by mortgagor,
 13-792

Common-law theory, 13-792

Deed intended as mortgage, 13-793

Delay caused by mortgagor, 13-792

Generally, 13-792

Miscellaneous points, 13-793, 794

Modern theory, 13-792

 Option of mortgagee to foreclose,
 13-793 Rule that statute begins to run at
 maturity of debt, 13-792

Commencement of suit, 13-797

Cross-demands barred by statute of
 limitations, 13-805

Death, 13-797

Debt barred, 13-785, 789

Deficiency judgments, 19-207

Grantees, 13-798

In chancery generally, 13-784

Infancy, 13-797

In foreclosure, 13-784

Junior mortgagees, 13-798

Limitation and cancellation not a set-off,
 13-802Mortgagee in possession not affected by
 statute, 13-798Mortgagor and his grantees may invoke
 statute, 13-798

New promise, 13-795

Part payment, 13-794

General rule, 13-794

 Life tenant and remainderman,
 13-795 Mortgagor after conveyance of
 mortgaged premises, 13-795

Payment by mortgagor, 13-795

Volume XXXI.

FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES, con.

- Limitation of actions, *cont'd.*
- Part payment, *cont'd.*
 - To whom payment should be made, 13-795
 - Who may make payment, 13-794
- Period of limitation, 13-785
- Foreclosure not within section governing recovery of real property, 13-785
- General rule, 13-785
- Limitation as to sealed instruments, 13-785
- Section of statute applicable, 13-785
- When bar is complete, 13-785
- Whether note or mortgage period governs, 13-785, 789
- Possession, 13-798
- Power of sale mortgages and trust deeds, 13-780
- Presumption of payment after limitation of period, 11-178; 13-784
- Publication or posting of notice, 13-780
- Redemption, 13-784
- Right of mortgagee to remain in possession until payment of debt, 13-798
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 13-805
- Tolling the statute, 13-794
- To whom and against whom statute is available, 13-798
- Whether note or mortgage period governs, 13-785
 - Action barred by mortgage period only, 13-786
 - Agreement for extension, 13-788
 - Application of rule, 13-790
 - Change in statute, 13-791
 - Covenant in mortgage to pay debt, 13-791
 - Debt not actually barred, 13-790
 - Deeds of trust, 13-787
 - Effect of change in statute, 13-791
 - Equitable mortgages, 13-787
 - Expiration of time pending suit, 13-791
 - General rule, 13-785
 - Inapplicable to enforcement of personal liability, 13-788
 - Majority rule, 13-785
 - Minority rule, 13-789
 - Miscellaneous liens, 13-787
 - Personal liability, 13-788
 - Probate limitation, 13-791
 - Qualifications, 13-790
 - Rule that foreclosure is barred when debt is barred, 13-789
 - Sale under power, 13-787
 - To and against whom doctrine is available, 13-789
 - To what applicable, 13-787
 - Vendor's lien, 13-787
- Liquidated damages:
 - Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 13-805
- Lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
- Local actions, see *infra*, Transitory or local actions.
- Mandatory injunction, 13-828
- Marshaling assets, 19-1264
- Maryland, 13-783

FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES, con.

- Mechanics' liens, 20-497, 504
- Medium of payment:
 - Provision for payment of debt in gold, see *infra*, Payment.
- Merger, 13-780
- Method, 13-782
- Mistake, 13-817; 20-825
- Mortgages not subject to foreclosure, 13-782
- Nature, 13-779
- New promise, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
- Note, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
- Notice, 13-799
 - Actual notice, 13-799
 - Foreclosure suit as notice, 13-799
 - Foreclosure suit constructive notice of plaintiff's claim, 13-799
 - Independent of statute, 13-799
 - Lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
 - Statutory *lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
 - Statutory provisions, 13-799
- Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
- Parol evidence, 13-822
- Part payment, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
- Payment (see *infra*, Limitation of actions; see PAYMENT), 13-818
 - Defense, 13-818
 - Extension of time for payment, 13-818
 - Part payment, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
 - Place of payment, 13-818
 - Proof of payment, 13-822
 - Provision for payment of debt in gold, 13-825
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 13-826
 - Statutory provisions, 13-826
 - Stipulation held invalid, 13-826
 - Stipulation held valid, 13-825
 - Set-off distinguished from payment, 13-803
 - To and against whom available, 13-819
- Pending action, 13-811
- Personal actions, see *infra*, Transitory or local actions.
- Personam, see *infra*, Transitory or local actions.
- Pledge and collateral security:
 - Duty of pledgee to foreclose mortgage, 22-901
- Possession, see *infra*, Entry.
- Postponement of foreclosure, 20-931
- Power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.
- Presumption of payment, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
- Presumption of payment after limitation period, 11-178
- Private international law, 11-172
- Provision for foreclosure, 20-930
 - Absolute deed foreclosed as mortgage, 20-930
 - Default in payment of interest, 20-930
 - Mortgage need not provide for foreclosure, 23-526
- Purchasers for value and without notice:
 - Bona fide* mortgagees entitled to foreclosure, 23-526

FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES, con.

Purchasers for value and without notice, *cont'd.*

Quasi-judicial foreclosure, 13-783

Railroad mortgage, see RAILROAD SECURITIES.

Receivers, see RECEIVERS.

Receivers of railroads, see RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS.

Recording acts:

Certificate of sale, 24-79

Defective registry, 13-815

Redemption:

Limitation of actions, 13-784

Rem, see *infra*, Transitory or local actions.

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 13-795

Rents:

Set off of rents, 13-809

Reorganization of corporation, see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.

Res judicata, 13-816

Right to foreclose, 20-1019

Satisfaction of debts secured a complete defense to foreclosure, 13-818

Scire facias, 13-781, 783

Separate property of married women, 13-814

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 13-802

Applicability to foreclosure suit, 13-803

Balance due from partnership, 13-804

Breach of collateral agreements, 13-808

Breach of covenant as to title or incumbrances, 13-806

Chattel mortgages, 13-808

Defects in quantity, 13-806

Easements as items of set-off, 13-806

Generally, 13-806

Judgments, 13-806

Life estates, 13-807

Mortgages, 13-807

Qualifications, 13-808

Tax liens, 13-807

Want of title, 13-807

Certificate of no set-off or defense, 20-1042

Chattel mortgages, 13-808

Connection with foreclosure suit, 13-804

Counterclaim, 13-805; 25-580, 587

Defects in quantity, 13-806

Defenses distinguished from, 13-802

Definition, 13-802

Delay, 13-810

Demands must be connected with foreclosure suit, 13-804

Demands need not be connected with foreclosure suit, 13-804

Easements, 13-806

Enforcement of set-off by separate suit, 13-805

Exceptions to and limitations of rule in United States, 13-803

Foreclosure as counterclaim, 13-805

Foreclosure of deed intended as mortgage, 13-803

Fraud, 13-808

Guaranty, 13-810

Improper items, 13-809

Injunction, 13-805

Items of set-off, 13-806, 809

Judgments, 13-806

Label, 13-809

FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES, con.

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, *con.*

Life estates, 13-807

Limitation and cancellation not a set-off, 13-802

Limitation of actions, 13-805

Liquidated damages, 13-805

Miscellaneous items of set-off, 13-809

Mortgages, 13-807

Mortgage to insurance company, 13-809

Nature, 13-802

Other modes of enforcement, 13-805

Payment and set-off distinguished, 13-803

Pendency of other suits, 13-805

Principles of application, 13-804

Rents, 13-809

Rules of law followed, 13-804

Set-off and recoupment distinguished, 13-802

Subjects of set-off, 13-806

Tax liens, 13-807

Time of accrual of cross-demands, 13-804

To and against whom the right is available, 13-810

Assignee of equity of redemption, 13-810

Assignee of mortgagee, 13-811

Mortgage by husband and wife, 13-811

Mortgagor, 13-810

Unliquidated demands, 13-805

Usury not counterclaim, 13-802

Want of title, 13-807

Whether cross demands must be liquidated, 13-805

Statute of limitations, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.

Statutory foreclosure, 26-766

Strict foreclosure, 13-779, 782

Allowed by statute, 13-782

Allowed only under special circumstances, 13-782

Effect of, 13-829

Formerly exclusive method, 13-782

Subrogation, 27-239

Summary foreclosure, 13-783

Surplus:

Right to surplus under foreclosure sale, 20-582

Tax liens:

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaims, 13-807

Tender, 13-818

Termination of proceedings:

Foreclosure proceedings not terminated until confirmation of sale and disposal of proceeds, 13-781

Tolling statute of limitations, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.

Transitory or local actions, 11-169

Early chancery rule, 11-169

Foreclosure suit personal and transitory, 11-169

Jurisdictions where venue is local, 11-170

Land lying in different counties, 11-171

Mortgaged premises lying in another state, 11-172

Railway mortgages, 11-172

Statutory changes making foreclosure suit either transitory or local, 11-169

FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES, con.Transitory or local actions, *cont'd.*

Statutory changes making foreclosure suit purely local, 11-170

Venue determined at option of plaintiff, 11-169

Venue local unless waived by defendant or changed by court, 11-170

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.*Ultra vires*, 13-817

Undue influence, 13-816

Usury, 13-819

Against whom available, 13-821

As to persons deriving a title or interest from or under the mortgagor, 13-820

Effect of usury on foreclosure proceedings, 13-819

Estoppel, 13-821

Generally a defense and not a cross-demand, 13-819

Judgment creditors, 13-820

Junior mortgagees, 13-820

Purchasers of the mortgaged property, 13-820

Usury not a counterclaim, 13-802

Waiver, 13-821

Who may urge the defense, 13-819

Venue, see infra, Transitory or local actions.*Vivum vadium*, 13-782

Waiver, 29-1099

Want of consideration, see infra, Consideration.

War, 30-10

Welsh mortgage, 13-782

Winding up and reorganization of corporations, see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.*Writ of entry, see* ENTRY, WRIT OF.**FOREGOING**, 13-830**FOREIGN**, 13-830, 917

Foreign dealers, 13-831

FOREIGN ASSIGNMENTS, see ASSIGNMENTS FOR BENEFIT OF CREDITORS; PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.**FOREIGN ATTACHMENT (see** ATTACHMENT; GARNISHMENT):

Foreign judgment, 13-1023

FOREIGN BILLS, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE.**FOREIGN CHARITIES**, 5-924**FOREIGN CITIZENS**, 13-831*See* ALIENS.**FOREIGN COMMERCE**, 13-833*See* INTERSTATE COMMERCE.**FOREIGN CONTRACT, see** PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.**FOREIGN CORPORATIONS**, 13-834

Actions by and against foreign corporations, 13-891

Attachment, see ATTACHMENT.

Enforcement of domestic contract in another state, 13-881

Garnishment, 13-908

Liability to be sued, see infra, Liability to be sued.

Presumption in favor of corporate contracts, 13-903

Proceedings in rem, 13-905**FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, cont'd.**Actions by and against foreign corporations, *cont'd.*

Proof of compliance with statutory requirements, 13-903

Proof of corporate existence, see infra, Proof of corporate existence.*Right to sue, see infra*, Right to sue.*Statute of limitations, see infra*, Limitation of actions.

Statutes prohibiting suit in case of non-compliance, 13-880

Suit brought in another state, 13-881

Suits of nonresidents against foreign corporations, 13-897

Agents, see infra, Officers and agents of private corporations.

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 3-49; 13-842

Attachment, see ATTACHMENT.

Benevolent or beneficial associations, 3-1051

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Rights of innocent third parties who have purchased notes given to non-complying company, 13-881

Bond of agent, 13-882

Building and loan associations, 4-1008

Business, see infra, Doing business; Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business.

Canada, 10-77

Carrying on business, 5-724

Charter:

Extraterritorial effect of construction, 13-851

Limitations of power by charter and governing laws, see infra, Limitations of power by charter and governing laws.

May exercise charter rights if not against public policy, 13-838

Mortgages, see infra, Mortgages.*Real property, see infra*, Real property.

Right of domestic courts to determine powers derived from charter, 13-851

Statutes requiring filing of charter, 13-863

Citizenship, 13-844

Adopted corporations, 13-889

Citizens for purposes of federal jurisdiction, 13-844

Consolidated corporations, 13-890

Domestication of foreign corporations, see infra, Domestication of foreign corporations.

Not citizens within privilege and immunity clause of Federal Constitution, 13-845

Collateral attack:

Noncompliance with statutes, 13-878

Comity (*see infra*, Private international law):

Cannot exercise power denied to domestic corporation, 13-839

Cases in which comity will be denied, 13-839

Cases in which comity will be extended, 13-838

Comity presumed to exist till contrary shown, 13-838

Comity the sole basis of recognition, 13-837

Contracts in other states, 13-838

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*Comity, *cont'd.*

Exercise of charter rights not against public policy, 13-838

Exercise of powers outside of domiciliary jurisdiction dependent on comity, 13-837

Loan of money, 13-838

Conditions, see *infra*, Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business.

Consolidation of corporations, see *infra*, Domestication of foreign corporations.

Constitutional law:

Equal protection of the laws, 6-970

Persons within equal protection clause of Federal Constitution, 13-846

Restrictive provisions in constitution self-executing, 13-862

Retaliatory statutes, see *infra*, Retaliatory statutes.

Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business, 13-861

Generally, 13-861

Patented articles, 13-874

Restrictions on corporations in employment of government, 13-861

Right of state to impose conditions and restrictions on foreign corporations, 13-860, 863, 864

Statutes imposing restrictions must not be unconstitutional, 13-861

Statutes must not violate state constitution, 13-861

Statutes requiring agreement not to remove causes to federal courts, 13-867

Statutes requiring preference of resident creditors in distribution of assets, 13-868

Statutes limiting right of suit of non-residents against foreign corporations, 13-900

Whether citizens within privilege and immunity clause of Federal Constitution, 13-845

Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.

Contracts (see *infra*, Liability to be sued): Comity, 13-838

Contracts must be sanctioned by domestic laws, 13-842

Effect of noncompliance with statutes imposing restrictions, see *infra*, Effect of noncompliance with statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business.

Presumption in favor of corporate contracts, 13-903

Corporate existence, see *infra*, Proof of corporate existence.

Corporate name:

Right to protect corporate name, 13-849

Courts:

Control of domestic courts over internal management of foreign corporations, 13-849

Extraterritorial effect of construction, 13-851

Failure to obtain remedy in domiciliary state.

Right of domestic courts to determine powers derived from charter, 13-851

Statutory authorization, 13-850

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*Courts, *cont'd.*

Visitorial powers of domestic courts, 13-849

Criminal law:

Proof of corporate existence, 13-902

De facto corporations:

Foreign corporation acting without authority, 8-751

Definition, 13-837

Devises, see *infra*, Real property.

Dissolution of foreign corporations, 13-908

Abatement of suits, 13-908

Control of domestic court over assets within its jurisdiction, 13-908

Domiciliary state alone can dissolve, 13-908

Effect of decree of dissolution in domiciliary state, 13-908

Jurisdiction of courts over corporations created by another state, 9-584

State has no power to dissolve foreign corporation, 13-908

Doing business (see *infra*, Effect of noncompliance with statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business; Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business), 5-74; 10-1; 13-869

Acts held not to constitute doing business, 13-869

Acts held to constitute doing business, 13-873

Acts in relation to insurance, 13-871

Illustrations of acts held not to constitute doing business, 13-872, 873

Insurance companies, 16-902

Insurance policies, 13-871

Loan, 13-872, 874

Mortgage, 13-872, 874

Prosecution of actions, 13-869

Sales of merchandise by commercial corporations, 13-870

Sales through itinerant salesmen, 13-870

Sales through local merchants on commission, 13-871

Single act of doing business, 13-869

Statutes, 13-869

Taking mortgage, 13-872

Violation of Interstate Commerce Act, 13-871

What constitutes doing business in this connection, 13-869; 16-902

Doing business in state, see *infra*, Actions by and against foreign corporations.

Domestication of foreign corporations:

Acts held not to constitute domestication, 13-884

Adoption of foreign corporation, 13-884

Generally, 13-884

Illustrations, 13-885, 886

Intent of legislature, 13-885

May be adopted, 13-884

Mere grant of privileges does not domesticate, 13-886

Property within territorial jurisdiction, 13-885

Removal of cause, 13-889

Status of adopted corporation, 13-886

Status of adopted corporation for jurisdictional purposes, 13-889

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Domestication of foreign corporations, *cont'd.*
- Adoption of foreign corporation, *cont'd.*
 - Suits between citizens of same state, 13-889
 - Whether adopted corporation citizen of state adopting for jurisdictional purposes, 13-890
- Appointment of agent, 13-884
- Compliance with statutory conditions precedent to doing business, 13-884
- Interstate consolidation of corporations, 13-886
- Actions against, 13-896
- Attachment, 13-888
- Consolidation a valid exercise of legislative power, 13-886
- Domestic corporation of each state, 13-887
- Effect of consolidation on original powers, privileges, and liabilities of component companies, 13-889
- Existence dependent on laws of each state, 13-887
- Identity of component corporations not lost, 13-887
- Jurisdiction, 13-889
- Legislative authority for consolidating necessary, 13-887
- Meetings, 13-888
- Necessity of legislative authority, 13-887
- Original liabilities, 13-889
- Original powers, 13-889
- Original privileges, 13-889
- Ratification of unauthorized consolidation, 13-887
- Regulation of railroad traffic, 13-888
- Removal of cause, 13-889
- Service of process, 13-888
- Status of consolidated corporation, 13-887
- Status of consolidated corporations for jurisdictional purposes, 13-889
- Suits between citizens of same state, 13-889
- Taxation, 13-888
- Whether consolidated corporation a citizen of each state for jurisdictional purposes, 13-890
- Lease of property, 13-884
- Leasing of domestic corporation's property, 13-884
- Legislative authority to lease property, 13-884
- Legislative authorization to do business, 13-884
- License to construct railroad, 13-884
- Maintaining offices and doing business, 13-884
- Domestic statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business, see *infra*, Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business.
- Dominion of Canada:
 - Dominion Parliament, 10-77
- Due, 10-281
- Effect of noncompliance with statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business, 13-875

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Effect of noncompliance with statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business, *cont'd.*
- Application of doctrine of estoppel to contracts of noncomplying corporations, see *infra*, Estoppel.
- Avoidance of contracts, 13-875
- Collateral attack, 13-878
- Contracts, 13-875, 877, 878
- Contracts between foreign corporations, 13-881
- Contracts, effect on existing, 13-881
- Contracts, enforcement in another state, 13-881
- Contracts in case of substantial compliance, 13-880
- Contracts made after revocation of authority, 13-880
- Contracts made outside of domestic state, 13-881
- Curative legislation, 13-882
- Effect of noncompliance where statutes impose penalties, 13-875
- Effect on existing contracts, 13-881
- Estoppel, see *infra*, Estoppel.
- Executed contract, 13-880
- Existence of corporation, 13-878
- General rule, 13-875
- Introductory statement, 13-875
- Liability of noncomplying foreign corporations and their agents to penalties, 13-883
- Quota of foreign corporation for noncompliance, 13-883
- Penalties, 13-883
- Penalties imposed, 13-875
- Remedy, 13-877
- Rights of agent, 13-882
- Rights of innocent purchasers of notes, 13-881
- Rights of noncomplying corporation on agent's bond, 13-882
- Rule that contracts of noncomplying corporations are void if statute contains prohibition but imposes no penalty, 13-877
- Rule that noncompliance only affects manner of proving corporate existence, 13-878
- Rule that noncompliance only suspends remedy, 13-877
- Rule that question of noncompliance cannot be raised collaterally, 13-878
- Substantial compliance, 13-880
- Suit brought in another state, 13-881
- Suit prohibited in case of noncompliance, 13-880
- Validating contracts of noncomplying corporation by legislation, 13-882
- View that contracts are not rendered unenforceable by noncompliance, 13-875
- View that contracts are rendered unenforceable by noncompliance, 13-876
- Ejectment, 10-523
- Eminent domain:
 - Right of eminent domain, 13-858
 - Consolidated company, 13-859
 - Evading provisions by removing to federal court, 13-859
 - General rule, 13-858

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Eminent domain, *cont'd.*
 - Right of eminent domain, *cont'd.*
 - Instances, 13-859
- Employer's liability insurance, 11-14
- Estoppel:
 - Application of doctrine of estoppel to contracts of noncomplying corporations, 13-878
 - Protection of citizens the object of statute, 13-879
 - Rule that corporation cannot set up noncompliance as a defense, 13-878
 - Rule that other contracting party is estopped from setting up noncompliance, 13-879
- Evidence:
 - Proof of compliance with statutory requirements, 13-903
 - Proof of corporate existence*, see *infra*, Proof of corporate existence.
- Extraterritorial existence, 13-837
- Fines and penalties, see *infra*, Penalties.
- Forfeiture of charter, 29-84
- Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.
- Incapacity to perform corporate acts in domestic state, 13-843
- Inhabitant, 16-333
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 13-842
 - Statutes requiring preference of resident creditors in distribution of assets, 13-868
- Insurance companies (see INSURANCE):
 - Doing business out of state, 13-871
 - Excluding insurer from doing business in state, 13-395
- Interest, 13-840
- Interpretation and construction (see *infra*, Retaliatory statutes):
 - Extraterritorial effect of construction, 13-851
- Interstate commerce (see INTERSTATE COMMERCE):
 - Sales, see *infra*, Doing business.
- Interstate consolidation of corporations, see *infra*, Domestication of foreign corporations.
- Judgments and decrees:
 - Extraterritorial effect of judgment, 13-895
 - Judgment in action against corporation not doing business in domestic state, 13-893
- Judicial notice, 17-935
- Jurisdiction, see *infra*, Actions by and against foreign corporations; Courts.
- Justices of the peace, 18-30
- Leases, 13-858
- Légacies and devises:
 - Devises, see *infra*, Real property.
 - Right to acquire and hold personal property by bequest, 13-858
- Liability to be sued:
 - Statutes requiring corporations to maintain known place of business and resident agent, 13-894
 - Suits of nonresidents against foreign corporations:
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 13-900
 - Contract abroad for services performed in domestic state, 13-900

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Liability to be sued, *cont'd.*
- Suits of nonresidents against foreign corporations, *cont'd.*
 - Fact of nonresidence of plaintiff must be established, 13-900
 - Presumption that plaintiff is resident, 13-900
 - Remedy governed by domestic law, 13-898
 - Right of suit in absence of statutory authority, 13-897
 - For torts committed outside of domestic state, 13-897
 - On causes of action arising in domestic state, 13-897
 - On contracts made outside of domestic state, 13-897
 - Statutes authorizing suit, 13-898
 - Statutes restricting suit to specified cases, 13-899
 - What law governs right of action, 13-898
- Where corporation is doing business in domestic state, 13-893
 - Agreement with other contracting party to be liable to suit, 13-896
 - Common-law rule in America, 13-894
 - Common-law rule relaxed, 13-895
 - Consolidated corporations and corporations existing under laws of several states, 13-896
 - Doing business on implied assent to state laws, 13-895
 - English rule, 13-893
 - Extraterritorial effect of judgment, 13-895
 - Modern relaxation of common-law rule, 13-895
 - Noncompliance with laws, 13-895
 - Nonresidents, 13-897
 - Service of process, 13-894, 895
 - Statutes authorizing service of process unnecessary, 13-895
 - Sufficiency of service to support jurisdiction, 13-894
 - Suits of nonresidents against foreign corporations, 13-897
 - Transitory causes of action, 13-896
 - United States courts, 13-895
- Where corporation is not doing business in domestic state, 13-893
 - General rule, 13-893
 - Invalidity of judgment, 13-893
 - Judgment not recognized by courts of other states, 13-893
 - Official character of officer restricted to domicile, 13-893
- License (see *infra*, Occupation, business and privilege taxes):
 - Right to compel issuance of license on complying with statutes, 13-868
- Limitation of actions, 13-904; 19-236
 - Extraterritorial effect of statute of limitations, 13-904
 - How far suits by foreign corporations affected by domestic statute of limitations, 13-905
 - Right of foreign corporation to plead domestic statute of limitations as a defense, 13-904

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Limitation of actions, *cont'd.*
 - Service of process the test, 13-904
- Limitations of power by charter and governing laws, 13-839
 - Charter requirements to be followed, 13-839
 - Charter the law of existence, 13-839
 - Notice of charter provisions, 13-840
 - Qualifications of rule, 13-840
 - Real property, 13-853
 - Restrictions as to interest, 13-840
 - Usury, 13-840
 - Who bound by notice of charter provisions, 13-840
- Loans:
 - Doing business, 13-872, 874
 - Right to loan money, 13-838
- Mandamus, 19-868
 - Right to compel issuance of license on complying with statutes, 13-868
- Mechanics' liens*, see **MECHANICS' LIENS**.
- Mortgages:
 - Doing business, 13-872, 874
 - Right to acquire mortgages, 13-854
 - Effect of noncompliance with statutory conditions precedent to doing business, 13-855
 - Exercising rights given by charter to make investments or secure debts, 13-855
 - Right to mortgage corporate property, 13-856
 - Right to take mortgages on land in domestic state, 13-854
 - Taking mortgage in contravention of charter powers, 13-855
- Municipal aid, 20-1100
- Name:
 - Right to protect corporate name, 13-849
- National corporations, 7-641; 13-846
- Nonresidents*, see *infra*, Actions by and against foreign corporations.
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes:
 - Interstate commerce, 21-793
 - Power to impose, 21-777
- Officers and agents of private corporations:
 - Criminal liability, 21-880
 - How noncompliance affects rights of corporation as against its agent and his sureties, 13-882
 - Liability on contracts, 21-880
 - Statutes requiring appointment of agent, 13-862
- Ouster of foreign corporation for noncompliance with statute, 13-883
- Patents:
 - Sale of patented articles, 13-874
- Penalties:
 - Contracts void if statute contains prohibition but imposes no penalty, 13-877
 - Courts cannot enlarge penalties, 13-876
 - Effect of noncompliance where statutes impose penalties, 13-875
 - Liability to penalty for noncompliance with statutes, 13-883
 - Penalty denounced by statute exclusive, 13-876
- Persons:
 - Equal protection clause of Federal Constitution, 13-846

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Powers (see *infra*, Comity), 13-837
 - Foreign corporations have no extraterritorial existence, 13-837
 - Control of domestic courts over internal management of foreign corporations, 13-849
 - For what purposes considered citizens*, see *infra*, Citizenship.
 - How far dealings governed by general laws of domiciliary state, 13-841
 - Incapacity to perform corporate acts in domestic state, 13-843
 - Limitation of powers by charter and governing laws, 13-839
 - Persons within equal protection clause of Federal Constitution, 13-846
 - Right of domestic courts to determine powers derived from charter, 13-851
 - Right to protection of corporate name, 13-849
 - Status of corporations created under federal laws, 13-846
 - Status of corporations organized by domestic citizens under laws of foreign state, 13-846
 - Subjection to laws of domestic state, 13-842
 - Limitations of powers by charter and governing laws, 13-839
 - Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business*, see *infra*, Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business.
- Powers generally, 13-837
- Preferences:
 - Statutes requiring preference of resident creditors in distribution of assets, 13-868
- Presumption in favor of corporate contracts, 13-903
- Private international law (see *infra*, Comity; see **PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW**):
 - Actions by and against foreign corporations (see *infra*, Liability to be sued; Right to sue), 13-897
 - Dissolution of foreign corporations*, see *infra*, Dissolution of foreign corporations.
 - Domiciliary laws on insolvency, 13-842
 - Extraterritorial effect of domiciliary laws in conflict with state laws, 13-841
 - Extraterritorial existence, 13-837
 - How far dealings governed by general laws of domiciliary state, 13-841
 - Interpretation and construction, 13-851
 - Limitation of actions*, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
 - Receivers*, see **RECEIVERS**.
 - Statutes of domiciliary state have no extraterritorial operation, 13-843
 - Subjection to laws of domestic state, 13-842
- Proceedings *in rem* and *in personam*, 13-905
- Proof of corporate existence, 13-901
 - Civil cases, 13-901
 - Admission by pleadings, 13-901
 - Certificate of incorporation, 13-901
 - Question for jury, 13-901

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Proof of corporate existence, *cont'd.*
 - Civil cases, *cont'd.*
 - Reputation and user, 13-902
 - Statutory license to do business, 13-902
 - Sworn copy of charter, 13-902
 - Criminal cases, 13-902
 - General reputation, 13-903
 - Highest degree of evidence unnecessary, 13-902
 - Parol testimony, 13-903
 - Proof of corporate charter, 13-903
 - Proof of *de facto* existence sufficient, 13-903
 - Foreign corporation's liability to be sued, 13-893
- Property rights and franchises of constituent corporations:
 - Consolidation of corporations, 13-889
 - Interstate consolidation of corporations, 13-889
- Publication of statement of affairs, 13-863
- Public policy (see *infra*, Real property):
 - Devise, 13-857
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Corporate existence, 13-901
- Railroads, 23-682
 - Dissolution, 23-684
 - General principles, 23-682
- Real property, 2-71; 13-851
 - Absolute prohibition, 13-854
 - Acquiring land for corporate purposes, 13-852
 - Conveyance to corporation, 13-853
 - Devises, 13-854, 856
 - Illustrations, 13-857, 858
 - Limitation by laws of domestic state, 13-857
 - Limitation by public policy of domestic state, 13-857
 - Prohibitions, 13-857
 - Right to acquire property by bequest, 13-858
 - Effect of public policy on right, 13-853
 - Effect of war upon right to hold real estate, 13-860
 - Eminent domain*, see *infra*, *Eminent domain*.
 - Leases, 13-858
 - Limitations and prohibitions imposed by domestic laws, 13-854
 - Limitations imposed by charter and governing laws, 13-853
 - Public policy, 13-852, 853
 - Restrictions in charter, 13-853
 - Restrictions in local laws, 13-854
 - Retrospective statute, 13-852
 - Right to acquire and hold realty, 13-851
 - Right to acquire mortgages, see *infra*, Mortgages.
 - Right to act as trustee, 13-858
 - Right to mortgage, see *infra*, Mortgages.
 - Right to take leases, 13-858
 - Statement of rule, 13-851
 - Taking real estate in payment of debts, 13-852
 - Trustee, 13-858
 - War, 13-860
 - When conveyance void, and when voidable, 13-853

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

- Receivers, see RECEIVERS.
- Remedy:
 - Rule that noncompliance with statute only suspends remedy, 13-877
- Removal of causes:
 - Statutes requiring agreement not to remove causes to federal courts, 13-867
- Retaliatory statutes, 13-863
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 13-863
 - Burden imposed a license and not a tax, 13-865
 - Constitutionality of statutes upheld, 13-864
 - Delegation of legislative power, 13-865
 - Equality in taxation, 13-865
 - Equal protection of laws, 13-864
 - General rule, 13-863
 - Object and nature of provisions, 13-864
 - Reason for rule, 13-865
 - Right of state to impose conditions and restrictions on foreign corporations, 13-864
- Construction and operation of statutes, 13-866
 - Necessity of showing effect of foreign statute, 13-866
- Practical application of statutes illustrated, 13-866
- Strict construction, 13-866
 - When contingency named in statute arises, 13-866
- Right to do business, see *infra*, Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business.
- Right to sue, 13-891
 - Contractual rights, 13-892
 - For what causes of action, 13-892
 - General rule, 13-891, 892
 - Illustrations, 13-891, 892
 - Torts, 13-892.
- Sales, see *infra*, Doing business.
- Service of process, 13-894, 895
 - Finding, 13-49
- Statement of affairs:
 - Statutes requiring publication of statement of affairs, 13-863
- Status, 13-837
- Status of corporations organized by domestic citizens under laws of foreign state, 13-846
 - Fraud on incorporating state, 13-847
 - Illustrations, 13-847, 848
 - Incomplete incorporation, 13-846
 - Why organization considered void, 13-847
- Statute of limitations, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
- Statutes (see *infra*, Effect of noncompliance with statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business; Private international law; Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business):
 - Extraterritorial effect of domiciliary laws in conflict with state laws, 13-841
 - How far dealings governed by general laws of domiciliary state, 13-841
 - Limitation of powers by general laws of domiciliary state, 13-841
 - Subjection to laws of domestic state, 13-842

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business (see *infra*, Doing business; Effect of noncompliance with statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business), 13-860, 877, 880

Business, see *infra*, Doing business.

Constitutional law:

Patented articles, 13-874

Right of state to impose conditions and restrictions on foreign corporations, 13-860, 863, 864

Statutes requiring agreement not to remove causes to federal courts, 13-867

Statutes requiring preference of resident creditors in distribution of assets, 13-868

Constitutional limitations of rule, 13-861

Generally, 13-861

Restrictions on corporations in employ of government, 13-861

Statutes imposing restrictions must not be unconstitutional, 12-861

Statutes must not violate state constitution, 13-861

Constitutional restrictions self-executing, 13-862

Designation of place of business, 13-861

Doing business, see *infra*, Doing business.

Effect of noncompliance, see *infra*, Effect of noncompliance with statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business.

Effect of statutes on manufacture and sale of patented articles, 13-874

Enumeration of statutes, 13-861

Evidence of compliance with statutory requirements, 13-903

Filing of charter, 13-863

Mandamus to compel issuance of license, 13-868

Mortgages, 13-855

Noncompliance with statutes, see *infra*, Effect of noncompliance with statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business.

Patented articles, 13-874

Place of business, 13-861

Power of state to impose restrictions, 13-860

Constitutionality of statutes imposing conditions, 13-861

Constitutional limitations, 13-861

Interstate commerce, 13-861

May exclude foreign corporations entirely, 13-860

Must assent to terms imposed by state, 13-860

Statement of rule, 13-860

Preferences, 13-868

Proof of compliance with statutory requirements, 13-903

Removal of cause, 13-867

Restrictive provisions in constitution self-executing, 13-862

Retaliatory statutes, see *infra*, Retaliatory statutes.

Right to compel issuance of license on complying with statutes, 13-868

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, *cont'd.*

Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business, *cont'd.*

Self-executing constitutional provisions, 13-862

Statutes requiring agreement not to remove causes to federal courts, 13-867

Statutes requiring appointment of agent, 13-862

Statutes requiring designation of agent and place of business, 13-861

Statutes requiring filing of charter, 13-863

Statutes requiring preferences of resident creditors in distribution of assets, 13-868

Statutes requiring publication of statement of affairs, 13-863

What constitutes doing business, see *infra*, Doing business.

Stock and stockholders:

Inspection of corporate books and records, 26-953, 956

Subjection to laws of domestic state, 13-842

Contracts must be sanctioned by domestic laws, 13-842

Corporation must accept responsibilities imposed by domestic laws, 13-842

Succession taxes, 27-351

Suit, see *infra*, Actions by and against foreign corporations.

Suretyship:

How noncompliance affects rights of corporation as against its agent and his sureties, 13-882

Taxation, see *TAXATION*, (CORPORATE).

Telegraphs and telephones, see *TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES*.

Torts, 13-892, 897

Trusts and trustees:

Right to act as trustee, 13-858

Ultra vires:

Forfeiture of charter, 29-84

United States:

Status of corporations created under federal laws, 13-846

Usury, 13-840

War:

Effect of war upon right to hold real estate, 13-860

Wills (see *infra*, Legacies and devises):

Devise to foreign corporations, 22-1371

FOREIGN COUNTRIES (see *PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW*):

Persons coming direct from some foreign port or place, 22-970

FOREIGN DIVORCE, 13-914

FOREIGNER, 13-914

See *ALIENS*; *INTERPRETERS*.

FOREIGN EXCHANGE, 13-914

See *BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES*; *EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE*.

FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, 13-915

Accounting, 13-961

Ancillary administrator who is also domiciliary representative, 13-962

Assets received by ancillary administrator under domiciliary appointment, 13-962

FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, *cont'd.*Accounting, *cont'd.*

Effect of accounting by foreign representative, 13-964

Equity jurisdiction to compel foreign representatives to account, 13-963

Foreign assets not received in representative capacity, 13-963

Foreign assets voluntarily paid or delivered to domestic representative, 13-963

Foreign representative chargeable as trustee in equity, 13-964

Probate courts, 13-961

Residue after paying creditors in ancillary jurisdiction, 13-962

Settlement in one jurisdiction conclusive in other jurisdictions, 13-964

Taking ancillary letters after collection of foreign assets, 13-963

Actions against foreign executors and administrators, 13-957

Exemption from liability to suit, 13-957

Application of rule, 13-958

Exceptions at law, 13-960

Exceptions in equity, 13-959

Exceptions to rule of exemption, 13-959

Foreign representative chargeable as executor *de son tort*, 13-960

General rule stated, 13-957

Limitation of general rule, 13-959

Statutory liability to be sued, 13-960

Voluntary submission to suits, 13-961

Actions by foreign executors and administrators, 13-945

Common law, 13-945

Actions not in representative capacity, 13-945

Allegations as to representative character treated as surplusage, 13-951

Death by wrongful act, 13-953

Disability exists only when action is in right of decedent, 13-951

General rule, 13-950

Infringement of patent issued to administrator, 13-951

Judgment recovered by executor or administrator, 13-952

Negotiable bills and notes, 13-952

Notes made or indorsed to executor or administrator, 13-951

Property removed from jurisdiction of appointment, 13-951

Admiralty proceedings *in rem*, 13-948

Ancillary grant pending action at law, 13-949

Capacity acquired pending suit, 13-948

Disability in general, 13-945

Reason of the rule, 13-948

Rule applicable to executors as well as administrators, 13-947

United States courts, 13-947

FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, *cont'd.*

Actions by foreign executors and administrators, *cont'd.*

Common law, *cont'd.*

Waiver of objection to disability, 13-950

Statutory authority, 13-953

Bond, 13-956

English, Scotch, and Irish grants, 13-953

Evidence of representative character, 13-955

Filing letters considered merely as a rule of evidence, 13-955

Filing letters held a condition precedent, 13-955

Filing letters pending suit authorized by terms of statute, 13-955

Foreign representative authorized to sue by statute in United States, 13-953

Scope and effect of statutes, 13-956

Suit after ancillary grant, 13-957

Unconditional authority to sue given to foreign representative, 13-954

Allowance of claims:

Allowance by foreign executor or administrator creates no liability against domestic administrator, 13-920

Payment of debts, see *infra*, *Payment of debts*.

Ancillary administration:

Actions against foreign executors and administrators, see *infra*, *Actions against foreign executors and administrators*.

Actions by foreign executors and administrators, see *infra*, *Actions by foreign executors and administrators*.

Appointment of ancillary representatives, see *infra*, *Appointment of ancillary representatives*.

Collection of assets, see *infra*, *Collection of assets*.

Distinction between principal and ancillary administrations, 13-919

Payment of debts, see *infra*, *Payment of debts*.

Privity between different administrations, 13-920

Title of ancillary representatives, see *infra*, *Title of ancillary representatives*.

Appointment of ancillary representatives, 13-921

Collateral attack, 13-928

Collection of local assets, 13-922

Duty of domiciliary representative to take out ancillary letters, 13-927

Evidence of right to ancillary letters, 13-927, 928

Exceptions growing out of special circumstances, 13-923

Jurisdiction, 13-924

Lex loci rei sitæ governs, 13-926

Necessity of ancillary appointment, 13-921, 922

Object of appointment, 13-923

Property brought into state after decedent's death, 13-923

FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, *cont'd.*

- Appointment of ancillary representatives, *con.*
 - Real property only, 13-923
 - Revocation of ancillary letters, 13-929
 - Right to ancillary letters, 13-926
 - Attorney or nominee of domiciliary representative, 13-926
 - Collateral attack, 13-929
 - Duty of domiciliary representatives to take out ancillary letters, 13-927
 - Effect of ancillary letters, 13-928
 - Evidence of right to ancillary letters, 13-927
 - General rule, 13-926
 - Lex loci rei sitæ* governs, 13-926
 - Preference of domiciliary representatives, 13-926
 - Revocation of ancillary letters, 13-929
 - Time when ancillary appointment may be made, 13-928
 - Validity of ancillary letters, 13-928
- Situs of assets for purpose of granting administration, 13-924
 - Claims against government, 13-925
 - Death by wrongful act, 13-926
 - Life insurance policies, 13-925
 - Situs of debt due on bill or note, 13-925
 - Situs of simple contract debts, 13-925
 - Situs of special debts, 13-924
 - Time when ancillary letters may be made, 13-928
 - Validity and effect of ancillary letters, 13-928
 - When appointment is not necessary, 13-921
- Assets (see *infra*, Collection of assets):
 - Payment of debts, see *infra*, Payment of debts.
 - Residue after payment of debts, see *infra*, Residue after payment of debts.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 - Actions by foreign executors and administrators, 13-952
 - Power to transfer choses in action, 13-952
- Bonds, 13-930
 - Actions by foreign executors and administrators, 13-956
 - Amount of penalty, 930
 - Bond required of ancillary administrators, 13-930
 - Bond required on ancillary grant of ancillary letters testamentary, 13-930
 - Effect of failure to give bond, 13-930
 - Necessity of bond, 13-930
 - Power to transfer bonds in foreign jurisdiction, 13-944
 - Property covered by bond, 13-931
- Choses in action:
 - Power to transfer foreign choses in action, 13-942
- Claims, see *infra*, Allowance of claims; Payment of debts.
- Collection of assets:
 - Authority of local administrator exclusive of foreign domiciliary representative, 13-935

FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, *cont'd.*

- Collection of assets, *cont'd.*
 - Collections by ancillary representatives, 13-934
 - Collections by foreign representatives, 13-932
 - Duty to collect foreign debts, 13-934
 - Foreign domiciliary representative not entitled to receive payment as against domestic ancillary administrator, 13-933
 - Necessity of resorting to legal proceedings, 13-933
 - Satisfaction of foreign mortgages, 13-933
 - Taking peaceable-possession of personalty in another state, 13-934
 - Voluntary payment by foreign debtors, 13-932
- Death by wrongful act, 8-901
 - Actions by foreign executors and administrators, 13-953
- Debts (see *infra*, Collection of assets):
 - Payment of debts, see *infra*, Payment of debts.
- Definitions, 13-916
- Disposal of assets by ancillary representatives:
 - Payment of debts, see *infra*, Payment of debts.
 - Residue after payment of debts, see *infra*, Residue after payment of debts.
- Distribution, see *infra*, Residue after payment of debts.
- Executors and administrators:
 - Relation, 13-918
- Exemption from liability to suit, see *infra*, Actions against foreign executors and administrators.
- Extraterritorial effect of letters, see *infra*, Territorial limitation of authority of representative.
- Judgments:
 - Judgment against one administrator as evidence against another, 13-920
- Jurisdiction:
 - Appointment, 12-924
- Letters of administration, see *infra*, Appointment of ancillary representatives.
- Mortgages:
 - Power to transfer mortgages in foreign jurisdictions, 13-943
- Nonresident claimants, 13-937
- Patents:
 - Infringement of patent issued to administrator, 13-951
- Payment of debts, 13-935
 - Ancillary administrator may pay foreign as well as domestic creditors, 13-937
 - Assets transmitted to foreign jurisdiction, 13-937
 - General rule, 13-935
 - Insolvency of principal estate, 13-936
 - Law of place where representative acts governs as to payment of debts, 13-936
 - Liability to local creditors limited to local assets, 13-936
 - Nonresident claimants, 13-937
 - Payment of debts by ancillary administrator, 13-935

FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, *cont'd.*Payment of debts, *cont'd.*

Presenting claim in both jurisdictions, 13-938

Priorities not governed by *lex loci contractus*, 13-937

Pro rata payments, 13-936

Rule that ancillary administrator may pay only resident creditors, 13-938

What law governs, 13-936

Power to sell or transfer property in foreign jurisdictions, 13-942

Power of sale given by will, 13-944

Probate and record of will essential to sale of real estate by foreign executor under power, 13-944

Sale of real estate under order of court, 13-945

Testamentary power of disposal, 13-944

Transfer of foreign choses in action, 13-942

Bonds and mortgages, 13-943

General rule, 13-942

Power of sale given by will, 13-944

Power to transfer foreign choses in action denied, 13-944

Reason of rule stated, 13-943

Shares of stock, 13-943

Private international law (see *infra*, Appointment of ancillary representatives; Territorial limitation of authority of representative):

Payment of debts, see *infra*, Payment of debts.

Residue after payment of debts, see *infra*, Residue after payment of debts.

Privity between different administrations, 13-920

Administrator with the will annexed, 13-921

Allowance of a claim, 13-920

Executors in different states, 13-921

Judgment as evidence, 13-920

Where ancillary letters of administration have been granted, 13-920

Probate (see PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION):

Necessity of probate, 23-141

Real property:

Ancillary administration founded on real property alone, 13-924

Power to sell or transfer property in foreign jurisdictions, see *infra*, Power to sell or transfer property in foreign jurisdictions.

Residue after payment of debts, 13-938

Transmission of residue to jurisdiction of domicile, 13-938

Discretion of court to order transmission of residue to domicile, 13-939

Distribution governed by local statutes, 13-942

Exercise of discretion dependent on circumstances, 13-939

General rule, 13-938

Law of owner's domicile governs in distribution of personalty, 13-941

Payment to local creditors before transmitting assets to domicile, 13-940

FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, *cont'd.*

Residue after payment of debts, *cont'd.*

Transmission of residue to jurisdiction of domicile, *cont'd.*

Principal representative not entitled to residue as matter of right, 13-939

Rule that court granting ancillary letters cannot order distribution, 13-939

Revocation of ancillary letters, 13-929

Sales, see *infra*, Power to sell or transfer property in foreign jurisdictions.

Situs, see *infra*, Appointment of ancillary representatives.

Stocks and stockholders:

Power to transfer shares of stock, 13-943

Territorial limitation of authority of representative, 13-916

British empire, 13-917

Common-law rule, 13-916

Countries foreign as to each other, 13-917

Extent of doctrine as to territorial limitation, 13-918

Foreign defined, 13-917

Letters testamentary or of administration have no extraterritorial effect, 13-916

Relation of ancillary letters, 13-918

Sealing in one country grants made in another, 13-919

Statutory modification of common-law rule, 13-919

United States, 13-917

Title of ancillary representatives, 13-931

General rule, 13-931

Illustrations, 13-931

Local assets, 13-931

Transfer, see *infra*, Power to sell or transfer property in foreign jurisdictions.

United States courts:

Actions by foreign executors and administrators, 13-947

FOREIGN GOVERNMENT, 13-831**FOREIGN GUARDIANS, 13-965**

Accounting, 13-973

Authority, see *infra*, Rights and powers of foreign guardians.

Bonds, 13-969, 972

Comity, see *infra*, Recognition of foreign guardians by comity.

Definition, 13-965

Duties and liabilities of foreign guardians, 13-973

Extraterritorial authority of guardians, see *infra*, Guardian's authority confined to country or state of his appointment.

Guardian's authority confined to country or state of his appointment, 13-965

Application of rule, 13-966

Recognition of foreign guardians by comity, see *infra*, Recognition of foreign guardians by comity.

Rule stated, 13-965

Liabilities of foreign guardians, 12-973

Power of foreign guardians, see *infra*, Rights and powers of foreign guardians.

Real property:

Sale, 13-972

FOREIGN GUARDIANS, *cont'd.*

- Recognition of foreign guardians by comity, 13-967
- Discretion of court, 13-968, 969
- Domestic guardian required to deliver assets to foreign guardian, 13-969
- Funds delivered to foreign guardian, 13-968
- General rule, 13-967
- Recognition of authority of foreign guardian over ward's property, 13-968
- When custody of ward will be given to foreign guardian, 13-967
- Rights and powers of foreign guardians, 13-965
 - Common law, 13-965
 - Guardian's authority confined to country or state of his appointment, 13-965
- Recognition of foreign guardians by comity*, see *infra*, Recognition of foreign guardians by comity.
- Statute, 13-969
 - Authority to sell real property and receive proceeds, 13-972
 - Discretion of court, 13-972
 - Generally, 13-969
 - Grants of ancillary letters for foreign guardians, 13-970
 - Recognition without ancillary letters, 13-970
 - Security, 13-972
- Security, 13-969, 972
- Statutes*, see *infra*, Rights and powers of foreign guardians.

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, 13-974

- Actions on foreign judgments, 13-1024
- Amount of recovery, 13-1036
- Burden of proof as to lack of jurisdiction, 13-1029
- Cause of action, 13-1024
- Counterclaim, 13-1036
- Debt, 13-1026
- Defenses, 13-1026
- Denial of identity, 13-1035
- Error or irregularity in trial court not a good ground of defense, 13-1031
- Foreign country, 13-1026
- Form of action, 13-1025
- Form of action on judgment of foreign country, 13-1026
- Form of action on sister state judgments, 13-1025
- Fraud as a defense, 13-1030
- Fraud which was matter of defense in original action, 13-1031
- General issue, 13-1027
- General rule as to defenses permissible, 13-1026
- Interest, 13-1037
- Lack of jurisdiction as a defense, 13-1028
- Lack of jurisdiction must be specially pleaded, 13-1029
- Limitation of actions*, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
- Nul tiel* record, 13-1027
- Payment, 13-1036
- Pendency of appeal a defense, 13-1032
- Release, 13-1036
- Right to bring action, 13-1024
- Sister state judgments, 13-1025
- Special defenses, 13-1028

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Actions on foreign judgments, *cont'd.*
 - Statute of limitations*, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
- Admiralty*, see *infra*, Foreign prize courts.
- Alimony, 13-1021
- Alteration of records, 13-1040
- Amount of recovery, 13-1036
- Another suit pending, 13-1016
- Appeal pending, 13-1032
- Attachment, 13-1023
- Attestation*, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.
- Bastards, 13-1005
- Burden of proof:
 - Fraud, 13-1048
 - Lack of jurisdiction, 13-1029
- Certificate*, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.
- Clerk of court*, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.
- Collateral attack, 13-1050
- Conclusiveness and effect, 13-977
 - Adjudication in bankruptcy proceedings*, see *infra*, Insolvency and bankruptcy.
 - Adjudications in habeas corpus proceedings*, see *infra*, Habeas corpus proceedings.
- Colonial judgments, 13-979
- Courts*, see *infra*, To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies.
- Decrees of divorce*, see *infra*, Decrees of divorce.
- Early fluctuation of the doctrine in regard to judgments in *personam* of foreign countries, 13-979
- Effect of pendency of action in foreign jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Effect of pendency of action in foreign jurisdiction.
- Extent to which foreign judgments will be given effect*, see *infra*, Extent to which foreign judgments will be given effect.
- Foreign attachment*, see *infra*, Foreign attachment.
- Foreign judgments as res judicata*, see *infra*, *Res judicata*, foreign judgments as.
- Foreign judgments conclusive on the merits, 13-977
- Full faith and credit*, see *infra*, Full faith and credit; To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies.
- General rule, 13-977
- Judgments in *personam* held conclusive on the merits, 13-980
- Judgments in *personam* held *prima facie* evidence only, 13-980
- Judgments in *rem*, 13-979
- Judgments of foreign country, 13-979
- Judgments of foreign prize courts*, see *infra*, Foreign prize courts.
- Persons who are bound by the adjudication*, see *infra*, Persons who are bound by the adjudication.
- Probate adjudications*, see *infra*, Probate adjudications.
- Purpose for which judgment was asserted, 13-981
- Reason for the rule, 13-978

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Conclusiveness and effect, *cont'd.*
 - Sister state judgments, 13-981
 - Development of the rule as to sister state judgments, 13-981
 - Early conflict of opinion as to effect of full faith and credit clause, and legislation pursuant thereto, 13-983
 - Full faith and credit clause in articles of confederation, 13-982
 - Full faith and credit clause in Federal Constitution, and legislation pursuant thereto, 13-982
 - Judgment of sister state conclusive on the merits, 13-983
 - Judgment of sister state merely a debt of record, 13-984
 - Judgments of one state have no extraterritorial effect as judgments in a sister state, 13-986
 - Modern doctrine, 13-983
 - Original status of sister state judgments, 13-981
- To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies, see *infra*, To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies.
- What judgments will be recognized and enforced, 13-986
 - Actual judgment necessary, 13-988
 - Confession of judgments, 13-1006
 - Decision of foreign court as to whether action is penal not binding, 13-1006
 - Decrees in equity, 13-1008
 - Default judgments, 13-1008
 - Delay in seeking to enforce judgment, 13-1008
 - Dormant judgments, 13-1002
 - Erroneous judgment, 13-1003
 - Foreign court must have had jurisdiction, see *infra*, Foreign court must have had jurisdiction.
 - Forfeitures adjudged by foreign court, 13-1005
 - General rule, 13-986
 - International law, 13-1003
 - Judgment for maintenance of bastard, 13-1005
 - Judgment in *qui tam* action, 13-1005
 - Judgment must be definite, 13-1001
 - Judgment must be final, 13-1002
 - Judgment must be recovered in state where sister state judgment is sought to be enforced, 13-986
 - Judgment must be upon merits, 13-1002
 - Judgment not responsive to issues presented by pleadings, 13-1002
 - Judgment on forfeited recognizance, 13-1005
 - Judgments by default, 13-1008
 - Judgments erroneously construing law of country in which it is sought to enforce them, 13-1003
 - Judgments founded on local laws not recognized elsewhere (see *infra*, Judgments founded on local laws not recognized elsewhere), 13-1004

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Conclusiveness and effect, *cont'd.*
 - What judgments will be recognized and enforced, *cont'd.*
 - Judgments founded on penal laws, 13-1004
 - Judgments founded on revenue laws, 13-1006
 - Judgments repugnant to natural justice, 13-1004
 - Judgments valid and enforceable at home will be recognized and enforced elsewhere, 13-987
 - Judgment violating law of nations, 13-1003
 - Penalties, 13-1004, 1006
 - Presumption of regularity and validity, 13-987
 - There must be an actual judgment, 13-988
 - What matters are concluded, see *infra*, What matters are concluded.
- Confession of judgments, 13-1006
 - Illustrations, 13-1007
 - Judgment based upon purely local statute, 13-1007
 - Judgment by confession in sister state conclusive, 13-1006
- Constitutional law:
 - Conclusiveness and effect, see *infra*, Conclusiveness and effect.
 - Full faith and credit, 13-982, 983
 - Proof of sister state judgments, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.
 - Sister state judgments, see *infra*, Conclusiveness and effect.
 - What judgments will be recognized and enforced, see *infra*, Conclusiveness and effect.
- Counterclaim, 13-1036
- Courts (see *infra*, Foreign court must have had jurisdiction):
 - Proof of foreign judgments, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.
 - To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies, see *infra*, To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies.
- Debt, action on, 13-1026
- Debts:
 - Judgment of sister state merely debt of record, 13-984, 986
- Decrees in equity, 13-1008
- Decrees of divorce, 13-1021
- Default, 13-108
- Defenses to action, 13-1026
- Definiteness:
 - Judgment must be definite, 13-1001
- Definition, 13-976
- Delay in seeking to enforce judgment, 13-1008
- Divorce, 13-1021
- Dormant judgments:
 - Whether enforceable, 13-1002
- Effect, see *infra*, Conclusiveness and effect.
- Effect of pendency of action in foreign jurisdiction, 13-1016
 - Pendency of action in another jurisdiction not a bar, 13-1017
 - Rule does not apply in case of process against the person, 13-1017

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Effect of recital in record that defendant appeared by attorney, 13-994
- Equity, decrees in, 13-1008
- Error or irregularity:
 - Impeachment, 13-1047
- Error or irregularity in trial court not a good ground of defense, 13-1031
- Evidence, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.
- Execution and proof of documents, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.
- Exemplification, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.
- Extent to which foreign judgments will be given effect, 13-1008
 - Foreign judgment must be given same effect as it has at home, 13-1009
 - Illustrations, 13-1009
 - Inquiry as to effect at home, 13-1009
 - Sister state judgments need not be given greater effect than those at home, 13-1009
- Final judgments and decrees:
 - Judgment must be conclusive and final, 13-1002
- Fines and penalties, 13-1004, 1006
- Foreign attachment, 13-1023
- Foreign court must have had jurisdiction, 13-988
 - Contradicting record showing jurisdiction, 13-993
 - Contradiction of record, 13-994
 - Direct adjudication in court of sister state as to jurisdiction, 13-994
 - Ex parte* judgments, 13-990
 - Full faith and credit clause, 13-989, 992
 - Impeachment for lack of jurisdiction, 13-991
 - Jurisdiction need not be acquired by personal service, 13-999
 - Jurisdiction of court of foreign country may be inquired into, 13-992
 - Jurisdiction of court of sister state may be inquired into, 13-992
 - Notice of proceedings *in rem*, 13-991
 - Presumption as to jurisdiction, 13-995
 - Illustrations, 13-998, 999
 - Jurisdiction must affirmatively appear, 13-996
 - Jurisdiction rests solely upon statute, 13-997
 - Presumption in favor of jurisdiction of court of inferior and limited jurisdiction, 13-996
 - Presumption of jurisdiction as to courts of sister states, 13-995
 - View that jurisdiction must appear from record, 13-998
 - What courts are presumed to be of general jurisdiction, 13-997
 - Where record does not show jurisdiction, 13-998
- Presumption of jurisdiction of court of foreign country, 13-995
- Presumption of validity where no service, 13-991
- Recital in record that defendant appeared by attorney, 13-994
- Record *prima facie* evidence of jurisdiction, 13-994

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Foreign court must have had jurisdiction, *cont'd.*
 - Record reciting that defendant appeared by attorney, 13-994
 - Record showing jurisdiction may be contradicted, 13-993
 - Right to inquire into jurisdiction, 13-991
 - Rule stated, 13-988
 - Service of process, 13-999
 - Submission to jurisdiction, 13-999
- Foreign prize courts, 13-1019
 - Conclusiveness of judgment of foreign prize courts, 13-1019
 - Condemnation in violation of international law, 13-1020
 - Condemnation of vessel, 13-1011
 - Limitation of rule in some states, 13-1020
 - When rule does not apply, 13-1020
 - Where sentence does not clearly show grounds of condemnation, 13-1020
- Forfeiture, 13-1005
- Fraud:
 - Impeachment for fraud, 13-1048
- Fraud as a defense to action on judgment, 13-1030
 - Cases holding defense of fraud not admissible, 13-1030
 - Fraud which was matter of defense in original action, 13-1031
 - Illustrations, 13-1030, 1031
 - Permissible defense, 13-1030
- Full faith and credit (see *infra*, To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies):
 - Foreign court must have had jurisdiction, see *infra*, Foreign court must have had jurisdiction.
 - In articles of confederation, 13-982
 - In Federal Constitution and legislation pursuant thereto, 13-982
 - What judgments will be recognized and enforced, see *infra*, Conclusiveness and effect.
- Garnishment, 13-1024
 - Court must have had jurisdiction, 13-1024
 - Payment by garnishee relieves him from further liability to original creditor, 13-1024
- General issue, 13-1027
- Habeas corpus proceedings, 13-1021
- Identity:
 - Denial of identity, 13-1035
- Impeachment of foreign judgments, 13-1047
 - Impeachment for error of irregularity not permissible, 13-1047
 - Impeachment for fraud, 13-1048
 - Impeachment for lack of jurisdiction, 13-1048
- Indians:
 - Judgments of courts of Indian nations, 13-1019
- Injunctions, 16-397
 - Actions on foreign judgments, 16-397
 - Enjoining judgments based on foreign judgments, 16-397
 - Judgments of other states, 16-397
- In rem* and *in personam*, see *infra*, Judgments *in rem* and *in personam*.

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 13-1023

Interest, see *INTEREST*.

International law:

Condemnation in violation of international law, 13-1020

Judgment pursuant to foreign ordinance or edict violating law of nations, 13-1003

Interpretation and construction:

Judgments erroneously construing law of country in which it is sought to enforce them, 13-1003

Judgments founded on local laws not recognized elsewhere, 13-1004

Judgments *in rem* and *in personam* (see *infra*, Conclusiveness and effect), 13-976Judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies to. see *infra*, To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies.Jurisdiction (see *infra*, Foreign court must have had jurisdiction):

Impeachment for lack of jurisdiction, 13-1048

Lack of jurisdiction as a defense to action on judgment, 13-1028

Burden of proof, 13-1029

Defense must be specially pleaded, 13-1029

Good defense, 13-1028

Possession of or want of jurisdiction, 17-1050

Presumption as to jurisdiction, see *infra*, Foreign court must have had jurisdiction.

Rule where all defendants were not served with process or brought within jurisdiction, 13-1013

Lack of jurisdiction, see *infra*, Jurisdiction.

Lien of judgments:

Sister state judgments, 17-788

Limitation of actions, 13-1033

Admissible plea, 13-1033

Constitutional law, 10-168

Illustrations, 13-1033, 1034

Particular rules in various jurisdictions, 13-1034

Statute cannot be pleaded against original cause of action, 13-1033

What statute governs, 13-1033

Lis pendens, 21-654

Local laws not recognized elsewhere, 13-1004

Merits:

Judgment must be upon merits, 13-1002

Natural justice, 13-1004

Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 21-654Notice of proceedings *in rem* governed by *lex fori*, 13-991

Nul tiel record, 13-1027

Parol evidence, 13-1041

Payment, 13-1036

Penal laws, 13-1004

Pendency of action in foreign jurisdiction, see *infra*, Effect of pendency of action in foreign jurisdiction.

Pendency of appeal, 13-1032

Personam, see *infra*, Judgments *in rem* and *in personam*; Proceedings *in rem* and *in personam*.

Persons who are bound by the adjudication, 13-1011

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*Persons who are bound by the adjudication, *cont'd.*

General rule, 13-1011

Joint defendants, 13-1012

Joint defendants, reversion as to one, 13-1012

Judgment against joint defendant, 13-1012

Judgment *in personam*, 13-1011Judgment *in rem*, 13-1011

Rule where all defendants were not served with process or brought within jurisdiction, 13-1012

Illustrations, 13-1012, 1013

Joint debtor acts, 13-1013

Judgment against joint defendants not all served usually void at common law, 13-1012

Judgment not enforceable against defendant not served, 13-1012

Statutes, 13-1012

Sister state judgments joint and not several, 13-1012

Presumption as to jurisdiction, see *infra*, Foreign court must have had jurisdiction.

Presumption of regularity and validity, 13-987, 991

Priority accorded to foreign judgments, 13-1047

Private international law:

Foreign judgments and decrees as to land, 22-1377

Construction and interpretation, 22-1377

General rule, 22-1377

Inoperative, 22-1377

Rule for ascertaining testator's intention, 22-1378

Prize courts, see *infra*, Foreign prize courts.

Probate adjudications, 13-1022

Presumption of jurisdiction in home court rather than in foreign court where jurisdiction claimed by both, 13-1023

Probate judgment settling accounts and ordering distribution of balance, 13-1023

Probate of will in sister state must be recognized, 13-1022

Proceedings *in rem* and *in personam*:Notice of proceedings *in rem* governed by *lex fori*, 13-991

Proof of foreign judgments, 13-1038

Judgments of foreign countries, 13-1038

Alteration of record, 13-1040

Authentication, 13-1038

Certificate under seal of authorized officer, 13-1038

Copy proved to be true, 13-1038

Exemplification, 13-1038

Proof under seal of court, 13-1039

Secondary evidence, 13-1038

Where entire record must be produced, 13-1040

Sister state judgments, 13-1040

Attestation of clerk, 13-1042

Attestation, what it should contain, 13-1042

Certificate of judge, 13-1043

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*Proof of foreign judgments, *cont'd.*Sister state judgments, *cont'd.*

Certificate of judge, what it should contain, 13-1043

Clerk, rule when court has no, 13-1045

Clerk's attestation, 13-1042

Common-law proof, 13-1041

Constitutional provision, 13-1040

Courts not of record, 13-1046

Deputy clerk's attestation, 13-1042

Effect of certificate of judge, 13-1045

Judge certifying both as judge and as clerk, 13-1045

Judge must certify that attestation is in due form, 13-1044

Judgments of courts not of record, 13-1046

Mode of authentication prescribed by Act of Congress not exclusive, 13-1041

Necessity of certificate of judge, 13-1043

No certificates other than those prescribed by Act of Congress necessary, 13-1041

Parol evidence not competent, 13-1041

Person signing certificate must appear to be chief justice or presiding magistrate, 13-1044

Rule when court has no clerk, 13-1045

Seal of court, 13-1043

Statutory regulation, 13-1040

Territorial courts, 13-1047

Whether entire record must be produced, 13-1045

Qui tam actions, 13-1005Record (see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments):

Contradiction of record as to jurisdiction, 13-993, 994

Duly authenticated record *prima facie* evidence of jurisdiction, 13-994

Judgment of sister state merely debt of record, 13-984, 986

Release, 13-1036

Rem, see *infra*, Judgments in *rem* and in *personam*; Proceedings in *rem* and in *personam*.*Res judicata* (see *infra*, Persons who are bound by the adjudication), 24-833*Res judicata*, foreign judgments as, 13-1014

Effect of judgment for defendant, 13-1016

Effect of judgment for plaintiff, 13-1014

Foreign country, 13-1016

General rule stated, 13-1014

Judgment for plaintiff as bar to subsequent action by defendant, 13-1016

Judgment for plaintiff as merger of original cause of action, 13-1014

Judgment of foreign country, 13-1016

Merger of original cause of action, 13-1014

Sister state judgments, 13-1014

Responsiveness to issues, 13-1002

Revenue laws, 13-1006

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

Reversal of foreign judgment after judgment thereon, 13-1033

Seal, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.*Secondary evidence*, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.

Service of process:

Personal service, 13-999

Rule where all defendants were not served with process or brought within jurisdiction, 13-1012

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 13-1036

Sister state judgments (see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments), 13-976*Actions on sister state judgments*, see *infra*, Actions on foreign judgments.*Adjudications in bankruptcy proceedings*, see *infra*, Insolvency and bankruptcy.*Adjudications in habeas corpus proceedings*, see *infra*, Habeas corpus proceedings.*Conclusiveness and effect*, see *infra*, Conclusiveness and effect.

Confession of judgments, 13-1006

Courts, see *infra*, To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies.*Decrees of divorce*, see *infra*, Decrees of divorce.*Effect of pendency of action in foreign jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Effect of pendency of action in foreign jurisdiction.*Evidence*, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.*Extent to which foreign judgments will be given effect*, see *infra*, Extent to which foreign judgments will be given effect.*Foreign attachment*, see *infra*, Foreign attachment.*Foreign court must have had jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Foreign court must have had jurisdiction.*Foreign judgments as res judicata*, see *infra*, *Res judicata*, foreign judgments as.*Full faith and credit*, see *infra*, To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies.*Garnishment*, see *infra*, Garnishment.*Impeachment of foreign judgments*, see *infra*, Impeachment of foreign judgments.*Judgments of foreign prize courts*, see *infra*, Foreign prize courts.*Persons who are bound by the adjudication*, see *infra*, Persons who are bound by the adjudication.*Probate adjudications*, see *infra*, Probate adjudications.*Proof of sister state judgments*, see *infra*, Proof of foreign judgments.*To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies*, see *infra*, To judgment of what courts full faith and credit clause applies.*What judgments will be recognized and enforced*, see *infra*, Conclusiveness and effect.*What matters are concluded*, see *infra*, What matters are concluded.

FOREIGN JUDGMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Submission to jurisdiction, 13-999
- To judgments of what courts full faith and credit clause applies, 13-1017
- Federal court, 13-1017, 1018
- Foreign prize courts, 13-1019
- Judgments of courts of Indian nations, 13-1019
- Judgments of state courts of inferior jurisdiction, 13-1019
- Judgments of territorial courts, 13-1018
- Recognition by federal courts of judgment of state courts, 13-1017
- Territorial courts, 13-1018
- United States courts, 13-1017, 1018
- What matters are concluded, 13-1010
 - Condemnation of vessel by foreign court, 13-1011
 - General rule, 13-1010
 - Illustrations, 13-1010, 1011
 - Judgment conclusive only as to matters directly before court, 13-1010

Wills, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.

FOREIGN LANGUAGE, 13-1049

See ENGLISH LANGUAGE; INTERPRETERS.

Depositions, 9-342

Libel and slander, 18-1019

Stenographers, 26-782

FOREIGN LAWS, 13-1050

See PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.

Attorneys:

Competency as witnesses, 13-1070

Authentication, 13-1064

Books of foreign law, 13-1065

Authentication, 13-1067, 1068

Authentication generally, 13-1067

Authentication under United States statutes, 13-1068.

Books containing copies of the statutory law of the British colonies and provinces, 13-1065

Burden of proof, 13-1066

Common law provable by reports of judicial decisions, 13-1069

Constitutions, 13-1066

General rule of admissibility, 13-1065

Identification, 13-1068

Law books, 13-1069

State papers, 13-1066

Statutory provisions, 13-1066

Unauthenticated books excluded, 13-1067

Clerk of court, 13-1071

Common law of England, 13-1052

Applicable, 13-1052

Common law, 13-1052

Common law provable by reports of judicial decisions, 13-1069

Consistent, 13-1052

English statutes, 13-1053

Exceptions, 13-1052

Groundwork of American jurisprudence, 13-1052

Part of the domestic law, 13-1052

Post-bellum acts, 13-1053

Presumption as to existence of common law, 13-1062

Competency of witnesses, 13-1070

Clergymen, 13-1071

Clerks of court, 13-1071

Consuls, 13-1071

General rule, 13-1070

Lawyers, 13-1070

FOREIGN LAWS, *cont'd.*

Competency of witnesses, *cont'd.*

Laymen, 13-1071

Magistrates, 13-1070

Consuls and ambassadors:

Competency as witnesses, 13-1071

Definition, 13-1051

Common law of England, see *infra*,

Common law of England.

Laws and customs of Indian tribe, 13-1051

Laws of another country, 13-1051

Laws of another state, 13-1051

Laws of former sovereignty, 13-1051

State and federal laws inter se, see *infra*, *State and federal laws inter se.*

What are not included, 13-1051

What included, 13-1051

Documentary evidence, see *infra*, *Books of foreign law*; *Evidence.*

Evidence (see *infra*, *Judicial notice*):

Competency of witnesses, see *infra*,

Competency of witnesses.

Judicial decisions, 13-1069

Presumptions, see *infra*, *Presumptions.*

Proof of statute or written law, 13-1064

Authentication, 13-1064

Best evidence, 13-1064

Books of foreign law, see *infra*,

Books of foreign law.

Certificate of notary public, 13-1065

Competency of witnesses, see *infra*,

Competency of witnesses.

Minority rule, 13-1069

Parol, 13-1064

Parol evidence, 13-1069

Prevailing rule, 13-1064

Questions of law and fact, 13-1071

To whom submitted, 13-1071

Exemplification, 13-1067, 1068

Expert and opinion evidence (see *infra*, *Competency of witnesses*):

Attorneys as experts, 12-431

Extraterritorial force, 13-1054

Cession of sovereignty, 13-1055

Comity of nations, 13-1054

Exceptions, 13-1054

Extraterritoriality, 13-1054

General rule, 13-1054

Law of status, 13-1054

Penal laws of former sovereignty, 13-1055

Identification, 13-1068

Indians:

Judicial notice, 13-1058

Laws and customs of Indian tribe, 13-1051

Judicial notice, 13-1055

Case law of states, 13-1055

Domestic or municipal laws of foreign nation, 13-1057

Federal and state laws, 13-1055

Federal laws, 13-1056

Federal statutes, 13-1056

Indian tribal laws, 13-1058

Jurisdiction of courts of other states, 13-1060

Laws judicially noticed, 13-1055

Laws not judicially noticed, 13-1057

Laws of former sovereignty, 13-1056

Laws of other states not judicially noticed, 13-1058

FOREIGN LAWS, *cont'd.*Judicial notice, *cont'd.*

Municipal laws of foreign nation, 13-1057

Nondomestic laws, 13-1056

Private acts, 13-1057

State laws, 13-1055

State laws *inter se*, 13-1058

Treaties, 13-1056

United States courts, 13-1057

Jurisdiction of courts of other states judicially noticed, 13-1060

Law books (see *infra*, Books of foreign law), 13-1069

Laws:

Representations as to foreign laws, 14-58

Mistake; 20-816

Notary public:

Certification by notary public, 13-1065

Parol evidence, 13-1064, 1069

Presumptions, 13-1060

Laws of sister state presumed to be like *lex fori*, 13-1060

Presumption as to continuance of law, 13-1063

Presumption as to existence of common law, 13-1062

Presumption as to laws of foreign country, 13-1061

Presumption as to statute law denied, 13-1061

Private acts, 13-1057

Private international law:

Foreign law not binding of its own force, 22-1319

Questions of law and fact, 13-1071

Reports of decisions, 13-1069

State (see *infra*, Judicial notice):

Laws of another state, 13-1051

State and federal laws *inter se*, 13-1053

Treaties, 13-1056

United States:

State and federal laws *inter se*, 13-1053

United States courts, 13-1068

Witnesses, see *infra*, Competency of witnesses.**FOREIGN LIENS, see LIENS.****FOREIGN LOTTERIES, see LOTTERIES.****FOREIGN MINISTER, 13-1071****FOREIGN MISSIONS, 5-924, 926**

See RELIGIOUS SOCIETIES.

FOREIGN NOTES, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.**FOREIGN PORT, 13-832****FOREIGN RECEIVERS (see RECEIVERS):**

Receivers of railroads, 24-25, 26

FOREIGN TRADE, 13-833**FOREIGN VESSEL, 13-833****FOREIGN VOYAGE, 13-590, 833****FOREIGN WILLS, see FOREIGN EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION; WILLS.****FOREMAN, 13-1072**

See FELLOW SERVANTS; MASTER AND SERVANT.

Laborer, 18-75

FORESAID, see AFORESAID; SAID.**FORESHORE, 13-1072****FOREST, 13-1072****FORESTALLING AND ENGROSSING,**

13-1072; 20-848

See MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.

FOREVER, 13-1072**FOREVER FREE, 4-709****FORFEIT — FORFEITURE, 13-1073**

See ESCHREAT; FINES AND PENALTIES; INTOXICATING LIQUORS; LANDLORD AND TENANT; PUBLIC OFFICERS; REVENUE LAWS.

Accident (in equity), 1-279

Accident insurance, see ACCIDENT INSURANCE.

Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-667

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).

Building and loan associations, see BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS.

By-laws, 5-102, 104

Charter, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

Conditional sales, see CONDITIONAL SALES.

Conversion and reconversion, 7-477

Conviction of felony, 13-71

Copyhold, 13-1079

Copyright, see COPYRIGHT.

Corporations (see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS; ULTRA VIRES):

Forfeiture cannot be declared collaterally, 8-757

Due process of law, 10-292

Estates, see ESTATE.

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Expiration, 12-498

Ferries, see FERRIES.

Fish and fisheries, see FISH AND FISHERIES.

Foreign judgments, 13-1005

Forthcoming and delivery bonds, see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS.

Franchises, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.

Informers, see INFORMERS.

Insurance, see INSURANCE.

Interpretation and construction:

Construction to avoid forfeiture, 17-18

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Jeopardy, 17-583

Landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Liable to be forfeited, 13-1080

Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.

Liquidated damages, 13-1077; 19-401

Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.

Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.

Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.

Monopolies and corporate trusts, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.

Mutual insurance, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.

Pardon, 24-590

Pawnbrokers, 13-1080

Pay:

Forfeit and pay, 19-401

Personal property, 22-753, 754

Proceedings to enforce forfeitures, 13-65

Punishment; 13-1075; 25-317

Repeal of statutes, 26-753

Revenue laws (see REVENUE LAWS), 13-1079

Searches and seizures, 13-1079

Seizure by government, 13-1079

Sentence and punishment, 13-1075

Specific performance (see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE), 26-66, 73

FORFEIT — FORFEITURE, *cont'd.*

- Statutes*; see STATUTES.
- Stock and stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Street railways*, see STREET RAILWAYS.
- Taxation*, see TAXATION.
- Tax titles*, see TAX TITLES.
- Time (computation of)*, see TIME (COMPUTATION OF).
- Tontine insurance, 28-249
- Turnpikes and tollroads, 29-30
- Ultra vires*, see ULTRA VIRES.
- United States courts*, see UNITED STATES COURTS.
- Usury (see USURY), 13-1076
- Vendor and purchaser*, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.
- War, see WAR.
- Waste, 30-303
- Waterworks and water companies*, see WATERWORKS AND WATER COMPANIES.
- When property vests, 13-1077

FORGE, 13-1080

FORGERY, 13-1081

- See COUNTERFEITING; FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.
- Accessory, 1-262
- Accountable receipt, 1-432
- Accounts, 13-1092, 1099
 - Making false entries in books, 13-1092
- Acknowledgments:
 - Forged certificate, 1-560
- Acquittance, 1-572
- Adverse possession*, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.
- Agency, 13-1102
 - Ratification, 1-1185
 - Estoppel to set up forgery, 1-1186
 - View that forgery cannot be ratified, 1-1185
 - View that forgery may be ratified, 1-1187
- Alteration of instruments, 13-1090
 - Altering date of note or order, 13-1090
 - Fraudulent alterations, 13-1090
 - Illustrations, 13-1090, 1091
 - What alterations are not forgery, 13-1091
- Attorney and client:
 - Forging or concocting false affidavits or evidence, 3-311
- Banknotes, 13-1097
 - Forged note constitutes no payment, 3-780
 - Liability of transferrer, 3-780
 - Transferrer must give notice within a reasonable time, 3-780
- Banks:
 - Parol evidence to show the existence of bank, 13-1112
 - Proof of existence of bank, 13-1112
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 13-1096
 - Forged indorsement, 4-117, 472
 - Forged instrument passes no title, 4-257
 - Forged paper, 4-334
 - Renewal with forged paper, 4-341
 - Promissory notes subjects of forgery, 13-1096
 - Recovery back of money paid on forged instrument, 4-502
 - Surrender of forged note, 13-1105
 - Unstamped instrument, 4-162

FORGERY, *cont'd.*

- Blanks:
 - Fraudulently filling in blanks, 13-1089
- Bonds, 13-1098
- Book entries, 13-1092, 1098
 - Making false entries in books, 13-1092
- Capacity for injury, 13-1085
 - Calculated to deceive persons of ordinary business capacity, 13-1086
 - Elements of the offense, 13-1085
 - Exact similitude unnecessary, 13-1085
 - Incapacity to defraud, 13-1094
 - Misspelling name, 13-1086
 - Proof of capacity to injure, 13-1112
 - Resemblance of forged to genuine need not be perfect, 13-1085
 - Showing capacity to injure, 13-1112
 - Uttering and publishing, 13-1104
- Certificates of deposit, 5-810
- Character, testimonials of, 13-1100
- Cheat:
 - Forgery as a common-law cheat, 12-796
- Checks*, see CHECKS.
- Citizenship, 6-27
- Civil rights and liabilities arising out of forgery, 13-1105
 - Discounting forged note, 13-1106
 - Estoppel, 13-1106
 - Evidence, 13-1106
 - Illustrations, 13-1106
 - Negligence, 13-1106
 - Payment of debt, 13-1105
 - Restoration of property obtained, 13-1106
 - Surrender of forged note, 13-1105
- Claim, 6-105
- Cloud on title, 6-160
- Common-law injury not necessary, 13-1085
- Competency of witnesses, 13-1107
 - Generally, 13-1107
 - Illustrations, 13-1107, 1108
 - Indorser, 13-1108
 - Interested witnesses, 13-1107
 - Maker, 13-1108
 - Subscribing witness, 13-1108
- Counterfeiting distinguished from, 7-876
- Deeds, 13-1098
- Definition, 13-1082
- Diploma, 13-1100
- Due bills, 13-1097
- Elements of the offense, 13-1082
 - Capacity for injury, 13-1085
 - False making, 13-1082
 - Generally, 13-1082
 - Guilty knowledge*, see *infra*, *Guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent*.
 - Intent*, see *infra*, *Guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent*.
- Entries in books, 13-1092
- Estoppel, 13-1106
- Evidence, 13-1107
 - Civil rights and liabilities arising out of forgery, 13-1106
 - Competency of witnesses*, see *infra*, *Competency of witnesses*.
 - Evidence of defendant's pecuniary condition, 13-1112
 - Evidence to show the forged name fictitious, 13-1112
 - Order of proof, 13-1113
 - Presumption arising from possession, 13-1113

FORGERY, *cont'd.*

Evidence, *cont'd.*

- Production of forged instrument, 13-1111
- Proof of existence of bank, 13-1112
- Proof of guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent, see *infra*, Guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent.
- Proof of handwriting, see *HANDWRITING*.
- Questions for jury, 13-1113
- Record of former proceedings, 13-1114
- Secondary evidence, 13-1111
- Showing capacity to injure, 13-1112
- Showing place of forgery, 13-1112
- Sufficiency of evidence, 13-1113

False, 12-717

False entries in books, 13-1092

Falsely, 12-717

False making, 13-1082

Act must appear to be act of another, 13-1082

Elements of the offense, 13-1082

Signing one's own name with pretense of authority, 13-1082

Subscribing fictitious name as one's own, 13-1083

False personation:

False personation as part of forgery, 12-791

False pretenses and cheats:

Forgery and false pretense distinguished, 12-804

Forgery as a common-law cheat, 12-796

Obtaining signature to written instrument, 12-834

Fictitious name:

Evidence to show the forged name fictitious, 13-1112

Illustrations, 13-1088, 1089

Making note in name of fictitious person, 13-1088

Subscribing fictitious name as one's own, 13-1083

Using fictitious name, 13-1088

Filling in blanks, 13-1089

Foreclosure of mortgages, 13-821

Former proceedings, 13-1114

Fraud:

Fraudulently procuring a genuine signature, 13-1087

Fraudulent alteration, see *infra*, Alteration of instruments.

Genuine signature:

Fraudulently procuring a genuine signature, 13-1087

Guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent, 13-1083

Elements of the offense, 13-1083

Forgery in support of just claim, 13-1084

Intent to defraud particular person, 13-1084

Necessity of intent to defraud, 13-1083

Proof of guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent, 13-1108

General rule, 13-1108

Other forgeries, 13-1109

Possession, 13-1110

Proof of other forgeries by defendant, 13-1109

FORGERY, *cont'd.*

Guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent, *con.*

Proof of guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent, *cont'd.*

Proof of possession, 13-1110

Proof of uttering on trial for forgery, 13-1110

Surrounding circumstances bearing on question of fraud competent evidence, 13-1108

Uttering other forged paper, 13-1110

Reasonable ground to believe that one has authority, 13-1084

Signing another's name in honest belief that signer is authorized, 13-1084

Statutes, 13-1084

Uttering and publishing, 13-1103

Uttering not essential, 13-1085

Handwriting, see *HANDWRITING*.

How forgery accomplished, 13-1086

Fictitious name, see *infra*, Fictitious name.

Fraudulent alterations, see *infra*, Alteration of instruments.

Fraudulently filling in blanks, 13-1089

Fraudulently procuring a genuine signature, 13-1087

Generally, 13-1086

Making false entries in books, 13-1092

Signing name of another, 13-1086

Use of fictitious name, see *infra*, Fictitious name.

Use of one's own name when same as that of another, 13-1089

Writing, see *infra*, Writing.

Injury:

Actual injury not necessary, 13-1085

Capacity for injury, see *infra*, Capacity for injury.

Instrument, 16-824

Instruments subjects of forgery, 13-1093

Accounts, see *infra*, Accounts.

Banknotes, see *infra*, Banknotes.

Bills of exchange, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

Bonds, see *infra*, Bonds.

Book entries, see *infra*, Book entries.

Checks, see *CHECKS*.

Deeds, see *infra*, Deeds.

Due bills, see *infra*, Due bills.

Government securities, 13-1099

Illustrations, 13-1099, 1100

Illustrations of instruments held not subjects of forgery, 13-1101

Incapacity to defraud, see *infra*, Capacity for injury.

Instruments not subjects of forgery, 13-1101

Instruments operating as foundation of liability, 13-1093

Instruments void on their face not subjects of forgery, 13-1093

Judicial writs, see *infra*, Writs.

Miscellaneous, 13-1099

Mortgages, see *infra*, Mortgages.

Orders for money or goods, see *infra*, Orders for money or goods.

Particular instances of instruments held subjects of forgery, 13-1094

Passbooks, see *infra*, Passbooks.

FORGERY, cont'd.

- Instruments subjects of forgery, *cont'd.*
 - Pawn tickets*, see *infra*, Tickets.
 - Promissory notes*, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.
 - Railroad tickets*, see *infra*, Tickets.
 - Receipts*, see *infra*, Receipts.
 - Records*, see RECORDS.
 - Statement of the general rule, 13-1093
 - Telegrams, 13-1099
 - Testimonials of character, 13-1100
 - Theatre tickets*, see *infra*, Tickets.
 - Tickets*, see *infra*, Tickets.
 - Time checks, 13-1099
 - Validity of instrument on its face, 13-1093
 - Validity of instrument unnecessary, 13-1093
 - Void instruments, 13-1093, 1094
 - Warrants*, see *infra*, Warrants.
 - Writing as to which forgery may be committed, 13-1093
- Intent*, see *infra*, Guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent.
- Intoxication, 17-413
- Jeopardy:
 - Acquittal for forging no bar to prosecution for uttering, 17-598
- Jurisdiction, 13-1107
 - Forgery, 13-1107
 - Uttering and publishing, 13-1107
- Knowledge*, see *infra*, Guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent.
- Libel and slander*, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
- Lost papers and records, 19-575
- Making false entries in books, 13-1092
- Mark, 13-1086
- Misspelling name, 13-1086
- Mortgages, 13-1098
- Name (see *infra*, False making; Fictitious name; Guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent; How forgery accomplished):
 - Misspelling, 13-1086
 - Use of one's own name when same as that of another, 13-1089
- Order of proof, 13-1113
- Orders for money or goods, 13-1094
 - Acceptance of order unnecessary, 13-1096
 - Date, 13-1096
 - Effect of prefixing the word "please," 13-1096
 - Illustrations, 13-1096
 - Instruments construed as orders for goods, 13-1095
 - Instruments construed to be orders for payment of money, 13-1094
 - Orders for goods subjects of forgery, 13-1095
 - Orders for money subjects of forgery, 13-1094
- Parol evidence:
 - Existence of bank, 13-1112
- Passbooks, 13-1092, 1099
- Payment, 13-1105
- Pecuniary condition, evidence of, 13-1112
- Place of forgery, 13-1112.
 - Showing place of forgery, 13-1112
 - What is, 13-1107
- "Please," 13-1096

FORGERY, cont'd.

- Possession:
 - Presumption arising from possession, 13-1113
 - Proof of possession, 13-1110
- Power of attorney, 13-1099
- Presumption arising from possession, 13-1113
- Production of documents, 13-1111
 - Where forgery is alleged, 23-172
- Proof of other crimes, 23-250, 251
- Publishing*, see *infra*, Uttering and publishing.
- Punishment, 13-1114
- Purchasers for value and without notice, 23-483
- Questions of law and fact, 13-1113
- Ratification*, see *infra*, Agency.
- Ratification of forgery, 13-1106
- Receipts, 13-1097
- Rescission, cancellation, and reformation:
 - Cancellation of forged instruments, 24-638
- Resemblance of forged to genuine instrument need not be perfect, 13-1085
- Restoration of property obtained, 13-1106
- School warrants, 13-1098
- Secondary evidence, 13-1111
- Selling, 25-285
- Signature (see *infra*, False making; Guilty knowledge and fraudulent intent; How forgery accomplished):
 - Fraudulently procuring a genuine signature, 13-1087
 - Mark, 13-1086
 - Signing another's name, 13-1086
 - Signing name to order, 13-1087
- Similitude, 13-1085
- State and public lands*, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Stock and stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Subjects of forgery*, see *infra*, Instruments subjects of forgery.
- Suretyship*, see SURETYSHIP.
- Surrender of forged note, 13-1105
- Telegram, 13-1099
- Telegraphs and telephones*, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.
- Theatres and amusements, 13-1009; 28-124
- Tickets, 13-1099; 28-124
- Time checks, 13-1099
- Trusts*, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Utter — uttering, 29-561
- Uttering and publishing, 13-1102
 - Capacity to injure, 13-1104
 - Definitions, 13-1102
 - Evidence of possessing or uttering other forged instruments, 13-1103
 - Forging and uttering distinct offenses, 13-1102
 - Generally, 13-1102
 - Guilty knowledge, 13-1103
 - Instances of uttering and publishing, 13-1104
 - Intent to defraud, 13-1103
 - Jurisdiction, 13-1107
 - Knowledge that instrument was forged, 13-1103
 - Necessity of intent to defraud, 13-1103
 - Proof of uttering on trial for forgery, 13-1110
 - Proof of uttering other forged paper, 13-1110

FORGERY, *cont'd.*

Uttering and publishing, *cont'd.*

Successful attempt unnecessary, 13-1104

Uttering not essential, 13-1085

When offense considered complete, 13-1104

Validity of instruments, see infra, Instruments subjects of forgery.

Void instruments, 13-1093, 1094

Warrants, 13-1098

Who may commit forgery, 13-1102

Witnesses, see infra, Competency of witnesses.

Writing (see *infra, Instruments subjects of forgery*), 13-1086

Illustrations, 13-1086

What included in word "writing," 13-1086

Writs, 13-1099

FORGINGS, 13-1080

FOR HER OWN USE, 13-736

FORK, 13-1115

FORM — FORMAL — FORMALITIES,

13-1115

Design, 9-403

Due form, 10-283

Manner and form, 19-920

Matters of form, 13-1115; 20-235

With formed design, 21-159

FORMAL DEFECTS, 13-1116

FORMAL OBJECTION, 13-1116

FORMAL PARTIES, 13-1116

FORMA PAUPERIS, 13-1117

FORMATION, 13-1117

FORMED DESIGN, 13-1117

FORMER ACQUITTAL OR CONVICTION, 7-498; 13-1117

See CUMULATIVE PUNISHMENT; JEOPARDY.

FORMER ADJUDICATION, 13-1117

See RES JUDICATA.

FORMER JEOPARDY, see JEOPARDY.

FORMERLY:

Formerly with, 28-434

FORMER RECOVERY, see RES JUDICATA.

FORMER SUIT PENDING, 13-1117

FORMING, 13-1117

FORM OF COMPENSATION, 12-630

FORMS AND MODES OF PROCEEDING, 13-1115

FORMS OF ACTIONS, 13-1115, 1116

FOR MY USE, 13-736

FORNICATION, 13-1118

See ADULTERY; LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT.

Acquittal of one party, 13-1127

Admissions, 13-1126

Adultery, 13-1120, 1121, 1122

Conviction of adultery on indictment for fornication, 13-1121

Conviction of fornication on indictment for adultery, 13-1121

Fornication distinguished from adultery, 13-1121

Bastardy:

Bastardy distinguished from fornication, 13-1122

Bigamy:

Bigamy distinguished from fornication, 13-1122

Canon law, 13-1118

Definition, 13-1118, 1120

Carnal knowledge, 13-1123

FORNICATION, *cont'd.*

Character in evidence, 13-1125, 1126, 1127

Circumstantial evidence, 13-1126

Common law, 13-1118

Definition, 13-1118, 1120

Not an offense at common law, 13-1119

Confessions, 13-1126

Criminal intent, 13-1123

General rule, 13-1123

Ignorance of fact, 13-1124

Ignorance of law, 13-1124

Ignorance of prior marriage, 13-1124

Inferred from acts, 13-1123

Definition, 13-1118, 1120

Divorce, 9-747

Effect of divorce, 13-1123

Ecclesiastical offense, 13-1118

Evidence, 13-1124

Acts and conduct before prior conviction, 13-1125

Acts and conduct of defendants, 13-1124

Acts of intercourse prior to period of limitation, 13-1125

Acts or conduct subsequent to indictment, 13-1125

Admissibility of evidence, 13-1124

Admissions, 13-1126

Circumstantial evidence, 13-1126

Confessions, 13-1126

Generally, 13-1124

General reputation, 13-1126

Number of witnesses, 13-1127

Opportunity, 13-1126

Other acts of intercourse, 13-1125

Proof that party was unmarried, 13-1127

Reputation, 13-1127

Resemblance between defendant and child, 13-1125

Sufficiency of evidence, 13-1126

Testimony of the other party, 13-1127

Incest:

Incest distinguished from fornication, 13-1122

Intent, see infra, Criminal intent.

Joint indictment:

Acquittal of one party, 13-1127

Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Living in fornication, 13-1124

Marriage:

Ignorance of prior marriage, 13-1124

Proof that party was unmarried, 13-1127

Void marriages, 13-1123

Married man and unmarried woman, 13-1120, 1121, 1122

Mistake, 13-1124

Punishment, 13-1128

Rape:

Rape distinguished from fornication, 13-1122

Reputation, see infra, Character in evidence.

Seduction:

Conviction of fornication, 25-251

Seduction distinguished from fornication, 13-1123

Statutory offense, 13-1119

Adultery distinguished from, 13-1121

Bastardy distinguished from, 13-1122

Bigamy distinguished from, 13-1122

Both parties married, 13-1121

Both parties unmarried, 13-1121

Canon-law definition adopted, 13-1120

FORNICATION, cont'd.Statutory offense, *cont'd.*

Carnal knowledge, 13-1123

Common-law definition adopted, 13-1120

Criminal intent, see *infra*, Criminal intent.

Distinguished from other offenses, 13-1121

Effect of divorce, 13-1123

General rule, 13-1119

Incest distinguished from, 13-1122

Lewd and lascivious cohabitation distinguished from, 13-1123

Married man and married woman, 13-1121

Married man and unmarried woman, 13-1120, 1121

Rape distinguished from, 13-1122

Seduction distinguished from, 13-1123

Statutes defining the offense, 13-1119

Statutes not defining the offense, 13-1120

Unmarried man and married woman, 13-1120, 1121

Void marriages, 13-1123

Unmarried man and married woman, 13-1120, 1121, 1122

FOR SALE, 13-736**FORSWEARING, 13-1128**See **FALSE SWEARING; PERJURY.****FORT, 13-1128****FORTH, 13-1128****FOR THAT, 13-737****FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS, 13-1129**

Action on bond, 13-1154

Admissions, 13-1140, 1141

Amount due, 13-1137

Amount of recovery, 13-1155

Attachment, 3-230; 13-1133

Compliance with statutory requirements, 3-232

Consideration, 3-233

Distinction between bail bond and delivery bond, 3-231

Effect of bond, 3-231

Estoppel by execution, 3-231

Exoneration of sureties, 3-233

Form of bonds, 3-232

Avoidance of bond, 13-1143

Cancellation of bond in equity, 13-1145

Injunction against enforcement of bond, 13-1146

Motion to quash bond, see *infra*, *Motion to quash bond.*

Reversal of original judgment, 13-1143

Blanks in bond, 13-1138

Bond to secure property in equity, 13-1132

By whom given, 13-1134

Claimants of property levied on, 13-1135

Execution debtor, 13-1134

Executor or administrator of debtor, 13-1134

Partners, 13-1134

Claimants' bonds, 13-1131

Common-law bond:

Bond insufficient under statute may be valid as common-law obligation, 13-1139

Common-law securities, 13-1132

Compulsory, 13-1133

Constitutionality of statutes, 13-1133

FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS, cont'd.

Contribution, 13-1157

Correction, 13-1142

Defects, 13-1139

Defenses and relief after forfeiture, 13-1151

Defenses at law, 13-1151

Exemption of property from liability to seizure, 13-1152

Fraud, 13-1152, 1154

Grounds of defense at law, 13-1151

Impossibility of performance, 13-1152

Non est factum, 13-1151

Relief in equity, 13-1153

Satisfaction of original judgment, 13-1151

Seizure of property under paramount title or legal process, 13-1152

Supersedeas to original judgment, 13-1153

Tender of property, 13-1152

Waiver of performance, 13-1152

Definition, 13-1131

Delivery of property, 13-1146

Actual tender essential to delivery, 13-1146

Delivery must be for all property secured, 13-1146

General rules, 13-1146, 1147

Illustrations, 13-1146, 1147

Notice to deliver, 13-1147

Place of delivery, 13-1137

Tender required at time and place named in bond, 13-1147

Time of delivery of property, 13-1136

Description of property, 13-1136

Destruction of property, 13-1148

Effect of bond, 13-1140

Effect on judgment, 13-1142

Effect on levy, 13-1142

Effect on lien, 11-999

Effect on parties, see *infra*, *Effect on parties.*

General character, 13-1140

Effect of judgment on bond, 13-1155

Effect on parties, 13-1140

Admissions, 13-1140

Duty of obligors, 13-1140

Estoppel, 13-1140

Estoppel to deny existence of execution, 13-1140

Estoppel to deny existence of judgment, 13-1140

Estoppel to deny fact of levy, 13-1140

Estoppel to deny liability of property to levy, 13-1141

Estoppel to deny validity or regularity of execution or attachment, 13-1140

Rights of sureties, 13-1141

Title to property levied on, 13-1141

Enforcement of bond after forfeiture, 13-1154

Action on bond, 13-1154

Amount of recovery, 13-1155

Effect of judgment on bond, 13-1155

Execution on statutory judgment resulting from forfeiture, 13-1155

Manner of enforcement, 13-1154

Motion for judgment, 13-1154

Time of enforcement, 13-1154

FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS, *cont'd.***Equity:**

Bond to secure property in equity, 13-1132

Estoppel, 13-1140, 1141

Execution (see *infra*, Levy):

Effect on lien of giving forthcoming or delivery bonds, 11-699

Release of property under forthcoming or delivery bonds, 11-708

Several executions, 13-1139

Execution debtor, 13-1134

Execution of bond, 13-1134

By whom given, see *infra*, By whom given.

By whom prepared, 13-1134

Motion to quash, 13-1144

To whom payable, 13-1135

Execution on statutory judgment resulting from forfeiture, 13-1155

Executors and administrators:

Executor or administrator of debtor may give bond, 13-1134

Exemption of property, 13-1152

Filling blanks, 13-1138

Forfeiture of bond, 13-1148

Defenses and relief after forfeiture, see *infra*, Defenses and relief after forfeiture.

Effect of forfeiture, 13-1149

Effect of return, 13-1149

Effect on bond, 13-1149

Effect on original judgment, 13-1150

Effect on the parties, 13-1149

Enforcement of bond after forfeiture, see *infra*, Enforcement of bond after forfeiture.

Forfeited bond given effect of judgment, 13-1149

Proof of forfeiture, 13-1148

Second execution, 13-1150

Fraud and deceit, 13-1152, 1154

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

History, 13-1132

Impossibility of performance, 13-1152

Injunctions, 13-1146

Injunction against enforcement of bond, 13-1146

Injunction against enforcement of judgment, 13-1147

Irregularities, 13-1139

Judgments:

Bond in satisfaction of judgment, 13-1142

Effect of forfeiture on original judgment, 13-1150

Execution on statutory judgment resulting from forfeiture, 13-1155

Forfeited bond given effect of judgment, 13-1149

Injunction against enforcement of judgment, 13-1147

Motion for judgment, 13-1154

Reversal of original judgment, 13-1143

Satisfaction of original judgment, 13-1151

Supersedeas to judgment, 13-1147

Levy:

Bond in discharge of levy, 13-1142

Effect on levy, 13-1142

Estoppel to deny fact of levy, 13-1140

FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS, *cont'd.***Lien:**

Effect on lien of giving forthcoming or delivery bond, 11-699

Loss or destruction of property, 13-1148

Manner of enforcement, 13-1154

Motion for judgment, 13-1154

Motion to quash bond, 13-1143

Defective execution of bond, 13-1144

Effect of order, 13-1145

Grounds of motion, 13-1143

Inadequacy of security, 13-1143

Insufficient or defective recitals in bond, 13-1144

Performance rendered impossible without fault of obligor, 13-1144

Power to quash faulty bond, 13-1143

Presumption of performance, 13-1144

Time of motion, 13-1144

Who may move to quash, 13-1143

Names of parties, 13-1136

Omissions supplied by intendment of law, 13-1137

Origin, 13-1132

Parties, 13-1134, 1135

Effect on parties, see *infra*, Effect on parties.

Names of parties, 13-1136

Partners, 13-1134, 1135

Payment:

To whom payable, 13-1135

Bond payable to officer instead of creditor, 13-1135

Creditor usually named as obligee, 13-1135

Penalty, 13-1137

Performance of condition of bond, 13-1146

Delivery of property, see *infra*, Delivery of property.

Excuses for nonperformance, 13-1147

Injunction against enforcement of judgment, 13-1147

Loss or destruction of property, 13-1148

Satisfaction of execution, 13-1147

Seizure under paramount title or judicial process, 13-1148

Supersedeas to judgment, 13-1147

Place of delivery, 13-1137

Process superseded by bond, 13-1137

Purpose, 13-1132

Quashing, see *infra*, Motion to quash bond.

Receipts, 13-1131

Recitals, 13-1136; 24-68

Amount due, 13-1137

Description of property, 13-1136

Misrecital of names, 13-1136

Motion to quash, 13-1144

Names of parties, 13-1136

Omission supplied by intendment of law, 13-1137

Omitting name, 13-1136

Penalty, 13-1137

Place of delivery, 13-1137

Process superseded by bond, 13-1137

Surplusage, 13-1137

Time of delivery of property, 13-1136

Variances between bond and execution, 13-1138

Variances between bond and officer's return, 13-1138

Release of excess, 13-1137

FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS, *cont'd.*

Release of property under forthcoming or delivery bonds, 11-708

Replevin, 13-1132

Requisites and validity of bond, 13-1135

Blanks in bond, 13-1138

Bond on several executions, 13-1139

Bond without sureties, 13-1139

Compliance with statute necessary to constitute statutory bond, 13-1135

Effect of irregularities and defects, 13-1139

Generally, 13-1135

Parties, 13-1135

Recitals, see *infra*, Recitals.

Sufficiency as common-law bond, 13-1139

Time for giving bond, 13-1135

Who may object, 13-1139

Rescission, cancellation, and reformation, 13-1143, 1145

Right of debtor to give, 13-1133

Acceptance of bond optional with officer, 13-1133

Taking of bond compulsory on officer, 13-1133

Seizure under paramount title or judicial process, 13-1148, 1152

Several executions, 13-1139

Sheriffs and constables:

Liability of sheriff taking insufficient bond, 25-719

Statutes:

Bond insufficient under statute may be valid as common-law obligation, 13-1139

Compliance with statute necessary to constitute statutory bond, 13-1135

Subrogation, 13-1156, 1157

Supersedeas to judgment, 13-1147

Suretyship:

Bond without sureties, 13-1139

Contribution, 13-1157

Release of sureties, 13-1156

Rights against codebtors, 13-1156

Rights against cosureties, 13-1157

Rights against parties to bond, 13-1156

Rights and remedies of sureties, 13-1156

Subrogation, 13-1156

Sureties for original debt, 13-1156

Sureties' rights against creditors, 13-1156

Sureties' rights against debtor, 13-1156

Surplusage, 13-1137

Tender, 13-1146

Tender of property, 13-1152

Time of delivery of property, 13-1136

Time of enforcement, 13-1154

Time of giving bond, 13-1135

Validity of bonds, see *infra*, Requisites and validity of bond.

Variances, 13-1138

Between bond and execution, 13-1138

Between bond and officer's return, 13-1138

Waiver of performance, 13-1152

FORTHWITH, 7-175; 13-1157

See REASONABLE TIME; SOON.

Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, 13-1158

Entering verdict and judgment, 13-1160

Fire insurance, 13-330, 1160

31 C. of L.—56

FORTHWITH, *cont'd.*

Immediately, 15-1020

Insurance, 13-1160

Judicial sales, 13-1162

Life insurance, 13-1160

No delay, 13-1161

Questions of law and fact, 13-1161

Reasonable time, 13-1158

Recording acts, 24-94

Sales, 24-1075

Sheriffs' sales, 13-1162

Twenty-four hours, 13-1161

FORTUITOUS, 13-1163

FORTUITOUS EVENT, 1-587; 18-311

FORTUNE, 13-1163

FORTUNE TELLER, 13-1163

FORUM, 13-1163

FORWARD, 13-1163

Carry, 13-1164

"To be forwarded," 6-638

FORWARDERS, 13-1165

See CARRIERS OF GOODS; COMMON CARRIERS; CONNECTING CARRIERS; EXPRESS COMPANIES.

Carrier distinguished from, 6-261; 13-1165

Carriers becoming forwarders, 13-1166

Common carriers:

Carrier distinguished from forwarder, 6-261; 13-1165

Characters of carriers and forwarders combined, 6-262

Forwarder defined and characterized, 6-261

Forwarder not insurer, 6-262

Whether carrier or forwarder depends on circumstances, 6-262

Definitions, 13-1165

Degree of diligence required of forwarder, 13-1167

In the absence of specific instructions, 13-1167

General rule, 13-1167

Ordinary diligence, 13-1167

Preservation of property within his possession as such, 13-1167

Selection of carrier and in delivery of goods, see *infra*, Selection of carrier and in delivery of goods.

When forwarder's liability that of warehouseman, 13-1167

Where bound by specific instructions, see *infra*, Instructions.

Delivery of goods, see *infra*, Selection of carrier and in delivery of goods.

Diligence, see *infra*, Degree of diligence required of forwarder.

Duty to receive and forward, 13-1167

Express companies, see EXPRESS COMPANIES.

Forwarding merchants, 13-1166

Instructions, 13-1170

As to carrier to whom delivery shall be made, 13-1171

Breach of contract by forwarder in failing to deliver to designated carrier, 13-1171

Duty of forwarder to follow instructions of shipper, 13-1170

Forwarder's liability for loss of goods, 13-1171

Liability for loss resulting from failure to transmit instructions, 13-1169

Volume XXXI.

FORWARDERS, *cont'd.*

- Instructions, *cont'd.*
 - Perishable goods, 13-1172
 - Where bound by specific instructions, 13-1170
 - Where delivery to designated carrier impossible, 13-1171
 - Liability for loss resulting from carrier's failure to deliver to or notify connecting carrier, 13-1170
 - Liability for loss resulting from failure to advise consignee of shipment, 13-1169
 - Liability for loss resulting from failure to transmit instructions, 13-1169
 - Negligence, 13-1169
 - Perishable goods, 13-1172
 - Selection of carrier and in delivery of goods, 13-1168
 - Forwarder liable only for want of ordinary diligence in selecting carrier, 13-1168
 - In general, 13-1168
 - Liability for loss resulting from carrier's failure to deliver to or notify connecting carrier, 13-1170
 - Liability for loss resulting from failure to advise consignee of shipment, 13-1169
 - Liability for loss resulting from failure to transmit instructions, 13-1169
 - Negligence, 13-1169
 - Warehouses and warehousemen, 13-1167
- FORWARDING MERCHANTS** (see *infra*, Forwarders):
- Common carriers, 6-260
- FOR WHOM IT MAY CONCERN**, see FIRE INSURANCE; MARINE INSURANCE.

FOSSILS, 14-1**FOUL**, 14-1**FOUND**, 14-1

- See FIND.
- Establish, 11-354
- Found committing an offense, 13-50
- Found intoxicated, 13-50

FOUND CHARITIES, 14-3**FOUNDED**, 14-2**FOUNDER**, 14-3**FOUND INTOXICATED**, 13-50**FOUNDLING**, see HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION.**FOUNDRY**, 14-3**FOUR — FOURTEEN**, 14-3**FOURTEENTH AMENDMENT**, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.**FOWL**, 14-3**FRACTION**, 14-3**FRACTIONAL**, 14-3**FRACTION OF A DAY**, see DAY.**FRAME**, 14-3**FRAME BUILDING**, 14-3

See FIRE LIMITS.

FRANCHISES, 14-4

- See CORPORATIONS; FERRIES.
- Banks and banking, 14-10
- Bridges (see BRIDGES), 14-10
- Broad-sense term, 14-5
- Consolidation of corporations, see CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS.
- Corporations, see CORPORATIONS.
- Eminent domain, 10-1091, 1100, 1101, 1116, 1163; 14-9

FRANCHISES, *cont'd.*Eminent domain, *cont'd.*

- Compensation for exclusive franchise required, 10-1117
 - Injuries to franchise, 10-1116
 - Injury to competing franchise not a taking of property, 10-1117
 - Where franchise is itself taken, 10-1117
 - Gas and gas companies, 14-10
 - Incorporeal hereditament, 14-6
 - Land, 18-143
 - Legislative grant, 14-5
 - Liberty, 18-1125
 - Markets, 19-1140
 - Mechanics' liens, 20-525
 - Monopolies and corporate trusts, 14-10
 - Mortgages:
 - Mortgage of franchise, 20-916
 - Office, 14-9
 - Powers, property, and franchises of corporation, 14-8
 - Property, 14-6
 - Quo warranto, see QUO WARRANTO
 - Railroads (see RAILROADS), 14-10
 - Railroad securities, 23-804
 - Sheriffs' sales, 25-751
 - Special or local assessments, 25-1189
 - Street railways, see STREET RAILWAYS.
 - Streets and sidewalks, 14-9
 - Surrender of franchise, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.
 - Taxation, see TAXATION (CORPORATE).
 - Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.
 - Turnpikes, see TURNPIKES AND TOLL-ROADS.
 - Waterworks and water companies, see WATERWORKS AND WATER COMPANIES.
 - Wharfs and wharfingers, 14-10
 - Withdrawal of franchise, 14-11
- FRANKLINITE**, 14-11
- FRANKTENEMENT**, 14-11
- FRATERNAL — FRATERNITY**, 14-11
- FRATERNAL SOCIETIES**, see BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS; FREEMASONS; SOCIETIES AND CLUBS.
- FRAUD AND DECEIT** (see CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS; ESTOPPEL; FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS):
- Absurd representations, 14-119
 - Accord and satisfaction, 1-428
 - Accounts, 1-463, 464
 - Accounting in equity, 14-176
 - Impeaching settled or stated accounts, 1-460
 - Acting upon representations (see *infra*, Damage or prejudice; Persons entitled to relief or redress), 14-106
 - Artifice to prevent ascertaining the truth, 14-112
 - Burden of proof, 14-192
 - Concealment, 14-113
 - Effect of independent examination or investigation, 14-111
 - Artifice to prevent ascertaining the truth, 14-112
 - General rule, 14-111
 - Inability to learn truth, 14-112
 - Investigation and report or advice of third persons, 14-112
 - Presumption, 14-112

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Acting upon representations, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of independent examination or investigation, *cont'd.*
 - Representations as to solvency, 14-111
 - Estoppel by false representations, 14-109
 - Failure to disclose facts, 14-113
 - General rule that representations must be relied upon, 14-106
 - Ignorance of representation, 14-112
 - General rule, 14-112
 - Representation after consummation of contract, 14-113
 - Representation to agents, 14-113
 - Inability to learn the truth, 14-112
 - Intention that representations should be acted upon, 14-103
 - Knowledge of fact, 14-113
 - Knowledge or belief that representation is false, 14-109
 - Acceptance of conveyance at variance with representation, 14-110
 - Agent's knowledge imputable to principal, 14-111
 - Belief that representation is false, 14-111
 - Information as to falsity, 14-110
 - Information received but forgotten, 14-110
 - Representations as to solvency and credit, 14-110
 - Representations known to be false not fraud, 14-109
 - When knowledge may be inferred, 14-110
 - Materiality of representations, 14-61, 62
 - Presumption, 14-192
 - Questions of law and fact, 14-207
 - Reliance upon guaranty, 14-109
 - Representations as to credit or standing of another, 14-109
 - Representations not acted upon, 14-61, 62
 - Representations not intended to be acted on by party complaining, 14-148
 - Right to rely on representations, see *infra*, Right to rely on representations.
 - Sales of property, 14-108
 - Several inducements contributing, 14-113
 - General rule, 14-113
 - Immaterial that other inducements contributed, 14-113
 - Main cause, 14-115
 - Predominant cause, 14-115
 - Reliance in part on examination or investigation, 14-114
 - Reliance in part on guaranty, 14-114
 - Representations partly false, 14-114
 - Statutes of fraud, 14-114
 - Test as to reliance on representations, 14-115
- Action of deceit, see *infra*, Knowledge and intent.
- Actions, see *infra*, Remedies.
- Actual fraud, 1-603; 14-21
- Adequate remedy at law, 14-172
 - Doubtful, inadequate, or incomplete remedy, 14-172
 - General rule, 14-172

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Adequate remedy at law, *cont'd.*
 - Illustrations, 14-173, 174
 - Recovery of damages as incidental to other relief, 14-173
 - Remedy by action at law, 14-173
 - Remedy by action of deceit, 14-173
 - Remedy by defense or counterclaim at law, 14-174
 - Remedy by ejectment or writ of entry, 14-174
- Admissions, 1-703
- Adoption of children, 1-736
- Advice of counsel:
 - Liability of attorney for fraudulent advice, 1-895
- Agency, see AGENCY.
- Alteration of instruments, see ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS.
- Arrest, see ARREST; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
- Arson, see ARSON.
- Assumpsit, 14-165
- Attachment, see ATTACHMENT.
- Attorney and client, 3-311
 - Duty to disclose material fact, 14-70
- Auctions and auctioneers (see AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS):
 - Advertisements to sell at auctions, 14-152
- Bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
- Belief (see *infra*, Statements of opinion and prediction):
 - Knowledge or belief that representation is false, see *infra*, Acting upon representations; Knowledge and intent.
- Benefit to defendant not necessary, see *infra*, Persons responsible.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.
- Bills of lading:
 - Bona fide purchasers, 4-551
 - Parol evidence, 4-543
- Bona fide purchasers, see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.
- Bonds, see BONDS.
- Boundaries:
 - Equitable jurisdiction, 4-840
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-130
 - Statements as to boundaries, 14-45
- Brands and marks, 4-878, 879
- Breach of promise of marriage, 4-884
- Brokers, see BROKERS.
- Burden of proof, see *infra*, Presumption and burden of proof.
- Carriers of goods, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.
- Catching bargains, see CATCHING BARGAIN.
- Caution, words of, 14-117
- Change of circumstances, 14-75
- Character in evidence, 14-196
- Character of representation as one of fact, 14-33
 - Act done after making a contract, 14-33
- False representations as to the law, see *infra*, False representations as to the law.
- General rule, 14-33
- Promises and statements of intention, see *infra*, Promises and statements of intention.

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Character of representation as one of fact, *cont'd.*
- Representation must be one of fact, 14-33
- Statements of opinion and prediction*, see *infra*, *Statements of opinion and prediction*.
- Cheats*, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.
- Checks:
 - Drawing checks without funds in bank, 14-30
- Circumstantial evidence, 14-200
- Citizenship*, see CITIZENSHIP.
- Classification of fraud, 14-19
- Fiduciary and confidential relations, 14-20
- Fraud apparent from the intrinsic nature and subject of the bargain, 14-20
- Fraud arising from facts and circumstances of imposition, 14-19
- Fraud presumed from circumstances and conditions of the parties, 14-20
- Fraud upon third persons, 14-20
- Inequitable and unconscientious bargain, 14-20
- Mental weakness and unprotected condition of party, 14-20
- Cloud on title, 6-160, 164
- Composition with creditors (see COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS), 14-147
- Compromise, 14-147
 - Damages, 14-187
- Duty of disclosure, 14-79
- Concealment*, see *infra*, *Failure to disclose facts and concealment*.
- Conditions, 6-502
- Conduct*, see *infra*, *Representations by conduct*.
- Confidence*, see *infra*, *Relation of trust or confidence*.
- Confusion of goods*, see CONFUSION OF GOODS.
- Consideration (see *infra*, *Inadequacy of price*), 14-140
- Gross inadequacy proof of fraud, 6-701
 - General rule, 6-701
 - Instances of gross inadequacy, 6-701
 - What constitutes gross inadequacy in respect to creditors, 6-702
- Inadequate consideration evidence of fraud, 6-699
 - Advantage taken of person's financial distress, 6-700
 - Age, 6-699
 - Confidential relations, 6-701
 - General rule, 6-699
 - Grantor unacquainted with value of thing conveyed, 6-700
 - Ignorance, 6-699
 - Mental incapacity, 6-699
 - Suppression of material facts, 6-700
 - Undue influence, 6-699
- Parol evidence, 6-776
- Conspiracy*, see CONSPIRACY.
- Constructive fraud, 7-3; 14-21
- Constructive knowledge of falsity*, see *infra*, *Knowledge and intent*.
- Constructive trust*, see IMPLIED TRUST.
- Contingent damages*, see *infra*, *Damage or prejudice*.
- Contracts (see INTERFERENCE WITH CONTRACT RELATIONS), 7-112

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Contracts, *cont'd.*
- Defenses*, see *infra*, *Defenses*.
- Effect of fraud on contracts*, see *infra*, *Effect of fraud on contracts*.
- Pleading fraud as a defense*, see *infra*, *Defenses*.
- Preventing contracts, 14-147
- Preventing performance of contracts, 14-147
- Sealed instruments, 14-166
- Copyright:
 - Fraud not essential to infringement, 7-570
- Corporations (see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS), 7-830
 - Action against corporation for damages, 7-830
 - Condition of corporation, 14-89
 - Doctrine in England, 7-830
 - Doctrine in United States, 7-831
 - Equity, 7-830
 - Liability of corporation, 7-830
 - Representation as to power of corporation under its charter, 14-55
 - Rescission of contract, 7-830
- Covenants*, see COVENANTS.
- Covin, 8-226
- Created by fraud, 8-229
- Credit (see *infra*, *Representations as to solvency, credit, or standing*):
 - Oral and written representations as to credit of another, 14-114
- Creditors*, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Criminal, 8-256
- Damage or prejudice (see *infra*, *Acting upon representations; Damages*), 14-137
 - Acting from benevolence, 14-143
 - Action of deceit, 14-137
 - Acts which the law would have compelled, 14-142
 - General rule, 14-142
 - Payment of debt, 14-143
 - Performance of contract, 14-143
 - Securing debt, 14-143
 - Amount of damage immaterial, 14-140
 - Benefit to defendant not necessary*, see *infra*, *Persons responsible*.
 - Benevolent motives, 14-143
 - Burden of proof, 14-193
 - Causal connection between fraud and damage, 14-144
 - Composition agreements, 14-147
 - Compromise, 14-147
 - Consideration, 14-140
 - Contingent damages, 14-141
 - Action of deceit, 14-141
 - Future damages inevitable, 14-142
 - Generally, 14-141
 - Credit, 14-146
 - Equitable estoppel, 14-139
 - Exercise of legal right, 14-143
 - False representations afterwards made good, 14-142
 - Fraud must affect the consideration, 14-140
 - Inducing testator to revoke will, 14-143
 - Legal right, 14-143
 - Loans, 14-146
 - Misrepresentations as to solvency or credit, 14-146

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Damage or prejudice, *cont'd.*
 - Necessity for actual pecuniary damage, 14-140
 - Illustrations, 14-141
 - Rescission of contract, 14-140
 - View that actual pecuniary damage not necessary, 14-140
 - Necessity for violation of legal right, 14-143
 - Necessity in general, 14-137
 - Obtaining compromise, 14-147
 - Others than person complaining, 14-137
 - Particular transactions, 14-144
 - Pecuniary damage, 14-140
 - Presumption, 14-193
 - Preventing collection or securing of debt, 14-147
 - Preventing performance of contracts, 14-147
 - Preventing rescission of contracts, 14-147
 - Preventing sales and contracts, 14-147
 - Principal and agent, 14-140
 - Proximate cause, 14-144
 - Relief against judgment, 14-139
 - Remote and proximate cause, 14-144
 - Rescission and other relief in equity, 14-139
 - Rescission of contract at law, 14-138
 - Sale of commercial paper, 14-146
 - Sale of encumbered property, 14-141, 142
 - Sale of securities, 14-145
 - Sale or exchange of property, 14-144
 - Effect of purchase money being still unpaid, 14-145
 - General rule, 14-144
 - Getting all that was bargained for, 14-144
 - Incumbrances, 14-145
 - Quantity, 14-145
 - Title to property, 14-145
 - Solvency, 14-146
 - Sufficiency of damage or prejudice, 14-140
 - Trusts and trustees, 14-140
- Damages (see *infra*, Damage or prejudice), 14-177
 - After rescission of contract, 14-178
 - Agreement as to measure of damages, 14-179
 - Compensation for improvements, 14-180
 - Composition with creditors, 14-187
 - Compromise, 14-187
 - Contingent damages*, see *infra*, Damage or prejudice.
 - Determination of value, 14-188
 - Depreciation in value of property, 14-189
 - Evidence of value, 14-188
 - Illustrations, 14-188, 189
 - Market price, 14-188
 - Price paid, 14-188
 - Time and place, 14-188
 - Expenditures, 14-179
 - Expenses of suits, 14-181
 - Fraud in obtaining certificate of stock, 14-187
 - Fraud tainting the whole contract, 8-584
 - Future damages, 14-141, 142
 - General rule, 14-177
 - Ignorance of falsity, 14-178

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Damages, *cont'd.*
 - Insurance, 14-186
 - Interest*, see *infra*, Interest.
 - Issue of false certificate of stock, 14-187
 - Loans, 14-186
 - Measure fixed by contract, 8-637
 - Offer to make representations good, 14-178
 - Particular transactions, 14-182
 - Partnership, 14-186
 - Procuring execution of note, 14-187
 - Proximate cause, 8-578
 - Recovery of damages*, see *infra*, Recovery of damages.
 - Remote and proximate damages, 14-179
 - Avoidable damages, 14-181
 - Compensation for improvements, 14-180
 - Damages not contemplated, 14-179
 - Expenditures, 14-179
 - Expenses of suits, 14-181
 - General rule, 14-179
 - Speculative damages, 14-181
 - Representations as to solvency or credit, 14-187
 - Sales of real or personal property, 14-182
 - Conveyance or assignment by purchaser, 14-186
 - Defects in title, 14-185
 - Defects not known to seller, 14-186
 - Difference between value and price paid, 14-182
 - Difference between actual value and represented value, 14-182
 - Fraud in purchase of property, 14-186
 - Incumbrances, 14-185
 - Representations as to cost, 14-185
 - Sale of animals with contagious disease, 14-184
 - Sale of note, 14-184
 - Sale of property for a particular purpose, 14-184
 - Sale of securities, 14-184
 - Sale of stock in corporation, 14-184
 - When rule as to difference in value not applicable, 14-183
 - Speculative damages, 14-179, 181
 - Subscription for stock, 14-187
- Debtor and creditor:
 - Silence, 14-72
- Debtors*, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Debts of decedents, 8-1031
- Deeds*, see DEEDS.
- Defenses:
 - Pleading the fraud as a defense, 14-164
 - Illustrations, 14-164, 165
 - Sealed instruments, 14-166
 - Undue influence, 13-816
- Definition, 14-19
- Defraud, 9-180
- Demand, 14-165
 - Money paid through fraud or duress, 9-207
- Disclosure*, see *infra*, Failure to disclose facts and concealment.
- Discovery of fraud, 9-472
- Divorce*, see DIVORCE.

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Effect of fraud on contracts, 14-156
 - Estoppel by recitals in contract, 14-157
 - Fraud and mistake distinguished, 14-157
 - Fraud renders contract voidable, not void, 14-156
 - General rule, 14-156
 - Ejectment:
 - Recovery of conveyance obtained by fraud, 10-520
 - Election, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.
 - Elections, see ELECTIONS.
 - Equitable election, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.
 - Equitable estoppel, see ESTOPPEL.
 - Equity (see *infra*, Remedies):
 - Consolidation of courts of law and equity, 14-23
 - Fraud as ground for relief in equity, 13-22
 - Escape, see ESCAPE.
 - Estoppel, see ESTOPPEL.
 - Evidence, 14-190
 - Admissibility of evidence, 14-195
 - Character or reputation, 14-196
 - Conduct showing good faith, 14-196
 - General rule, 14-195
 - Great latitude allowed, 14-195
 - Other frauds, 14-196
 - Frauds committed by third person, 14-197
 - General rule, 14-196
 - General scheme or purpose to defraud, 14-197
 - Other representations to party defrauded, 14-198
 - Proof that other representations were fraudulent, 14-199
 - Restriction to cases of conspiracy, 14-198
 - Restriction to purpose of proving scienter, 14-198
 - Parol evidence, see *infra*, Parol evidence.
 - Subsequent conduct, 14-196
 - Burden of proof, see *infra*, Presumption and burden of proof.
 - Circumstances consistent with honesty, 14-203
 - Circumstantial evidence, 14-200
 - Degree of proof, 14-201
 - Inadequacy of price, see *infra*, Inadequacy of price.
 - Knowledge and intent, 14-201
 - Mere suspicion not enough, 14-202
 - Motive, 14-203
 - Number of witnesses, 14-204
 - Parol evidence, see *infra*, Parol evidence.
 - Preponderance of evidence, 14-201
 - Presumption, see *infra*, Presumption and burden of proof.
 - Proof of circumstances indicating fraud, see *infra*, Presumption and burden of proof.
 - Reasonable doubt, 14-201
 - Sufficiency of evidence, 14-200
 - Value, 14-188
- Exchange of property, see EXCHANGE OF PROPERTY.
- Executors and administrators (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS), 14-154

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Exemplary damages, see EXEMPLARY DAMAGES.
- Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).
- Expenditures, 14-179
- Fact (see *infra*, Character of representation as one of fact; Questions of law and fact):
 - Misrepresentation of law and fact distinguished, see *infra*, False representations as to the law.
- Failure to disclose facts and concealment, 14-66
 - Acting upon representations, 14-113
 - Action of deceit, 14-66
 - Artifice to prevent inquiry, 14-38
 - Cancellation, 14-67
 - Concealing defective condition of property, 14-82
 - Concealment of facts, 14-82
 - Diverting attention and preventing examination or inquiry, 14-82
 - Equity, 14-67
 - Estoppel, see ESTOPPEL.
 - Failure to disclose lien, 14-85
 - Failure to disclose title to real estate, 14-84
 - Intention that representation shall deceive, 14-105
 - Mere nondisclosure of facts not generally fraud, 14-66
 - Misrepresentation of law accompanied by misrepresentation of fact, 14-58
 - Partial disclosure of facts, 14-83
 - Personal property, 14-84
 - Promises and statements of intention, 14-54
 - General rule, 14-54
 - Illustrations, 14-54
 - Recovery of damages, 14-68
 - Rescission, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.
 - Rule at law, 14-66
 - Rule in equity, 14-67
 - Silence when there is a duty to speak, 14-68
 - Circumstances imposing a duty to speak, 14-69
 - Compromises, 14-79
 - Concealment of knowledge, 14-75
 - Contracts of insurance, 14-79
 - Contracts of suretyship, 14-79
 - Denial, 14-75
 - Failure to disclose insolvency, 14-80
 - General rule, 14-68
 - Guaranty, 14-79
 - Inquiry, 14-75
 - Insolvency, 14-80
 - Leases of real property, 14-77
 - Mental incapacity of party, 14-76
 - Negotiation of commercial paper, 14-78
 - Particular transaction, 14-76
 - Relation of trust or confidence, see *infra*, Relation of trust or confidence.
 - Relief in equity, 14-68
 - Rescission, 14-68
 - Sales of personal property, 14-77
 - Sales of real property, 14-76
 - Sales of stock, 14-78

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Failure to disclose facts and concealment, *cont'd.*
 - Silence when there is a duty to speak, *cont'd.*
 - Stock subscription, 14-78
 - Suggestion of doubt, 14-76
 - Suretyship, 14-79
 - Statements as to solvency and credit of another, 14-84
 - Statements of opinion and prediction, 14-38
- False assumption of knowledge, see *infra*, Knowledge and intent.
- False personation, see FALSE PERSONATION.
- False pretenses (see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS):
 - Damage, see *infra*, Damage or prejudice.
 - Prejudice, see *infra*, Damage or prejudice.
- False representations, 14-23
 - Acting upon representations, see *infra*, Acting upon representations.
 - Action of deceit, 14-23
 - Character of representation as one of fact, 14-33
 - Damage or prejudice, see *infra*, Damage or prejudice.
 - Damages, see *infra*, Damages.
 - Effect, 14-156
 - Effect in equity, 14-172
 - Estoppel, see ESTOPPEL.
 - Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.
 - Failure to disclose facts, and concealment, see *infra*, Failure to disclose facts, and concealment.
 - False representations as to the law, see *infra*, False representations as to the law.
 - Falsity of representations, see *infra*, Falsity of representations.
 - Generally, 14-23
 - Knowledge and intent, see *infra*, Knowledge and intent.
 - Materiality of representations, see *infra*, Materiality of representations.
 - Necessity for writing, see *infra*, Necessity for writing.
 - Oral representations in connection with written contracts, 14-29
 - Personal property, 14-24
 - Persons entitled to relief or redress, see *infra*, Persons entitled to relief or redress.
 - Persons responsible, see *infra*, Persons responsible.
 - Promises and statements of intention, see *infra*, Promises and statements of intention.
 - Questions of law and fact, see *infra*, Questions of law and fact.
 - Real property, 14-24
 - Remedies, 14-156
 - Remedies in equity, see *infra*, Remedies.
 - Remedy at law, see *infra*, Adequate remedy at law.
 - Representations as to solvency, credit, or standing, see *infra*, Representations as to solvency, credit, or standing.
 - Representations by agent, 14-29
 - Representations by conduct, see *infra*, Representations by conduct.

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- False representations, *cont'd.*
 - Representations in relation to personal property, 14-24
 - Representations in relation to real property, 14-24
 - Rescission, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.
 - Rescission of contract at law, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.
 - Right to rely on representations, see *infra*, Right to rely on representations.
 - Statements of opinion and prediction, see *infra*, Statements of opinion and prediction.
 - Subject-matter of the representation, 14-23
 - Title to real property, 14-24
- False representations as to the law, 14-54
 - Equity, 14-57
 - Extent of liability of subscriber for stock of corporation, 14-55
 - General rule, 14-54
 - Ignorance, 14-57
 - Illustrations, 14-55
 - Power of corporation under its charter, 14-55
 - Reason of the rule, 14-55
 - Relation of trust or confidence, 14-57
 - Relief in equity, 14-57
 - Representations as to legal effect of instruments, 14-56
 - Representations of law and fact distinguished, 15-58
 - Foreign laws, 14-58
 - In general, 14-58
 - Misrepresentation of law accompanied by misrepresentation of fact or concealment, 14-58
 - Private acts, 14-59
- Falsity of representations, 14-63
 - Acting upon representations, see *infra*, Acting upon representations.
 - Burden of proof, 14-192
 - General rule, 14-63
 - Interpretation of representations, 14-64
 - Presumptions, 14-193
 - Question of law and fact, 14-206
 - Representations capable of two meanings, 14-64
 - Representations must be false, 14-63
 - Representations partly false, 14-64
 - Representations rendered false by subsequent events, 14-65
 - Representations rendered true by subsequent events, 14-66
 - Statements accompanied by misleading conduct, 14-65
 - Statements conveying a false impression, 14-65
 - Subsequent evidence, 14-65, 66
 - True representations supposed to be false, 14-63
- Fidelity and guaranty insurance, see FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE.
- Fiduciary, see *infra*, Relation of trust or confidence.
- Fiduciary and confidential relations, 14-20
- Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Foreclosure of mortgages, 13-817
- Fraud as a defense, 13-816

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Foreign judgments*, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.
- Foreign laws:
 - False representations, 14-58
- Forgery*, see FORGERY.
- Forgotten information, 14-110
- Forthcoming and delivery bonds, 13-1152, 1154
- Fraud at law, 14-21
 - As ground for an action of deceit, 14-21
 - As ground for rescission of contract, 14-22
- Frauds, statute of*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Future damages, 14-141, 142
- Future events*, see *infra*, Statements of opinion and prediction.
- Future profits or benefits, 14-40
- Gambling contracts*, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.
- Guarantee*, see *infra*, Representations as to solvency, credit, or standing.
- Guaranty, 14-1166
 - Disclosure, 14-79
 - Reliance in part on guaranty, 14-114
 - Reliance upon guaranty, 14-109
- Guardian ad litem*, see GUARDIAN AD LITEM.
- Homestead*, see HOMESTEAD.
- Husband and wife*, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.
- Ignorance*, see *infra*, Acting upon representations; Knowledge and intent; Right to rely on representations.
- Illegal contracts*, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.
- Implied contracts*, see IMPLIED CONTRACTS.
- Implied representations in law, 14-31
- Implied trust*, see IMPLIED TRUST.
- Implied warranty, 14-86
- Impossible representations, 14-119
- Imprisonment for debt*, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
- Improvements:
 - Damages, 14-180
- Inadequacy of price (see *infra*, Consideration), 14-193, 204
- Inadequate remedy*, see *infra*, Adequate remedy at law.
- Income:
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-126
- Incumbrances, 14-145
 - Damages, 14-185
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-130
 - Sale of encumbered property, 14-141, 142
 - Statements as to incumbrances, 14-46
- Indefinite representations, 14-119
- Indirect representations*, see *infra*, Persons entitled to relief or redress.
- Inducements*, see *infra*, Acting upon representations.
- Infants*, see INFANTS.
- Injunctions, 16-367
- Insolvency*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY; see *infra*, Representations as to solvency, credit, or standing.
- Intention (see *infra*, Knowledge and intent):
 - Promises and statements of intention*, see *infra*, Promises and statements of intention.
- Interest (see INTEREST), 14-189
 - Money obtained by fraud, 14-190
 - Recovery of interest, 14-189
- Interpretation of representations, 14-64

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Joint tenants and tenants in common:
 - Duty to disclose material facts, 14-71
- Judge:
 - Liability of judge, 17-726
- Judgments and decrees (see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES):
 - Collateral attack, 17-848
 - Vacating entry of satisfaction, 17-872
- Judicial sales, 17-996
 - Fraud on part of purchaser, 17-1018
 - Presumption of fraud from inadequacy of price, 17-1002
 - Promises and statements of intention, 14-50
- Jurisdiction in equity*, see *infra*, Remedies.
- Kidnapping*, see KIDNAPPING.
- Knowledge and intent, 14-85
 - Action of deceit, 14-86
 - Acting as agent without authority, 14-90
 - Deceit and breach of warranty distinguished, 14-87
 - General rule, 14-86
 - Knowledge that representation is false, 14-86
 - Representations as to solvency, credit, or standing, 14-89
 - Sales of personal property, 14-88
 - Sales of real property, 14-88
 - View that knowledge of falsity is not necessary, 14-90
- Agency (see AGENCY), 14-102
- Burden of proof, 14-102
- Circumstantial evidence, 14-201
- Constructive knowledge of falsity, 14-95
 - Circumstances imposing duty to know the facts, 14-95
 - Facts putting one on inquiry, 14-96
 - False assumption of knowledge, 14-90
 - General rule, 14-95
 - Reckless statements, 14-97
 - Representations by officers of corporations, 14-96
 - Statements for fraudulent purposes, 14-96
- Exceptions to general rule, 14-86
- Facts equally within the means of knowledge of both parties, 14-72
- Facts peculiarly within party's knowledge or means of knowledge, 14-120
- Facts peculiarly within the knowledge of one party, 14-72
- False assumption of knowledge, 14-99
 - Affirmation of knowledge, 14-99
 - Belief that representation is true, 14-101
 - Positive statements as to one's own knowledge, 14-99
 - Statements must imply knowledge, 14-100
- False representations, 14-85
- False warranty, 14-101
- Forgetfulness of facts, 14-101
- Fraudulent intention necessary, 14-85
- General rule, 14-85
- Information received from others, 14-102
- Intention that representation shall deceive, 14-102
 - Acting as agent without authority, 14-105

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Knowledge and intent, *cont'd.*
 - Intention that representation shall deceive, *cont'd.*
 - Dishonesty of motive or intention, 14-104
 - Expectation of benefit, 14-104
 - Explanation of meaning, 14-105
 - Failure to disclose facts and concealment, 14-105
 - General rule, 14-102
 - Ignorance of fact, 14-106
 - Intention that representation should be acted upon by person complaining, 14-103
 - Knowledge without fraudulent intent, 14-106
 - Presumption from intentional non-disclosure, 14-106
 - Presumption of intent from knowledge, 14-103
 - Reason to believe falsity, 14-104
 - Representations as to solvency and credit, 14-103
 - Representations calculated to deceive, 14-103
- Knowledge afterwards acquired, 14-102
- Knowledge of the other's ignorance, 14-74
- Knowledge that representation is false, 14-86, 93
 - Abatement of price, 14-95
 - Acting upon representations*, see *infra*, *Acting upon representations*.
 - Action of deceit, 14-86
 - Circumstances imposing duty to know the facts, 14-95
 - Constructive knowledge of falsity, 14-95
 - Defense in suit for specific performance, 14-95
 - Equity, 14-93
 - Facts putting one on inquiry, 14-96
 - False assumption of knowledge, 14-99
 - Reckless statements, 14-97
 - Representations by officers of corporations, 14-96
 - Rescission of contract at law, 14-91
 - Rule in equity, 14-93
 - Statements for a fraudulent purpose, 14-96
- Partner, 14-102
- Presumptions, 14-102
- Promises and statements of intention*, see *infra*, *Promises and statements of intention*.
- Questions of law and fact, 14-207
- Reasons, 14-85
- Relation of trust or confidence*, see *infra*, *Relation of trust or confidence*.
- Representations by agents, 14-102
- Representations by partner, 14-102
- Representations on information received from others, 14-102
- Specific performance, 14-95
- Statements of intention*, see *infra*, *Promises and statements of intention*.
- Subsequent knowledge, 14-102

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Knowledge and intent, *cont'd.*
 - View that knowledge of falsity is not necessary, 14-90
- Knowledge of facts by party to be estopped*, see ESTOPPEL.
- Knowledge of facts by person setting up estoppel*, see ESTOPPEL.
- Labels:
 - Falsely labeled goods, 14-151
- Laches*, see LACHES.
- Landlord and tenant*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Larceny, 18-469
 - Illustrations, 18-470, 471
 - Incomplete transaction, 18-470
 - Possession obtained by fraud, 18-470
- Law (see *infra*, *Fraud at law*):
 - False representations as to the law*, see *infra*, *False representations as to the law*.
 - Representations implied in law, 14-31
- Leases*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Legal fraud, 14-21
- Letter of recommendation (see *infra*, *Representations as to solvency, credit, or standing*), 14-149, 150
- Libel and slander:
 - Charge of, 18-957
 - Charge of endeavor to defraud, 18-925
 - Imputing commission of fraud, 18-924
- Liens:
 - Improvements and repairs, 19-21
 - One fraudulently preventing discharge of lien cannot assert it, 19-34
- Life insurance:
 - Assignment, 19-89
- Limitation of actions*, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
- Lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
- Loans, 18-482
 - Damages, 14-186
- Location:
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-130
- Main cause, 14-115
- Marine insurance*, see MARINE INSURANCE.
- Market price, 14-188
- Marriage*, see MARRIAGE.
- Marriage settlements*, see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.
- Master and servant:
 - Liability of master for fraud of servant, 20-174
 - Release from liability obtained by fraud or misrepresentation, 20-157
- Materiality of representations, 14-59
 - Burden of proof, 14-192
 - Collateral matters, 14-61
 - Fact that representations were acted upon not conclusive, 14-62
 - General rule, 14-59
 - Illustrations, 14-60
 - Presumptions, 14-193
 - Questions of law and fact, 14-207
 - Representations affecting probability of performance of contract, 14-62
 - Representations affecting subject-matter of contract, 14-60
 - Representations must relate to material fact, 14-59

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Materiality of representations, *cont'd.*
 - Representations need not relate directly to subject-matter, 14-62
 - Representations not operating as an inducement, 14-61
 - Sales of personal property, 14-61
 - Sales of real or personal property, 14-60
 - Sales of real property, 14-61
 - Subject-matter, 14-62
 - Trivial misrepresentations, 14-61
 - What representations are material, 14-60
- Mechanics' liens*, see *MECHANICS' LIENS*.
- Mental incapacity:
 - Duty of disclosure, 14-76
- Mental weakness, 14-20
- Mercantile agencies:
 - Statements made to mercantile agencies, 14-151
- Misrepresentation (see *infra*, False representations):
 - Estoppel*, see *ESTOPPEL*.
- Mistake, 20-816
 - Fraud and mistake distinguished, 14-157
 - Knowledge and intent, 14-86
 - Reliance upon representations of other party, 20-832
- Mortgages:
 - Assumption of mortgage, 20-1002
 - Extinguishment of mortgage, 20-1072, 1073
 - Purchase by mortgagee of mortgagor's interest, 20-1013
- Municipal corporations*, see *MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS*.
- Municipal securities*, see *MUNICIPAL SECURITIES*.
- Necessity for writing, 14-31
 - Actual fraud, 14-33
 - General rule, 14-31
 - Promise to answer for debt, default, or miscarriage of another, 14-32
 - Representations as to credit, 14-32
 - Representations as to credit of third persons, 14-32
 - Representations both oral and written, 14-33
 - Statements as to extrinsic facts, 14-33
 - Statute of frauds, 14-32
- Negligence (see *infra*, Knowledge and intent; Right to rely on representations), 14-21; 21-478
- Nominal damages, 14-189
- Nondisclosure*, see *infra*, Failure to disclose facts and concealment.
- Notice of pendency and lis pendens*, see *NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS*.
- Officers and agents of private corporations*, see *OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS*.
- Omission to assert right*, see *ESTOPPEL*.
- Opinion*, see *infra*, Statements of opinion and prediction.
- Options, 21-927
- Ordinances, 21-977
- Other frauds*, see *infra*, Evidence.
- Parol evidence, 14-199
 - Contract under seal, 14-199
 - General rule, 14-199
 - Oral representations in connection with written contracts, 14-29

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Parol evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Recitals in contract, 14-200
 - Sealed instrument, 14-199
 - Statute of frauds, see *STATUTE OF FRAUDS*.
 - Written contract, 14-199
- Parties*, see *infra*, Persons entitled to relief or redress; Persons responsible.
- Partition*, see *PARTITION*.
- Partnership*, see *PARTNERSHIP*.
- Patents:
 - Statements as to patents and patented articles, 14-42
- Payment*, see *PAYMENT*.
- Pecuniary damage*, see *infra*, Damage or prejudice.
- Personal property:
 - False representation in relation to personal property, 14-24
- Persons entitled to relief or redress, 14-148
 - Fraud is personal, 14-148
 - General representations to the public or to a class, 14-150
 - General rule, 14-148
 - Letter of recommendation, 14-149
 - Representations made indirectly, 14-149
 - Advertisements of auction sales, 14-152
 - False assumption of authority to accept bill, 14-151
 - Falsely labeled goods, 14-151
 - False recitals in securities, 14-151
 - General rule, 14-149
 - Knowledge that representation is being acted on, 14-149
 - Letters of recommendation, 14-150
 - Letters to the public generally, 14-150
 - Representations made to agents, 14-150
 - Representations need not be made directly to person complaining, 14-149
 - Sale of property to be used by third person, 14-150
 - Statements by promoters or officers of a corporation, 14-151
 - Statements made to mercantile agencies, 14-151
 - Time tables issued by railroad companies, 14-152
 - Representations not intended to be acted on by persons complaining, 14-148
 - Representations to agents, 14-149
- Persons responsible, 14-152
 - Benefit to defendant not necessary, 14-153
 - Executors and administrators, 14-154
 - General rule, 14-153
 - Illustrations, 14-153, 154
 - Liability to agents, 14-153
 - Officer of corporation, 14-154
 - Public officers, 14-154
 - Representations as to another's solvency or credit, 14-153
 - Sales of personal property, 14-153
 - Sales of real property, 14-153
 - Trustees, 14-154
 - Fraud of third persons, 14-154
 - Acceptance of benefits, 14-156

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Persons responsible, *cont'd.*
 - Fraud of third persons, *cont'd.*
 - Agency, 14-156
 - Avoidance of contracts and conveyances, 14-154
 - Co-conspirators, 14-155
 - Contracts of suretyship, 14-154
 - Estoppel, 14-154
 - General rule, 14-154
 - Mortgages, 14-155
 - Participation in another's fraud, 14-155
 - Representation by person referred to for information, 14-156
 - Sale of goods, 14-155
 - Sales and conveyances of land, 14-155
 - General rule, 14-152
 - Participation in another's fraud, 14-155
- Physicians and surgeons:
 - Duty to disclose material fact, 14-70
- Police power, 22-934
- Postal laws, see POSTAL LAWS.
- Powers, see POWERS.
- Prediction, see *infra*, Statements of opinion and prediction.
- Predominant cause, 14-115
- Prejudice, see *infra*, Damage or prejudice.
- Preponderance of evidence, 14-201
- Presumption and burden of proof, 14-190
 - All elements of fraud must be shown, 14-192
 - Damage or prejudice, 14-193
 - Falsity of representations, 14-192
 - Fraud presumed from circumstances and conditions of the parties, 14-20
 - General rule, 14-190
 - Knowledge and intent, 14-192
 - Knowledge of falsity, 14-111
 - Materiality of representations, 14-192
 - Particular elements of fraud, 14-191
 - Presumption from independent examination or investigation, 14-193
 - Presumption of intent from knowledge, 14-103
 - Proof of circumstances indicating fraud, 13-193
 - Confidential relations, 14-194
 - Deficiency in quantity, 14-194
 - Failure to explain, 14-194
 - Fiduciary relations, 14-194
 - General rule, 14-193
 - Inadequacy of price or other inequality, 14-193
 - Motive, 14-194
 - Unusual provisions in contract, 14-193
 - Proof of facts from which fraud is presumed, 14-191
 - Ratification of contract, 14-193
 - Reliance upon representations, 14-192
 - Shifting of burden of proof as to falsity, 14-192
- Presumption from intentional nondisclosure, 14-106
- Pretenses, see FALSE PRETENSES AND CHEATS.
- Price (see *infra*, Inadequacy of price):
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-127
- Privileged communications, 23-78, 97
- Probate and letters of administration, 23-136, 140

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Profits:
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-126
- Promises and statements of intention, 14-47
 - Constructive trust, 14-49
 - Device to accomplish fraud, 14-50
 - Equity, 14-49
 - Estoppel in pais, 14-50
 - Exceptions in equity, 14-49
 - General rule, 14-47
 - Illustrations, 14-48, 49
 - Intention not to perform promise, 14-51
 - Cases holding that a promise is not fraud because of intention not to perform, 14-53
 - Express statutory provision, 14-53
 - General rule, 14-51
 - Illustrations, 14-52
 - Intention not to pay for goods purchased, 14-51
 - Intention not to perform other promises, 14-52
- Promise accompanied by false representation or concealment, 14-54
 - General rule, 14-54
 - Illustrations, 14-54
- Purchase at judicial sale, 14-50
- Relation of trust or confidence, 14-50
- Promoters, see PROMOTERS.
- Proof of other crimes, 23-251
- Proximate and remote cause, 8-578; 14-144
- Proximate damages, see *infra*, Damages.
- Public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.
- Puffing, 14-118
- Purchasers for value and without notice, see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.
- Quality (see *infra*, Statements of opinion and prediction):
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-128
- Quantity (see *infra*, Statements of opinion and prediction):
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-131
- Questions of law and fact, 14-205
 - Fact of representation or concealment, 14-206
 - Falsity of representation, 14-206
 - General rule, 14-205
 - Knowledge and intent, 14-207
 - Materiality of representations, 14-207
 - Opinions of fact, 14-206
 - Particular elements of fraud, 14-206
 - Reliance upon representation, 14-207
 - Right to rely on representation, 14-207
 - Statements of opinion and prediction, 14-206
 - When facts undisputed, fraud is a question of law for the court, 14-206
 - Whether statement is of opinion or of fact, 14-35
- Railroads, see RAILROADS.
- Rape, see RAPE.
- Ratification, 7-144
 - Burden of proof, 14-193
- Real property:
 - False representation in relation to real property, 14-24
- Reasonable doubt, 14-201
- Receipts, 23-984
- Receivers of railroads, see RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS.

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Reckless statements, 14-97
- Records:
 - Failure to examine records, 14-132
- Recovery of damages (see *infra*, Damages), 14-166
- Action of deceit, 14-166
- Affirmance of contract as a waiver of right to recover damages, 14-170
- Dealing with party defrauding, 14-171
- Effect of covenants in deeds, 14-169
- Effect of promise by party defrauding, 14-168
- Effect of warranty, 14-168
- General rule, 14-166
- Intention to waive right to recover damages, 14-170, 171
- Performance of contract after discovery of fraud, 14-170
- Recoupment or counterclaim in action on contract, 14-169
- Representations relating to real property, 14-167
- Rescission as a waiver of the right to recover damages, 14-170
- Retention of property or other consideration, 14-168
- Waiver of right to recover damages, 14-169
- Recovery of what was parted with, 14-165
 - Assumpsit, 14-165
 - Demand, 14-165
 - General rule, 14-165
 - Replevin, 14-165
 - Trespass, 14-165
 - Trover, 14-165
- Referees*, see REFEREES.
- Relation of trust or confidence, 14-38
 - Burden of proof, 14-194
 - False representations as to the law, 14-57
 - Opinion and prediction, 14-43
 - Presumption of fraud, 14-194
 - Promises and statements of intention, 14-50
 - Relation raises presumption of fraud, 14-194
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-122
 - As to value, 14-125
 - General rule, 14-122
 - Known trust and confidence actually reposed, 14-123
 - Particular relations, 14-122
 - Partners, 14-122
 - Principal and agent, 14-122
- Silence, 14-69
 - Attorney and client, 14-70
 - Change of circumstances, 14-75
 - Changing state of affairs, 14-75
 - Confidence actually reposed, 14-72
 - Correction of misapprehension, 14-74
 - Dealings between strangers, 14-72
 - Debtor and creditor, 14-72
 - Facts equally within the means of knowledge of both parties, 14-72
 - Facts peculiarly within the knowledge of one party, 14-72
 - Failure to disclose change of circumstances, 14-75
 - Fraud by changing state of affairs, 14-75

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Relation of trust or confidence, *cont'd.*
- Silence, *cont'd.*
 - General rule, 14-69
 - Guardian and ward, 14-72
 - Husband and wife, 14-71
 - Knowledge of the other's ignorance, 14-74
 - Parent and child, 14-72
 - Particular relations, 14-70
 - Partners, 14-70
 - Persons contracting to marry, 14-71
 - Physician and patient, 14-70
 - Priest and parishioner, 14-70
 - Principal and agent, 14-70
 - Representations as to solvency, 14-75
 - Silence causing misapprehension, 14-74
 - Statement or conduct causing misapprehension, 14-74
 - Subsequent discovery that statements were false, 14-75
 - Tenants in common, 14-71
 - Trustee and *cestui que trust*, 14-70
- Special knowledge of value and relation of confidence, 14-43
- Statements of opinion and prediction, 14-38
- Release and discharge, 24-308, 314, 317
- Relying on representations*, see *infra*, Acting upon representations; Right to rely on representations.
- Remedies, 14-158
 - Adequate remedy at law*, see *infra*, Adequate remedy at law.
- Equity:
 - Accounting, suit for, 14-176
 - Cancellation*, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.
 - Constructive trusts, 14-176
 - Equitable liens, 14-176
 - Exclusive jurisdiction in equity, 14-174
 - Fraud in connection with wills, 14-176
 - In general, 14-172
 - Particular remedies in equity, 14-174
 - Reformation*, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.
 - Relief against judgment or decree, 14-176
 - Rescission*, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.
 - Specific performance*, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.
 - Equity jurisdiction, 14-172
 - General equity jurisdiction in cases of fraud, 14-172
 - Pleading fraud as a defense*, see *infra*, Defenses.
 - Recovery of damages*, see *infra*, Recovery of damages.
 - Recovery of what was parted with*, see *infra*, Recovery of what was parted with.
 - Rescission*, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.
 - Remedy at law*, see *infra*, Adequate remedy at law.
 - Remote damages*, see *infra*, Damages.

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Reorganization of corporations*, see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.
- Replevin*, see REPLEVIN.
- Representations (see *infra*, False representations):
 - Estoppel*, see ESTOPPEL.
- Representations as to solvency, credit, or standing, 14-25, 46, 81
 - Acting upon representations, 14-109, 110
 - Action of deceit, 14-28, 89
 - Benefit to defendant not necessary, 14-153
 - Change of circumstances, 14-75
 - Condition of corporation, 14-27, 89
 - Credit extending over some time and involving more than a single transaction, 14-26
 - Damage or prejudice, 14-146
 - Failure to disclose insolvency*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
 - False representation as to one's own credit or standing, 14-28
 - Insolvency of bank, 14-27
 - Intention that representation shall deceive, 14-103
 - Interpretation of representations, 14-64
 - Knowledge of falsity, 14-92
 - Knowledge or belief that representation is false, 14-110
 - Knowledge that representation is false, 14-90
 - Letter of representation, 14-149
 - Opinion and prediction, 14-46
 - Oral and written, 14-114
 - Partial disclosure of facts, 14-83
 - Principal and agent, 14-27
 - Reckless statements, 14-98
 - Reliance on representations, 14-109, 110
 - Representation as to another's credit or standing, 14-25, 109
 - Representations as to credit or standing of another may be mere expression of opinion, 14-46
 - Representations by a person as to his own financial condition, 14-109
 - Representations not intended to be acted on by party complaining, 14-149
 - Representations to mercantile agencies, 14-28
 - Representation that note is good, 14-28
 - Representation that one is insolvent, 14-26
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-133
 - As to one's own solvency or credit, 14-133
 - As to solvency or credit of another, 14-133
 - Sales of commercial paper, 14-146
 - Solvency of bank, 14-89
 - Statement of amount for which person recommended is good, 13-26
 - Statute of frauds, 14-32
- Representations by conduct, 14-30
 - Drawing checks without funds, 14-30
 - General rule, 14-30
 - Giving property sold a false appearance, 14-30
 - Illustrations, 14-30
 - Illustrations of representations implied in law, 14-31

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Representations by conduct, *cont'd.*
 - Implied representations by acting as agent, 14-31
 - Implied representations in marrying, 14-31
 - Representations implied in law, 14-31
 - Statements accompanied by misleading conduct, 14-65
 - Reputation, 14-196
 - Rescission*, see RESCISSION, CANCELLATION, AND REFORMATION.
 - Right to rely on representations, 14-115
 - Absurd representations, 14-119
 - Artifice to prevent inquiry or knowledge, 14-123
 - Boundaries, 14-130
 - Collusion, 14-124
 - Commendatory expressions, 14-118
 - Estoppel by false representations, 14-117
 - Express provision for verification, 14-118
 - Facts peculiarly within party's knowledge or means of knowledge, 14-120
 - Custom to make examination, 14-121
 - Employment of another to make an examination, 14-121
 - General rule, 14-120
 - Opportunity to ascertain truth, 14-121
 - Failure to examine records, 14-132
 - General rule, 14-115
 - Ignorance and misrepresentation as to contents of instrument, 14-134
 - Artifice to prevent reading, 14-136
 - Ignorance without representation, 14-134
 - Misreading instrument, 14-136
 - Misrepresentation as to contents, 14-135
 - Misrepresentation as to legal effect of instrument, 14-136
 - Negotiable instruments, 14-137
 - Persons in weak mental and physical condition, 14-137
 - Substitution of instruments, 14-137
 - Writing contract over signature on blank paper, 14-137
- Impossible representations, 14-119
 - Incumbrances, 14-130
 - Indefinite representations, 14-119
 - Inquiry not necessary if representation is positive, 14-122
 - Location, 14-130
 - Negligence in relying on representation, 14-115
 - Ordinary prudence and diligence, 14-119
 - Particular representations, 14-124
 - Positive representations, 14-122
 - Puffing, 14-118
 - Qualified representations, 14-117
 - Quality, 14-128
 - Quantity, 14-131
 - Questions of law and fact, 14-207
 - Reasons for doctrine, 14-117
 - Records, failure to examine, 14-132
 - Records of private corporations, 14-133
 - Relation of trust or confidence, 14-122
 - General rule, 14-122
 - Known trust and confidence actually reposed, 14-123

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Right to rely on representations, *cont'd.*
 - Relation of trust or confidence, *cont'd.*
 - Particular relations, 14-122
 - Partners, 14-122
 - Principal and agent, 14-122
 - Representations as to boundaries, 14-130
 - Representations as to condition of property, 14-128
 - Representations as to incumbrances, 14-130
 - Representations as to location, 14-130
 - Representations as to offers made, 14-127
 - Representations as to price paid, 14-127
 - Representations as to property situated at a distance, 14-129
 - Representations as to quality, 14-128
 - Representations as to quantity, 14-131
 - Representations as to solvency or credit, 14-133
 - Representations as to the meaning of words, 14-134
 - Representations as to title, 14-130
 - Representations by third persons, 14-124
 - Representations on information received from others, 14-118
 - Statement as to profits, 14-126
 - Statements as to rental, income, or profits, 14-126
 - Statements of opinion and of law, 14-124
 - Third persons, 14-124
 - Title, 14-130
 - Vague representations, 14-119
 - Value, 14-124
 - Artifice to prevent inquiry or examination, 14-126
 - Market price, 14-125
 - Misrepresentations as to value, 14-124
 - Property situated at a distance, 14-126
 - Relation of trust and confidence, 14-125
 - Representations as to facts affecting value, 14-126
 - Representations of third persons, 14-126
 - Value peculiarly within knowledge of party making representation, 14-125
 - Words of caution, 14-117
- Sales (see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES):
 - Preventing sales, 14-147
 - Representations implied in law, 14-31
- Salvage, 24-1203
- Savings banks, see SAVINGS BANKS.
- Sealed instruments, 14-166
- Separate property of married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.
- Ships and shipping, 25-873
- Silence (see *infra*, Failure to disclose facts and concealment; Relation of trust or confidence):
 - Estoppel*, see ESTOPPEL.
- Salvency, see *infra*, Representations as to solvency, credit, or standing.

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

- Specific performance*, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.
- Speculative damages, 14-179, 181
- Statements as to amount, 14-45
- Statements as to credit or standing, see *infra*, Representations as to solvency, etc.
- Statements of opinion and prediction, 11-425; 14-34
 - Action of deceit does not lie for expression of opinion or belief, 14-34
 - Artifice to prevent inquiry, 14-38
 - Boundaries, 14-45
 - Concealment of facts, 14-38
 - Contract not voidable at law for expression of opinion or belief, 14-34
 - Equity, 14-35
 - Expression of opinion not fraud in equity, 14-35
 - Extrinsic facts, 14-37
 - False representations as to extrinsic facts, 14-37
 - False statements of opinion, 14-36
 - False warranty, 14-39
 - Future location of railroad or depot, 14-40
 - Future profits and benefits, 14-40
 - General rule, 14-34, 39
 - Incumbrances, 14-46
 - Law, 14-34
 - Opinions as to matters inconvenient to investigate, 14-39
 - Particular statements, 14-41
 - Patent rights, 14-42
 - Personal property, 14-44
 - Persons occupying relation of trust or confidence, 14-38
 - Prediction, 14-39
 - Prediction involving a representation of fact, 14-41
 - Prediction of statements as to future events, 14-39
 - Prospective values, 14-40
 - Quality, 14-43
 - Quantity, 14-43
 - Question for jury, see *infra*, Questions of law and fact.
 - Real property, 14-45
 - Relation of confidence, 14-43
 - Right to rely on representations as to value, 14-124
 - Sale of judgment, 14-47
 - Sale of note, 14-47
 - Statements as to boundaries and acreage, 14-45
 - Statements as to credit or standing, 14-46
 - Statements as to extrinsic facts, 14-37
 - Statements as to location, 14-46
 - Statements as to one's own credit, 14-47
 - Statements as to quality, 14-45
 - Statements as to quality or quantity, 14-43
 - Statements as to value not amounting to fraud, 14-41
 - Statements in positive language, 14-36
 - Statements of fact, 14-44
 - Statement of fact susceptible of knowledge, 14-36
 - Statements of value amounting to representations of fact, 14-42

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

Statements of opinion and prediction, *cont'd.*
 Statements that may be either expression of opinion or statement of fact, 14-35

Title, 14-46

To induce subscriptions, 14-40

Value, 14-124

Value known only to experts, 14-43

Whether statement is of opinion or of fact, 14-35

Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

Statutes, see *infra*, False representations as to the law.

Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Subject-matter of representation, 14-23

Sundays and holidays, see SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.

Suretyship, see SURETYSHIP.

Survival of actions, 8-1031

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.

Third persons (see *infra*, Persons responsible):

Dealings between strangers, 14-72

Fraud upon third persons, 14-20

Right to rely on representations of third persons, 14-124

Sale of property to be used by third person, 14-150

Tickets and fares, see TICKETS AND FARES.

Timetables, 14-152

Title, ownership, and possession:

False representations as to title to real property, 14-24

False representations in relation to real property, 14-24

Right to rely on representations, 14-130

Statements as to title, 14-46

Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, see TRADEMARKS, TRADE NAMES, AND UNFAIR COMPETITION.

Trespass, 14-165

Trespass on the case, see TRESPASS ON THE CASE.

Trespass to try title, see TRESPASS TO TRY TITLE.

Trivial misrepresentations, 14-61

Trover, 14-165

Trusts and trustees (see IMPLIED TRUSTS; TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES; see *infra*, Relation of trust or confidence), 14-154

Undue influence (see UNDUE INFLUENCE), 14-20

Usages and customs, 29-417

Vague representations, 14-119

Value (see *infra*, Statements of opinion and prediction):

Determination of value, 14-188

Right to rely on representations as to value, 14-124

Vendor and purchaser, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

Vendor's lien, see VENDOR'S LIEN.

Void and voidable, 14-157; 29-1071

Warrants of attorney, 30-123

Warranty (see WARRANTY):

Deceit and breach of warranty distinguished, 14-87

Wills, see WILLS.

FRAUD AND DECEIT, *cont'd.*

Winding up and reorganization of corporations, see WINDING UP AND REORGANIZATION OF CORPORATIONS.

Working contracts, 30-1212, 1244, 1247, 1272

Writing, see *infra*, Necessity for writing.

FRAUDS, STATUTE OF, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

FRAUDULENT — FRAUDULENTLY, 14-208

Fraudulently and feloniously, 14-208

FRAUDULENT CONVEYANCES, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

FRAUDULENT MISREPRESENTATION, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

FRAUDULENT OR DORMANT EXECUTIONS, 11-694, 696

FRAUDULENT PREFERENCES, see ASSIGNMENTS FOR BENEFIT OF CREDITORS; FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, 14-210

See ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.

Absconding debtor:

Necessity of judgment as prerequisite to equitable jurisdiction, 14-318

Accomplishment of the fraudulent purpose, 14-272

General rule, 14-272

Retention of property, 14-272

Actions, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Actions against the fraudulent grantee, 14-351

Assumpsit, 14-351

Trespass on the case, 14-351

Actual change of possession, 1-601

Actual delivery, see *infra*, Change of possession.

Adequacy of consideration, see *infra*, Inadequacy of consideration.

Admissions, 1-689

Advancements, 1-782

Advances, see *infra*, Future advances.

Agency:

Retention of possession as agent of vendee, 14-368

Alimony, 2-134

Claim for alimony within protection of statute, 14-252

Arrest:

Assignments for the benefit of creditors after arrest, 14-389

Assignments for the benefit of creditors (see ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS), 14-384

Abandonment of fraudulent assignment or provision, 14-455

Accounts, 14-404

Acts before, about time of, or after assignment, 14-450

Acts before and after assignment, 14-450

Acts before, about time of, or after assignment, 14-450

Concealment of property, 14-451

Continuance of business by assignor, 14-452

Fraud must be in making the assignment, 14-450

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Assignments for the benefit of creditors, *con.*
 - Acts before and after assignment, *cont'd.*
 - Proposal of composition, 14-451
 - Removal of property, 14-451
 - Violation of trust by assignee, 14-453
 - Withdrawal or conveyance of property, 14-451
 - Withholding assignment from record, 14-453
 - Withholding property, 14-451
- Alteration, 14-453
- Arrest, assignment after, 14-389
- Assent of creditors to fraudulent assignment not presumed, 14-454
- Assignee, 14-396
- Attachment, 3-129
- Attorney, designation of, 14-403
- Attorney, payment of, 14-403
- Badge of fraud:
 - Omission of schedule, 14-400
- Burden of proof, 14-459
- Cash sales, 14-408
- Choses in action, 14-413
- Common law, 14-384
- Compromise, 14-413
- Concealment of property, 14-451
- Conclusive presumption of fraudulent intent, 14-401
- Consent of creditors, 14-390
- Consideration, 14-386
- Construction of assignment, 14-458
- Continuance of business by assignor, 14-435, 436, 452
- Credit sales, 14-408, 409
- Cure of fraud by subsequent events, 14-453
- Definition, 14-384
- Delay of sale, 14-406
- Description and schedule of property, 14-398
 - Badge of fraud, 14-398, 400
 - Defective schedule, 14-400
 - Mistakes, 14-399
 - Necessity of description, 14-398
 - Omission of schedule, 14-399
 - Specification in detail, 14-398
 - Value of property, 14-400
- Discretion of assignee, 14-404
- Distribution of assets, 14-414
 - Agreement with creditors, 14-430
 - Among creditors, 14-417
 - Arbitration, 14-430
 - Assent of creditors, 14-429
 - Assignments by partners, 14-424
 - Appropriation of individual property, 14-427
 - Debt of another firm of which partner is a member, 14-424
 - Debts due partners, 14-424
 - Failure to specify order of payment, 14-437
 - Individual debts of partners, 14-424
 - Objection by individual creditor, 14-426
 - Preferences in general, 14-424
 - Prior dissolution of partnership, 14-426

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Assignments for the benefit of creditors, *con.*
 - Distribution of assets, *cont'd.*
 - Assignments by partners, *cont'd.*
 - Rights between individual creditors, 14-427
 - Claims in which assignor has interest, 14-419
 - Compounding with creditors, 14-430
 - Compromise with creditors, 14-430
 - Consent of creditors, 14-429
 - Contingent liabilities, 14-422
 - Creditors' right to impeach debts, 14-421
 - Debts due assignee, 14-421
 - Debts due from others, 14-419
 - Debts due wife, husband, or relatives, 14-421
 - Debts that have been paid, 14-420
 - Debts to arise out of future transactions, 14-422
 - Delay in distribution, 14-428
 - Description of debts, 14-417
 - Enumeration of debts, 14-417
 - Excluding or postponing creditors who sue, 14-430
 - Exclusion of costs, 14-430
 - Failure to fix time, 14-429
 - Fictitious debts, 14-419
 - Filing claims, 14-429
 - General rule, 14-414
 - Giving assignee power to prefer creditors, 14-418
 - Indorsers, 14-422
 - Misdescription, 14-418
 - Mistake in provisions as to debts payable or preferred, 14-428
 - Particular debts payable or preferred, 14-419
 - Payment of expenses, 14-415
 - Attorneys' fees, 14-415
 - Compensation of agents and clerks, 14-416
 - Compensation of assignee, 14-416
 - Expenses of assignor, 14-415
 - Expenses of suits, 14-415
 - General rule, 14-415
 - Indemnity to assignee, 14-416
 - Preference in pursuance of prior agreement, 14-418
 - Preferences in violation of agreement, 14-418
 - Preferred creditors, 14-417
 - Proof of claims, 14-429, 430
 - Provision as to surplus, 14-431
 - Provisions as to distribution of assets, 14-414
 - Reasonable postponement, 14-428
 - Secured debts, 14-423
 - Statute of frauds, 14-422
 - Sureties, 14-422
 - Time, 14-428, 429
 - Time for assent of creditors, 14-429
 - Time of distribution, 14-428, 429
 - Usurious claims, 14-421
 - Employment of assignor by assignee, 14-436

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, *con.*

Exemption of assignee from liability, 14-413

Actual benefits and wilful or neglectful defaults, 14-414

Actual receipts only, 14-414

Default of agents, 14-414

Gross negligence, 14-414

Neglect or default of agents, 14-414

Provisions as to responsibility of assignee, 14-413

Wilful defaults, 14-414

Fraud must be in making the assignment, 14-450

Fraudulent intent, 14-391

Assignment after judgment, 14-393

Belief of debtor that he is insolvent, 14-394

Effect of fraudulent intent, 14-391

General rule, 14-391

Intent of insolvent debtor to prevent sacrifice, 14-393

Intent of solvent debtor to prevent sacrifice, 14-394

Intent to defeat execution or attachment, 14-393

Intent to hinder and delay, 14-392

Notice to assignee, 14-395

Notice to assignee or creditor, 14-395

On the face of the assignment, 14-391

Participation by assignee or creditors, 14-395

What intent is fraudulent, 14-392

When intent must be shown as a matter of fact, 14-391

General assignments, 14-237, 384

Giving creditors control of trust, 14-402

Illiterate assignee, 14-397

Imposing conditions and coercion of creditors, 14-444

Exaction of release from creditors, 14-445

General rules, 14-444

Illustrations, 14-444, 445

Right to impose conditions, 14-444

Incompetent assignee, 14-396

Independent consideration, 14-384

Insolvency of assignor, 14-389

Insolvent assignee, 14-396

Insurance by assignee, 14-403

Knowledge of creditors, 14-390

Lease by assignee, 14-404

Making assignee agent of assignor, 14-402

Mortgage by assignee, 14-404

Necessity to assign all debtor's property, 14-437

Assignments giving preferences, 14-439

Exception of property, 14-438

General assignment, 14-437

Illustrations, 14-437

Omission by mistake, 14-437

Partial assignment, 14-438

Partnership assignment, 14-438

Statutory provisions, 14-438

Nonresident as assignee, 14-397

Nonresidents, 14-389

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, *con.*

Notice to assignee alone, 14-395

Notice to assignee or creditor, 14-395

Partial assignments, 14-236, 384, 438

Particular provisions rendering assignment fraudulent, 14-401

Partnership:

Necessity to assign all debtor's property, 14-438

Release, exaction of, 14-448

Reservation of exemptions, 14-441

Reservations for benefit of member of firm, 14-433

Reservations of surplus, 14-441

Partnership assignments, 14-448

Pledge by assignee, 14-404

Preferences, 14-386, 417, 418

Amount of preferred debt need not be given, 14-417

Assignments by partners, 14-424

Appropriation of individual property, 14-427

Debt of another firm of which partner is a member, 14-424

Debts due partners, 14-424

Failure to specify order of payment, 14-427

Individual debts of partners, 14-424

Objection by individual creditor, 14-426

Preferences in general, 14-424

Prior dissolution of partnership, 14-426

Rights between individual creditors, 14-427

Contingent liabilities, 14-422

Creditor's right to impeach debts, 14-421

Debts due assignee, 14-421

Debts due from others, 14-419

Debts due wife, husband, or relatives, 14-421

Debts that have been paid, 14-420

Debts to arise out of future transactions, 14-422

Distribution of assets among preferred creditors, 14-417

Effect of fraudulent or prohibited preferences, 14-456

Fictitious debts, 14-419

Fraud in giving preferences, 14-388

Future preferences, 14-443

Giving assignee power to prefer creditors, 14-418

Indorsers, 14-422

Misdescription of debts preferred, 14-418

Mistake in provisions as to debts payable or preferred, 14-428

Particular debts payable or preferred, 14-419

Power to declare future preferences, 14-443

Preference of debts owing by others, 14-420

Preference of more than is due, 14-420

Preferences held not to render assignment fraudulent, 14-386

Volume XXXI.

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, *con.*
Preferences, *cont'd.*

Preferences in general assignments are not favored, 14-388
Preferences in pursuance of prior agreement, 14-418
Preferences in violation of agreement, 14-418
Private motives of debtor immaterial, 14-388
Release, exaction of, 14-450
Right to make preferences, 14-386
Secured debts, 14-423
Statute of frauds, 14-422
Statutory restrictions and prohibitions, 14-389
Sureties, 14-422
Usurious claims, 14-421

Presumptions, 14-459

Presumptions of assent of creditors, 14-390

Property previously transferred by assignor in fraud of creditors, 3-47

Proposal of composition, 14-451

Provisions as to management and protection of assets, 14-402

Advertising for creditors, 14-404

Designation of attorney, 14-403

Employment of agents, servants, and attorneys, 14-403

General rule, 14-402

Insurance, 14-403

Lease by assignee, 14-404

Maintaining and defending suits, 14-403

Mortgage or pledge by assignee, 14-404

Payment of incumbrances, 14-403

Rents, 14-403

Statement of assignee's accounts, 14-404

Taxes, 14-403

Provisions as to sale and collection of assets, 14-404

Arbitration, 14-413

Carrying on business by assignee, 14-411

Carrying on business by assignor, 14-412

Carrying on business by creditors, 14-412

Choses in action, 14-413

Collection or sale of choses in action, 14-413

Compounding with debtors, 14-413

Compromise with debtors, 14-413

Credit, 14-408, 409

Delay of sale, 14-406

Failure to fix time of sale, 14-406

General rule, 14-404

Giving discretion to assignee, 14-408

Giving power to delegate trust, 14-405

Manufacture of raw material, 14-412

Mode of sale, 14-411

Possibility of fraud or mistake, 14-405

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, *con.*
Provisions as to sale and collection of assets, *cont'd.*

Powers that may not be exercised, 14-406

Presumption as to discretion intended, 14-405

Prohibition of sale, 14-406

Public sale, 14-411

Reasonable delay of sale, 14-406

Replenishing stock, 14-413

Sales for cash, 14-408

Sales on credit, 14-408

Terms of sale, 14-408

Time of sale, 14-406

Time of sale fixed by statute, 14-407

Vesting discretion in assignee, 14-404

What constitutes a grant of power to sell on credit, 14-409

Provisions merely affirming a legal obligation of the assignee, 14-402

Provisions rendering assignment fraudulent, 14-401

Questions of law and fact, 14-459

Relative of assignor as assignee, 14-397

Release:

Assignments requiring release by creditors, 14-445

Exaction of release from creditors, 14-445

View that assignment exacting release is fraudulent, 14-445

Covenant to obtain release, 14-446

General rule, 14-445

Release before assignment, 14-445

Statutory prohibition, 14-445

View that assignment exacting release is valid, 14-446

Form and terms of release, 14-450

General rule, 14-446

Necessity to assign all of debtor's property, 14-447

Partnership assignment, 14-448

Preferences, 14-450

Requisites of such assignment, 14-446

Reservation of surplus, 14-448

Reservations to assignor, 14-447

Time given creditors for assenting, 14-449

Removal of property, 14-451

Rents, 14-403

Reservations for benefit of assignor, 14-431

Continuance of business by assignor, 14-435, 436

Employment of assignor by assignee, 436

Exempt property, 14-441

Exempt property need not be specified, 14-442

General rule, 14-431

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Assignments for the benefit of creditors, *con.*
- Reservations for benefit of assignor, *con.*
 - Homestead, 14-441
 - Implied reservation of surplus, 14-440
 - Necessity to assign all debtor's property, 14-438, 447
 - Partnership assignments, 14-433
 - Power to declare future preferences, 14-443
 - Reservation of benefits allowed by law, 14-439
 - Reservation of exempt property, 14-441
 - Reservation of power to declare uses, 14-443
 - Reservation of power to revoke, 14-444
 - Reservation of surplus, 14-439, 448
 - Reservation of surplus after payment of debts, 14-439
 - Reservation of surplus before payment of debts, 14-439
 - Reservation of surplus in partnership assignment, 14-441
 - Reservations for support or use of assignor's family, 14-432
 - Reserving power to borrow money, or obtain advances, credit, etc., 14-433
 - Retention of possession by assignor, 14-433
 - Badge of fraud, 14-434
 - Burden of proof, 14-434
 - Consent of creditors, 14-434
 - Express provision for retention of possession, 14-434
 - General rule, 14-433
 - So long as assignee may think proper, 14-435
 - Until sale of property, 14-435
 - Subsequent annexation of schedules, 14-444
 - What reservations are fraudulent, 14-432
- Restoring property withheld, 14-453
- Retention of possession by assignor, 14-433
 - Badge of fraud, 14-371, 434
 - Burden of proof, 14-434
 - Consent of creditors, 14-434
 - Express provision for retention of possession, 14-434
 - General rule, 14-433
 - So long as assignee may think proper, 14-435
 - Until sale of property, 14-235
- Rights of purchaser at assignee sale, 3-147
- Right to make assignments, 14-384
- Sale of assets, 14-404
- Selection and control of assignee, 14-396
 - Generally, 14-396
 - Illiteracy of assignee, 14-397
 - Incompetent assignee, 14-396
 - Insolvent assignee, 14-396
 - Nonresidence, 14-397
 - Relationship, 14-397
 - Reservation of power to fill vacancy, 14-397

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Assignments for the benefit of creditors, *con.*
- Selection and control of assignee, *cont'd.*
 - Reservation of power to remove, 14-398
 - Right of debtor to select, 14-396
 - Time of objection, 14-397
- Solvency of assignor, 14-389
- Stipulation for what would be implied, 14-402
- Stipulations inserted by mistake, 14-401
- Substitution of new assignment, 14-453
- Taxes, 14-403
- Time of sale, 14-406
- Value of property, 14-400
- Violation of trust by assignee, 14-453
- Voluntary assignments, 14-386
- What law governs, 14-458
- Whether assignment is wholly void, 14-455
 - Fraud in law, 14-456
 - Fraudulent intent avoids assignment *in toto*, 14-455
 - Fraudulent provision avoids assignment *in toto*, 14-455
 - Preferences, 14-456
 - Provisions violating common law, 14-456
- Who may avoid assignment, 14-456
 - Creditors who have assented, 14-457
 - General rule, 14-456
 - Impeachment of debts, 14-457
 - Necessity for injury, 14-457
- Withdrawal or conveyance of property, 14-451
- Withholding assignment from record, 14-453
- Withholding property, 14-451
- Assumpsit, 14-351
- Attachment, *see* ATTACHMENT.
- Attorneys' fees, 3-432
- Badges of fraud (*see infra*, Change of possession), 3-526; 14-512
 - Absence of memoranda of consideration, 14-519
 - Absolute deed as security, 14-524
 - Badges of fraud may be explained, 14-513
 - Conduct of the sale, 14-515
 - Confessing judgment for larger sum than due, 14-521
 - Conveyance pending suit, 14-525
 - Conveying debtor's entire estate, 14-522
 - Failure to foreclose mortgage, 14-526
 - Failure to record conveyance, 14-525
 - Failure to specify property, 14-398
 - Failure to take inventory, 14-516
 - Failure to take security, 14-522
 - Failure to take up evidence of debt, 14-522
 - Fictitious credit, 14-526
 - Fraud upon subsequent purchasers, *see infra*, Fraud upon subsequent purchasers.
 - Generally, 14-512
 - Illustrations, 14-513
 - Inability to prove payment of consideration, 14-519
 - Inadequacy of consideration, 14-516
 - Incompetent assignee, 14-396

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Badges of fraud, *cont'd.*

In respect to form and purpose of the conveyance, 14-524

Misstatement of the consideration, 14-519

Mortgaging more property than necessary, 14-522

Omission to schedule property, 14-400

Property consumable in use, 14-523

Relationship, 14-523

Reservation of powers to grantor, 14-514

Sales of long and unusual credit, 14-521

Subsequent employment of vendor, 14-526

Time of the conveyance, 14-525

Weight to be attached to various badges of fraud, 14-513

Basis of commercial credit considered, 14-221

Benefit of grantor, see *infra*, Conveyance for benefit of grantor.

Bill in equity, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Note of insolvent debtor, 4-193

Bona fide purchasers and creditors (see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE), 14-283; 24-1164, 1167

Fraud upon subsequent purchasers, see *infra*, Fraud upon subsequent purchasers.

General principles, 14-283

Purchasers from fraudulent debtor, 14-283

Purchasers from fraudulent grantee, 14-285

Purchase in payment of antecedent debt, 14-286

Purchaser with notice, 14-286

Purchaser without notice, 14-285

Relinquishment of security, 14-287

Right of *bona fide* purchasers, 14-283

Right of *bona fide* purchasers from fraudulent debtor, 14-284

Right of creditor to accept payment or security, 14-294

From the fraudulent debtor, 14-294

Actual participation in fraudulent design, 14-296

Conveyance to two creditors, 14-297

Conveyance void as to one *cestui que trust*, valid as to another, 14-297

Knowledge of debtor's intent, 14-295

Preferred creditor without notice, 14-296

Right to accept payment, 14-294

Right to accept security, 14-295

From the fraudulent grantee, 14-297

Accepting mortgage from fraudulent grantee, 14-297

Sale partly for cash and partly in payment of debt, 14-298

Statutes, 14-285

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Bona fide purchasers and creditors, *cont'd.*

Subsequent vendees from *bona fide* purchaser, 14-285

What constitutes a *bona fide* purchaser, 14-287

Actual knowledge of debtor's fraudulent intent, 14-289

Bona fides, 14-287, 289

Consideration, 14-287, 292

Application of purchase money, 14-294

Good construed as valuable consideration, 14-292

Marriage, 14-292

Must be adequate, 14-292

Must be valuable, 14-292

Must have been paid before notice, 14-293

Notice after payment of part of purchase money, 14-293

Release by married woman of inchoate right of dower, 14-292

What constitutes, 14-292

Constructive notice, 14-290

Good faith, 14-287, 289

Knowledge of agent or attorney, 14-289

Knowledge of debtor's fraudulent intent, 14-289

Actual knowledge, 14-289

Constructive notice, 14-290

Knowledge of vendor's embarrassment or insolvency, 14-291

Mortgagee, 14-288

Payment of consideration will not protect purchaser with knowledge, 14-287

Purchase with knowledge of pending suit, 14-290

Requisites in general, 14-287

Requisites must concur, 14-287

Voluntary deed presumed valid, 14-292

Bona fides, 14-243

Breach of promise of marriage, 14-253

Burden of proof (see *infra*, Presumptions), 14-485

Assignments for benefit of creditors, 14-459

Consideration, 14-488

Burden of proving payment of consideration, 14-477

Conveyance from husband to wife, 14-489

Conveyances between near relatives, 14-490

When grantee must establish consideration, 14-489

Whether deed *prima facie* evidence of consideration, 14-488

Crime, 14-484

Discovery of fraud, 14-355

General rule, 14-485

Payment of consideration for property conveyed to third person, 14-264

Presumption of solvency, 14-486

Presumptions, 14-491

Retention of possession, 14-365

Shifting the burden of proof, 14-490

To show solvency, 14-308

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Burden of proof of fraud, 14-486
 - Conveyance between relatives, 14-487
 - Generally on person attacking conveyance, 14-486
 - Husband and wife, 14-487
 - Illustrations, 14-487
 - Sale of personal property with retention of possession, see infra, Change of possession.*
 - Solvency, 14-488
 - When burden rests on person claiming under conveyance, 14-487
- Carriers of goods:
 - Delivery to fraudulent purchaser, 5-197
- Change of possession (see *infra, Retention of possession*):
 - Actual delivery, 14-372
 - Delivery of keys, 14-374
 - Retention of vendor's signs and employees, 14-374
 - What constitutes, 14-373
 - When required, 14-372
- Assignments for benefit of creditors (see *infra, Assignments for the benefit of creditors*), 14-371
- Bailee, 14-377, 378
- Bill of sale, 14-377
- Branding cattle, 14-377
- Chattel mortgages, 14-369
 - Possession coupled with power of sale, 14-371
 - Question for jury, 14-370
 - Recording mortgage, 14-371
 - Retention of possession by mortgagor affords presumption of fraud, but may be rebutted, 14-369
- Colts thereafter to be foaled, 14-360
- Conclusive evidence of fraud, 14-357
- Concurrent possession, 14-356
- Conditional sale, 14-360
- Constructive delivery, 14-374
 - Actual delivery of part, 14-377
 - Bill of sale, 14-377
 - Branding cattle, 14-377
 - Character of property, 14-375
 - Consent of bailee, 14-378
 - Delivery of keys, 14-374, 376
 - Illustrations, 14-375
 - Keys, 14-374, 376
 - Large and heavy articles, 14-375
 - Marking with vendee's name, 14-376, 377
 - Notice to bailee, 14-377
 - Possession of third person, 14-377
 - Real property in possession of third person, 14-377
 - Ship at sea, 14-375
 - Warehouse, goods, or grain in, 14-375
 - What constitutes, 14-375
 - When sufficient, 14-374
- Continuous change, 14-380
- Creditors having notice, 14-360, 361
- Delivery required by statute, 14-357
- Exceptions to general rule, 14-360
- Execution sales, 14-360
- Fraud *per se*, 14-357
- Judicial sales, 14-360
- Keys, 14-374, 376
- Lease to vendor, 14-360

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Change of possession, *cont'd.*
 - Necessity for change of possession, 14-356
 - Notice to creditors, 14-360, 361
 - Notice to custodian, 14-356
 - Pennsylvania doctrine, 14-358
 - Personal chattels, 14-360
 - Possession of vendee must be exclusive, 14-378
 - General rule stated, 14-378
 - Rule as to employment of vendor, 14-379
 - Rule as to persons living together, 14-379
 - Sale not good where no change in possession manifest, 14-380
- Presumption of fraud, 14-357
- Property not in condition to be moved, 14-360
- Question for jury, 14-383
- Real property, 14-369
 - Modification of rule in case of sales of realty, 14-369
 - No possession of personalty where land remains in possession of vendor, 14-381
 - Personalty situated on land of third person, 14-381
 - Possession of personalty follows possession of land, 14-381
 - Possession of realty as affecting possession of personalty, 14-381
 - Retention of possession may be evidence of fraud, 14-369
 - Rules applying alike to sales of personalty and realty, 14-369
 - Unoccupied lands, 14-381
 - Where vendee in possession of land no removal of personalty necessary, 14-381
- Recording bill of sale, 14-361
 - Requirement that change of possession be continued, 14-380
- Retention of possession as conclusive evidence of fraud, 14-357
- Retention of possession as *prima facie* evidence of fraud, 14-361
 - Absolute control and management of vendor, 14-367
 - Bona fide* hiring by vendor, 14-367
 - Burden of proof, 14-365
 - Choses in action, 14-365
 - Circumstances strengthening presumption of fraud, 14-366
 - Circumstances tending to rebut presumption, 14-367
 - Declarations of vendor, 14-367
 - Deed of trust executed by insolvent, 14-366
 - Delivery not possible, 14-365
 - Execution sales, 14-364, 367
 - Property consumable in its use, 14-366
 - Public sales, 14-362
 - Question for jury, 14-366
 - Rebuttal of presumption of fraud, 14-367
 - Recital of consideration, 14-368
 - Retention in order to sell for vendee's benefit, 14-368

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Change of possession, *cont'd.*

Retention of possession as *prima facie* evidence of fraud, *cont'd.*

Retention of possession as agent of vendee, 14-368

Rule stated, 14-361

Vendee or donee a minor, 14-368

Vendor's possession consistent with nature of transaction, 14-368

Ship at sea, 14-375

Signs, 14-374

Statutes requiring delivery, 14-357

Sufficiency of change of possession, 14-372

Actual delivery, 14-372

Constructive delivery, 14-374

General rule, 14-372

Impossibility not exacted, 14-372

Possession of realty as affecting possession of personality, 14-381

Possession of vendee must be exclusive, 14-378

Question for jury, 14-383

Requirement that change of possession be continued, 14-380

Time for delivery, 14-382

Variation with circumstances, 14-372

Time of delivery, 14-382

Before any specific lien of creditors has attached sufficient, 14-382

Circumstances surrounding transaction must be considered, 14-382

Delivery before levy, 14-383

General rule, 14-382

Immediate where practicable, 14-382

Instantly, 14-382

Reasonable time, 14-382

Warehouse, goods and grain in, 14-375

Character of conveyance immaterial, 14-261

Charities and trusts for charitable uses:

Voluntary gift, 14-468

Chattel mortgages, 5-992, 1016

Bill of sale as mortgage, 5-953

Retention by mortgagor of possession, 5-987

Choses in action, 14-260

Circumstantial evidence, 14-498

Admissibility, 14-498

Antecedent conveyances, 14-499

Antecedent facts, 14-499

Contemporaneous facts, 14-499

Conveyances between the same parties, 14-499

Conveyances to other parties, 14-499

Conveyances to relatives, 14-500

Financial condition of grantor, 14-501

Grantee's knowledge of grantor's financial condition, 14-501

Illustrations, 14-501

Payment of taxes by grantor after conveyance, 14-503

Pendency of suit or demand, 14-502

Relationship of parties, 14-501

Subsequent acts of grantor, 14-502

Subsequent conveyances, 14-502

Subsequent facts, 14-502

Subsequent insolvency of vendor, 14-503

Composition with creditors, 6-394

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Conditional sales:

Change of possession, 14-360

Confession of judgment, 14-231, 249

Confession of judgment for larger sum than due, 14-521

Consent of creditors, 14-281, 283

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 14-390

Consideration (see *infra*, Inadequacy of consideration):

Bona fide purchasers, see *infra*, *Bona fide purchasers and creditors*.

Burden of proof, see *infra*, *Burden of proof*.

Evidence, see *infra*, *Evidence*.

Illegal consideration, 14-281

Inadequacy of consideration, see *infra*, *Inadequacy of consideration*.

Payment of consideration for property conveyed to third person, 14-263

Recovery of consideration by fraudulent grantee, 14-344

Subsequent purchasers, see *infra*, *Fraud upon subsequent purchasers*.

What constitutes a bona fide purchaser, see *infra*, *Bona fide purchasers and creditors*.

Whether fraudulent grantee can claim credit for consideration paid, 14-344

When fraud is actual and certain, 14-344

When fraud is merely constructive or proof inconclusive, 14-345

Constitutional law:

Statutes allowing bill in chancery to subject property fraudulently conveyed, 14-320

Constructive delivery, see *infra*, *Change of possession*.

Contemplation of insolvency or bankruptcy, 7-23

Continuance of business by trustee, 14-513

Contracts (see *infra*, *Who are creditors*):

Contingent liability upon contract, 14-253

Rights arising out of contracts protected by statute, 14-253

Contracts of hire:

Bona fide hiring by vendor, 14-367

Retention of possession, 14-367

Conveyance:

Absolute deed as security, 14-524

Conveyance pending suit, 14-525

Conveying debtor's entire estate, 14-522

Failure to foreclose mortgage, 14-526

Failure to record conveyance, 14-526

Giving mortgagor fictitious credit, 14-526

Mortgaging more property than necessary, 14-522

Property consumable in use, 14-523

Relationship, 14-523

Subsequent employment of vendor, 14-526

Time of the conveyance, 14-525

Conveyance for benefit of grantor, 14-245

Agreement for support, 14-248

Benefits which form no part of the consideration, 14-248

Declared trusts, 14-247

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Conveyance for benefit of grantor, *cont'd.*
 - Employment of debtor by grantee, 14-249
 - Future support of grantor, 14-246
 - General rule, 14-245
 - Reconveyance by grantee to debtor's wife, 14-248
 - Reservation of life estate, 14-248
 - Secret trusts, 14-247
 - Subsequent agreement by vendee to reconvey, 14-249
- Corporations, 7-737, 741
 - Payment or security of antecedent debts, see infra, Payment or security of antecedent debts.*
- Costs, 14-344
- Credit:
 - Sales of long and unusual credit, 14-521
- Creditors (see *infra, Bona fide purchasers and creditors; Who are creditors*), 8-240
 - Assent of creditors, 14-281, 283
 - Assignments for the benefit of creditors, see infra, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.*
 - Debtor's obligation as quasi trustee for creditors, see infra, Debtor's obligation as quasi trustee for creditors.*
 - Definition, 14-251
 - Demand must be legally enforceable, see infra, Demand must be legally enforceable.*
 - Distribution of fund among creditors, see infra, Distribution of fund among creditors.*
 - Evidence, see infra, Evidence.*
 - Priorities, see infra, Priorities between existing creditors.*
 - Right of creditors to avoid conveyances, see infra, Right of creditors to avoid conveyances.*
 - Suretyship, 8-244
 - Voluntary conveyances, see infra, Voluntary conveyances.*
 - Who may institute action, see infra, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.*
 - Who may institute creditor's bill and actions in the nature of creditors' bills, see infra, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.*
- Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills, 14-314
 - Against whom the action may be brought, 14-338
 - Creditor's power of election, 14-338
 - Election between several vendees, 14-338
 - Right to join several grantees, 14-338
 - Right to treat sale as valid, 14-338
- Assignees in bankruptcy, 14-334
- Assignees in bankruptcy refuse to bring action, 14-335
- Assignees of claims, 14-337
- Attachment sufficient to secure equitable relief, 14-328
- Conclusiveness of judgment, 14-323

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills, *cont'd.*
- Conclusiveness of judgment, *cont'd.*
 - As to what the judgment is conclusive, 14-324
 - For what the judgment may be impeached, 14-323
 - Generally, 14-323
 - Judgment may be impeached for fraud or collusion, 14-323
 - Judgment may be shown to have been erroneously or unlawfully rendered, 14-323
- Creditor's creditor, 14-338
- Decree, 14-339
 - Allowances, 14-344
 - Application of proceeds to grantor's debts, 14-347
 - Consideration paid or debt actually due, 14-344
 - When fraud is actual and certain, 14-344
 - When fraud is merely constructive or proof inconclusive, 14-345
 - Conveyance must be annulled *in toto*, 14-339
 - Costs, 14-344
 - Credits, 14-344
 - Decree declaring property of third person subject to plaintiff's judgment, 14-340
 - Decree directing conveyance to receiver, 14-340
 - Decree setting aside fraudulent conveyance, 14-339
 - Generally, 14-339
 - General prayer in bill for relief, 14-339
 - Improvements, 14-346
 - Personal judgment against fraudulent grantee, 14-341
 - Executor *de son tort*, 14-343
 - General rule, 14-341
 - Insurance, 14-343
 - Interest, 14-343
 - Proceeds or value of the property, 14-341
 - Rents and profits, 14-342
 - Time from which rents accrue, 14-342
 - Distribution of fund among creditors, see infra, Distribution of fund among creditors.*
 - Elective remedies, 14-314
 - Execution must be sued out against personal property, 14-327
 - Executors and administrators of fraudulent grantor, 14-333
 - Exhaustion of debtor's other property, 14-328
 - Creditor must exhaust debtor's other property, 14-329
 - Creditor need not exhaust debtor's other property, 14-329
 - Exhaustion of collateral securities, 14-330
 - Exhaustion of personal property, 14-330
 - Mode of proof, 14-331

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills, *cont'd.*

Exhaustion of debtor's other property, *cont'd.*

Necessity of when property fraudulently conveyed constitutes a legal asset, 14-328

Necessity of when property fraudulently conveyed constitutes an equitable asset, 14-330

Proof of debtor's insolvency, 14-331

Return of execution *nulla bona*, 14-331

Generally, 14-314

Judgment, 14-314

Judgment binds real property, 14-326

Judgment, conclusiveness of, 14-323

Judgment, sufficiency of, 14-321

Necessity of judgment, 14-314

Absconding debtor, 14-318

Bill filed in behalf of other creditors, 14-317

Blending of legal and equitable jurisdictions, 14-321

Common law, 14-314

Constitutionality of statutes, 14-320

Creditor's demand must be reduced to judgment, 14-315

Decease of debtor, 14-318

Exceptions, 14-318

General rule, 14-314

Nonresidence of debtor, 14-318

Partnership creditors, 14-317

Personal representatives, 14-319

Property conveyed to third person at instance of debtor, 14-316

Statutes, 14-319

Subrogation of party paying judgment, 14-317

Obtaining lien upon property conveyed, 14-324

Attachment, 14-328

Execution must be sued out against personal property, 14-327

Injunction, 14-325

Judgment binds real property, 14-326

Mode of obtaining lien, 14-326

Necessity at common law, 14-324

Necessity of under statutes, 14-326

Priorities between existing creditors, see *infra*, Priorities between existing creditors.

Purchasers at execution sales, 14-336

Receivers in supplementary proceedings, 14-336

Reduction of claim to judgment, 14-314

Sheriffs, 14-336

Sufficiency of judgment, 14-321

Decree for alimony, 14-322

Decrees in equity, 14-322

Foreign judgments, 14-322

Generally, 14-321

Judgment in attachment, 14-321

Judgments of federal courts, 14-322

Justice's judgment, 14-321

Surety subrogated to creditor's rights, 14-337

Trustees, 14-334

Who may institute the action, 14-332

Assignees in bankruptcy, 14-334

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills, *cont'd.*

Who may institute the action, *cont'd.*

Assignees in bankruptcy refusing to bring action, 14-335

Assignees of claims, 14-337

Creditors, 14-332

Creditor's creditor, 14-338

Executors and administrators, 14-333

Permitting other creditors to join in one bill, 14-332

Purchaser at execution sale, 14-336

Receivers in supplementary proceedings, 14-336

Several creditors united in one bill, 14-332

Sheriffs, 14-336

Single creditor, 14-332

Sureties subrogated to creditors' rights, 14-337

Those representing or standing in the place of creditors, 14-333

Trustees, 14-334

Creditors of the fraudulent grantee, 14-279

Fraudulent conveyance good as to creditors of vendee, 14-279

Other third persons not creditors of the grantor, 14-280

Reconveyance before creditor's lien attaches, 14-280

Criminal or penal liability of the fraudulent parties, 14-481

Burden of proof, 14-484

Conveying encumbered real estate, 14-484

Fraudulent intent, 14-483, 485

Illustrations, 14-483, 484

Injury to another's right, 14-483

Interpretation of American statutes, 14-482, 485

Reasonable doubt, 14-483

Selling personal property upon which mortgage or lien exists, 14-484

Similar statutes in the United States, 14-481

State, 14-255

Statute of 13 Eliz., c. 5, 14-481

Statute of 27 Eliz., c. 4, 14-481

Statutes of Elizabeth common law in the United States, 14-481

What persons liable to conviction, 14-482

Crops:

Execution, 14-314

Curtsey, 8-517

Death:

Death of grantor, 14-348

Necessity of judgment as prerequisite to equitable jurisdiction, 14-318

Debtor:

Conveyance must be made by debtor, 14-251

Debtor's obligation as *quasi* trustee for creditors, 14-243

Appropriation of security, 14-245

Conveyance, 14-245

Conveyance for benefit of grantor, see *infra*, Conveyance for benefit of grantor.

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Debtor's obligation as *quasi* trustee for creditors, *cont'd.*
 - Conveyance in contemplation of future indebtedness, 14-250
 - Duty to exercise good faith, 14-243
 - Forbearance, 14-245
 - Good faith, 14-243
 - Intent to defeat collection of debts, 14-243
 - Intent to hinder or delay creditors, 14-244
 - Preventing sacrifice of property, 14-245
 - What constitutes bad faith in respect to existing creditors, 14-243
 - What constitutes bad faith in respect to subsequent creditors, 12-249
 - Debtors' rights and obligations in respect to their property, 14-223
 - Compromise debts, 14-242
 - Conveyance of firm property to newly formed corporation, 14-226
 - Creditor cannot question *bona fide* disposition, 14-224
 - Creditor cannot restrain disposition, 14-224
 - Debtors' obligation as quasi trustee for creditors, see infra, Debtor's obligation as quasi trustee for creditors.*
 - Dual relation of the debtor, 14-223
 - Homestead, 14-242, 243
 - Insolvency does not raise presumption of fraud, 14-224
 - Insolvency does not terminate power of disposition, 14-223
 - Investing in homestead, 14-242
 - Life insurance, 14-243
 - Quasi* trustee, 14-223
 - Removing incumbrances from homestead, 14-243
 - Rights as owner, 14-223
 - To dispose of tangible property by voluntary conveyance, 14-242
 - To dispose of tangible property for a present consideration, 14-224
 - Absolute conveyance, 14-224
 - Assumption of debts of grantor, 14-225
 - Inadequacy of consideration, 14-225
 - Mortgage to secure advances, 14-226
 - Mortgage to secure money presently loaned, 14-226
 - Mortgage to secure purchase money, 14-226
 - Sales to relatives, 14-224
 - To dispose of tangible property in payment or security of antecedent debts, see infra, Payment or security of antecedent debts.*
 - To pay premiums for life insurance, 14-243
 - Waiving equitable rights, 14-242
- Debts, see infra, Demand must be legally enforceable; Payment or security of antecedent debts.*
- Declarations, 14-494
 - Contemporaneous declarations, 14-495
 - Declarations before sale not admissible against grantee, 14-495

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Declarations, *cont'd.*
 - Declarations made subsequent to sale, 14-496
 - Declarations of donor in absence of donee, 14-495
 - Declarations of the grantor, 14-494
 - Declarations of vendor competent to impeach conveyance, 14-367
 - Favorable declarations not part of *res gesta*, 14-495
 - Retention of possession, 14-367
 - Subsequent declarations, 14-495
 - Vendee's declarations, 14-497
 - Voluntary conveyances, 14-495
 - When common purpose to defraud is shown, 14-497
 - When vendor remains in possession, 14-497
- Decree, see infra, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.*
- Defraud, 9-189
 - Defraud not synonymous with hinder and delay, 9-181
- Delay, 9-189
- Delivery, see infra, Change of possession.*
- Demand must be legally enforceable, 14-281
 - Debt not due, 14-281
 - General rule, 14-281
 - Illegal consideration, 14-281
- Disposition, see infra, Debtors' rights and obligations in respect to their property.*
- Distribution of fund among creditors (see *infra, Priorities between existing creditors*), 14-347
 - Disposition of surplus, 14-350
 - Right of fraudulent grantee to participate, 14-350
 - Right of grantor's wife to claim dower, 14-350
 - Right of grantor to claim homestead or exemption, 14-350
 - Right of subsequent creditors to participate, 14-350
- Divorce, 9-865
- Dower, 10-143
 - Inchoate right to dower within protection of statute, 14-252
- Ejectment, 10-520
 - Purchaser of property under execution may recover possession by ejectment, 14-312
- Election of remedies, 14-314, 338
 - Right to treat sales as valid, 14-338
- Elements of a fraudulent alienation, 14-251
 - Accomplishment of fraudulent purpose, see infra, Accomplishment of the fraudulent purpose.*
 - Debtor, 14-251
 - Creditor, 14-251
 - Form and mode of conveyance, see infra, Form and mode of conveyance.*
 - Fraudulent intent, see infra, Fraudulent intent.*
 - Generally, 14-251
 - Insolvency not essential, 14-251
 - Thing conveyed, see infra, Thing conveyed.*
 - Who are creditors, see infra, Who are creditors.*

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Equitable title:

- Property to which alienee has an equitable title, 14-258
- Equity*, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.
- Estate conveyed*, see *infra*, Thing conveyed.
- Estoppel, 11-394

Evidence:

- Attaching creditors, 14-492
- Burden of proof*, see *infra*, Burden of proof.
- Circumstances constituting evidence, 14-513
- Competency of evidence, 14-492
- Conclusive and rebuttable evidence of fraud, 14-506
 - Badges of fraud, 14-512
 - Cases in which evidence was held sufficient, 14-511
 - Cases in which evidence was held to be insufficient, 14-511
 - Circumstances consistent with honesty, 14-511
 - Circumstances warranting inference of fraud, 14-510
 - Moral turpitude not an essential element of fraud, 14-507
 - Preponderance of evidence, 14-510
 - Statutes making fraudulent intent a question of fact, 14-508
 - Weight to be attached to badges of fraud, 14-513
 - When evidence is conclusive, 14-506
 - When evidence is rebuttable, 14-509
- Conducting sale out of usual course of business, 14-516
- Consideration, 14-503
 - Absence of memoranda of consideration, 14-519
 - Antecedent debt as consideration, 14-503
 - Confessing judgment for a larger amount than due, 14-521
 - Debt purposely exaggerated, 14-521
 - Failure to take security, 14-522
 - Failure to take up evidence of debt, 14-522
 - Financial condition of grantee, 14-505
 - Inability to prove payment of consideration, 14-519
 - Inadequacy of consideration*, see *infra*, Inadequacy of consideration.
 - In respect to the consideration, 14-516
 - Misstatement of consideration, 14-519
 - Misstatement of mortgage debt a badge of fraud, 14-520
 - Nature of consideration provable, 14-506
 - Production of bond or note, 14-504
 - Recitals in deed, 14-504
 - Sales of long and unusual credit, 14-521
 - Testimony of parties, 14-504
 - Weight and sufficiency of evidence, 14-506

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Evidence, *cont'd.*

- Continuance of business by trustee, 14-513
- Declarations*, see *infra*, Declarations.
- Failure to take up evidence of debt, 14-522
- Financial condition, 14-501, 505, 506
- Fraudulent intent, 14-492
 - Absence of evidence within reach of party, 14-493
 - Actual intent a question of fact, 14-509
 - Badges of fraud, 14-512
 - Circumstances consistent with honesty, 14-511
 - Circumstances warranting inference of fraud, 14-510
 - Circumstantial evidence*, see *infra*, Circumstantial evidence.
 - Contemporaneous declarations, 14-495
 - Declaration of the grantor, 14-494
 - Declarations made before sale, 14-494
 - Declarations made by vendor while in possession, 14-497
 - Declarations made subsequent to sale, 14-495
 - Declarations of donor in absence of donee, 14-495
 - Declarations of vendee, 14-497
 - Declarations when common purpose to defraud shown, 14-496
 - General rule, 14-492
 - Moral turpitude not an essential element, 14-507
 - Not susceptible of direct proof, 14-492
 - Question of fact, 14-492, 508
 - Statutes making fraudulent intent question of fact, 14-508
 - Subsequent declarations, 14-495
 - Vendee may testify, 14-494
 - Vendor may testify as to intent, 14-493
 - When evidence is conclusive, 14-506
 - When evidence is rebuttable, 14-509
 - Wide latitude allowed in admission of evidence, 14-493
- Inventory, failure to take, 14-516
- Plaintiff must establish his relation as creditor, 14-491
- Powers granted to trustee, 14-513
- Proof of complainant's relation, 14-491
- Relevancy of evidence, 14-492
- Reservation of powers to grantor, 14-514
 - Retention of use of property, 14-514
 - Return of balance to mortgagor, 14-515
 - Right to dispose of mortgaged property, 14-515
 - Right to revoke conveyance, 14-514
 - Right to substitute other property, 14-515
 - Right to substitute trustee, 14-514
- Sale in respect to conduct of, 14-515
- Sales of long and unusual credit, 14-521
- Security, failure to take, 14-522

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Evidence, *cont'd.*

Selling personal property at retail, 14-514

Sufficiency of evidence, 14-506

Time when debt accrued must be shown, 14-492

Weight of evidence, 14-506

Evidence of fraud, see infra, Change of possession.

Executions, 11-639

Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills:

Execution must be sued out against personal property, 14-327

Crops, 14-314

Delivery before levy does not obviate effect of lack of change of possession, 14-383

Fraudulent trust estates may be sold under execution, 14-313

Levy and sale under execution, 14-311

Levy in fraud of other creditors, 11-667

Levy of execution upon property conveyed, 14-312

Minerals, 14-314

Purchaser's recovery in ejectment, 14-312

Return of execution *nulla bona*, 14-331

When legal title has never been in debtor, 14-313

When legal title to property has been in debtor, 14-311

Execution sales, see infra, Sheriffs' sales.

Executors and administrators:

Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills:

Institution of action, 14-333

Executor *de son tort*, 11-1343, 1347; 14-343

Fraudulent conveyance by personal representative, 10-518

Fraudulent grantee chargeable as executor *de son tort*, 11-1343, 1347

Inventory, 11-856

Necessity of judgment before bill in equity can be brought, 14-319

Property conveyed by decedent in fraud of creditors, 11-847

Sale under order of court for payment of debts, 11-1095

Setting aside fraudulent sales and conveyances, 11-977

Exemptions from execution, 12-111, 150, 220

Conveyance before selection, 12-222

Conveyance of exempt property not fraudulent, 14-256

Effect, 12-220

Forfeiture, 12-200, 202

Generally, 12-220

Property absolutely and specifically exempt, 12-220

Property conditionally exempt, 12-221

Property exempt after selection only, 12-222

Exhaustion of debtor's other property, see infra, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Exoneration:

Surety setting aside fraudulent conveyance, 7-347

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Expending money, 14-262

Failing circumstances, 12-710

Failure, 12-710

Family settlements, 14-470

Fines and penalties (see *infra*, Criminal or penal liability of the fraudulent parties):

State as creditor of wrongdoer, 14-255

Fire insurance, 13-180

Sole and unconditional owner, 13-233

Foreclosure of fraudulent mortgage, 14-278

Form and mode of conveyance, 14-261

Character of conveyance immaterial, 14-261

Expending money, 14-262

Expending money in payment of consideration for property conveyed to third person, 14-262

Fraud accomplished through lawful instrument, 14-262

Improving property of another, 14-264

Paying insurance premiums, 14-264

Payment of consideration for property conveyed to third person, 14-263

Fraud, see infra, Badges of fraud; Change of possession.

Fraudulent grantee:

Action against fraudulent grantee, 14-351

Decree, see infra, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Distribution of fund among creditors, see infra, Distribution of fund among creditors.

Right of creditor to accept conveyance from fraudulent grantee, 14-297

Fraudulent intent, 14-265

Alienee's participation, 14-270

Alienee's participation when conveyance is upon consideration, 14-270

Alienee's participation when conveyance is voluntary, 14-271

Assignment for the benefit of creditors, see infra, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.

Bona fide purchasers and creditors, see infra, Bona fide purchasers and creditors.

Connected transactions between same parties, 14-269

Conveyance fraudulent in part, void *in toto*, 14-268

Conveyance partly valid, 14-269

Criminal liability, 14-483, 485

Effect of conveyance not conclusive, 14-266

Evidence, see infra, Evidence.

Existing debts provided for, 14-268

Fraud against existing creditors, 14-267

Fraud against one creditor avoids conveyance as to all, 14-266

Fraud must be directed against creditors, 14-266

Intent must exist at time of conveyance, 14-269

Necessity of a fraudulent intent, 14-265

Necessity of participation by alienee, 14-270

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Fraudulent intent, *cont'd.*

- Question of fact, 14-508, 509
- Secret trust avoids deed as to subsequent creditors, 14-268
- Subsequent creditors, 14-267
- Subsequent purchasers, 14-460, 463, 464
- Subsequent use evidence of previous intent, 14-270
- Voluntary conveyances, see *infra*, Voluntary conveyances.

Whether subsequent creditors may complain, 14-267

Fraud upon subsequent purchasers, 14-460

Bona fide purchaser for value, 14-476

Common law, 14-460

Bona fides a question for the jury, 14-461

Chattels conveyed and possession transferred, 14-460

Effect of voluntary conveyance as against subsequent purchasers, 14-460

General rule, 14-460

Statute of 27 Eliz. affirmative of common law, 14-461

Voluntary conveyance a badge of fraud, 14-460

Consideration, 14-476

Amount of consideration, 14-477

Burden of proving payment of consideration, 14-477

Consideration need not be money, 14-477

Must be a valuable consideration, 14-476

Conveyance made with actual intent to defraud purchasers, 14-460, 463

Conveyance made with intent to defraud creditors, 14-464

Conveyances containing a power of revocation, 14-473

Effect of extinguishment of power, 14-474

Exercise upon payment of a small sum, 14-474

General rule, 14-473

Power equivalent to a power of revocation, 14-474

Power to sell and reinvest to same uses, 14-474

Text of statute, 14-473

When power is to be exercised after a future date, 14-473

When power is to be exercised with another's consent, 14-474

Conveyances may be validated by matter *ex post facto*, 14-474

Bona fide purchaser from fraudulent grantee, 14-475

General rule, 14-474

Rights as between purchasers from fraudulent grantor and fraudulent grantee, 14-475

Copyhold, 14-462

Equitable estates, 14-478

Equity will not restrain a sale, 14-480

From whom the purchase must be made, 14-478

Executor or administrator, 14-478

Heir or devisee, 14-478

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Fraud upon subsequent purchasers, *cont'd.*

From whom the purchase must be made, *cont'd.*

Where the prior conveyance was actually fraudulent, 14-478

Where the prior conveyance was merely voluntary, 14-478

Intent to defraud, 14-460, 463

Intent to defraud creditors, 14-464

Judgment creditors not purchasers, 14-479

Leaseholds, 14-462

Mortgagees are purchasers, 14-478

Mortgages, 14-462

Notice, 14-463

Notice of prior conveyance, 14-478

Personal property, 14-462

Purchase money, right to, 14-480

Purchasers at execution sales, 14-479

Purchasers of equitable estates, 14-478

Purchasers only protected by statute, 14-476

Binding the parties, 14-476

Conveyance to defraud purchasers void only as to them, 14-476

Purchasers, who are, 14-476

Specific performance of contract of sale, 14-480

Statute of 27 Eliz., 14-461

Conveyances may be validated by matter *ex post facto*, 14-474

Copyhold, 14-462

Equity will not restrain a sale, 14-480

In force in the United States, 14-462

Lands, 14-462

Mortgages, 14-462

Personal chattels, 14-46

Right to purchase money, 14-480

Right to specific performance of contract of sale, 14-480

Statute affirmative of common law, 14-461

Statute only protects purchasers, 14-476

Text of statute, 14-461

To what classes of property statute applies, 14-462

Trees, 14-462

What conveyances are fraudulent within the statute, 14-463

What persons entitled to relief as purchasers, 14-476

Trees, 14-462

Trustees for creditors are purchasers, 14-479

Voluntary conveyances, 14-460, 465

Actual notice, 14-468

American rule, 14-466

Assignment of leasehold, 14-470

Charitable purposes, 14-468

Constructive notice, 14-468

Conveyances need not be voluntary to be within the statute, 14-468

English rule, 14-465

Family settlements, 14-470

Marriage settlements, 14-471

Pre-existing debt a valuable consideration for a mortgage, 14-470

Volume XXXI.

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Fraud upon subsequent purchasers, *cont'd.*

Voluntary conveyances, *cont'd.*

Purchasers with notice, 14-465, 466

Purchasers without notice, 14-467

Settlements after marriage, 14-472

What are voluntary conveyances, 14-468

What is notice to a subsequent purchaser, 14-468

Volunteer not entitled to relief, 14-476

What persons entitled to relief as purchasers, 14-476

Amount of consideration, 14-477

Consideration need not be money, 14-477

Effect of notice of prior conveyance, 14-478

From whom the purchase must be made, 14-478

General rule, 14-476

Judgment creditors are not purchasers within the statute, 14-479

Mortgagees, 14-479

Purchasers at execution sales, 14-479

Purchasers of equitable estates, 14-478

There must be a *bona fide* purchase for valuable consideration, 14-476

Trustees for creditors, 14-479

Who are purchasers, 14-476

Future advances:

Right to give mortgage to secure future advances, 14-226

Future indebtedness:

Conveyances made in contemplation of future indebtedness, 14-250

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

General assignments for the benefit of creditors, see *infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.

Gifts (see *infra*, Voluntary conveyances), 14-1011, 1048

Gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1066

Good construed as valuable consideration, 14-292

Good faith (see *infra*, *Bona fide* purchasers and creditors), 14-243

Grantee (see *infra*, Creditors of the fraudulent grantee):

Action against fraudulent grantee, 14-351

Decree, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Distribution of fund among creditors, see *infra*, Distribution of fund among creditors.

Right of creditor to accept conveyance from fraudulent grantee, 14-297

Grantor, see *infra*, Conveyance for benefit of grantor.

Hinder, 9-189; 14-244

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.

How property fraudulently conveyed or its proceeds may be reached, 14-310

Action against the fraudulent grantee, see *infra*, Actions against the fraudulent grantee.

Creditor cannot lawfully seize the property except under legal process, 14-311

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

How property fraudulently conveyed or its proceeds may be reached, *cont'd.*

Creditor can obtain no title by subsequent conveyance from grantor, 14-311

Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Garnishment and trustee process, see GARNISHMENT.

Generally, 14-310

Levy and sale under execution, see *infra*, Executions.

Personal action against the fraudulent grantee, see *infra*, Actions against the fraudulent grantee.

Statutes of limitations at law and staleness in equity, see *infra*, Statutes of limitations at law and staleness in equity.

Husband and wife (see *infra*, Marriage settlements):

Burden of proof, 14-487

Fraudulent conveyance as barring wife's distributive share, 15-834

Husband indebted to wife, 14-232

Conversion of wife's separate estate, 14-234

Debt barred by statute of limitations, 14-234

Express promise of repayment, 14-234

Income from wife's separate estate, 14-235

Preferring wife, 14-233

Validity of conveyance from husband to wife, 14-232

Husband's interest in estate of his wife within protection of statute, 14-252

Presumption as to consideration, 14-489

Property purchased with funds of wife's separate estate, 14-258

Settlements after marriage, 14-472

Wife's earnings and their products, 14-261

Wife's equity of settlement, 14-259

Illegal consideration, 14-281

Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 16-26, 32

Improvements:

Improving property of another, 14-264

Recovery for improvements by fraudulent grantee, 14-346

Inadequacy of consideration, 14-292, 299, 337, 516

Badge of fraud, 14-516

Conveyance not fraudulent *per se*, 14-225

Gross inadequacy, 14-518

Inadequacy coupled with other circumstances may prove fraud, 14-517

Inadequacy will not render sale void *per se*, 14-517

What constitutes gross inadequacy, 14-518

Incumbrances:

Conveyance of property encumbered to or beyond its value, 14-256

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Incumbrances, *cont'd.*

Recovery after incumbrances discharged, 14-345

Indebtedness (see *infra*, Payment or security of antecedent debts):

Conveyance in contemplation of future indebtedness, 14-250

Infants:

Retention of possession where vendee or donee is a minor and resides with vendor or donor, 14-368

In pari delicto, see *infra*, Parties in *pari delicto*.

Insolvency and bankruptcy (see *infra*, Debtors' rights and obligations in respect to their property; Voluntary conveyances):

Act of bankruptcy or insolvency, 16-660

Assignee insolvent, 14-396

Assignee or trustee, 16-732

Assignees in insolvency may avoid fraudulent conveyances, 16-732

Cause of belief, 16-733

Conveyance or transfer in contemplation of insolvency, 16-732

Sale, etc., not in ordinary course of business, 16-733

Assignees in insolvency may avoid fraudulent conveyance, 14-335

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 14-389

Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills, 14-334

Provision of bankrupt law, 14-334

Refusal of assignee to bring action, 14-335

When creditors' bill is pending, 14-335

Debtor need not be insolvent, 14-251

Distinction between preferences and fraudulent conveyances, 16-747

Fraudulent conveyance as act of bankruptcy, 16-660

Presumption, 14-491

Proof of debtor's insolvency, 14-331

Sale of property by assignee, 16-749

Setting aside fraudulent or preferential transfers, 16-746

Insurance (see *infra*, Life insurance):

Liability of grantee, 14-343

Paying insurance premiums, 14-264

Intent, see *infra*, Fraudulent intent.

Interest:

Liability of grantee, 14-343

Interpretation and construction:

Liberal construction, 26-677

Statute of 13 Eliz., c. 5, 14-222

Introduction into use of fraudulent conveyances, 14-221

Introductory, 14-221

Inventory:

Failure to take inventory, 14-516

Judgment creditors not purchasers, 14-479

Judgment liens, 17-784

Priority, 17-799

Judgments:

Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Judgments, *cont'd.*

Decree, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Judgment lien, 17-784

Necessity of judgment, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Priority of lien, 17-799

Sufficiency of judgment, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Judicial sales (see *infra*, Sheriffs' sales):

Change of possession, 14-360

Keys, 14-374, 376

Knowledge, see *infra*, *Bona fide* purchasers and creditors.

Laches, see *infra*, Statutes of limitations at law and staleness in equity.

Leases:

Change of possession, 14-360

Liens:

Criminal liability for selling property upon which a lien exists, 14-484

Obtaining lien upon property conveyed, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Rule as to delivery before specific liens of creditors have attached, 14-382

Life insurance (see *INSURANCE*):

Assignment of life-insurance policy with intent to defraud creditors, 14-260

Debtor's right to pay premiums for life insurance, 14-243

Statutes regulating amount of premium, 14-243

Limitation of actions, see *infra*, Statutes of limitations at law and staleness in equity.

Limited partnership, 19-379

Confession of judgment in contemplation of insolvency, 19-380

Confession of judgment without consideration, 19-381

Liability of general partner for violation of statute, 19-381

Liability of special partner, 19-381

Lien or security, 19-380

Preferences forbidden and declared void, 19-379

Suit to avoid, 19-382

Marriage settlements, 19-1248

Antenuptial settlements, 19-1230

Burden of proof, 19-1251

Circumstances creating a presumption or suspicion of fraud, 19-1252

Existing creditors, 19-1250

Proof of fraud, 19-1251

Subsequent creditors, 19-1251

Voluntary conveyances, 14-471, 472; 19-1250

Master and servant:

Conveyances in consideration of services of relations, 14-232, 235

Services by other members of grantor's family, 14-235

Services of emancipated minor, 14-235

Services of minor children, 14-235

Services rendered by adult children without agreement, 14-235

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Master and servant, *cont'd.*

Conveyances in consideration of services of relations, *cont'd.*

Services rendered by adult under express agreement, 14-236

Employment of debtor by grantee, 14-249

Mechanics' liens, 20-488

Mines and mining claims:

Execution, 14-314

Mistake:

Descriptions and schedules of property, 14-399

Mistake in provisions as to debts payable or preferred, 14-428

Stipulations in assignment for benefit of creditors, 14-401

Mode of conveyance, see *infra*, Form and mode of conveyance.

Mortgages, 20-935

Accepting mortgage from fraudulent grantee, 14-297

Criminal liability for selling property on which a mortgage exists, 14-484

Failure to foreclose mortgage, 14-526

Foreclosure of fraudulent mortgage, 14-278

Giving mortgagor fictitious credit, 14-526

Merger, 20-1069

Misstatement of mortgaged debt, 14-519

Mortgagee a purchaser, 14-288

Mortgagees are purchasers, 14-478

Mortgaging more property than necessary, 14-522

Return of balance to mortgagor, 14-515

Right to dispose of mortgaged property, 14-515

Statute of 27 Eliz., 14-462

Subsequent purchasers, 14-462

To secure future advances, 14-226

To secure money presently loaned, 14-226

To secure purchase money, 14-226

Nonresidence of debtor:

Necessity of judgment as prerequisite to equitable jurisdiction, 14-318

Nonresidents:

Assignee a nonresident, 14-397

Assignments for the benefit of creditors by nonresidents, 14-389

Notice (see *infra*, *Bona fide* purchasers and creditors):

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, see *infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.

Change of possession, see *infra*, Change of possession.

Subsequent creditors, 14-282

Subsequent purchasers, 14-463

Constructive notice from recording, 14-468

Purchasers with notice, 14-466

Purchasers without notice, 14-467

What is notice to a subsequent purchaser, 14-468

Parent and child (see *infra*, Relations):

Earnings of minor children, 14-261

General rule as to earnings, 14-261

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Parent and child, *cont'd.*

Earnings of minor children, *cont'd.*

Right of father to emancipate child, 14-261

Pari delicto, see *infra*, Parties in *pari delicto*; Parties not in *pari delicto*.

Parties in *pari delicto*, 14-272

Executed conveyances, 14-273

Equity will decree restitution of fraudulent deed wrongfully withheld, 14-276

Equity will not decree reconveyance, 14-275

Equity will not reform a fraudulent conveyance, 14-275

Equity will not set aside a fraudulent conveyance, 14-275

Fraudulent conveyances good *inter partes*, 14-273

Fraudulent grantee will be given possession, 14-276

Grantor cannot recover property fraudulently conveyed by action at law, 14-274

Grantor cannot recover property fraudulently conveyed by suit in equity, 14-275

Grantor may redeem property transferred as pledge, 14-274

Voluntary conveyances good between the parties, 14-274

Executory contracts, 14-276

Actions at law for recovery of the price, 14-276

Whether vendee may plead fraud, 14-277

Actions in equity, 14-278

Contract without consideration, 14-277

Enforcement of fraudulent trust, 14-278

Foreclosure of fraudulent mortgage, 14-278

Specific performance of fraudulent contracts, 14-278

Parties not in *pari delicto*, 14-279

Parties to actions:

Against whom action may be brought, 14-338

Creditor's power of election, 14-338

Election between several vendees, 14-338

Right to join several grantees, 14-338

Right to treat sale as valid, 14-338

When parties are not in *pari delicto*, 14-279

Who may institute creditors' bill and actions in the nature of creditors' bill, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.

Partnership (see *infra*, Limited partnership):

Application of firm property to other than firm debts, 22-188

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, see *infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.

Limited partnership, see LIMITED PARTNERSHIP.

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Partnership, *cont'd.*

Necessity of judgment as prerequisite to equitable jurisdiction, 14-317

Payment or security of antecedent debts, see infra, Payment or security of antecedent debts.

Preferred partnership creditors, 14-229
Reservations for benefit of member of firm, 14-433

Payment:

Bona fide purchasers and creditors, see infra, Bona fide purchasers and creditors.

Payment of consideration for property conveyed to third person, 14-263

Payment or security of antecedent debts, 14-226

Bona fide purchasers and creditors, see infra, Bona fide purchasers and creditors.

Common law, 14-226

Conveyance to trustee, 14-236

General assignments, 14-237

Partial assignments, 14-236

Corporations, 14-240

General assignments, 14-241

Paying or securing directors, 14-240

Paying or securing particular creditors, 14-240

Direct conveyance to creditor, 14-226

Confession of judgment, 14-232

Conversion of wife's separate estate, 14-234

Conveyance from husband to wife, 14-233

Conveyance to creditor to pay himself and others, 14-236

Debt barred by statute of limitations, 14-229, 234

Directing purchase money paid to preferred creditors, 14-228

Dividing debt into several parts, 14-229

Express promise of repayment, 14-234

General rule, 14-226

Giving judgment notes, 14-232

Husband to wife, 14-232

Intention to defeat particular creditor, 14-229

Permitting judgment to be taken by default, 14-232

Preference of relations, 14-232

Preferred partnership creditors, 14-229

Relations, 14-232

Right of debtor to secure creditor, 14-230

Right to pay creditor, 14-226

Securing sureties, 14-231

Separate property of wife, 14-235

Services of members of grantor's family, 14-235

Services of relations, 14-235

Services rendered by adult, 14-236

Natural person, 14-226

Partnership, 14-237

Conveying partnership assets in payment of members' joint debt, 14-239

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Payment or security of antecedent debts, *cont'd.*

Partnership, *cont'd.*

Creditors' derivative equity, 14-238

Equities of firm and individual creditors considered, 14-237

Firm creditors have no lien on firm's assets, 14-238

Good faith, 14-238

Including personal debts in voluntary assignment, 14-240

Paying personal debt out of partnership assets, 14-239

Retirement of partner, 14-238

Right of firm to prefer creditors, 14-237

Sale of interest by one partner to the other, 14-238

Purchase in payment of antecedent debt, 14-286

Statutory limitations upon right of preference, 14-241

When the debtor is a natural person, 14-226

Pledge and collateral security:

Grantor may redeem property transferred in pledge, 14-274

Possession (see *infra*, Change of possession):

Possession of vendee must be exclusive, see infra, Change of possession.

Retention of possession, see infra, Assignments for the benefit of creditors; Change of possession.

Power of disposition, see infra, Debtors' rights and obligations in respect to their property.

Preferences (see *infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors; Relations):

Payment or security of antecedent debts, see infra, Payment or security of antecedent debts.

Presumptions (see *infra*, Burden of proof), 14-491

Assent of creditors to assignment, 14-390

Assignments for benefit of creditors, 14-459

Change of possession, see infra, Change of possession.

Fraud (see *infra*, Change of possession), 14-512

Insolvency, 14-491

Presumption of fraud:

Insolvency, 14-224

Presumption of solvency, 14-486

Retention of possession, see infra, Retention of possession.

Voluntary conveyances presumed fraudulent, 14-308, 309

Prima facie evidence of fraud, see infra, Change of possession.

Priorities between existing creditors, 14-347

Decease of grantor, 14-348

Joint suits by several creditors, 14-349

Priority of judgment, 14-349

Suit on behalf of all creditors, 14-349

Suits by single creditors, 14-347

When the lien accrues, 14-349

Property conveyed, see infra, Thing conveyed.

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Purchasers (see *infra*, Bona fide purchasers and creditors):

Fraud upon subsequent purchasers, see *infra*, *Fraud upon subsequent purchasers*.

Purchasers for value and without notice, see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.

Quasi trustee, see *infra*, Debtor's obligation as quasi trustee for creditors.

Questions of law and fact:

Assignments for benefit of creditors, 14-459

Change of possession, 14-383

Chattel mortgages, 14-370

Fraudulent intent, 14-492, 508, 509

Retention of possession, 14-366, 370

Real property, see *infra*, Change of possession.

Reasonable doubt, 14-483

Receivers, see RECEIVERS.

Recording acts:

Change of possession, 14-361

Delivery of property unnecessary when chattel mortgage recorded, 14-371

Failure to record conveyance, 14-525

Recording bill of sale, 14-361

Withholding from record as evidence of fraud, 24-113

Reformation:

Equity will not reform a fraudulent conveyance, 14-275

Relations (see *infra*, Parent and child):

Burden of proof, 14-487

Fact of relationship not a badge of fraud, 14-523

Preference of relations, 14-232

Husband and wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

Illustrations, 14-232

Payment of antecedent debt, 14-232

Preference of brother by brother, 14-232

Preference of daughter by father, 14-232

Preference of father by son, 14-232

Preference of mother by son, 14-232

Preference of relations generally, 14-232

Preference of sister by brother, 14-232

Preference of son by father, 14-232

Services by minor children, 14-235

Services by other members of grantor's family, 14-235

Services of emancipated minor, 14-235

Services rendered by adult children without agreement, 14-235

Services rendered by adult under express agreement, 14-236

Presumption as to consideration, 14-490

Relationship of parties gives greater weight to other suspicious circumstances, 14-524

Sales to relatives, 14-235

Released, see *infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Remedies, see *infra*, How property fraudulently conveyed or its proceeds may be reached.

Rents and profits:

Garnishment, 14-351

Liability of grantee, 14-342

Reservation of powers to grantor, see *infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors; Evidence.

Reservations for benefit of assignor, see *infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.

Res gesta, 24-687

Retention of possession (see *infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors; Change of possession), 4-558, 1037, 1164

Burden of proof, 4-559

Common-law rule, 4-558

Statutes, 4-559

Revocation:

Conveyances containing a power of revocation, see *infra*, Fraud upon subsequent purchasers.

Right of creditors to avoid conveyances, 14-281

Acquiescence, 14-282

Creditor cannot have participated in or assented to the conveyance, 14-281

Creditor must not assist the debtor, 14-282

Demand must be legally enforceable, see *infra*, Demand must be legally enforceable.

Knowledge of sale, 14-282

Notice on part of subsequent creditors, 14-282

Prerequisites, 14-281

Sale by assignee:

Compounding with debtors, 14-413

Sales, see *infra*, Evidence.

Secret trusts, 14-247

Security of antecedent debts, see *infra*, Payment or security of antecedent debts.

Seizure:

Creditor cannot lawfully seize property without process, 14-311

Separate property of married women, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

Services, see *infra*, Master and servant.

Sheriffs and constables, 25-704

Sheriffs' sales, 25-831

Change of possession, 14-360

Necessity for appraisement, 25-757

Purchasers at execution sales are purchasers, 14-479

Retention of possession, 14-364

Right of purchaser at execution sale to have conveyance set aside, 14-336

Suit to set aside assignment, 14-336

Signs:

Retention of vendor's signs and employees, 14-374

Solvency:

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 14-389

Presumption, 14-486

Proof of, 14-486, 488

What constitutes solvency, 14-307

Specific performance, 26-22, 46

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Specific performance, *cont'd.*
 - Enforcing specific performance of fraudulent contract, 14-278
 - Prior voluntary conveyance, 14-480
- Staleness in equity*, see *infra*, Statutes of limitations at law and staleness in equity.
- Statute of 13 Eliz., c. 5, 14-222
 - Interpretation and construction, 14-222
 - Liberally expounded, 14-223
 - Provisions of the statute, 14-222
 - Statute declaratory of common law, 14-222
 - Terms of the statute, 14-222
- Statute of 27 Eliz.*, see *infra*, Fraud upon subsequent purchasers.
- Statutes in the United States, 14-223
- Statutes of limitations at law and staleness in equity, 14-353
 - Actions at law, 14-353
 - Debt debarred by statute of limitations, 14-229
 - Husband and wife, 14-234
 - Equitable actions barred by analogy, 14-353
 - General principles, 14-353
 - Laches, 14-353
 - Statute will bar recovery of property fraudulently conveyed, 14-353
 - Suits in equity, 14-353
 - When time begins to run, 14-353
 - From discovery of the fraud, 14-354
 - Allegation and proof of diligence, 14-355
 - Burden of proof, 14-355
 - General rule, 14-354
 - Negligence in not discovering, 14-355
 - Statutes, 14-354
 - When creditor's right of action accrues, 14-353
- Subrogation, 27-206
 - Necessity of judgment as prerequisite to equitable jurisdiction, 14-317
 - Sureties subrogated to creditor's rights, 14-337
- Subsequent purchasers*, see *infra*, Fraud upon subsequent purchasers.
- Suits*, see *infra*, Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills.
- Support and maintenance, 27-423
 - Agreement for support, 14-248
 - Future support of grantor, 14-246
- Suretyship, 27-477, 519
 - Fraudulent conveyance by cosurety, 27-488
 - Securing sureties, 14-231
 - Subrogation to creditors' rights, 14-337
 - Surety a creditor, 14-253
- Taxation*, see *TAXATION*.
- Thing conveyed, 14-255
 - Choses in action, 14-260
 - Debtor acting as conduit for legal title, 14-255
 - Earnings of minor children, 14-261
 - Equitable title, 14-258
 - Exempt property, 14-257
 - Gifts of trivial value, 14-256
 - Homesetads, 14-256
 - Life insurance policy, 14-260

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

- Thing conveyed, *cont'd.*
 - Must be something out of which the creditor could have satisfied his claim, 14-255
 - Debtor acting as conduit for legal title, 14-255
 - General rule, 15-255
 - Homesetads, 14-256
 - Personal property, 14-257
 - Property encumbered to or beyond its value, 14-256
 - Property exempt by statute, 14-256
 - Property in which alienor had no beneficial interest, 14-255
 - Things of no substantial value, 14-256
 - Property encumbered to or beyond its value, 14-256
 - Property in which alienor has no beneficial interest, 14-255
 - Property not subject to execution, 14-260
 - Property purchased with funds of wife's separate estate, 14-258
 - Property susceptible of fraudulent alienation, 14-260
 - Property to which the alienee has an equitable title, 14-258
 - Reconveyance of property fraudulently conveyed, 14-259
 - Right of father to emancipate child, 14-261
 - Things of no substantial value, 14-256
 - Wife's earnings and their products, 14-261
 - Wife's equity of settlement, 14-259
- Third persons:
 - Decree declaring property of third person subject to plaintiff's judgment, 14-340
 - Necessity of judgment as prerequisite to equitable jurisdiction:
 - Property conveyed to third persons at instance of debtor, 14-316
 - Payment of consideration for property conveyed to third person, 14-263
 - Third persons not creditors cannot impeach fraudulent conveyances, 14-280
- Tort:
 - Right of action for tort constitutes holder a creditor, 14-254
- Transfer, 28-449
- Trespass on the case, 14-351
- Trover and conversion, 28-665, 666
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages:
 - Actual participation in fraudulent design, 14-297
 - Conveyance void as to one *cestui que trust*, valid as to another, 14-297
 - Right of creditor to accept payment or security, 14-297
- Trusts and trustees (see *infra*, Debtor's obligation as *quasi* trustee for creditors; Payment or security of antecedent debts; Secret trusts; Thing conveyed):
 - Creditors' bills and actions in the nature of creditors' bills, 14-334
 - Debtor acting as conduit for legal title, 14-255

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Trusts and trustees, *cont'd.*

Enforcement of fraudulent trust in equity, 14-278

Execution, 14-313

Fraudulent trust estates may be sold under execution, 14-313

Property in which a lienor has no beneficial interest, 14-255

Validity of fraudulent contracts and conveyances, 14-272

Between the parties, see infra, Parties in pari delicto.

Creditors of the fraudulent grantee, 14-279

Demand must be legally enforceable, see infra, Demand must be legally enforceable.

How fraudulent contracts and conveyances may be validated, 14-282

Abandonment of fraudulent purpose, 14-282

Act of the parties, 14-282

Acts of those entitled to complain, 14-283

Assent of creditors, 14-283

Confirmation, 14-283

Electing to receive proceeds of sale, 14-283

In respect to whom fraudulent contracts and conveyances are binding, 14-272

In respect to whom fraudulent contracts and conveyances are void, 14-280

Other third persons not creditors of the grantor, 14-280

Parties in pari delicto, see infra, Parties in pari delicto.

Parties not in pari delicto, see infra, Parties not in pari delicto.

Right of creditors to avoid conveyances, see infra, Right of creditors to avoid conveyances.

Void, construction of the term, 14-280

Voluntary conveyances, see infra, Voluntary conveyances.

Void:

Construction of the term, 14-280

Void used in the sense of voidable, 29-1068

Voluntary conveyances (see *infra, Parties in pari delicto*), 14-242, 298

Conveyances partly voluntary, 14-299

Conveyance without actual intent to defraud, 14-300

Conveyance which leaves insufficient to pay existing debts, 14-302

Conveyance which renders donor insolvent, 14-302

Donor in embarrassed circumstances, 14-302

Embarrassed debtor, 14-302

General rule, 14-300

Insolvent donor, 14-301, 302

When donor is solvent, 14-303

Burden of proof to show solvency, 14-308

Conflicting views, 14-303

Donation held to be valid, 14-304

Donation held to be void, 14-303

Presumption of fraud, 14-308

FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES, *cont'd.*

Voluntary conveyances, *cont'd.*

Conveyance without actual intent to defraud, *cont'd.*

When donor is solvent, *cont'd.*

Property retained must be accessible to execution, 14-308

Property retained must be sufficient to cover debts, 14-307

What constitutes solvency, 14-307

Definition, 14-298

Existing creditors, 14-300

Fraudulent intent, 14-300

Fraud upon subsequent purchasers, see infra, Fraud upon subsequent purchasers.

Inadequacy of the consideration, 14-299

Intention of donor immaterial, 14-300

Presumption fraudulent, 14-308, 309

Subsequent creditors, 14-309

Voluntary conveyances presumptively valid as against subsequent creditors, 14-309

What constitutes fraud as against subsequent creditors, 14-310

Validity as against existing creditors, 14-300

Validity as against subsequent creditors, 14-309

Voluntary deed presumed valid, 14-291

Who are creditors, 14-251

Breach of promise of marriage, 14-252, 253

Contingent liability upon contract, 14-253

Definition, 14-251

General rule, 14-251

Husband's right in wife's property, 14-252

Right of action for tort, 14-254

Rights arising from contract, 14-253

Rights incident to marriage, 14-252

Right to alimony, 14-252

Right to fines and penalties, 15-255

Surety, 14-253

Wife's inchoate right of dower, 14-252

FRAUDULENT TAKING:

Larceny, see LARCENY.

FRAY, see AFFRAY.

FREE, 14-527

See DURESS; PUBLIC; SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Free and uninterrupted ways, 14-258

Free from average, 14-529

Unconditional and unencumbered, 13-238

FREEDMEN, see SLAVERY.

FREEDOM, 14-529

FREEDOM OF COMMERCE, see INTER-STATE COMMERCE.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND THE PRESS, see LIBERTY OF SPEECH AND THE PRESS.

FREE FISHERY, 13-559; 14-530

FREE FROM KNOTS, 30-1206

FREEHOLD — FREEHOLDER, 14-530

See ESTATES.

Bail (in civil cases), 3-604

Equitable title, 14-530

Grand juries, 17-1265

Householder, 14-531

FREEHOLD — FREEHOLDER, *cont'd.*•Householder, *cont'd.*

Householder and freeholder distinguished, 15-775

Land, 18-143

Possession, 14-530

Rent charge, 14-532

Wills, 14-531

FREEHOLD SOCIETIES:

Building and loan associations, 4-1002, 1025

FREEMASONS, 14-533

See BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS; DISFRANCHISEMENT.

Actions, 14-538

By-laws, 14-536

Constitution, 14-536

Contracts, 14-538, 539

Corporations, 14-537

Definition, 14-534

Membership must be acquired in prescribed way, 14-534

Term Freemasons, 14-534

Whether membership in good standing necessary, 14-534

Dissolution, 14-540

Disposition of property, 14-541

How effected, 14-540

Incorporated lodge, 14-540

Merger, 14-540

Nonuser, 14-540

Unincorporated lodge, 14-540

Vote of membership, 14-540

Division, 14-540

Exemptions from taxation, 14-539

History, 14-534

Introductory, 14-534

Judicial notice, 14-537

Jurisprudence, see *infra*, Masonic jurisprudence.

Jury and jury trial, 14-543

Legal status, 14-537

Liabilities, 14-539

Contracts, 14-539

Taxation, 14-539

Masonic jurisprudence, 14-535

By-laws, 14-536

Constitutions, 14-536

Decisions, 14-535

Generally, 14-535

Landmarks, 14-535

Masonic law in civil courts, 14-535

Opinions, 14-535

Sources, 14-535

Master, 14-541

Members (see *infra*, Definition), 14-542

Dissolution, 14-540

Jurors, 14-543

Offenses, 14-543

Privileges, 14-542

Procedure in Masonic trials, 14-543

Punishment, 14-544, 545

Qualifications, 14-542

Suspension, 14-545

Witnesses, 14-542

Offenses, 154-543

Officers, 14-541

Generally, 14-541

Master, 14-541

Treasurer, 14-542

Trustees, 14-542

Origin, 14-534

Partnership, 14-537

FREEMASONS, *cont'd.*

Powers, 14-538

To acquire and hold property, 14-538

To make contracts, 14-538

To sue and be sued, 14-538

Privileged communications, 14-542, 543

Property, 14-538

Disposition of property on dissolution, 14-541

Punishment, 14-544, 545

Relation between Freemasonry and the state, 14-535

Reunion, 14-540

Scope of treatise, 14-534

Suit, 14-538

Suspension, 14-545

The body, 14-536

Treasurer, 14-542

Trials, 14-543

Trustees, 14-542

Voluntary associations, 14-537

Witnesses, 14-542

FREE OF INCUMBRANCES, see COVENANTS.**FREE ON BOARD, 14-528****FREE PASSES, see TICKETS AND FARES.****FREE SCHOOLS, see SCHOOLS.****FREEZING, see ACT OF GOD; CARRIERS OF PASSENGERS.****FREIGHT, 14-546**

See BILLS OF LADING; CARRIERS OF GOODS; CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER-PARTIES; DEMURRAGE; INTERSTATE COMMERCE; MARITIME LIENS; SHIPS AND SHIPPING; TICKETS AND FARES.

Bottomry and respondentia, see BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA.

Definition, 19-947

Local freight, 19-483

Marine insurance (see MARINE INSURANCE), 14-547

On freight, 29-360

Parol evidence, 14-549

Toll, 15-546

Toll distinguished from freight, 28-243

FREIGHT BILL, see BILLS OF LADING.**FREIGHT CAR, 14-549****FREIGHT RATES, see INTERSTATE COMMERCE.****FREIGHT TRAIN, 14-549**

See TICKETS AND FARES.

FRENCH CHALK, 14-549**FRENCH OR FANCY BREAD, 14-549****FRENCH POOL, see GAMING.****FRENCH SPOILIATION CLAIMS, 14-549**

United States courts, 29-297

FRENTE AL RIO, 14-551**FREQUENT, 14-551****FREQUENTERS:**

Disorderly houses, 9-526

FRESH, 14-551**FRESHET, 14-552****FRIABLE, 14-552****FRIEND, 14-552****FRIENDLY SOCIETIES, see BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS.****FRIENDLY SUITS, 14-552****FRIEND OF THE COURT, 14-552****FRIGHT, 14-552**

See DURESS; FENCES; ROBBERY; THREATS AND THREATENING LETTERS.

Damages, 8-665

FRIGHTENING HORSES(see RAILROADS):

Crossings, see CROSSINGS.

Eminent domain, 10-1121

Highways:

Objects frightening horses, see HIGHWAYS.

Independent contractors, 16-208

Infants, 16-308

Judicial notice, 17-901

Law of the road, 18-578

Objects in highway frightening horses, see HIGHWAYS.

Railroads, see RAILROADS.

Street railways, 27-91

FRIGIDITY, see IMPOTENCE.

FRIVOLOUS:

Irrelevant, 17-483

FRIVOLOUS PLEADINGS, 14-552

FRM., 14-552

FROG, 14-552

FROM, 14-553

Boundaries, 4-805

From time to time, 14-558

In, 14-556.

Inclusive or exclusive, 14-553

Intent governs, 14-554

Marine insurance, 19-968, 970

At. and from, 19-968, 970, 971, 980, 1003

From the loading, 19-970, 972

Miscellaneous, 14-555

Municipal aid, 20-1100

Railroad, 23-687

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 24-395

Street railways, 27-35

To, 14-556

To and from, 28-240

Turnpikes and tollroads, 29-10

FROM AND AFTER, 14-558; 24-393

FROM A PLACE, 14-557

FROM THE PERSON, see ROBBERY.

FRONT, 14-558

Special or local assessment, 25-1204

FRONTAGE, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.

FRONTIER, 14-559

FRONTING, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.

FRUCTUS INDUSTRIALES, 14-559

See CROPS.

FRUCTUS NATURALES, 14-559

See CROPS.

FRUIT, 14-560

See CROPS.

FT., 14-560

FUDGE, 14-560

FUEL, see FIRES.

FUERO, 14-560

FUGITIVE FROM JUSTICE, see EXTRA-DITION.

FULFIL, 14-560

FULL — FULLY, 14-560

Full blood, 14-561

In full, 16-128

Reasonable doubt, 14-560

FULL AGE, see AGE.

FULL ANSWER, 14-561

FULL BLOOD, 14-561

Blood, 14-561

FULL CASH VALUE, 14-561

FULL COMPENSATION, 6-369

FULL CONSIDERATION, see CONSIDERATION.

FULL COSTS, 14-562

FULL COURT, 14-562

FULLED CLOTH, 14-563

FULL FAITH AND CREDIT, 14-563

See JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.

FULL PROSECUTION, 21-622

FUNCTION, 14-563

Duty, 10-351

FUNCTUS OFFICIO, 14-563

FUND — FUNDS, 14-563

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 14-564

Current funds, 8-498, 499; 14-564

Exemptions from taxation, 14-564

Real property, 14-564

Stock and stockholder, 14-565

FUNDAMENTAL, 14-566

FUNDAMENTAL LAW, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.

FUNDED DEBT, 14-566

FUNDING BONDS, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.

FUNDING SYSTEM, 14-566.

FUNERAL, 14-566

See CEMETERIES; DEAD BODY.

FUNERAL EXPENSES, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS; EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

FUR, 14-566

FURNACE, 14-567

FURNISH, 14-567

Furnish and convey, 14-567

Furnish with water, 14-567

Intoxicating liquors, 14-567

Mechanics' liens, 14-568; 20-340

FURNITURE, 14-568

See EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION); EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE; HOTEL FURNITURE.

Books, 14-569

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Exemptions from taxation, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION).

Farm stock, 14-569

Fire insurance, 13-114

Fixtures (see FIXTURES), 14-571

Furniture in a hotel, 14-571

Household furniture, 14-571; 15-774

Illustrations, 14-569

Inns and innkeepers:

Furniture in a hotel, 14-571

Piano, 14-570

Pictures, 14-570

Plate, 14-570

Stock, 14-571

Tavern furniture, 14-571

Watch, 14-571

Wills, 14-569

Wine, 14-571

FURTHER, 14-572

See COVENANTS.

FURTHER ASSURANCE, see COVENANTS.

FURTHER HEARING, 6-962, 972, 992

FUTURE, 14-573

For the future, 13-735

FUTURE-ACQUIRED PROPERTY (see ACCESSION; ASSIGNMENTS; CATCHING BARGAIN; CHATTEL MORTGAGES; GAMBLING CONTRACTS; LIENS; REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS; WILLS):

FUTURE-ACQUIRED PROPERTY, con.

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, see
ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.

Chattel mortgages, see CHATTEL MORTGAGES.
Sales, 24-1043

FUTURE-ACQUIRED TITLE, see ESTOPPEL; VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

FUTURE ADVANCES, see CHATTEL MORTGAGES.

FUTURE ESTATE, 14-574

See REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.

FUTURE PREFERENCES, 14-574

FUTURES, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.

GAGE (see PAWNBROKERS; PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY):

Estates, 11-382

GAIN, 14-575

Gaming houses, 14-715

GALLON, 14-575

Weights, 14-575

GAMBIA, 14-575

GAMBLING, 14-666

See GAMBLING CONTRACTS; GAMING; GAMING HOUSES.

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, 14-576

See GAMING; WAGER.

Actions, see infra, Statutes giving right of
action to loser who has paid voluntarily.

Advances, see infra, Brokers.

Agency, 1-972

Agency does not exist in gambling contracts, 14-636

Agent liable for property received from
principal, 14-636

Agent not liable to principal for property
paid by losers, 14-636

Brokers, see infra, Brokers.

Principal liable for winnings received by
his agent, 14-627

Right of principal to revoke authority
and recover property advanced, 14-637

Analogies to other contracts, 14-581

Bankruptcy, 14-593

Bear, see infra, Futures.

Benevolent or beneficial associations, 3-1047

Bets and wagers, 14-597

Bets on horse racing, 14-598

Classes of bets, 14-597

Definitions, 14-597

Election bets, see infra, Election bets.

Generally, 14-597

Betting, 4-5

Bills of exchange and promissory notes,
4-190, 192; 14-645

As between parties to the instrument
other than those involved in the
gambling contract, 14-647

Bank's refusal to honor checks, 14-648

Bona fide holder, 14-645, 646

Cancellation in equity, 14-648

Equity refusing to interfere under modern
statutes, 14-648

Holder's rights against maker, 14-647

Holder's rights of recovery against derivative
party, 14-647

Indorsement on gambling consideration,
14-647

Methods of enforcing statutes, 14-648

Recovery by assignee who is not a bona
fide holder, 14-645

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, cont'd.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, con.

Recovery by original party, 14-645

Validity of title to commercial paper
won at gambling, 14-647

Validity of title to life insurance policy
won at gambling, 14-648

Bohemian oats contracts, 14-613

Bonds, 4-660

Brokers, 14-638

Advances, 14-640

Broker protected in obeying legal in-
structions, 14-639

Commissions, 14-640

Effect of illegality of transactions upon
position of broker as agent, 14-638

Intention of adversary party immaterial,
14-639

Intention of principal and broker, 14-638

Knowledge of broker material, 14-638

No right of action for breach of orders,
14-640

Position as agent affected by illegality
of transaction, 14-638

Recovery allowed to broker, 14-640, 641

Right of broker to commissions and
advances, 14-640

Rights of customer against broker,
14-639

Right to recover property in hands of
agent after payment, 14-640

Right to recover property in hands of
agent before payment, 14-639

Bucket shop, 4-991

Bull, see infra, Futures.

Burden of proof, 14-618

Calls, see infra, Futures.

Cancellation in equity, 14-648

Chance:

Risks, 14-582

Cheating, 14-596

At common law, 14-596

Liability of winner, 14-596

Rights of loser, 14-596

Where loser pays with full knowl-
edge, 14-596

Where loser pays without full
knowledge, 14-596

Modern statutes, 14-596

Jurisdictions where relief is denied,
14-596

Jurisdictions where relief is given,
14-596

Checks, see infra, Bills of exchange and
promissory notes.

Classes of gambling contracts, 14-597

Bets and wagers, see infra, Bets and
wagers.

Disguised gambling contracts (see infra,
Disguised gambling contracts), 14-603

Gaming, see infra, Gaming.

Invalidity not dependent upon form,
14-597

Lotteries, see LOTTERIES.

Pool selling, see infra, Pool selling.

Undisguised gambling contracts, 14-597

Closing out, see infra, Futures.

Collateral agreements, see infra, Parties to
agreements collateral to a gambling con-
tract.

Commissions, see infra, Brokers.

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Common law*, see *infra*, Validity at common law.
- Confession of judgments, 14-648
- Conflict of laws*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Consideration:
 - Effect of new consideration, 14-651
 - Executed and executory considerations (see *infra*, Executed and executory considerations), 14-585
 - Failure of consideration, 14-582
 - Gambling contract as consideration for new promise, 14-650
- Construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Contingent contracts:
 - Evidence, 14-619
- Contingent sales, 14-604
- Corners (see *infra*, Futures; see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS), 14-605, 612
- Illegality as in restraint of trade, 14-612
- Illegality of gambling contracts, 14-612
- Corporation as winner, 14-626
- Credit:
 - Gambling on credit, 14-626
 - Person furnishing stake on credit, 14-643
- Creditors:
 - Liability of stakeholders, 14-636
- Debt:
 - Distinction between security and debt, 14-650
- Deeds, 14-628
 - Under statutes vesting title in heir of grantor, 14-628
- Default, 14-649
- Definition, 14-581
- Demand*, see *infra*, Stakeholders.
- Disguised gambling contracts, 14-603
 - Bohemian oats contracts, 14-613
 - Classes of disguised gambling contracts, 14-604
 - Contingent sale, 14-604
 - Corners, see *infra*, Corners.
 - Endowment association, 14-613
 - Evidence, 14-617
 - Extrinsic evidence, 14-604
 - Futures*, see *infra*, Futures.
 - Generally, 14-603
 - Insurance*, see BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE); FIRE INSURANCE; MARINE INSURANCE.
 - Prohibited, 14-603
- Distinction between void and illegal, 14-592
 - England, 14-592
 - Contract collateral to gambling contract merely void, is itself valid, 14-593
 - Distinction affects validity of collateral contracts only, 14-593
 - Distinction practically abolished in England, 14-593
 - General rule, 14-593
 - United States, 14-593
 - Where distinction is not recognized, 14-593
 - Where distinction is recognized, 14-593
- Election:
 - Election bets, 14-597
 - Classes of elections included, 14-598

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Election, *cont'd.*
 - Election bets, *cont'd.*
 - Classes of elections in doubt, 14-598
 - Gaming does not include election bets, 14-600
 - Invalidity, 14-597
 - Reasons for invalidity, 14-597
- Election bets, 14-588, 597
 - Classes of elections included, 14-598
 - Classes of elections in doubt, 14-598
 - Invalidity, 14-597
 - Reasons for invalidity, 14-597
- Elements of gambling contracts, 14-582
- Events*, see *infra*, Events.
 - Executed and executory consideration*, see *infra*, Executed and executory considerations.
 - Failure of consideration, 14-582
 - Futures*, see *infra*, Futures.
 - Risk, 14-582
 - Thing of value*, see *infra*, Thing of value.
- Endowment associations, 14-613
- Enforceability*, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of adversary parties to gambling contracts.
- Equity*, see *infra*, Status of gambling contracts in equity.
- Estoppel, 14-651
- Events, 14-584
 - Difficulty in applying test of interest in the event, 14-584
 - Event must be one in which parties have no interest, 14-584
 - Future events, 14-585
 - Past events, 14-585
- Evidence, 14-617
 - Contingent contracts, 14-619
 - Evidence that contingency is created by terms of contract only, 14-619
 - When held to be gambling *prima facie*, 14-619
 - Extrinsic evidence*, see *infra*, Extrinsic evidence.
- Futures, 14-620
 - Actual dealings of parties in other transactions, 14-621
 - Admissibility of various circumstances to prove intent, 14-620
 - Custom of market, 14-621
 - Evidence of intention direct, 14-620
 - Fact that parties settled disputed transaction by differences, 14-620
 - Habits of party, 14-621
 - Inability to show valid contracts, 14-621
 - One party's knowledge of financial inability of the other, 14-620
 - Party's dealings with third parties, 14-621
- Parol evidence*, see *infra*, Extrinsic evidence.
- Undisguised gambling contracts, 14-617
- Executed and executory considerations, 14-585
 - General rule, 14-585
 - Partially executed contract, 14-585
- Extrinsic evidence, 14-617
 - Admissibility, 14-617
 - Burden of proof, 14-618
 - Necessity of extrinsic evidence, 14-617

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*Extrinsic evidence, *cont'd.*

Questions of fact for jury, 14-618

Failure of consideration, 14-582

Fines and penalties:

Recovery by public as penalty, 14-625

Fraud and deceit, see *infra*, Cheating.*Future differences*, see *infra*, Futures.

Future events, 14-585

Futures, 14-604

Bear, 14-605

Bucket shop, 4-991

Bull, 14-605

Calls, 14-605

Closing out, 14-606

Corner, 14-605, 612

Definitions, 14-604

Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.

Future contracts approved by law, 14-606

Future contracts not approved by law, 14-609

Gaming, 14-686

Intention to gamble, 14-610

Effect of abandonment of intention to gamble, 14-612

Special statutory rule, 14-611

Validity at common law, 14-611

Where both parties intend to gamble, 14-610

Where one only intends to gamble, 14-611

Margins, 14-606, 608; 26-1060

Legality, 14-608

Method of gambling in future differences, 14-606

Options, 14-605, 608

Special statutory rule, 14-608

Validity, 14-608

Puts, 14-605

Ringing out, 14-606, 609

Sale and resale, 14-609

Settling differences, 14-605, 609

Short, 14-605

Short sales, 14-606; 26-1061

Modern view, 14-607

Special statutory provisions, 14-607

Validity formerly denied, 14-606

Stop order, 14-606

Straddles, 14-605

Technical terms, 14-605

Gaming, 14-599

Definitions, 14-599

Dog fighting, 14-600

Extent of meaning of gaming, 14-599

Gaming does not include election bets, 14-600

Includes races, 14-599

Gift enterprise, 14-1005

Horse racing, 14-598

Where bets on horse races unenforceable, 14-599

Where bets on horse racing favored, 14-598

Husband and wife:

Recovery by wife of loser, 14-624

Illegal, see *infra*, Distinction between void and illegal.

Indemnity contracts:

Contracts of indemnity against liability growing out of gambling contracts, 14-644

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Informers, 14-636

Right of action given to informer, 14-625

Injunctions, 14-595, 636

Judgments based on gambling contracts, 16-394

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 14-593

Insurance, see *infra*, Wager policies.*Intention*, see *infra*, Brokers; Futures.

Interpretation and construction:

Liberal construction, 14-592

Statutes giving right of action to loser who has paid voluntarily, 14-624

Equity refuses to aid informer, 14-626

Limitations, 14-626

Penalty, 14-625

Remedial, 14-625

Status as winner or loser determined at one sitting, 14-626

Where right of action is given to informer, 14-625

Statutes in the United States, 14-592

Statutes not retroactive, 14-592

Joint parties, see *infra*, Parties jointly associated in gambling contracts.

Judgments, 14-648

Classes of judgments, 14-648

Confession of judgments, 14-648

Default judgments, 14-649

Effect of statutes in general, 14-648

Judgments on power of attorney, 14-649

Judgments rendered in adversary proceedings after contest, 14-650

Keeper of gambling house as owner, 14-626

Labor:

Persons furnishing labor or material in furtherance of gambling contracts, 14-643

Landlord and tenant:

Rent of property used for gambling, 14-644

Legitimate business contracts confused with gambling contracts, 14-614

Contracts which are in form gambling contracts, but lack some essential element, 15-617

Insurance, see *infra*, Wager policies.*Prizes and premiums*, see *infra*, Prizes and premiums.*Liabilities*, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of adversary parties to gambling contracts.

Licenses, 14-596

Life insurance:

Validity of title to life insurance policy won by gambling, 14-648

Limitation of actions, 14-626

Loans:

Loan a mere device to avoid statute, 14-642

Loan to be used in gambling, 14-641

Loan to enable loser to repay, 14-642

Persons furnishing stake on credit, 14-643

Persons lending money to parties to gambling contracts, 14-641

Recovery, 14-641

Statutory rule, 14-642

Use in gambling not required by contract of lending, 14-641

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Long, see *infra*, Futures.

Loser, see *infra*, Statutes giving right of action to loser who has paid voluntarily.

Lot:

Distribution by lot not a lottery where nothing of value is risked, 14-601

Dividing by lot property held jointly, 14-583

Lotteries, see LOTTERIES.

Margins, see *infra*, Futures.

Material:

Persons furnishing labor or material in furtherance of gambling contracts, 14-643

Negotiable instruments, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

New promise, 14-650

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 14-596

Options (see OPTIONS; see *infra*, Futures), 26-1062

Parol evidence, see *infra*, Extrinsic evidence.

Parties jointly associated in gambling contracts, 14-626, 629

Indemnity for losses enforced, 14-630

Jurisdictions in which no recovery is allowed, 14-629

Jurisdictions in which recovery is allowed, 14-630

Losses, 14-630

Winnings, 14-629

Parties to agreements collateral to a gambling contract, 14-636

Agents other than brokers, see *infra*, Agency.

Brokers, see *infra*, Brokers.

Contracts of indemnity against liability growing out of gambling contracts, 14-644

Liability of telegraph companies where telegrams are sent for gambling purposes, 14-644

Persons furnishing labor or material in furtherance of gambling contracts, 14-643

Persons furnishing stake on credit, 14-643

Persons lending money to parties to gambling contracts, see *infra*, Loans.

Rent for property used for gambling, 14-644

Parties to gambling contracts:

Actions, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of adversary parties to gambling contracts.

Partition by lot:

Dividing by lot not necessarily gambling, 14-601

Partnership, 14-629

Past events, 14-585

Payment (see *infra*, Brokers):

Statutes giving right of action to loser who has paid voluntarily, see *infra*, Statutes giving right of action to loser who has paid voluntarily.

Penalty, see *infra*, Fines and penalties.

Persons furnishing stake on credit, 14-643

Police power, 22-926

Policies:

Wager policies, see *infra*, Wager policies.

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Pool selling, 14-693

Power of attorney, 14-649

Prejudicial to interests of third persons, 14-587

Prejudicial to public peace, 14-587

Premiums, see *infra*, Prizes and premiums.

Preponderance of evidence, 14-619

Private international law, 14-652; 22-1330

Lex fori held to govern, 14-652

Proper law of contract held to govern, 14-652

Prizes and premiums, 14-614

Definition, 14-614

Nature, 14-614

Statutory rule, 14-617

Where entrance fee is charged, 14-614

Where no entrance fee is charged, 14-614

Where prize is entirely dependent on amount of entrance fees, 14-616

Where prize is in part dependent on amount of entrance fees, 14-615

Where prize is not dependent on amount of entrance fees, 14-614

Professional gambler, 14-628

Promissory notes, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

Public peace, 14-587

Public policy, 14-587

Puts, see *infra*, Futures.

Questions of law and fact, 14-618

Recovery, see *infra*, Brokers; Loans; Rights and liabilities of adversary parties to gambling contracts; Statutes giving right of action to loser who has paid voluntarily.

Release:

Release under seal, 14-625

Renewals, 14-651

Rent for property used for gambling, 14-644

Resale, 14-623

Rights and liabilities of adversary parties to gambling contracts, 14-622

Assignee of loser can recover, 14-624

Common law, 14-622

Construction of statutes, 14-625

Deeds given on gambling contracts, see *infra*, Deeds.

Diversity of statutes, 14-624

Enforceability, 14-622

Informers, 14-625

Interpretation and construction of statutes, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.

Loser allowed to recover from owner of gambling house, 14-624

Loser cannot recover in absence of statute, 14-623

Loss of chips or counters, 14-624

Recovery by loser, 14-623

Recovery by winner, 14-622

Right of loser to retain property lost by him and afterwards peaceably regained, 14-629

Right of owner to recover property staked and lost by another without his consent, 14-629

Statutes giving loser right of action against winner, 14-624

Statutes invalidating gambling contracts, 14-622

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Rights and liabilities of adversary parties to gambling contracts, *cont'd.*

Under modern statutes giving right of action to loser who has paid voluntarily, see infra, Statutes giving right of action to loser who has paid voluntarily.

Under modern statutes invalidating gambling contracts, 14-622

Wife of loser, 14-624

Winner cannot recover, 14-622

Ring out, see infra, Futures.

Risks, 14-582

Chance, 14-582

Sale and resale, 14-609

Sales, see infra, Futures.

Scalping (see *infra, Futures*), 14-606

Securities for debts incurred in gambling contracts, 14-644

Distinction between security and debt, 14-650

Effect of new consideration, 14-651

Gambling contracts as consideration for a new promise, 14-650

Judgments, see infra, Judgments.

Negotiable instruments, see infra, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

New consideration, 14-651

New promise, 14-650

Renewals, 14-651

Statute of 9 Anne, 14-645

Statutes in general, 14-644

Settle differences, see infra, Futures.

Short, see infra, Futures.

Short sales, see infra, Futures.

Stake:

Person furnishing stake on credit, 14-643

Stakeholders, 14-631

Definition, 14-631

Demand, 14-634

As condition precedent to recovery of costs and interest, 14-635

Demand of whole sum under claim of being winner, 14-634

Form of demand, 14-635

Suit as substitute for demand, 14-635

Duty of stakeholder after event, 14-632

To deliver stake to winner, 14-632

To redeliver stake to depositors, 14-632

Duty of stakeholder before event, 14-631

To redeliver stake to depositors, 14-632

To retain stake, 14-631

Injunctions, 14-636

Liability for deposit owned in part by others than depositor, 14-636

Liability to depositors who repudiate wager, 14-632

After event but before payment to winner, 14-633

After payment to winner, 14-634

Before the event, 14-632

Liability to general creditors of depositor, 14-636

Liability to real owner of stake deposited without his consent, 14-635

Liability to winner, 14-632

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Stakeholders, *cont'd.*

Relation of stakeholder to gambling contract, 14-631

Right of depositor in equity, 14-636

Stakeholder a bailee, not a party to the gambling contract, 14-631

Statutory liability to the public or to informer, 14-636

State secrets, 14-588

Status of gambling contracts at law, 14-586

Bankruptcy, 14-593

Distinction between void and illegal, see infra, Distinction between void and illegal.

Status of gambling contracts in equity, see infra, Status of gambling contracts in equity.

Validity at common law (see *infra, Validity at common law*), 14-986

Validity under statute, see infra, Validity under statutes.

Status of gambling contracts in equity, 14-594

Cases where equity gives relief, 14-595

Cheating, see infra, Cheating.

Doctrine that equity does not give relief, 14-595

Doctrine that equity gives relief, 14-595

Early view, 14-594

Injunctions against future gambling, 14-595

Modern doctrine, 14-595

Under statute of Anne, 14-594

Statutes (see *infra, Interpretation and construction; Validity under statutes*):

Securities for debts incurred in gambling contracts, 14-644

Statutes giving right of action to loser who has paid voluntarily, 14-624

Assignee of loser, 14-624

Bona fide settlement, 14-625

Construction of statutes, see infra, Interpretation and construction.

Creditors, 14-625

Diversity of statutes, 14-624

Informer, 14-625

Loser, 14-627

Definition, 14-627

Loser of property belonging in part to others, 14-628

Loser of property belonging to others, 14-628

Ordinary gambling, 14-627

Professional gambling, 14-628

Who is loser, 14-628

Loss of chips or counters, 14-624

Recovery by public as penalty, 14-625

Release under seal, 14-625

Result of one sitting as test for recovery, 14-626

Result of sittings, 14-626, 627

Right to recover is a contract right, 14-625

Wife of loser, 14-624

Winner, 14-626

After payment, 14-626

Corporation as winner, 14-626

Definition of winner, 14-626

Gambling on credit, 14-626

Joint and several liability, 14-626

Keeper of gambling house, 14-626

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Statutes giving right of action to loser who has paid voluntarily, *cont'd.*

Winner, *cont'd.*

Ordinary gambling, 14-626

Principal liable for winnings received by his agent, 14-627

Several liability, 14-627

Several winning from one, 14-626

Take out, 14-627

Winner allowed to show net result of sitting, 14-627

Winner from winner liable to original loser, 14-627

Stockbrokers, see *infra*, Brokers.

Stock-jobbing acts, 26-1068

Bona fide future contracts, 26-1068

Burden of proof, 26-1071

Particular English acts, 26-1068

Particular statutes considered, 26-1068, 1069, 1070, 1071

Sir John Barnard's Act, 26-1068

Speculative dealings in stocks legitimate, 26-1068

Stop order, see *infra*, Futures.

Straddles, see *infra*, Futures.

Take out, 14-627

Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.

Thing of value, 14-582

Dividing by lot property held jointly, 14-583

Every one to receive something of value, 14-583

If nothing of value is risked, contract not gambling, 14-583

Thing of value must be involved, 14-582

Tontine insurance, 28-246

Validity at common law (see *infra*, Distinction between void and illegal), 14-586, 622.

Classes of invalid wagers, 14-587

Common law as interpreted by courts of the United States, 14-586

Contrary to public policy, 14-588

Development of common law, 14-586

Early assumption of general validity, 14-586

Election, 14-588

English doctrine, 14-586

Gambling contracts unenforceable when

prejudicial to third persons, 14-587

Jurisdiction adopting English doctrine as to validity of wagers, 14-590

Jurisdiction where statute of Anne is held to be part of common law, 14-589

Prejudicial to public peace, 14-587

Questions of abstract law, 14-588

State secrets, 14-588

Theory of discretion of trial judge, 14-586

Theory of validity with exceptions, 14-586

Validity under statute, see *infra*, Validity under statute; Distinction between void and illegal.

Wagering contracts generally enforceable in England, 14-587

Validity under statutes (see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of adversary parties to gambling contracts), 14-590, 622

GAMBLING CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Validity under statutes, *cont'd.*

English statutes, 14-590

Object of earlier statutes, 14-590

Object of modern statutes, 14-591

Statutes to compel amusements of a military character, 14-590

Statutes to repress gambling as injurious, 14-591

To annul collateral contracts, 14-591

To check gambling *inter partes*, 14-591

Statutes in the United States, 14-592

Generally, 14-592

Liberal construction of statutes, 14-592

Retroactive effect, 14-592

Value, see *infra*, Thing of value.

Void, see *infra*, Distinction between void and illegal.

Void used in the sense of voidable, 29-1069

Wager policies (see BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE; MARINE INSURANCE), 3-929; 13-136; 14-614, 653

Wagers, see *infra*, Bets and wagers.

Winner, see *infra*, Statutes giving right of action to loser who has paid voluntarily.

GAMBLING POLICY, 3-929; 13-156; 14-614, 653

GAME (see CONFIDENCE GAME; GAMBLING CONTRACTS; GAME AND GAME LAWS; GAMING; GAMING HOUSES):

Skill, see GAMING HOUSES.

GAME AND GAME LAWS, 14-654

See ANIMALS.

Animals:

Property in game (see ANIMALS), 2-334; 14-655, 656

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Constitutionality of statute, 14-661

Generally, 14-661

Interstate commerce, 14-661

Decoying game, 14-657

Definition and foundation of game laws, 14-657.

Definitions of game, 14-654

Generally, 14-654

Statutory definitions of game, 14-654

Engine to kill game, 11-36

Enter, 11-42

Enticing game away, 14-657

Fines and penalties, 14-663

Fish and fisheries, see FISH AND FISHERIES.

Foundation of game laws, 14-657

Game season:

Game brought from foreign jurisdiction, 14-660

Having game in possession out of season, 14-659

Killing game out of season, 14-658

Interstate commerce, 14-661; 17-69

Generally, 14-661

Illustrations, 14-662

Right to sell game outside of state, 14-660

Transportation of game killed within state, 14-661

Validity of statute, 14-661

Killing game out of season, 14-658

Volume XXXI.

GAME AND GAME LAWS, *cont'd.*

- Police power, 22-929
 - Possession:
 - Having game in possession out of season, 14-659
 - Preservation of game, 14-658
 - Private international law:
 - Game brought from foreign jurisdiction, 14-660
 - Right to sell game outside of state, 14-660
 - Property in game (see **ANIMALS**), 2-344; 14-655
 - Custom of the chase, 14-656
 - Property in animals subject to control, 14-655
 - Property in game as between individuals, 14-655
 - Wild animals, 14-656
 - Prosecution by district attorneys, 14-662
 - Searches and seizures, 25-147
 - Transportation of game killed within state, 14-661
 - Trespass, 14-656
 - Extent of trespass, 14-656
 - Form of action, 14-657
 - Trespass in pursuit of game, 14-656
 - What constitutes trespass, 14-656
 - Violation of game laws, 14-662
 - By whom prosecuted, 14-662
 - Disposition of fines and penalties, 14-663
 - District attorney, 14-662
 - How prosecuted, 14-662
- GAMING, 14-664**
- See **GAMBLING CONTRACTS; GAMING HOUSE; HORSE RACING; LOTTERIES.**
- Acceptance, 14-672
 - Accessories, 14-689
 - Accomplices, 1-392; 14-689, 691
 - Agricultural societies, 2-24
 - Amount of wager, 14-670
 - Apparatus, 14-709
 - Arrest without warrant, 2-876
 - Assignments:
 - Claim against the winner for money lost at play, 2-1019
 - Auction pools, 3-486
 - Banking game, 3-770; 14-683, 706
 - Betting, 4-5; 14-666
 - Betting and gaming distinguished, 14-666
 - Betting on elections not gaming, 14-667
 - Betting on elections, 10-789; 14-667, 682, 687
 - Character of wager, 14-688
 - Common-law offense, 14-687
 - Election bets as gaming, 14-687
 - Primary election, 14-687
 - Statutory prohibitions, 14-687
 - Billiards (see **GAMING HOUSES**), 4-54; 14-681, 682, 707, 710
 - Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-190, 192
 - Blind hazard, 14-707
 - Bookmaking, 14-702
 - Bowl, 14-708
 - Bowling, see **GAMING HOUSES.**
 - Bucket shop, 4-991; 14-703
 - Business houses, 14-680
 - Cards, 5-146; 14-683, 708
 - Substitutes for cards, 14-686
 - Card table, 14-708

GAMING, *cont'd.*

- Carriers of goods:
 - Seizure by game warden, 5-242
- Carrying on games, 14-712
- Chance (see **GAMING HOUSES**):
 - Element of chance, 14-668
 - Games of chance, 14-682, 683
- Character of game, 14-689
- Character of thing staked, 14-670
- Cheating at gaming, 14-688
- Checks, 14-670
- Chips, 14-670
- Chuck-a-luck, 6-8
- Cockfighting, 14-681, 703
- Common gaming table, 6-235
- Common-law offense, 14-666
- Conspiracy, 6-859, 860
- Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Contract of wager, 14-672
- Corporations, 7-844
- Crack loo, 14-708
- Craps, 14-707
- Crime, 14-666
- Dealing, 14-712
- Definition, 14-665, 700
 - Betting, 14-665
 - Gambling, 14-666
 - Gaming, 14-665
- Device, see *infra*, Gambling devices.
- Device and substitute distinguished, 9-448
- Devices which may not be gambling devices, 14-714
- Devices which may or may not be gambling devices, 14-709
- Dice, 9-451
 - Games played with dice, 14-683
- Documentary evidence:
 - Books on game, 14-690
- Dominoes, 14-686, 710
- Drinks:
 - Playing for food or drinks, 14-705
- Ejusdem generis*, 14-684, 685, 710
- Election bets (see *infra*, Betting on elections), 14-667, 682
- Element of chance (see *infra*, What constitutes gaming), 14-668
 - Element of chance necessary, 14-668
 - Statutes prohibiting gaming at games of chance, 14-668
- Entrance fees, 14-671
- Evidence:
 - Books on game, 14-690
 - Character of game, 14-689
 - Compelling participants in game to testify, 14-690
 - Evidence of character of game, 14-689
 - Manner of playing particular game, 14-689
 - Proof of other acts of gaming, 14-690
 - Sufficiency of evidence, 14-690
 - Time of offense, 14-689
- Exhibiting, 14-711, 714
 - Continuous offenses, 14-718
 - Duration or frequency of acts, 14-716
 - Evidence, 14-727
 - Necessity for actual gaming, 14-715
 - Separate offenses, 14-717
- Expert and opinion evidence, 14-689
- False pretenses and cheats, 12-854, 855; 14-688

GAMING, *cont'd.*

- Faro, 14-707, 708
- Faro bank, 12-885
- Food:
 - Playing for food or drinks, 14-705
- Foot races, 14-681
- Futures, 14-686
- Gambling, 14-700
- Gambling devices, 14-684, 708
 - General rule, 14-684
 - Horse race, 14-685
 - Other gambling devices, 14-685
- Game, see *infra*, The game.
- Games of chance (see GAMING HOUSES), 14-682
- Gaming house (see GAMING HOUSES), 14-673
- Gaming table, 14-683, 705
- Gift enterprise, 14-681, 1005
- Haphazard, 14-707
- Hazard, 15-303
- Highways, 14-675
- Horse racing (see HORSE RACING), 14-682, 683, 704, 707, 709; 15-746
- Hotel, 14-673
- House (see GAMING HOUSES; see *infra*, Intoxicating liquors; Outhouse where people resort; Public house):
 - Private residence, 14-672
 - Public house, 14-677
- Ignorance of law, 14-712
- Implement, 14-709; 15-1074
- Inns and innkeepers, 14-673
 - Public house, 14-677
- Instrument, 14-709; 16-828
- Interpretation and construction, 14-667
 - General rules for construction of statute, 14-667
 - Illustrations, 14-667
 - Liberal construction authorized by statute, 14-667
 - Particular words to be construed in ordinary sense, 14-667
- Interstate commerce:
 - Suppression of gambling, 17-94
- Intoxicating liquors:
 - House or place where spirituous liquors are retailed, sold, or given away, 14-675
 - "At," 14-675
 - Connection between place of sale and other portions of building, 14-676
 - Disconnected portion of same building, 14-676
 - Generally, 14-675
 - Hotel, 14-675
 - Inn, 14-675
 - Prohibition extended to building as an entirety, 14-676
 - Proprietor of saloon letting room as subterfuge, 14-676
 - Tavern, 14-675
 - Unlicensed place, 14-676
- Keeping table, bank, etc., 14-711, 712, 714
 - Continuous offenses, 14-718
 - Duration or frequency of acts, 14-716
 - Evidence, 14-727
 - Necessity for actual gaming, 14-715
 - Separate offenses, 14-717
- Keno, 14-684, 707, 708; 18-58
- Knowledge of unlawful use, 14-712

GAMING, *cont'd.*

- Larceny, 18-482
 - Gaming implements held subjects of larceny, 18-514
- Libel and slander:
 - Charge of gambling, 18-927
- Licensed games, 14-686
- Loto, 14-707, 708
- Lotteries, see LOTTERIES.
- Master and servant, 20-29
- Misdemeanor, 14-691
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 14-686
- Offer, 14-672
- Offices, 14-680
- Other:
 - Other gambling devices, 14-685
 - Other public places, 14-681
- Other devices or games, 14-710
- Other games, 14-684
- Outhouse where people resort, 14-674
 - Frequency of visits, 14-675
 - General rule, 14-674
 - Meaning of term "resort," 14-674
 - Presence of others than players at game, 14-675
 - What is an outhouse, 14-675
- Particular games prohibited, 14-681
 - Banking games, 14-683
 - Dealing in futures, 14-686
 - Gambling devices, 14-684
 - Games of chance, 14-682
 - Games played with dice, 14-683
 - Gaming table, 14-683
 - Generally, 14-681
 - Illustrations, 14-681, 682
 - Licensed games, 14-686
 - Other games, 14-684
 - Substitute for prohibited game, 14-685
- Payment:
 - Loser paying rent of table, etc., on which game is played, 14-671
- Payment for game, 14-671, 705
- Permitting, 14-712
 - Duration or frequency of acts, 14-717
 - Evidence, 14-727
 - Landlord and tenant, 14-720
 - Necessity for actual gaming, 14-716
 - Separate offenses, 14-717, 718
- Pigeon hole, 14-707
- Place, 14-672
 - Gaming house, 14-673
 - Gaming in particular place, 14-672
 - Highway, 14-675
 - Hotel, tavern, or inn, 14-673
 - House or place where spirituous liquors are retailed, sold, or given away, 14-675
 - Outhouse where people resort, see *infra*, Outhouse where people resort.
 - Private residence, 14-672
 - Public house, see *infra*, Public house.
 - Public place, see *infra*, Public place.
 - Racefield, 14-675
- Play, 22-836
- Playing, 14-712
- Police power, 22-926
- Policy, 14-681
- Policy shops, 14-703
- Pool, see *infra*, Billiards.
- Pool rooms, 14-701
 - Races in another state or country, 14-702

GAMING, *cont'd.*

- Price of game, 14-671
- Primary elections, 14-687
- Private residence, 14-672
- Prizes, 14-671
- Public house (see *infra*, Intoxicating liquors; Outhouse where people resort), 16-677
 - Business house after business hours, 14-678
 - Generally, 14-673
 - Hotel, 14-673
 - House made public by business carried on therein, 14-677
 - Illustrations, 14-677
 - Inn, 14-673
 - Public right of access essential, 14-677
 - Separate parts of the same building, 14-677
 - Shop, 14-677
 - Stone, 14-677
 - Tavern, 14-673
 - Tollhouse, 14-677
- Public place (see *infra*, Public house), 14-678
 - After business hours, 14-680
 - Business hours, 14-680
 - Business house, 14-679
 - General rule, 14-678
 - Gift enterprises, 14-681
 - Illustrations, 14-681
 - Meaning of the term, 14-678
 - Offices, 14-680
 - "Other public places," 14-681
 - Places made public because within view of other places, 14-680
 - Places made public by assemblage of people, 14-679
 - Places of business, 14-679
 - Places to which people resort without restraint, 14-679
 - Private assemblage, 14-679
 - Public right of access to place, 14-679
 - Questions of law or fact, 14-678
 - Railway carriage, 14-679
 - Secluded outdoor places, 14-680
 - Separate parts of same building, 14-680
 - Time of publicity, 14-681
- Purses, 14-671
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Public places, 14-678
- Race:
 - Foot race, 14-681
 - Horse race, 14-682
- Racefield, 14-675
- Raffle, 14-683
- Rent of table:
 - Loser paying rent of table, etc., on which game is played, 14-671
- Resort (see *infra*, Public place), 14-674, 716, 723
- Risk:
 - Mutuality of risk, 14-669
- Robbery:
 - Retaking money lost at gaming, 24-1004
- Rondo, 14-707, 708
- Saloon, see *infra*, Intoxicating liquors.
- Schoolhouse, 14-677
- Searches and seizures, 25-146
- Sentence and punishment, 14-691
- Setting up, 14-711, 714
 - Continuous offenses, 14-718
 - Separate offenses, 14-717
- Shop, 14-677, 680

GAMING, *cont'd.*

- Skill, see GAMING HOUSES.
- Snickup, 14-707
- Statutes, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Statutory offense, 14-666
 - American statutes, 14-666
 - Construction of statutes, 14-667
 - Early English statutes, 14-666
 - Validity of statutes, 14-666
- Store, 14-677, 680
- Substitutes for prohibited game, 14-685
- Summary proceedings, 27-374
- Table:
 - Loser paying for use of table, 14-671, 705
 - Loser paying rent of table, etc., on which game is played, 14-671
- Tavern, 14-673
- Tenpins, 14-682
- The game, 14-667
 - A game is essential, 14-667
 - Betting on elections not gaming, 14-667
 - Completion of game, 14-668
 - Game need not be finished, 14-668
 - Participation in game, 14-668
 - Repetition of game, 14-668
 - Several wagers constituting single offense, 14-668
 - Single act, 14-668
- The wager, see *infra*, Wager.
- Thing staked, 14-670
- Time of offense, 14-689
- Treat:
 - Playing to determine who shall treat, 14-670
- Unlawful gaming, 14-703; 29-339
- Value of thing staked, 14-670
- Wager, 14-668
 - Acceptance, 14-672
 - Amount of wager, 14-670
 - Character of thing risked, 14-670
 - Checks, 14-670
 - Contests for purses and prizes, 14-671
 - Contract of wager, 14-672
 - Entrance fees, 14-671
 - Illustrations, 14-669
 - Loser paying rent of table, on which game is played, 14-671
 - Mutuality of risk, 14-669
 - Nature of wager, 14-669
 - Necessity for wager, 14-668
 - Offer, 14-672
 - Participation in wager, 14-672
 - Playing to determine who shall treat, 14-670
 - Prizes, 14-671
 - Purses, 14-671
 - Value of thing risked, 14-670
 - What constitutes wager, 14-669
- What constitutes gaming, 14-667
 - The element of chance, see *infra*, Element of chance.
 - The game, see *infra*, The game.
 - The wager, see *infra*, Wager.
- Wheel of fortune, 14-707, 708
- Witness, see *infra*, Evidence.
- GAMING APPARATUS, 2-422**
- GAMING DEVICES, 14-684, 708**
- GAMING HOUSES, 14-692**
 - See DISORDERLY HOUSES; GAMING; GAMBLING CONTRACTS.

GAMING HOUSES, *cont'd.*

- Abatement of nuisance, 14-729
- Actual gaming*, see *infra*, Necessity for actual gaming.
- Agency, 14-718
- Aiders and abettors, 14-718
- Apparatus, 14-709
- Authority to regulate or license, 14-695
- Banking games, 14-706
- Betting houses, 14-721
- Betting with persons resorting thereto, 14-723
- Billiards, 14-700, 707, 710
 - Common law, 14-700
 - Kept for purpose of gaming, 14-701
 - Statutory prohibitions and restrictions, 14-701
- Blind hazard, 14-707
- Boat, 14-698
- Bookmaking, 14-702
- Bowling, 14-700
 - Common law, 14-700
 - Kept for purpose of gaming, 14-701
 - Statutory prohibitions and restrictions, 14-701
- Bowls, 14-708
- Bucket shops, 14-703
- Buildings, 14-699
- Cards, 14-708
- Card table, 14-708
- Carrying on games, 14-712
- Chance*, see *infra*, Games of chance or skill.
- Character in evidence, 14-725
- Charters*, see *infra*, Municipal corporations.
- Cockfighting, 14-703
- Common gaming house, 14-696
 - Definition, 14-696
 - Degree of publicity, 14-697
 - Misdemeanor at common law and by statute, 14-697
 - Nuisance at common law, 14-697
 - Private gaming house, 14-697
- Common law, 9-523
 - Effect of statutes on common law, 14-694
 - Common gambling houses indictable at common law, 9-523
 - Disorderly houses, 9-523
 - Nuisances, 9-523; 14-697
 - Private gaming not indictable except by statute, 9-523
- Concerned, 14-713
- Confessions, 14-727
- Constitutional law:
 - Statutory provisions as to evidence, 14-727
- Continuous offenses, 14-718
- Corporations, 14-719
- Courts:
 - Construction of statute, 14-694
- Crack loo, 14-708
- Craps, 14-707
- Cruel and unusual punishments, 14-729
- Dealing, 14-712
- Devices, 14-705, 708
 - Devices which may not be gambling devices, 14-714
 - Devices which may or may not be gambling devices, 14-709
 - Other devices or games, 14-710
- Dominoes, 14-710

GAMING HOUSES, *cont'd.*

- Drinks:
 - Playing for drinks or food, 14-705
- English statutes, 14-721
- Betting houses, 14-721
- Betting with persons resorting thereto, 14-723
- House, 14-721
- Keeper, 14-722, 723, 724
- Manager or person having care of place, 14-723
- Newspaper competition, 14-723
- Occupier, 14-722
- Office, 14-721
- Opening, 14-723, 724
- Opening or keeping for unlawful gaming, 14-721
- Other place, 14-721
- Owner, 14-722
- Permitting or suffering house to be used for betting, 14-723
- Permitting use for betting, 14-721
- Persons using, 14-722
- Professional bettors, 14-723
- Room, 14-721
- Using place for betting, 14-723
- Evidence, 14-724
 - Character, 14-725
 - Confessions, 14-727
 - Constitutionality of statutory provisions as to evidence, 14-727
 - Corroboration, 14-727
 - Exhibiting, 14-727
 - Generally, 14-724
 - Hearsay, 14-725
 - Illustrations, 14-725, 726
 - Keeping, 14-727
 - Occupancy, 14-724
 - Other offenses, 14-726
 - Permitting, 14-727
 - Renting, 14-727
 - Reputation, 14-725
 - Sufficiency of evidence, 14-726
 - Time of keeping, 14-726
- Exhibiting, 14-711
 - Continuous offenses, 14-718
 - Duration or frequency of acts, 14-717
 - Evidence, 14-727
 - Necessity for actual gaming, 14-715
 - Purpose of exhibiting, 14-714
 - Separate offenses, 14-717
- Faro, 14-707, 708
- Fire insurance, 13-298
- Food:
 - Playing for drinks or food, 14-705
- Gain, 14-715
- Games of chance or skill, 14-704
 - Common law, 14-704
 - Distinction between games of chance or skill, 14-704
 - Illustrations, 14-704
 - Statutes, 14-704
- Gaming (see *infra*, Necessity for actual gaming), 14-700
- Gaming tables, 14-705
- Haphazard, 14-707
- Hearsay evidence, 14-725
- Hire, 14-715
- Horse racing, 14-702, 704, 707, 709
- House, 14-721
- House or place, 14-698
 - Boat, 14-698

GAMING HOUSES, *cont'd.*

- House or place, *cont'd.*
 - Building, 14-698
 - Generally, 14-699
 - "House," 14-698
 - Inn, 14-699
 - "Office," 14-698
 - "Place," 14-699
 - Private dwelling house, 14-698
 - Public house, 14-699
 - Public place, 14-699
 - Rooms, 14-698
 - Saloon, 14-699
 - Shop, 14-698
 - Single room, 14-698
 - Store, 14-698
 - Tavern, 14-699
 - Yard, 14-699
- Husband and wife, 14-719
- Ignorance of law, 14-712
- Implement, 14-709
- Indictment:
 - Whether an indictment will lie, 14-694
- Inns and innkeepers, 14-699
- Instruments, 14-709
- Intention to create offense, 14-694
- Interest, see *infra*, Ownership, interest, and occupancy.
- Interested, 14-713
- Interpretation and construction, 14-694
- Jeopardy, 17-603
- Joint owners or occupants, 14-719
- Keeper, 14-722
- Keeping, 14-711, 712, 723, 724
 - Continuous offenses, 14-718
 - Duration or frequency of acts, 14-716
 - Evidence, 14-727
 - Necessity for actual gaming, 14-715
 - Purpose of keeping, 14-714
 - Separate offenses, 14-717
- Keeping or opening for unlawful gaming, 14-721
- Keno, 14-707, 708
- Knowledge of unlawful use, 14-712
- Landlord and tenant, 14-720
 - Evidence of renting, 14-727
 - Keeping by lessor after lease, 14-721
 - Liability of lessees, 14-721
 - Liability of lessors, 14-720
 - Permitting or suffering gaming, 14-720
 - Renewal of lease, 14-721
- Leases, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.
- License:
 - Authority to regulate or license, 14-695
 - Effect of tax and license, 14-696
 - License by municipality, 14-696
 - License held to legalize game, 14-695
 - Tax must be paid and license obtained, 14-696
 - Unauthorized license, 14-696
- Loto, 14-707, 708
- Manager or person having care of place, 14-723
- Master and servant, 14-718
- Money, 14-715
- Municipal corporations, 14-695
 - Authority to regulate or license, 14-695
 - Grant of exclusive power, 14-695
 - License by municipality, 14-696
 - License held to legalize gaming, 14-696
 - Municipal charters and ordinances, 14-695

GAMING HOUSES, *cont'd.*

- Municipal corporations, *cont'd.*
 - Necessity for ordinance, 14-595
 - Power to confer authority on municipality, 14-695
- Necessity for actual gaming, 14-715
 - Common law, 14-715
 - Keeping place resorted to, 14-716
 - Statutes against keeping or exhibiting, 14-715
 - Statutes against permitting, 14-716
- Newspaper competition, 14-723
- Nuisances, 9-523
- Occupancy (see *infra*, Ownership, interest, and occupancy):
 - Joint owners or occupants, 14-719
- Occupier, 14-722
- Office, 14-698, 721
- Officers and agents of private corporations, 14-719
- Opening, 14-723, 724
- Ordinances, see *infra*, Municipal corporations.
- Other place, 14-721
- Owner, 14-722
- Ownership, interest, and occupancy, 14-713
 - Actual presence or occupancy, 14-714
 - Joint owners or occupants, 14-719
 - Ownership or interest, 14-713
 - Persons interested or concerned, 14-713
- Particular persons liable, 14-718
- Partners, 14-719
- Permitting, 14-712
 - Continuous offenses, 14-718
 - Duration or frequency of acts, 14-717
 - Evidence, 14-727
 - Necessity for actual gaming, 14-716
 - Separate offenses, 14-717
 - Suffering house to be used for betting, 14-723
 - Use for betting, 14-721
- Persons using, 14-722
- Pigeon hole, 14-707
- Place, see *infra*, House or place.
- Place of betting, 14-700
- Playing, 14-712
- Policy shops, 14-703
- Pool rooms, 14-701
 - Races in another state or country, 14-702
- Private dwelling, 14-698
- Professional bettors, 14-723
- Prohibition of game at a gaming house, 14-673
- Public house, 14-699
 - Necessity of injury to public, 9-514
- Public place, 14-699
- Punishment, 14-728
- Purpose of setting up, keeping, or exhibiting, 14-714
 - Devices which may not be gambling devices, 14-714
- Gain, 14-715
- Gambling need not be sole or principal purpose, 14-714
- Generally, 14-714
- Hire, 14-715
- Keeping also for other purposes than gaming, 14-714
- Keeping for gain or reward, 14-715
- Money, 14-715
- Reward, 14-715
- Statutes, 14-714

GAMING HOUSES, *cont'd.*

Purpose of setting up, keeping, or exhibiting, *cont'd.*

Statutory offenses, 14-715

Questions of law and fact, 14-728

Repeal of statutes, 14-695

Resort, 14-716, 723

Reward, 14-715

Rondo, 14-707, 708

Rooms, 14-698, 721

Saloon, 14-698, 699

Scope of title, 14-693

Sentence and punishment, 14-728

Separate offenses, 14-717

Setting up, 14-711

Continuous offenses, 14-718

Purpose of setting up, 14-714

Separate offenses, 14-717

Shop, 14-698

Single rooms, 14-698

Skill, see *infra*, Games of chance or skill.

Snickup, 14-707

Statutes:

Definiteness of statutes, 14-694

Effect of statutes on the common law, 14-694

Intention to create offense, 14-694

Interpretation and construction, 14-694

Municipal charters and ordinances, 14-695

Repeal of statutes, 14-695

Store, 14-698

Superintendent, 14-719

Table, 14-705

Loser paying for use of table, 14-705

Tavern, 14-699

Tax, see *infra*, License.

Title, ownership, and possession, see *infra*, Ownership, interest, and occupancy.

"Unlawful games," 14-703

Using place for betting, 14-723

Wheel of fortune, 14-707, 708

Yard, 14-699

GAMING TABLE, 14-705**GAOL LIBERTIES, 14-729****GANGWAY, 14-729****GAOL, 14-729**

See PRISONS.

GAOLER, see ESCAPE; PRISONS.**GAOL LIBERTIES — GAOL LIMITS, see ESCAPE.****GARBAGE, 14-729****GARDEN, 14-729**

Market garden, 19-1137

GARDENERS:

Expert and opinion evidence, 12-432

Hawkers and peddlers, 15-294

GARNISHMENT, 14-731

See ATTACHMENT; EXECUTIONS.

Abandonment of property by garnishee, 14-889

Abatement:

Garnishment pending in foreign jurisdiction, 14-873

Ground for abatement, 14-872

Actions, see *infra*, Indebtedness upon which actions are pending.

Administrators, 14-806

Adverse claimants, 14-906

Contesting disclosure by garnishee, 14-906

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

Adverse claimants, *cont'd.*

Determination of claimant's claim, 14-910

Burden of proof, 14-912

Costs, 14-913

Evidence, 14-911

Issue is between claimant and plaintiff, 14-910

Judgment, 14-912

Recovery only on the strength of his own title, 14-910

Right to jury trial, 14-911

Sufficiency of claimant's title, 14-911

Discharge of garnishee on disclosure of claim by third party, 14-906

Duty of plaintiff to cite in claimant, 14-908

Effect of judgment upon subsequent liability of garnishee to claimant, 14-913

General rule, 14-906

Imposing conditions on intervener, 14-907

Interpleader, 14-908, 909

Intervention, 14-906

Intervention dependent upon statutory authority, 14-906

Plaintiff's right to interplead claimant, 14-908

Right of adverse claimant to intervene, 14-906

Right of court *ex mero motu* to interplead claimant, 14-909

Right of defendant to interplead claimant, 14-909

Right of garnishee to interplead claimant, 14-909

Statutory provisions for bringing in adverse claimants, 14-906

Statutory provisions for intervention, 14-907

Time of intervention, 14-907

Affidavit, 14-753

Affidavit basis of proceedings, 14-753

Affidavit fatally defective confers no jurisdiction, 14-753

Bond, 14-754

Contents, 14-754

Excessive claim by plaintiff in affidavit, 14-890

Necessary averments, 14-754

Strict compliance with statutory requirements, 14-753

Time of making and filing, 14-753

Against whom proceedings may be instituted, 14-752

Agency:

Agent of principal defendant as garnishee, 14-831

Charging agent as garnishee of creditors of his principal, 14-832

Employees and officers of corporation, 14-832

General rule, 14-831

Possession as servant, 14-831

Money deposited by agent as agent, 14-805

Payment by agent of garnishee, 14-844
Persons holding as agents of the law, see *infra*, *Persons holding as agents of the law*.

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Agency, *cont'd.*
 - Possession through agent, 14-841
 - Service on agent of garnishee, 14-843
- Annuities, 14-767
- Answer:
 - Garnishable character of debt as determined by time of service of writ or time of answer, 14-786
- Appeals, 14-901
 - Adjudications on conflicting evidence, 14-905
 - Adjudications supported by no evidence, 14-905
 - Appealable orders and judgments, 14-903
 - Claimant's right to appeal, 14-902
 - Defendant's right to appeal, 14-901
 - Exemption rights of defendant involved, 14-902
 - Final orders or judgments, 14-903
 - Garnishee's right to appeal, 14-902
 - Harmless error, 14-905
 - Judgment for costs, 14-904
 - Judgments as to garnishee's liability, 14-903
 - Motions to discharge garnishment proceedings, 14-904
 - Motion to set aside final order, 14-905
 - Necessity for finality, 14-903
 - Objections not raised below, 14-905
 - Order for final judgment, 14-905
 - Order for payment into court, 14-903
 - Order for restoration of money received by plaintiff, 14-904
 - Order in regard to filing and amending pleadings, 14-904
 - Order in regard to interrogatories, 14-904
 - Order may be final as to one while not final as to another, 14-905
 - Plaintiff's right to appeal, 14-901
 - Record must show error, 14-906
 - Review on appeal, 14-905
 - Right to appeal, 14-901
 - What are final orders and judgments, 14-903
- Appearance:
 - Compelling appearance of defendant, 14-744
- Assignment:
 - Claim by assignment, 14-758
 - Rule that garnishment operates as compulsory assignment, 14-745
- Assignment by defendant, 14-857
 - Acceptance by or assent of assignee to assignment, 14-865
 - Assignment for benefit of creditors, 14-859
 - Assignment of negotiable paper before maturity, 14-858
 - Assignments as securities, 14-858
 - Conditional assignments, 14-859
 - Contesting assignment, 14-866
 - Duty of garnishee to disclose assignment, 14-866
 - General rule, 14-866
 - Illustrations, 14-866
 - Notice of assignment after judgment charging garnishee, 14-866
 - Failure of garnishee to disclose assignment, 14-881
 - Foreign assignments, 14-860

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Assignment by defendant, *cont'd.*
 - Fraudulent assignment, 14-860
 - Invalid assignment, 14-860
 - Judgment charging garnishee as a defense, 14-880, 881
 - Notice to equitable assignee to defend, 14-883
 - Notice to garnishee of assignment, see *infra*, Notice to garnishee of assignment.
 - Partial assignments, 14-860
 - Particular assignments, 14-858
 - Prior assignment takes precedence of subsequent garnishment, 14-857
 - Proof of assignment, 14-866
 - Property assignable, 14-861
 - Recording assignment of earnings or wages, 14-865
 - Subsequent assignment, 14-858
 - Surplus, 14-859
 - Voidable assignments, 14-859
 - What constitutes an assignment, 14-861
- Assignment for benefit of creditors, 14-859
- Assumpsit:
 - Right of defendant to sue in debt or assumpsit, 14-758
- Attachment (see ATTACHMENT), 14-748
 - Actions before maturity of demand, 14-749
 - Actions *ex contractu*, 14-748
 - Actions *ex delicto*, 14-749
 - Cannot be extended to cases not within statute, 14-748
 - Creditors, 14-749
 - Direct attachment of property in hands of garnishee, 14-888
 - Garnishment under attachment, 14-748
 - Grounds for issuance of writ under attachment, 14-751
 - Absent and absconding debtors, 14-751
 - Garnishment in aid of attachment, 14-751
 - Nonresident debtors, 14-751
 - Personal actions, 14-749
 - Property capable of direct attachment, 14-797
 - Statutory provisions, 14-748
 - Suits improperly brought by trustee process, 14-749
- Attorney, 14-819
 - Attorney as garnishee, 3-393; 14-819
 - Illustrations, 14-819, 820
- Attorney at law, 14-819
- Attorneys' fees, 14-898
- Auxiliary remedy, 14-741
- Bankruptcy, see *infra*, Insolvency and bankruptcy.
- Bar to subsequent action, 14-873
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes (see *infra*, Choses in action), 14-770
 - After maturity, 14-773
 - Before maturity, 14-770
 - Bona fide* indorsee before maturity, 14-770
 - Burden of proof as to transfer before maturity, 14-774
 - Garnishee, 14-858
 - Garnishee not chargeable before maturity, 14-770

GARNISHMENT, cont'd.

- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, *con.*
 - Garnishment subject to rights of subsequent indorsee, 14-771
- Indebtedness evidenced by negotiable paper, 14-770
- Indemnification of maker, 14-774
- Lis pendens*, 14-772
- Negotiable paper effectually controlled by maker, 14-773
- Negotiable paper garnishable after maturity, 14-773
- Note falling due before judgment against garnishee, 14-771
- Note given to place indebtedness beyond reach of creditors of payee, 14-770
- Notice to garnishee of assignment, see *infra*, Notice to garnishee of assignment.
- Proof of ownership by defendant essential, 14-772
- Statutes expressly subjecting negotiable instruments to garnishment, 14-772
- Statutory exemptions, 14-772
- Bond (see *infra*, Dissolution by bond), 14-754
 - Bond required, 14-754
 - Compliance with statutory requirements, 14-753
 - Illustrations, 14-754
- Burden of proof:
 - Adverse claimants, 14-912
 - Transfer of negotiable paper before maturity, 14-772
- Care, custody, and control of property, 14-888
 - Direct attachment of property in hands of garnishee, 14-888
 - Garnishee's right to retain possession, 14-888
 - Payment into court, 14-888
 - Power of court to require payment into court, 14-889
 - Property abandoned by garnishee, 14-889
- Carriers of goods (see *infra*, Common carriers), 5-240
 - Carrier subject to garnishment, 5-240
 - Goods in depot, 5-240
 - Goods in transit or beyond jurisdiction, 5-240
 - Property in hands of carrier outside of state, 14-800
 - Public policy, 5-241
 - Shippers, 14-806
- Charge, 5-886
- Chattel mortgages*, see *infra*, Mortgages.
- Checks (see *infra*, Choses in action):
 - Check in possession of garnishee, 14-788
- Choses in action (see *infra*, Assignment by defendant; Bills of exchange and promissory notes), 14-787
 - Assignees of choses in action, 14-752
 - Certificates of stock, 14-788
 - Check in possession of garnishee, 14-788
 - Garnishee not chargeable by reason of his possession of choses in action, 14-787
 - General rule, 14-787
 - Intangible legal obligations, 14-790
 - Minority rule, 14-789
 - Notes in possession of garnishee, 14-788

GARNISHMENT, cont'd.

- Choses in action, *cont'd.*
 - Qualification of general rule, 14-789
 - Stock in corporations, 14-789
- Claimant, see *infra*, Adverse claimants.
- Claims arising under contracts not payable in money, 14-760
 - After breach, 14-761
 - Contracts for personal services, 14-760
 - Form of judgment, 14-761
 - General rule, 14-760
- Clerks of courts, 14-824
- Collateral attack, 17-1050, 1051, 1053
- Common carriers (see *infra*, Carriers of goods), 14-810
 - Property in transit, 14-810
 - Property not in transit, 14-810
- Consideration:
 - Failure of consideration, 14-851
- Constitutional law, 14-744
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-979
- Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Contingent claims, 14-759, 765
 - Agreement to indemnify, 14-767
 - Annuities, 14-767
 - Contingency as to amount, 14-769
 - Contingency as to mode of payment, 14-770
 - Contingency must affect ultimate liability, 14-769
 - Demands payable on estimate of third person, 14-769
 - Fire insurance, 14-767
 - General rule, 14-765
 - Indebtedness recoverable by defendant only after demand, 14-768
 - Insurance policy, 14-767
 - Liability dependent on collection of indebtedness of third person, 14-768
 - Life insurance, 14-767
 - Rents to accrue, 14-766
 - Set-off, 14-846
 - Subject to garnishment, 14-766
 - Uncompleted contracts, 14-766
 - Unearned salary, 14-766
- Continuance:
 - Ground for continuance, 14-872
- Control, see *infra*, Care, custody, and control of property.
- Corporations, 7-849, 852; 14-752, 753, 810, 811, 832, 891, 892
 - Foreign corporations, see *infra*, Foreign corporations.
 - Municipal corporations, see *infra*, Municipal corporations.
- Costs, 14-895
 - Adverse claimants, 14-913
 - Appeal, 14-904
 - Attendance, 14-898
 - Attorneys' fees, 14-898
 - Awarding costs out of funds in hands of garnishee, 14-895
 - Contest as to extent of garnishee's liability, 14-895
 - Garnishee contesting his liability, 14-897
 - Items allowable to garnishee, 14-897
 - Liability for costs, 14-895
 - Review of allowance, 14-900
 - Review of disallowance, 14-900
 - Right to costs, 14-895
 - Stenographer's fees, 14-897

GARNISHMENT, cont'd.Costs, *cont'd.*

- Traveling expenses, 14-898
- Unnecessary litigation, 14-896
- When entitled, 14-896
- When liable, 14-895
- Who liable to garnishee for costs, 14-900

Counties, 14-813

Creditor, 8-245

Credits, 8-233; 14-758

Assumption of or agreement by third persons to pay debts owing by another, see infra, Third persons.

Choses in action, see infra, Choses in action.

Claims arising under contracts not payable in money, see infra, Claims arising under contracts not payable in money.

Contingent claims, see infra, Contingent claims.

Credits not presently payable, see infra, Credits not presently payable.

Credit subject to attachment, 14-758

Equitable claims, see infra, Equitable claims.

Garnishable character of debt as determined by time of service of writ or time of answer, 14-786

General rule, 14-758

Husband and wife, 14-784

Indebtedness evidenced by negotiable paper, see infra, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

Indebtedness on which judgment has been recovered, see infra, Judgments.

Indebtedness owing from decedents' estates, legacies, and distributive shares, 14-781

Indebtedness secured by collaterals or liens, 14-785

Indebtedness to decedent's estate, see infra, Indebtedness to decedents' estates.

Indebtedness to municipal corporations, see infra, Municipal corporations.

Indebtedness upon which actions are pending, see infra, Indebtedness upon which actions are pending.

Right of defendant to sue in debt or assumpsit, 14-758

Salaries of public officers, 14-786

Situs, see infra, Situs.

Stockholder's liability on subscriptions, see infra, Subscriptions.

Unliquidated damages, see infra, Unliquidated damages.

Wages of minor, 14-783

Wages of seamen, 14-786

Wages payable in advance, 14-785

Widow's allowance, 14-786

Credits not presently payable, 14-758

Claims payable at future day subject to garnishment, 14-758

Construction of the term due, 14-759

Contingent claims, see infra, Contingent claims.

Custom of London, 14-759

Form of judgment as to debt payable at future time, 14-760

Statutory change, 14-760

Statutory provisions, 14-759

GARNISHMENT, cont'd.

Custodia legis (see infra, Persons holding as agents of the law), 14-806, 817, 820

Clerks of courts, 14-824

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see infra, Insolvency and bankruptcy.

Master in chancery, 14-820

Receivers, see RECEIVERS.

Sheriffs, see infra, Sheriffs.

Trustees appointed by courts of chancery, 14-822

Custody, see infra, Care, custody, and control of property.

Custom of London, 14-740, 744, 747, 759, 803, 815

Death, 14-891

Death of defendant, 14-891

Death of garnishee, 14-891

Death of plaintiff, 14-891

Debt (see infra, Credits), 8-983, 989, 990

Right of defendant to sue in debt or assumpsit, 14-758

Debts of decedents, 14-781

Decedents' estates:

Indebtedness owing from decedents' estates, 14-781

Indebtedness to decedents' estates, 14-781

Legacies and distributive shares, 14-781

Defendant as garnishee, 14-809

Defenses:

Judgment charging garnishee as a defense, see infra, Judgment charging garnishee as a defense.

Defenses available to garnishee, 14-850

Defects rendering judgment void, 14-854

Defenses available against defendant, 14-850

Equitable defenses, 14-851

Exemption right, 14-854

Failure of consideration, 14-851

Garnishment in aid of execution, 14-853

Garnishment under attachment, 14-852

General rule, 14-850

Irregularities affecting jurisdiction, 14-852

Irregularities not affecting jurisdiction, 14-853

Irregularity of proceedings, 14-852

Statute of limitations, 14-851

Definition, 14-738

Defendant, 14-739

Etymology, 14-739

Factorizing process, 14-739

Garnishee, 14-739

Garnishment, 14-738

Garnishor, 14-739

Trustee process, 14-739

Demand, 14-749

Indebtedness recoverable by defendant only after demand, 14-768

Devise, 14-831

Discharge by garnishment, see infra, Dissolution of garnishment and discharge of garnishee.

Dissolution by bond, 14-892

Bond conditioned to pay judgment recovered against garnishee, 14-894

Common-law bond, 14-893

Condition of bond, 14-893

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Dissolution by bond, *cont'd.*
 - Construction of statutes, 14-893
 - Defenses available to obligors, 14-894
 - Discontinuance as to codefendant, 14-893
 - Estoppel, 14-894
 - Liabilities on dissolution bond, 14-893
 - Right dependent upon statute, 14-893
 - Statutes providing for dissolution, 14-892
- Dissolution of corporations, 14-891, 892
- Dissolution of garnishment and discharge of garnishee, 14-889
 - Abuse or misuse of process, 14-890
 - Bond*, see *infra*, Dissolution by bond.
 - Claim of third person to fund attached, 14-890
 - Death of defendant, 14-891
 - Death of garnishee, 14-891
 - Death of plaintiff, 14-891
 - Delay in proceedings, 14-891
 - Dissolution by bond*, see *infra*, Dissolution by bond.
 - Dissolution of corporation, 14-891, 892
 - Examples of grounds for discharge, 14-890
 - Excessive claim by plaintiff in affidavit, 14-890
 - Forthcoming and delivery bonds*, see *infra*, Dissolution by bond.
 - Grounds for dissolution or discharge, 14-890
 - Repeal of statute, 14-890
 - Who may move for discharge, 14-889
- District of Columbia, 14-813
- Due (see *infra*, Credits not presently payable), 10-278
- Due process of law, 14-743
- Duty of garnishee in regard to defendant's exemption rights:
 - Exemption laws of another state, 14-857
 - Exemption rights to defendant, 14-855
 - Garnishee required to interpose exemption rights to defendant, 14-955
 - Ignorance of garnishee that property is exempt, 14-856
 - Ineffectual claim of exemption by defendant, 14-856
 - Ineffectual claim of exemption by garnishee, 14-856
 - Notice to defendant of garnishment proceedings, 14-856
- Duty of garnishee to defendant, 14-855
 - Duty of garnishee in regard to defendant's exemption rights*, see *infra*, Duty of garnishee in regard to defendant's exemption rights.
 - Generally, 14-855
 - Not required to defend main action, 14-955
- Earnings (see *infra*, Wages), 10-395
- Effect, 10-459; 14-744, 757
 - Assignment, 14-744
 - Effect upon securities for indebtedness of garnishee, 14-745
- Effect of garnishment upon other proceedings against garnishee, 14-872
 - Abatement, 14-872, 874
 - Actions by third persons not affected, 14-875

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Effect of garnishment upon other proceedings against garnishee, *cont'd.*
 - Bar to subsequent action, 14-873
 - Garnishment pending in foreign jurisdiction, 14-873
 - General rule, 14-872
 - Ground for abatement, 14-872
 - Ground for continuance, 14-872
 - Indebtedness not subject to garnishment by reason of pendency of prior action, 14-875
 - Prior action by defendant, 14-874
 - Staying execution on judgment attached, 14-874
 - Stay of execution, 14-873
 - Upon subsequent action by defendant, 14-872
 - Want of jurisdiction in garnishment proceedings, 14-874
- Employers' liability insurance, 11-17
- Equitable claims, 14-761
 - Claims arising out of trusts, 14-762
 - Dry or terminated trusts, 14-762
 - General rule, 14-761
 - Income payable to *cestui que trust*, 14-762
 - Set-off, 14-848
 - Spendthrift trusts, 14-763
 - Subject of garnishment, 14-761, 762
- Equitable defenses, 14-851
- Equity, 14-742
- Estoppel:
 - Bond for dissolution, 14-894
- Evidence:
 - Adverse claimants, 14-911
- Execution:
 - Grounds for issuance of writ in aid of execution, 14-750
 - Return at instance of plaintiff, 14-750
 - Return of execution required, 14-750
 - Sufficiency of return, 14-751
 - Validity of execution essential, 14-750
- Executors and administrators, 14-752, 781, 782, 806, 828
 - Determining garnishee's liability, 14-831
 - General rule, 14-828
 - Liable to be summoned as garnishees, 14-828
 - Not subject to garnishment, 14-829
 - Order for distribution among legatees and distributees, 14-830
 - Order for payment of creditor's claim, 14-830
 - Refunding bond, 14-831
 - Shares of legatees and distributees, 14-829
 - Statutory provisions, 14-830
 - Time of service of process, 14-831
- Exemptions (see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION), 12-185
 - Appeal, 14-902
 - Claim in garnishment, 12-235
 - Claiming, selecting, and setting apart of exemption, 12-226
 - Defendant's exemption rights as defense, 14-854

GARNISHMENT, cont'd.Exemptions, *cont'd.*

- Duty of garnishee in regard to defendant's exemption rights, see infra, Duty of garnishee in regard to defendant's exemption rights.*
- Exemption from garnishment proceedings, 12-185
- Property exempt from execution exempt from garnishment, 12-185
- Time of asserting claim, 12-230
- Waiver by garnishees, 12-194
- Factorizing process, 14-739
- Fidelity and guaranty insurance, 14-767
- Final judgments and decrees, 14-903
- Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.*
- Fixtures, 14-757
- Foreign corporations, 14-752, 816
 - Corporation doing business in state, 14-816
 - Corporations incorporated by federal government, 14-817
 - General rule, 14-816
 - Interstate corporations, 14-817
- Foreign judgments, 13-1024
 - Court must have had jurisdiction, 13-1024
 - Payment by garnishee relieves him from further liability to original creditor, 13-1024
- Forthcoming and delivery bonds, see infra, Dissolution by bond.*
- Fraudulent assignments, 14-860
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 14-351
 - Estoppel to deny validity of sale, 14-351
 - General rule, 14-351
 - Proceeds of land, 14-351
 - Property transferred in fraud of creditors, 14-790
 - Estoppel to deny validity of transfer, 14-793
 - Fraudulent conveyance of land, 14-792
 - General rule, 14-790
 - Illustrations, 14-791, 792
 - Liability of fraudulent vendee, 14-793
 - Minority rule, 14-790
 - Proceeds of property fraudulently transferred, 14-792
 - Property obtained from defendant by fraud, 14-792
 - Statutory provisions, 14-792
 - Subject to garnishment, 14-790
 - What constitutes fraudulent conveyance or transfer, 14-793
- Rents and profits, 14-351
- Statement of the rule, 14-351
- What property may be reached by garnishment, 14-351
- Future, see infra, Credits not presently payable.*
- Garnishee (see *infra, Who may be summoned as garnishee*):
 - Care, custody, and control of property, see *infra, Care, custody, and control of property.*
 - Carriers of goods, see *infra, Carriers of goods.*
 - Costs, see *infra, Costs.*

GARNISHMENT, cont'd.Garnishee, *cont'd.*

- Defenses available to garnishee, see infra, Defenses available to garnishee.*
- Discharge of garnishee, see infra, Dissolution of garnishment and discharge of garnishee.*
- Duty of garnishee to defendant, see infra, Duty of garnishee to defendant.*
- Effect of garnishment upon other proceedings against garnishee, see infra, Effect of garnishment upon other proceedings against garnishee.*
- Liability of garnishee, see infra, General liability of garnishee.*
- Liability of garnishee for costs, see infra, Costs.*
- Payment and surrender of property by garnishee, see infra, Payment and surrender of property by garnishee.*
- Retainer, 14-850
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see infra, Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim.*
- General liability of garnishee, 14-833
 - Amount of plaintiff's claim against defendant, 14-845
 - Before service of writ, 14-836
 - Character of possession necessary to charge garnishee, see *infra, Possession.*
 - Circumstances existing at time of service of garnishment, 14-835
 - Contract rights of garnishee not impaired, 14-833
 - Costs, see *infra, Costs.*
 - Discharge of garnishee's liability to defendant before service of writ, 14-836
 - General rule, 14-833
 - Grounds on which writ is issued, 14-834
 - Indebtedness incurred after service, 14-835
 - Indebtedness not payable in money, 14-833
 - Interest, see *infra, Interest.*
 - Liability as affected by events occurring after service of writ, 14-842
 - Liability limited by amount of plaintiff's claim against defendant, 14-845
 - Liability of garnishee fixed by his liability to defendant, 14-833
 - Payment and surrender of property by garnishee, see infra, Payment and surrender of property by garnishee.*
 - Payment to avoid anticipated garnishment proceedings, 14-837
 - Service of writ, 14-835, 836
- Grounds for issuance of writ, 14-750, 754
 - Affidavit, 14-754
 - Garnishee may show nonexistence of grounds, 14-750
 - Garnishment under attachment, see infra, Attachment.*
 - Generally, 14-750
 - In aid of execution, see infra, Execution.*
 - Statutory grounds for issuance of writ must exist, 14-750
- Guardian and ward, 14-808, 819
- Husband and wife, 14-784, 808
- Impairment of obligation of contracts, 14-743; 15-1054
- Indebtedness or property in which others than defendant have interests, 14-798

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Indebtedness or property in which others than defendant have interests, *cont'd.*
 - After dissolution and settlement of partnership, 14-799
 - Indebtedness, 14-798
 - Partnership indebtedness, 14-798
 - Partnership property, 14-799
 - Property belonging to cotenants and joint tenants, 14-798
- Indebtedness to decedents' estates, 14-781
- Indebtedness upon which actions are pending, 14-775
 - Garnishment proceedings and action pending must be before same court, 14-776
 - General rule, 14-775
 - New England rule, 14-775
 - Pendency of previous garnishment suits, 14-776
- Indemnity contracts, 14-767
- Infants, 14-808
 - Wages of minor, 14-783
- Insanity, 14-808
- Insolvency and bankruptcy:
 - Assignees in bankruptcy, 14-823
 - Assignees in insolvency, 14-323
 - Void assignments, 14-824
- Insurance, 14-765, 767
 - Insurance money payable before adjustment, 14-765
- Interest:
 - Liability of garnishee to defendant for interest, 14-838
 - Garnishee assuming attitude of litigant, 14-839
 - Interest payable by contract, 14-839
 - Payment into court, 14-839
 - Proceedings stay running of interest as damages, 14-839
 - Liability of garnishee to plaintiff for interest, 14-837
 - Garnishee assuming attitude of litigant, 14-838
 - Interest during time following service of writ, 14-837
 - Interest during time preceding service of writ, 14-837
 - Payment into court, 14-838
- Interpleader*, see *infra*, Adverse claimants.
- Interpretation and construction, 14-745
 - Decisions under custom of London, 14-747
 - Dissolution by bond, 14-893
 - General rule, 14-745
 - Intention of legislature, 14-747
 - Liberal construction, 14-745
 - Obvious provisions not to be departed from, 14-746
 - Retrospective effect of statutes, 14-743
 - Strict construction, 14-746
- Intervention*, see *infra*, Adverse claimants.
- Judgment charging garnishee as a defense, 14-875
 - As between defendant and garnishee, 14-875
 - Judgments of courts of sister states, 14-877
 - Medium of payment, 14-879
 - Necessity for satisfaction of judgment, 14-877

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Judgment charging garnishee as a defense, *cont'd.*
 - As between defendant and garnishee, *con.*
 - Payment must be under compulsion, 14-879
 - Payment of judgment discharges liability of garnishee *pro tanto*, 14-875
 - Payment of judgment rendered in subsequent proceedings, 14-877
 - Payment or delivery of property into court, 14-876
 - Payment without execution issued, 14-879
 - When judgment against garnishee becomes unenforceable, 14-878
 - When payment by garnishee is authorized, 14-878
- As between garnishee and third persons, 14-880
 - Failure of garnishee to disclose assignment, 14-881
 - Full disclosure by garnishee of equitable assignment, 14-882
 - Garnishee having notice of assignment, 14-881
 - Judgment not conclusive against persons not parties, 14-880
 - Notice to equitable assignee to defend, 14-883
 - Persons claiming through defendant, 14-880
 - Third persons made parties, 14-883
- As between plaintiff and defendant, 14-884
 - Defects affecting jurisdiction, 14-884
 - General rule, 14-884
 - Necessity for service of process on garnishee, 14-885
 - Presumption in favor of jurisdiction, 14-885
 - Service on defendant appearing from record, 14-885
 - Defects not affecting jurisdiction, 14-886
 - Judgment in garnishment proceedings as res judicata*, see *infra*, *Res judicata*.
 - Proving judgment, 14-888
 - Res judicata*, see *infra*, *Res judicata*.
- Judgments, 14-747
 - Adverse claimants, 14-912
 - Arrest of judgment debtor, 14-748
 - Effect of judgment upon subsequent liability of garnishee to claimant, 14-913
 - Form of judgment as to debt payable at future time, 14-760
 - Garnishment upon judgments, 14-747
 - Indebtedness on which judgment has been recovered, 14-777
 - Custom of London, 14-777
 - Judgment held not garnishable, 14-777
 - Judgment in different jurisdiction or court, 14-777
 - Judgments held liable to garnishment, 14-777
 - Judgments charging garnishee, 14-747
 - Judgments in aid of which garnishment may issue, 14-747
 - Judgments upon which execution could issue, 14-747

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*Judgments, *cont'd.*

- Rendition and entry of judgments, 14-748
- Jurisdiction, 17-1050
 - Defects affecting jurisdiction, 14-884
 - Defects not affecting jurisdiction, 14-886
- Possession of or want of jurisdiction, 17-1050
- Presumption in favor of jurisdiction, 14-885

Jury and jury trial:

- Fees for services as juror, 14-757
- Right of trial by jury, 6-979
- Right to jury trial, 14-911
- Justice of the peace, 14-820; 18-26
- Legacies and devises, 14-781; 18-806
- Legal proceedings, 14-742
- Liability as affected by events occurring after service of writ, 14-842
 - General rule, 14-842
- Payment and surrender of property by garnishee, see *infra*, Payment and surrender of property by garnishee.
- Subsequent acts, 14-842
- Subsequent contracts between garnishee and defendant, 14-842
- Liability of garnishee, see *infra*, General liability of garnishee.
- Liability of garnishee for costs, see *infra*, Costs.

Lien (see *infra*, Priorities):

- Indebtedness secured by lien, 14-785
- Property held under pledge, mortgage, or other lien, 14-793
 - Discharge of lien, 14-795
 - General rule, 14-793
 - Not garnishable, 14-793
 - Possession by mortgagee essential to liability, 14-796
 - Statutory provisions, 14-795
 - Surplus after sale, 14-795
 - Unrecorded mortgages, 14-793
- Lien of garnishment, 14-871
 - Chattels capable of manual delivery, 14-871
 - General rule, 14-871
 - Indebtedness owing from garnishee, 14-871
 - Lien on property of garnishee, 14-872
- Lien of landlord, 18-348
- Life insurance, 14-767
- Limitation of actions, 14-851
- Liquidated damages, see *infra*, Unliquidated damages.
- Lis pendens*, see *infra*, Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*.
- Malicious abuse of process, 14-890, 914
- Mandamus, 19-856
- Master and servant. see *infra*, Agency; Wages.
- Master in chancery, 14-820
- Maturity, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.
- Mechanics' liens, 20-486
- Military law, see MILITARY LAW.
- Money, see *infra*, Claims arising under contracts not payable in money.
- Mortgages, 14-806
 - Mortgagee entitled to possession, 14-842

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*Mortgages, *cont'd.*

- Property held under pledge, mortgage, or other lien, 14-793
 - Discharge of lien, 14-795
 - General rule, 14-793
 - Not garnishable, 14-793
 - Possession by mortgagee essential to liability, 14-796
 - Statutory provisions, 14-795
 - Surplus after sale, 14-795
 - Unrecovered mortgages, 14-793
- Municipal corporations, 14-780, 811
 - Applications of rule to specific corporations, 14-812
 - General rule, 14-812
 - Illustrations, 14-781
 - Liability of property to garnishment, 20-1189
 - Minority rule, 14-811
 - Officers of public corporations, see *infra*, Public officers.
 - Private indebtedness to municipality, 14-780
 - Reasons for rule, 14-812
 - Revenues of municipality not subject to garnishment, 14-780
 - Rule that public corporations are subject to garnishment, 14-811
 - Statutory changes, 14-814
 - Waiver of exemptions, 14-813
- Name, 14-757
- National corporations, 14-817
- Negotiable instruments, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.
- Nonresidents (see *infra*, Situs), 14-751, 752, 815
 - Custom of London, 14-815
 - Nonresidents not liable to be summoned as garnishees, 14-815
 - Statutory exemptions of foreign corporations, 14-815
- Notes, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.
- Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 14-772
- Notice to defendant of garnishment, 14-855, 856
- Notice to equitable assignee to defend, 14-883
- Notice to garnishee of assignment, 14-861
 - Character of notice, 14-863
 - Form of notice, 14-863
 - General rule, 14-861
 - Indebtedness transferable by delivery of evidence of indebtedness, 14-862
 - Joint makers of note, 14-864
 - Judgment charging one as garnishee, 14-880, 881
 - Minority rule, 14-862
 - Notice in time to enable garnishee to protect himself, 14-863
 - Notice of assignment after answer, 14-866
 - Notice of assignment after judgment charging garnishee, 14-866
 - Prior to garnishment, 14-861
 - Sufficiency of notice, 14-863
 - To whom given, 14-864
 - Where plaintiff in garnishment has knowledge of prior assignment, 14-862
- Notice to principal defendant, 14-756
- Jurisdictional, 14-757

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Notice to principal defendant, *cont'd.*
 - Return, 14-756
 - Service, 14-756
 - Strict compliance with statutory requirements; 14-753
- Object of proceeding, 14-744
- Officer and agents of private corporation, 14-832
- Operation, 14-744
- Origin, 14-739
- Parent and child, 14-783
- Partnership, 14-797
 - Dissolution and settlement of partnership, 14-799
 - Indebtedness of partnership, 14-798
 - Property belonging to partnership, 14-799
- Payment (see *infra*, Credits not presently payable):
 - Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 - Situs*, see *infra*, *Situs*.
 - Claims arising under contracts not payable in money, see *infra*, Claims arising under contracts not payable in money.
 - Contingency as to mode of payment, 14-770
 - Defense against subsequent garnishing creditors, 14-869
 - Demand by garnishee must be made under valid judgment, 14-869
 - Demands payable on estimate of third person, 14-769
 - Judgment, see *infra*, Judgment charging garnishee as a defense.
 - Medium of payment, 14-879
 - Payment of judgment, see *infra*, Judgment charging garnishee as a defense.
 - Payment to avoid anticipated garnishment proceedings, 14-837
 - Payment to subsequent garnishing creditor, 14-870
 - Place of payment as affecting liability of debt to garnishment, 14-804
- Payment and surrender of property by garnishee, 14-843
 - Coercion, 14-844
 - Ignorance of defendant's right to funds or property in hands of garnishee, 14-844
 - Ignorance of garnishee as to service of writ, 14-843
 - Ignorance of identity of defendant, 14-844
 - Payment by agent of garnishee, 14-844
 - Payment in ignorance of service of writ, 14-843
 - Payment of indebtedness, 14-843
 - Payment or surrender of property under legal coercion, 14-844
 - Service on agent of garnishee, 14-843
 - Surrender of property to defendant, 14-843
- Payment into court, 14-786, 838, 839, 876
 - Appeal from orders for payment into court, 14-903, 904
 - Garnishee's right to payment into court, 14-688
 - Power of court to require payment into court, 14-889

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Pendency of action, see *infra*, Effect of garnishment upon other proceedings against garnishee.
- Pendency of prior garnishment, 14-870
- Pending action, see *infra*, Indebtedness upon which actions are pending.
- Personam, 14-742
- Persons, 14-808, 811
- Persons holding as agents of the law (see *infra*, *Custodia legis*), 14-817
 - Assignees in bankruptcy, 14-823
 - Assignees in insolvency, 14-823
 - Attorneys at law, see *infra*, Attorney.
 - Clerks of courts, see *infra*, Clerks of courts.
 - Executors and administrators, see *infra*, Executors and administrators.
 - General rule, 14-817
 - Guardians, 14-819
 - Justice of the peace (see *infra*, Justice of the peace), 14-820
 - Limitations of rule, 14-818
 - Masters in chancery, 14-820
 - Particular persons, 14-819
 - Receivers, see *infra*, Receivers.
 - Sheriffs, see *infra*, Sheriffs.
 - Statutory change, 14-818
 - Trustees appointed by courts of equity, 14-822
- Plaintiff as garnishee, 14-809
- Plurality of defendants, 14-797
- Possession:
 - Character of possession necessary to charge garnishee, 14-840
 - Actual possession required, 14-840
 - Control must be independent of defendant, 14-841
 - Illustrations, 14-840
 - Legal right to take possession, 14-841
 - Manner in which possession was acquired, 14-842
 - Mortgagee entitled to possession, 14-842
 - Personal custody, 14-841
 - Possession through agent, 14-841
 - Garnishee's right to retain possession, 14-888
 - Possession as servant, 14-831
 - Possession by garnishee of property of defendant, 14-849
- Priorities:
 - As between garnishing creditors, 14-868
 - Garnishing creditors share *pro rata*, 14-868
 - General rule, 14-868
 - Intervention by junior garnishing creditor, 14-869
 - Payment must be under valid judgment, 14-869
 - Payment to garnishing creditor, 14-869
 - Payment to prior garnishing creditor defense against subsequent garnishing creditor, 14-869
 - Pendency of prior proceedings not ground for discharging garnishee, 14-870
 - Relief from several judgments, 14-871

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.***Priorities, *cont'd.***

As between garnishing creditors, *cont'd.*

Rule giving priority in order of service of writ, 14-868

Staying proceedings in subsequent garnishment proceedings, 14-870

Successive garnishments, 14-868

Successive writs served by same officer, 14-868

Writs served at different times on same day, 14-869

Assignment by defendant, see *infra*,

Assignment by defendant.

Illustrations, 14-867, 868

Lien of subcontractor, 14-867

Private international law (see *infra*, Situs):

Exemption laws of another state, 14-857

Garnishment pending in foreign jurisdiction not pleadable in abatement, 14-873

Privity, 14-757

Proceedings in *rem* and in *personam*, 14-742

Process, 23-161

Prohibition, 23-224

Promise for benefit of another, 14-758

Promissory notes, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

Property:

Care, custody, and control of property, see *infra*, Care, custody, and control of property.

Property subject to garnishment, 14-757

Assumption of or agreement by garnishee to pay debt owing by another, see *infra*, Third persons.

Choses in action, see *infra*, Choses in action.

Claims arising under contracts not payable in money, see *infra*, Claims arising under contracts not payable in money.

Contingent claims, see *infra*, Contingent claims.

Credits, see *infra*, Credits.

Credits not presently payable, see *infra*, Credits not presently payable.

Debt claimed by assignment, 14-758

Effects, 14-757

Enumeration, 14-757

Equitable claims, see *infra*, Equitable claims.

Exemptions, statutory, 14-807

Fees for service as juror, 14-757

Fixtures, 14-757

Fraud of creditors, see *infra*, Fraudulent sales and conveyances.

Garnishable character of debt as determined by time of service of writ or time of answer, 14-786

Garnishment of credits or property as affected by situs, see *infra*, Situs.

Generally, 14-757

Goods and chattels, 14-757

Husband and wife, 14-784

Indebtedness evidenced by negotiable paper, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.

Indebtedness on which judgment has been recovered, see *infra*, Judgments.

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

Property subject to garnishment, *cont'd.*

Indebtedness or property in which others than defendant have interests, see *infra*, Indebtedness or property in which others than defendant have interests.

Indebtedness owing from decedents' estates, legacies, and distributive shares, 14-781

Indebtedness secured by collaterals or liens, 14-785

Indebtedness to decedent's estate, see *infra*, Indebtedness to decedents' estates.

Indebtedness to municipal corporations, see *infra*, Municipal corporations.

Indebtedness upon which actions are pending, see *infra*, Indebtedness upon which actions are pending.

Liability to garnishment as affected by title, 14-805

Personal chattels, 14-757

Plurality of defendants, 14-797

Privy of contract, 14-757

Promise for benefit of another, 14-758

Property, 14-757

Property acquired by garnishee by trespass, 14-797

Property capable of direct attachment, 14-797

Property, goods, and effects, 14-787

Property held under pledge, mortgage, or other lien, 14-793

Property in *custodia legis*, 14-806

Property transferred in fraud of creditors, see *infra*, Fraudulent sales and conveyances.

Real estate vested in garnishee, 14-807

Salaries of public officers, 14-786

Several defendants, 14-797

Statutory exemptions, 14-807

Stockholder's liability on subscriptions, see *infra*, Subscriptions.

Stock in corporations, see *infra*, Stock and stockholders.

Trespass, 14-797

Unliquidated damages, see *infra*, Unliquidated damages.

Wages of minor, 14-783

Wages of seamen, 14-786

Wages payable in advance, 14-785

Widow's allowance, 14-786

Public corporations (see *infra*, Municipal corporations), 14-811

Public officers, 14-806, 814, 815

Real estate vested in garnishee, 14-807

Receivers, 14-821

Federal act authorizing suits against receivers, 14-821

General rule, 14-821

Illustrations, 14-822

Leave of court, 14-822

Receiver not liable to be summoned as garnishee, 14-821

Termination of suit in which receiver was appointed, 14-822

Recording assignment of earnings or wages, 14-865

Relief from several judgments, 14-871

Rem, 14-742

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Remedy :
 - Garnishment proceedings matter of remedy, 14-743
- Removal of causes, 14-741
- Rents and profits of lands held in trust, 14-807
- Repeal of statutes, 14-890
- Res judicata*, 14-886
 - As between garnishee and defendant, 14-887
 - As between plaintiff and garnishee, 14-886
- Retainer, 14-850
- Retrospective effect of statutes, 14-743
- Return of execution, 14-750
- Return of writ, 14-756
- Salary, see *infra*, Wages.
- Schools :
 - School districts, 14-813
- Seamen :
 - Wages of seamen, 14-786
- Securities for indebtedness of garnishee, 14-745
- Security acquired by garnishment, 14-744
- Separate property of married women, 14-785
- Service :
 - Discharge of garnishee's liability to defendant before service of writ, 14-836
 - Garnishable character of debt as determined by time of service of writ or time of answer, 14-786
 - Indebtedness incurred after service, 14-835
 - Interest, see *infra*, Interest.
 - Liability as affected by events occurring after service of writ, see *infra*, Liability as affected by events occurring after service of writ.
 - Liability as determined by circumstances existing at time of service of garnishment, 14-835
 - Payment and surrender of property by garnishee, see *infra*, Payment and surrender of property by garnishee.
- Service of process :
 - Necessity for service of process on garnishee, 14-885
 - Service on defendant appearing from record, 14-885
- Service of writ, 14-756
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 14-845
 - Claims against plaintiff, 14-846
 - Claims due from defendant and others, 14-848
 - Claims due to garnishee and another, 14-849
 - Claims maturing after service of garnishment, 14-847
 - Contingent claims, 14-846
 - Equitable claims, 14-848
 - Joint garnishees setting off indebtedness due to them individually, 14-849
 - Lien of garnishee protected, 14-849
 - Mutuality, 14-848
 - Possession by garnishee of property belonging to defendant, 14-849
 - Recoupment, 14-850
 - Right of set-off in general, 14-845
 - Set-off allowable as against defendant, 14-846

GARNISHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, *cont'd.*
 - Subsisting cause of action, 14-846
 - Unliquidated damages, 14-848
 - What may be subject to set-off, 14-846
- Several defendants, 14-797
- Several garnishment proceedings against same person, 14-870
- Sheriffs, 14-825
 - General rule, 14-825
 - Limitation to general rule, 14-826
 - Minority rule, 14-826
 - Money and property taken from prisoners, 14-827
 - Statutory changes, 14-827
 - Surplus after satisfaction of execution, 14-827
- Situs, 14-800
 - Debts owing by garnishee, 14-801
 - Custom of London, 14-802
 - Debts garnishable wherever garnishee could be sued by defendant, 14-805
 - Debts owing by resident garnishee to nonresident defendant, 14-801
 - Debts payable by nonresident to nonresidents, 14-802
 - Debts payable without state, 14-804
 - General rule, 14-801
 - Hardship resulting from conflict of authority, 14-805
 - Place of payment as affecting liability of debt to garnishment, 14-804
 - Situs of debts not determined by residence of creditor, 14-801
 - Whether debt is evidenced by a promissory note, 14-802
- Property in hands of garnishee, 14-800
 - Chattels without state cannot be reached by garnishment, 14-800
 - Power to compel garnishee to bring chattels within state, 14-800
 - Proceeds of sale of goods without state, 14-800
 - Property in hands of carrier, see *infra*, Carriers of goods.
- Sovereignty, 14-753
- Spendthrift trusts, 14-763
- State, 14-753, 814
- Statutes (see *infra*, Interpretation and construction) :
 - Repeal, 14-890
- Statutory proceedings, 14-739
- Stay of execution, 14-873, 874.
- Stay of proceedings, 14-870, 874
- Stock and stockholders (see *infra*, Subscriptions), 26-866
 - Certificates of stock, 14-788
 - Property of corporation in possession of stockholder, 14-780
 - Stock in corporation, 14-789, 796
 - Corporation as garnishee, 14-796
 - Depository of stock certificate as garnishee, 14-797
- Subscriptions, 14-778
 - Paid-up stock issued on payment of less than par value, 14-780
 - Property of corporation in possession of stockholder, 14-780
 - Stockholder's liability on subscriptions, 14-778

GARNISHMENT, cont'd.Subscriptions, *cont'd.*

Subscriptions collectible by corporation,
14-779

Subscriptions paid for in property at
fictitious valuation, 14-780

Subscriptions payable on call not gar-
nishable, 14-779

Subscriptions to corporate bonds, 14-780

Subscriptions uncalled for, 14-778

Succession, 14-781, 829, 830

Suit, 27-369

Summons, see *infra*, Writ or summons.

Surplus:

Priorities, see *infra*, *Priorities*.

Third persons:

Actions by third persons not affected,
14-875

Adverse claimants, see *infra*, *Adverse
claimants*.

Assumption of or agreement by gar-
nishee to pay debt owing by an-
other, 14-782

Garnishment by creditors of orig-
inal creditor, 14-782

Garnishment by creditors of orig-
inal debtor, 14-783

Demands payable on estimate of third
person, 14-769

*Indebtedness or property in which others
than defendant have interests*, see
infra, *Indebtedness or property in
which others than defendant have in-
terests*.

Judgment charging garnishee as a de-
fense, 14-880, 883

Liability dependent on collection of in-
debtedness of third person, 14-768

Promise for benefit of another, 14-758

Third persons made parties to garnish-
ment proceedings, 14-875

Title (see *infra*, *Possession*):

Liability to garnishment as affected by
title, 14-805

Torts, 14-763

Trespass:

Possession acquired by trespass, 14-842

Property acquired by trespass, 14-797

Trustee process, 14-739

Trusts and trustees, 14-762, 806

Rents and profits of land held in trust
and proceeds if sold, 14-807

Trustee, 28-846

Trustees appointed by courts of equity,
14-822

United States, 14-753, 814, 817

Unliquidated damages, 14-763

After final judgment, 14-764

Claims for damages arising out of con-
tracts, 14-764

Claims for damages arising out of torts
not garnishable, 14-763

Demands ascertainable from terms of
contract, 14-764

Illustrations, 14-764

Insurance money before adjustment,
14-765

Set-off, 14-848

Vested rights, 6-947

Wages:

Recording assignment of earnings or
wages, 14-865

GARNISHMENT, cont'd.Wages, *cont'd.*

Salary of public officers, 14-786

Wages of minor, 14-783

Wages of seamen, 14-786

Wages payable in advance, 14-785

Warehouses and warehousemen, 30-58

Who may be summoned as garnishee, 14-
808

Agent of principal defendant, see *infra*,
Agency.

Assignees in bankruptcy, 14-823

Attorney, see *infra*, *Attorney*.

Carriers of goods, see *infra*, *Carriers of
goods*.

Commissioners, 14-820

Common carrier, see *infra*, *Carriers of
goods*.

Corporations, see *infra*, *Corporations*.

Custodia legis, see *infra*, *Custodia legis*.

Custom of London, 14-809

Defendant as garnishee, 14-809

Executors, see *infra*, *Executors and ad-
ministrators*.

Foreign corporations, see *infra*, *Foreign
corporations*.

General rule, 14-808

Husband and wife, see *infra*, *Husband
and wife*.

Infants, 14-808

Insolvency, 14-823

Justice of the peace, see *infra*, *Justice
of the peace*.

Master in chancery, see *infra*, *Master
in chancery*.

Municipal corporations, see *infra*, *Mu-
nicipal corporations*.

Nonresidents, see *infra*, *Nonresidents*.

Persons holding as agents of the law,
see *infra*, *Persons holding as agents
of the law*.

Persons *non sui juris*, 14-808

Plaintiff as garnishee, 14-809

Privity, see *infra*, *Privity*.

Public corporations, see *infra*, *Municipal
corporations*.

Public officers, 14-806, 814, 815

Receivers, see *infra*, *Receivers*.

Sheriffs, see *infra*, *Sheriffs*.

State, 14-814

Trustees appointed by courts of equity,
14-822

United States, 14-814

Who may take advantage of process, 14-
752

Writ or summons, 14-755

Description of property, 14-756

Form, 14-755

From what court issued, 14-755

Name, 14-755

Nature of writ, 14-755

Requisite, 14-755

Return, 14-756

Service, 14-756

Specified amount of plaintiff's claim,
14-756

Strict compliance with statutory re-
quirements, 14-755

Time of issuance, 14-755

Wrongful garnishment, 14-914

GAS, 14-914

See *GAS COMPANIES*; *NATURAL GAS*.

GAS COMPANIES, 14-915

See ELECTRIC-LIGHT COMPANIES; EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES; NATURAL GAS.

Abutting owners, 14-921

Agency:

Negligence of agents, 14-939

Alienation of property, 7-748

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Power to issue negotiable instruments, 7-778, 780

Borrowing money, 14-925

Burden of proof:

Contributory negligence, 14-942

Negligence, 14-938

Character of corporation, 14-916

Charter a contract, 14-918, 922

Consolidation of corporations, 14-918

Constitutionality of charter, 14-920

Constitutional law (see *infra*, Due process of law; Impairment of obligation of contracts):

Equal protection of the law, 14-928

Construction of contracts, 14-924

Construction of legislative grants to gas companies, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.

Consumer's liability to pay for gas furnished, see *infra*, Liability of consumer to pay for gas furnished.

Contracts:

Construction of contracts, 14-924

Contracts between companies and municipal corporations, 14-928

Liability for breach of contract, 14-932

Right to contract, 14-923

Contributory negligence, 14-941

Burden of proof, 14-942

Contributory negligence of employee, 14-943

Contributory negligence of owner of house not imputable to resident therein, 14-943

Contributory negligence of tenant in possession, 14-943

Contributory negligence of third person, 14-943

General rule, 14-941

Imputable negligence, 14-943

Neglect to take precautionary measures where gas is escaping into house, 14-942

Persons presumed to know inflammable and explosive qualities of gas, 14-943

Province of court and jury in determining question of contributory negligence, 14-942

Searching for leak with match or light, 14-942

Corporations, see *infra*, Incorporation.

Cutting off supply, 14-932

Damages:

Breach of contract, 14-932

Measure of damages for not furnishing gas or for wrongfully cutting off supply, 14-932

Negligence, 14-941

Due process of law, 14-928

Duties, 14-928

Duty to furnish gas, see *infra*, Duty to furnish gas.

Liability for breach of contract, 14-932

GAS COMPANIES, cont'd.

Duties, cont'd.

Liability for creating nuisance, see NUISANCES.

Liability for laying pipes in country highway, 14-933

Liability for negligence in conduct of business, see *infra*, Negligence.

Liability for not furnishing gas or for wrongfully cutting off supply, 14-932

Duty to furnish gas, 14-928

Applications under New York statutes, 14-929

Application, written, 14-930

Arrears, 14-931

Deposit, 14-930

General rule, 14-928

Illustrations, 14-929

Liability for not furnishing gas or for wrongfully cutting off supply, 14-932

Measure of damages, 14-932

Reason of rule, 14-930

Right to require compliance with reasonable regulations, 14-930

Right to require security, 14-930

Sale or transfer to another corporation, 14-930

When service must be rendered, 14-929

Where applicant or consumer is indebted to company, 14-931

Eminent domain, 10-1085; 14-923

Escape of gas, see *infra*, Contributory negligence; Negligence.

Exclusive privileges, 14-921, 926

Exclusive rights, 14-921

Exemptions from taxation:

Exemption of manufacturers, 12-346

Municipal gas works, 12-371

Expert and opinion evidence, 14-938

Explosions, see EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES; see *infra*, Negligence.

Franchises, 14-10

Furnishing gas, see *infra*, Duty to furnish gas.

Gas, 14-914

Highways:

Liability for interference with or injury to company's property, 14-945

Liability for laying pipes in country highway, 14-933

Negligence, see *infra*, Negligence.

Nuisance from obstructions in public highways, 14-935

Obstructions, 14-935

Right to supply municipalities with gas and to lay pipes in highways, see *infra*, Right to supply municipalities with gas and to lay pipes in highways.

Impairment of obligation of contracts, 14-918, 922

Imputable negligence, 14-943

Incorporation, 14-917

Constitutional provision construed, 14-917

General laws, 14-917

What essential to complete incorporation, 14-918

Independent contractors, 14-939

Injunctions, 14-935

Injury to company's property, see *infra*, Liability for interference with or injury to company's property.

GAS COMPANIES, *cont'd.*

- Inspection, 14-936
- Interference with company's property, see infra*, Liability for interference with or injury to company's property.
- Interpretation and construction, 14-924
 - Legislative grants to gas companies, 14-925
 - Generally, 14-925
 - Grant of exclusive privileges, 14-926
 - Grant of exclusive privileges never implied, 14-926
 - Illustrations, 14-925, 926
- Landlord and tenant:
 - Contributory negligence, 14-943
- Larceny, 14-946
 - Illuminating gas a subject of larceny, 14-946; 18-514
- Lease of rights, 14-924
- Liabilities, 14-928
 - Duty to furnish gas, see infra*, Duty to furnish gas.
 - Liability for breach of contract, 14-932
 - Liability for creating nuisance, see NUISANCES.*
 - Liability for laying pipes in country highway, 14-933
 - Liability for negligence in conduct of business, see infra*, Negligence.
 - Liability for not furnishing gas and for wrongfully cutting off supply, 14-932
 - Supply, 14-932
- Liability for interference with or injury to company's property, 14-945
 - Appliances put into building of consumer, 14-946
 - Property placed in public highway under authority of law, 14-945
 - Right of consumer to cut off gas and remove meters, 14-946
- Liability of consumer to pay for gas furnished, 14-944
 - Amount of gas for which consumer must pay, 14-945
 - In absence of express contract, 14-945
 - Right to recover back amount paid in excess of legal rate, 14-945
 - Where there is an express contract, 14-944
 - General rule, 14-944
 - Illustrations, 14-944
 - Municipal corporations, 14-944
- Mandamus, 19-877
- Master and servant:
 - Contributory negligence, 14-943
 - Negligence of employees, 14-939
- Monopolies and corporate trusts:
 - Exclusive use of highways, 20-864
 - Grant of exclusive privileges by municipality, 20-868
- Municipal corporations:
 - Acting as gas companies, 14-917
 - Liability of consumer to pay for gas furnished, 14-944
 - Price of gas, see infra*, Price of gas.
 - Regulation of gas companies by municipal corporations, 14-919
 - Right to supply municipalities with gas and to lay pipes in highways, see infra*, Right to supply municipalities with gas and to lay pipes in highways.

GAS COMPANIES, *cont'd.*

- Natural gas, see NATURAL GAS.*
- Nature of business, 14-915
- Negligence:
 - Agents' negligence, 14-939
 - Burden of proof, 14-938
 - Contractor's negligence, 14-939
 - Contributory negligence, see infra*, Contributory negligence.
 - Delivering gas to consumers, 14-939
 - Escape of gas into neighboring premises, 14-940
 - Injuries to trees and plants, 14-940
 - Liability, 14-940
 - Negligence question for jury, 14-940
 - Respective rights of recovery of lessee and lessor, 14-940
 - Evidence admissible to connect negligence with injury, 14-938
 - Evidence of similar and contemporaneous injuries, 14-938
 - Expert and opinion evidence, 14-938
 - Explosions, 14-941
 - Injuries arising in delivering gas to consumers, 14-939
 - Inspection, 14-936
 - Joint negligence of gas company and another, 14-938
 - Laying of pipes, 14-936
 - Liability for injuries to persons on street, 14-941
 - From explosion, 14-941
 - From leaving open trench unprotected or unlighted, 14-941
 - From neglect to keep gas boxes in order, 14-941
 - Liability for negligence in conduct of business, 14-936
 - Liability to persons lawfully on company's premises, 14-939
 - Measure of damages, 14-941
 - Notice essential to make company liable, 14-937
 - Presumption of notice, 14-937
 - Proximate cause, 14-937
 - Questions of law and fact, 14-938
 - Repairs, 14-936
 - Servants' negligence, 14-939
 - Superintendence, 14-936
 - What degree of care required, 14-936
 - Notice essential to make company liable for escape of gas, 14-937
 - Nuisances (see NUISANCES), 14-933
 - Payment, see infra*, Liability of consumer to pay for gas furnished.
 - Pipe lines, see PIPE LINES.*
 - Pipes:
 - Liability for laying pipes in country highway, 14-933
 - Negligence in laying, 14-936
 - Right to supply municipalities with gas and to lay pipes in highways, see infra*, Right to supply municipalities with gas and to lay pipes in highways.
 - Police power, 14-918
 - Pollution of air, 14-934, 935
 - Pollution of waters, 14-935
 - Price of gas (see *infra*, Liability of consumer to pay for gas furnished), 14-927
 - Contracts between companies and municipal corporations, 14-928

GAS COMPANIES, *cont'd.*Price of gas, *cont'd.*

Due process of law, 14-928

Equal protection of law, 14-928

Municipal regulation, 14-927

Regulations imposing unreasonable rates are void, 14-927

State regulation, 14-927

Validity of regulations, 14-928

Proximate and remote cause, 14-937

Questions of law and fact:

Contributory negligence, 14-942

Negligence, 14-938, 940

Regulation, 14-918

Constitutional limitation of state's right to regulate the transportation of natural gas, see NATURAL GAS.

Municipal, 14-919

Price, *see infra*, Price of gas.

State, 14-918

Repairs, 14-936

Rights, 14-919

Conditional grants, 14-920

Generally, 14-919

Right of eminent domain, see infra, Eminent domain.

Right to borrow money, 14-925

Right to contract, see infra, Contracts.

Right to sell, lease, or assign corporate rights and privileges, 14-924

Right to supply municipalities with gas and to lay pipes in highways, see infra,

Right to supply municipalities with gas and to lay pipes in highways.

Right to supply municipalities with gas and to lay pipes in highways, 14-920

Exclusive rights, 14-921

Grant of franchise a contract protected by constitution from impairment, 14-922

Grants by municipal corporations, 14-920

Grants of exclusive rights, 14-921

How acquired, 14-920

Impairment of obligation of contract, 14-922

Mode of exercising right, 14-922

Nature of right, 14-922

Repealable charter, 14-922

Rights of abutting owners, 14-921

Sale, lease, or assignment of corporate rights and privileges, 14-924

When legislature may alter or revoke grant, 14-922

Sale of rights, 14-924

Sale or transfer to another corporation, 14-930

Streets and sidewalks:

Negligence, see infra, Negligence.*Right to supply municipality with gas and to lay pipes in highways, see infra*,

Right to supply municipalities with gas and to lay pipes in highways.

Superintendence, 14-936

Taxation, *see* TAXATION (CORPORATE).

Trees, injuries to, 14-940

Waters and watercourses:

Pollution, 30-321

GAS FITTINGS, 13-591**GAS FIXTURES, *see* FIXTURES.****GAS METERS:**

Machinery, 19-604

GASOLINE, 14-947*See* EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES; FIRE INSURANCE.**GAS PIPES (see GAS; GAS COMPANIES):**

Machinery, 19-604

GATE, 14-947

Crossings, 8-368, 394, 433

Injuries to animals by railroads, 16-485

*Private ways, see PRIVATE WAYS.**Turnpikes and tollroads, see TURNPIKES AND TOLLROADS.***GATHER, 14-947****GAVELKIND, 14-947****GAZETTE:**

Documentary evidence, 9-881

GELDING, 14-947

Horses, 15-751

GEM, 14-948**GENEALOGY, *see* PEDIGREE; SUCCESSION.****GENERAL, 14-948**

General and ordinary business of a corporation, 14-948

General character, 14-948

General circulation, 14-949

General contractors, 14-949

General election, 14-949

General expenses, 14-949

General interest, 14-950

Public, 23-303

Regular, 14-948

Specific, 26-5

GENERAL ACCEPTANCE, 14-949**GENERAL ACTS, *see* STATUTES.****GENERAL AGENT, *see* AGENCY.****GENERAL AND SEVERAL LIABILITY, *see* SURETYSHIP.****GENERAL APPEARANCE, 14-951****GENERAL ASSIGNMENT, 14-948****GENERAL AVERAGE, 14-952***See* MARINE INSURANCE.

Abandonment and total loss, 1-18, 37

Act, see infra, General average act.

Adjustment and estimation, 14-989

Calculation of amount which each interest contributes, 14-989

Contributory value of interests, 14-991

Extraordinary expenditures, 14-990

Illustrations, 14-990

Insurer, see infra, Insurer's liability to contribute.

Place of adjustment, 14-990

Cargo delivered at several ports, 14-991

Foreign port, 14-990

Port of destination, 14-990

Valuation of cargo, 14-991

General rule, 14-991

Illustrations, 14-992

Port of destination or adjustment, 14-991

Valuation of freight, 14-993

Illustrations, 14-993

Round voyage, 14-993

When freight contributes, 14-993

When freight is contributed for, 14-993

Where there has been more than one general average sacrifice, 14-993

Valuation of ship, 14-992

General rule, 14-992

Particular average loss followed by general average sacrifice, 14-993

Volume XXXI.

GENERAL AVERAGE, *cont'd.*Adjustment and estimation, *cont'd.*Valuation of ship, *cont'd.*

Where part of ship is sacrificed, 14-993

Where ship sold at port of destination, 14-993

Value at port of adjustment or destination, 14-989

Admiralty jurisdiction, 14-999

Anchors, 14-973

Apparatus:

Extraordinary use of ship's apparatus and stores, 14-962

Average, 14-953

Average bond, 14-1000

Baggage, 14-988

Banknotes, 14-988

Bonds, 14-1000

Bottomry and respondentia, 4-747; 14-982
984, 989Calculation, see *infra*, Adjustment and estimation.

Capture:

Expenses or ransom in case of embargo or capture, 14-984

Cargo, see *infra*, Deck cargo.

Casting away ship's property, masts, spars, and anchors, 14-973

Collisions, 14-985

Community of interest and peril, 14-957

Common interest, 14-957

Common peril, 14-957

Imminence and character of peril, 14-958

Where interests are separated after peril begins, 14-958

Contribution, see *infra*, General average contribution.Customs, see *infra*, Usages and customs.Danger, see *infra*, Community of interest and peril.

Deck cargo, 14-968

General usage, 14-969

Goods stored on deck with consent, 14-968

Goods stored on deck without consent, 14-969

Illustrations, 14-968, 969

Insurer's liability to contribute, 14-995

No claim for general average, 14-968

Recovery against shipowner, 14-968

Strict rule, 14-968

Definition, 3-520; 14-953, 954

Antiquity and history of doctrine, 14-955

Average, 14-953

Classes of losses giving rise to general average, 14-955

Doctrine confined to maritime law, 14-955

General average act, 14-956

General average loss, 14-965

Method of treatment adopted, 14-956

Particular average, 14-954

Principle underlying doctrine of general average, 14-954

Various meanings of general average, 14-954

Disbursements, 14-964

Doomed property, see *infra*, Where article the sacrifice of which is claimed was inevitably doomed.**GENERAL AVERAGE, *cont'd.***

Embargo:

Expenses or ransom in case of embargo or capture, 14-984

Estimation, see *infra*, Adjustment and estimation.Expenditures (see *infra*, Extraordinary expenditures), 14-965Expenses (see *infra*, Port of refuge expenses):

Expense or ransom in case of embargo or capture, 14-984

Extraordinary expenditures, 14-964, 965, 974
Adjustment and estimation, see *infra*,
Adjustment and estimation.

Consequential expenditures, 14-967

Expenditures must be extraordinary, 14-966

Expense of transshipment, 14-977

Expenses in saving voluntarily stranded ship, 14-974

Expenses or ransom in case of embargo or capture, 14-984

General average losses arising from extraordinary expenditures, 14-974

General average may be for expenditure of money, 14-965

Port of refuge expenses, see *infra*, Port of refuge expenses.

Sacrifices and expenditures distinguished, 14-985

Salvage, 14-978

Stranded or sunken vessels, 14-974

Expense of transshipment, 14-977

Stranding or sinking accidental, 14-974

Cargo discharged in whole or part before ship saved, 14-975

Continuous and connected character of transaction, 14-975

Expenses or damages in unloading cargo, 14-977

Question stated, 14-974

Ship and cargo saved by distinct transactions, 14-975

Ship and cargo saved together, 14-974

Stranding or sinking voluntary, 14-974

Extraordinary nature of act, 14-957, 962

Act must be extraordinary, 14-962

Extraordinary use of ship's apparatus and stores, 14-962

When question of extraordinary nature of act important, 14-962

Fire:

Extinguishing fire by pouring water into ship or scuttling, 14-973

Freight, 14-986, 987

Adjustment and estimation, see *infra*,
Adjustment and estimation.

Contribution for freight on jettisoned goods, 14-970

Insurers on freight, 14-996

Stranding, 14-972

General average act, 14-956

Act must be by one in control of common adventure, 14-956

By whom act to be done, 14-956

Community of interest and peril, see *infra*, Community of interest and peril.

GENERAL AVERAGE, *cont'd.*General average act, *cont'd.**Extraordinary nature of act, see infra,**Extraordinary nature of act.**Necessity of act, see infra, Necessity of act.*

Port authorities, 14-956

Preliminary definition, 14-956

Requisites, 14-956

*Successful termination of act, see infra,**Successful termination of act.*

Voluntary and intentional character

of act, 14-959

Where article the sacrifice of which is claimed was inevitably doomed, 14-964

General average and particular average, 14-924

General average contribution, 14-985

*Adjustment and estimation, see infra,**Adjustment and estimation.**Interests liable, see infra, Interests liable.**Persons liable, see infra, Persons liable.*

General average loss, 14-965

Capture, 14-984

Casting away ship's property, masts, spars, and anchors, 14-973

Damage from collision, 14-985

Definition, 14-965

Expenses of ransom in case of embargo or capture, 14-984

Extinguishing fire by pouring water into ship or scuttling, 14-973

Extraordinary expenditures (see infra, Extraordinary expenditures), 14-965, 966

General average losses arising from acts of sacrifice, 14-967

General average losses arising from extraordinary expenditures, see infra, Extraordinary expenditures.

Hypothecation of cargo, 14-982

*Incidental losses, see infra, Incidental losses.**Jettison, see JETTISON.*

Nature, 14-965

Port of refuge expenses, see infra, Port of refuge expenses.

Ransom, 14-984

Rewards to seamen, 14-984

Sacrifice to save life, 14-984

Sale of cargo, 14-982

*Salvage, see infra, Salvage.**Stranding, see infra, Stranding.**Towage, see infra, Towage.*

Government property, 14-988

Gross average, 14-1119

Harter Act, 14-961

Hypothecation of associated interests, 14-984

Hypothecation of cargo abroad, 14-982

Incidental losses, 14-966

Consequential expenditures, 14-966

Immediate consequences of act are general average, 14-966

Proximate cause of loss, 14-966

Inevitably doomed, see infra, Where article the sacrifice of which is claimed was inevitably doomed.

Insurer's liability to contribute, 14-994

Adjustment of insurer's liability, 14-995

Insurers on freight, 14-996

GENERAL AVERAGE, *cont'd.*Insurer's liability to contribute, *cont'd.*Adjustment of insurer's liability, *cont'd.*

Where contributory value exceeds agreed value, 14-995

Where contributory value is less than agreed value, 14-995

General rule, 14-994

Insured may resort to insurer directly without waiting for contribution, 14-994

Insurers as affected by adjustments abroad, 14-996

Contracts to abide by foreign adjustments, 14-997

Foreign adjustments generally binding, 14-996

Foreign adjustments when not binding, 14-996

Jettison of deck cargo, 14-995

Loss must arise from peril insured against, 14-994

Intention, see infra, Voluntary and intentional character of act.

Interest:

Community of interest, see infra, Community of interest and peril.

Interests liable, 14-985

Baggage, 14-988

Contribution between two interests only, 14-987

Contribution from freight, 14-987

Contributory interests are ship, freight, and cargo, 14-986

Freight, 14-986, 987

Generally all property at risk contributes, 14-985

Government property, 14-988

Jewels, 14-988

Money, 14-988

Passenger's property, 14-988

Profits, 14-987

Property lost after average act, 14-985

Property sacrificed in the general average act, 14-986

Sacrifices and expenditures distinguished, 14-985

Stores, 14-987

Wages of seamen, 14-988

Jettison, see JETTISON.

Jurisdiction, 14-998

Admiralty jurisdiction, 14-999

Courts of law, 14-998

Equity, 14-999

Nature of obligation to contribute, 14-998

Liens, 7-278; 14-1000

Priority, 19-1125

Life:

No contribution for lives saved, 14-989

Sacrifice to save life, 14-984

Lighters:

Goods placed in lighters temporarily to lighten ship, 14-969

Losses (see *infra*, General average loss):

Classes of losses giving rise to general average, 14-955

*Incidental losses, see infra, Incidental losses.**Marine insurance, see infra, Insurer's liability to contribute.*

GENERAL AVERAGE, *cont'd.*

- Maritime law:
 - Doctrine confined to maritime law, 14-955
- Master:
 - Master judge of necessity, 14-960
 - Master's negligence proximate cause of loss, 14-961
 - Power to sell, 14-982
- Masts, 14-973
- Merchant's risk, 20-585
- Money, 14-988
- Necessity of act, 14-957, 960
 - Act must be necessary, 14-960
 - Harter Act, 14-961
 - Master judge of necessity, 14-960
 - Negligence the proximate cause of loss, 14-961
 - Seaworthiness, 14-960
 - Unseaworthiness, 14-960
- Negligence:
 - Negligence proximate cause of loss, 14-961
- Partial loss, 3-521
- Particular and general average distinguished, 3-521; 19-1052
- Particular average, 14-954
- Peril:
 - Common peril*, see *infra*, Community of interest and peril.
- Persons liable, 14-988
 - Illustrations, 14-988, 989
 - Insurer's liability to contribute*, see *infra*, Insurer's liability to contribute.
- Lenders on bottomry and respondentia, 14-989
 - No contribution for lives saved, 14-989
 - Owner of an interest, 14-988
- Pilotage, 14-979
- Place of adjustment*, see *infra*, Adjustment and estimation.
- Port authorities, 14-956
- Port of refuge expenses, 14-964, 979
 - Accidental repairs, 14-982
 - Expenses at and coming out of port of refuge, 14-979
 - Rule in England, 14-979
 - Rule in the United States, 14-980
 - Unloading and reloading cargo, 14-981
 - Voluntary deviation to port of refuge, 14-979
 - Where cause of deviation is general average loss, 14-979
 - Where ship puts into port to repair accidental damage, 14-980
- Profits, 14-987
- Property doomed to destruction*, see *infra*, Where article the sacrifice of which is claimed was inevitably doomed.
- Proportion*, see *infra*, Adjustment and estimation.
- Proximate and remote cause, 14-966
- Ransom:
 - Expenses or ransom in case of embargo or capture, 14-984
- Repairs to ship, 14-982
- Requisites of case of general average, 14-956
- Rewards to seamen, 14-984
- Sale of cargo abroad, 14-982
 - Master's power to sell, 14-982
 - When losses incurred by sale general average, 14-983

GENERAL AVERAGE, *cont'd.*

- Salvage, 14-978
 - Extraordinary expenses, 14-978
 - Salvage expenses are general average, 14-978
 - Salvage falls directly on different interests saved, 14-978
- Scuttling, voluntary, 14-973
- Seamen:
 - Wages, 14-984, 988
- Seamen, rewards to, 14-984
- Seaworthiness, 14-960
- Spars, 14-973
- Spontaneous combustion, 14-965
- State property, 14-988
- Stores, 14-987
 - Extraordinary use of ship's apparatus and stores, 14-962
- Stranding, 14-970
 - Extraordinary expenses in saving stranded or sunken vessel*, see *infra*, Extraordinary expenditures.
 - Freight, 14-972
 - Stranding is general average, 14-970
 - Vessel totally lost by stranding, 14-971
 - Voluntary stranding, 14-972
 - Where the stranding is inevitable, 14-971
- Successful termination of act, 14-963
 - Extraordinary expenditures, 14-964
 - General rule, 14-963
 - Port of refuge expenses, 14-964
 - Success must be due to act of sacrifice, 14-964
 - Temporary success followed by loss from a new peril, 14-963
 - Whether general average act must be direct cause of success, 14-963
- Superheating of cargo, 14-965
- Towage:
 - Expenses, 14-979
- Transshipment:
 - Expense of transshipment, 14-977
- Unseaworthiness, 14-960
- Usages and customs, 14-997
 - Contracts exempting from liability must be clear, 14-997
 - Deck cargo, 14-969
 - General average as affected by contract or custom, 14-997
 - General custom in trade or business, 14-998
 - Practice or custom of average adjusters, 14-998
 - Stipulations in bills of lading, 14-997
- Value*, see *infra*, Adjustment and estimation;
 - Where article the sacrifice of which is claimed was inevitably doomed.
- Voluntary and intentional character of act, 14-959
 - Act must be voluntary, 14-959
 - Intention to destroy thing exposed not essential, 14-959
 - Sacrifice must be for the sake of all the interests, 14-959
 - Safety of property, not completion of voyage, the test, 14-959
 - Stranding, 14-972
 - Voluntary scuttling, 14-973
 - Wages, 14-988
 - Where article the sacrifice of which is claimed was inevitably doomed, 14-964

GENERAL AVERAGE, *cont'd.*

Where article the sacrifice of which is claimed was inevitably doomed, *cont'd.*

General rule, 14-964

Inevitable stranding, 14-972

Loss of value must result from state of article, not from common peril, 14-964

Property threatening adventure through its own defect, 14-965

Spontaneous combustion, 14-965

Superheating of cargo, 14-965

GENERAL BEQUEST, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.

GENERAL CHALLENGE, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

GENERAL CHARGE, see INSTRUCTIONS.

GENERAL CUSTOM, see COMMON LAW; USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

GENERAL DAMAGES, see DAMAGES.

GENERAL DEMURRER, 14-1001

GENERAL DENTAL, 14-1001

GENERAL DEPOSITS, see BANKS AND BANKING; DEPOSIT.

GENERAL EXECUTOR OR ADMINISTRATOR, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

GENERAL FUND, see FUND.

GENERAL GUARANTY, see GUARANTY.

GENERALIA SPECIALIBUS NON DEROGANT, 14-1002

GENERAL ISSUE, 14-1001

Burden of proof, 5-25

Foreign judgments, 13-1027

GENERAL JURISDICTION, see COURTS; JURISDICTION; JUSTICES OF THE PEACE; UNITED STATES COURTS.

GENERAL LAND OFFICE, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

GENERAL LAWS, see STATUTES.

GENERAL LEGACY, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.

GENERAL LETTER OF CREDIT, see LETTERS OF CREDIT.

GENERAL LIEN, see LIENS.

GENERALLY, 14-1002

GENERAL MALICE, see MALICE.

GENERAL MANAGER, 14-1002

See OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.

GENERAL OCCUPANT, see OCCUPANCY.

GENERAL ORDERS, 14-1002

GENERAL OWNER, see BAILMENTS.

GENERAL POWERS, see POWERS.

GENERAL PROPERTY, see BAILMENTS.

GENERAL REPUTATION, see REPUTATION.

GENERAL RULE, 14-1002

GENERAL STATUTES, see STATUTES.

GENERAL TAXES, see TAXATION.

GENERAL TRAVERSE, 14-1002

GENERAL USAGE, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

GENERAL VERDICT, see VERDICT.

GENERAL WARRANT, see WARRANTS.

GENERAL WARRANTY, see COVENANTS; WARRANTY.

GENERAL WORDS, see INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION.

GENERATION, 14-1003

GENTLE, 14-1003

GENTLEMAN, 14-1003

GENTLY, 14-1003

GENUINE — GENUINENESS, 14-1003

Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, 28-433

GENUS, 14-1004

GEO., 14-1004

GEOGRAPHICAL NAME, 14-1004

GEOGRAPHY, see JUDICIAL NOTICE.

GERMANE, 14-1004

GERRYMANDERING, see APPORTIONMENT ACTS.

GESTÆ, see RES GESTÆ.

GESTATION, 3-884

See BASTARDY; PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION; PREGNANCY.

GET, 14-1004

GIFT ENTERPRISE, 14-1005

See GAMBLING CONTRACTS; GAMING; LOTTERIES; TRADING STAMPS.

Constitutional law, 14-1005

Lotteries, 19-589, 590

Advertisement of gift sale unlawful, 19-595

GIFTS, 14-1006

See ADVANCEMENTS; ASSIGNMENTS; GIVE.

Abandonment distinguished from, 1-2

Acceptance (see *infra*, *Inter vivos*):

Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another, 14-1039

Gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1061

Ademption of legacies, see ADEMPTION OF LEGACIES.

Advancements, see ADVANCEMENTS.

Adverse possession, 14-1043

Agency:

Agent's authority to make delivery revoked by death of donor, 14-1025

Delivery, 14-1025

Delivery to third person as agent of donor, 14-1025, 1061

Failure of agent to make delivery, 14-1025

Unauthorized delivery by agent, 14-1025

Alternative, 11-63

Attorney and client, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.

Bank book, 2-1075; 14-1029, 1030, 1060

Causa mortis, 14-1060

Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another, see infra, Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another.

Banknotes, 3-775

Banks and banking (see *infra*, Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another):

Deposit in savings bank, 14-1029

Gifts *causa mortis* of deposit in savings bank, 14-1062

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-194

Delivery, 14-1022

Delivery necessary, 4-194

Delivery of gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1059

Donor's own note a mere promise, 4-194

Donor's own note or bill not a valid gift, 4-194

Gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1062

Indorsement of donor unnecessary, 4-194

Note or bill of another person may be a valid gift, 4-194

Promissory note not subject of gift by maker, 14-1030

GIFTS, *cont'd.*

- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, *con.*
 - Promissory note subject of gift, 14-1029
 - Surrender of note constituting gift, 14-1031
- Bonds, 4-665; 14-1029, 1062
- Bulky articles, 14-1021
- Burden of proof:
 - Burden of proving gift, 14-1051
 - Gifts accompanied with a burden, 11-62
 - Gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1068
 - Improvements, 14-1043
 - Mental capacity, 14-1011
- Causa mortis*, 14-1009, 1052
 - Acceptance, 14-1061
 - Apprehension of death must be immediate, 14-1056
 - Banknotes, 3-775
 - Bills and notes, 14-1063
 - Bond, 14-1062
 - Certificates of deposit, 14-1062
 - Choses in action, 14-1062
 - Civil law, 14-1053
 - Conditional or qualified gift, 14-1064
 - Contingent nature of gift inferred from circumstances, 14-1052
 - Creditors, 14-1066
 - Death of donee, 14-1066
 - Death of donor, 14-1061, 1066
 - Debts due from donee to donor, 14-1063
 - Deed, 14-1064
 - Definition, 14-1052
 - Delivery*, see *infra*, Delivery of gifts *causa mortis*.
 - Deposit in savings bank, 14-1062
 - Distinguished from gifts *inter vivos*, 14-1054
 - Difference, 14-1054
 - General rule, 14-1054
 - Resemblance, 14-1054
 - Donee must retain possession, 14-1061
 - Entire estate of donor, 14-1064
 - Essentials, 14-1054
 - Evidence*, see *infra*, Proof of gift.
 - Examples, 14-1055
 - Execution, 14-1056
 - Expectation of death, 14-1055
 - Gift must be fully executed, 14-1056
 - Gift to take effect after death of donor, 14-1015
 - Immediate death, 14-1056
 - In extremis*, 14-1014, 1056
 - Insurance policy, 3-1004
 - Legacies distinguished from, 14-1053
 - Difference, 14-1053
 - Gifts *causa mortis* of nature of legacy, 14-1053
 - Points of resemblance, 14-1053
 - Mental incapacity, 14-1010
 - Mortgages, 14-1062
 - No particular form of words necessary, 14-1055
 - Note, 14-1062
 - Persons standing in confidential relations*, see *infra*, Persons standing in confidential relations.
 - Proof of gift*, see *infra*, Proof of gift.
 - Real estate, 14-1063
 - Requisites, 14-1054
 - Revocation:
 - By act of donor, 14-1065

GIFTS, *cont'd.*

- Causa mortis*, *cont'd.*
 - Revocation, *cont'd.*
 - By operation of law, 14-1066
 - Suicide, 14-1056
 - Validity and effect, 14-1065
 - As against creditors, 14-1066
 - As between parties, 14-1065
 - Death of donee before donor, 14-1066
 - Recovery of donor, 14-1066
 - Revocation by act of donor, 14-1065
 - Revocation by operation of law, 14-1066
 - Subsequent birth of child, 14-1066
 - Subsequent will, 14-1065
 - Survival of donor, 14-1066
 - When title passes to donee, 14-1065
 - What may be given, 14-1062
 - Written instrument, 14-1064
- Certificate of deposit, 14-1062
- Charities and trusts for charitable uses*, see CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES.
- Checks, 14-1030
 - Causa mortis*, 14-1062, 1063
 - Donor's check not subject of gift unless accepted and paid, 14-1030
 - Estoppel of donor to deny validity of gift, 14-1030
 - Gift of check valid upon payment, 14-1031
 - Inter vivos*, 14-1030
 - Revocation by death of donor, 14-1031
- Choses in action (see *infra*, Delivery of gifts *inter vivos*), 14-1029
 - Delivery of gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1059
 - Gift *causa mortis*, 14-1062, 1063
 - Subject of valid gift, 14-1029
- Civil damage acts, 6-42
- Clergymen, 14-1013
- Community property*, see COMMUNITY PROPERTY.
- Concubinage, 14-1010
- Condition:
 - Gifts upon express condition, 11-62, 71
- Conditional or qualified gifts, 14-1043
 - Causa mortis*, 14-1064
 - Condition precedent, 14-1044
 - Condition subsequent, 14-1044
 - General rule, 14-1043
 - Gifts in contemplation of marriage, 14-1045
 - Reservation of life interest, 14-1044
 - Reservation of power of revocation, 14-1045
 - Reservation of proprietary rights, 14-1045
 - Stipulation for return of property, 14-1045
- Confidential relation*, see *infra*, Persons standing in confidential relations.
- Conflict of laws*, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Constructive delivery, 14-1021, 1059
 - Gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1059
- Contracts:
 - Gifts viewed as contracts, 14-1009
- Conveyance, 7-493
- Corporations, 7-747
- Creditors, 14-1048

GIFTS, cont'd.Death (see *infra*, *Causa mortis*):

Delivery to be made to donee after donor's death valid, 14-1026

Gifts to take effect after death of donor, 14-1025

Possession of donee after donor's death, 14-1050

Revocation by death of donor, 14-1031

Debts (see *infra*, Choses in action; *Inter vivos*), 8-999

Debts due from donee to donor, 14-1063

Debts of decedents:

Unperfected gifts, 8-1008

Declarations, 14-1050, 1068

Deeds, 9-99

Gift *causa mortis*, 14-1064

Deeds of gift, 14-1045

Deed must be delivered, 14-1045

Deed of gift sustained when fully understood and deliberately executed, 14-1046

Delivery to donee, 14-1045

Reformation of deed of gift, 14-1046

Setting aside deed, 14-1046

Valid gift may be by deed, 14-1045

Voluntary settlements, 14-1046

Definition, 14-1008

Causa mortis, 14-1052

Gifts *inter vivos*, 14-1014

Delivery of gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1056

Absolute delivery, 14-1058

Bank pass book, 14-1060

Best delivery of which the property is capable, 14-1058

Choses in action, 14-1059

Complete delivery, 14-1058

Constructive delivery, 14-1059

Delivery to third person, 14-1060

Delivery to third person as agent for donor, 14-1061

Delivery to third person as trustee for donee, 14-1060

Necessity for delivery, 14-1056

Presumption as to capacity in which third person receives property, 14-1061

Property already in possession of the donee, 14-1057

Savings-bank book, 14-1060

Symbolical delivery, 14-1059

What is valid delivery, 14-1058

Delivery of gifts *inter vivos*, 14-1017

Absolute delivery, 14-1019

Acceptance, 14-1027

Bulky articles, 14-1021

Child residing with parent, 14-1024

Choses in action, 14-1022

Choses in action evidenced by written instrument, 14-1022

Delivery of written assignment, 14-1024

Gifts of stock, 14-1023

Indorsement, 14-1023

Life-insurance policy, 14-1022

Money in hands of third person, 14-1024

Necessity for written assignment, 14-1022

Constructive delivery, 14-1021

Debt due from donee to donor, 14-1031

Deeds of gift, 14-1045

GIFTS, cont'd.Delivery of gifts *inter vivos*, cont'd.

Delivery must be according to nature of property, 14-1020

Delivery to third person, 14-1025

As trustee for donee, 14-1026

Delivery to third person as agent of donor, 14-1025

Donor as trustee for donee, 14-1026

General rule, 14-1025

Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another, 14-1036, 1039

Essentials of valid delivery, 14-1019

Evidence, 14-1050

Intent, 14-1020

Intention to give essential, 14-1020

Manual delivery, 14-1021

Nature of property, 14-1020

Necessity for delivery, 14-1017

General rule, 14-1017

Property already in possession of donee, 14-1019

Where gift is of joint interest with donor, 14-1019

Numerous articles, 14-1021

Property in hands of third person, 14-1024

Redelivery to donor, 14-1027

Repossession by donor, 14-1026

Simultaneous with gift, 14-1026

Sufficiency of delivery, 14-1020

Symbolical delivery, 14-1021

Time of making delivery, 14-1026

Title to be transferred, 14-1020

Unauthorized delivery by agent, 14-1025

Where parties reside together, 14-1024

Deposit in savings bank, 2-1075; 14-1060

Gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1062

Gifts *inter vivos*, 14-1029

Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another, 14-1036

Acceptance, 14-1039

Acceptance inferred, 14-1040

Attempted testamentary gift, 14-1039

Control over deposit, 14-1039

Delivery, 14-139

Delivery of deposit book not required, 14-139

Delivery to bank sufficient, 14-1039

Deposit to credit of depositor and another, 14-1038

Deposit upheld as gift when so intended, 14-1038

Dominion over deposit, 14-1039

General rule, 14-1035

Gift must be completely executed, 14-1038

Intention, 14-1037, 1038

Intention must be executed, 14-1038

Mere fact of deposit to credit of another not sufficient to establish gift, 14-1036

Nature of deposit a question of intention, 14-1037

Dividends, 26-863

Donatio causa mortis, see *infra*, *Causa mortis*.

Donatio inter vivos, see *infra*, *Inter vivos*.

Effect, see *infra*, *Validity and effect*.

Election, see *EQUITABLE ELECTION*.

Elections, see *ELECTIONS*.

Entire estate of donor, 14-1064

Equitable election, see *EQUITABLE ELECTION*.

GIFTS, *cont'd.*

Estoppel:

Estoppel of donor to deny validity of gift, 14-1030

Evidence:

Acceptance, 14-1028

Proof of gift, see *infra*, *Proof of gift*.

Executed contracts, 14-1009

Execution (see *infra*, *Inter vivos*):

Causa mortis, 14-1056

Executors and administrators, 11-1010

Executory interests, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.

Exemptions from execution, 12-208

Fiduciaries, see *infra*, Persons standing in confidential relations.

Fraud, 14-1011

Persons standing in confidential relations, see *infra*, Persons standing in confidential relations.

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Freedom of will, 14-1011

Good faith, 14-1011

Guardian and ward, 15-87

Gift to guardian by ward, 14-1014

Husband and wife (see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN):

Creditors, 14-1048

From husband to wife, 14-1032

At common law, 14-1032

Clear proof of gift required, 14-1033

Creditors, 14-1048

In equity, 14-1032

Modern practice, 14-1033

Purchase of property by husband and wife, 14-1033

From wife to husband, 14-1034

General rule, 14-1034

Gift need not be express, 14-1034

Validity, 14-1034

Ignorance of gift, 14-1028

Implied warranty, 15-1240

Improvements (see *infra*, *Parol gift of real*

estate), 16-95

Agreement or promise to donate, 16-95

Donation void for want of form, 16-95

Parol gift, 16-95

Rights of donees, 16-95

Indorsement, 14-1023

In extremis, see *infra*, *Causa mortis*.

Infants:

Acceptance, 14-1027

Insanity, see *infra*, *Mental capacity*.

Insurance policy, 3-1004

Inter vivos, 14-1009, 1014

Acceptance, 14-1027

Evidence of acceptance, 14-1028

Ignorance of gift, 14-1028

Infant, 14-1027

Medium of acceptance, 14-1028

Presumption of acceptance, 14-1027

Time of acceptance, 14-1028

Bank book, 14-1029, 1030

Bonds, 14-1029

Certainty of subject, 14-1028

Certificate of deposit, 14-1029

Check of donor, 14-1030

Choses in action, 14-1029

Conditional or qualified gifts, see *infra*, *Conditional or qualified gifts*.

GIFTS, *cont'd.**Inter vivos, cont'd.*

Debt due from donee to donor, 14-1031

Delivery, 14-1031

General rule, 14-1031

Gift must be executed, 14-1031

Surrender of note constituting gift, 14-1031

Deeds of gift, see *infra*, *Deeds of gift*.

Definition, 14-1014

Deposit in savings bank, 14-1029

Deposits of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another, see *infra*, *Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another*.

Elements necessary to the validity of a gift *inter vivos*, 14-1015

Entire estate of donor, 14-1028

Estoppel of donor to deny validity of gift, 14-1030

Execution, 14-1016

Gift must be fully executed, 14-1016

Agreement under seal held enforceable, 14-1017

Delivery, see *infra*, *Delivery of gifts inter vivos*.

General rule, 14-1016

Imperfect gift not enforceable as declaration of trust, 14-1017

Louisiana, 14-1016

Mere intention to make gift, 14-1017

Promise to give to charitable use, 14-1017

Unexecuted gift revoked by death of donor, 14-1016

Gift must go into immediate effect, 14-1015

Generally, 14-1015

Gift to take effect after death of donor, 14-1015

Gifts *causa mortis* distinguished from, 14-1054

Husband and wife, see *infra*, *Husband and wife*.

In extremis, 14-1014

Insurance policy, 3-1004

Intention to give a nullity, 14-1017

Mental capacity, 14-1010

Note of donor, 14-1030

Parent and child, see *infra*, *Parent and child*.

Parol gift of real estate, 14-1041

Particular cases of gifts considered, 14-1032

Persons standing in confidential relations, see *infra*, *Persons standing in confidential relations*.

Promissory notes, 14-1029, 1030

Proof of gift, see *infra*, *Proof of gift*.

Purchase or investment by one person for another, 14-1040

Requisites to valid gift, 14-1015

Revocation by death of donor before payment, 14-1031

Savings bank deposit, 14-1029

Subject of gift must be certain, 14-1028

Validity, see *infra*, *Validity and effect*.

Validity and effect, see *infra*, *Validity and effect*.

What may be given, 14-1028

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

GIFTS, *cont'd.*

Investment by one person for another, 14-1040

Joint interest, 14-1019

Joint names:

Deposit to credit of depositor and another, 14-1038

Transfer of property into joint names of owner and another, 14-1040

Legacies and devises (see *infra*, *Causa mortis*):

Satisfaction of legacies by gifts *inter vivos*, see LEGACIES AND DEVICES.

Lend, 19-455

Life estate, reservation, 14-1044

Life insurance policy, 14-1022

Loans, 19-455

Loan distinguished from gift, 19-462

Bailee's possession equivocal, 19-463

General distinction, 19-462

Lend and loan in the sense of give and gift, 19-455, 456, 462

Presumption in favor of gift, 19-463

Question of intention, 19-462

Rebuttal of presumption in favor of gift, 19-463

Manual delivery, 14-1021

Marriage:

Gifts made in contemplation of marriage, 14-1045

Marriage settlements, see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.

Married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN; see *infra*, Husband and wife.

Marshaling assets, 19-1271

Master and servant:

Gifts to personal attendant, 14-1014

Mental capacity, 14-1010

Burden of proof, 14-1011

Capacity to transact business, 14-1010

Donor must be mentally competent to make gift, 14-1010

Mental weakness sufficient to raise presumption of undue influence, 14-1011

Mere mental weakness, 14-1010

Question of fact, 14-1011

Testamentary capacity, 14-1010

Ministers, 14-1013

Mistake, 14-1047

Money in hands of third person, 14-1024

Mortgages, 14-1029, 1063

Extinguishment of mortgage, 20-1057

Municipal corporations, 20-1146

Must be accepted by donee, 14-1027

Evidence of acceptance, 14-1028

Ignorance of gift, 14-1028

Infant, 14-1027

Medium of acceptance, 14-1028

Presumption of acceptance, 14-1027

Time of acceptance, 14-1028

Name:

Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another, see *infra*, Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another.

Transfer of property into joint names of owner and another, 14-1040

Non compos mentis, see *infra*, Mental capacity.

Numerous articles, 14-1021

GIFTS, *cont'd.*

Parent and child, 14-1034

From child to parent, 14-1036

From parent to child, 14-1034

Aged and infirm parent, 14-1036

Irrevocable, 14-1035

Presumption, 14-1035

Regarded favorably, 14-1035

Validity, 14-1034

Gift to child residing with parent, 14-1024

Real property, 14-1042

Parol gift of land enforced upon possession taken and improvements made by donee, 14-1041

Parol gift of real estate, 14-1041

Burden of proving improvements, 14-1043

Clear proof of parol gift of land required, 14-1042

Donee's possession adverse to donor, 14-1043

Expenditures on faith of promise, 14-1041

Gift of land from parent to child, 14-1042

Improvements must be of material value, 14-1042

Improvements must have been made in reliance upon gift, 14-1042

Mere promise, 14-1041

Parol gift of land enforced where possession taken and improvements made by donee, 14-1041

Statute of frauds, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.

Validity of parol gifts of land denied, 14-1042

Parties, 14-1009

Payment, see PAYMENT.

Pensions and bounties:

Gift of pension money to agent or attorney, 22-666

Persons standing in confidential relations, 14-1011

Attorney, 14-1013

Clear proof of gift required, 14-1012

Family settlements, 14-1014

Gifts between persons in confidential relations *prima facie* void, 14-1011

Gifts by ward to guardian, 14-1014

Husband and wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

Independent advice necessary in England, 14-1011

Mere fact that confidential relation exists, 14-1012

Mere fact that donor knew what he was doing, 14-1012

Near relative, 14-1013

Parent and child, see *infra*, Parent and child.

Personal attendant, 14-1014

Physician, 14-1013

Ratification of gift after termination of confidential relation, 14-1012

Spiritual adviser, 14-1013

Physicians and surgeons:

Gifts to physicians by patients, 14-1013

Possession (see *infra*, Delivery of gifts *inter vivos*):

Deed of gift, 14-1046

GIFTS, cont'd.Possession, *cont'd.*

Donee must retain possession of gift
causa mortis, 14-1061

Donee's possession adverse to donor,
14-1043

Evidence, 14-1050

Possession insufficient to prove gift
causa mortis, 14-1068

Possession of donee after donor's death,
14-1050

Property already in possession of donee,
14-1019

Repossession by donor, 14-1026

Presumption:

Acceptance, 14-1027

Gift *causa mortis*, 14-1067

Parent and child, 14-1035

Presumption as to fairness, 14-1011

Priests, 14-1013

Private international law:

Donatio causa mortis, 22-1344

Promissory notes, see *infra*, Bills of exchange
and promissory notes.

Proof of gift, 14-1049

Admissibility of evidence, 14-1050

Burden of proof, 14-1051

Causa mortis, 14-1066

Burden of proof, 14-1068

Clear proof, 14-1067

Common law, 14-1067

Declarations, 14-1068

Fair preponderance of evidence suffi-
cient, 14-1067

Gifts *causa mortis* are not favored,
14-1066

Possession insufficient to prove gift,
14-1068

Presumption, 14-1067

Quantum of proof required, 14-1067

Question for jury, 14-1068

Roman law, 14-1066

Sufficiency of evidence to establish,
14-1067

Written instruments, 14-1068

Circumstances of the parties, 14-1050

Clear proof of gift required, 14-1049

Declarations of alleged donor, 14-1050

Delivery, 14-1050

Donee as witness after death of donor,
14-1052

Effect of evidence, 14-1050

General rule, 14-1049

Husband and wife, 14-1033

Parol gift of land, 14-1042

Possession, 14-1050

Question for jury, 14-1051

Righteousness of gift, 14-1049

Purchase by one person for another, 14-1040

Purchasers, 14-1049

Qualified gifts, see *infra*, 'Conditional or
qualified gifts.

Questions of law and fact:

Effect of gift, 14-1051

Gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1068

Mental capacity, 14-1011

Real property (see *DEDICATION*; see *infra*,
Parol gift of real estate):

Gift *causa mortis*, 14-1063

Reformation of deed, 14-1046

Relation of trust or confidence, see *infra*,
Persons standing in confidential relations.

GIFTS, cont'd.

Revocation (see *infra*, *Causa mortis*; Valid-
ity and effect):

Reservation of power to revoke, 14-1045

Sales:

Want of consideration, 24-1035

Satisfaction of legacies by gifts inter vivos,
see *LEGACIES AND DEVISES*.

Savings bank:

Causa mortis, 14-1060

Delivery of savings bank book, 14-1060

*Deposit of money in savings bank in
name or to credit of another*, see *infra*,

Deposit of money in savings bank in
name or to credit of another.

Gift of deposit in a savings bank by de-
livery of bank book, 2-1075; 14-1029,
1062

Gifts *causa mortis* of deposit in savings
bank, 14-1062

Payment to donee, 24-1264

Savings bank deposit, 14-1029

Gifts *inter vivos*, 14-1029

Seal (see *infra*, Deeds of gift):

Agreement under seal held enforceable,
14-1017

Gifts *inter vivos*, 14-1017

Separate property of married women, see

SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

Servant, see *infra*, Master and servant.

Slaves and slavery, 25-1093

Specific performance, see *SPECIFIC PERFORM-
ANCE*.

Statute of frauds, 29-878

Stock and stockholders, see *STOCK AND
STOCKHOLDERS*.

Suicide, 14-1056

Symbolical delivery, 14-1021, 1059

Gifts *causa mortis*, 14-1059

Testamentary capacity, 14-1010

Testamentary disposition of property, 14-1047

Testamentary gift, attempted, 14-1039

Third person (see *infra*, Delivery of gifts
causa mortis), 14-1024

Delivery to third person, 14-1025

*Deposit of money in savings bank in
name or to credit of another*, see *infra*,

Deposit of money in savings bank in
name or to credit of another.

Money in hands of third person, 14-
1024

Property in hands of third person,
14-1024

Purchase or investment by one person
for another, 14-1040

Time of making delivery, 14-1026

Title, see *REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND
EXECUTORY INTERESTS*.

Trover and conversion, see *TROVER AND CON-
VERSION*.

Trusts and trustees (see *TRUSTS AND TRUS-
TEES*):

Delivery to third person as trustee,
14-1060

Gift distinguished from voluntary trusts,
14-1009

Imperfect gift not enforceable as
declaration of trust, 14-1017

*Persons standing in confidential rela-
tions*, see *infra*, Persons standing in
confidential relations.

Trustee for donee, 14-1026

GIFTS, cont'd.

Trusts and trustees, *cont'd.*

Trustee for donee, *cont'd.*

Delivery to be made to donee after donor's death valid, 14-1026

Delivery to third person as trustee for donee, 14-1026

Donor trustee for donee, 14-1026

Undue influence (see **UNDUE INFLUENCE**):
Mental weakness as raising presumption of undue influence, 14-1011

Persons standing in confidential relations, see *infra*, Persons standing in confidential relations.

Use, 29-444

Validity and effect (see **UNDUE INFLUENCE**; see *infra*, Fraud; Persons standing in confidential relations), 14-1046

As against third persons, 14-1048

Creditors, 14-1048

Generally, 14-1048

Gift by husband to wife, 14-1048

Louisiana, 14-1048

Purchasers, 14-1049

Subsequent creditors, 14-1048

As between parties, 14-1046

Fully executed, 14-1047

General rule, 14-1046

Legal title, 14-1046

Louisiana statute, 14-1047

Mistake, 14-1047

Testamentary disposition of property, 14-1047

Causa mortis, see *infra*, *Causa mortis*.

Conditional or qualified gifts, see *infra*, Conditional or qualified gifts.

Deeds of gift, see *infra*, Deeds of gift.

Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another, see *infra*, Deposit of money in savings bank in name or to credit of another.

Gifts *causa mortis*, see *infra*, *Causa mortis*.

Husband and wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

Parol gift of land, see *infra*, Parol gift of real estate.

Vivos, see *infra*, *Inter vivos*.

Who may make gift, 14-1009

Authority of owner to give away his property, 14-1009

Donations between persons living in concubinage, 14-1010

Equitable owner, 14-1010

Generally, 14-1009

Mental capacity, see *infra*, Mental capacity.

Wills:

Lend and loan in the sense of give and gift, 19-455

Wills distinguished from gifts *causa mortis*, 30-577

Witnesses:

Donee as witness after death of donor, 14-1052

GILDING, 14-948

GILLING TWINE, 14-1069

GILL NET, 14-1069

GIN, 14-1069

See **INTOXICATING LIQUORS**.

Food, 13-73^c

GINHOUSE, 14-1009

GIRDLE, 14-1069

GIRL, 14-1069

GIST, 14-1069

GIVE — GIVEN — GIVING, 14-1069, 1071

See **COVENANTS**; **GIFTS**.

Advancement, 14-1070

Deeds, 9-137; 14-1069

Dispose, 9-541

Duly given, 10-317

Give and bequeath, 14-1070

Grant, 14-1112

Gratuitously, 14-1070

Lend, 14-1071; 19-455, 456

Notice given, 14-1071

GLANDERS, 14-1072

Horses, 15-755

GLASS, 14-1072

GO, GOING, ETC., 14-1072

Going off large, 14-1072; 18-537

GOAT, 14-1073

GOD, 14-1073

See **ACT OF GOD**.

GOING CONCERN, 14-1072

GOLD, 14-1073

GONORRHEA:

Libel and slander, 18-930

GOOD, 14-1073; 30-1206

As good as, 30-227

Checks, 14-1073

Good and lawful men, 14-1076

Good and merchantable, 14-1076

Good and sufficient deed, 14-1075

Good construed as valuable consideration, 14-292

Good current money, 14-1075

"Good for one seat," 28-187

"Good for this day only," 28-178

Good health, 19-61, 62

"Good only three days after," 28-178

Good safety, see **MARINE INSURANCE**.

"Good this trip only," 28-178

Good workmanship, 30-176

Life insurance:

Good health, 19-61, 62

GOOD BEHAVIOR, 25-328

See **SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT**.

GOOD CAUSE, 14-1074

GOOD CHARACTER, 14-1075

See **CHARACTER IN EVIDENCE**.

GOOD CONDUCT, see **PRISONS AND PRISONERS**.

GOOD CONSIDERATION, see **CONSIDERATION**.

GOOD FAITH, 14-1078

See **AGENCY**; **BONA FIDE**; **EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS**; **FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS**; **FALSE IMPRISONMENT**; **PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE**; **SURETYSHIP**; **TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES**.
Adverse possession, see **ADVERSE POSSESSION**.

Agency, see **AGENCY**.

Attorney and client, see **ATTORNEY AND CLIENT**.

Brokers, see **BROKERS**.

Color of title, 14-1078

Fire insurance, see **FIRE INSURANCE**.

Improvements, see **IMPROVEMENTS**.

Investments, see **INVESTMENTS**.

Libel and slander, see **LIBEL AND SLANDER**.

Limited partnership, 14-1079

Public officers, 23-368

GOOD FAITH, cont'd.

Questions of law and fact, 23-58a
Real estate brokers, see **REAL ESTATE BROKERS**.

GOOD HEALTH, 14-1076

Good, 19-61, 62
Life insurance, 19-61, 62

GOOD HUSBANDRY, 30-338

Waste, see **WASTE**.

GOOD NOTE, 14-1077

GOOD ORDER, 4-530

GOOD REPAIR:

Street railways, 27-41

GOOD REPUTE, 25-234

GOODS, 14-1079

See **BIENS**; **CHATTELS**; **CONFUSION OF GOODS**; **EFFECTS**.

Animals, 14-1080

Baggage, 14-1080

Bonds, 14-1084

Chattels, 14-1080

Goods compared with chattels, 5-1022

Choses in action, 14-1083

Coin, 14-1082

Debt, 14-1083

Dog, 14-1080

Effects, 14-1080

Factors' acts, 12-619

Fixtures, 14-1081

Goods and chattels, 14-757; 30-717

Goods usually kept in country store, 13-295

Horses, 14-1081

Household goods, 15-773

Interest, 14-1081

Landlord and tenant, 14-1081

Leases, 14-1081

Line of goods, 14-1082

Machinery, 14-1081

Marine insurance, 19-959

Goods, specie, and effects, 19-961

Money, 14-1081

Personal property, 22-747

Real property, 14-1082

Recording acts, 14-1084

Statute of frauds, see **STATUTE OF FRAUDS**.

Stock and stockholders, 14-1083

Stock of goods, 14-1082

Vessels, 14-1082

GOOD SECURITY, 14-1077

GOOD STANDING, 14-1077

GOODS, WARES, OR MERCHANDISES,
see **STATUTE OF FRAUDS**.

GOOD, TENANTABLE, AND SUBSTANTIAL REPAIR, see **LANDLORD AND TENANT**.

GOOD TITLE, see **VENDOR AND PURCHASER**.

GOOD WILL, 14-1085

See **TRADEMARKS**.

Assets of decedent's estate, 14-1086

Competition, see **TRADEMARKS**, **TRADE NAMES**,
AND **UNFAIR COMPETITION**.

Consideration, 6-735

Corporations, 14-1086

Definition, 14-1085

Effects, 10-453

Eminent domain, 10-1115, 1163; 14-1091

Executors and administrators, 11-831

Assets of decedent's estate, 14-1086

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Passes to assignee, 16-723

Local attachment, 14-1086

Name, see *infra*, **Partnership**.

GOOD WILL, cont'd.

Partnership, 14-1087

Effect of sale, 14-1090

Firm assets, 14-1087

Good will considered as partnership property, 22-91

Good will survives, 14-1087

Illustrations, 14-1087, 1088

Professional good will, 14-1091, 1092

Resumption of business by retiring partner, 14-1090

Survivor's right to firm name, 14-1087

Valuation, 14-1088

Personal property, 14-1086

Physicians and surgeons, 14-1091

Plant, 14-1088

Premises:

Connection with business premises, 14-1086

Professional good will, 14-1091

Rescission, cancellation, and reformation, 14-1089

Restraint of trade, 14-1090, 1091, 1092; 24-859

Sale, 14-1088

Contract of sale, 14-1088

Effect of sale, 14-1090

Plant, 14-1088

Professional good will, 14-1092

Rescission of contract, 14-1089

Rights of vendor, 14-1090

Rights of vendor to solicit former customers, 14-1091

Sale for benefit of partners, 14-1089

Solicitation of old customers, 14-1091

Specific performance, 14-1088

Vendor of good will may resume business, 14-1090

Solicitation of old customers, 14-1091

Specific performance, 14-1088

Stamp act, 14-1086

Stock and stockholders, see **STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS**.

Taxation, 27-636

Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, see **TRADEMARKS**, **TRADE NAMES**,
AND **UNFAIR COMPETITION**.

Transfer of good will, 14-1088

Sale, see *infra*, **Sale**.

Transfer without express mention, 14-1089

Unfair competition, see **TRADEMARKS**, **TRADE NAMES**, AND **UNFAIR COMPETITION**.

Valuation, 14-1088

Vendor and purchaser, see *infra*, **Sale**.

GORGE, 14-1092

GOSPEL, 14-1092

GO TO:

Descend, 9-398

GOTTEN, 14-1092

GOVERN, 14-1093

GOVERNMENT, 14-1093

See **STATES**; **UNITED STATES**.

De facto government, 14-1093

Extradition, see **EXTRADITION**.

Foreign government, 13-831

Fugitives from justice, see **EXTRADITION**.

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Effect of discharge upon debts due the government, 16-778

GOVERNMENT LANDS, see **STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS**.

GOVERNMENT SECURITIES, 14-1094;
17-438, 442**GOVERNOR, 14-1095**

See PRESIDENT OF UNITED STATES.

Actions, 14-1100

Appointment of public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.

Attorney and client:

Employment of counsel, 14-1100

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases):

Exoneration of bail, 3-718

Remission of forfeiture, 3-725

British colonial governor, 14-1096

Certificate, 14-1099

Certiorari, 14-1106

Citizenship, 14-1098

Classes of governors, 14-1096

Constitutional law (see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW):

Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.

Passing on constitutionality of laws, 14-1104

Submitting constitutional amendments, 14-1102

Contempt:

Power to pardon, 7-69

Contracts, 14-1105

Counsel, employment of, 14-1100

Courts:

Immunity from judicial control, 14-1106

Mandamus, 14-1106

Proclamation for terms of court, 14-1106

De facto officers, 14-1098

Definition, 14-1096

Dominion of Canada, 10-56, 57

*Duties, see infra, Powers and duties.**Elections, see ELECTIONS.*

Eminent domain, 14-1106

*Extradition, see EXTRADITION.**Extra sessions, see STATUTES.*

Extra sessions of legislature, 14-1100

Federal questions, 14-1099

Fugitives from justice, see EXTRADITION.

Governor of state, 14-1097

Analogies, 14-1097

Character and status, 14-1097

Corporation sole, 14-1097

Immunity from judicial control, see infra, Courts.

Personal liability, 14-1098

*Powers and duties, see infra, Powers and duties.**Qualifications, see infra, Qualifications.**Salary, see infra, Salary.**Term, see infra, Term.**Vacancy in office, see infra, Vacancy in office.**Habeas corpus, see HABEAS CORPUS.*

Holding over, 14-1098

Indians:

Indian chief, 14-1097

Injunctions, 6-1018; 14-1106

Enjoining executive action, 16-423

Judicial notice, 14-1099; 17-914

Accession of new governor, 17-914

Acts and proclamations, 17-914

Legislative duties, 14-1100

Legislature (see STATUTES):

Convoing legislature, 14-1100

*Encroachments by the legislature, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.**Extra sessions, 14-1100***GOVERNOR, cont'd.**

Legislature, cont'd.

Proroguing legislature, 14-1103

Privileged official utterances, 18-1028

Libel and slander, 18-1028

Litigation, 14-1100

Mandamus (see MANDAMUS), 14-1100

Military governor, 14-1097

Military power, 14-1104

Active service, 14-1104

Disbandment, 14-1105

Draft, 14-1105

Governor as commander-in-chief, 14-1104

Organization, 14-1104

Treason, 14-1105

Militia, see infra, Military power.

Oaths and affirmations, 14-1098

*Pardon, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.**Powers and duties, 14-1099*

Administrative, 14-1099

Appointment and removal of officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.

Certificate, 14-1099

Constitutionality of laws, 14-1104

Contracts, 14-1105

Eminent domain, 14-1106

Executive functions, 14-1099

Extradition, see EXTRADITION.

Federal questions, 14-1099

Generally, 14-1099

Judicial notice, 14-1099

Judicial powers, 14-1104

*Legislative, see STATUTES.**Litigation, see infra, Litigation.**Military power, see infra, Military power.**Pardons, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.*

Presumptions, 14-1099

Proclamation for terms of court, 14-1106

Proroguing legislature, 14-1103

Service on boards, 14-1105

Warrants, 14-1105

Presumptions, 14-1099

Performance of official duty and regularity of official acts, 22-1271

Prohibition, 23-224

Public officers (see PUBLIC OFFICERS):

Appointment of public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.

Qualifications, 14-1098

Citizenship, 14-1098

Generally, 14-1098

Holding two offices, 14-1098

Oath, 14-1098

Property qualifications, 14-1098

Quo warranto, 14-1107

*Receivers, see RECEIVERS.**Reprieve, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.*

Return by governor, 24-880

Salary, 14-1099

*Sessions of legislature, see STATUTES.*State (see *infra*, Governor of state), 14-1097*Statutes, see STATUTES.*

Subpoena, 6-1019; 14-1106

Successors, 14-1107

Term, 14-1098

Territories, 14-1096; 28-62

Treason, 14-1105

United States courts, 14-1099

Volume XXXI.

GOVERNOR, *cont'd.*

- Vacancy in office, 14-1107
 - Disability, 14-1107
 - Effect of succession on office of successor, 14-1108
 - How effected, 14-1107
 - Impeachment, 14-1107
 - Resignation, 14-1107
 - Successor, 14-1107
 - Temporary absence, 14-1107
- Veto*, see STATUTES.
- Warrants, 14-1105
- Witnesses, 6-1019

GRACE, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; CHECKS; COUPONS.

GRADE, 14-1108

See CROSSINGS.

GRADE CROSSINGS, 8-349, 384, 432

GRADES OF CRIME, see DEGREES OF CRIME; MERGER.

GRADING, 14-1108; 22-507; 30-1206

GRADING CONTRACTS, see WORKING CONTRACTS.

GRADUATE — GRADUATION, 14-1109

GRAIN, 14-1110

See WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.

Fire insurance (see FIRE INSURANCE), 13-115

GRAIN ELEVATORS, see ELEVATORS; WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.

GRAIN SPECULATION, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS; STOCK AND PRODUCE EXCHANGE.

GRAMMAR, 14-1110

Statutes, see STATUTES.

GRANARY, 5-56

GRAND BILL OF SALE, see BILLS OF SALE.

GRANDCHILD, 14-1110

See CHILD — CHILDREN.

Family, 12-870

Issue, see ISSUE (DESCENDANTS).

Pensions and bounties, 22-661

GRANDFATHER:

Parent and child, see PARENT AND CHILD.

GRAND JURIES, 17-1262

See JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

Adjournments, 17-1276

De facto grand jury, 17-1276

Effect of temporary adjournment of court, 17-1276

Expiration of term of court, 17-1276

Power of grand jury to adjourn, 17-1276

Admissions, 17-1296

Aliens, 17-1264

Amendments:

Power of court to amend indictment without concurrence of grand jury, 17-1308

Power of court to amend record, 17-1301

Attendance upon grand jury, 17-1272

Attorney-general:

Presence in grand jury room, 17-1292

Bias, see *infra*, Impartiality.

Body of the county, 4-612

Boroughs, 4-723

Burden of proof:

Disqualification, 17-1269

Challenges, see *infra*, Qualifications and grounds of challenge.

Charge of court to grand jury, 17-1272

Additional charges, 17-1273

All grand jurors need not hear charge, 17-1272

GRAND JURIES, *cont'd.*

Charge of court to grand jury, *cont'd.*

Charges requested by grand jury, 17-1273

Discretion of court, 17-1272

Failure of court to charge grand jury, 17-1272

General rules, 17-1272

Invasion of province of grand jury, 17-1273

Open court, 17-1273

Propriety of charge to grand jury, 17-1272

Substance of charge to grand jury, 17-1272

Citizenship, 17-1265

Compensation, 17-1302

Confessions (see CONFESSIONS), 13-1296

Constitutional law, 17-1303

Applicability of United States Constitution to states, 17-1304

As affecting grand juries, 17-1303

Capital crimes, 17-1305

Classification of offenses after adoption of constitution, 17-1305

Contempt, 17-1305

Curative statutes, 17-1308

Fifth amendment, 17-1304

Fourteenth amendment, 17-1304

Infamous crimes, 17-1305

Jurisdiction to try offender without indictment, 17-1306

Local statutes as to grand juries, 17-1308

Magna Charta, 17-1303

Misdemeanors, 17-1305

Necessity for indictment or presentment by grand jury, 17-1303

Number of grand jurors, 17-1306

Number of grand jurors that must concur in finding indictment, 17-1307

Offenses to which constitutions apply, 17-1305

Power of court to amend indictment without concurrence of grand jury, 17-1308

Provisions dispensing with grand jury, 17-1303

Qualifications of grand jurors, 17-1307

Requisites of grand jury, 17-1306

Requisites of indictment under constitution, 17-1308

Restrictions upon right of challenge and appeal, 17-1307

Self-crimination, see *infra*, Witnesses before grand juries.

State courts, 17-1303

Territorial courts, 17-1304

United States courts, 17-1303

Contempt, 17-1289

Attack on grand jury, 7-61

Prosecution for contempt need not be instituted by indictment or presentment, 17-1305

Coroners:

Power of grand jury pending investigation by coroner, 17-1281

Corporations:

Crimes committed by corporations, 17-1278

Court (see *infra*, Charge of court to grand jury; Discretion of court):

Control of court over witnesses, see *infra*, Witnesses before grand juries.

Volume XXXI.

GRAND JURIES, *cont'd.*Court, *cont'd.*Excusal of grand jurors, see *infra*, Excusal of grand jurors.

General control of court over grand jury, 17-1273

Assistance and protection, 17-1273

Coercion of grand jury by court, 17-1274

General rules, 17-1273

Inspection and revision of indictments, 17-1273

Power of court to fill vacancies, 17-1275

Power of court to summon or impanel grand jury, 17-1262

Terms of court and sessions of grand jury, see *infra*, Terms of court and sessions of grand jury.*De facto* grand jury, 17-1276, 1289

Depositions, 17-1283

Discharge of grand juries, 17-1298

Discretion of court:

Evidence, 17-1294

Excusal of grand jurors, 17-1270, 1275

Number, 17-1270

Secrecy as to proceedings, 17-1294

Disqualification, see *infra*, Qualifications and grounds of challenge.

Duties of grand juries, 17-1277

Effect of investigation of offense by grand jury, 17-1298

Leave to file information where grand jury does not indict, 17-1298

Power of grand jury to bring in indictment pending another, 17-1298

Resubmission of charge to grand jury after quashal of indictment, 17-1298

Resubmission of charge to grand jury after return of *ignoramus*, 17-1298

Embracery, see EMBRACERY.

Evidence, 11-544

Evidence as to what occurred in grand jury room, see *infra*, Secrecy as to proceedings of grand juries.

Members of grand juries cannot testify as to what takes place before them, 11-546; 17-1291

Stenographer's notes, 26-781

Evidence before grand juries (see *infra*, Witnesses before grand juries), 17-1282

Accused's right to inspect or copy minutes, 17-1286

Admissibility, 17-1282

Application of ordinary rules, 17-1282

Competency, 17-1282

Defendant's right to be heard, 17-1283

Deposition of witnesses examined by committing magistrates, 17-1283

Disregard by grand jury of sufficient evidence, 17-1286

Effect of reception of inadmissible or incompetent evidence, 17-1283

Evidence in behalf of accused, 17-1283

Hearing defendant, 17-1283

Incompetent evidence, 17-1282, 1283

Indictment on knowledge of grand jury, 17-1284

Knowledge of grand jury, 17-1284

Minutes of evidence, 17-1286

Resubmission of case to grand jury, 17-1285

GRAND JURIES, *cont'd.*Evidence before grand juries, *cont'd.*

Review of sufficiency of evidence, 17-1285

Statutory provisions, 17-1282

Submission of doubtful questions to court, 17-1283

Sufficiency of evidence, 17-1284

Weight of evidence, 17-1284

Witnesses, see *infra*, Witnesses before grand juries.Excusal of grand jurors (see *infra*, Exemptions), 17-1274

Discretion of court, 17-1270, 1275

Excusal by grand jury, 17-1274

Grounds of excusal, 17-1275

Power of court to excuse grand jurors, 17-1274

Presumption of excusal, 17-1275

Recalling grand jury excused by mistake, 17-1275

Statutory provisions, 17-1274

Interference of executive with grand jury, 17-1274

Exemptions (see *infra*, Excusal of grand jurors), 17-1267

Exemption not disqualification, 17-1268

None but statutory exemptions, 17-1268

Statutory provisions, 17-1267

Ex post facto laws:

Reduction in number of grand jury, 12-533

Expression of opinion, see *infra*, Impartiality. Fees, 17-1302

Foreman of grand jury, 17-1271

Appointment of foreman, 17-1300

By whom foreman appointed, 17-1271

Necessity for appointment of foreman, 17-1271

Powers and duties of foreman, 17-1272

Qualifications of foreman, 17-1271

Temporary foreman, 17-1271

Freeholders, 17-1265

Householders, 17-1265

Impartiality, 17-1266

General rule, 17-1266

Grand jurors must be impartial, 17-1266

Interest in defendant's favor, 17-1267

Opinion of guilt, 17-1267

Prior knowledge, 17-1267

Victim of crime, 17-1266

Impeachment of indictment, see *infra*, Secrecy as to proceedings of grand juries.Indictment (see *infra*, Constitutional law; Number of grand jurors that must concur in finding indictment; Record):Impeachment of indictment, see *infra*, Secrecy as to proceedings of grand juries.

Inspection and revision by court, 17-1273

Infants, 17-1264

Inquisitorial powers, 17-1279

Instructions, see *infra*, Charge of court to grand jury.Interest, see *infra*, Impartiality.

Intoxication, 17-1297

Jeopardy, 17-588

Judge:

Presence in jury room, 17-1292

Jurisdiction, see *infra*, Powers of grand juries.

GRAND JURIES, *cont'd.*

- Jury and jury trial:
 - Competency of member of grand jury indicting defendant as juror, 17-1153
 - Failure to challenge before verdict where juror served previously on grand jury, 17-1163, 1165, 1168
- Knowledge*, see *infra*, Impartiality.
- Liability of grand jurors, 17-1302.
- Lost papers and records:
 - Supplying lost record, 17-1302
- Minutes of evidence, 17-1286
 - Illustrations, 17-1286
 - Right of accused to inspect or copy minutes, 17-1286
 - Statutes requiring minutes of evidence, 17-1286
- Misconduct of grand jurors, 17-1297
- Names of grand jurors, 17-1300
- Notice to accused, 17-1282
- Number of grand jurors, 17-1300
- Number of grand jurors impaneled, 17-1269
 - At common law, 17-1269
 - In the United States, 17-1270
 - Number of grand jurors insufficient, 17-1271
 - Record, 17-1300
 - Statutory provisions, 17-1306
 - Too many grand jurors, 17-1270
 - Waiver of objection to insufficiency of number, 17-1271
- Number of grand jurors necessary to constitute a quorum, 17-1281
- Number of grand jurors that must concur in finding indictment, 17-1290
 - Common law, 17-1290
 - Common law applicable where statute is silent, 17-1290
 - Constitutional restriction, 17-1307
 - Insufficient number concurring, 17-1291
 - Statutory and constitutional provisions, 17-1290
- Oath, 17-1277
 - Record, 17-1300
 - Witnesses, 17-1287
- Opinion*, see *infra*, Impartiality.
- Perjury, 22-684
 - Secrecy as to proceedings, 17-1296
- Polygamy, 17-1263
- Power of court*, see *infra*, Court.
- Powers of grand juries, 17-1278
 - Accusing tribunal only, 17-1278
 - Acting on its own knowledge, 17-1280
 - As to finding indictment in whole or in part, 17-1281
 - Corporations, crimes committed by, 17-1287
 - Criminal jurisdiction only, 17-1278
 - Hearing voluntary witnesses, 17-1280
 - Inquisitorial powers, 17-1279
 - Jurisdiction co-extensive with jurisdiction of court, 17-1278
 - Making presentments, 17-1280
 - Necessity for preliminary examination, 17-1280
 - Ouster of jurisdiction of other tribunals, 17-1281
 - Pendency of preliminary examination, 17-1280
 - Pending investigation by coroner, 17-1281

GRAND JURIES, *cont'd.*

- Powers of grand juries, *cont'd.*
 - Presentment ignored by prosecuting attorney, 17-1280
 - Special statutory powers, 17-1281
 - Termination of powers, 17-1281
 - Time of commission of offense, 17-1278
 - Trial of offenders, 17-1278
 - What crimes they may investigate, 17-1278
- Prejudice*, see *infra*, Impartiality.
- Preliminary examination:
 - Advisability of prior preliminary examination, 17-1280
 - Necessity for preliminary examination, 17-1280
 - Pendency of preliminary examination, 17-1280
- Presence of accused before grand jury, 17-1282
- Presumptions:
 - Excusal of grand jurors, 17-1275
 - Presumptions as to qualification, 17-1269
- Previous service as grand juror, 17-1123
 - Prior jury service, 17-1266
- Prior knowledge*, see *infra*, Impartiality.
- Privilege*, see *infra*, Exemptions.
- Prohibition:
 - Illegal grand jury, 23-224
- Prosecuting and district attorneys, 17-1279; 23-274
 - Presence in grand jury room, 17-1292
- Qualifications and grounds of challenge, 17-1262
 - Aliens, 17-1264
 - Burden of proof, 17-1269
 - Common law, 17-1262
 - Constitutional provisions, 17-1307
 - Constitutional restrictions upon right of challenge and appeal, 17-1307
 - Defective indictment, 17-1268
 - Effect of disqualification of one or more grand jurors, 17-1268
 - Electors, 17-1265
 - Exemptions*, see *infra*, Exemptions.
 - Freeholders, 17-1265
 - General grounds, 17-1262
 - Householders, 17-1265
 - Impartiality*, see *infra*, Impartiality.
 - Infants, 17-1264
 - Knowledge*, see *infra*, Impartiality.
 - Objection to indictment, 17-1268
 - Opinion*, see *infra*, Impartiality.
 - Polygamist, 17-1263
 - Presumption as to qualification, 17-1269
 - Prior to jury service, 17-1266
 - Prior knowledge or opinion*, see *infra*, Impartiality.
 - Qualified electors, 17-1265
 - Record, 17-1300
 - Residents of county, 17-1265
 - Residents of state, 17-1265
 - Special grounds, 17-1262
 - Statutory qualifications and grounds of challenge, 17-1263
 - Taxpayers, 17-1265
 - Time, qualifications as of what, 17-1263
 - Waiver of disqualification and grounds of challenge, 17-1269
 - Women, 17-1263

GRAND JURIES, *cont'd.*

Quorum:

Number of grand jurors necessary to constitute a quorum, 17-1281

Record (see *infra*, Minutes of evidence), 17-1298

Amendments, 17-1301

Appointment of foreman, 17-1300

Conclusiveness of record, 17-1301

Filing of indictment, 17-1301

Finding of indictment, 17-1299, 1301

Harmless informalities, 17-1299

How impanelment shown, 17-1298

Impanelment of grand jury, 17-1299

Names of grand jurors, 17-1300

Necessity to show impanelment, 17-1299

Number of grand jurors, 17-1300

Oath of grand jurors, 17-1300

Oath of witnesses, 17-1288

Qualifications of grand jurors, 17-1300

Recitals in indictment, 17-1298

Record as to grand juries and their proceedings, 17-1298

Return of indictment, 17-1301

Sufficiency of recitals in indictment, 17-1299

Supplying lost records, 17-1302

Swearing grand jurors, 17-1300

Residents:

Constitutional provisions, 17-1307

Residents of county, 17-1265

Residents of state, 17-1265

Resubmission of charge to grand jury, 17-1298

Secrecy as to proceedings of grand juries, 11-544, 545, 546; 17-1291

Criminal liability of grand jurors who violate rule of secrecy, 17-1291

Evidence as to what occurred in grand jury room, 17-1294

Admissions and confessions made before grand jury, 17-1296

As to how grand jurors voted, 17-1295

As to number of grand jurors concurring, 17-1296

Civil actions, 17-1297

Discretion of court, 17-1294

General rules, 17-1294

Impeachment of indictment, 11-546; 17-1295

Impeachment of witnesses, 17-1296

In support of indictment, 17-1295

Prosecuting attorneys, clerks, witnesses, etc., 17-1294

Prosecution for perjury, 17-1296

Secrecy not for benefit of witnesses, 11-546; 17-1294

Statutory provisions, 17-1297

Statutory provisions permitting grand jurors to testify, 17-1294

General rule, 11-546; 17-1291

Liability for communicating and interfering with grand jury, 17-1291

Pending proceedings in jury room, 17-1291

Presence and advice of persons not members of grand jury, 17-1292

Assistant prosecuting attorney, 17-1293

Attorney-general, 17-1292

Judge of court, 17-1292

GRAND JURIES, *cont'd.*

Secrecy as to proceedings of grand juries, *cont'd.*

Presence and advice of persons not members of grand jury, *cont'd.*

Outsiders in general, 17-1292

Presence of one witness during examination of another, 17-1294

Prosecuting and other attorneys, 17-1292

Sheriffs, 17-1294

Stenographers, 17-1293

Reason for secrecy, 11-546; 17-1294

Stenographers, 17-1293; 26-781

To whom rule applies, 17-1291

Self-crimination, see *infra*, Witnesses before grand juries.

Sessions of grand jury, see *infra*, Terms of court and sessions of grand jury.

Sheriffs:

Presence in grand jury room, 17-1294

Special grand juries, 17-1302

Discretion of court, 17-1302

Power of court to impanel special grand jury, 17-1302

Powers of special grand jury, 17-1302

Special terms of court, 17-1277

Stenographers, see STENOGRAPHERS.

Taxation:

Taxpayers, 17-1265

Terms of court and sessions of grand jury, 17-1276

Adjournments, see *infra*, Adjournments.

At what time during term grand jury may be organized, 17-1276

Power of court to postpone attendance of grand jury, 17-1276

Special terms, 17-1277

Statutory provisions, 17-1276

Term of court to which defendant has been bound over, 17-1277

View by grand jury, 17-1290

Waiver of disqualification and grounds of challenge, 17-1269

Waiver of objection to insufficiency of number, 17-1271

Witnesses before grand juries (see *infra*, Evidence), 17-1287

Competency, 17-1287

Contempt, 17-1289

Contradiction of witness, 30-1109

Control of court over witnesses, 17-1289

General rules, 17-1289

Power of court to recognize witnesses, 17-1289

Punishment for contempt, 17-1289

Discretion of grand jury in examining witnesses, 17-1288

Examination of witnesses, 17-1288

Fees of witnesses, 17-1290

Form of witnesses' oath, 17-1287

Grand jurors as witnesses, see *infra*, Secrecy as to proceedings of grand juries.

How and by whom summoned, 17-1287

Oath, 17-1287

Oath, by whom administered, 17-1287, 1288

Oath in open court, 17-1287

Presence of one witness during examination of another, 17-1294

GRAND JURIES, cont'd.Witnesses before grand juries, *cont'd.*Record as to witnesses being sworn,
17-1288

Self-crimination, 17-1288; 30-1155

Constitutional law, 17-1288

Statutory immunity, 17-1289

Use of self-criminating testimony
on trial, 17-1289Voluntary self-crimination, 17-
1288Witness cannot be required to in-
criminate himself, 17-1288Witness may appear without subpoena,
17-1287Witnesses may be summoned in vacation,
17-1287

Women, 17-1263

GRAND LARCENY, see LARCENY.**GRAND LIST, 14-1111****GRANITE, 14-1111****GRANT, 14-1111; 28-492**See DEEDS; GIFTS; PATENTS; STATE AND
PUBLIC LANDS.

Convey, 14-1112

Conveyance, 7-485

Covenants, 14-1114

Deeds, 9-99, 137; 14-1112

Express covenants, 14-1114

General sense of term, 14-1112

Give, 14-1112

Grant, bargain, and sell, 14-1114

Granted lands, 14-1113

License, 14-1113

Mortgage, 14-1112

Operative word of conveyance, 14-1112

Permit, 14-1113

Personal property, 14-1114

Prescription, see PRESCRIPTION.

Present conveyance, 14-1113

*Public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.**State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC
LANDS.***GRANTEE — GRANTOR, 14-1115**

See DEEDS; VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

Assignee, 14-1115

Legal representatives, personal representa-
tives, representatives, etc., 18-817**GRANTS BY GOVERNMENT (see STATE
AND PUBLIC LANDS):**

Restraints on alienation, 24-866

GRANULATED, 14-1116**GRATIS DICTUM, 9-453****GRATUITY, GRATUITOUS, ETC., 14-
1116**

See GIFTS.

Gratuitous contract (see GIFTS), 14-116

*Gratuitous loans, see LOANS.***GRAVEL, 14-1116****GRAVEL ROADS, see HIGHWAYS.****GRAVES, see CEMETERIES.****GRAVESTONES, 5-790, 795****GRAVEYARD, 5-781, 782; 14-1116**

See CEMETERIES.

GRAVITY, 14-1116

See FIXTURES.

GREASE, 14-1117**GREAT — GREATER, 14-1117**

Enormous, 25-263

Great bodily injury, harm, etc., 14-1117;
25-263**GREAT-GRANDCHILDREN, 14-1111****GREAT LAKES, see ADMIRALTY JURISDIC-
TION; LAKES AND PONDS; NAVIGABLE
WATERS.****GREEN, 14-1117****GREENBACKS, 14-1118**

Judicial notice, 14-1118

Money, 20-839

**GREEN GOODS, see COUNTERFEITING; FALSE
PRETENSES AND CHEATS.****GRIEVANCE, see PERSON AGGRIEVED.****GRINDSTONE, 14-1118****GRISTMILL, 14-1118****GROCERIES, 14-1118**

Fire insurance, 13-114

GROOM, 14-1118**GROSS, 14-1118***Covenants, see COVENANTS.**Easements, see EASEMENTS.*

Gross proceeds, 23-158

In gross, 14-1120

Net, 14-1118

GROSS AVERAGE, 14-1119

See GENERAL AVERAGE.

GROSS EARNINGS, 14-1119**GROSS LEWDNESS, see LEWD AND LA3-
CIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT.****GROSS NEGLIGENCE, 3-745**

See EXEMPLARY DAMAGES; NEGLIGENCE.

GROSS RECEIPTS, 14-1119**GROSS TON, 14-1119****GROUND — GROUNDS, 14-1120**

Ground floor, 30-1206

Land and ground distinguished, 18-141

GROUNDED, 14-1120**GROUND OF ACTION, 14-1120****GROUND RENTS, 14-1121; 30-716**

Apportionment, 14-1122

Arrears, see infra, Payment.

Characteristics, 14-1122

Covenants, 8-159

Definition, 14-1121

Eminent domain, 14-1123

Estate considered, 14-1121

Extinguishment, 14-1123

Interest, 14-1125

Laches, 14-1123

Leasehold interests, 14-1122

Liens:

Priority, 14-1125

Merger, 14-1123

Payment, 14-1124

Arrears, 14-1125

Interest, 14-1125

Presumption of payment, 14-1123

Priority of lien, 14-1125

Remedies for collection, 14-1125

Survivorship, 14-1125

Who liable, 14-1124

Personal property, 14-1122

Presumption, 14-1123

Priority of lien, 14-1125

Real estate, 14-1124

Estates of grantor and grantee, 14-1121

Fee simple estates, 14-1122

General rule, 14-1121

Ground rents are realty, 14-1121

How title acquired, 14-1122

Taxation, 14-1122

Redemption, 14-1124

Renewal, 14-1124

Rent service, 14-1122

Survivorship, 14-1125

GROUND RENTS, *cont'd.*

Taxation, 14-1122

Trustees, 14-1123

GROWING CROPS, see CROPS.**GRUB,** 14-1126**GRUBSTAKE,** 14-1126**GUANO,** 14-1126

Fire insurance, 13-116

GUARANTEE, 30-136, 137See **GUARANTY; LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES.****GUARANTEED,** 14-1126**GUARANTORS:**

Usury, 29-533, 539

GUARANTY, 14-1127See **DEL CREDERE AGENCY; FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE; INDEMNITY CONTRACTS; LOAN AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES; SURETYSHIP; WARRANTS.****Absolute guaranty:**

Demand and notice of default, 14-1149

Absolute or conditional guaranties, 14-1141

Demand and notice of default, see infra, Demand and notice of default.

Illustrations of absolute guaranty, 14-1142

Illustrations of conditional guaranty, 14-1142

Notice of acceptance, 14-1145, 1146

*Suit against principal, see infra, Suit against principal.**Acceptance, see infra, Notice of acceptance of guaranty.**Action, see infra, Suit against principal.*

Alteration of contract guaranteed, 14-1162

Alterations which do not discharge guarantor, 14-1164

Change in membership of firm, 14-1163

Illustrations, 14-1163, 1164

Material changes discharge guarantor, 14-1162

Shortening time of payment, 14-1163

Amount, see infra, Limited or continuing guaranties.

Assignments, 2-1044; 14-1157

Contracts of guaranty, 2-1044

Generally, 14-1157

Guaranty distinguished from assignment, 14-1131

Guaranty of bonds, 14-1159

Guaranty of letters of credit, 14-1159

Guaranty of mortgages, 14-1159

Guaranty of notes, 14-1157

Special contract of guaranty, 2-1044

Banks and banking:

Power to become guarantor, 3-800

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Guaranty by payee, 14-1158

Guaranty by payee, 14-1158

Guaranty by third person, 14-1158

Guaranty of notes by a separate instrument, 14-1157

Indorsement of nonnegotiable instruments, 4-479

Necessity of presentment for payment as against guarantor, 4-354

Negotiability, 14-1157

Notice of dishonor to fix liability of guarantor, 4-404

Rule that transferee cannot sue in his own name, 14-1158

GUARANTY, *cont'd.*Bills of exchange and promissory notes, *con.*

Rule that transferee may hold in his own name, 14-1158

Bonds:

Assignments, 14-1159

Burden of proof:*Consideration, see infra, Consideration.*

Insolvency, 14-1155

Notice, 14-1152

Classes of guaranties, 14-1138

Collateral security (see *infra, Security*), 14-1155*Conditional guaranties, see infra, Absolute or conditional guaranties.*

Conflict of laws, 14-1131

Consideration, 6-687, 693; 14-1133

Becoming surety or guarantor after delivery of note, 6-693

Benefit to debtor sufficient, 14-1134

Consideration moving towards principal debtor sufficient, 14-1135

Estoppel to deny consideration, 14-1138

Extension of time for payment, see infra, Extension of time of payment.

Failure of consideration, 14-1168

Guaranty executed contemporaneously with principal contract, 14-1134

Guaranty executed subsequently to drafting of contract, 14-1134

Guaranty given in accordance with promise previous to execution of contract, 14-1135

Guaranty of payment after agreement to sell but before delivery, 14-1134

Guaranty subsequent to creation of debt and not inducement thereto, 14-1135

Instances of sufficient consideration, 14-1138

Liability of principal to guarantor as consideration, 6-709

Necessity of consideration, 14-1133

New consideration, 14-1135

Particular considerations held sufficient, 14-1135

Recital of consideration in guaranty, 14-1146

Release of security for debt, 14-1138

Sufficiency of consideration, 14-1133

When consideration of original contract sufficient, 14-1133

When new consideration necessary, 14-1135

*Construction, see infra, Interpretation and construction.**Continuing guaranty (see infra, Limited or continuing guaranties), 14-1129**Corporations, see CORPORATIONS.***Coupons:**

Negotiability of guaranty collateral to coupon, 8-6

Death of guarantor, 14-1160

Default, see infra, Demand and notice of default.

Definition, 14-1128

Del credere agency, see DEL CREDERE AGENCY.

Demand and notice of default, 14-1149

Necessity of demand and notice, 14-1149

Burden of proof, 14-1152

Formal notice, 14-1153

GUARANTY, *cont'd.*

- Demand and notice of default, *cont'd.*
 - Necessity of demand and notice, *cont'd.*
 - Injury resulting from want of proper notice, 14-1151
 - Insolvency of principal, 14-1152
 - Object of notice, 14-1151
 - Questions of law and fact, 14-1152
 - Reasonable diligence, 14-1152
 - Sufficiency of demand and notice, 14-1152
 - Waiver of demand and notice, 14-1153
 - Where guaranty is absolute, 14-1149
 - Where guaranty is conditional, 14-1150
- Discharge of guarantor, 14-1162
 - Alteration of contract guaranteed*, see *infra*, *Alteration of contract guaranteed*.
 - Delay, 14-1167
 - Demand, 14-1167
 - Demand and notice of default*, see *infra*, *Demand and notice of default*.
 - Duress, 14-1166
 - Extension of time of payment*, see *infra*, *Extension of time of payment*.
 - Extinguishment of principal obligation, 14-1162
 - Failure of consideration, 14-1168
 - Fraud, 14-1166
 - Illustrations, 14-1168
 - Notice, 14-1166
 - Release of coguarantor, 14-1168
 - Satisfaction of principal obligation, 14-1162
 - Suit against principal*, see *infra*, *Suit against principal*.
 - Surrender or negligent loss of security for debt, 14-1167
 - Taking other security for debt, 14-1166
 - What will operate as discharge, 14-1162
- Duress, 14-1167
- Estoppel:
 - Estoppel to deny consideration, 14-1138
- Extension of time of payment, 14-1135, 1165
 - Actual forbearance, 14-1137
 - Agreement to forbear, 14-1137
 - Definite time, 14-1136
 - Discharge of guarantor, 14-1165
 - Guarantor's consent, 14-1166
 - Illustrations, 14-1165, 1166
 - Injury to guarantor not necessary to release, 14-1166
 - Nature of agreement, 14-1136
 - Necessity of actual forbearance, 14-1137
 - Necessity of agreement to forbear, 14-1136, 1137
 - Necessity of agreement to forbear for definite time, 14-1136
 - Reasonable time, 14-1137
 - Status of guaranty of void claim, 14-1136
 - Sufficient consideration, 14-1136
 - Void claim, 14-1136
- Extinguishment of principal obligation, 14-1162
- Fidelity and guaranty insurance*, see *FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE*.
- Forbearance*, see *infra*, *Extension of time of payment*.
- Form, 14-1131

GUARANTY, *cont'd.*

- Fraud and deceit, 14-1166
 - Disclosure, 14-79
- General guaranty, 14-1138
- Good note, 14-1077
- Husband and wife, 14-1132
- Implied warranty*, see *IMPLIED WARRANTY*.
- Indemnity contracts*, see *INDEMNITY CONTRACTS*.
- Independent contractors, 14-1129
- Indorsement:
 - Guaranty and indorsement distinguished, 14-1129
- Infants, 14-1132
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 14-1152
 - Burden of proof, 14-1155
 - Suit against principal, 14-1153, 1154
- Insurance*, see *FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE*; *TITLE AND PROPERTY INSURANCE*.
- Interpretation and construction, 14-1143
 - After intent has been determined, 14-1144
 - Against guarantor, 14-1143, 1144
 - Ambiguous guaranties, 14-1144
 - Construction applicable to contracts generally, 14-1143
 - Evidence of surrounding circumstances, 14-1145
 - Evidence to explain guaranty, 14-1144
 - Guarantor not held beyond precise terms of contract, 14-1144
 - Language construed most strongly against user thereof, 17-16
 - Strict construction, 14-1143, 1144
 - View that strict interpretation should be applied in guarantor's favor, 14-1143
- Joint liability, 14-1160
- Knowledge*, see *infra*, *Demand and notice of default*; *Notice of acceptance of guaranty*.
- Letters of credit*, see *LETTERS OF CREDIT*.
- Limitation of actions, 14-1161
- Limited or continuing guaranties, 14-1139
 - Construction as to time and amount must be reasonable, 14-1140
 - Definite amount, 14-1141
 - Generally, 14-1139
 - Goods to be furnished at any time, 14-1141
 - Guaranties held continuing, 14-1141
 - Guaranties held not continuing, 14-1141
 - Guaranties limited as to amount but not as to time, 14-1140
 - Guaranties without limitation as to time or amount, 14-1139
 - Intent that guaranty shall be continuing apparent, 14-1139
 - What are continuing guaranties, 14-1140
 - What are not continuing guaranties, 14-1140
- Line of credit, 19-391
- Loan, trust, and safe-deposit companies*, see *LOAN, TRUST, AND SAFE-DEPOSIT COMPANIES*.
- Loss of security for debt, 14-1167
- Maker, 19-621
- Married women, 14-1132
- Mechanics' liens, 20-463
- Mortgages:
 - Assignment, 14-1159
- National banks*, see *NATIONAL BANKS*.
- Nature of contract, 14-1129
- Negotiability, 14-1157

GUARANTY, *cont'd.*

- Notice of acceptance of guaranty, 14-1145
 - Form of notice, 14-1148
 - Immediate notice, 14-1147
 - Knowledge equivalent to notice, 14-1148
 - Necessity of notice, 14-1145
 - Absolute guaranty, 14-1145
 - Contemporaneous execution of contract and guaranty, 14-1146
 - Guaranty and acceptance contemporaneous, 14-1146
 - Notice held unnecessary, 14-1146
 - Offers to guarantee, 14-1146
 - Recital of consideration in guaranty, 14-1146
- Notice inferred from circumstances, 14-1148
- Reasonable time, 14-1147
- Reasonable time dependent on circumstances of each case, 14-1148
- Reasonable time question for jury, 14-1148
- Requisites of notice, 14-1148
- Sufficiency of notice, 14-1147
- Time of giving notice, 14-1147
- Waiver of notice, 14-1149
- Written notice, 14-1148
- Notice of default*, see *infra*, Demand and notice of default.
- Parol evidence, 11-549
- Partnership, 14-1132
- Payment (see *infra*, Extension of time of payment):
 - Shortening time of payment, 14-1163
- Pledge and collateral security:
 - Exhaustion of collateral security necessary, 14-1155
- Private international law, 14-1131; 22-1353
- Prospective in operation, 14-1129
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Diligence in commencing suit, 14-1156
 - Notice, 14-1152
 - Reasonable time, 14-1148
- Railroads, 23-841
- Reasonable diligence, 14-1152, 1155
- Reasonable time, 14-1147, 1148
 - Extension of time of payment, 14-1137
- Release:
 - Release of coguarantor, 14-1168
 - Release of security for debt as consideration, 14-1138
- Requisites, 14-1131
 - Consideration*, see *infra*, Consideration.
 - Generally, 14-1131
 - Who may act as guarantors, 14-1132
- Requisite steps to bind guarantor, 14-1145
 - Demand and notice of default*, see *infra*, Demand and notice of default.
 - Diligence required of guarantee, 14-1155
 - Notice of acceptance of guaranty*, see *infra*, Notice of acceptance of guaranty.
 - Suit against principal*, see *infra*, Suit against principal.
 - Waiver of diligence, 14-1156
- Retrospective in operation, 14-1129
- Revocation of guaranties, 14-1159
 - Death of guarantor, 14-1160
 - Generally, 14-1159
- Rights of guarantor against principal, 14-1161
- Satisfaction of principal obligation, 14-1162

GUARANTY, *cont'd.*

- Security, 25-180
 - Surrender or negligent loss of security for debt, 14-1167
 - Taking other security for debt, 14-1166
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Several liability, 14-1160
- Single act*, see *infra*, Limited or continuing guaranties.
- Special guaranty, 14-1138
- Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Subrogation:
 - Subrogation of guarantors, 27-229
- Suit against principal, 14-1153
 - Absolute guaranty, 14-1153
 - Conditional guaranty, 14-1154
 - Burden of proof, 14-1155
 - Necessity, 14-1154
 - Where guarantee holds collateral security, 14-1155
 - Diligence required, 14-1155
 - Commencing suit, 14-1156
 - Delay in prosecuting, 14-1156
 - Exhaustion of legal remedies, 14-1156
 - Questions of law and fact, 14-1156
 - Sufficiency, 14-1156
 - Term of court, 14-1156
 - Waiver of diligence, 14-1156
- Sundays and holidays, 27-405
- Suretyship companies, 14-1132
- Suretyship, guaranty distinguished from, 14-1130; 27-432, 526
- Time*, see *infra*, Limited or continuing guaranties.
- Time of payment:
 - Extension of time of payment, 14-1165
 - Shortening time of payment, 14-1163
- Trover and conversion, 28-649
- Usury, 29-473, 475
- Waiver of diligence, 14-1156
- Waiver of notice, 14-1149, 1153
- Warrants*, see WARRANTS.
- Warranty:
 - Guaranty and warranty distinguished, 14-1129
- GUARANTY INSURANCE**, see FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE; TITLE AND PROPERTY INSURANCE.
- GUARD**, 14-1126
 - Highways*, see HIGHWAYS.
- GUARDIAN AD LITEM**, 15-2
 - Abolition:
 - Statutes abolishing necessity of guardian *ad litem*, 15-3
 - Admissions:
 - Guardian and ward, 15-12, 13
 - Answer:
 - Answer not evidence against infant, 15-13
 - Sufficiency of answer, 15-11
 - Appeal, 15-15
 - Appointment, 15-3, 7
 - Appointment by court *sua sponte*, 15-6
 - Appointment of improper person, 15-8, 10
 - Attorney appointed, 15-7
 - At what stage of proceeding appointment is made, 15-6
 - Consulting infant as to appointee, 15-9
 - Effect of failure to appoint, 15-9

GUARDIAN AD LITEM, cont'd.Appointment, *cont'd.*

- Failure to appoint, 15-9
- Financial ability, 15-8
- General guardian appointed, 15-7
- Illustrations of proper and improper appointment, 15-7, 8
- Improper person, 15-8, 10
- Interest adverse to defendant, 15-8
- Judgment or decree erroneous, 15-9
- Next of kin, 15-7
- Officer of court appointed, 15-8
- Power incident to every court, 15-6
- Power to appoint, 15-6
- Process should be served on minor before guardian appointed, 15-7
- Relative appointed, 15-7
- Upon whose motion appointment is made, 15-6
- When necessary, 15-3
 - Actions and suits against infants, 15-3
 - Criminal cases, 15-5
 - How lunatics defend, 15-3
 - Infant sues by next friend and defends by guardian *ad litem*, 15-3
 - Settlement of estate of decedent, 15-5
 - When general guardian may act, 15-5
 - Where infants and insane persons should be represented by guardians *ad litem*, 15-4
 - Who should be appointed, 15-7
- Appointment of general guardian as guardian *ad litem*, 15-7
- Arbitration and award, 15-12
- Attorney and client, 3-346
 - Appointment of attorney, 15-8
- Authority to bind infant:
 - Admissions, 15-12
 - Admissions disregarded, 15-13
 - Answer not evidence against infant, 15-13
 - Beneficial decree may be pronounced by consent, 15-13
 - Compromising cause, 15-12
 - Consenting to judgment, 15-13
 - General statement as to his powers, 15-11
 - Illustrations, 15-11, 12
 - Judgments founded on consent erroneous, 15-13
 - Stipulation, 15-12
 - Submission to arbitration, 15-12
 - Whole cause must be proved, 15-13
- Bond, 15-14
- Compensation, 15-14
- Compromise, 15-12
- Consent to judgment, 15-13
 - Beneficial decree may be pronounced by consent, 15-13
 - Guardian cannot consent to judgment, 15-13
 - Judgments founded on consent erroneous, 15-13
- Court's control of guardian *ad litem*, 15-10
 - General rule, 15-10
 - Illustrations, 15-10
 - Persons under disability are wards of courts, 15-10
- Criminal cases, 15-5

GUARDIAN AD LITEM, cont'd.

Decedent:

Settlement of estate of decedent, 15-5

Decrees against infant held binding, 15-14

Defenses:

General duty to make defense, 15-11

How lunatics defend, 15-3

Infant sues by next friend and defends by guardian *ad litem*, 15-3

Energy and vigilance should be used in defense, 15-11

Financial ability, 15-8

Fraud:

Liability to ward for damage occasioned by fraud, 15-14

General guardian:

Appointment, 15-7

When general guardian may act, 15-5

Guardian, see *infra*, General guardian.Guardian *ad litem* distinguished from *prochein ami*, 15-3Infants (see *infra*, Authority to bind infant), 15-3

Insanity, 15-3

Judgment or decree, 15-9

Appointment of improper person, 15-10

Collateral attack upon judgment, 15-9

Consent to judgment, see *infra*, Consent to judgment.Judgment in case where guardian *ad litem* not appointed erroneous but not void, 15-9Judgment rendered against insane person without appointment of guardian *ad litem* not void, 15-9

Negligence:

Liability to ward for damage occasioned by negligence, 15-14

Next friend, 15-3

Parties to the action, 15-3

Partition, 15-14

Powers, see *infra*, Authority to bind infant.

Service of process:

Process should be served on minor before guardian appointed, 15-7

Settlement of estate of decedent, 15-5

Stipulations, 15-12

Termination of office, 15-15

GUARDIAN AND WARD, 15-16

See FOREIGN GUARDIANS; GUARDIAN AD LITEM; HOMESTEAD; INSANITY.

Abduction, see ABDUCTION.

Accounting by guardian, 15-87

Burden on guardian to prove credits claimed, 15-112

Charges against guardian, see *infra*, Charges against guardian.

Compensation for services, 15-109

Compound interest, 15-96

Credits allowed to guardian, 15-98

Compensation for services, 15-109

Expenses of administering trust, see *infra*, Expenses of administering trust.

Improvements, 15-106

Indebtedness of ward to guardian, 15-111

Insurance, 15-106

Interest on credits, 15-111

Losses not attributable to guardian's negligence, 15-107

Repairs, 15-106

GUARDIAN AND WARD, cont'd.Accounting by guardian, *cont'd.*Credits allowed to guardian, *cont'd.*Support and education of ward, see *infra*, Support and education of ward.

Taxes, 15-106

Transactions after ward's majority, 15-111

Death of guardian, 15-112

Defenses to demand for account, 15-91

Disability, 15-112

Effect of account as *res judicata*, see *infra*, *Res judicata*.

Executors and administrators, 15-112

Expenses of administering trust, see *infra*, Expenses of administering trust.

Foreign guardians, 13-973

Funds held by him in other capacities, 15-94

Improvements, 15-106

Indebtedness of ward to guardian, 15-111

Insurance, 15-106

Interest compounded on termination of trust, 15-97

Interest on credits, 15-111

Interest on funds, 15-95

Judgment, 15-113

Labor of ward, 15-97

Losses not attributable to guardian's negligence, 15-107

Opening account, 15-116

Payment of balance, 15-113

Principles on which accounting is had, 15-91

Profits, 15-75

Profits on funds used by guardian, 15-95

Proof, 15-112

Property, see *infra*, Charges against guardian.

Repairs, 15-106

Res judicata, see *infra*, *Res judicata*.

Services of ward, 15-97

Statutory limitations, 15-91

Sums due from himself, 15-93

Support and education of ward, see *infra*, Support and education of ward.

Taxes, 15-106

To court, 15-89

Defenses to demand for account, 15-91

Inherent jurisdiction in equity and probate courts, 15-89

Obligation to account, 15-90

Statutory limitation, 15-91

What court has jurisdiction, 15-89

Who may ask for accounting, 15-90

To succeeding guardian, 15-89

To ward, 15-87

To whom made, 15-87

Confirmation by long acquiescence, 15-88

Ratification by long delay, 15-88

Suspicion attaching thereto, 15-87

Ward's right to settle account, 15-87

What essential to valid settlement between guardian and ward, 15-88

Transactions after ward's majority, 15-111

Value of ward's labor, 15-97

GUARDIAN AND WARD, cont'd.Accounting by guardian, *cont'd.*

Vouchers, 15-112

Ward's right of action against guardian, see *infra*, Ward's right of action against guardian.

Who may ask for accounting, 15-90

Accounting of ward to guardian, 15-111

Allowance on account, 15-111

Expenditures made and support furnished prior to guardianship, 15-111

Action on bonds, see *infra*, Bonds.Actions (see **GUARDIAN AD LITEM**; see *infra*, Ward's right of action against guardian):*De son tort*, 15-123

Actions by guardian and ward, 15-56

Admissions, 1-678; 15-12, 13

Adoption, 15-53

Adoption of children, 1-730

Age:

Contracts between guardian and ward, 15-87

Ward's arrival at full age, 15-45

Appointment of guardian:

Estoppel to deny appointment, 15-76

Judicial or legislative appointment, see *infra*, Judicial or legislative appointment.Natural guardianship, see *infra*, Natural guardianship.

Testamentary guardianship, 15-28

Apprentices, 2-490, 491, 511; 15-53, 78

Arbitration and award, see **ARBITRATION AND AWARD**.

Assignment:

Testamentary guardianship, 15-31

As to person, see *infra*, Person.Attorney and client (see *infra*, Counsel fees):

Guardian may contract for attorney for infant, 3-417

Right to contract to pay contingent fees, 15-56

Aunt, see *infra*, Support and education of ward.Bankruptcy, see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.

Bastardy:

Natural guardianship over bastards, 15-24

American rule, 15-24

Child in custody of father, 15-24

In England, 15-24

Putative father as against all but mother, 15-24

Bills of exchange and promissory notes (see *infra*, Choses in action):

Legal title to notes, 15-54

Liability of guardian on note, 15-78

Bonds, 15-116

Additional bonds, 15-118

Construction, 15-116

Effect, 15-116

Estoppel, 15-122

Funds covered by bond, 15-117

Funds received by guardian after termination of trust, 15-118

General bond not liable for proceeds of sale of real estate, 15-117

Informalities in bond, 15-116

Joint bonds, 15-119

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Bonds, *cont'd.*
 - Joint bonds, *cont'd.*
 - One guardian for several wards, 15-119
 - Several guardians for same ward, 15-119
 - Necessity of bond, 15-43
 - Sale bonds, 15-117, 120
 - Sale of real property, 15-61, 117
 - Substituted bonds, 15-118
 - What constitutes breach, 15-117
 - What funds are covered by bond, 15-117
- Burden of proof:
 - Action on bond, 15-121
 - Burden on guardian to prove credits claimed, 15-112
- Care, support, and education of ward, 15-99
 - Allowance for support and education of ward, 15-99
 - Income, 15-100, 101
 - Limitation to income, 15-100
 - Principle, 15-100, 101
 - When rule applies to principle, 15-100
- Chancery, 15-31
 - Chancery has jurisdiction though no cause is pending, 15-32
 - Chancery may oblige guardian to give security, 15-52
 - Concurrent jurisdiction with courts of chancery, 15-33
 - Following ward's property into estate of guardian, 15-82
 - General power, 15-31
 - Jurisdiction to appoint guardian, 15-31
 - Power of chancery to control guardians in performance of their trust, 15-32
 - Removal of guardian, 15-47
 - Sale of real estate, 15-58
- Change of residence (see *infra*, Removal of ward), 15-48
- Charges against guardian, 15-91
 - All property received, 15-91
 - Compound interest, 15-96
 - Interest compounded on termination of trust, 15-97
 - Interest on funds, 15-95
 - Labor of ward, 15-97
 - Profits on funds used by guardian, 15-95
 - Property which ought to have been received, 13-92
 - Funds held by him on other capacities, 15-94
 - Guardian charged with funds which he negligently fails to collect, 15-92
 - Guardian who is also executor, administrator, or trustee, 15-94
 - Loss of debts caused by war, 15-93
 - Neglect to collect choses in action, 15-92
 - Negligence in collecting funds from predecessor, executor, or administrator, 15-92
 - Sums due from himself, 15-94
 - Receipts not charged, 15-92
 - Value of ward's labor, 15-97
- Chivalry, 15-21
- Choses in action:
 - Guardian's right to recover choses in action, 15-54

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Choses in action, *cont'd.*
 - Guardian's right to settle choses in action, 15-55
 - Measure of diligence required in collecting assets, 15-74
 - Neglect to collect, 15-92
- Circuit and Probate Courts*, see *infra*, Courts.
- Codicils:
 - Revocation of appointment to office, 6-188
 - General rule, 6-188
 - Revocation of offices as affecting bequests to appointees, 6-189
 - Revocation of offices not altering provisions of will, 6-189
 - Revocation of one of two or more offices, 6-189
 - Will naming executors, codicil naming sole executor, 6-189
- Collateral attack:
 - Appointment, 15-37
 - Sale, 17-1055
- Collection, see *infra*, Choses in action.
- Commissions, see *infra*, Compensation for services.
- Compensation for services, 15-109
 - Amount of compensation, 15-110
 - Commissions disallowed where guardian fails to render account, 15-110
 - Credit, 15-109
 - Guardian guilty of gross violation of duty, 15-110
 - Illustrations, 15-109
 - Negligence, 15-110
 - Statutory provisions, 15-109
- Compound interest, 15-96
- Compromise:
 - Natural guardianship, 15-26
- Confederate bonds, investment in, 15-108
- Conflict of laws*, see FOREIGN GUARDIANS.
- Contracts:
 - Contract by guardian, 15-70
 - Guardian's liability for his own acts and contracts, 15-77
 - Guardian's liability for his own contracts, 15-77
 - Guardian's liability for ward's contracts, 15-78
- Contracts as between guardian and ward, 15-86
 - After majority and settlement, 15-86
 - Between ward's majority and settlement, 15-86
 - During ward's minority, 15-86
- Contributory negligence, 7-426
- Conversion, 15-67
- Corporations:
 - Appointment of corporation, 15-40
 - Power to act as guardian, 7-733
- Counsel fees, 15-98, 99
- Courts (see *infra*, Guardianship by judicial appointment):
 - Accounting by guardian*, see *infra*, Accounting by guardian.
 - Custody of ward, 15-51
 - Education and support of ward, 15-102, 103
 - Investments without order of court, 15-108
- Courts' control of natural guardianship, 15-25

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Credits allowed to guardian:
 - Compensation for services, 15-109
 - Expenses of administering trust*, see *infra*, Expenses of administering trust.
 - Improvements, 15-106
 - Indebtedness of ward to guardian, 15-111
 - Insurance, 15-106
 - Interest on credits, 15-111
 - Losses not attributable to guardian's negligence, 15-107
 - Repairs, 15-106
 - Support and education of ward*, see *infra*, Support and education of ward.
 - Taxes, 15-106
 - Transaction after ward's majority, 15-111
- Custody of ward (see **HABEAS CORPUS**), 15-51
- Custom, 15-21
- Damages:
 - Action on bond, 15-121
 - Measure of damages in action by ward against guardian, 15-82
- Death:
 - Death of father essential to appointment, 15-36
 - Death of surety, 15-47
 - Termination of guardianship, 15-45
- Death by wrongful act, 8-898
- Debts (see *infra*, Choses in action):
 - Indebtedness of ward to guardian, 15-111
 - Liability for ward's debts, 15-79
- Debts of decedents:
 - Presentation of claims, 8-1064
- Dedication, 9-31; 15-57
- Defenses of third persons against ward, 15-84
- Definitions, 15-20
 - Guardian, 15-20
 - Guardianship by common law, 15-21
 - Guardianship by local custom, 15-21
 - Guardianship by nature, 15-21
 - Guardianship in chivalry, 15-21
 - Guardianship in socage, 15-21
 - Testamentary guardianship, 15-22
 - Ward, 15-20
- De son tort*, 15-123
- Diligence*, see *infra*, Obligation of guardian to ward.
- Discharge of guardian, 9-465
- Distress, 9-632
- Domicil, 15-33
 - Court of county in which ward resides, 15-33
 - Effect of removal of infant by guardian, 15-34
 - General guardian appointed by court of ward's domicil, 15-33
 - Infants, 15-34
 - Infant's domicil primarily that of father, 15-33
 - Jurisdiction of particular court arising from ward's domicil, 15-33
 - Remarriage of mother, 15-34
 - Removal by infant's own act, 15-35
 - Removal of infant by surviving mother, 15-34
 - Right to alter ward's domicil, 15-52
 - Unauthorized removal, 15-35

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Domicil, *cont'd.*
 - When domicil of mother determines that of infant, 15-34
 - When domicil of person standing *in loco parentis* determines infant's domicil, 15-35
- Dower:
 - Assignment by guardian, 10-172
- Duties of guardian*, see *infra*, Powers and duties of guardian.
- Education of ward*, see *infra*, Support and education of ward.
- Election, 15-72, 81
- Enlistment*, see **MILITARY LAW**.
- Equitable election, 15-72
- Equity*, see *infra*, Chancery.
- Estate, 15-53
 - Actions, 15-56
 - Arbitrate, 15-72
 - Assignment of dower, 15-69
 - Choses in action, 15-54
 - Collection of choses in action, 15-55
 - Compromise, 15-72
 - Contract, 15-70
 - Election for ward, 15-72
 - Following ward's property into estate of guardian, 15-82
 - General nature of guardian's interest, 15-53
 - Guardian's control over real estate confined to rents and profits, 15-54
 - Guardian's right to possession*, see *infra*, Possession.
 - Incumbrances, right to pay, 15-55
 - Investment of ward's funds, 15-55
 - Legacies, 15-55
 - Mortgage of real estate*, see *infra*, Mortgages.
 - Naked power not coupled with interest, 15-54
 - Power of guardian over ward's property, 15-53
 - Purchase of real estate, 15-68
 - Real estate, 15-54
 - Release of ward's right, 15-71
 - Rents and profits, 15-54
 - Restriction of guardian's powers, 15-53
 - Right to bring and defend suits, 15-56
 - Sale of personal property, 15-56
 - Sale of ward's lands*, see *infra*, Sale of ward's real estate.
 - Settling choses in action, 15-55
 - Special trusts not included in guardian's control, 15-53
 - Suits, 15-56
 - To act after expiration of his office, 15-73
 - Vested interest, 15-54
 - Waiver of ward's right, 15-71
- Estoppel, 11-397, 398
 - Bond, 15-122
 - Estoppel to deny appointment, 15-77
 - Estoppel to deny validity of acts thereunder, 15-77
- Executions, 11-641
- Executors and administrators, 11-775, 792, 800
 - Accounting for fund held by guardian as executor and administrator, 15-94
 - Appointment of executors and administrators, 15-41

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Executors and administrators, *cont'd.*
 - Death of guardian, 15-112
 - One who is both administrator and guardian, 15-75
- Exemptions from execution*, see **EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION)**.
- Expenses of administering trust, 15-98
 - Claims against ancestor, 15-98
 - Counsel fees, 15-98
 - Expenses of defending guardian's accounts, 15-99
 - Expenses of litigation, 15-98
 - General rule, 15-98
 - Illustrations, 15-98
- Extraterritorial authority of guardians*, see **FOREIGN GUARDIANS**.
- Father:
 - Guardian by nature, 15-21, 22
 - Guardian for nurture, 15-21
 - Support and education of ward, see *infra*, Support and education of ward.
- Filing, see *infra*, Inventory.
- Fire insurance:
 - Allowance for insurance, 15-106
 - Insurable interest, 15-160
- Following ward's property into estate of guardian, 15-82
- Foreign domicil*, see **FOREIGN GUARDIANS**.
- Foreign guardians*, see **FOREIGN GUARDIANS**.
- Fraud:
 - Fraud in procuring appointment, 15-50
 - Opening account, 15-116
- Garnishment, 14-808, 819
- Gifts, 15-87
 - Gifts to guardian by ward, 14-1014
- Grandparents:
 - Guardianship by nature, 15-24
- Guardian ad litem*, see **GUARDIAN AD LITEM**.
- Guardian de son tort*, 15-123
- Guardianship by judicial appointment, 15-22
 - Guardianship *ad litem*, 15-22
 - Guardianship over insane and incompetent person, 15-22
 - Guardianship over minors, 15-22
- Habeas corpus*, see **HABEAS CORPUS**.
- Habitual drunkards*, see **HABITUAL DRUNKARDS**.
- Homestead, 15-536
- Husband and wife:
 - Appointment of married woman, 15-41
 - Possession of guardian, 15-822
- Illegal contracts*, see **ILLEGAL CONTRACTS**.
- Immorality of guardian, 15-49
- Implied trusts*, see **IMPLIED TRUSTS**.
- Improvements:
 - Allowance for improvements, 15-106
- Incumbrances:
 - Right to pay incumbrances, 15-55
- Indebtedness of ward to guardian, 15-111
- Infants:
 - Domicil, 15-33
- Insanity*, see **INSANITY**.
- Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.
- Insurance:
 - Allowance for insurance, 15-106
- Interest:
 - Compound interest, 15-96
 - Exceptions to and qualifications of rule, 15-96
 - Illustrations, 15-96

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Interest, *cont'd.*
 - Interest on credits, 15-111
 - On what funds guardian will be charged with interest, 15-95
- Inventory:
 - Neglect to file inventory, 15-50
- Investments (see **INVESTMENTS**; see *infra*, Interest), 15-55
 - Inadequate security, 15-107
 - Investment in Confederate funds, 15-108
 - Investment in guardian's own name, 15-108
 - Investments outside of jurisdiction, 15-108
 - Investments without order of court, 15-108
 - Loans without sufficient security, 15-107
- Joint bonds*, see *infra*, Bonds.
- Joint guardians, 15-77
- Judgment:
 - Accounting, 15-113
- Judicial or legislative appointment (see *infra*, Guardianship by judicial appointment), 15-22, 31
 - Chancery, 15-31
 - Change of residence, 15-34, 35, 37
 - Collateral attack upon appointment, 15-37
 - Concurrent jurisdiction with courts of chancery, 15-33
 - Court appointing guardian retains its jurisdiction notwithstanding ward's change of residence, 15-35
 - Death of father, 15-36
 - Domicil of infant primarily that of father, 15-33
 - Domicil of mother, 15-34
 - Domicil of person standing *in loco parentis* determines infant's domicil, 15-35
 - Domicil of ward, 15-33
 - Equity, 15-31
 - Facts necessary to justify appointment, 15-36
- Foreign guardian*, see **FOREIGN GUARDIAN**.
- Former guardian must have been removed before successor can be appointed, 15-36
- Jurisdiction arising from ward's ownership of property within jurisdiction, 15-36
 - Jurisdiction of particular court, 15-33
 - Legislature, 15-32
 - Necessity of qualification, 15-43
 - Nomination by ward*, see *infra*, Nomination by ward.
 - Property in hands of testamentary trustee, 15-37
 - Qualifications, 15-43
 - Removal of infant by guardian, 15-34
 - Removal of ward, 15-34, 35
 - Removal of ward to foreign country, 15-37
 - Requisite procedure, 15-37
 - Selection of guardian, see *infra*, Selection of guardian.
 - Statutory courts, 15-32
- Judicial sales:
 - Sale by guardian a judicial sale, 17-955

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Jurisdiction (see *infra*, Judicial or legislative appointment), 17-1055
- Acting in other jurisdictions, 15-73
- Removal of guardian, see *infra*, Removal of guardian.
- Kinds of guardianship, 15-20
- Laches by ward, 15-84
- Lease:
 - Duty of guardian in leasing ward's property, 15-74
 - Natural guardianship, 15-27
- Lease of real estate, 15-68
- Legacies and devises, 15-55
- Legislative appointment, see *infra*, Judicial or legislative appointment.
- Legislature:
 - Sale of ward's real estate, 15-58
- Liability of guardian, see *infra*, Obligation of guardian to third persons; Obligation of guardian to ward.
- Liability of ward, 15-85
 - To guardian after termination of guardianship, 15-85
 - To guardian during guardianship, 15-85
 - To third persons, 15-85
- Limitation of actions:
 - Accounting, 15-91
 - Action on bond, 15-121
- Loan, trust, and safe-deposit companies, 15-40
- Local custom, 15-21
- Loco parentis*, 19-518
- Losses not attributable to guardian's negligence, 15-107
 - Applications of rule, 15-107
 - Credit allowed, 15-107
 - Credit not allowed for losses resulting from negligence, 15-107
 - Inadequate security, 15-107
- Investments in Confederate bonds, 15-108
- Investments in guardian's own name, 15-108
- Investments outside of jurisdiction, 15-108
- Investments without order of court, 15-108
- Loans on personal security, 15-107
- Loans without sufficient security, 15-107
- Rule stated, 15-107
- Louisiana system of guardianship, 15-44
- Marriage, 15-45
 - Consent of guardian, 19-1190
 - Remarriage, see *infra*, Remarriage of mother.
- Removal:
 - Marriage of female guardian, 15-49
 - Right to consent to marriage, 15-53
 - Termination by marriage of female ward, 15-46
 - Termination of guardianship by marriage of female guardian, 15-45
 - Termination of guardianship by marriage of male ward, 15-46
- Marriage of mother:
 - Effect on ward's domicile, 15-34
- Married woman:
 - Appointment of married woman, 15-41
- Mechanics' liens*, see **MECHANICS' LIENS.**

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Military law*, see **MILITARY LAW.**
- Mortgages, 20-914
 - Power of guardian, 15-69
- Mother:
 - Allowance of support to mother, 15-103
 - Guardian for nurture, 15-21
 - Guardianship by nature, 15-23
 - Remarriage of mother, 15-34
 - Testamentary guardianship, see *infra*, Testamentary guardianship.
- Natural guardianship, 15-21, 22
 - Bastards, 15-24
 - Children of tender years, 15-23
 - Collecting ward's debts, 15-26
 - Common law, 15-22
 - Compromise, 15-26
 - Controlled by courts, 15-25
 - Discharge of claims due to ward, 15-26
 - Father and mother joint guardians, 15-23
 - Grandparents, 15-24
 - In whom guardianship vested by nature, 15-22
 - Lease of ward's land, 15-27
 - Mother, 15-23
 - Natural guardianship is over the person only, 15-26
 - Natural guardianship over bastards, 15-24
 - Person only, 15-26
 - Sale of ward's land, 15-27
 - Statute, 15-24
 - Statutory authority of natural guardian, 15-27
 - Superior right of testamentary guardian, 15-23
- Necessaries:
 - Liability of guardian, 15-78
- Negligence of guardian (see *infra*, Obligation of guardian to ward), 15-49, 50, 92
 - Collection of debts and funds belonging to ward, 15-92
 - Credit not allowed for losses resulting from negligence, 15-107
 - Losses not attributable to guardian's negligence, see *infra*, Losses not attributable to guardian's negligence.
- New York guardianship in socage, 15-44
- Next of kin:
 - Preference of next of kin, 15-39
- Nomination by ward, 15-42
 - General rule, 15-42
 - Subject to control by court, 15-42
 - Whether existing guardian is, superseded, 15-42
- Nonresidents:
 - Appointment of nonresidents, 15-41
- Obligation of guardian to third persons, 15-77
 - Duties to ward, 15-79
 - For his own acts and contracts, 15-77
 - For necessities furnished to ward, 15-78
 - For ward's contracts and torts, 15-78
- Obligation of guardian to ward, 15-73
 - Diligence in collection, 15-74
 - Diligence required, 15-73
 - Estoppel to deny his appointment or his acts thereunder, 15-76
 - General rule, 15-73

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Obligation of guardian to ward, *cont'd.*
 - Joint guardians, 15-77
 - Measure of care required, 15-73
 - Obligations of joint guardians, 15-77
 - One guardian for several wards, 15-77
 - Several guardians for same estate, 15-77
 - Trust obligation, 15-75
- Opening account, 15-116
- Orders of court, see *infra*, Courts.
- Parent and child (see *infra*, Father; Mother):
 - Testamentary guardianship, see *infra*, Testamentary guardianship.
 - Wishes of parent, 15-38
- Partnership, 15-40
- Payment, 15-113; 22-528
 - Confederate money, 22-549
- Person, 15-50
 - Apprentice, 15-53
 - Habeas corpus, 15-51
 - Right to alter ward's domicil, 15-52
 - Right to consent to marriage, adoption, or enlistment, 15-53
 - Right to control, 15-51
 - Right to custody, 15-51
 - Seduction of ward, 15-51
 - Subject to control of court, 15-51
 - When guardianship extends to person, 15-50
- Possession:
 - Guardian's right to possession, 15-54
 - Illustrations, 15-54
 - Investment of funds, 15-54
 - Possession of choses in action, 15-54
- Poverty of guardian, 15-49
- Powers and duties of guardian:
 - As to estate, see *infra*, Estate.
 - As to person, see *infra*, Person.
 - Obligation of guardian to third persons, see *infra*, Obligation of guardian to third persons.
 - Obligation of guardian to ward, see *infra*, Obligation of guardian to ward.
 - Remedies of ward, 15-80
 - Rights of guardian, 15-79
- Prescription, 22-1201
- Private international law, see FOREIGN GUARDIANS.
- Privileged communications, 23-90
- Privity, 24-751
- Probate:
 - Testamentary guardianship, 15-29
- Probate courts, see *infra*, Courts.
- Profits, 15-75
- Profits on funds used by guardian, 15-95
- Property, see *infra*, Estate.
- Qualification:
 - Necessity of qualification, 15-43
 - Testamentary guardianship, 15-30
- Ratification (see *infra*, Sale of ward's real estate), 15-86
 - Accounts, 15-88
- Ratification by ward, 15-84
- Real estate (see *infra*, Estate):
 - Possession, 15-54
 - Sale of ward's land, see *infra*, Sale of ward's real estate.
- Release and discharge, 15-71; 24-303
- Religious belief of guardian, 15-40

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Remarriage of mother, 15-34
- Appointment, 15-41
- Remedies of ward (see *infra*, Ward's right of action against guardian):
 - Defenses of third person against ward, 15-84
 - Following property into estate of guardian, 15-82
 - Ratification or laches by ward, 15-84
 - Right to reclaim his property from third persons, 15-83
- Removal of guardian, 15-47
 - Cause for removal, 15-48
 - Change of residence, 15-48
 - Fraud in procuring appointment, 15-50
 - Insolvency, 15-49
 - Jurisdiction of chancery, 15-47
 - Jurisdiction of probate courts, 15-48
 - Jurisdiction to remove, 15-47
 - Malfeasance in office, 15-49
 - Marriage of female guardian, 15-49
 - Mode of removal, 15-48
 - Negligence of guardian, 15-49, 50
 - Poverty, 15-49
 - Removal of guardian's residence, 15-48
 - Rule stated, 15-47
 - Testamentary guardianship, 15-31
 - Unfitness of guardian, 15-48
- Removal of ward:
 - Appointment for purpose of removal to foreign country, 15-37
 - Domicil, 15-34
 - Clandestine or fraudulent removal, 15-35
 - Effect of removal by guardian, 15-34
 - Removal by infant's own act, 15-35
 - Removal of infant by surviving mother, 15-34
 - Unauthorized removal, 15-34
 - Former guardian must have been removed before successor can be appointed, 15-36
- Repairs, 15-106
- Replevin, 24-482
- Residence (see *infra*, Domicil):
 - Change of guardian's residence, 15-48
- Resignation, 15-47
- Res judicata, 24-734, 751, 821
 - Annual accounts, 15-114
 - Effect of account as *res judicata*, 15-114
 - Final account, 15-115
 - Settlements on final accounts as *res judicata*, 15-115
 - Settlements on annual accounts not *res judicata*, 15-114
- Resulting trusts, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.
- Rights of guardian, 15-79
- Sale:
 - Collateral attack, 17-1055
- Sale of ward's real estate, 15-57
 - Bond, 15-61, 117, 120
 - Caveat emptor, 15-64
 - Collateral attack, 15-63
 - Confirmation, 15-62
 - Covenants in guardian's deed, 15-67
 - Dedication, 15-57
 - Guardian as purchaser, 15-66
 - Inherent power, 15-57
 - Natural guardianship, 15-27
 - Notice to ward, 15-63

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Sale of ward's real estate, *cont'd.*
 - Obligation of purchasers, 15-64
 - Petition, 15-60
 - Power by order of court, 15-58
 - Bona fide* purchasers from vendee, 15-65
 - Bond not essential, 15-61
 - Causes justifying sale, 15-58
 - Caveat emptor*, 15-64
 - Chancery courts, 15-58
 - Collateral attack upon sale, 15-63
 - Confirmation, 15-62
 - Confirmation of sale, 15-63
 - Covenants in guardian's deed, 15-67
 - Generally, 15-58
 - Guardian as purchaser, 15-66
 - Incidents of sale, 15-67
 - Lien for purchase price, 15-65
 - Notice to ward, 15-63
 - Obligation of purchasers, 15-64
 - Probate courts, 15-58
 - Proceeds regarded as real estate, 15-67
 - Proper sale bond requisite, 15-61
 - Provisions of statute must be substantially complied with, 15-60
 - Public sale, 15-62
 - Purchase by guardian, 15-66
 - Purchasers, 15-64
 - Ratification of sale by ward, 15-65
 - Ratification of sale to guardian, 15-67
 - Report, 15-62
 - Requisites of valid sale, 15-60
 - Rights of purchasers, 15-64
 - Sale of land to pay debts, 15-67
 - Sale to guardian, 15-66
 - Sureties, 15-61
 - Unborn heirs, 15-60
 - What court has jurisdiction, 15-58
 - What interest may be sold, 15-59
- Power by special legislative act, 15-58
- Power by will or deed, 15-58
- Proceeds of sale treated as real estate, 15-67
- Purchase by guardian, 15-66
- Ratification of sale by ward, 15-65
- Ratification of sale to guardian, 15-67
- Report, 15-62
- Requisites of valid sale, 15-60
- Rights of purchasers, 15-64
- Special grant of power essential, 15-57
- Statutes, 15-57
- Security*, see *infra*, Investments.
- Seduction of ward, 15-51
- Selection of guardian, 15-38
 - Considerations, 15-41
 - Corporation, 15-40
 - Discretionary with trial court, 15-38
 - Executors and administrators, 15-41
 - Infant's welfare controls, 15-38
 - Married woman, 15-41
 - Nomination by ward*, see *infra*, Nomination by ward.
 - Nonresident, 15-41
 - Parent's wishes, 15-38
 - Partnership, 15-40
 - Preference of next of kin, 15-39
 - Religious belief of guardian, 15-40

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 25-542
- Settlement*, see *infra*, Accounting by guardian.
- Socage, 15-21; 25-1128
 - New York guardianship in socage, 15-44
- Special trusts, 15-53
- Statute of limitations:
 - Ward's right of action against guardian, 15-80
- Stepfather*, see *infra*, Support and education of ward.
- Subrogation*, see SUBROGATION.
- Suits*, see GUARDIAN AD LITEM; see *infra*, Ward's right of action against guardian.
- Suits by guardian and ward, 15-56
- Suit upon bond*, see *infra*, Bonds.
- Suit upon guardian's bond*, 15-120
 - Burden of proof, 15-121
 - Cannot be maintained in another state, 15-120
 - Default of successor, 15-122
 - Defenses, 15-121
 - Laches, 15-122
 - Measure of damages, 15-121
 - Release of some of sureties, 15-122
 - Settlement of account must precede suit, 15-120
 - Statutory limitations, 15-121
 - Sureties may be sued without prior suit and judgment against guardian, 15-121
 - Waiver, 15-122
 - Ward's acts during minority, 15-122
- Support and education of ward, 15-102; 27-423
 - Allowance of support to mother, 15-103
 - Aunt, 15-104
 - Father as guardian, 15-102
 - Exceptions to rule, 15-102
 - Father not ordinarily allowed for support and education, 15-102
 - General rule, 15-102
 - Guardian not allowed for payments to father for ward's board, 15-102
 - Past maintenance, 15-102
 - Where allowance will be made to father, 15-102
 - Whether expenditures must be sanctioned by order of court, 15-102
 - Guardian taking ward into his own family, 15-104
 - Hiring of horses, 15-105
 - Indebtedness of ward to guardian, 15-111
 - Items of support, 15-105
 - Mother, 15-103
 - Persons *in loco parentis*, 15-104
 - Stepfather, 15-104
 - Traveling expenses, 15-105
 - Uncle, 15-104
 - Ward living with stepfather, 15-104
- Suretyship*, see *infra*, Bonds.
- Taxation*, see TAXATION.
- Tax titles*, see TAX TITLES.
- Termination of guardianship, 15-45
 - Death, 15-45
 - Death of surety, 15-47
 - Marriage of female guardian, 15-45
 - Marriage of female ward, 15-46
 - Marriage of male ward, 15-47

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Termination of guardianship, *cont'd.*
 - Power to act after termination, 15-73
 - Removal from trust, see *infra*, Removal of guardian.
 - Resignation, 15-47
 - Ward's arrival at age of choice, 15-45
 - Ward's arrival at full age, 15-45
- Testamentary guardianship, 15-22, 27
 - Assignment, 15-31
 - Incidents of testamentary guardianship, 15-31
 - Language held insufficient, 15-30
 - Method of appointment, 15-29
 - Deed, 15-29
 - Execution of will or deed, 15-29
 - Implied appointment, 15-30
 - Intention of appointment, 15-29, 30
 - Language necessary, 15-29
 - Probate, 15-29
 - Will, 15-29
 - Necessity of qualification, 15-30
 - Power of appointment, 15-27
 - Bastards, 15-28
 - Father, 15-27
 - General rule, 15-27
 - Grandfather, 15-28
 - Mother, 15-27
 - Statutes authorizing mother to appoint guardian, 15-29
 - Statutes authorizing surviving parent to appoint guardian, 15-28
 - Statutory modifications, 15-28
 - Will leaving property to minor and designating one as guardian, 15-28
 - Qualification, 15-30
 - Removal, 15-31
 - Statutory origin, 15-27
 - Superior right of guardian by nature, 15-23
- Third persons (see *infra*, Obligation of guardian to third persons):
 - Liability of ward, 15-85
 - Right to reclaim his property from third persons, 15-83
- Torts, 15-78
 - Liability of guardian for ward's torts, 15-78
- Trust obligations, 15-75
- Trusts and trustees:
 - Accounting for fund held by guardian as trustee, 15-94
 - Following ward's property into estate of guardian, 15-82
 - Special trusts not included in guardian's control, 15-53
- Tutor, 15-44
- Uncle, see *infra*, Support and education of ward.
- Undue influence, 29-127
 - Conclusive presumption, 29-128
 - Donation after majority of ward, 29-129
 - General rule, 29-127
 - Length of time of presumption, 29-128
 - Nature of presumption, 29-128
 - Particular transactions, 29-127
 - Settlements, 29-128
 - Who is a guardian, 29-128
 - Wills, 29-128
- Usury, 29-503

GUARDIAN AND WARD, *cont'd.*

- Vendor's lien, 29-748
- Vested rights, 15-54
- Vouchers, 15-112
- Waiver, 15-71
- War:
 - Loss of debts by war, 15-93
- Ward's right of action against guardian, 15-80
 - During guardianship, 15-80
 - Election, 15-81
 - Incidents of ward's right of action, 15-80
 - Measure of damages, 15-82
 - Notice imputed to ward, 15-82
 - Statute of limitations, 15-81
 - Termination of guardianship, 15-80
 - Ward's right of election, 15-81
 - What constitutes conversion, 15-80
- Waste, 30-271
- Wills, see WILLS; see *infra*, Testamentary guardianship.
- GUBERNATORIAL**, see GOVERNOR.
- GUEST**, see INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS; INNS AND INNKEEPERS.
- GUIDON**, 15-123
- GUILD**:
 - Corporations:
 - Corporations and guilds distinguished, 7-634
- GUILTY**, 15-123
- GULF**, 15-123
- GUN**, 15-123
 - See EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES.
 - Expert and opinion evidence:
 - Value, 12-479
- GUNPOWDER**, see EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES.
- GUTTER — GUTTERING**, 15-124
 - Macadamizing, 19-603
- HABEAS CORPUS**, 15-125
 - Acquittal, 15-166
 - Action, 15-157
 - Actual restraint, see *infra*, Restraint.
 - Ad deliberandum, 15-131
 - Ad faciendum et recipiendum, 15-131
 - Ad prosequendum, 15-131
 - Ad respondendum, 15-131
 - Ad satisfaciendum, 15-131
 - Ad subjiendum, 15-132
 - Ad testificandum, 15-131, 191
 - Discretion of court, 15-192
 - Illustrations, 15-191, 192
 - Prisoner desiring to testify in his own behalf, 15-192
 - Purpose, 15-191
- Affidavits, 15-208
- Aliens, 2-66; 15-140, 155
 - Custody of foreigners where law of nations is involved, 15-140
- Appellate courts, 15-143, 148
- Application, 15-192
 - Court or judge to whom application must be made, 15-193
 - Requisites, 15-192
 - Sufficiency, 15-192
 - Who may apply for writ, see *infra*, Who may apply for writ.
- Apprentices, 2-498
- Arrest:
 - Second arrest, 2-913
- Bail (in civil cases), 15-189

HABEAS CORPUS, *cont'd.*

- Bail and recognizance, 15-189
 - Excessive bail, 15-190
 - Habeas corpus to admit to bail, 15-189
 - Habeas corpus to surrender prisoner in discharge of bail, 15-191
 - Illustrations, 15-189, 190
 - Moot case, 15-159
 - Persons at large on bail or recognizance, 15-159
 - Reduction of amount, 3-681
 - Surrender by bail, 15-159
- Boundaries, 15-156
- Cause, 15-157
- Chambers*, see *infra*, Vacation and chambers.
- Children*, see *infra*, Infants.
- Citizenship, 15-180
 - Power of United States courts to grant habeas corpus on ground of diverse citizenship, 15-135
- Civil action, 6-98; 15-157
- Civil proceedings, 6-98; 15-157
- Civil process, 15-160
- Clerk of court, 15-150
- Collateral attack, 17-1059
- Commitment:
 - Commitment on criminal charge*, see *infra*, Custody under warrant or commitment on criminal charge.
 - Validity of commitment on its face, 15-198
- Common law, 15-128
- Common-law origin, 15-154
- Jurisdiction, 15-132
- Compelling obedience to writ, 15-214
- Constitutional law:
 - Conviction under constitutional statute, 15-169
 - Custody in violation of the constitutional law of the United States, 15-138
 - Custody under state statutes in conflict with Federal Constitution, 15-139
 - Imprisonment without due process of law, 15-139
 - Inquiry into constitutionality of statutes allowed, 15-204
 - Inquiry into constitutionality of statutes denied, 15-205
 - Suspension of writ*, see *infra*, Suspension of writ.
- Contempt, 15-177, 203
 - Acts not constituting contempt, 15-179
 - Commitment by legislative bodies, 15-180
 - Commitment for contempt not impeachable by habeas corpus, 15-177
 - Commitment for disobeying erroneous judgment, 15-177
 - Commitment void for want of jurisdiction, 15-178
 - Compelling obedience to writ, 15-214
 - Contempts by witnesses, 15-204
 - Disobedience to unauthorized commitment, 15-178
 - Existence of facts recited in commitment, 15-204
 - Form of commitment, 15-203
 - General rule, 15-177
 - Indefinite commitments, 15-180
 - Inquiry into jurisdiction of court making commitment, 15-203

HABEAS CORPUS, *cont'd.*

- Contempt, *cont'd.*
 - Inquiry into jurisdiction to commit refractory witnesses, 15-204
 - Inquiry into propriety of questions, 15-204
 - Jurisdiction of court committing, 15-177
 - Order made in proceedings of which court has no jurisdiction, 15-178
 - Presumption as to jurisdiction, 15-203
 - Refusal of witness to answer improper questions, 15-179
 - Refusal of witness to answer legal and proper questions, 15-179
 - Refusal to testify before grand jury, 15-179
 - Sufficiency of facts, 15-179
 - Sufficiency of facts to constitute contempt, 15-204
 - Unauthorized commitment, 15-178
- Conviction without indictment, 15-169
- Courts (see *infra*, Custody under judgments or orders of court; Jurisdiction; State courts; United States courts):
 - Court to whom application must be made, 15-193
 - Return, 15-196
- Courts-martial, 15-176
- Courts of record:
 - Custody under judgments or orders of court*, see *infra*, Custody under judgments or orders of court.
- Criminal charge*, see *infra*, Custody under judgments or orders of court; Custody under warrant or commitment on criminal charge; Hearing and determination.
- Criminal proceedings, 15-157
- Custody pending hearing, 15-213
- Custody under judgments or orders of court, 15-166
 - Appeal, 15-176
 - Commitment for contempts*, see *infra*, Contempt.
 - Contempt*, see *infra*, Contempt.
 - Courts-martial, 15-176
 - Custody under judgment, etc., of competent court not relievable by habeas corpus, 15-166
 - Decisions of quasi-judicial officers, 15-180
 - Denial of a trial by jury, 15-176
 - Errors, 15-171
 - Excessive judgments, 15-171
 - Excessive sentence, 15-176
 - Existence, 15-176
 - Existence of remedy by appeal, 15-176
 - Expiration of period of imprisonment, 15-171
 - Indictment*, see *infra*, Indictment.
 - Irregularities, 15-172
 - Judgments becoming inoperative after rendition, 15-171
 - Objections to indictment, 15-175
 - Pardon of prisoner, 15-171
 - Quasi-judicial officers, 15-180
 - Relief, 15-176
 - Void judgments and process, 15-166
 - Absence of member of court, 15-168
 - Convictions of acts not criminal in law, 15-169
 - Conviction under unconstitutional statute, 15-169

HABEAS CORPUS, *cont'd.*Custody under judgments or orders of court, *cont'd.*Void judgments and process, *cont'd.*

Conviction under void municipal ordinance, 15-169

Conviction without indictment, 15-169

De facto judge, 15-168

Defective mittimus issued on valid sentence, 15-168

Defective organization of court, 15-168

Former jeopardy, 15-169

General rule, 15-166

Illustrations, 15-168

Jury trial, 15-168

Unauthorized time and place of holding court, 15-168

Void judgments, 15-166

Void process, 15-166

Want of jurisdiction or power to issue process, 15-168

Want of power to render particular judgment, 15-169, 170

Custody under warrant or commitment on criminal charge, 15-161

After indictment, 15-163

Acquittal, 15-166

After acquittal or the equivalent thereof, 15-166

Defective indictment, 15-163

Defects or irregularities in drawing grand jury, 15-163

Delay caused by prisoner, 15-165

Delay in bringing indictment to trial, 15-164

Delay without fault of prosecution, 15-165

Forfeiture of right to speedy trial, 15-165

Former jeopardy, 15-165

Insufficiency of indictment, 15-163

Interfering with province of jury, 15-163

No evidence before grand jury, 15-164

Offense not committed within jurisdiction, 15-163

Defects in warrant of commitment, 15-162

Failure to indict within limited time, 15-162

General rule, 15-161

Illustrations, 15-162, 163

Irregularities of indictment, 15-163

Matters properly determinable by committing magistrate or grand jury, 15-162

No evidence given, 15-163

Offense not committed within jurisdiction where indictment was found, 15-163

Pendency of proceedings before examining magistrate, 15-163

Want of jurisdiction in committing magistrate, 15-162

Decision on hearing, 15-209

Appeal, 15-212

Conclusiveness of decision, 15-211

Discharge of party, 15-209

HABEAS CORPUS, *cont'd.*Decision on hearing, *cont'd.*

Disposition of party as law and justice require, 15-210

Effect of awarding custody of children, 15-213

Effect of decision, 15-211

Effect of discharge, 15-212

Effect of remedy by appeal, 15-212

Lunatics confined without legal commitment, 15-210

Recommitment of prisoner, 15-210

Refusal to discharge not a bar to subsequent application, 15-211

Remand, 15-209

Remanding prisoner, 15-211

Res judicata, 14-211, 212, 213

Void sentence under valid conviction, 15-211

De facto officers, 15-169

Definition, 15-128

Denial of writ, see *infra*, Remedy for denial of writ.Determination, see *infra*, Hearing and determination.

Direction:

To whom writ directed, 15-194

Discharge of party, 15-209

Discretion of court, 15-142, 145, 190, 192

Due process of law:

United States courts, 15-139

Elections, 10-815

Escape, 11-276

Evidence:

Admissibility of evidence, 15-207

Affidavits, 15-208

Averments of petition, 15-208

Averments of return, 15-208

Examination of evidence before committing officer, 15-199

Extradition, 15-188

No evidence given before committing magistrate, 15-163

No legal evidence before grand jury, 15-164

Oral evidence, 15-208

Presumptions, 15-208

Strict rules of evidence not enforced in habeas corpus proceedings, 15-207

Sufficiency of evidence, 15-199

Sufficiency of evidence to support conviction, 15-202

Weight of evidence, 15-199

Whether commitment is supported by any legal evidence, 15-199

Whether evidence before committing officer reviewable, 15-199, 200

Written evidence, 15-208

Excessive judgments, 15-171, 176

Ex debito justitiæ, 15-157

Existence of remedy by appeal, 15-176

Extradition, 15-140, 188, 205

Concurrent jurisdiction, 15-153

Custody in extradition proceedings, 15-188

Fugitive from justice kidnapped or unlawfully taken, 15-158

Guilt or innocence, 15-206

Inquiry as to identity of prisoner, 15-205

Inquiry as to whether prisoner is a fugitive from justice, 15-205

HABEAS CORPUS, cont'd.Extradition, *cont'd.*

- Inquiry into validity of warrant, 15-205
- Insufficiency of evidence, 15-188
- International extradition, 15-140
- Remedy by habeas corpus, 15-188
- Sufficiency of charge of crime, 15-188
- United States courts, 15-140
- Whether an alleged fugitive is substantially charged with a crime, 15-205

Federal questions, see *infra*, United States courts.

Foreign judgments, 13-1021

Former jeopardy, 15-165, 169

Fugitive from justice, see *infra*, Extradition.Governor, see *infra*, Suspension of writ.Grand jury (see *infra*, Custody under warrant or commitment on criminal charge):

- Jurisdiction of grand jury, 15-200

Grounds of remedy, 15-160

Custody in extradition proceedings, see *infra*, Extradition.Custody of husband or wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.Custody of infants, see *infra*, Infants.Custody of military officers, see *infra*, Military law.

Debtor discharged under insolvent law, 15-160

General rule, 15-160

Habeas corpus ad testificandum, see *infra*, Ad testificandum.Habeas corpus to admit to bail, see *infra*, Bail and recognizance.

Habeas corpus to procure temporary enlargement for special purposes, 15-190

Illegal restraint, 15-160

Lunatic, 15-160

Person who is arrested in violation of privilege, 15-160

United States courts, see *infra*, United States courts.Guardian and ward (see *infra*, Infants), 15-51

Detention of wards from guardians, 15-185

Right of guardianship not triable on habeas corpus, 15-156

Guilt or innocence, see *infra*, Hearing and determination.

Habeas corpus ad testificandum, 15-141

Hearing and determination, 15-198

After conviction, 15-201

Extent of inquiry on habeas corpus, 15-201

Going behind record, 15-202

Jurisdiction of trial court, 15-201

Sufficiency of evidence, 15-202

Validity of sentence, 15-202

After indictment and before conviction, 15-200

Former jeopardy, see *infra*, Jeopardy.

Guilt or innocence of accused, 15-201

Identity of offender, 15-201

Jurisdiction of grand jury, 15-200

Sufficiency of indictment, 15-200

Commitment on criminal charge before indictment, 15-198

HABEAS CORPUS, cont'd.Hearing and determination, *cont'd.*Commitment on criminal charge before indictment, *cont'd.*

Examination of evidence before committing officer, 15-199

Inquiry as to whether commitment is supported by any legal evidence, 15-199

Questions determinable by committing officer, 15-199

Sufficiency of evidence, 15-199

Validity of commitment on its face, 15-198

Weight of evidence, 15-199

Conflicting state and federal jurisdiction, 15-207

Constitutionality of statutes, 15-204

Contempt, 15-203

Contempts by witnesses, 15-204

Existence of facts recited in commitment, 15-204

Form of commitment, 15-203

Inquiry into jurisdiction of court making commitment, 15-203

Inquiry into jurisdiction to commit refractory witnesses, 15-204

Inquiry into propriety of questions, 15-204

Presumption as to jurisdiction, 15-203

Sufficiency of facts to constitute contempt, 15-204

Custody under civil process, 15-206

Custody under military authority, 15-206

Decision on hearing, see *infra*, Decision on hearing.Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.

Extent of inquiry on hearing, 15-198

Extradition proceedings, 15-205

Going behind the record, 15-202

Guilt or innocence, 15-206

Guilt or innocence of accused, 15-201

Indictment, 15-198

Inquiry into cause and authority for detention, 15-198

Inquiry into jurisdiction or power of committing officer, 15-198

Inquiry into validity of civil process, 15-206

Jurisdiction of trial court, 15-201

Military law, 15-206

Sufficiency of evidence, 15-202

Validity of commitment on its face, 15-198

Validity of sentence, 15-202

Where custody is under judicial process, 15-198

History of the writ, 15-128

At common law, 15-128

England, 15-128

English statutes, 15-129

United States, 15-130

Husband and wife, 15-165, 167; 15-181

Habeas corpus by husband, 15-181

Remedy of husband or wife against third persons, 15-181

Remedy of wife against husband, 15-181

Remedy of wife for unlawful detention of husband, 15-181

HABEAS CORPUS, *cont'd.*Husband and wife, *cont'd.*

Who may apply for writ, 15-192

Identity of prisoner, 15-205

Immigration:

Power of courts to review decisions of immigration officers taken away by statute, 15-181

Imprisonment:

Expiration of period of imprisonment, 15-171

Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions (see *PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST*):

Custody under civil process, 15-160

Inquiry into validity of civil process, 15-206

Indictment (see *infra*, Custody under warrant or commitment on criminal charge; Hearing and determination):

Defective indictment, 15-175

Objections to indictment, 15-175

Sufficiency of indictment, 15-200

Infants (see *infra*, Guardian and ward; Parent and child), 15-182

Age of discretion, 15-186

Custody of young child awarded on habeas corpus, 15-187

Detention of apprentices from masters, 15-185

Detention of child held illegal restraint, 15-186

Detention of children from parents (see *infra*, Parent and child), 15-182

Abandonment of parental right, 15-183

Forfeiture of parental right, 15-183

Habeas corpus by father of infant child, 15-182

Habeas corpus by mother of infant child, 15-182

Habeas corpus by one parent against the other, 15-183

Release of parental right, 15-183

Transfer of parental right, 15-183

Detention of wards from guardians, 15-184

Effect of awarding custody of children, 15-213

Infant's right to choose custodian, 15-185

Jurisdiction to award custody of infants, 15-185

Parents' rights considered, 15-187; 21-1064

Principles governing award of custody on habeas corpus, 15-185

Res judicata, 15-213

Welfare of infant as primary consideration, 15-187

Who may apply for writ, 15-192, 193

Insanity, 16-598

Authority of applicant, 16-598

Crime charged, 16-598

Lunatic confined without legal commitment, 15-210

Person wrongfully committed as a lunatic, 15-160

Return of writ, 16-598

Right to writ of habeas corpus, 16-598

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Debtor who has been discharged under the insolvent law, 15-160

HABEAS CORPUS, *cont'd.*

International law:

International extradition, 15-140

Custody of foreigners where law of nations is involved, 15-140

Jeopardy, 15-169

Former jeopardy not ground for habeas corpus, 15-165

Judge (see *infra*, State courts):

Absence or disqualification of local judge, 15-194

Disqualification of local judge, 15-194

Issuing of writ by judge out of court, 15-145

Judge to whom application must be made, 15-193

Return, 15-196

Judgment:

De facto judge, 15-168Judgments and decrees, see *infra*, Custody under judgments or orders of court.

Jurisdiction, 15-132, 185; 17-1059

Canada, 15-133

Common law, 15-132

Concurrent jurisdiction, 15-153

Conflicting jurisdiction, 15-150

Conflict of jurisdiction, 15-207

England, 15-132

English statutes, 15-132

Federal courts, see *infra*, United States courts.

Grand jury, 15-200

Jurisdiction of trial court, 15-201

Places to which writ runs, 15-133

State courts, see *infra*, State courts.

United States, 15-135

Want of jurisdiction or power to issue process, 15-168

Jury (see *JURY AND JURY TRIAL*):

Conviction by judge without jury, 15-168, 176

Kidnapping, see *infra*, Extradition.Legality of detention, see *infra*, Original legality or illegality of detention.

Legislature:

Commitment for contempt, 15-180

Lunatic, see *infra*, Insanity.

Mandamus, 15-215; 19-856

Master in chancery, 15-150

Matter of right, 15-157

Military law, 15-189

Custody by military officers, 15-189

Custody under military authority of the United States, 15-137

Hearing and determination, 15-206

Illegal detention by military or naval officers, 15-189

Imprisonment by commanding officer, 15-189

Judgments of courts-martial, 15-176

Mittimus:

Defective mittimus issued on valid sentence, 15-168

Nature of remedy, 15-154

Necessity for actual restraint, 15-159

General rule, 15-159

Illustrations, 15-159

Persons at large on bail of recognizance, 15-159

Surrender by bail, 15-159

Not available as writ of quo warranto, 15-155

HABEAS CORPUS, *cont'd.*

Orders of court, see infra, Custody under judgments or orders of court.

Ordinances:

Conviction under void city ordinance, 15-169

Validity of ordinance, 21-979

Original legality or illegality of detention, 15-158

Detention becoming unlawful after its inception, 15-158

Does not determine writ originally, 15-158

Fugitive from justice kidnapped, 15-158

General rule, 15-158

Illustrations, 15-158

Substituting valid warrant in place of invalid warrant, 15-158

Under illegal restraint, 15-160

Paramount to all other writs, 15-155

Pardon, 15-171

Parent and child (see *infra*, Infants), 15-182; 21-1064

Abandonment of parental right, 15-183

Age of discretion, 15-186

Forfeiture of parental right, 15-183

Habeas corpus by father of infant child, 15-182

Habeas corpus by mother of infant child, 15-182

Habeas corpus by one parent against the other, 15-182

Infant's right to choose its own custodian, 15-185, 186

Jurisdiction to award custody of infant, 15-185

Parents' rights considered, 15-187

Principles governing award of custody on habeas corpus, 15-185

Release of parental right, 15-183

Transfer of parental right, 15-183

Welfare of infant primary consideration, 15-187

Pending hearing, custody, 15-213

Preliminary examination (see *infra*, Custody under warrant or commitment on criminal charge):

Examination of evidence before committing officer, 15-199

Validity of commitment on its face, 15-198

Prerogative writ, 15-154

President, see infra, Suspension of writ.

Presumptions, 15-208

Privilege from arrest (see PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST; see *infra*, Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions), 15-160

Probable cause, 15-157

Process, see infra, Custody under judgments or orders of court.

Production of body of person detained, 15-195

Necessity, 15-195

Persons not in custody of respondent, 15-195

When dispensed with, 15-195

Prohibition, 23-208, 224

Purpose of the writ, 15-155

Quasi-judicial officers:

Decisions of *quasi-judicial officers*, 15-180

HABEAS CORPUS, *cont'd.*

Quo warrant, 15-155

Rearrest, 2-913

Recommitment of prisoner, 15-210

Record:

Court going behind record, 15-202

Defective record, 15-202

Remand, 15-209

Where it appears that the prisoner must necessarily be remanded, 15-157

Remedy for denial of writ, 15-215

Generally, 15-215

Mandamus, 15-215

Penalty for refusal to grant writ, 15-215

Reprieve, pardon, and amnesty, 15-171

Res judicata, 24-820

Awarding custody of children, 15-213

Discharge, 15-212

Remand, 15-211

Restraint:

Necessity for actual restraint, 15-159

Return, 15-194

Affidavits to contradict, 15-208

Affidavits to fortify, 15-208

At what court or judge, 15-196

At what place, 15-196

By whom made, 15-195

Effect of return, 15-196

Canada rule, 15-197

Common law, 15-196

Conclusiveness as to facts, 15-196

Confession and avoidance of return, 15-196

English statutes, 15-197

Federal courts, 15-197

Remedy by action for false return, 15-196

State courts, 15-197

United States rule, 15-197

Mode of making, 15-195

Necessity, 15-194

Producing body of person detained, 15-195

Return necessary to enable court to act on writ, 15-195

Return to state writ by federal officer, 15-195

Producing body of person detained, 15-195

Requisites, 15-196

Sufficiency, 15-196

Time of making, 15-195

When made, 15-195

Scope of remedy, 15-154

Seamen, 25-96

Second arrest, 2-913

Sentence and punishment (see *infra*, Custody under judgments or orders of court):

Expiration of period of imprisonment, 15-171

Validity of sentence, 15-202

Separation (husband and wife):

Habeas corpus to obtain possession, 25-454

Several kinds of habeas corpus enumerated, 15-131

Speedy trial, 15-164

State courts, 15-145

Appellate courts, 15-148

Appellate courts and judges authorized to issue habeas corpus by virtue of appellate jurisdiction, 15-148

HABEAS CORPUS, *cont'd.*State courts, *cont'd.*

Appellate courts and judges having original jurisdiction to issue habeas corpus, 15-149

Commissioners, 15-150

Concurrent jurisdiction, 15-153

Conflicting jurisdiction, 15-150

Conflict of jurisdiction, 15-207

Court officers, 15-150

Custody by federal officers without judicial process, 15-151

Custody under federal authority, 15-150

Custody under state authority, 15-152

Effect of return, 15-197

General rule, 15-145

Inquiry into jurisdiction of state courts, 15-207

Judges of appellate courts, 15-148

Masters, 15-150

Return, 15-197

State courts and judicial officers authorized to issue writ, 15-145

State courts of original jurisdiction, 15-145

United States courts, 15-152

Suit, 27-369

Supreme court, *see infra*, United States courts.

Suspension of writ, 15-216

Constitutional provisions in the United States, 15-216

Constitution of United States, 15-216

Governor, 15-218

In England, 15-216

In whom authority is vested, 15-216

President's authority, 15-217

State constitutions, 15-218

Validity and effect of suspension acts, 15-218

Temporary enlargement for special purposes, 15-190

Ad testificandum, *see infra*, *Ad testificandum*.

Discretion of court, 15-190

General rule, 15-190

Habeas corpus to bring up accused in pending criminal proceedings, 15-191

Presence of prisoner in court necessary, 15-190

Treaties:

State custody in violation of treaty, 15-138

Trial, *see infra*, Hearing and determination.

Trial by jury:

Denial of trial by jury, 15-168, 176

United States courts, 15-134

Circuit court, 15-143

Circuit court of appeals, 15-143

Citizenship, 15-135

Concurrent jurisdiction, 15-153

Conflicting jurisdiction, 15-150, 207

Custody for acts done or omitted by federal authority, 15-137

Custody in violation of Constitution the United States, 15-138

Custody in violation of treaty, 15-138

Custody obtained in extradition proceedings, 15-140

Custody of foreigners where law of nations is involved, 15-140

Custody under federal authority, 15-136

HABEAS CORPUS, *cont'd.*United States courts, *cont'd.*

Custody under military authority of United States, 15-137

Custody under state authority, 15-138, 152

Illustrations, 15-152, 153

Original jurisdiction of federal courts, 15-152

Custody under state statutes in conflict with Federal Constitution, 15-139

Discretionary power to refuse writ, 15-142

District courts, 15-143

Diverse citizenship, 15-135

Due process of law, 15-139

Effect of return, 15-197

Extent of federal jurisdiction in general, 15-134

Extradition, 15-140

Federal question, 15-141

Ground of diverse citizenship, 15-135

Grounds for habeas corpus:

Custody under or by color of federal authority or commitment by federal court, 15-136

Grounds for remedy:

Custody for acts done or omitted by federal authority, 15-137

Custody in violation of Constitution, laws, or treaties of the United States, 15-138

Custody of foreigners where law of nations is involved, 15-140

Custody under federal authority, 15-136

Diverse citizenship, 15-135

Habeas corpus *ad testificandum*, 15-141

Habeas corpus *ad testificandum*, 15-141

Imprisonment without due process of law, 15-139

Inquiry into jurisdiction of federal courts, 15-207

International extradition, 15-140

Judge in chambers, 15-145.

Judge in vacation, 15-145

Judiciary, 15-134

Judiciary Act of Sept. 24, 1789, 15-134

Judiciary Act regarded as obscure, 15-135

Limitation of federal jurisdiction, 15-136

Power of federal judges out of court, 15-145

Return, 15-197

Source of federal jurisdiction, 15-134

State custody in other cases involving rights under United States Constitution, 15-141

Supreme Court of the United States, 15-143

Authorized by statute to issue writ of habeas corpus, 15-143

Criminal cases, 15-144

Detention by private persons, 15-144

Discretionary power, 15-145

Validity of jurisdiction, 15-144

Terms of Judiciary Act, 15-134

Territorial courts, 15-143

United States marshal arrested by state authority for official acts 15-138, 152

HABEAS CORPUS, cont'd.United States courts, *cont'd.*

What federal courts may issue writ, 15-143

United States marshal:

Marshal arrested by state authority for official acts, 15-138, 152

Vacation and chambers:

Federal judges, 15-145

Void judgments and process, see *infra*, Custody under judgments or orders of court.Warrant (see *infra*, Custody under warrant or commitment on criminal charge):
Inquiry into validity of warrant, 15-205

Substituting valid warrant in place of invalid warrant, 15-158

Who may apply for writ, 15-192

Application by third person having right of custody, 15-193

Application by third person on behalf of person detained, 15-192

Person under restraint, 15-192

Witness:

Commitment for contempt, 15-179

HABENDUM, 15-219See **DEEDS**.**HABERE FACIAS POSSESSIONEM, 15-219****HABERE FACIAS SEISINAM, 15-219****HABERE FACIAS VISUM, 15-219****HABIT, 15-220**See **BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE; CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE)**.

Usage distinguished from, 29-366

HABITABLE, 15-220**HABITATION — HABITANCY, 15-220****HABITUAL, 15-220**

Adultery, 15-220

Exemptions from execution:

Habitual use, 12-131

Habitual use to earn living, 12-124

HABITUAL CRIMINALS, see CUMULATIVE PUNISHMENT; PRISONS AND PRISONERS.**HABITUAL DRUNKARDS, 15-221**See **CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS; INSANITY; INTOXICATION**.*Actions*, see *infra*; Suits by, for, or against habitual drunkards.

Agency:

Revocation of authority of all agents to act for drunkard, 15-238

Revocation of authority of drunkard to act as agent for another, 15-238

Amotion, 2-312

Appearance:

Right to appear by counsel, 15-234

Right to appear in person, 15-234

Appellate courts:

Deciding law and fact in habitual drunkenness, 15-226

Attorney and client:

Compensation of counsel, 15-234

Right to appear by counsel, 15-234

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-165

Chancery, 15-229

Civil damage acts, see **CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS**.

Civil status of habitual drunkard prior to inquisition, 15-232

Courts will extend protection prior to adjudication of disability, 15-232

HABITUAL DRUNKARDS, cont'd.Civil status of habitual drunkard prior to inquisition, *cont'd.*

Exceptions to application of presumption of competency, 15-232

Incompetency must usually be specifically established, 15-232

Presumed to be *sui juris*, 15-232*Commission*, see *infra*, Inquisition of habitual drunkenness.*Commission de inebrieto inquirendo*, 15-233

Commitment to insane asylum, 15-243

Committee of habitual drunkard, 15-244

Care of inebriate, 15-244

Committee of estate, 15-245

Control of personality, 15-245

Duties to family of inebriate, 15-245

Mere bailiff without title to property, 15-245

Mortgage or sale of real estate, 15-245

Possession of committee is possession of court, 15-245

Powers respecting real estate, 15-245

Committee of person, 15-244

"Conservator," 15-244

Different designations, 15-244

Duties, 15-244

Failure to appoint committee, 15-245

"Guardian," 15-244

"Overseer," 15-244

Powers, 15-244

Relative preferred, 15-244

Removal of committee, 15-245

Resignation, 15-246

Selection or appointment of committee, 15-244

Superseding commission, 15-247

"Trustee," 15-244

"Tutor," 15-244

Welfare of inebriate first consideration, 15-244

Common drunkard, 6-235; 15-223

Conclusiveness of finding of habitual drunkenness, 15-240

After adjudication of habitual drunkenness, 15-240

As to overreached period, 15-240

Inquisition is presumptive evidence against validity of acts within period overreached by finding, 15-240

Validity of acts, 15-240, 241

Conservator, see *infra*, Committee of habitual drunkard.

Constitutionality of statutes providing for treatment and cure of inebriates, 17-221

General rules, 17-221

Particular statutes, 17-222

Counsel, see *infra*, Attorney and client.Courts (see *infra*, Jurisdiction and authority of civil courts over habitual drunkards):

Court determining habitual drunkenness alone, 15-231

Criminal law, 15-227; 17-414

Defense to prosecution for crime, see **INTOXICATION**.

Delirium tremens, 17-414

Dipsomaniacs, 17-415

HABITUAL DRUNKARDS, cont'd.

- Criminal law, *cont'd.*
 - Insanity from use of intoxicants, 17-414
 - Not punishable when practiced in private, 15-227
 - Persons afflicted with fixed insanity from use of intoxicants, 17-414
 - Persons mentally diseased from use of intoxicants, 17-414
 - Punishable when publicly exhibited, 15-227
- Cures, 15-243
- Debts:
 - Compulsory payment of debts, 15-247
 - Liability of inebriate's property for his debts, 15-246
- Definitions and distinctions (see *infra*, What constitutes habitual drunkenness), 15-223
- Common drunkard, 15-223
- Dipsomaniac, 15-224
- Habitual drunkard, 15-223
- Habitual drunkenness, 15-224
- Habitual intemperance, 15-224
- Habitual intoxication, 15-224
- Inebriate, 15-223
- Lunatic and habitual drunkard, 15-224
- Spendthrifts, 15-224
- Dipsomaniac, 15-224
- Divorce*, see **DIVORCE**.
- Drug habit, 15-226
- Duration of habit, 15-226
- Effect of inquisition finding habitual drunkenness, 15-237
 - Civil liability and responsibility cease, 15-239
 - Conclusiveness of finding of habitual drunkenness*, see *infra*, *Conclusiveness of finding of habitual drunkenness*.
 - Equivalent usually to finding of lunacy, 15-237
 - General rule, 15-237
 - Immunities of habitual drunkards as distinguished from disabilities of lunatic, 15-238
 - Legal lunatic, 15-238
 - Habitual drunkard rendered *non sui juris*, 15-238
 - Disqualification of habitual drunkard for public office, 15-239
 - Generally, 15-238
 - Ground for dissolution of partnership, 15-239
 - Removal from position of trust, 15-239
 - Revokes authority of all agents to act for drunkard, 15-238
 - Revokes authority of drunkard to act as agent for another, 15-238
 - Liability for necessities, 15-239
 - Marriage, 15-240
 - Necessaries, 15-239
 - Validity of acts, 15-240, 241
 - When legal disability begins, see *infra*, When legal disability begins.
 - Wills, see **TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY**.
- Equity, 15-229
- Evidence*, see *infra*, *Inquisition of habitual drunkenness*.
- Finding, 15-236
- Frequency of intoxication, 15-225

HABITUAL DRUNKARDS, cont'd.

- Guardian*, see *infra*, *Committee of habitual drunkard*.
- Habit*, see *infra*, *What constitutes habitual drunkenness*.
- Hospitals, 15-243
- Inebriate, 15-223
- Inquisition of habitual drunkenness, 15-233
 - Application, 15-233
 - Chancellor alone, 15-231
 - Collateral proceedings, 15-231
 - Commission *de inebrieto inquirendo*, 15-233
 - Compensation of counsel, 15-234
 - Court and jury, 15-231
 - Court or judge, 15-231
 - Definition, 15-233
 - Effect of inquisition finding habitual drunkenness*, see *infra*, *Effect of inquisition finding habitual drunkenness*.
 - Evidence before inquisition*, 15-235
 - Competency of evidence, 15-235
 - Competency of family physician, 15-236
 - What evidence necessary, 15-235
 - Finding, 15-236
 - Jury trial, 15-231
 - Notice of inquisition, 15-234
 - Organization of inquisition, 15-233
 - Petition, 15-233
 - Procedure, 15-237
 - Retrospective finding, 15-236
 - Right of party to appear in person, 15-234
 - Right to appear by counsel, 15-234
 - Status of habitual drunkard prior to inquisition*, see *infra*, *Civil status of habitual drunkard prior to inquisition*.
 - Traverse of finding of inquisition, 15-237
 - Verdict, 15-236
- Insane asylum, 15-243
- Insanity (see *infra*, *Jurisdiction and authority of civil courts over habitual drunkards*), 20-551
- Applicability of adjudications in lunacy to habitual drunkenness, 15-230
- Finding of habitual drunkenness closely analogous to finding of lunacy, 15-237
- Intoxicating liquors:
 - Ordinances prohibiting sales to drunkards, 17-289
 - What is meant by intoxicating liquors, 15-226
- Judge:
 - Judge determining habitual drunkenness alone, 15-231
- Jurisdiction and authority of civil courts over habitual drunkards*, 15-227
 - Adjudication in lunacy applicable in habitual drunkenness, 15-230
 - Analogous to that exercised over lunatics, 15-230
 - Benefit to drunkard, 15-229
 - Court and jury, 15-231
 - Court determining question alone, 15-231
 - Courts having jurisdiction in lunacy, 15-229
 - Courts of chancery, 15-229
 - Courts of probate, 15-229

HABITUAL DRUNKARDS, *cont'd.*

- Jurisdiction and authority of civil courts over habitual drunkards, *cont'd.*
- Courts should exercise jurisdiction over habitual drunkards, 15-228
- Equitable in character and administration, 15-229
- History, 15-227
- How exercised to determine habitual drunkenness, 15-231
- Jury trial, 15-231
- Nature of authority, 15-229
- Nonresidents, 15-230
- Origin, 15-227
- Over whom jurisdiction extends, 15-230
- Purpose of authority, 15-229
- Residents, 15-230
- United States, 15-228
- Jury trial, 15-231
 - Determination of habitual drunkenness, 15-231
- Limitation of actions, 19-215
- Lis pendens*, 21-643
- Marriage, 15-240
- Medical treatment:
 - Commitment to insane asylum, 15-243
 - Constitutionality of statutes providing for treatment of inebriates at public expense, 15-243
 - Generally, 14-243
 - Treatment in cures, inebriate hospitals, and similar institutions, 15-243
- Mental unsoundness, 15-224
- Necessaries, liability for, 15-239
- Nonresidents, 15-230
- Non sui juris*, 15-238
- Notice:
 - Notice of inquisition, 15-234
 - Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 15-242
- Occasional drunkard, 15-226
- Overseer*, see *infra*, Committee of habitual drunkard.
- Partnership:
 - Ground for dissolution of partnership, 15-239
- Physicians and surgeons:
 - Competency of family physician, 15-236
- Presumptions:
 - Presumed to be sui juris*, see *SANE*.
- Public officers:
 - Disqualification for public office, 15-239
- Rehabilitation*, see *infra*, Removal of disability and rehabilitation of habitual drunkard.
- Removal of disability and rehabilitation of habitual drunkard, 15-247
 - Decree of rehabilitation, 15-248
 - Evidence, 15-247
 - Period of abstinence, 15-247
 - Proof of voluntary abstinence, 15-247
 - Superseding commission, 15-247
 - When permitted, 15-247
- Sales to persons of intemperate habits, habitual drunkards, etc., 17-343
 - Evidence, 17-343
 - General rule, 17-342
 - Knowledge or ignorance of purchaser's habits as affecting liability of seller, 17-342
 - Notice to seller of purchaser's intemperate habits, 17-343

HABITUAL DRUNKARDS, *cont'd.*

- Sales to persons of intemperate habits, habitual drunkards, etc., *cont'd.*
- Proof of intemperate habits, 17-343
- Seller's knowledge of purchaser's intemperate habits, 17-344
- Who are drunkards, persons of intemperate habits, etc., 17-343
- Spendthrifts*, see *SPENDTHRIFTS AND SPENDTHRIFT TRUSTS*.
- Status*, see *infra*, Civil status of habitual drunkard prior to inquisition.
- Sui juris*, 15-232, 238
- Suits by, for, or against habitual drunkards, 15-246
 - Compulsory payment of debts, 15-247
 - Liability for debts, 15-246
 - Similar to action where lunatic is party in interest, 15-246
- Surrogates' and probate courts, 15-229
- Testamentary capacity*, see *TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY*.
- Time when legal disability begins*, see *infra*, When legal disability begins.
- Traverse of finding of inquisition, 15-237
- Trust:
 - Removal from position of trust, 15-239
- Trustee*, see *infra*, Committee of habitual drunkard.
- Tutor*, see *infra*, Committee of habitual drunkard.
- Verdict, 15-236
- Waiver, 29-1093
- What constitutes habitual drunkenness, 15-224
 - Appellate courts have decided law and fact in habitual drunkenness, 15-226
 - Custom of getting drunk, 15-225
 - Duration of habit, 15-226
 - Effect produced upon mind and body, 15-225
 - Excessive use of drugs, 15-226
 - Excess should be as frequent as opportunity, 15-226
 - Fixed practice of intemperance, 15-225
 - Frequency of intoxication, 15-225
 - General rule, 15-224
 - Habit must be beyond control, 15-226
 - Habituation to intemperance, 15-225
 - Limited to alcoholic beverages, 15-226
 - Liquids to be drunk or swallowed, 15-226
 - Not ordinary use but habitual abuse, 15-225
 - Numerical rule, 15-225
 - Occasional drunkard, 15-226
 - What is meant by intoxicating liquors, 15-226
- When legal disability begins, 15-241
 - Appointment of committee, 15-242
 - Conflict of authority, 15-241
 - Decree of court confirming finding, 15-242
 - Filing of return, 15-242
 - Finding, 15-242
 - Lis pendens*, 15-242
 - Notice, 15-241
 - Presentation of petition, 15-242
- Wills*, see *TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY*.
- HABITUAL OFFENDERS**, 8-493
- HACK-HORSE**, 15-248

HACKMEN, 5-481

Stations (railroad), 26-504, 505, 506, 510

HACKNEY COACH, 15-248**HACKS AND HACK LINES, 15-248**

Ordinances, 21-954

HACK STANDS:

Streets and sidewalks, 25-167

HAD, 15-248

See HAVE.

HAIL INSURANCE, 15-249**HAIR, 15-249****HALF, 15-249****HALF BLOOD, 15-250**

See SUCCESSION.

Brother, 4-990

Next of kin, 21-537

HALF SECTION, 15-249**HALL PURPOSES, 15-250****HALLUCINATION, 15-250**

See INSANITY.

Testamentary capacity, 28-79

HAM, 15-250**HAMLET, 15-250****HAMMER, 15-250****HAND, 15-250**

Life insurance:

Die by his own hand, 19-77

Notes on hand, 15-250

Under their hand, 15-251

With a strong hand, 15-251

HAND CARS, 5-144; 15-251**HANDICRAFT, 15-251****H. AND L., 15-251****HAND LABORERS, 15-251****HANDLING, 15-251****HANDSOME, 15-251****HANDWRITING, 15-251, 252***Acquaintance with writings, see infra, Witnesses' familiarity with writer's handwriting.*

Additions, 15-279

Alterations, 15-279

Ancient documents, 2-325

Appellate court, 15-276

Attorneys at law, 15-277

Bank officers, 15-277

Belief, see infra, Opinion and belief.

Blackboard, 15-281

Bookkeepers, 15-277

Characteristics of handwriting, 15-279

Civil cases, 15-253

Comparison of handwriting, 15-263

Ancient documents, 15-270

By witness in corroboration of his testimony, 15-270

Classification of decisions, 15-267

Common law, 15-264

Comparison by consent of parties, 15-270

Comparison of one part of instrument with another, 15-266

Comparison of two disputed instruments, 15-267

Corroboration of witness's handwriting, 15-270

Decisions not harmonious, 15-267

Definition, 15-263

English law, 15-264

Experts, 15-280

Grounds for exclusion of such evidence, 15-269

Historical statement, 15-264

HANDWRITING, cont'd.Comparison of handwriting, *cont'd.*

Illiterate jury, 15-265

In the absence of statute, 15-264

Irrelevant handwritings admitted under limitations, 15-268

Irrelevant handwritings excluded, 15-267

Irrelevant handwritings permitted, 15-267

Irrelevant papers, 15-260, 267

Statutes, 15-271

Papers already in case, 15-266

Pennsylvania law, 15-265

Roman law, 15-264

Standard of comparison, 15-272

Generally, 15-272

Genuineness of standard must be clearly proved, 15-273

Letterpress copies, 15-274

Photographic copies, 15-274

Photographs admissible where original is in evidence, 15-274

Photographs of documents on file in public archives, 15-274

Proof of genuineness, 15-272

Proof of genuineness question for court, 15-273

Proof of standard by comparison, 15-273

Standard must be produced in court, 15-275

Standard must be proved genuine, 15-272

Writing by witness on stand, 15-274

Writings specially prepared, 15-274

Statutes, 15-270

Federal courts, 15-272

No distinction between relevant and irrelevant writings, 15-271

Proof by comparison authorized by statute, 15-270

States in which statutes are enforced, 15-270, 271

Statutes strictly construed, 15-271

Testing witnesses by use of other writings, 15-260

Who may make comparison, 15-275

Appellate court, 15-276

General rule, 15-275

Judge, 15-276

Jury, 15-276

Jury in jury room, 15-276

Magnifying glass by jury, 15-276

Previous knowledge of person's handwriting not essential, 15-276

Referee, 15-276

Witness, 15-275, 276

Witness must be expert, 15-276

Course of business, see infra, Usual course of business.

Court officer, 15-277

Criminal case, 15-253

Cross-examination, 15-278

Familiarity with person's handwriting, 15-259

Testing witness by use of other writings, 15-260

Crowded appearance of words, 15-279

Definition, 15-253

Comparison of handwriting, 15-263

Volume XXXI.

HANDWRITING, *cont'd.***Delivery:**

Proof of handwriting and acknowledgment evidence of delivery, 11-584

Documents:

Evidence, 15-258, 270

Erasures, 15-279**Evidence (see *infra*, Execution and proof of documents; Modes of proof):**

Documents, 15-258, 270

Value of evidence as to handwriting, 15-283

Execution and proof of documents (see *infra*, Evidence; Modes of proof), 11-589, 600

Proof by witnesses of execution, 15-254

Sufficiency of proof of handwriting of witness, 11-602

Expert witnesses, 15-277

Additions, 15-279

Aids to testimony, 15-278

Alterations, 15-279

Attorneys at law, 15-277

Bank officers, 15-277

Bias of witness in favor of party employing him, 15-281

Blackboard, 15-281

Bookkeepers, 15-277

Business men, 15-277

Characteristics of handwriting, 15-279

Comparison by witness, 15-276

Comparison of handwriting, 15-280

Competency of experts, 15-278

Considerations determining value, 15-281

County officers, 15-277

Credibility of witness, 15-281

Cross-examination, 15-278

Crowded appearance of words, 15-279

Erasures, 15-279

Examples, 15-277

Expert, 15-278

Expert testifying as to facts, 15-280

Facts, 15-280

Feigned writing, 15-279

Function of court and jury, 15-281

General rule, 15-277

Illustrations, 15-279

Ink, 15-279

Microscopic, 15-280

Natural handwriting, 15-279

Need not be professional, 15-277

Obscurities, 15-280

Officers of court, 15-277

Pen, 15-279

Photographic, 15-280

Plates, 15-281

Question of law and fact, 15-281

Reasons for opinion, 15-280

Same ink, 15-279

Same pen, 15-279

Single occasion, 15-279

Slight value of expert testimony, 15-281

Tables, 15-281

Teachers of writing, 15-277

Testimony of experts, 15-278

Testing expert, 15-278

Testing expert with irrelevant papers, 15-278

Value of expert testimony, 15-281

Whether writing is natural or feigned, 15-279

Who are experts, 15-277

HANDWRITING, *cont'd.*

Familiarity with writer's handwriting, see infra, Witnesses' familiarity with writer's handwriting.

Feigned writing, 15-279

Forgery:

Similarity of handwriting, 13-1114

Genuineness (see *infra*, Witness having seen papers known to be in person's handwriting):

Proof of genuineness question for court, 15-273

Proof of standard by comparison, 15-273

Standard must be proved genuine, 15-272

Identity, 15-923

Comparison of handwriting to prove identity, 15-283

Ink, 15-279

Interest of witness, 15-261

Intestate's handwriting, 15-257

Irrelevant papers (see *infra*, Comparison of handwriting), 15-278

Jury and jury trial:

Comparison by jury, 15-276

Papers in jury room, 17-1241

Letterpress copies, 15-274

Lost papers, 14-282

Magnifying glass, 15-276

Mark:

Mark cannot be proved, 15-282

Memory, see infra, Refreshing memory.

Microscope, 15-280

Modes of proof (see *infra*, Evidence; Execution and proof of documents), 15-253

Comparison of handwriting, see infra, Comparison of handwriting.

Expert witnesses, see infra, Expert witnesses.

Generally, 15-253

Witness familiar with writer's handwriting, see infra, Witnesses' familiarity with writer's handwriting.

Witness who saw instrument written, 15-254

Writer himself, 15-254

Natural writing, 15-279

Necessity of proof, 15-253

Nonexpert witness (see *infra*, Witnesses' familiarity with writer's handwriting), 15-254

Witness who saw the instrument written, 15-254

Obscurities, 15-280

Opinion and belief, 15-261

Pen, 15-279

Photographs, 9-900

Experts, 15-280

Photographic copies not admissible as standards, 15-274

Photographic copies of public documents held admissible, 15-274

Photographic copy must be exact reproduction, 15-274

Photographs admissible where original is in evidence, 15-274

Plates, 15-281

Privileged communications, 23-74

Probate and letters of administration, 23-127, 153

HANDWRITING, *cont'd.*

Production of documents:

Clear proof where paper is not produced,
15-282

Documents to be proved *should* be produced, 15-282

Proof of handwriting of lost paper by witness who has seen it, 15-282

Qualification of witness, 15-282

Proof by nonexpert witnesses, 15-254

Proof by writer himself, 15-254

General rule, 15-254

Illustrations, 15-254

Writer's testimony not of higher grade than that of other witnesses, 15-254

Proof of handwriting, 15-253

By writer himself, see *infra*, Proof by writer himself.

Proof of mark:

With peculiarity, 15-282

Public officers, 15-277

Signature of public officers, 15-257

Questions of law and fact, 15-281

Comparison of handwriting, 15-276

Competency of witness question for court, 15-262

Experts, 15-281

Genuineness question for court, 15-273

Interest of witness, 15-281

Testimony of witnesses, 15-281

Weight of expert testimony, 15-281

Weight of testimony for jury, 15-263

Referee, 15-276

Refreshing memory, 15-262

Seen in the usual course of business, 15-257

Signature of instruments, 15-279

Standard of comparison, see *infra*, Comparison of handwriting.

Statutes, see *infra*, Comparison of handwriting.

Tables, 15-281

Test:

Testing witness by use of other writings, 15-260

Testing expert, 15-278

United States courts:

Effect of state statutes in federal courts, 15-271

Usual course of business, 15-257

Value:

Value of evidence as to handwriting, 15-283

Witness:

Comparison by witness, 15-276

Transactions with deceased person, 30-1034

Writing by witness on stand, 15-274

Witnesses' familiarity with writer's handwriting, 15-254

Competency of witnesses, 15-258

Length of time since witness has seen party write, 15-256

Modes of acquiring knowledge of handwriting, 15-255

Proof by witnesses acquainted with writer's handwriting, 15-254

Proof by witnesses who have seen person write, 15-255

Seeing person write once, 15-255

Testimony of witnesses, 15-258

HANDWRITING, *cont'd.*

Witnesses' familiarity with writer's handwriting, *cont'd.*

Where witness has acquired his knowledge after controversy arose, 15-261

For purpose of testifying, 15-261

General rule, 15-261

Witness having seen papers known to be in person's handwriting, see *infra*,

Witness having seen papers known to be in person's handwriting.

Witness must be familiar with writer's handwriting, 15-258

Belief, 15-261

Considerations affecting value of witness's testimony, 15-262

Cross-examination, 15-259

Effect of interest on competency, 15-261

Extent of knowledge, 15-259

Functions of court and jury, 15-262

General rule, 15-258

Interest of witness, 15-261

Opinion, 15-261

Questions of law and fact, 15-262

Right of witness to refresh his memory, 15-262

Statement of fact of acquaintance sufficient, 15-259

Sufficiency of proof, 15-263

Testimony from opinion and belief, 15-261

Testimony must be direct, 15-262

Testing, 15-259

Testing witness by use of other writings, 15-260

Witness must claim to have knowledge, 15-259

Writing surname, 15-256

Witnesses who saw instrument written, 15-254

Witness having seen papers known to be in person's handwriting, 15-256

Acknowledgment need not be express, 15-256

Genuineness of letters must be clearly established, 15-258

Genuineness of papers must be clearly established, 15-257

Handwriting seen in the usual course of business, 15-256

Intestate's writing, 15-257

Knowledge acquired by seeing papers written by party, 15-256

Knowledge acquired by seeing writings acknowledged to be genuine, 15-256

Proof by clerk in charge of correspondence, 15-257

Proof by witness who has corresponded with alleged writer, 15-257

Signature of public officer, 15-257

Through correspondence, 15-257

Writing teachers, 15-277

HAPPEN, 15-283

HAPPENING:

Public officers, 23-350

Vacancy, 23-350

Happening of vacancy, 15-283

HAPPINESS, 15-284

HARASS, 15-284

HARBOR, 15-284; 22-1027

See HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Harbor or conceal, 6-420

Haven, 15-289

Port, 15-285

HARBORING (see ABDUCTION; HUSBAND AND WIFE):

Accessory, 1-268

Apprentices, 2-507

HARBORING DESERTERS:

Seamen, 25-140

HARD, 15-285**HARD LABOR, 15-285**

Sentence and punishment, 25-325

HARDPAN, 15-285**HARM:**

Bodily harm, 4-611

Great bodily harm, 25-263

HARMONY, 15-286**HARVEST, 15-286****HAS, 15-286****HATH, 15-286****HAUL, 15-286****HAVE, HAVING, ETC., 15-287**

Die without having children, 15-287

Had, 15-248

Have judgment, 15-288

Having no children, 18-702

Ownership and possession, 15-287

Tense, 15-287

HAVEN, 15-288

Harbor, 15-289

HAVING OR CONVEYING, 15-287**HAWKERS AND PEDDLERS, 15-290**

See COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS OR DRUMMERS.

Barter, 15-292

Charities:

Vendors for charitable purposes, 15-294

Commercial travelers or drummers distinguished from, 6-223; 15-291

Peddler and commercial traveler distinguished, 15-291

Constitutionality and validity of statutes, 15-296

Equal application within same class, 15-298

Exception to application of rule requiring uniformity of operation, 15-298

Fee or tax imposed under revenue laws, 15-298

Foreign commerce, 15-296

Generally, 15-296

Infirm or disabled persons, 15-298

Interstate commerce, 15-296

Original package, 15-296

Patent rights, 15-297

Promotion of special interest, 15-298

Requirement as to uniformity of operation, 15-297

Residents or products of different states, 15-297

Residents or products of same state, 15-298

Uniformity of license tax, 15-297

Uniformity of operation, 15-297

Veteran soldiers, 15-298

Contracts:

Hawking and peddling in violation of law, 15-302

Corporations, 15-299

HAWKERS AND PEDDLERS, cont'd.

Criminal law:

Hawking and peddling in violation of law, 15-302

Definitions and distinctions (see *infra*, What constitutes hawking and peddling), 15-291

Drummers distinguished, 6-223; 15-291

Exemptions from execution, 12-104

Farmers, 15-294

Future delivery:

Sale for future delivery, 15-294

Gardeners, 15-294

Illegal contracts, 15-302

Instalment plan, 15-293

Interstate commerce, 15-296, 297; 17-85

Itinerant retail traffic, 15-292

In general, 15-292

Instalment plan, 15-293

Ownership of goods, 15-293

Sale may be by barter, 15-292

Single act of selling not peddling, 15-293

Traveling usually necessary, 15-292

Itinerant vendors, 15-291

License, 15-299

Amount must be reasonable, 15-299

Corporations, 15-299

Duration of license, 15-299

Generally, 15-299

Individual privilege, 15-299

Licensee not exempt from ordinary police regulations, 15-296

License tax or fee, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

Partnership, 15-299

Personal privilege, 15-299

Reasonableness, 15-299, 300

Requisites to obtain license, 15-300

Uniformity in license tax, 15-298

Who may restrict, regulate, or license, see *infra*, Who may restrict, regulate, or license.

Manufacturers, 15-293

Manufacturing mechanics, 15-293

Merchant:

Distinction between peddler and ordinary merchant, 15-291

Mode of transportation, 15-293

Municipal corporations, 15-300

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, see *infra*, License; see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

Original package, 15-296

Partnership, 15-299

Patents, 15-297

Peddlers:

Criminal law:

Prosecution of offenders, 15-302

Police power, 15-295; 22-932, 935

Peddler's notes, 22-935

Regulations, see *infra*, Restrictions upon hawking and peddling.

Restrictions upon hawking and peddling (see *infra*, License; Who may restrict, regulate, or license), 15-295

Calling taxed, not merchandise, 15-295

Constitutionality and validity of statutes, see *infra*, Constitutionality and validity of statutes.

Exercise of police power, 15-295

Licensee not exempt from ordinary police regulations, 15-296

License, see *infra*, License.

HAWKERS AND PEDDLERS, *cont'd.*Restrictions upon hawking and peddling, *con.*

Purpose of restriction important, 15-295

Sample:

Sale by sample, 15-294

Single act, 15-293

Transient merchants, 15-291

Transportation:

Method of transportation, 15-293

Traveling agents, 15-292

Traveling necessary, 15-292

Traveling peddler, 28-455

Traveling vendor, 15-292

Veterans, 15-298

Violation of law, 15-302

What constitutes hawking and peddling, 15-292

Exceptions, 15-293

Exemptions, 15-293

Farmers, 15-294

Gardeners, 15-294

Instalment plan, 15-293

Itinerant retail traffic, see *infra*, *Itinerant retail traffic*.

Manufacturers, 15-293

Manufacturing mechanics, 15-293

Mode of transporting goods, 15-293

Real workers, 15-293

Sellers by sample, 15-294

Sellers for future delivery, 15-294

Vendors for charitable purposes, 15-294

Who may restrict, regulate, or license, 15-300

Abuse of municipal discretion, 15-301

Boards, 15-301

Courts, 15-301

Delegation, 15-300, 301

Municipal corporations, 15-300

Officers, 15-301

Prohibition, 15-301

Reasonableness of ordinance, 15-301

State, 15-300

HAY, 15-303

Merchantable hay, 20-584

HAZARD — HAZARDOUS, 15-303**HAZARDOUS USE AND OCCUPATION,** see FIRE INSURANCE.**HE, 15-303****HEAD, 15-305****HEAD OF FAMILY, 15-305**

See STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Brother, 15-306

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION.*Homestead*, see HOMESTEAD.

Husband and wife, 15-305

Residence, 15-305

Unmarried woman, 15-306

HEADQUARTERS, 15-306**HEALTH — HEALTHY, 15-306**

See BOARDS OF HEALTH; DRAINS AND SEWERS; HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; POLICE POWER.

Bill of health, 4-58

Breach of promise of marriage, see BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE.

Counties:

Expenses incurred in preservation of public health, 7-957

Dams:

Stagnant pool endangering health, 8-716

Divorce:

Injuries to health, see DIVORCE.**HEALTH — HEALTHY, *cont'd.***

Expert and opinion evidence, 12-447

Nonexpert testimony, 12-491

Injuring health, 9-787

Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.*Nuisances*, see NUISANCES.*Undue influence*, see UNDUE INFLUENCE.**HEALTH BOARD:***Board of health*, see BOARDS OF HEALTH.**HEAR, 15-307****HEARING, 15-308**

See DUE PROCESS OF LAW.

Disfranchisement, 9-494

Referees, see REFEREES.**HEARSAY EVIDENCE, 15-309**

See ADMISSIONS; DECLARATIONS; DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE; DYING DECLARATIONS.

Admissibility, 15-309

Admissibility in general, 11-520

Admissibility of declarations as to pedigree, 15-315

Admissions, see ADMISSIONS.

Agency:

Self-serving declarations by agent, 15-312

Ancient documents, see ANCIENT DOCUMENTS.

Bastardy, 3-881

Bodily feelings, 15-315

Character in evidence, see CHARACTER (IN EVIDENCE).

Commercial reports, 15-314

Confessions, see CONFESSIONS.*Corroboration of testimony*, see WITNESSES.

Death:

Effect of death of declarant, 15-313

Declarations (see DECLARATIONS):

Declarations concerning matters of public or general interest, 15-315

Self-serving declarations, 15-310

Definition, 11-520; 15-309

Depositions, 9-335

Domicil, 10-28

Dying declarations, see DYING DECLARATIONS.*Elections*, see ELECTIONS.

Elevated railroads, 10-921

Embezzlement, 10-1034

Evidence in a former proceeding, see DEPOSITIONS.

Exceptions to general rule, 11-522; 15-315

Admissions, see ADMISSIONS.*Ancient documents*, see ANCIENT DOCUMENTS.*Confessions*, see CONFESSIONS.*Declarations against interest*, see DECLARATIONS.*Declarations concerning matters of pedigree*, see PEDIGREE.*Dying declarations*, see DYING DECLARATIONS.

Evidence in former proceeding, 11-523

Absence alone held insufficient, 11-525

Acquisition of interest in the controversy, 11-524

Adverse party must have opportunity to cross-examine, 11-526

Age, 11-524

Bad reputation of witness, 11-527

Contradictory statements, 11-527

Conviction of crime, 11-524

Death of other parties, 11-524

Volume XXXI.

HEARSAY EVIDENCE, *cont'd.*

Exceptions to general rule, *cont'd.*

Evidence in former proceeding, *cont'd.*

Evidence taken in preliminary investigation, 11-526

Failure to recall facts, 11-524

Identity of issues, 11-526

Identity of parties to action, 11-526

Impeaching testimony, 11-527

Insanity, 11-524

Sickness, 11-524

Substance only need be proved, 11-527

When witness is dead, 11-523

Witness concealed by adverse party, 11-525

Witness out of jurisdiction, 11-525

Grounds of exceptions, 11-521

Pedigree, see *PEDIGREE*.

Reason of exceptions, 11-521

Res gestæ, see *RES GESTÆ*.

Former proceedings, see *infra*, Exceptions to general rule.

Gaming houses, 14-725

General rule, 11-520

General rule as to admissibility, 15-309

Grounds of exclusion, 11-521

Identity, 15-924

Impeaching testimony, see *WITNESSES*.

Libel and slander, 18-1080

Market prices, 15-314

Marriage, 19-1201, 1202

Mental feelings, 15-315

Pedigree (see *PEDIGREE*), 15-315

Perjury, 22-692

Public documents, see *DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE*.

Reason for inadmissibility, 15-310

Refreshing memory of witnesses, see *WITNESSES*.

Relaxation of general rule, 15-315

Reputation, see *CHARACTER IN EVIDENCE*.

Res gestæ, see *RES GESTÆ*.

Res judicata, see *RES JUDICATA*.

Self-serving declarations, 15-310

Self-serving declarations by agents, 15-312

Sickness of declarant, 15-314

Third persons:

Declarations by third persons, 15-312

Declarations made by third persons in the usual course of business, see *DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE*.

Statements of third persons viewed as facts in controversy, 15-314

Writing, 15-310

HEARSE, 15-316**HEAT:**

Well and sufficiently, 30-1206

HEAT OF PASSION, see MURDER AND MAN-SLAUGHTER; SELF-DEFENSE.**HEAVY, 15-317****HEDGE, 15-317**

See *FELLOW SERVANTS*.

HEIFER, 15-317

Cow, 8-226

HEIR, HEIRS, AND THE LIKE, 15-318

See *ISSUE (DESCENDANTS)*; *NEXT OF KIN*; *WILLS*.

Adopted children, 15-331

Bastards, 15-331

Beneficiaries in insurance, see *BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE*.

HEIR, HEIRS, AND THE LIKE, *cont'd.*

Bodily heirs, 4-611

Child — children, 3-971; 5-1092; 15-321, 323, 326

Bodily heirs, 4-611

Construed as equivalent to heirs, 5-1093

Construed as not equivalent to heirs, *5-1092

Heirs construed to mean children, 8-905

Civil law, 15-319

Conflict of laws, 15-332

Contribution and exoneration, 7-358

Creditor, 8-247

Death by wrongful act, see *DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT*.

Debts of decedents, see *DEBTS OF DECEDENTS*.

Definition in general, 15-318; 27-307

Descendant, 9-400; 15-318

Descent and distribution, see *SUCCESSION*.

Determined by statute, 15-318

Devisees, 15-331

Distributees, 15-329

Ejectment, see *EJECTMENT*.

Equity of redemption, 11-229

Contribution between dowress and heir, 11-242

Escheat, see *ESCHEAT*.

Estoppel:

Operation of ancestor's covenants against heir, 11-398

Evidence of heirship, 27-336

Expectant heirs, 5-764

Family, see *FAMILY*.

Fee simple:

Heirs necessary in a deed, 11-367

Heirs not necessary in a devise, 11-368

Fire insurance, see *FIRE INSURANCE*.

First heir male, 13-551

Fixtures, see *FIXTURES*.

Forced heirs, 6-328

Forcible entry and detainer:

Who may bring action, 13-751

Grandchildren, 15-324

Heir, 15-323

Heir apparent, 15-320, 326

Heir in the sense of heiress, 15-322

Heir presumptive, 15-320, 326

Heirs of the body, 15-319, 323

Children, 15-326

Husband and wife, 15-329

Infants, see *INFANTS*.

Insurance, see *BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE*; see *infra*, Policy of insurance.

Issue, 15-320, 323, 324

Leases, 18-677

Legacies and devises:

Devise to heirs of testator, 18-740

Who are heirs within statutes preventing lapses, 18-756

Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc., 18-818

Legatees, 15-331

Liens, 19-36

Limitation of actions, 15-323; 19-185

Limitation, words of, 15-323

Living person, 15-326

Marshaling decedents' estates, see *MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES*.

Meaning of the term, 3-971

Mixed gift, 15-328

HEIR, HEIRS, AND THE LIKE, *cont'd.*

- Natural heirs, 21-420
- Nemo est haeres viventis*, 15-326
- Next of kin, 21-588
- Parol evidence, 15-322
- Personal property, 15-327, 330
- Persons who take and manner of taking, 15-322
- Policy of insurance, 15-328, 330
- Present and future heirs, 15-325
- Presumptions:
 - Existence of heirs, 22-1291
- Private international law, 15-332
- Proof of heirship, 27-336
- Purchase, 15-323
- Purchase, words of, 15-323
- Release and discharge, 24-301
- Representative:
 - Legal representative, etc., 15-331
- Right heirs, 24-967
- Rule in Shelley's case*, see *SHELLEY'S CASE (RULE IN)*.
- Shelley's case*, see *SHELLEY'S CASE (RULE IN)*.
- Statutes of descent and distribution*, see *SUCCESSION*.
- Subrogation, 27-251
- Succession (see *SUCCESSION*), 3-971; 15-318
 - Heirs next of kin, 15-328
 - Nemo est haeres viventis*, 15-326
 - Taking under statute of distribution, 15-328
- Technical sense, 15-320
- "The heirs," 28-114
- Time of ancestor's death, 15-322
- Trusts and trustees*, see *TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES*.
- Ultra vires*, see *ULTRA VIRES*.
- Vendor and purchaser*, see *VENDOR AND PURCHASER*.
- Widow, 15-329
- Word of limitation, 15-320
- Words of purchase or limitation, 15-343
- HEIRLOOMS**, 15-332
- HELD**, 15-333
- HELP**, 15-333
- HEMMED**, 15-334
- HEN**, 15-334
- HENCE**, 15-334
- HENCEFORWARD**, 15-334
- HENCHMAN**, 15-334
- HER**, 15-334
- HERBAGE**, 15-334
- HERD**, 15-334
- HERDER**, 15-334
- HERD LAWS**, 15-335
 - See *FENCES; IMPOUNDING*.
 - Laws forbidding removal of live stock without owner's consent, 15-335
 - Presumptions, 15-336
 - Scope of title, 15-335
 - Wilfully, 15-336
- HEREAFTER -- HERETOFORE**, 15-336, 339
 - Statutes, 26-565
- HERERY**, 15-337
- HEREDITAMENTS**, 15-337
 - See *HIGHWAYS; INCORPOREAL HEREDITAMENTS; PRIVATE WAYS*.
 - Classification, 15-339
 - Commons*, see *PROFITS À PRENDRE*.
 - Corporeal hereditament, 7-860

HEREDITAMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Disturbance, 9-663
- Easement (see *EASEMENTS*), 15-338
- Ferries*, see *FERRIES*.
- Franchises*, see *FRANCHISES*.
- Highways*, see *HIGHWAYS*.
- Land, 15-337; 18-144
- Pensions*, see *PENSIONS*.
- Pews*, see *PEWS*.
- Private ways*, see *PRIVATE WAYS*.
- Real property, 15-337; 23-894
- Rents*, see *RENTS*.
- Tenement, 15-337
- HEREDITARY**, 15-339
- HEREIN**, 15-339
- HEREINAFTER**, 15-339
- HEREINBEFORE**, 15-339
- HERIOT**, 15-339
- HERITAGE**, 15-340
- HERITOR**, 15-340
- HERMAPHRODITISM**, 20-537
- HIDE**, 15-340
- HIGH**, 15-340
- HIGH AND LOW WATERMARK**:
 - Below high and low watermark, 3-919
- HIGH CRIMES AND MISDEMEANORS**, 8-249; 15-340
- HIGHEST BIDDER**, 15-340
 - Sheriffs*, see *SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES*.
- HIGHROADS**, see *HIGHWAYS*.
- HIGH SCHOOL**, 15-341
 - See *SCHOOLS*.
- HIGH SEAS**, 15-341
 - See *FISH AND FISHERIES*.
 - Admiralty jurisdiction, 1-649
 - Main sea and high sea, 19-609
- HIGH TREASON**, see *TREASON*.
- HIGH-WATER MARK**, 15-341
 - Boundaries*, see *BOUNDARIES*.
 - Ordinary high-water mark, 21-1006
- HIGHWAY COMMISSIONERS**, see *HIGHWAYS*.
- HIGHWAY CROSSING**, see *CROSSINGS*.
- HIGHWAY ROBBERY**, see *ROBBERY*.
- HIGHWAYS**, 15-343
 - See *DRAINS AND SEWERS; FERRIES; LAW OF THE ROAD; PRIVATE WAYS; STREETS AND SIDEWALKS; TURNPIKES*.
 - Abandonment and nonuser (see *infra*, Vacant or discontinuance of highways), 15-404
 - Abandonment of part of width, 15-405
 - Acceptance of other highway, 15-405
 - Character of nonuser, 15-405
 - Duration, 15-405
 - General rule, 15-404
 - Nonuser of part of highway, 15-407
 - Part of width, 15-408
 - Statutory abandonment of highway already opened, 15-407
 - Statutory abandonment of unopened highway, 15-406
 - Character of highway, 15-406
 - Deviation from established route, 15-406
 - Establishment on pre-existing road, 15-407
 - Failure to open highway, 15-406
 - Failure to open to full width, 15-407
 - Part only of highway opened, 15-407
 - Statutory period, 15-407
 - What constitutes opening, 15-406

HIGHWAYS, cont'd.

- Abatement of nuisances*, see NUISANCES.
- Abutting owners (see ABUTTING OWNERS; see *infra*, Landowners; Ownership of fee):
 - Abutting owners' liabilities for injuries to travelers*, see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways.
- Articles and substances falling from building, 15-439, 458
- Encroachments*, see *infra*, Obstructions and encroachments.
- Excavations by abutting owners, 15-434
- Falling of part of building, 15-439
- Obstructions, see *infra*, Obstructions and encroachments.
- Repairs, see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways.
- Right of traveler to pass on abutting land, 15-506
- Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-402
- Acts of notice*, see *infra*, Notice of defect.
- Actual notice, 15-370
- Adjournment, 15-354
 - Commissioners or viewers, 15-379
 - Notice of adjournment, 15-366
- Adverse possession, 1-878
 - Adverse user of abandoned highway, 1-881
 - No prescription for public nuisance, 1-881
 - Partial encroachment on public road, 1-881
- Affidavit:
 - Affidavit of service of notice, 15-371
- Alteration of highways, 2-180; 15-392, 499
 - Alteration includes establishment and vacation, 15-393
 - Appeal, 15-395
 - Application, 15-394
 - Certiorari, 15-395
 - Conditional alteration, 15-393
 - Distinguished from establishment, 15-393
 - Landowner's rights, 15-395
 - Mistake in location, 15-394
 - Notice, 15-394
 - Order, 15-395
 - Proceedings, 15-393
 - Reason for alteration, 15-393
 - Relocation, 15-395
 - Statute to be followed, 15-393
 - Straightening road, 15-395
 - Vacation implied from alteration, 15-404
 - Viewers or commissioners, 15-395
- Amendment:
 - Amendment of petition, 15-363
 - Record, 15-387
 - Report or return, 15-382
- Appeal, 15-385
 - Alteration of highways, 15-395
 - Notice of appeal, 15-386
 - Order refusing to establish highway, 15-386
 - Right of appeal, 15-385
 - Statutory authority necessary, 15-386
 - Trial *de novo*, 15-386
 - Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-401
 - Who may appeal, 15-386

HIGHWAYS, cont'd.

- Application for highway (see *infra*, Notice), 15-359
 - Addition of names, 15-363
 - Alteration of highways, 15-394
 - Amendment, 15-363
 - Collateral attack, 15-360
 - Commissioners or viewers, see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers.
 - Description, 15-363
 - Description of proposed highway, 15-361
 - Description of termini, 15-361
 - Duplicity, 15-363
 - Establishment of part of highway prayed for, 15-364
 - Identification, 15-361
 - Jurisdiction, 15-360, 361
 - Names of landowners, 15-362
 - Necessity, 15-359
 - Part of highway, 15-364
 - Petition for alteration insufficient, 15-359
 - Petition for improvement insufficient, 15-359
 - Presumption of identity, 15-364
 - Qualifications of applicants, 15-359, 362
 - Roads in different jurisdictions, 15-360
 - Showing as to jurisdiction, 15-361
 - Showing as to qualifications of applicants, 15-362
 - Statement of relief sought, 15-362
 - Successive petition, 15-389
 - Sufficiency of application, 15-359, 360
 - Sufficient if identification possible, 15-361
 - Terminus on other highway, 15-361
 - Variance, 15-363
 - Width, 15-362, 364
 - Withdrawal of names, 15-363
- Ascertainment, resurvey, and record of existing highways, 15-391
 - Abutting buildings and fences, 15-392
 - Evidence of location, 15-392
 - Highway created by user, 15-391
 - Highways established by statutory proceedings, 15-392
 - Notice to landowners, 15-391
 - Previous valid proceedings, 15-392
 - Resurvey of established highway, 15-392
- Awnings, 15-499
- Barriers and railings, 15-455
 - Abutting owner's duty, 15-457
 - Barriers necessary against dangerous places, 15-455
 - Character of danger to be considered, 15-456
 - Duty to erect, 15-430, 455
 - Object or agent frightening horse, 15-456
 - Question for jury, 15-456
 - To prevent straying from highway, 15-455
- Bay window, 15-498
- Benefit to individuals, 15-355
- Bicycles, see BICYCLES.
- Booths, 15-500
- Boundaries*, see BOUNDARIES.
- Bridges:
 - Bridge as highway, 15-350
 - Public bridges, 4-920
 - Public bridges part of highway, 4-920
- Buildings, 4-996; 15-358, 498

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*Buildings, *cont'd.*

Falling objects, see *infra*, Falling objects.

Falling of part of building, 15-439

Fixed boundary of highways, 15-392

Ice formed by drippings from building, 15-449

Moving building, 15-505

Objects and structures overhanging highway, 15-457

Removal of buildings, 15-391

Snow and ice falling from roof, 15-439

Structures dangerous in use, 15-454

Where highway may be located, 15-358

Burden of proof:

Want of means to repair, 15-430

Byroad, 5-104

Canada:

Liability of municipality, 15-430

Canal:

Canal as highway, 15-350

Cartways, 5-746

Cattle, see FENCES.

Certificate:

Proof of notice, 15-370

Certiorari:

Alteration of highways, 15-395

Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-401

Charities and trusts for charitable uses, 5-933

Children:

Abutting owners' liabilities, 15-439

Children playing in highway, 15-464

Dangerous condition of property, 15-439

Individual liability, 15-439

Injuries to children playing, 15-439, 464

Cities, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.

Classes of highways, 15-352

Coasting, 15-459

Collateral attack, 15-387

Defense to indictment, 15-388

Highway officials, 17-1056

Injunction, 15-388

Jurisdiction must affirmatively appear, 15-388

Obstructions and encroachments, 15-494

Order establishing highway, 15-387

Presumption of regularity, 15-389

Qualifications of petitioners, 15-360

Special statutory requirements, 15-389

Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-402

Void order, 15-388

Commissioners or viewers (see *infra*, County commissioners), 15-372

Action after return day, 15-378

Adjournment, 15-379

Admissibility of evidence, 15-378

Affinity, 15-374

Alteration of highways, 15-395

Appointment, 15-373

Change of decision, 15-379

Description of road, 15-372

Effect of vacancy, 15-373

Entertainment by parties interested, 15-379

Ex parte communications, 15-379

Freeholders, 15-375

Generally, 15-372

Illegal fees, 15-379

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*Commissioners or viewers, *cont'd.*

Improper conduct, 15-379

Mode of procedure, 15-378

Necessity, 15-372

Number of officials who must act, 15-376

Oath to be taken, 15-377

Necessity of oath, 15-377

Showing in record, 15-378

Substantial compliance with statute, 15-377

Variance, 15-377

Waiver of defects, 15-377

Officers in previous proceedings, 15-375

Order for view, 15-372

Description of road, 15-372

Order must be complied with, 15-378

Purpose of road, 15-373

Owners of land, 15-375

Petitioners, 15-373

Place of action, 15-378

Purpose of road, 15-373

Qualifications, 15-375

Relationship, 15-374

Report or return, see *infra*, Report or return.

Return of officers, 15-371

Reviewers, 15-379

Selection, 15-373

Showing in record, 15-375

Special findings, 15-378

Taxpayers, 15-374

Time of action, 15-378

Time of objection, 15-379

Vacancy, 15-373

Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-400

Waiver of objections, 15-375

Who may act, 15-373

Affinity, 15-374

Freeholders, 15-375

Officers in previous proceedings, 15-375

Owners of land, 15-375

Petitioners, 15-373

Relationship, 15-374

Showing in record, 15-375

Taxpayers, 15-374

Waiver of objections, 15-375

Concurring causes, see *infra*, Proximate and concurring causes.

Constructive notice, 15-479

Contractors, 15-439

Contracts:

Contract for repairs, 15-409

Contract to repair, 15-439

Power of officers, 15-411

Contribution and exoneration:

Action over by municipality against wrongdoer, 15-489

Contributory negligence, 7-411; 15-465

Acts in presence of danger, 15-472

Approaching unguarded embankment, 15-468

Blindness, 15-473, 474

Crossing highways, 15-473

Danger, 15-472

Defective power of locomotion, 15-474

Defective sight, 15-473

Defects in vehicle, horse, or harness, 15-474

Driving of a horse by woman, 15-468

Volume XXXI.

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*Contributory negligence, *cont'd.*

Duty of municipality, 7-411

Failure to take another route, 7-412

General rule, 15-465

Highways must be kept reasonably safe, 7-411

Intoxication, 15-474

Knowledge of defects, 15-468

Accessibility of other way, 15-471

Defective sidewalk, 15-470

Degree of care required, 15-470

Duty to refrain from using highways, 15-470

Duty to remember and locate defect, 15-472

General rule, 15-468

Icy sidewalks, 15-471

Knowledge is element to be considered, 15-469

Knowledge of danger, 15-471

Knowledge of defect not conclusive of contributory negligence, 15-468

Negligence as matter of law, 15-470

Presumption of repair, 15-469

Presumption of safety, 15-468

Traveling at night, 15-473

Way practically impassable, 15-471

Need not watch for defects, 15-466

Negligence as matter of law, 15-468

Noncontractual special duty, 7-411

Obvious defect, 15-467

Ordinary care, 7-412; 15-465

Presumption of safety, 15-466

Question for jury, 15-467

Rights of traveler, 7-411

Stepping into excavation, 15-466

Traveling at night, 15-472

General rule, 15-472

Greater vigilance required, 15-473

Knowledge of defect, 15-473

Light, 15-473

Ordinary care, 15-473

Presumption of safety, 15-472

Question for jury, 15-473

Rate of speed, 15-473

Using defective highway with knowledge, 7-411

Walking in roadway, 15-473

Want of ordinary care by traveler, 7-412

Convenience, see *infra*, Necessity or desirability of highway.Counties (see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways):

Liability of county for injuries caused by defective highways or bridges, 7-950; 15-421

Common law, 7-950

Defective sidewalk, 7-951

Directory provision, 7-951

Express statute, 7-950, 952

In absence of express statute, 7-950

Jurisdictions holding county liable, 7-951

Prevailing doctrine, 7-950

Vacation by county officials, 15-398

County commissioners (see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers), 7-999

Highways within limits of municipal corporation, 7-1000

Judicial character of proceedings, 7-1000

Limitation on discretion, 7-1000

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*County commissioners, *cont'd.*

Powers in general, 7-999

Powers restricted, 7-1000

Presenting petition, 7-1001

Townways, 7-1000

Court:

Vacation, 15-398

Covenants, see COVENANTS.*Creation of highways*, see *infra*, Establishment of highways.

Criminal law:

Criminal liability for failure to repair, 15-410

Criminal prosecution for obstructions or encroachments, 15-502

Liabilities of officers, 15-414

Persons violating law, 15-465

Criminal liability:

Failure to keep highway in repair, 15-430

Injuries to highways, 15-507

Crossings, see CROSSINGS.*Cul de sac*:

Establishment of highways, 15-356

Cul de sac as highway, 15-351

Curative acts, 15-389

Damages:

Abutting owners not entitled to damages on discontinuance, 15-402

Amount of damages, 15-488

Defective and unsafe highways, 15-488

Exemplary damages, 15-489

Injuries to property, 15-488

Personal injuries, 15-488

Dams:

Flooding public highways, 8-716

Liability for repairs where dam is part of highway, 8-718

Liability to repair bridge erected by dam-owner across a flooded highway, 8-719

Dedication, see DEDICATION.

Defective and unsafe highways, 9-173; 15-420

Abutting owners' liability, 15-436, 464

Abutter liable for defects caused by him, 15-436

Abutting owner not bound to repair, 15-436

Animals, 15-439

Care required to cover permanent excavation, 15-436

Children playing, 15-439

City cannot transfer liability for injuries unless specially authorized, 15-437

Continuing liability of city, 15-437

Dangerous place near highway, 15-437

Falling of articles from building, 15-439

Falling of part of structure, 15-439

General rule, 15-436

Imposition of duty of repair, 15-437

Liability over to municipality, 15-437

Objects suspended over highway, 15-439

Private property used as highway, 15-439

Proximity of danger, 15-438

Unguarded excavation, 15-438

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*Defective and unsafe highways, *cont'd.*

- Action of elements, 15-429
- Action over against wrongdoer, 15-489
 - Amount of damages, 15-490
 - General rule, 15-489
 - Indemnity to individual, 15-491
 - In pari delicto*, 15-489
 - Negligence of individual, 15-490
 - Notice of previous suit, 15-490
 - Payment by municipality without suit, 15-491
 - Recovery over only if defendant originally liable to person injured, 15-489
- Adoption or assumption of control by municipality, 15-424
 - Adoption of highways laid out or improved by others, 15-425
 - Extension of municipality, 15-426
 - Incorporation of municipality, 15-426
 - Irregularities in proceedings, 15-425
 - Necessity, 15-424
 - Sidewalks, 15-425
 - User by public, 15-425
 - Work and repairs, 15-424
- Amount of use of highway, 15-428
- Articles lying in highway, 15-444
- Barriers and railings*, see *infra*, Barriers and railings.
- Canada, 15-430
- Children playing in highway, 15-464
- Coasting, 15-459
- Contractors' liabilities, 15-439
- Contributory negligence*, see *infra*, *Contributory negligence*.
- Cost of work, 15-429
- Counties, 7-950; 15-421
- Damages recoverable, 15-488
- Dangers outside of highway, 15-454
 - Apparent limits of highway, 15-454
 - Municipality not liable for injuries received outside of highway, 15-454
 - Sidewalks, 15-454
 - Structure dangerous in use, 15-454
- Defective plan of construction, 15-428
- Defects created by individuals*, see *infra*, *Defects created by individuals*.
- Defects involving liability, 15-440
- Defects outside of traveled path, 15-451
 - Artificial obstructions in margin, 15-452
 - Dangers outside of highway, 15-454
 - Justification for leaving traveled path, 15-453
 - Municipality generally not liable, 15-451
 - Ordinary care, 15-454
 - Resulting danger to persons on traveled path, 15-452
 - Whole width of city street to be passable, 15-452
 - Widening or extension of traveled path, 15-453
 - Width of street to be made passable depends on circumstances, 15-452
 - Width of traveled path, 15-452
- Discontinued highway, 15-426
- England, 15-430

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*Defective and unsafe highways, *cont'd.*

- Evidence as to defective condition*, see *infra*, *Evidence*.
- Excavations in highways, 15-434, 438, 440, 441
- Extension of municipality, 15-426
- Failure to light highways*, see *infra*, *Guards, signals, and lights*.
- Falling objects*, see *infra*, *Falling objects*.
- Frightening horses*, see *infra*, *Frightening horses*.
- Guards*, see *infra*, *Guards, signals, and lights*.
- Highways for which municipality is liable, 15-424
 - Discontinued highways, 15-426
 - Newly established highways, 15-426
- Horses*, see *infra*, *Frightening horses*.
- Ice*, see *infra*, *Snow and ice*.
- Incorporation of municipality, 15-426
- Injuries to abutting land, 15-463
- Knowledge of defect*, see *infra*, *Contributory negligence*; *Notice of defect*.
- Lack of means for repair, 15-429
 - As a defense, 15-429
 - Burden of proof, 15-430
 - Discretion of commissioners, 15-430
 - Duty to erect barriers, 15-430
 - Evidence, 15-430
 - Inability to procure funds, 15-429
- Lights*, see *infra*, *Guards, signals, and lights*.
- Loss of use of highway, 15-463
- Lumber and logs, 15-444
- Municipal corporations liable, 15-420
- Municipal duties and liabilities in general, 15-426
- Municipal employees, 15-465
- Municipalities proper liable in absence of statute, 15-420
- Necessity of special damage, 15-463
- Newly established highways, 15-426
- Notice of defect (see *infra*, *Notice of defect*):
 - Knowledge of defect*, see *infra*, *Contributory negligence*.
- Notice preliminary to suit*, see *infra*, *Notice preliminary to suit*.
- Objects and structures overhanging highway, 15-457
- Objects frightening horses*, see *infra*, *Frightening horses*.
- Objects in motion or subject to human control, 15-459
- Objects obstructing highways, 15-444
- Obstructing highway, 15-444
- Obstructions created in course of repair, 15-445
- Officers, 15-465
- Opportunity to remove defect, 15-427
- Ordinary care, 15-426
- Ordinary travel only to be considered, 15-427
- Overhanging highway, 15-457
- Persons entitled to protection, 15-463
 - Children playing in highway, 15-464
 - Injuries to abutting land, 15-463
 - Loss of use of highway, 15-463
 - Municipal employees, 15-465
 - Necessity of special damage, 15-463

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*

- Defective and unsafe highways, *cont'd.*
 - Persons entitled to protection, *cont'd.*
 - Officers, 15-465
 - Persons outside of traveled path, 15-464
 - Persons violating the law, 15-465
 - Questions of law and fact, 15-463
 - Racing, 15-463
 - Special damage, 15-463
 - Street laborers, 15-465
 - Sunday travelers, 15-465
 - Travelers only entitled to remedy, 15-463
 - Travelers stopping in highway, 15-464
 - Who are travelers, 15-463
 - Persons outside of traveled path, 15-464
 - Person violating the law, 15-465
 - Post in highway, 15-444
 - Projecting rails, 15-444
 - Proximate and concurring causes*, see *infra*, Proximate and concurring causes.
 - Quasi-municipal corporations, 15-421
 - Questions for jury, 15-440
 - Questions of law and fact, 15-463
 - Racing, 15-463
 - Reasonable care, 15-426
 - Reasonable time after notice to make repairs, 15-427
 - Remote dangers, 15-427
 - Rope stretched across highway, 15-457
 - Signals, see *infra*, Guards, signals, and lights.
 - Slippery surface, 15-458
 - Snow and ice, see *infra*, Snow and ice.
 - Special damage, 15-463
 - Statutes imposing liability, 15-422
 - Stones in highway, 15-444
 - Street laborers, 15-465
 - Stump in highway, 15-444
 - Sunday travelers, 15-465
 - Total extent of highways, 15-428
 - Towns, 15-421
 - Travelers only entitled to remedy, 15-463
 - Traveler stopping in highway, 15-464
 - Unguarded holes, 15-434, 438, 440, 441
 - Who are travelers, 15-463
 - Wire stretched across highway, 15-457
- Defects created by individuals, 15-431
 - Effect of license, 15-434
 - Effect of license on individual liability, 15-435
 - Excavation must be guarded and lighted, 15-435
 - General rule, 15-435
 - Implied license, 15-436
 - Licensee must not endanger travelers, 15-435
 - Must restore highway to condition of safety, 15-436
 - Strict compliance with license, 15-436
- Effect of license on municipal liability, 15-434
 - Duty to supervise work, 15-435
 - General rule, 15-434
 - Illustrations, 15-434, 435
 - Improper license, 15-434
 - Licensee's negligence, 15-434
 - Precautions to be taken by municipality, 15-434

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*

- Defects created by individuals, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of license on municipal liability, *cont'd.*
 - Use intrinsically dangerous, 15-435
 - Excavations, 15-434, 438, 441
 - Individual liability, 15-433
 - Interference with highway is nuisance, 15-433
 - Liability for negligence of railroad company, 15-432
 - Municipal liability, 15-431
 - Negligence immaterial when use of highway wrongful, 15-433
 - Street railways, 15-432
- Definition*, see *infra*, What constitutes a highway.
- Delegation of authority, 15-496
- Description (see *infra*, Application for highway; Commissioners or viewers; Notice; Notice preliminary to suit):
 - Centre line, 15-381
 - Courses and distances, 15-381
 - Order for establishment, 15-385
 - Report or return, 15-381
- Desirability of highway*, see *infra*, Necessity or desirability of highway.
- Discontinuance*, see *infra*, Vacation or discontinuance of highways.
- Disorderly houses:
 - Annoyance or injury to passers on highway, 9-514
- Dominion of Canada:
 - Liability of municipality, 15-430
- Draft, 15-381
- Drains and sewers*, see DRAINS AND SEWERS.
- Dwellings, 15-358
- Easements*, see *infra*, Ownership of fee.
- Egress*, see *infra*, Ingress and egress.
- Ejectment, 10-473, 475
 - Establishment and maintenance of highways, 10-532
 - Owner of fee, 15-419
- Eminent domain*, see EMINENT DOMAIN.
- Encroachments*, see *infra*, Obstructions and encroachments.
- Entertainment by parties interested, 15-379
- Establishment of highways (see *infra*, Appeal), 15-353
 - Adjournment, 15-354
 - Alteration of highways*, see *infra*, Alteration of highways.
 - Application for highway*, see *infra*, Application for highway.
 - Certiorari, 15-387
 - Collateral attack, 15-387
 - Commissioners*, see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers.
 - Creation by legislature, 15-353
 - Curative acts, 15-389
 - Desirability of highway*, see *infra*, Necessity or desirability of highway.
 - Establishment by estoppel, 15-391
 - Estoppel, 15-391
 - Evidence, 15-495
 - Expenses of highways, 15-355
 - General considerations, 15-353
 - Highways established only in recognized ways, 15-354
 - Jurisdiction must affirmatively appear, 15-388

HIGHWAYS, cont'd.

- Establishment of highways, *cont'd.*
 - Legislative question, 15-356
 - Necessity of highway, see *infra*, Necessity or desirability of highway.
 - Notice, see *infra*, Notice.
 - Obstructions and encroachments, 15-494
 - Official proceedings, 15-354
 - Opening of highway, see *infra*, Opening of highway.
 - Order for establishment, see *infra*, Order for establishment.
 - Presumption of regularity, 15-389
 - Public convenience, see *infra*, Necessity or desirability of highway.
 - Record of proceedings, 15-387
 - Report or return, see *infra*, Report or return.
 - Special or extra session, 15-354
 - Successive petitions, 15-389
 - Taking of private property, see EMINENT DOMAIN.
 - Viewers, see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers.
 - Where highway may be located, see *infra*, Where highway may be located.
- Width of highway, 15-359
 - Application, 15-359, 362
 - Order for establishment, 15-384
 - Statement of width of proposed road, 15-362
 - Statutory requirement as to width, 15-359
 - Variance, 15-364
- Estoppel:
 - Establishment by estoppel, 15-391
 - Estoppel by recital of existence of street or way, 11-402
 - Estoppel to claim highway, 15-408
- Evidence:
 - Establishment, 15-495
 - Evidence as to highway character, 15-353
 - Evidence of other accidents, 11-510, 511
 - Existence of highway, 15-387
 - Highway character, 15-495
 - Lack of means for repairs, 15-430
 - Location, 15-392
 - Notice of constructive defects, 15-483
 - Proof of notice, 15-370
 - Repairs after accident, 15-430
 - Subsequent repair, 11-511, 512
- Evidence as to defective condition, 15-487
 - Custom as to care of highways, 15-488
 - Experience of others at same place, 15-487
 - Long continuance of same conditions, 15-488
- Excavations (see *infra*, Barriers and railings; Defective and unsafe highways; Defects created by individuals; Guards, signals, and lights), 15-500
 - Abutting owners, 15-438
 - By owner of fee, 15-419
- Existing highways, see *infra*, Ascertainment, resurvey, and record of existing highways.
- Expenses of highway:
 - Consideration in determining whether highway shall be established, 15-355
- Explosions and explosives:
 - Blasting near public highways, 12-509
- Extraordinary, 12-609, 610

HIGHWAYS, cont'd.

- Extra session, 15-354
- Falling objects (see *infra*, Snow and ice), 15-439, 458
 - Awnings, 15-458
 - Cornice on building, 15-458
 - Falling objects not within statute, 15-458
 - Falling of snow and ice from roof, 15-439, 458
 - Individual liability, 15-458
 - Liability limited by power of removal, 15-458
 - Structures in highway, 15-458
 - Trees in highway, 15-458
 - Wall abutting on highway, 15-458
- Falling of part of structure, 15-439
- Fee simple, see *infra*, Ownership of fee.
- Fences, see FENCES.
- Ferries, see FERRIES.
- Filing:
 - Order for establishment, 15-385
- Fines and penalties:
 - Obstructions and encroachments, 15-502
- Footways, 15-352
- Freeholders:
 - Commissioners or viewers, 15-375
- Frightening horses (see *infra*, Horses):
 - Barriers and railings, 15-456
 - Defect frightening horse, 15-462
 - Escape of horses from control, 15-461
 - Loss of control of horse, 15-461, 462
 - Objects frightening horses, 15-445
 - At crossings, see CROSSINGS.
 - Evidence that other horses were frightened, 15-447
 - Improper use of highway, 15-447
 - Individual liability, 15-446
 - Municipal liability, 15-445
 - Object must be calculated to frighten ordinary horse, 15-446
 - Question for jury, 15-446
- Gaming, 14-675
- Gardens, 15-358
- Gas companies, see GAS COMPANIES.
- Gates, 15-498
- Grass in highways, 15-417
- Guards, signals, and lights (see *infra*, Barriers and railings), 15-434, 438, 441, 442
 - Change of court, 15-442
 - Duty of individual, 15-442
 - Duty of municipality, 15-442
 - Excavation made by individual, 15-435
 - Failure to light highway, 15-441
 - Liability of individual, 15-435
 - Road need not be used, 15-443
 - Sufficiency, 15-443
 - Traveling at night, carrying light, 15-473
 - Unauthorized removal, 15-443
- Hedge, 15-499
- Herbage, 1-243
- Herbage in highway, 15-417
- Highway commissioners, see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers.
- Highway officers, see *infra*, Officers.
- Hitching post, 15-491
- Horse racing, 15-746
 - Injuries, 15-465
- Horses (see *infra*, Frightening horses):
 - Contributory negligence, 15-468, 474
 - Defects in vehicle, horse, or harness, 15-474

HIGHWAYS, cont'd.**Horses, cont'd.**

- Escape of horses from control, 15-461
- Highway need not be safe for uncontrolled or runaway horses, 15-461
- Loss of control of horse does not prevent recovery, 15-461
- Loss of control of horse prevents recovery, 15-462
- Momentary loss of control, 15-462
- Woman as driver, 15-468

House:

- Moving house, 15-505

Ice, see *infra*, Snow and ice.**Implied notice, 15-479****Improvements and repairs (see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways), 15-408; 16-59*****Abutting owners*, see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways.****Adoption or assumption of control by municipality, 15-424****Change of grade, 15-409****Contract for repairs, 15-409****Contract to repair, 15-439****Criminal liability for failure to repair, 15-410****Discretion of officers, 15-408****Ditch in highway, 15-409****Ditch on private property, 15-409****Highway on line between municipalities, 15-408****Injuries to private property, 15-409****Lack of means for repair, 15-429****Liabilities of officers, 15-412*****Liability for defective and unsafe highways*, see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways.*****Liability for injuries*, see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways.*****Personal injuries*, see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways.****Petition for improvement, 15-409****Reasonable time after notice of defects, 15-427****Reference to improvement in report or return, 15-381****Trees used for repairs, 15-417****Use of materials, 15-410****Incumbrances, 16-160****Indemnity to individual, 15-491****Independent contractors, 15-439*****Indictment*, see *infra*, Criminal liability.****Individual benefit, 15-355****Ingress and egress:**

- Deprivation by vacation, 15-403

Injunction:

- Establishment, 15-388

- Opening of highway, 15-391

- Owner of fee, 15-419

- Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-402

- Wrongful use of highway, 15-419

Injuries to highways, 15-507

- Civil liability, 15-507

- Criminal liability, 15-507

Interest, 16-1106**Interstate commerce, 17-48, 88**

- Power to construct or authorize highways, 17-48

- Removal of obstructions, 17-48

Irregular and improper conduct, 17-483**HIGHWAYS, cont'd.****Jurisdiction:**

- Jurisdiction must affirmatively appear, 15-388

- Qualifications of petitioners, 15-360

- Roads in different jurisdictions, 15-360

- Showing as to jurisdiction, 15-361

Land, 18-144**Landowners (see *infra*, Abutting owners; Ownership of fee):**

- Abutting owners' liabilities for injuries to travelers*, see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways.

- Alteration of highways, 15-395

- Application for highway*, see *infra*, Application for highway.

- Articles and substances falling from building, 15-439

- Commissioners or viewers, 15-374

- Ditch, 15-409

- Estoppel, 15-391

- Excavations by abutting owners, 15-434

- Falling of part of building, 15-434

- Injuries caused by defective condition of highway, 15-464

- Injury to private property by negligent improvement or repair, 15-409

- Liability of officers for injuries to private property, 15-412

- Notice*, see *infra*, Notice.

- Repairs*, see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways.

- Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-402

Lateral and subjacent support, 18-544**Lateral or branch railroads:**

- Acquisition of right to lay track in public street or highway, 18-561

- Right to construct sidings in public streets and highways, 18-568

Law of the road*, see LAW OF THE ROAD.*Laying out highway, 18-590****Legislative question, 15-356****Legislature:**

- Creation, 15-353

License*, see *infra*, Defects created by individuals.**Light and air*, see LIGHT AND AIR.****Location (see *infra*, Establishment of highways; Where highway may be located):**

- Evidence of location, 15-392

- Mistake, 15-394

- Relocation, 15-395

Main road, 19-609***Mandamus*, see MANDAMUS.****Mineral deposits, 15-418****Mines and mining claims, 15-418**

- Whether conveyances embrace minerals under streets, 20-768

Mistake:

- Location, 15-394

Monopolies and corporate trusts:

- Exclusive use of highways, 20-864

Municipal corporations (see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways):

- Actions over against wrongdoer*, see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways.

- Defects created by individuals*, see *infra*, Defects created by individuals.

- Financial ability of municipality, 15-355

HIGHWAYS, cont'd.

- Municipal corporations, *cont'd.*
 - Indemnity to individual, 15-491
 - Indemnity to municipality, 15-355
 - Liability for acts of officers, 15-411
 - Liability of municipality for negligence of street railway, 15-432
 - Obstructions and encroachments, see *infra*, Obstructions and encroachments.
 - Repair of highway on line between municipalities, 15-408
- Municipal securities, 21-40
- Navigable waters, see NAVIGABLE WATERS.
- Necessity of opening, 15-390
- Necessity or desirability of highway, 15-354
 - Benefit to individuals, 15-355
 - Cul de sac*, 15-356
 - Discretion of officers, 15-356
 - Expenses of highway, 15-355
 - Financial ability of municipality, 15-355
 - Generally, 15-354
 - Indemnity to municipality, 15-355
 - Individual benefit, 15-355
 - Interference with turnpike, 15-356
 - Legislative question, 15-355, 356
 - Other considerations, 15-354
 - Other means of communication, 15-354
 - Public convenience, 15-354
 - Report or return, 15-381
 - Terminus of highway, 15-356
 - Who may object, 15-356
- Negligence (see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways):
 - Defects created by individuals, see *infra*, Defects created by individuals.
- Neighborhood roads, 15-352
- Nonuser, see *infra*, Abandonment and non-user.
- Notice (see *infra*, Application for highway), 15-365
 - Actual notice, 15-370
 - Affidavit, 15-371
 - Affidavit of service, 15-371
 - Alteration of highways, 15-394
 - Certificate, 15-370
 - Description of land and landowners, 15-368
 - Description of route, 15-368
 - Formal requisites, 15-367
 - Jurisdictional, 15-365
 - Necessity, 15-365
 - General rule, 15-365
 - Notice of adjournment, 15-366
 - Waiver of notice, 15-366
 - Necessity of notice, 15-365
 - Notice jurisdictional, 15-365
 - Notice of adjournment, 15-366
 - Occupants of land, 15-369
 - Owners of land, 15-369
 - Parol evidence, 15-370
 - Personal notice, 15-368
 - Personal notice unnecessary, 15-368
 - Requirement by rule of court, 15-369
 - To occupants of land, 15-369
 - To owners of land, 15-369
 - To town, 15-369
 - Posting of notice, 15-370
 - Presumption, 15-370
 - Proof of notice, 15-370
 - Recital, 15-371, 372
 - Recital in order, 15-371
 - Recital of facts, 15-371

HIGHWAYS, cont'd.

- Notice, *cont'd.*
 - Record must show notice, 15-371
 - Record of highway created by user, 15-391
 - Return of officer, 15-371
 - Seal, 15-367
 - Service by petitioner, 15-370
 - Signature, 15-367
 - Statement of place, 15-367
 - Statement of proposed action, 15-367
 - Statement of time, 15-367
 - Sufficiency of notice, 15-366
 - Time of giving notice, 15-366
 - Town, 15-369
 - User, 15-391
 - Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-399
 - Waiver of notice, 15-366
- Notice of appeal, 15-386
- Notice of defect, 15-475, 482
 - Actual notice, 15-477, 478
 - Character of defect, 15-481
 - Character of highway, 15-481
 - Citizen, 15-478
 - Constructive notice, 15-479
 - Defect existing a month or more, 15-480
 - Defect existing a year or more, 15-480
 - Defect existing between a week and a month, 15-480
 - Defects noticed by persons passing, 15-482
 - General disrepair of highway, 15-482
 - Highway officers, 15-477
 - Implied notice, 15-479
 - Latent defect, 15-481
 - Member of council, 15-477
 - Municipal officers, 15-477
 - Necessity of notice, 15-475
 - Acts of licensees, 15-477
 - Direct act of municipality, 15-476
 - General rule, 15-475
 - Obstruction originally lawful, 15-476
 - Statutory liability irrespective of notice, 15-477
 - Notice of other defects, 15-482
 - Opportunity to remove defects, 15-427
 - Policemen, 15-478
 - Question for jury, 15-483
 - Repairs within reasonable time after notice of defects, 15-427
 - Repetition of unlawful acts, 15-481
 - Sidewalk, 15-481
 - Sinking of ground, 15-481
 - Snow and ice, 15-450
 - Structures liable to decay, 15-481
 - Superintendent or commissioner, 15-478
 - Time of existence of defect, 15-479
 - What constitutes notice, 15-477
- Notice preliminary to suit, 15-483
 - Allegation in pleading, 15-484
 - By whom given, 15-484
 - Description of defects, 15-485
 - Description of injuries, 15-485
 - Description of place, 15-485
 - Mode of service, 15-487
 - Necessity of notice, 15-484
 - Questions of fact and law, 15-484
 - Statement of claim for damages, 15-486
 - Statement of purpose of notice, 15-486
 - Statement of time of injury, 15-484

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*

- Notice preliminary to suit, *cont'd.*
 - Sufficiency, 15-484
 - Time of giving notice, 15-487
 - Variance between notice and proof, 15-486
 - Waiver, 15-484
- Nuisances, see NUISANCES.
- Oath, see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers.
- Objects and structures overhanging highway, 15-457
- Obstructions and encroachments (see NUISANCES; see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways; Defects created by individuals), 15-491
 - Abutting owners, 1-226, 227; 15-497
 - Action for damages, 15-504
 - Action for penalty, 15-502
 - Alteration of highways, 15-499
 - Apparatus for moving goods, 15-497
 - Authority of legislature or municipality, 15-495
 - Authorized uses by abutting owners, 15-497
 - Awnings, 15-499
 - Bay window, 15-498
 - Booths, 15-500
 - Buildings, 15-498
 - Collateral attack on establishment, 15-494
 - Creation of highway, 15-494
 - Criminal prosecution, 15-501
 - Dedication, 15-494
 - Delegation of power, 15-496
 - Deposit of building materials and accessories permitted, 15-497
 - Deposit of goods in transit, 15-497
 - Distinction between encroachments and obstructions, 15-491
 - Entire highway, 15-493
 - Erection for municipal purposes, 15-496
 - Evidence of highway character, 15-495
 - Excavations, 15-500
 - Existence of highway, 15-493
 - Existence of other obstructions, 15-492
 - Fee simple, 15-492
 - Fences, 15-498
 - Gates, 15-498
 - Hedge, 15-499
 - Hitching post, 15-491
 - Ignorance as to highway, 15-502
 - Illegality not dependent on prevention of travel, 15-492
 - Municipal purposes, 15-496, 497
 - Nuisance, 15-492
 - Opening, 15-494
 - Outside of traveled path, 15-493
 - Ownership of fee immaterial, 15-492
 - Part of highway, 15-493
 - Penalties, 15-502
 - Persons liable, 15-500
 - Preliminary notice or order for removal, 15-504
 - Prescriptive highway, 15-494
 - Proceedings by highway officers for removal, 15-503
 - Question for jury, 15-491
 - Railroad companies, 15-501
 - Remedies of private individuals, 15-504
 - Removal by officials, 15-503
 - Revocation of municipal license, 15-496
 - Scales, 15-500
 - Showcases, 15-500

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*

- Obstructions and encroachments, *cont'd.*
 - Standing cars, 15-501
 - Stands, 15-500
 - Summary removal, 15-503
 - Trade purposes, 15-499
 - Trees, 15-499
 - Use for municipal purposes, 15-496
 - Vehicles, 15-500
 - Walls, 15-498
 - What are highways subject to obstructions, 15-493
 - Wilfully, 30-533
- Officers (see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers; Public officers), 15-410
 - Advancements by officers, 15-411
 - Amount of indebtedness, 15-411
 - Commissioners or viewers, see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers.
 - Contract obligations, 15-411
 - Injuries to highway officers, 15-465
 - Liabilities of officers, 15-412
 - Acts of predecessors, 15-414
 - Acts of subordinate, 15-414
 - Acts under judicial authority, 15-414
 - Common-law liability, 15-415
 - Criminal liability, 15-414
 - Failure to repair highway, 15-412
 - Injuries to private property, 15-412
 - Liability for unauthorized acts, 15-413
 - Penal liability, 15-415
 - Removal or cutting of trees, 15-417
 - Wilful and malicious acts, 15-413
 - Mode of action, 15-411
 - Municipality's liability for action of officers, 15-411
 - Powers limited, 15-410
 - Road districts, 15-411
 - Surrender of highway for private purposes, 15-410
- Opening of highway, 15-390
 - Duty to open, 15-390
 - Failure to open highways, 15-406
 - Following designated route, 15-390
 - Highway legally existent before opening, 15-390
 - Injunction, 15-391
 - Necessity of opening, 15-390
 - Obstruction and encroachment, 15-494
 - Opening unnecessary, 15-390
 - Part only of highway opened, 15-407
 - Removal of buildings and fences, 15-391
 - Statutory abandonment of highway already opened, 15-407
 - Statutory abandonment of unopened highway, 15-406
 - What constitutes opening, 15-406
 - Width to be opened, 15-391
- Orchards, 15-358
- Order:
 - Alteration of highways, 15-395
 - Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-401
- Order for establishment, 15-383
 - Appeal, see *infra*, Appeal.
 - Collateral attack, see *infra*, Collateral attack.
 - Conditional order, 15-384
 - Description of centre line, 15-384
 - Description of highway, 15-383
 - Filing, 15-385

HIGHWAYS, cont'd.Order for establishment, *cont'd.*

- General rule, 15-383
- Incorporation of survey, 15-383
- Necessity for highway, 15-384
- Rescission of order, 15-385
- Statement of necessity for highway, 15-384
- Time of rendition, 15-385
- Width of highway, 15-384

Order for view, see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers.Owners, see *infra*, Landowners.

Ownership of fee, 15-415

- Abutting owners, 15-416
- Disposition of soil or material necessarily removed, 15-418
- Easement only vested in public, 15-415
- Ejectment, 15-419
- Excavations by owner of fee, 15-419
- Herbage in highway, 15-417
- Injunction, 15-419
- Mineral deposits, 15-418
- Obstructions, 15-492
- Public have only easement of passage, 1-238
- Remedies of owner, 15-419
- Removal of soil by municipality in making repairs, 15-418
- Reversion on vacation or abandonment of highway, 15-420
- Rights as between public and owner of fee, 15-416
- Soil, 15-418
- Special provisions vesting fee in municipality, 15-416
- Springs in highway, 15-418
- Trees, see *infra*, Trees in highway.
- Trespass, 15-419
- Trespases by public, 15-416
- User by owner of fee, 15-416

Parades, 15-505

Parol evidence:

- Notice, 15-370

Passage:

- Right of traveler to pass on abutting land, 15-506

Pasturage in highway, 15-417

Penalties, see *infra*, Fines and penalties.

Pent roads, 15-353

Personal injuries (see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways):

- Defects created by individuals*, see *infra*,
- Defects created by individuals.

Personal notice, see *infra*, Notice.Petition (see *infra*, Application for highway):

- Alteration of highways, 15-394
- Improvement, 15-409
- Successive petitions, 15-402
- Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-399, 402

Pipe lines, see PIPE LINES; WATERWORKS AND WATER COMPANIES.

Place:

- Commissioners or viewers, 15-378
- Notice, 15-367

Plank roads, 15-350

Plat, 15-381

Posting of notice, 15-370, 400

Post roads, see POSTAL LAWS.*Prescription*, see PRESCRIPTION.**HIGHWAYS, cont'd.**

Presumption:

- Notice, 15-370
- Presumption from use and recognition, 15-353
- Presumption of safety, 15-466, 469, 472
- Regularity, 15-389

Prohibition, 23-224

Proximate and concurring causes, 15-459

- Act of responsible person, 15-460
- Concurring causes, 15-460
- Defect must be proximate cause of injury, 15-459
- Escape of horses from control, 15-461
- Illustrations, 15-459
- Injury received in endeavors for extrication, 15-460
- No recovery where other causes concur, 15-461
- Proximate cause, 15-459
- Recovery though other causes concur, 15-460
- What constitutes proximate cause, 15-459

Public convenience, see *infra*, Necessity or desirability of highway.Public officers (see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers; Officers):

- Return of officers, 15-371

Public place, 23-455

Public use, 15-351

- Immaterial that way accommodates few individuals, 15-351
- Must be open to public, 15-351
- Presumption from use and recognition, 15-353
- Use by one person only, 15-351

Purpose of road (see *infra*, Necessity or desirability of highway), 15-373

Qualifications:

- Commissioners or viewers, 15-375

Qualifications of applicants, 15-359, 362

Questions of law and fact:

- Barriers and railings, 15-456
- Contributory negligence, 15-467, 473
- Defects in construction, 15-483
- Encroachments, 15-491
- Fitness of horse or vehicle, 15-475
- Notice preliminary to suit, 15-483
- Objects frightening horses, 15-446
- Obstructions, 15-491
- Persons entitled to protection, 15-463
- Snow and ice, 15-447
- Traveling at night, 15-473
- Whether a highway is defective, 15-440

Quo warranto, 23-643

Railings, see *infra*, Barriers and railings.*Railroads*, see RAILROADS.

Rate of speed:

- Traveling at night, 15-473

Reasonable time:

- Removal of snow and ice, 15-450

Recital:

- Notice, 15-371, 372

Record:

- Amendment, 15-387
- Existing highways*, see *infra*, Ascertainment, resurvey, and record of existing highways.
- Filing:
 - Order for establishment, 15-385
 - Notice, 15-371

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*Record, *cont'd.*

- Oath of commissioners or viewers, 15-378
- Proof of existence of highway, 15-387
- Qualifications of commissioners or viewers, 15-375
- Record of proceedings, 15-387
- Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-400

Relationship:

- Commissioners or viewers, 15-374

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:

- Reversion on vacation or abandonment of highway, 15-420

Repairs (see *infra*, Improvements and repairs), 24-472

Report or return, 15-371, 380

- Amendment, 15-382
- Contents, 15-380
- Description of highway, 15-380
- Draft, 15-381
- Extension of time, 15-380
- Generally, 15-380
- Modification, 15-382
- Necessity of highway, 15-381
- Objections, 15-382
- Plat, 15-381
- Reference to improvements, 15-381
- Signing report, 15-382
- Statement as to necessity of highway, 15-381
- Statement required, 15-380
- Time of return, 15-380
- Vacation or discontinuance of highways, 15-400
- Variance, 15-381
- Width of highway, 15-381

Resurvey, see *infra*, Ascertainment, resurvey, and record of existing highways.Return, see *infra*, Report or return.Reversions, see *infra*, Remainders, reversions, and executory interests.

Reviewers, 15-379

Riparian rights, 24-981

Road:

- Road includes highways, 24-986
- Road synonymous with highway, 15-351

Road districts, 15-411

Rural and urban highways distinguished, 1-236

Scales, 15-500

Seal, 15-367

Section lines, 15-352

Service of process, see *infra*, Notice.

Showcases, 15-500

Sidewalks, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.

Sign — signature, 15-367

Signing report, 15-382

Slippery surfaces (see *infra*, Snow and ice), 15-458Snow and ice (see *infra*, Falling objects):

- Contributory negligence, 15-471
- Falling from roof, 15-439
- Individual liability, 15-451
- Knowledge of icy sidewalk, 15-471
- Municipal liability, 15-447
 - Delegation of duty to property owners, 15-448
 - Drippings from building, 15-449
 - General rule, 15-447

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*Snow and ice, *cont'd.*Municipal liability, *cont'd.*

- Ice resulting from negligence, 15-449
- Impossibility of removal, 15-451
- Liability based on negligence, 15-447
- Mounds, 15-448
- No liability for mere slippery condition, 15-448
- Notice to municipality, 15-450
- Pre-existing defect in highway, 15-450
- Question for jury, 15-447
- Reasonable care and diligence, 15-447
- Reasonable time for removal, 15-450
- Ridges, 15-448
- Rules in particular states, 15-449
- Sprinkling ashes and sand, 15-451

Soil:

- Disposition of soil or material necessarily removed, 15-418
- Removal by municipality in making repairs, 15-418
- Rights of owner of fee, 15-418

Special or local assessments, 25-1183

Special session, 15-354

Speed, see *infra*, Rate of speed.

Stands, 15-500

State roads, 15-352; 26-462

Statutes:

- Curative acts, 15-389

Straightening road, 15-395

Street railways:

- Liability of municipality for negligence of street railway, 15-432

Streets and sidewalks, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.

Structures, see *infra*, Objects and structures overhanging highway.

Summary removal of obstructions, 15-503

Sundays, see SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.

Surrender of highway for private purposes, 15-410

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Taxpayers:

- Commissioners or viewers, 15-374

Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.

Terminus, 15-356

- Description of termini, 15-361

- Report or return, 15-381

- Terminus on other highway, 15-361

Time:

- Commissioners or viewers, 15-378

- Notice, 15-367

Time of return, 15-380

Tollroads, see TURNPIKES AND TOLLROADS.

Towns (see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways):

- Notice, 15-369
- Vacation, 15-398

Town ways, 15-353

Trade purposes, 15-499

Travelers, 15-463

Traveling at night, see *infra*, Contributory negligence.

Trees in highway (see TREES AND TIMBER), 15-416

- In general, 15-416

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*

- Trespass, 28-584
 - Dedication, 28-584
 - Overhanging doors, gates, windows, eaves, 28-585
 - Owner of fee, 15-416, 419
 - Right to deviate from highway, 28-584
 - Right to go on adjoining lands from necessity, 28-584
 - Trespasses by public, 15-416
 - Where abutting owner has fee, 28-584
- Trespass on the case, 28-623
- Turnpikes*, see TURNPIKES.
- Turntables, 29-37
- Unsafe highways*, see *infra*, Defective and unsafe highways.
- Usages and customs:
 - Defective condition, 15-488
- User*, see *infra*, Abandonment and nonuser.
- User for passage and transit, 15-504
 - Extraordinary objects, 15-505
 - Extraordinary traffic, 15-505
 - Generally, 15-504
 - Moving house, 15-505
 - Parades, 15-505
 - Right of traveler to pass on abutting land, 15-506
- Vacation or discontinuance of highways (see *infra*, Abandonment and nonuser; Alteration of highways), 15-396
 - Appeal, 15-401
 - Certiorari, 15-401
 - Collateral attack, 15-402
 - Commissioners or viewers, 15-400
 - Completion of discontinuance, 15-402
 - Conditional vacation, 15-397
 - Construction of other roads, 15-396
 - County officials, 15-398
 - Court, 15-398
 - Diminution in ability of town, 15-396
 - Discontinuance complete from adjudication, 15-402
 - Effect of vacation, 15-402
 - Implied from alteration, 15-404
 - Inconvenience to individuals, 15-396
 - Injunction, 15-402
 - Liability of municipality for defects, 15-426
 - Notice, 15-399
 - Order for vacation, 15-401
 - Part of highway, 15-397
 - Petition, 15-399
 - Proceedings, 15-399
 - Proceedings *de novo*, 15-401
 - Reason for vacation, 15-396
 - Recently established road, 15-397
 - Remonstrance, 15-400, 401
 - Report or return, 15-400
 - Reversion on vacation or abandonment of highway, 15-420
 - Right of appeal, 15-401
 - Rights of abutting owners, 15-402
 - Damages, 15-402
 - Deprivation of ingress and egress, 15-403
 - Statutory provisions for compensation, 15-403
- Road in more than one jurisdiction, 15-399
- Statutory method to be followed, 15-399
- Successive petitions, 15-402

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*

- Vacation or discontinuance of highways, *con.*
 - Town officials, 15-398
 - Vote of town meeting, 15-398
 - Waiver of notice, 15-400
 - What roads may be vacated, 15-396
 - Who may ask for review, 15-401
 - Who may vacate, 15-398
- Variance, 15-363
 - Oath of commissioners or viewers, 15-378
 - Report or return, 15-381
 - Variance between notice and proof, 15-486
- Vehicles, 15-500
- Viewers*, see *infra*, Commissioners or viewers.
- Violation of law of the road, 15-465
- Walls, 15-498
- Waterworks and watercompanies:
 - Injury to travelers, 30-429
 - Pipes in highways*, see WATERWORKS AND WATER COMPANIES.
- Wharves and wharfingers*, see WHARVES AND WHARFINGERS.
- What constitutes a highway, 15-350
 - Bridge as highway, 15-350
 - Canal as highway, 15-350
 - Characteristics of highways, 15-351
 - Cul de sac* as highway, 15-351
 - Ferry as highway, 15-350
 - Generally, 15-350
 - Highway used in different senses in statute, 15-351
 - Immaterial that way accommodates few individuals, 15-351
 - Must be open to public use, 15-351
 - Public square as highway, 15-350
 - Railroad as highway, 15-350
 - River as highway, 15-350
 - Road, 15-351
 - Turnpike as highway, 15-350
 - Used by one person only, 15-351
- Where highway may be located, 15-357
 - Across private property, 15-358
 - Buildings, 15-358
 - Dwelling house, 15-358
 - Fixtures, 15-358
 - Gardens, 15-358
 - Inclosures, 15-358
 - On existing highway, 15-357
 - On public property appropriated to public use, 15-357
 - On turnpike, 15-357
 - Orchards, 15-358
 - Over navigable waters, 15-357
 - Private property, 15-358
 - Railroad property, 15-357
 - Yards, 15-358
- Width of highway, 15-359
 - Abandonment of part of width, 15-405
 - Application, 15-359, 362
 - Failure to open to full width, 15-407
 - Nonuser of part of width, 15-408
 - Order for establishment, 15-385
 - Report or return, 15-381
 - Statement of width of proposed road, 15-362
 - Statutory requirement as to width, 15-359
 - Variance, 15-364
 - Width to be opened, 15-391

HIGHWAYS, *cont'd.*

- Width of traveled path, 15-452
 - Defects outside of traveled path, 15-452
 - Widening or extension of traveled path, 15-453
- Width of street to be made passable depends on circumstances, 15-452
- Wilfully, 30-533
- Yards, 15-358

HIM, see **HE**.

HINDER, 15-507

- Defeat and hinder, 9-172
- Defraud, 9-181
- Delay, 9-188, 189

HINDER AND DELAY, 14-244**HINGE, 15-508****HIRE, HIRER, ETC., 15-508**

- See **CONTRACTS OF HIRE**.
- Gaming houses, 14-715

HIRING, see CONTRACTS OF HIRE.**HIS, 15-304, 508**

See **HE**.

Fire insurance, 13-230

HISTORIES, see DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.**HOARDING, 15-509****HOCUSSED, 15-509****HOG, 15-509****HOLD, HOLDING, ETC., 15-510**

- Actual possession, 15-510
- Own and hold in the same sense, 15-510

HOLDER, 15-509

- See **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES**.

HOLDING OFFICE, 15-512

See **PUBLIC OFFICERS**.

HOLDING OUT (see LIMITED PARTNERSHIP):

- Agency, 1-960
- Partnership, see **PARTNERSHIP**.

HOLDING OVER (see DE FACTO OFFICERS; LANDLORD AND TENANT; PUBLIC OFFICERS):

- Distress, 9-634
- Justices of the peace, 18-53
- Officers and agents of private corporations, see **OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS**.

HOLE, 15-512**HOLIDAYS, see SUNDAYS AND HOLIDAYS.****HOLOGRAPHIC WILLS, see WILLS.****HOME, 15-513**

- See **DOMICIL; DWELLING, DWELLING HOUSE, ETC.; HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; POOR AND POOR LAWS; RESIDENCE, RESIDENT, ETC.**

- Permanency, 15-514
- Support and maintenance, 15-515

HOME PLACE, 15-513**HOME PORT, 15-513**

See **MARITIME LIENS**.

HOMESTALL, 15-515**HOMESTEAD, 15-516; 30-712**

- Abandonment (see *infra*, **Estoppel; Forfeiture; Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances; Waiver**), 15-640
 - Acceptance of lease of premises, 15-652
 - Actual abandonment necessary, 15-645
 - Advice of counsel, 15-649
 - Burden of proof to show intention, 15-646
 - Conveyance absolute in form, 15-655
 - Conveyance as security for debt, 15-654
 - Conveyance by husband to wife, 15-654

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.***Abandonment, *cont'd.***

- Conveyance in fraud of creditors, 15-655
- Conveyance of undivided interest, 15-657
- Declaration of owner, 15-649
- Declarations, 15-649
- Devising homestead, 15-652
- Duration of absence, 15-648
- Evidence of intention, 15-646
- Evidence of intention to abandon, see *infra*, Evidence of intention to abandon.
- General rule, 15-640
- Homesteader's rights as against creditor, 15-656
- Husband and wife:
 - Abandonment by wife after husband's death, 15-659
 - Conveyance by husband to wife, 15-654
 - Desertion of wife by husband, 15-658
 - Joinder of wife in sale of abandoned homestead, 15-678
 - Power of husband, 15-657
 - Power of husband and wife respectively to abandon homestead, 15-657
 - Power of wife, 15-658
 - Removal of husband to establish home elsewhere, 15-658
 - Rights of widow, 15-702
- Intention, 15-643
- Intention a question of fact, 15-645
- Intention, burden of proof, 15-646
- Intention, degree of proof required to show, 15-645
- Intention, evidence, 15-646
- Intention to return, 15-643
- Intention to return tormented subsequent to removal, 15-644
- Intention to return must be continuing, 15-643
- Intention to return must be formed at time of removal, 15-643
- Intention to return must be positive, 15-644
- Irregular conveyance, 15-654
- Leasing premises, 15-651
- Offering homestead for sale, 15-649
- Permanent removal, 15-640
- Removal, 15-640
- Removal and acquisition of new home, 15-647
- Removal and subsequent conveyance, 15-649
- Removal because of burning of dwelling, 15-642
- Removal because of ill health, 15-642
- Removal for peace, 15-642
- Removal of dwelling from land, 15-649
- Removal to another state, 15-647
- Removal to educate children, 15-642
- Removal without acquiring new home, 15-646
- Sale and conveyance, 15-652
- Surviving husband's interest, 15-694
- Temporary absence, 15-641
- Use of premises for other than homestead purposes, 15-650
- Voting at place of new residence, 15-648

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*Abandonment, *cont'd.*

Widow's right, 15-702

Acknowledgment, 15-681, 725

Certificate of acknowledgment, 15-682

Necessity of acknowledgment, 15-681

Private examination, 15-681

Relinquishment of homestead, 1-549

Time of acknowledgment, 15-681

Adjoining land leased to others, 15-586

Adjoining lots or tracts, 15-585

Adjoining land leased to others, 15-586

General rule, 15-585

Homestead embraces adjoining tracts or lots, 15-585

Husband and wife, 15-585

Particular uses, 15-586

Residence on leased land, 15-585

Use in connection with homestead, 15-585

Adopted child, 15-550

Adopted children, 15-540

Adultery:

Man and woman living in adultery, 15-538

Advice of counsel:

Abandonment, 15-649

After-acquired title, 15-558

Alienation, see *infra*, Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances.

Alimony, 9-859; 15-623

Allotment, see *infra*, Appraisal, allotment, and sale.

Antenuptial contracts, 15-706

Appraisal, allotment, and sale (see *infra*, Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances), 15-729

Allotment, 15-732

Appraisal, 15-732

Duty of officer to appraise and set apart, 15-730

Appointment of commissioners or appraisers, 15-730

Ascertainment of extent and value, 15-730

Ascertainment of value, 15-730, 731

Effect of sale, 15-733

Failure of officer to set apart, 15-733

Homestead should be set apart, 15-730

Sale of undivided interest, 15-731

Effect of sale, 15-733

Exceptions to allotment, 15-735

Exhaustion of property before sale of homestead, 15-741

Failure of officer to set apart, 15-733

Jurisdiction, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of courts.

Qualification of commissioners, 15-732

Reallotment, 15-736

Reassignment, 15-735

Reassignment upon increase or decrease in value, 15-736

Right of formal dedication or selection, 15-729

Right to sell in general, 15-729

Sale and payment of money in lieu of homestead, 15-729

Sale before allotment in proceeding before ordinary, 15-734

Sale conveys no title, 15-733

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*Appraisal, allotment, and sale, *cont'd.*

Sale of indivisible property, 15-734

Sale subject to homestead, 15-734

Surviving spouse, 15-707

Widow, 15-707

Formal assignment of homestead by court to widow, 15-707

Partition proceedings, 15-707

Quantum of interest to be allowed, 15-708

Where wife has separate property, 15-708

Whether adverse claims may be adjudicated in proceedings for allotment, 15-708

Appraisers, 15-730, 732

Appurtenances and improvements, 15-567, 588

Buildings, 15-588

Buildings leased to others, 15-590

Buildings not used for homestead purposes, 15-589

Buildings on land of another, see *infra*, Buildings disconnected from the soil.

Fences, 15-588

Fixtures, 15-632

Improvements by insolvent debtor, 15-589

Machinery, 15-589

Material for improvements, 15-589

Outbuildings, 15-588

Partition between co-tenants, allotment of homestead, 15-570

Statute subjecting improvements, 15-589

Title, 15-589

Value, 15-606

Value, determining, 15-607

Assignments for benefit of creditors, see ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.

Bastards, 15-541

Bills of exchange, etc.:

Provision for waiver of homestead, 4-126

Boarders, 15-541

Breach of promise of marriage, 15-616

Buildings, 15-588

Buildings disconnected from the soil, 15-592

Burden of proof, 15-636, 740

Enforcement and protection of right, 15-740

Intention of abandonment, 15-646

Termination of interest, 15-717

Value, 15-608

Business:

Premises used solely for business, 15-582

Use in part for business, 15-583

Business homestead, 15-590

Character of business, 15-591

Generally, 15-590

Joinder of wife in conveyance, 15-673

Loss and abandonment, 15-591

Partnership, 15-573

Change of homestead, 15-598

Change of selection, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart.

Chattel mortgages, 15-669

Children (see *infra*, Rights of children):*Rights of surviving spouse and children*, see *infra*, Rights of surviving spouse and children.

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.**Citizenship, see infra, Residence.*

Claiming, selecting, and setting apart, 15-721

Acknowledgment, 15-725

Appraisal, allotment, and sale, see infra,
Appraisal, allotment, and sale.Change of selection after charging other
lands, 15-660Change of selection after representations
inducing dealings, 15-661

Claim and selection, 15-721

Collateral attack, 15-736

Compliance with statute, 15-725

Condition to right of selection, 15-724

Confined to dwelling, 15-722

Contest of claim and selection, 15-737

Declaration good in part, 15-726

Dedication, 15-723

Description, 15-726

Effect of declaration, 15-724

Effect of selection, 15-727

Exceptions to allotment, 15-735

Excessive claim, 15-727

Excess of exemption, 15-723

Execution of declaration as required by
statute, 15-725

Formal dedication, 15-723

Jurisdiction, see infra, Jurisdiction of
courts.Necessity of claim and selection, 15-721,
722

Occupancy as sufficient selection, 15-721

Presumptions, 15-736

Proceedings before ordinary, 15-724

Property not in excess of exemption, 15-
723

Provisions as to declaration, 15-728

Reassignment, 15-735

Recording claim, 15-723

Right dependent upon claim, 15-722

Right to prescribe method, 15-721

Selecting and setting apart for children,
15-712

Selection, 15-726

Setting apart, 15-723

Sheriff, 15-722

Statutes mandatory, 15-725

Statutory requisites, 15-725

Substantial compliance, 15-726

Sufficiency of claim or declaration, 15-
725

Technical objections disregarded, 15-726

Time of making claim before sale, 15-
728

Time to assert claim, 15-727

Unauthorized dedication, 15-724

Commissioners, 15-730, 732

Community property, 15-550, 566

Divorce, 15-552

Conditional sales, 15-673

Conflict of laws, 15-528

Consideration:

Conveyance without consideration, 15-
665

Release of homestead, 6-732

Constitutionality of statutory provisions, 15-
529

Allowing alienation, 15-531

Allowing waiver of exemption, 15-531

Class legislation, 15-529

Constitutional provisions, 15-529

Directory constitutional provisions, 15-
530**HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.***Constitutionality of statutory provisions, *con.*

Discretion of legislature, 15-530

Discrimination between creditors, 15-531

Effect of constitutional provisions for
exemption, 15-530Enlarging constitutional exemption, 15-
530*Homestead to widow or children, see in-*
fra, Rights of surviving spouse and
children.

Limitations, 15-529

Particular debts, 15-531

Power of legislature in general, 15-529

Restraint on alienation, 15-531

Retroactive homestead laws, 15-530

Special legislation, 15-529

Statutory definition of terms used in
Constitution, 15-532Title of acts and unity of subject-matter,
15-529

Constitutional law:

Alienation:

Statutes prohibiting alienation or in-
cumbrance by husband without
joinder or consent of wife, 15-668

Husband and wife:

Statutes prohibiting alienation or in-
cumbrance by husband without
joinder or consent of wife, 15-668Liabilities incurred after enactment of
law, 15-615Repeal or modification of homestead
laws, 15-532

Constitutional provisions, 15-528

Generally, 15-528

Power of people to adopt such provi-
sions, 15-528

Whether self-executing, 15-528

Construction, see infra, Interpretation and
construction.Contracts (see *infra, Liabilities as against*
which homestead may be claimed):

Debts contracted, 15-616

Conveyances, see infra, Sales, conveyances,
and incumbrances.

Costs, 15-636

Courts, see *infra, Jurisdiction of courts.*Creditors (see *infra, Sales, conveyances, and*
incumbrances):Adjustment of equities between cred-
itors, 15-741Equitable rule as between creditors, 15-
741Exhaustion of other property required
by statute, 15-743Exhaustion of property before sale of
homestead, 15-741

Fraud upon creditors, 15-564

Rule as between debtor and creditor, 15-
742Whether exemption is dependent upon
title as against creditors, 15-557

Crops, 15-593

Curtesy, 15-559, 715

*Death, see infra, Termination of status.**Debts, see infra, Liabilities as against which*
homestead may be claimed; Liabilities in-
curred after enactment of law.

"Debts contracted," 15-616

Debts of decedent, 15-700

Declaration (see *infra, Claiming, selecting,*
and setting apart):

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*Declaration, *cont'd.*

Evidence of intention to abandon, 15-646

Dedication, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart.

Definition, 15-525

Family, see *infra*, Family.Head of family, see *infra*, Family.

Homestead, 15-574

Dependence, see *infra*, Obligation to support and condition of dependence.

Dependent females, 15-536, 546

Descent and distribution, 15-566, 624, 709

Desertion, 15-658, 702

Deserted wife, 15-547, 548, 658

Detached parcels of land, see *infra*, Separate and detached parcels of land.

Determinable fee, 15-527

Devise (see *infra*, Wills), 15-566

Divorce, 9-859, 865; 15-551

Alienation or incumbrance by husband without joinder or consent of wife, 15-686

Community property, 15-552

Disposition of homestead by court, 15-553

Effect of divorce on homestead, 9-859; 15-550

Effect of guilt of claimant, 15-550

Execution for alimony, 9-859

Exemption as against creditors, 9-860

Illustrations, 9-859

Interest of wife after divorce, 9-859

Rights of children, 15-552

Rights of divorced husband in homestead, 9-859; 15-551

Rights of wife in her husband's property, 15-552

Rights of wife in her own property, 15-552

Widow's right to homestead, 15-705

Domicil, see *infra*, Residence.

Dower, 15-559

Acceptance of dower, 15-705

Distributive share in lieu of dower, 15-706

Release of dower is not alienation, 15-681

Rights of children, 15-715

Duress:

Consent of wife to alienation, 15-682

Dwelling house (see *infra*, Occupancy; Use for other purposes than as residence), 10-354

Easements:

Grant of right of way in homestead, 10-411

Ejectment, 15-719

Election, 15-706

Election between dower and homestead, 15-706

Eminent domain:

Exemption of money derived as damages for right of way, 15-596

Joinder of wife in disposition of proceeds, 15-679

Enforcement and protection of right, 15-718
Adjustment of equities between creditors, 15-741Appraisal, allotment, and sale, see *infra*, Appraisal, allotment, and sale.

Burden of proof, 15-740

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*Enforcement and protection of right, *cont'd.*Claiming, selecting, and setting apart, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart.

Evidence, 15-740

Exhaustion of property before sale of homestead, 15-741

Jurisdiction of courts, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of courts.Relief against infringement of right, see *infra*, Relief against infringement of right.

Entireties, 15-566

Entire tract, 15-585

Equitable election, 11-95

Equitable estate or interest, 15-560, 697

Deed of trust, 15-563

Equity of redemption, 15-563

General rule, 15-560

Homestead in equitable estate, 15-560

Joinder:

Joinder of wife in transfer, 15-668

Lands held under contract to purchase, see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser.

Possession as notice, 15-561

Title taken in another's name, 15-563

Vendor and purchaser, see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser.

Equity of redemption, 15-563

Joinder of wife in relinquishment, 15-669

Estate, see *infra*, Life estate; Nature of estate or right; Title or interest necessary to support homestead exemption.Estoppel (see *infra*, Abandonment; Forfeiture; Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances; Waiver), 15-636, 659

Alienation or incumbrance by husband without joinder or consent of wife, 15-686

Attorning, 15-662

Change of selection after charging other lands, 15-660

Change of selection after representations inducing dealings, 15-661

Conveyance by husband without joinder of wife, 15-661

Conveyance of homestead by husband alone, 11-393

Covenants, 15-660

Estoppel as against husband cannot effect homestead, 15-671

Fraudulent conveyance, 15-662

Matters of record, 15-662

Mere acts or declarations, 15-659

Persons misled by abandonment, 15-660
Res judicata, 15-662

Evidence:

Abandonment, see *infra*, Evidence of intention of abandon.

Admissibility of evidence, 15-741

Enforcement and protection of right, 15-740

Intention of abandonment, see *infra*, Evidence of intention of abandon.

Value, 15-608

Evidence of intention to abandon, 15-646

Acceptance of lease of premises, 15-652

By sale or conveyance, 15-652

Declarations of owner, 15-649

Devising homestead, 15-652

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*

- Evidence of intention to abandon, *cont'd.*
 - Duration of absence, 15-648
 - Homesteader taking advice of counsel, 15-649
 - Leasing premises, 15-651
 - Offering homestead for sale, 15-649
 - Removal and acquisition of new home, 15-647
 - Removal and subsequent conveyance, 15-649
 - Removal of dwelling from land, 15-649
 - Removal to another state, 15-647
 - Removal without acquiring new home, 15-646
 - Sale, conveyance, and incumbrance, 15-652
 - Alienee takes land free from claims of other creditors of grantor, 15-653
 - Conveyance absolute in form, 16-655
 - Conveyance as security for debt, 15-654
 - Conveyance by husband to wife, 15-654
 - Conveyance in fraud of creditors, 655
 - Conveyance of undivided interest, 15-657
 - Conveyance operating as such, 15-653
 - Illustrations, 15-652, 653
 - Informal conveyance, 15-654
 - Irregular conveyance, 15-654
 - Mortgage, 15-654
 - Right of homesteader as against creditor, 15-656
 - Use of premises for other than homestead purposes, 15-650
 - Voting at place of new residence, 15-648
- Exceptions, 15-534
- Exchange of homestead or sale and purchase of new homestead, 15-599
 - Application of surplus proceeds, 15-601
- Debts for which new homestead is liable, 15-601
- Declaration, 15-600
- Delay in reinvesting, 15-600
- Exemption of land purchased with proceeds of homestead, 15-599
- General rule, 15-599
- Homestead in another state, 15-600
- Intention in selling old homestead, 15-601
- Occupancy of new homestead, 15-601
- Recording deed, 15-600
- Time of forming intention to invest proceeds, 15-601
- Vacant property, 15-602
- Value, 15-600
- Execution*, see *infra*, Appraisal, allotment, and sale.
- Execution sales*, see *infra*, Appraisal, allotment, and sale; Judicial and execution sales of homestead.
- Executors and administrators:
 - Assets, 11-830
 - Right of possession subject to homestead, 11-1040
- Exemption of money and other personal property, 15-592

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*

- Exemption of money and other personal property, *cont'd.*
 - Buildings disconnected from the soil, 15-592
 - Generally, 15-592
 - Material for use on homestead, 15-592
- Exemptions from execution:
 - Chattel or personal property exemption in addition to homestead exemption, 12-163
 - Exceptions relating to homestead only, 12-164
- Express waiver, 15-638
- Extent*, see *infra*, Limitations as to value and extent.
- Family (see *infra*, Husband and wife; Living together and keeping house):
 - Definition of family and head of family, 15-305, 306, 537
 - Generally, 15-537
 - Head of family, 15-305, 306, 537
 - Marriage must be valid, 15-538
 - More than one necessary, 15-537
 - Necessary relation between head of family and other members, 15-537
 - Necessity for marriage, 15-537
 - Number of persons, 15-537
 - Statutory definition, 15-537
 - Two persons enough, 15-537
 - Dissolution of family, 15-639
 - Forfeiture*, see *infra*, Forfeiture.
 - Living together and keeping house, 15-541
 - Obligation to support and condition of dependence*, see *infra*, Obligation to support and condition of dependence.
 - Occupancy by family, 15-582
 - Separation, 15-545, 547
 - Termination of status*, see *infra*, Termination of status.
 - Time of acquiring status*, see *infra*, Time of acquiring status.
 - Unmarried persons*, see *infra*, Unmarried persons.
 - Widowers, 15-542
 - Widows, 15-542
- Fee simple, 15-556
- Fences, 15-588
- Fire insurance*, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Fixtures, 15-588, 589, 632
- Forced sale, 15-664
- Foreclosure of mortgages, 15-597
- Foreclosure sales, 15-664
- Foreign debts, 15-626
- Forfeiture (see *infra*, Abandonment; Estoppel; Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances; Waiver), 15-639
 - Death of wife and maturity of children, 15-639
 - Dissolution of family, 15-639
- Fraud:
 - Consent of wife to alienation, 15-682
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 15-564, 609, 655
 - Abandonment of homestead, 15-655
 - Alienation of homestead not fraudulent, 14-256
 - Alienation or incumbrances not fraud upon creditors, 15-664
 - Conveyance of property including homestead, 15-655

HOMESTEAD, cont'd.

- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, *cont'd.*
 - Debtor's right to invest in homestead, 14-242
 - Debtor's right to use personal property to remove incumbrance from homestead, 14-243
- Estoppel, 15-662
- Rights as between homesteader and the grantee, 15-657
- Rights of homesteader as against creditor, 15-656
- Fraud upon creditors, 15-564
- Freehold estate, 15-527
- Gift, 15-567, 624
- Good faith, 15-540
- Guardian and ward, 15-536
 - Conveyance by guardian, 15-677
 - Necessity of guardian, 15-715
- Head of family (see *infra*, Family), 15-305, 306, 537
- Heirs, see *infra*, Children; Rights of surviving spouse and children.
- Hotel, 15-583
- Householder, 15-536
- Housekeeper, 15-536
- Husband and wife (see *infra*, Family; Marriage):
 - Abandonment, see *infra*, Abandonment.
 - Abandonment of wife as defeating surviving husband's interest, 15-694
 - Adjoining lots or tracts, 15-585
 - Alienation, see *infra*, Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances.
 - Change of homestead, 15-598
 - Consent of wife to alienation, 15-665
 - Conveyance, see *infra*, Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances.
 - Conveyance by husband, 15-549
 - Desertion, 15-702
 - Deserted wife, 15-547
 - Divorce, see *infra*, Divorce.
 - Estoppel (see *infra*, Estoppel):
 - Conveyance by husband without joinder of wife, 15-661
 - Forfeiture, see *infra*, Forfeiture.
 - Incumbrance, see *infra*, Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances.
 - Incumbrance by husband, 15-549
 - Removal, 15-542
 - Residence, see *infra*, Residence.
 - Rights of married women, see *infra*, Rights of married women.
 - Sales, see *infra*, Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances.
 - Seizin of husband, 15-697
 - Separation (see *infra*, Separation), 15-545, 547, 550
 - Termination of status, see *infra*, Termination of status.
 - Title in husband or wife or both, 15-564
 - Claim of homestead by husband in wife's property, 15-565
 - Community property, 15-566
 - Homestead rights in wife's separate property, 15-564
 - Land owned in common or jointly, 15-566
 - Separate homesteads, 15-566
 - Separate property of husband, 15-565

HOMESTEAD, cont'd.

- Husband and wife, *cont'd.*
 - Title in husband or wife or both, *cont'd.*
 - Separate tracts owned by each, 15-565
 - Tenancy by entireties, 15-566
 - Waiver, see *infra*, Waiver.
 - Widowers and widows, see *infra*, Widowers and widows.
- Illegitimate children, 15-541
- Implied waiver, 15-638
- Improvements (see *infra*, Appurtenances and improvements):
 - Chattel mortgages:
 - Joinder of wife, 15-669
 - Husband and wife:
 - Joinder, 15-674
 - Incumbrances for improvements, 15-674
 - Joinder:
 - Husband and wife, 15-674
- Income:
 - Property purchased with income of homestead, 15-593
- Incumbrances, see *infra*, Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances.
- Infants, see *infra*, Rights of surviving spouse and children.
- Infringement of right (see *infra*, Relief against infringement of right):
 - Jurisdiction, 15-718
- Inhabitants, 15-556
- Injunctions, 16-405, 410
- Insolvency:
 - Partnership, 15-574
- Insolvency court, 15-720
- Insolvent debtors, 15-617
- Insurance:
 - Exemption of proceeds of insurance, 15-596
- Intention, see *infra*, Abandonment; Occupancy.
- Interest, see *infra*, Title or interest necessary to support homestead exemption.
- Interpretation and construction, 15-533
 - Construction of statutes together, 15-535
 - Exception, 15-534
 - Intention governs, 15-533
 - Liberal construction, 15-533
 - Provisos, 15-534
 - Retroactive construction, 15-610
 - Retroactive operation, 15-535
 - Rules for construction of homestead laws, 15-533
- Involuntary conversion, 15-596
 - Damages in condemnation proceedings, 15-596
 - General rule, 15-596
 - Judgment for unlawful sale, trespass, or injury, 15-596
 - Judicial and execution sales of homestead, see *infra*, Judicial and execution sales of homestead.
 - Proceeds of insurance, 15-596
- Joinder of wife, 15-671
 - Business homestead, 15-674
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 15-567, 691
 - Allotment of improvements, 15-570
 - Claim by both tenants, 15-569
 - Community property after divorce, 15-569

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*Joint tenants and tenants in common, *cont'd.*

Conveyance of undivided interest, 15-568

Cotparceners, 15-569

Debtor owning almost all, 15-568

Exclusive possession, 15-568, 569

Extent of right, 15-570

Husband and wife, 15-566

Interference with rights of cotenants, 15-569

Partition between cotenants, 15-569

Partnership, 15-574

Prevailing doctrine allows homestead, 15-568

Proceeds of partition sale, 15-570

Property held in common or in joint tenancy, 15-567

Sale of property, 15-570

Statutory provisions, 15-570

Tenancy, 15-527

View that homestead cannot be claimed, 15-567

Judgment liens, see *infra*, Liabilities as against which homestead may be claimed; Liabilities incurred after enactment of law.Judicial and execution sales of homestead (see *infra*, Appraisal, allotment, and sale), 15-597

Execution sale, 15-597; 25-750

Exemptions, 15-597

Exhausting other property, 25-750

Foreclosure of mortgages, 15-597

Illustrations, 25-750, 751

Partition sale, 15-597

Purchaser takes title, 25-751

Reservation, 25-750

Sale after setting conveyance aside as fraudulent, 15-597

Void sale, 25-750

Whether subject to sale, 25-750

Jurisdiction of courts, 15-718

Allotment in chancery, 15-719

Allotment when jurisdiction is acquired on other grounds, 15-719

Dependent upon statute, 15-718

Ejectment, 15-719

Generally, 15-718

Infringement of right, 15-718

Insolvency courts, 15-720

Jurisdiction limited to allotment, 15-721

Loss of right, 15-718

Probate courts, 15-720

Statutes, 15-718

Waiver, 15-719

Landlord and tenant, see *infra*, Lease.Lease (see *infra*, Leasehold estates; Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances), 15-542

Acceptance of lease of premises as evidence of intention to abandon, 15-652

Buildings leased to others, 15-590

Husband and wife, 15-674

Joinder of wife, 15-674

Lease of part of premises, 15-584, 650

Lots or tracts leased to others, 15-588

Premises not used as home but leased to others, 15-582

Temporary leasing of premises not abandonment, 15-651

Widow's lease of homestead, 15-704

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*

Leased premises:

Joinder of wife in assignment, 15-669

Leasehold estates, 15-559

General rule, 15-559

Homestead in both lessor and lessee, 15-560

Removal of buildings, 15-560

Rights of homestead in leaseholds, 15-559

Stipulation against use as residence, 15-560

Tenancy at will, 15-560

Tenancy by sufferance, 15-560

Lex loci or *lex fori*, 15-528

Liabilities as against which homestead may be claimed, 15-609

Burden of proof, 15-637

Estoppel, 15-636

General rule, 15-609

Liabilities antedating homestead law, 15-610

Acts of Congress creating or increasing exemption, 15-613

Continuing early laws in force, 15-613

Contractual liabilities, 15-610

Judgment and other liens, 15-612

Laws decreasing exemption, 15-614

Retroactive construction, 15-610

Torts, 15-614

Liabilities incurred after enactment of law, see *infra*, Liabilities incurred after enactment of law.

Pre-existing debts, 15-634

Purchase money, 15-627, 628, 629, 635

Renewal of debt, 15-635

Time of contracting liability, 15-634

Waiver of creditor's rights, 15-636

Liabilities incurred after enactment of law, 15-615

Alimony, 15-623

Constitutionality of exceptions, 15-615

Debts contracted, 15-616

Debts to state, 15-615

Insolvent debtors, 15-617

Judgment liens, 15-619

Laws which expressly or by implication refuse liens, 15-622

Liabilities arising out of torts and public wrongs, 15-615

Liabilities expressly excepted, 15-623

Debts contracted before purchase, 15-623

Fixtures as improvements, 15-632

Foreign debts, 15-626

Judgment liens, 15-626

Lands purchased with trust funds, 15-630

Liabilities incurred prior to acquisition of homestead, 15-624

Local assessments, 15-633, 634

Mechanics' liens, 15-631

Miscellaneous exceptions, 15-634

Obligations for labor, material, and the like, 15-631

Obligations for purchase money, 15-626

Occupying premises as homestead, 15-625

Purchase money, 15-626, 628

Taxes, 15-633

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*

Liabilities incurred after enactment of law, *cont'd.*

Liabilities expressly excepted, *cont'd.*

Thereon, 15-632

Transfer of obligation or lien, 15-630

Vendor's lien, 15-627, 629

Liens by contract, 15-621

Liens by contract and operation of law, 15-617

Liens by contract, 15-621

Liens by operation of law, 15-621

Prior to homestead right, 15-617

Subsequent to homestead rights, 15-621

Liens by operation of law, 15-621

Mortgage liens, 15-618

Prior homestead rights, 15-617

Status of judgment lien as against after-acquired title, 15-620

Subsequent to homestead right, 15-621

Valid subsisting liens, 15-623

Waiver of tort, 15-616

Liens, see *infra*, Liabilities as against which homestead may be claimed; Liabilities incurred after enactment of law.

Life estate, 15-558

Curtsey, 15-559

Dower, 15-559

Life estate will support homestead, 15-559

Limitations as to value and extent, 15-602

Determining value, 15-607

Burden of proof, 15-608

Evidence, 15-608

Fee value the basis of valuation, 15-608

Improvements, 15-607

Incumbrances, 15-607

In general, 15-607

Time to which determination of value should relate, 15-608

Effect of improvements, 15-606

Effect of laws changing value and extent of homestead, 15-608

Extending limits of city, town, or village, 15-609

Statute enlarging homestead, 15-608

Excessive homesteads, 15-605

Exchange of homestead or sale and purchase of new homestead, 15-600

Generally, 15-602

Indivisible homesteads, 15-605

Quantity, 15-603

Revaluation of homestead, 15-607

Right to add to homestead, 15-607

Rural homesteads, 15-604

Selection, 15-603

Status of excessive homesteads, 15-605

Subjecting excess, 15-606

Urban homesteads, 15-604

Valuation limit, 15-603

Value not test, 15-603

Living together and keeping house, 15-541

Cohabitation of husband and wife, 15-542

General rule, 15-541

Lease of household, 15-542

Necessity, 15-541

Removal of husband, 15-542

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*

Lodging house, 15-583

Machinery, 15-589

Marriage (see *infra*, Remarriage; Unmarried persons):

Man and woman living in adultery, 15-538

Marriage must be valid, 15-538

Marriage subsequent to application for loan, 15-672

Necessity for marriage, 15-537

Marriage settlements, 15-706; 19-1240

Married women, see *infra*, Rights of married women.

Marshaling assets, see MARSHALING ASSETS.

Master and servant, 15-541

Material:

Material for improvements, 15-589

Material for use on homestead, 15-592

Mechanics' liens, 15-631, 632, 678; 20-300, 353

Statutory and constitutional provisions requiring written contracts, 20-353

Minerals, 15-675

Mines and mining claims, 15-675

Mining royalties and forfeitures, 15-593

Modification of homestead laws (see *infra*, Repeal or modification of homestead laws), 15-532

Money, see *infra*, Exemption of money and other personal property.

Mortgage (see *infra*, Unmarried persons):

Homestead in mortgaged property, 15-567

Occupancy, 15-577

Mortgage liens, 15-618

Nature of estate or right (see *infra*, Title or interest necessary to support homestead exemption), 15-526

Determinable fee, 15-527

Estate for life, 15-527

Freehold estate, 15-527

In general, 15-526

Joint tenancy, 15-527

Mere privilege, 15-527

Title to property, 15-526

Trust estate, 15-527

Whether estate or mere privilege, 15-526

New homestead, see *infra*, Exchange of homestead or sale and purchase of new homestead.

Object of homestead laws, 15-526

Obligation to support and condition of dependence, 15-538

Adopted children, 15-540

Boarders, 15-541

Dependent females, 15-536

Failure to support family, 15-540

Good faith, 15-540

Illegitimate children, 15-541

Illustrations, 15-538

Legal obligation, 15-539

Louisiana homestead law, 15-539

Master and servant, 15-541

Mere contract relation, 15-541

Moral obligation, 15-538

Natural obligation, 15-539

Necessity of obligation, 15-538

Prevailing doctrine, 15-538

Termination of status, see *infra*, Termination of status.

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*

- Occupancy (see *infra*, Residence):
 - Actual occupancy, 15-577
 - Continuous occupancy, 15-581
 - Doctrine that actual occupancy is necessary, 15-577
 - In general, 15-575
 - Intention to occupy, 15-578
 - Intention to occupy may suffice, 15-578
 - Abandonment of occupancy, 15-579
 - Actual occupancy must follow, 15-579
 - Actual occupancy required, 15-577
 - Definiteness of intention, 15-579
 - Discontinuance of building, 15-580
 - General rule, 15-578
 - Lapse of time before actual occupancy, 15-580
 - Manifestation of intention, 15-579
 - Occupancy of other property as homestead, 15-579
 - Time of forming intention, 15-580
 - Joint occupancy, 15-582
 - Mortgaged premises, 15-577
 - Necessity for, 15-575
 - Occupancy by family, 15-582
 - Purchase or improvement with intent to occupy, 15-577
 - Residence at time of filing declaration, 15-578
 - Residence on other premises than those claimed, 15-577
 - States in which occupancy is not necessary, 15-576
 - Time of occupancy, 15-581
 - Use for other purposes than as residence, see *infra*, Use for other purposes than as residence.
- Office, 15-583
- Origin of homestead, 15-525
- Outbuildings, 15-588
- Owner, 28-236
- Parcenary, 15-569
- Parent and child (see *infra*, Family; Obligation to support and condition of dependence; Rights of children):
 - Rights of surviving spouse and children, see *infra*, Rights of surviving spouse and children.
- Partition, 15-569; 21-1135, 1162
 - Allotment or setting apart of homestead, 15-708
 - Children, 15-716
 - Distribution of proceeds, 21-1215
 - Partition sale, 15-597
 - Widow, 15-699
- Partnership property, 15-571
 - Business homesteads, 15-572, 573
 - Claim after payment of partnership debts, 15-572
 - Claim as against debt to copartner, 15-572
 - Consent of copartner, 15-571
 - Conveyances between partners, 15-573
 - Dissolution of partnership, 15-572
 - Erection of house with partnership funds, 15-574
 - Extent of partner's right of exemption, 15-574
 - General rule, 15-571
 - Individual property, 15-573

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*

- Partnership property, *cont'd.*
 - Partnership occupation of separate property, 15-574
 - Partnership property in name of partner, 15-573
 - Prevailing doctrine denies exemption, 15-571
 - Solvent firms, 15-572
 - Title as tenants in common only, 15-572
- Personal property, see *infra*, Exemption of money and other personal property.
- Persons entitled to benefit of homestead exemption, 15-535
 - Citizenship, see *infra*, Residence.
 - Effect of divorce, see *infra*, Divorce.
 - Family, see *infra*, Family.
 - Guardians, 15-536
 - Head of family, see *infra*, Family.
 - Householder, 15-536
 - Housekeeper, 15-536
 - Living together and keeping house, see *infra*, Living together and keeping house.
 - Necessity for family, see *infra*, Family.
 - Obligation to support and condition of dependence, see *infra*, Obligation to support and condition of dependence.
 - Persons having care and support of dependent females, 15-536
 - Residence, see *infra*, Residence.
 - Rights of children, see *infra*, Rights of children.
 - Rights of married woman, see *infra*, Rights of married women.
 - Solvency of debtor, 15-536
 - Termination of status, see *infra*, Termination of status.
 - Time of acquiring status, see *infra*, Time of acquiring status.
 - Trustees, 15-536
 - Unmarried persons, see *infra*, Unmarried persons.
 - Widowers and widows, see *infra*, Widowers and widows.
- Possession, see *infra*, Title or interest necessary to support homestead exemption.
- Power of attorney:
 - Husband having power of attorney from wife, 15-676
- Private international law, 15-528
- Privilege, 15-526, 527
- Probate court, 15-720
- Proceeds and product of exempt homestead, 15-592
 - Change of homestead, 15-598
 - Crops, 15-593
 - Exchange of homestead or sale and purchase of new homestead, see *infra*, Exchange of homestead or sale and purchase of new homestead.
 - Execution sales, see *infra*, Judicial and execution sales of homestead.
 - Involuntary conversion, see *infra*, Involuntary conversion.
 - Judicial sales, see *infra*, Judicial and execution sales of homestead.
 - Mining royalties and forfeitures, 15-593
 - Proceeds in general, 15-592
 - Proceeds of voluntary sale of homestead, see *infra*, Proceeds of voluntary sale of homestead.

HOMESTEAD, cont'd.

- Proceeds and product of exempt homestead, *cont'd.*
 - Property purchased with income of homestead, 15-693
 - Rent of property, 15-593
 - Sheriffs' sales*, see *infra*, Judicial and execution sales of homestead.
 - Voluntary surrender to assignee for creditors, 15-595
- Proceeds of voluntary sale of homestead, 15-594
 - General rule, 15-594
 - Intention to reinvest, 15-595
 - Limited time, 15-594
 - Proceeds given to wife, 15-595
 - Sale for reinvestment, 15-594
 - Sale on time, 15-595
 - Statutes exempting proceeds, 15-594
- Property (see *infra*, Nature of estate or right; Property in which exemption may be claimed; Title or interest necessary to support homestead exemption):
 - Appurtenances and improvements*, see *infra*, Appurtenances and improvements.
 - Equitable estate or interest*, see *infra*, Equitable estate or interest.
 - Husband and wife*, see *infra*, Husband and wife.
 - Joint tenants and tenants in common*, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.
 - Leasehold estates*, see *infra*, Leasehold estates.
 - Life estates*, see *infra*, Life estate.
 - Nature of estate or right:
 - An estate, 15-526
 - Determinable fee, 15-527
 - Estate, 15-526
 - General rule, 15-526
 - Joint tenancy, 15-527
 - Life estate, 15-527
 - Privilege, 15-526, 527
 - Title to property, 15-526
 - Trust estate, 15-527
 - Partnership*, see *infra*, Partnership property.
 - Title or interest necessary to support homestead exemption*, see *infra*, Title or interest necessary to support homestead exemption.
- Property in which exemption may be claimed, 15-574
 - Adjoining lots or tracts*, see *infra*, Adjoining lots or tracts.
 - Appurtenances*, see *infra*, Appurtenances and improvements.
 - Business homestead*, see *infra*, Business homestead.
 - Conversion*, see *infra*, Involuntary conversion.
 - Exemption of money and other personal property*, see *infra*, Exemption of money and other personal property.
 - Failure to use entire tract, 15-585
 - Homestead defined, 15-574
 - Improvements*, see *infra*, Appurtenances and improvements.
 - Involuntary conversion*, see *infra*, Involuntary conversion.

HOMESTEAD, cont'd.

- Property in which exemption may be claimed, *cont'd.*
 - Judicial and execution sales of homestead*, see *infra*, Judicial and execution sales of homestead.
 - Lands fraudulently acquired or conveyed*, see *infra*, Fraudulent sales and conveyances.
 - Limitations as to value and extent*, see *infra*, Limitations as to value and extent.
 - Occupancy*, see *infra*, Occupancy.
 - Proceeds and product of exempt homestead*, see *infra*, Proceeds and product of exempt homestead.
 - Rural property, 15-574
 - Sale*, see *infra*, Proceeds of voluntary sale of homestead.
 - Separate and detached parcels of land*, see *infra*, Separate and detached parcels of land.
 - Separate homesteads at same time, 15-602
 - Separate homesteads in same tract, 15-602
 - Urban property, 15-574
 - Use for other purposes than as residence*, see *infra*, Use for other purposes than as residence.
- Protection of right*, see *infra*, Enforcement and protection of right.
- Provisos, 15-534
- Public lands*, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Purchase money, 15-628, 635, 689
 - Incumbrance for purchase money, 15-673
 - Money borrowed to pay purchase price, 15-629
- Purchase-money mortgages, 23-469
- Purposes*, see *infra*, Use for other purposes than as residence.
- Quantity*, see *infra*, Limitations as to value and extent.
- Question of law and fact:
 - Intention of abandonment, 15-645
- Railroads:
 - Right of way, 15-675
- Recording acts:
 - Wife claiming homestead, 24-131
- Recording claim, 15-723
- Records, 15-682
- Relief against infringement of right, 15-738
 - At law, 15-738
 - Burden of proof, 15-740
 - Damages, 15-739
 - Evidence, 15-740
 - In equity, 15-739
 - Injunction, 15-739
 - Jurisdiction, 15-718
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 15-556
- Remarriage:
 - Where homestead barred on remarriage, 15-705
- Removal*, see *infra*, Abandonment.
- Removal from state*, see *infra*, Residence; Termination of status.
- Rent, 15-593
- Repeal or modification of homestead laws, 15-532

HOMESTEAD, cont'd.

- Repeal or modification of homestead laws, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of constitutional provisions for exemption, 15-532
 - Effect of repeal, 15-533
 - Power to modify or repeal, 15-532
 - What constitutes repeal, 15-532
- Residence (see *infra*, Occupancy):
 - Abandonment*, see *infra*, Abandonment.
 - Actual residence, 15-554
 - Citizenship, 15-556
 - Domicil not equivalent to residence, 15-554
 - Express requirement of residence, 15-554
 - Intention of removal, 15-555
 - Removal from state, 15-555
 - Residence of family, 15-555
 - Rights of married women, 15-555
 - Husband in another state, 15-555
 - Rights of nonresident wife, 15-555
 - Time of becoming resident, 15-556
 - Use for other purposes than as residence*, see *infra*, Use for other purposes than as residence.
 - Widow's removal, 15-704
- Res judicata*, 15-662; 24-769, 784
- Restraint on alienation, 15-531
- Retroactive construction, 15-610
- Retroactive operation*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Right*, see *infra*, Nature of estate or right.
- Right of way to railroad:
 - Joinder of wife, 15-675
- Rights of children (see *infra*, Rights of surviving spouse and children), 15-550
 - Adopted children*, see *infra*, Adopted children.
 - Divorce, 15-552
 - Rights of children during life of parents, 15-550
 - Statutes protecting children, 15-550
- Rights of married women (see *infra*, Rights of surviving spouse and children), 15-546
 - Community, 15-550
 - Deserted wife, 15-547
 - Domicil of wife, 15-546
 - Effect of divorce*, see *infra*, Divorce.
 - Homestead in separate property, 15-546
 - Husband's property, 15-547
 - Claim by wife in husband's property, 15-548
 - Conveyance or incumbrance by husband, 15-549
 - Deserted wife, 15-548
 - Estate in homestead during husband's life, 15-548
 - General rule, 15-547
 - Occupancy of homestead by wife, 15-549
 - Refusal or failure of husband to claim exemption, 15-549
 - Separation by agreement, 15-550
 - Wife who has left her husband, 15-550
 - Residence*, see *infra*, Residence.
- Separate property, 15-546
 - Domicil of wife, 15-546
 - Homestead in separate property, 15-546

HOMESTEAD, cont'd.

- Rights of married women, *cont'd.*
 - Separate property, *cont'd.*
 - Wife supporting family, 15-547
 - Separation by agreement, 15-547
 - Wife supporting family, 15-547
- Rights of surviving spouse and children:
 - Children and heirs, 15-708
 - Both parents living, 15-714
 - Character of interest, 15-712
 - Conflicting rights, 15-713
 - Control, 15-713
 - Curtesy, 15-715
 - Devise, 15-716
 - Dower, 15-715
 - Duration, 15-712
 - Effect of testamentary disposition, 15-716
 - Extent of interest, 15-712
 - Guardian, 15-715
 - Homestead continued for minor children, 15-708
 - Homestead descending to heirs, 15-709
 - In California, 15-710
 - In Illinois, 15-715
 - In Michigan, 15-710
 - In Minnesota, 15-710
 - In Mississippi, 15-711
 - In North Carolina, 15-711
 - In South Carolina, 15-711
 - In Texas, 15-711, 715
 - Minor's right of homestead and right as heir distinct, 15-714
 - Occupancy, 15-712
 - Partition, 15-716
 - Sale of homestead, 15-716
 - Setting apart homestead to children, 15-712
 - Termination of interest, 15-717
 - Waiver by minors, 15-714
 - Widow cannot impair children's rights, 15-714
 - Continuance of homestead after death of survivor, 15-717
 - How interest may be barred, 15-701
 - Abandonment, 15-702
 - Abandonment of husband by wife, 15-702
 - Acceptance of dower, 15-705
 - After husband's death, 15-702
 - Alienation after husband's death, 15-703
 - Alienation as abandonment, 15-703
 - Antenuptial contract, 15-706
 - Desertion, 15-702
 - Devise to wife, 15-706
 - Divorce, 15-705
 - During lifetime of husband, 15-702
 - Election where devise is to wife, 15-706
 - General rule, 15-701
 - Husband's devise, 15-706
 - Lease of homestead, 15-704
 - Nonresidence in state, 15-704
 - Remarriage, 15-705
 - Separation, 15-702
 - Waiver, 15-702
 - Of widow, 15-694
 - Allotment of homestead prior to conveyances, 15-698

HOMESTEAD, cont'd.

Rights of surviving spouse and children, *cont'd.*

Of widow, *cont'd.*

Allotment or setting apart of homestead, 15-707

Formal assignment of homestead to widow by court, 15-707

Partition proceedings, 15-707

Quantum of interest to be allowed, 15-708

Where wife has separate property, 15-708

Whether adverse claims may be adjudicated in proceedings for allotment, 15-708

Allowance in lieu of homestead, 15-696

Assignment of widow's interest, 15-698

Character of widow's interest, 15-697

Continuance of husband's homestead for benefit of widow, 15-694

Conveyance of widow's interest, 15-699

Declaration of homestead, 15-696

Equitable interests, 15-697

Existence of children, 15-696

Extent of widow's interest, 15-697

General rule, 15-694

Homestead created after husband's death, 15-696

Lands held in common, 15-697

Necessity of outstanding indebtedness against decedent's estate, 15-700

Debts of decedent, 15-700

Debts of survivor, 15-701

Sale of homestead for payment of debts, 15-701

Partition at suit of heirs, 15-699

Reversionary interest, 15-697

Seizin of husband, 15-697

Of widower, 15-693

Abandonment, 15-694

Assignment of interest, 15-694

Continuation of husband's homestead after wife's death, 15-693

Existence of children unnecessary to enable surviving husband to claim homestead, 15-693

Illustrations, 15-694

Right of surviving husband in homestead of deceased wife, 15-693

Rights of surviving spouse and children during their lives, 15-714

Rural homestead, 15-604

Rural property, 15-574

Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances (see *infra*, Abandonment; Appraisal, allotment, and sale; Estoppel; Forfeiture; Waiver), 15-662

Abandonment, see *infra*, Abandonment; Evidence of intention to abandon.

Appraisal, allotment, and sale, see *infra*, Appraisal, allotment, and sale.

California rule against incumbrances, 15-689

Children, 15-716

Consent of wife, 15-665

HOMESTEAD, cont'd.

Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances, *cont'd.*

Consideration, 15-691

Creditors and holders of incumbrances, 15-691

Disposition of homestead by will, 15-692

Equities on rescission of conveyances, 15-691

Estoppel (see *infra*, Estoppel), 15-661, 662

Evidence of intention to abandon, see *infra*, Evidence of intention to abandon.

Exchange of homestead or sale and purchase of new homestead, see *infra*, Exchange of homestead or sale and purchase of new homestead.

Execution sale, see *infra*, Appraisal, allotment, and sale.

Forfeiture, see *infra*, Forfeiture.

Georgia rule requiring leave of court, 15-690

Husband and wife, 15-665

Intention to abandon, see *infra*, Evidence of intention to abandon.

Joinder or consent of wife, 15-665

Louisiana rule against incumbrances, 15-690

Mortgaged premises, 15-567

New homestead, see *infra*, Exchange of homestead or sale and purchase of new homestead.

Power of attorney, 15-690

Proceeds of voluntary sale of homestead see *infra*, Proceeds of voluntary sale of homestead.

Prohibition of alienation or incumbrance by husband without joinder or consent of wife, 15-665

Abandoned homestead, 15-678

Abandoned wife, sale by, 15-675

Acknowledgment, 15-681

Acquiescence, 15-687

Acquisition of homestead occurring before adoption of restriction, 15-677

Alienation by husband alone, 15-679

Allotment as homestead, 15-676

Assignments for benefit of creditors, 15-673

Business homestead, 15-673

Certificate of acknowledgment, 15-682

Change of residence, 15-678

Character of instrument, 15-679

Chattel mortgage on improvements, 15-669

Conditional sales, 15-673

Constitution, 15-666

Constitutionality of statutes, 15-668

Contract to convey, 15-670, 686

Conveyance by wife, 15-675, 677

Conveyance by wife of homestead previously conveyed to her by husband, 15-671

Creditors may attack conveyance or incumbrance, 15-687

Damages not recoverable for non-performance of such contract, 15-670

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances, *cont'd.*Prohibition of alienation or incumbrance by husband without joinder or consent of wife, *cont'd.*

Declaration of homestead not filed, 15-676

Dedication to public use, 15-669

Description, 15-681

Disclaimer of homestead, 15-671

Divorce, 15-686

Dower, release of insufficient, 15-681

Effect of alienation or incumbrance without joinder or consent of wife, 15-683

Acquiescence, 15-687

Contracts to convey, 15-686

Conveyance invalid though homestead privilege terminated, 15-683

Curative acts, 15-687

Divorce, 15-686

Estoppel, 15-686

Excess over homestead exemption, 15-684

Proceedings to set off excess, 15-685

Purchasers with or without notice, 15-687

Ratification, 15-687

Separation, 15-686

Transfer of possession, 15-686

Validity as to excess over homestead exemption, 15-684

Validity subject to homestead privilege, 15-683

Effect of joinder of wife in contract to convey, 15-671

Eminent domain, 15-679

Equitable title, 15-668

Estoppel, 15-686

Estoppel as against husband, 15-671

Exceptions to rule:

Abandoned wife, sale by, 15-675

Acquisition of homestead occurring before adoption of restriction, 15-677

Allotted as homestead, 15-676

Change of residence, 15-578

Conveyances by wife, 15-675, 677

Declaration of homestead not filed, 15-676

Excess over homestead dues, 15-677

Express reservation right, 15-676

Guardian conveying, 15-677

Incumbrance for improvements, 15-674

Incumbrance for purchase money, 15-673

Land not allotted as homestead, 15-676

Leasing, 15-674

License to remove minerals, 15-675

Marriage occurring before adoption of restriction, 15-677

Mechanics' liens, 15-678

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances, *cont'd.*Prohibition of alienation or incumbrance by husband without joinder or consent of wife, *cont'd.*Exceptions to rule, *cont'd.*

Minerals, license to remove, 15-675

Power of attorney from wife, 15-676

Prior incumbrance, 15-675

Purchase-money incumbrance, 15-673

Right of way to railroad, 15-675

Support of homesteader and wife, 15-578

Trustee conveying, 15-677

Wife conveying homestead owned by her, 15-677

Excess over homestead dues, 15-677

Existence of wife must be shown, 15-667

Express release or waiver of right, 15-679

Express reservation of right, 15-676

Formal requisites of alienation, 15-679

Guardian conveying, 15-677

Homestead held under contract of purchase, 15-668

Homestead in leased premises, 15-669

Husband's property, 15-549

Improvements, 15-669

Incumbrance for improvements, 15-674

Incumbrance for purchase money, 15-673

Insane wife, 15-672

Land not allotted as homestead, 15-676

Leased premises, 15-669

Leasing, 15-674

License to remove minerals, 15-675

Marriage occurring before adoption of restriction, 15-677

Marriage subsequent to incumbrance, 15-671

Mechanics' liens, 15-678

Minerals, license to remove, 15-675

Nature of wife's right, 15-668

Necessity of express release or waiver, 15-679

Occupation of more land than can be held exempt, 15-669

Oral assent, 15-679

Ownership by husband of other property exceeding in value statutory exemption, 15-669

Parol assent, 15-679

Party to instrument, 15-680

Power of attorney from wife, 15-676

Prior incumbrance, 15-675

Purchase-money incumbrance, 15-673

Ratification, 15-687

Reality of consent, 15-682

Duress, 15-682

Fraud, 15-682

In general, 15-682

Reason for rule, 15-668

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances, *cont'd.*Prohibition of alienation or incumbrance by husband without joinder or consent of wife, *cont'd.*

Record, 15-682

Release of dower insufficient, 15-681

Relinquishment of equity of redemption, 15-669

Renewing lien, 15-669

Requirement of joinder of wife in incumbrance does not prohibit alienation by husband alone, 15-679

Right not accrued, 15-678

Right of way to railroad, 15-675

Rule must be established by constitution or statute, 15-666

Rule stated, 15-665

Separate conveyance, 15-679

Separation, 15-672, 686

Specific performance, 15-671

Statute, 15-666

Statutory requirements to be complied with, 15-679

Support of homesteader and wife, 15-678

Timber, 15-669

Timber growing on homestead, 15-669

Trustee conveying, 15-677

Unmarried head of family, 15-679

Verbal assent, 15-679

When rule has no application:

Abandoned homestead, 15-679

Eminent domain, 15-679

Right not accrued, 15-678

Unmarried head of family, 15-679

When specific performance may be enforced, 15-671

Who may attack conveyance or incumbrance, 15-687

Wife as actual party to the instrument, 15-680

Wife conveying homestead owned by her, 15-677

Wife living apart from her husband, 15-672

Written assent, 15-679

Purchase money:

Improvement, 15-689

Rights between holder of incumbrance covering homestead and other creditors, 15-691

Rights between holder of incumbrance covering homestead and owner, 15-691

Rights between owner and creditors other than holder of incumbrance covering homestead, 15-692

Right to alienate or encumber homestead, 15-662

Alienation or incumbrance not fraud upon creditors, 15-664

Foreclosure sale, 15-664

Motive of vendor is immaterial, 15-665

Restrictions upon alienation and encumbering, 15-665

Rule stated, 15-664

Separation, 15-665

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*Sales, conveyances, and incumbrances, *cont'd.*Sheriffs' sales, see *infra*, Appraisal, allotment, and sale; Judicial and execution sales of homestead.

Surviving husband's interest, 15-694

Texas rule against incumbrances, 15-688

Applications of rule, 15-688

Crops, 15-688

Exceptions to rule, 15-689

Fixtures, 15-688

Improvements, 15-689

Mortgage partly for authorized purposes, 15-689

Property not homestead, 15-688

Purchase money, 15-689

Rule stated, 15-688

Unmarried head of family, 15-689

Value, determining, 15-607

Waiver, see *infra*, Waiver.

Widow, 15-702, 703

Widow's interest, 15-698

Scope of title, 15-525

Seizin of husband, 15-697

Selection, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart.

Self-executing provisions, 15-528

Separate and detached parcels of land, 15-586

General rule, 15-586

Lots or tracts leased to others, 15-588

Parcels of land cornering on each other, 15-587

States in which separate and detached parcels may be claimed, 15-586

Use in connection with homestead, 15-588

What constitutes separation of tracts, 15-587

Separate homesteads at same time, 15-602

Separate homesteads in same tract, 15-602

Separate property of married women, 15-546, 551

Deserted wife, 15-547

Divorce, 15-551, 552

Domicil of wife, 15-546

Estimating and allotting homestead, 15-708

Homestead in separate property, 15-546

Homestead rights in wife's separate property, 15-564

Jurisdictions in which homestead may be claimed in wife's property, 15-565

Jurisdictions in which husband has no homestead in wife's property, 15-565

Right of wife, 15-564

Separation by agreement, 15-547

Wife supporting family, 15-547

Separation, 15-545, 547, 550

Alienation or incumbrance by husband without joinder or consent of wife, 15-686

Conveyance or incumbrance where wife is living apart from husband, 15-672

Widow's rights not barred by separation, 15-702

Setting apart, see *infra*, Claiming, selecting, and setting apart.

Sheriff:

Duty of officer to appraise and set apart, 15-730

HOMESTEAD, cont'd.

Sheriff, *cont'd.*

Duty of officer to appraise and set apart, *cont'd.*

Appointment of commissioners or appraisers, 15-730

Ascertainment of extent and value, 15-730

Ascertainment of value, 15-730; 731

Effect of sale, 15-733

Failure of officer to set apart, 15-733

Homestead should be set apart, 15-730

Sale of undivided interest, 15-731

Setting apart, 15-722

Sheriffs' sales, see *infra*, Judicial and execution sales of homestead.

Shop, 15-583

Solvency:

Partnership, 15-574

Solvency of debtor, 15-536

Special and local assessments, 15-633

Specific performance, 15-671

State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Status, see *infra*, Persons entitled to benefit of homestead exemptions; Termination of status; Time of acquiring status.

Statutes (see *infra*, Constitutionality of statutory provisions; Repeal or modification of homestead laws), 15-531

Liabilities as against which homestead may be claimed, see *infra*, Liabilities as against which homestead may be claimed.

Strict construction, 26-669

Store, 15-583

Succession, 15-709

Support, see *infra*, Obligation to support and condition of dependence.

Surrogate, 15-720

Taxation, 15-633

Tenants in common, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.

Termination of status, 15-544

Death or removal of wife, 15-545

Permanent separation or loss of family, 15-545

Persons having care and support of dependent females, 15-546

Temporary loss of status, 15-546

Temporary separation of family, 15-544

Thereon, 15-632

Time of acquiring status, 15-544

General rule, 15-544

Judgment obtained before marriage, 15-544

Liens attached before marriage, 15-544

Time of occupancy, 15-581

Title or interest necessary to support homestead exemption, 14-556

Appurtenances, 15-567

Descent, 15-566

Devise, 15-566

Equitable estate or interest, see *infra*, Equitable estate or interest.

Fee simple, 15-556

Generally, 15-556

Gift, 15-567

Husband and wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

HOMESTEAD, cont'd.

Title or interest necessary to support homestead exemption, *cont'd.*

Improvements, 15-567

Land held under contract to purchase, see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser.

Leasehold estates, see *infra*, Leasehold estates.

Life estate, see *infra*, Life estate.

Mortgaged property, 15-567

Nature of estate or right, see *infra*,

Nature of estate or right.

Partnership property, see *infra*, Partnership property.

Possessory interest necessary, 15-556

Property held in common or in joint tenancy, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.

Public lands, 15-567

Remainder, 15-557

Reversion, 15-557

Several lots or tracts held by different titles, 15-564

Title acquired by adverse possession, 15-567

Title acquired by descent or devise, 15-566

Title acquired by gift, 15-567

Title in husband or wife or both, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

Trust property, 15-564

Vendor retaining legal title, 15-567

Whether exemption is dependent upon title as against creditors, 15-557

After-acquired title, 15-558

Possession held sufficient, 15-558

View that title is necessary, 15-557

Whether exemption is dependent upon title as against paramount title, 15-557

Title, ownership, and possession, 15-526

Title taken in another's name, 15-563

Title to property, 15-526

Torts, 15-610, 614, 615

Waiver of tort, 15-616

Trespass, 28-579

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, 15-563

Trusts and trustees, 15-527, 536

Conveyances by trustee, 15-677

Land purchased with trust funds, 15-630

Unmarried persons (see *infra*, Widowers and widows), 15-543

Alienation or incumbrance, 15-679

Dependents, 15-543

Mortgage, 15-689

Unmarried man, 15-543, 679

Unmarried woman, 15-543

Urban homestead, 15-604, 609

Urban property, 15-574

Use (see *infra*, Adjoining lots or tracts), 29-442

Buildings not used for homestead purposes, 15-589

Failure to use entire tract, 15-585

Inconsistent use of part of homestead, 15-650

Separate and detached parcels of land, 15-588

Use of premises for other than homestead purposes, 15-650

Volume XXXI.

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*

Use for other purposes than as residence,
15-582

Chief use, 15-584

General rule, 15-582

Hotel, 15-583

Leased premises, 15-582

Lease of part, 15-584

Lodging house, 15-583

Office, 15-583

Premises not susceptible of being a
dwelling house, 15-584

Premises not used as home, but leased
to others, 15-582

Premises used solely for business pur-
poses, 15-582

Primary use, 15-584

Shop, 15-583

Store, 15-583

Use in part for business, 15-583

Use in part for other purposes, 15-583

Value (see *infra*, Limitations as to value and
extent):

Exchange of homestead or sale and pur-
chase of new homestead, 15-600

Vendor and purchaser (see *infra*, Sales, con-
veyances, and incumbrances):

Assignment by husband alone of con-
tract to purchasers, 15-668

*Exchange of homestead or sale and pur-
chase of new homestead*, see *infra*,

Exchange of homestead or sale and
purchase of new homestead.

Husband and wife:

Prohibition of alienation or incum-
brance by husband without join-
der or consent of wife, 15-665

Land held under contract to purchase,
15-561

Abandonment of contract, 15-563

Claim as against vendor, 15-562

Claims to homestead in lands held
under contract to purchase, 15-561

Oral contract, 15-562

Payment of price by creditor, 15-
563

Purchasers of public lands, 15-562

Right to possession, 15-562

*Proceeds of voluntary sale of home-
stead*, see *infra*, Proceeds of voluntary
sale of homestead.

Vendor retaining legal title, 15-567

Vendor's lien, 15-629; 29-754

Waiver (see *infra*, Abandonment; Estoppel;

Forfeiture; Sales, conveyances, and
incumbrances), 15-638

Constitutionality of statute, 15-531

Express release or waiver of right, 15-
679

Failure to assert exemption before sale
deemed waiver, 15-638

Failure to assert exemption before sale
not waiver, 15-639

Infants, 15-714

*Prohibition of alienation by husband
without joinder or consent of wife*, see
infra, Sales, conveyances, and incum-
brances.

Widow's rights, 15-702

Waiver and estoppel of creditor's rights, 15-
637

Waiver of tort, 15-616

HOMESTEAD, *cont'd.*

Widow:

Abandonment by wife after husband's
death, 15-659

Widowers and widows (see *infra*, Husband
and wife; Unmarried persons), 15-
542

Express statutory provisions, 15-543

Rights of surviving spouse and children,
see *infra*, Rights of surviving spouse
and children.

Unmarried persons, see *infra*, Unmarried
persons.

Widower head of family, 15-542

Widowers with children or dependents,
15-542

Widows with children or dependents, 15-
542

Wills:

Children's rights cannot be defeated by
will, 15-716

Disposition of homestead by will, 15-
692, 706

HOMICIDAL MANIA, see **INSANITY**.

HOMICIDE, see **DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT**;
MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

HOMŒOPATHIC, 15-743

HOMOLOGATE, 15-743

HOMOLOGATION, 15-743

HONEST, 15-744

HONESTY, 15-744

Proof of other crimes, 23-250

HONOR, 15-744

HONORARIUM, 15-745

HONORARY, 15-745

HONORARY OFFICES, 23-327

HONOR POLICY, 15-745

HOOK, 15-745

HOPE, 15-745

HOPPER, 15-745

HOPPER BARGE, 15-745

HORN, 15-745

HORSEMANSHIP, 15-745

Feats of horsemanship, 12-888

HORSE RACING, 15-746

Agricultural societies, 2-23; 15-747

Gambling contracts:

Prizes and premiums, 14-614 *et seq.*

Where bets on horse races unenforceable,
14-599

Where bets on horse racing favored, 14-
598

Gaming, 14-682, 683, 704; 15-746

Gambling devices, 14-685

Race field, 14-675

Gaming houses, 14-702

Highways, 15-746

Judges, 15-747

Law of the road, 18-587

Rule, 15-747

Societies and clubs, 15-747

HORSE RAILWAYS, 15-749

See **STREET RAILWAYS**.

HORSES, 15-750

See **ANIMALS**.

Accident, 1-275

Accretion, see **ACCRETION**.

Age, 15-754

Agistment, see **AGISTMENT**.

Bailments, see **CONTRACTS OF HIRE**.

Bicycles:

Frightening horses, 4-28

HORSES, *cont'd.*

- Blindness, 15-754
- Brands and marks*, see BRANDS AND MARKS.
- Carriers of live stock*, see CARRIERS OF LIVE STOCK.
- Cattle, 5-771
- Commercial travelers or drummers*, see COMMERCIAL TRAVELERS OR DRUMMERS.
- Contracts of hire, 7-310
 - Duty of hirer of a horse, 7-310
 - Expense of feeding horse, 7-311
 - Hirer of horse driving to different place or beyond place designated, 7-312
 - Illustrations, 7-310, 311
 - Special contract, 7-311
- Crib biting, 15-755
- Crossings*, see CROSSINGS.
- Cruelty to animals*, see CRUELTY TO ANIMALS.
- Definition, 15-750
- Distress:
 - Horses and carriages at inn or livery stable, 9-664
 - Horses sent to blacksmith's shop to be shod, 9-644
- Exemptions from execution*, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).
- Expert and opinion evidence*, see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.
- Farcy, 12-881
- Filly, 13-19
- Fire insurance*, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Frightening horses*, see FRIGHTENING HORSES.
- Gelding, 14-947; 15-751
- Glanders, 14-1072; 15-755
- Goods, 14-1081
- Hire*, see *infra*, Contracts of hire.
- Inns and innkeepers*, see INNS AND INNKEEPERS.
- International law, 16-1172
- Judicial notice, 17-901
- Lameness, 15-755
- Law of the road*, see LAW OF THE ROAD.
- Liens*, see LIVERY STABLE KEEPERS.
- Livery stable keepers*, see LIVERY STABLE KEEPERS.
- Malicious mischief*, see MALICIOUS MISCHIEF.
- Mares, 15-751
- Master and servant*, see MASTER AND SERVANT.
- Merchandise, 20-582
- Racing*, see HORSE RACING.
- Roaring, 15-756
- Soundness, 15-751
 - Definition, 15-751
 - Examples, 15-753
 - Incipient disease, 15-754
 - Question for jury, 15-753
 - Time, 15-753
 - Warranty, 15-752
 - What constitutes unsoundness or vice, 15-754
 - Age, 15-754
 - Blindness, 15-754
 - Coughs and colds, 15-754
 - Crib biting, 15-755
 - Glanders, 15-755
 - Illustrations, 15-754, 755, 756
 - Lameness, 15-755
 - Roaring, 15-756
 - Running away, 15-756
- Vice, 15-754

HORSES, *cont'd.*

- Vice, *cont'd.*
 - What constitutes unsoundness or vice, 15-754
 - Age, 15-754
 - Blindness, 15-754
 - Coughs and colds, 15-754
 - Crib biting, 15-755
 - Glanders, 15-755
 - Illustrations, 15-754, 755, 756
 - Lameness, 15-755
 - Roaring, 15-756
 - Running away, 15-756
- Warranty (see *infra*, Soundness), 30-155
 - Agent's authority, 30-165
 - "All right," 30-156
 - Breach of warranty, 30-180
 - Breeding purposes, 30-156
 - Construction of particular warranty, 30-177
 - Every material representation regarded as a warranty, 30-156
 - Horses sold for breeding purposes, 30-180
 - Horse warranted fit for breeding purposes, 30-220
 - Horse warranted gentle, running away, 30-215
 - Refusal to warrant, 30-156
 - Sales of horses, 30-155

HOSIERY, 15-756**HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS, 15-757**

- See BOARDS OF HEALTH; CHARITIES AND TRUSTS FOR CHARITABLE USES; HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION.
- Animals:
 - Animal hospital, 15-765
- Asylums, 15-757
- Boards of health, 4-606
- Charitable, 15-758
- Charitable hospitals and asylums*, see *infra*, Public and private charitable hospitals and asylums.
- Charities and trusts for charitable uses, 5-932
- Classification, 15-758
- Contagious diseases*, see *infra*, Hospitals for contagious diseases.
- Corporations (see *infra*, Incorporation):
 - Private hospitals and asylums, 15-759
- Definition, 15-757
 - Asylums, 15-757
 - Charitable, 15-758
 - Eleemosynary, 15-758
 - Harbor, 15-758
 - Home, 15-758
 - Hospitals, 15-757
 - House, 15-758
 - Institute, 15-758
 - Protectory, 15-758
 - Rest, 15-758
 - Retreat, 15-758
 - Sanitarium, 15-758
 - Shelter, 15-758
- Directors*, see *infra*, Officers and agents.
- Diseases*, see *infra*, Hospitals for contagious diseases.
- Eleemosynary, 15-758
- Establish, 11-355
- Exemptions from taxation*, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION).
- Habitual drunkards, 15-243

HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS, *cont'd.*

- Harbor, 15-758
- Home, 15-758
- Hospitals, 15-757
- Hospitals for contagious diseases (see *infra*, Nuisances), 15-763
 - General rule, 15-763
 - Public hospitals, 15-763
- House, 15-758
- Incorporation, 15-760
 - Effect, 15-760
 - Private hospitals and asylums, 15-760
 - Public hospitals and asylums, 15-760
- Insanity:
 - Restraint of insane persons*, see INSANITY.
- Institute, 15-758
- Liability of hospital:
 - Injury to free patient, 7-839
- Mandamus, 19-778
- Master and servant, 20-54
 - Liability for negligence of physician or attendants*, see MASTER AND SERVANT.
 - Medical attendance on servant*, see MASTER AND SERVANT.
 - Negligence, 20-54
- Municipal corporations:
 - Liability for unskilful treatment, 4-608
- Negligence:
 - Liability for, 15-762, 763
- Nuisances, 15-764
 - Must cause special damage and injury, 15-764
 - Not nuisance *per se*, 15-764
 - Should be so managed as to occasion damage or injury to none, 15-764
 - Smallpox hospital, 15-764
 - When nuisances are without any special defense or immunity, 15-764
- Officers and agents, 15-761
 - Board of directors, 15-761
 - Eligibility of women as officers, 15-762
 - Liability for tort or negligence, 15-762
 - Tenure of and removal from office, 15-762
- Private hospitals and asylums (see *infra*, Public and private charitable hospitals and asylums), 15-759
- Beneficiaries definite and restricted, 15-759
- Conducted as business enterprise for profit, 15-760
- Hospitals maintained by certain corporations for benefit of their employees, 15-759
- Incorporation, 15-760
- Liability for tort or negligence, 15-762, 763
- Payments by patients do not change status of institution, 15-759
- Private eleemosynary corporations, 15-759
- Protectory, 15-758
- Public and private charitable hospitals and asylums, 15-760
 - Board of directors, 15-761
 - Closely analogous at law, 15-760
 - Confinement in insane asylum*, see INSANITY.
 - Eligibility of women as officers, 15-762
 - Employees, 15-761
 - Government, 15-761

HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS, *cont'd.*

- Public and private charitable hospitals and asylums, *cont'd.*
 - Liability for tort or negligence, 15-762, 763
 - Officers, 15-761
 - Support and maintenance, 15-761
 - Tenure of and removal from office, 15-762
- Public hospitals and asylums (see *infra*, Public and private charitable hospitals and asylums), 15-758
- Beneficiaries unrestricted and indefinite, 15-758
- Contagious diseases, 15-763
- Illustrations, 15-758
- Incorporation, 15-760
- Liability for tort or negligence, 15-762, 763
- Rest, 15-758
- Retreat, 15-758
- Sanitarium, 15-758
- Seamen, 25-127, 129
- Shelter, 15-758
- Torts:
 - Liability for, 15-762, 763
- HOSTILE**, 15-765
- HOSTILITIES**, 15-765
- HOSTLER**, 15-765
- HOTCHPOT**, 15-765
 - Advancements (see ADVANCEMENTS), 1-764, 785
 - Powers, 22-1146
- HOTEL**, 15-766; 16-508
 - See INNS AND INNKEEPERS.
 - Dwelling house, 10-356
 - Inn, 15-766
 - Intoxicating liquors, 15-766
 - Lodging house, 15-766
 - Tavern, 15-766
- HOURS**, 15-767
 - Business hours, 5-77
 - Judicial notice, 17-904
- HOURS OF LABOR**, see EIGHT-HOUR LAWS.
- HOUSE**, 14-721; 15-767
 - See BUILDING; DWELLING, DWELLING HOUSE, ETC.; HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS.
 - Appurtenances, 15-771
 - Boundaries, 4-807
 - Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, 15-767
 - Burglary*, see BURGLARY.
 - Canal, 15-769
 - Church, 15-769
 - Curtilage, 15-771
 - Disorderly houses (see DISORDERLY HOUSES), 9-512
 - Dock, 15-769
 - Dwelling, dwelling house, etc., 15-768
 - Dwelling house distinguished from, 10-353
 - Eminent domain, 10-1100; 15-772
 - Expert and opinion evidence:
 - Value, 12-484
 - Fire insurance, 13-110
 - Gaming houses*, see GAMING HOUSES.
 - Intoxicating liquors, 15-768
 - Keeping house, 18-57
 - Land, 18-142
 - Legislature:
 - House in sense of branch of legislature, 15-772
 - Malicious mischief, 19-637

HOUSE, *cont'd.*

Merchandise, 20-582
 Messuage, 20-610
 Mill house, 15-769
 Office, 15-769
 Part of house, 15-768
 Railway, 15-769
 Shop, 15-770
 Stable, 15-770
 Tenement, 15-768
 Tent, 15-770
 Uncompleted house, 15-770
 Unroofed building, 15-768
 Wills:

What passes under devise of a house,
 15-771

HOUSEBOTE, 15-773**HOUSEHOLD, 15-773**

See FAMILY.

Articles for support of household, 15-773

Household effects, 10-450; 15-774

Household furniture, 15-774

Household goods, 15-773

HOUSEHOLDER, 15-774

See EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Boarder, 15-775

Freeholder:

Householder and freeholder distinguished, 15-775

Grand juries, 17-1265

Homestead, 15-536

Housekeeper, 15-774

Jury and jury trial, 15-775; 17-1119

Lodgings, 15-775

Poor and poor laws:

Overseers of poor, 15-775

Single man keeping house, 15-775

HOUSEHOLD FURNITURE, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION).**HOUSEHOLD GOODS (see BAGGAGE):**

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Fire insurance, 13-114

HOUSEKEEPER, 15-776

Bail (in civil cases), 3-114

Homestead, 15-536

Householder, 15-774

HOUSE OF ENTERTAINMENT, 15-776

See INNS AND INNKEEPERS.

HOUSE OF ILL FAME, see DISORDERLY HOUSES.**HOUSE OF RELIGIOUS WORSHIP, 15-776****HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES, see LEGISLATURE.****HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION, 15-777**

See HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; PRISONS AND PRISONERS.

Age of offender, 15-781

Analogy between houses of refuge and correction, 15-777

Charitable, 15-778

Commitment, 15-779

Constitutional law:

Imprisonment, 16-10

Right of trial by jury, 6-982

Definition, 15-777

Analogy between houses of refuge and correction, 15-777

Distinction between houses of refuge and correction, 15-777

HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION, *cont'd.*

Definition, *cont'd.*

House of detention, 15-778

Industrial school, 15-777

Reformatory, 15-777

Discharges, 15-781

Distinction between houses of refuge and correction, 15-777

Eleemosynary, 15-778

History, 15-778

House of detention, 15-778

Houses of the Good Shepherd, 15-782

Imprisonment, 16-11

Incorporation, 15-779

Industrial school, 15-777

Infamy and infamous crimes, 16-248

Infants, see INFANTS.

Inmates, 15-779

Jury and jury trial:

Right of trial by jury, 6-982

Magdalene hospitals, 15-782

Management, 15-779

Organization, 15-779

Origin, 15-778

Pardon, 24-570

Parent and child, 21-1064

Rights of parents not determined by summary commitment of minor, 15-781

Penal or *quasi*-penal, 15-778

Penitentiary distinguished from, 15-779

Private reformatory institutions, 15-782

Protectory for boys, 15-782

Public institutions, 15-778

Reformatory, 15-777; 24-239

Sectarian reformatory schools, 15-782

Statutes, 25-322

Vagrancy, 29-571, 572

Welfare of offender *chi f* consideration, 15-781

HOVEL, 15-782**HOVE TO, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.****HOW, 15-783****HOWEVER, 15-783****HUCKSTER, 15-783****HULL, 15-783**

Marine insurance:

Hull and machinery, 19-958

HUMAN BEING, 15-783**HUMANE PURPOSE, 15-783****HUNDRED, 15-783****HUNG, 15-783****HUNTING, see GAME AND GAME LAWS.****HURRICANE, 15-783****HURT, 15-784****HUSBAND AND WIFE, 15-785**

See MARRIAGE; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN; WITNESSES.

Abandonment, see DIVORCE; see *infra*, Desertion by wife without cause; Support and maintenance.

Abatement of legacies, see ABATEMENT OF LEGACIES.

Abduction, see ABDUCTION.

Accomplices:

Whether wife may corroborate, 1-405

Accounts, 1-438

Acknowledgments, see ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.

Acquired, 1-571

Actions, see *infra*, Capacity of wife to sue and be sued.

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Admissions, 1-700
 - Authority must be established, 1-701
 - Husband's admissions as to wife's separate estate, 1-700
 - Wife's admissions as affecting husband, 1-700
- Adoption of children, 1-731, 732
- Adultery (see *infra*, NECESSARIES):
 - Alienation of wife's affections, 15-863
 - Divorce*, see *DIVORCE*.
- Adultery as a crime*, see *ADULTERY AS A CRIME*.
- Advancements (see *IMPLIED TRUSTS*), 1-773
 - Power to a wife to divide property, 1-783
- Advances for purchase of necessities, 15-879
- Adverse possession:
 - As between husband and wife, 1-820
 - As to third parties, 1-821
 - Possession of person not holding adversely, 15-822
- Affinity, 1-912
- Agency (see *SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN*):
 - Agency in fact may be express or implied, 15-872
 - Agency of husband for wife, 1-947, 958; 15-855
 - Agency not inferred from marital relation alone, 15-855
 - Incapacity, 15-855
 - Separate property*, see *SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN*.
 - Where wife is *sui juris*, 15-855
 - Agency of wife for husband, 1-946, 957; 15-798, 856
 - Control and management of husband's property, 15-857
 - Express authority, 15-856
 - General rule, 1-946; 15-856
 - Illustrations, 1-946; 15-856, 857
 - Implied authority in domestic matters, 1-957; 15-856, 873
 - Previous dealings, 15-856
 - Receipt of money due to husband, 15-857
- Appointment, 1-947
 - In general, 1-947
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-170
- Husband's liability on wife's contracts, 15-872
 - Wife as husband's agent at law, 15-872
 - Wife as husband's agent in fact, 15-872
- Implied appointment, 1-957; 15-856, 873
 - Husband as agent of wife, 1-958
 - Wife as agent of husband, 1-957
- Implied from prior conduct of parties, 15-873
- Liability of wife for torts of agent, 15-900
- Married woman as agent for third persons, 1-947
- Married women, 1-942
 - Common law, 1-942
 - Wife may appoint attorney in relation to her separate estate, 1-942
- Ratification, 15-873

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Agency, *cont'd.*
 - Sale or disposition of husband's property, 15-874
- Alienation of husband's affections, 15-864
 - Action against husband's parents, 15-865
 - Adultery, 15-865
 - Damages recoverable, 15-866
 - Enabling statutes, 15-865
 - Evidence, 15-866
 - Facts requisite to confer right of action, 15-865
 - Procuring or enticing, 15-865
 - Right of action in general, 15-864
- Alienation of wife's affections, 15-862
 - Adultery, 15-863
 - Compensatory damages, 15-863
 - Damages recoverable, 15-863
 - Effect of husband's consent, 15-863
 - Enticing or harboring wife, 15-862
 - Exemplary damages, 15-863
 - Feelings of wife towards defendant, 15-864
 - General rule, 15-862
 - Marriage, 15-863
 - Mitigation of damages, 15-863
 - Mutual feelings of husband and wife, 15-863
 - Partial alienation, 15-862
- Aliens:
 - Right of alien husband to property of wife, 2-71
 - Wife's disabilities removed by alienage of husband, 15-807
- Alimony*, see *ALIMONY*.
- Animals:
 - Liability for injuries by dogs, 2-376
- Annuities, 2-395
 - Apportionment of annuity for support of wife living apart from husband, 2-400
- Antenuptial contracts, 15-852
 - Antenuptial debt by husband to wife, 15-852
 - Effect of intermarriage on antenuptial contracts, 15-852
 - Equity, 15-852
 - Husband's liability on wife's antenuptial contracts:
 - Termination or discharge of liability, 15-869
 - Antenuptial agreement between husband and wife, 15-870
 - Death of husband or wife, 15-869
 - Divorce a vinculo*, 15-870
 - Husband's liability terminated by his death, 15-869
 - Husband's permitting judgment by default after death of wife, 15-870
 - Infancy of wife, 15-871
 - Statutory limitations, 15-871
- Joinder of husband and wife as codefendants at common law, 15-868
- Marriage settlements*, see *MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS*.
- Statute, 15-852
- Wife's antenuptial contracts, 15-867
 - Bankruptcy, 15-870
 - Common-law doctrine stated, 15-867
 - Death of husband or wife, 15-869
 - Divorce*, 15-870

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Antenuptial contracts, *cont'd.*
 - Wife's antenuptial contracts, *cont'd.*
 - Limitation of actions, 15-871
 - Necessity of joinder of husband and wife as codefendants at common law, 15-868
 - Separate property acts, 15-868
 - Statutes expressly releasing husband from liability, 15-868
 - Statutory doctrine, 15-868
 - Valid contract of wife prerequisite to husband's liability, 15-869
 - Wife's liability, 15-897
- Antenuptial settlements, see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.
- Antenuptial torts, 15-894
- Arbitration and award, 2-615
 - Acquiescence of wife, 2-616
 - Controversies between husband and wife, 2-615
- Feme covert*, 2-615
 - Property over which wife has absolute control, 2-615
 - Separate property of wife, 2-616
 - Statutory enactments, 2-615
 - When husband's act binds wife, 2-616
- Arson, 2-934
- Assault and battery, 2-963; 15-813, 857
- Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 3-22
 - Assignor's rights in his wife's property, 3-42
 - Joinder of wife of assignor, 3-57
 - Married women as assignees, 3-34
- Attorney and client:
 - Married woman's attorney's right to compensation, 3-416
- Attorney's fees, 15-877, 878
- Baggage:
 - Competency as witnesses, 3-582
- Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases):
 - Married woman as bail, 3-710
- Bailments:
 - Possession of bailee, 15-822
- Banishment of husband, 15-807
- Banks and banking:
 - Ownership of deposit, 25-366
- Baron, 3-857
- Bastardy*, see BASTARDY.
- Beneficiaries in insurance*, see BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE).
- Bigamy*, see BIGAMY.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-168
 - Acceptor of bill drawn by husband in favor of wife, 4-173
 - Bills and notes between husband and wife, 4-169
 - Bills and notes made payable to wife during coverture, 4-171
 - Bills and notes of married women void, 4-168
 - Effect of marriage between parties to note, 4-169
 - Estoppel, 4-172
 - Exceptions to married woman's inability to contract, 4-168
 - Instrument payable or indorsed to wife, 4-170
 - Married woman's competency, 4-168
 - Married woman's paper vests in husband, 4-170
 - Note by firm of which husband is a member, 4-169

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, *con.*
 - Parties liable on married woman's paper, or paper between husband and wife, 4-172
- Separate property of married women*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Statutes, 4-169
- Survivorship, 4-172
- Title through wife's indorsement, 4-170
- Wife as agent, 4-170
- Wife of alien, 4-168
- Wife's promise to pay after husband's death, 4-168
- Wife's signature as binding on husband, 4-170
- Bona fide purchaser* (see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE), 23-484
- Bonds*, see BONDS.
- Building and loan associations:
 - Married women as members, 4-1027, 1028
- Burden of proof:
 - Adultery, 15-889
 - Effect of husband's consent to adultery, 15-890
 - Effect of pardon or condonation, 15-890
 - Effect of wife's adultery, 15-889
 - Burden of proof as to adequacy or payment of allowance, 15-885
 - Cause of separation, 15-888
- Burial, 8-836, 837, 1025; 15-813
 - Duty of burial, 8-838; 15-813, 816
 - Liability of husband for wife's burial expenses, 15-880
 - Marriage settlements, 19-1239
 - Right of burial, 8-836, 837
- Business, 15-798
- Capacity of married women to commit torts, 15-807
- Capacity of wife to sue and be sued:
 - Separate trade statutes, 15-796
- Chancery*, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
- Chastisement of wife*, see *infra*, Assault and battery.
- Chattel mortgages:
 - Who may make mortgage, 5-955
- Children*, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
- Choses in action, 15-822
 - By whom reduction may be made, 15-831
 - Agent or trustee, 15-831
 - Generally, 15-831
 - Husband's creditors, 15-832
 - Choses in action reduced to possession belonging to husband, 15-822
 - Divorce, effect of, 15-824
 - In general, 15-822
 - Legacy or distributive share, 15-823
 - Remainders and reversionary interests, 15-824
 - Rights of husband as survivor, 15-825
 - Survivor, 15-851
 - Survivorship, 15-823, 825
 - What amounts to reduction into possession, 15-825
 - Agent's possession, 15-827
 - Assignment, 15-827
 - Change of character of possession, 15-827
 - Executor and administrator, 15-827
 - Generally, 15-825

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Choses in action, *cont'd.*
 - What amounts to reduction into possession, *cont'd.*
 - Husband taking possession in another capacity, 15-826
 - Illustrations, 15-825, 826
 - Intention, 15-826
 - Judgment or decree, 15-830
 - Mortgage, 15-829
 - Pledge, 15-829
 - Presumption, 15-826
 - Receiving payment, 15-826
 - Release, 15-829
 - Substitution, 15-830
 - Taking actual possession, 15-826
 - Testamentary disposition, 15-831
 - Trustee's possession, 15-827
- Wife's right of survivorship at husband's death, 15-823
- Civil damage acts*, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.
- Civil death, 6-65
- Cohabitation:
 - Right of husband, 15-813
- Common law, 15-790
 - Deemed one person at common law, 15-790
 - Disability to contract, 15-790
- Communications between husband and wife*, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
- Community property*, see COMMUNITY PROPERTY.
- Conditions:
 - Cverture no bar to performance, 6-506
- Consideration:
 - Debt contracted by *feme covert*, 6-681
 - Doing what one is legally bound to do, 6-751
 - Good consideration, 6-702
 - Promise by married woman, 6-730
 - Release of homestead and dower, 6-732
- Conspiracy, 6-847
 - Antenuptial conspiracies, 6-847
 - Husband and wife and a third person, 6-847
 - Husband and wife and persons unknown, 6-847
 - Postnuptial conspiracies, 6-847
- Constitutional law:
 - Curative acts validating defective deeds of married women, 6-940
 - Whether husband's interest in wife's chattels is a vested right, 6-956, 957
- Contracts (see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN):
 - Abandonment or separation, 15-808
 - Affirmance after death of husband, 15-793
 - Affirmance of contracts after divorce, 15-793
 - Agency of one spouse for the other*, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Agreement to separate and live apart*, see SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE).
 - Alienage of husband, 15-807
 - Antenuptial contracts*, see *infra*, Antenuptial contracts.
 - Banishment or transportation of husband, 15-807
 - Confirmation of contract, 15-793
 - Disability of wife:
 - Confirmation of contract, 15-793

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Contracts, *cont'd.*
 - Disability of wife, *cont'd.*
 - Enabling statute:
 - Covenants, 15-793
 - Generally, 15-791
 - Presumption of incapacity in statute giving limited power, 15-792
 - Statutes authorizing contracts with reference to separate estates, 15-792
 - Statutes wholly removing disability, 15-792
 - Ratification of contract, 15-793
 - Disability of wife to make contract, 15-790
 - At common law, 15-790
 - In equity, 15-791
 - Divorce, 15-811
 - Estoppel*, see *infra*, Estoppel.
 - Husband's liability on contracts in name of wife, 15-867
 - Husband's liability on his own contracts, 15-867
 - Husband's liability on joint contract of husband and wife, 15-867
 - Husband's liability on wife's antenuptial contracts*, see *infra*, Antenuptial contracts.
 - Husband's liability on wife's postnuptial contracts*, see *infra*, Postnuptial contracts.
 - Insanity of husband, 15-811
 - Joint contract of husband and wife, 15-867
 - Liability of wife:
 - Antenuptial contracts of wife, 15-897
 - Contracts of husband, 15-897
 - Contracts of wife, 15-897
 - Imprisonment for debt, 15-898
 - Postnuptial contracts of wife, 15-898
 - Necessaries*, see *infra*, Necessaries.
 - Postnuptial contracts*, see *infra*, Postnuptial contracts.
 - Ratification of contracts, 15-793
 - Separate property acts, 15-797
 - Separate trade statutes, 15-796
 - Separation (see SEPARATION HUSBAND AND WIFE), 15-808
 - Statutes expressly enabling married woman to carry on separate trade, 15-796
 - Torts based on contract, 15-895
- Control of wife, 15-813
- Conversion and reconversion:
 - Election by married women, 7-481
- Conveyance by married women, 20-821
- Counsel's fees (see *infra*, Necessaries), 15-878
- Counterfeiting, 7-883
- Courts, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
- Covenants, see COVENANTS.
- Credit (see *infra*, Necessaries):
 - Husband's prohibition of purchase on credit, 15-882
- Creditor, see *infra*, Postnuptial contracts.
- Criminal conversation*, see CRIMINAL CONVERSATION.
- Criminal law, 8-255; 15-901
 - Capacity of married woman to commit crime, 15-807

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

Criminal law, *cont'd.*

Crimes committed by one spouse against other, 15-904

Husband's liability for wife's crimes, 15-901

Crimes committed in husband's presence, 15-902

Crimes committed without husband's knowledge or consent, 15-902

General rule, 15-901

Illegal sale of intoxicating liquors, 15-901

Use of residence for sale of intoxicating liquors, 15-901

Nonsupport of wife as criminal offense, 15-814

Adultery of wife as a defense, 15-815

Common law, 15-814

Desertion occurring in another state, 15-815

Divorce *a mensa* as defense, 15-815

Husband's offer in good faith to support as a defense, 15-816

Separation as a defense, 15-815

Statutory crime, 15-815

Presence of husband:

Coercion of husband, 15-903

Conclusiveness of presumption from husband's presence, 15-904

Criminal liability of wife, 15-903

Liability for torts, 15-899

Liability of husband for crimes committed by wife in his presence, 15-902

Presence of husband essential to constitute coercion, 15-903

Presumption of coercion from husband's presence, 15-903

When wife acts under command of husband, 10-348

Wife's liability for her crimes, 15-902

Coercion by husband, 15-903

Conclusiveness of presumption from husband's presence, 15-904

General rule, 15-902

Joint indictment with husband, 15-903

Presence of husband, 15-903

Presumption of coercion from husband's presence, 15-903

Crops, 8-329

Crops grown on land owned by husband, 8-329

Crops grown on land owned by wife, 8-329

Cruelty, see DIVORCE.

Curtesy, see CURTESY.

Custody of wife, 15-813

Damages:

Alienation of wife's affections, see *infra*, Alienation of wife's affections.

Personal injuries, see *infra*, Personal injuries.

Dead body, 8-836, 837, 1025; 15-813, 816

Duty of burial, 8-838; 15-813, 816

Husband's liability for funeral expenses, 15-880

Death (see *infra*, Personal injuries):

Antenuptial contracts of wife, 15-869

Death by wrongful act (see DEATH BY WRONGFUL ACT), 15-802, 869

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

Debts of decedents:

Contracts between husband and wife, 8-1009

Money loaned husband, 8-1009

Dedication:

Dedication by married women, 9-32

Deeds, see DEEDS.

Desertion, see DIVORCE.

Desertion, see *infra*, Support and maintenance.

Desertion by wife without cause:

Necessaries, 15-888

Desertion of wife by husband:

Necessaries, 15-886

Disabilities arising from coverture, 15-790

Of husband, 15-790

Of wife, 15-790

In general, 15-790

Special circumstances enabling *feme sole* to act *sui juris*, 15-807

To acquire and hold property, 15-794

To act as agent or in fiduciary capacity, 15-798

To be estopped, see *infra*, Estoppel.

To be sole trader, see *infra*, Sole trader.

To commit crimes, see *infra*, Criminal law.

To commit torts, see *infra*, Torts.

To exercise right of suffrage, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.

To make contracts, see *infra*, Contracts.

To make wills, see WILLS.

To sue and be sued, 15-794

Special circumstances enabling *feme covert* to act *sui juris*, 15-807

Abandonment or separation without leaving realm, 15-808

Abjuration of realm, 15-809

Alienage of husband, 15-807

Banishment of husband, 15-807

Divorce, 15-811

Insanity of husband, 15-811

Presumption of existence of disabilities, 15-807

Transportation of husband, 15-807

Wife, 15-790

Disorderly houses, 9-531

Liability of husband, 9-531

Liability of married women, 9-531

No presumption of coercion, 9-531

Distress, 9-631

Divorce (see DIVORCE; SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE)); see *infra*, Necessaries):

Antenuptial debts of wife, 15-870

Necessaries, 15-890

Documentary evidence:

Entries made by wife, 9-924

Domestic service, 15-877

Domicil, see DOMICIL.

Dower, see DOWER.

Duress (see *infra*, Criminal law):

Duress of husband or wife of party to contract, 10-329

Dying declarations, see DYING DECLARATIONS.

Earnings of wife, see *infra*, Property rights of husband.

Election, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Endowment insurance:
 - Statute against assignment of policy by wife as beneficiary, 11-32
- Enticing husband, 15-864, 866.
- Enticing or harboring wife, 15-863, 864
- Entireties, estates by, 11-49, 383; 15-847
 - Abolition by statute, 15-850
 - Common-law doctrine of tenancy by entireties, 15-847
 - Cotenancy distinguished from tenants in, by entirety, 17-652
 - Effect of divorce *a vinculo*, 15-848
 - Estates in which tenancy by entireties may exist, 15-848
 - Husband's interest during coverture, 15-848
 - Husband's power to transfer his life interest, 15-849
 - Husband's right to usufruct, 15-849
 - Joint tenants and tenants in common, 11-49
 - Jurisdictions denying doctrine, 15-848
 - Life interest subject to claims of creditors, 15-850
 - Neither spouse may destroy rights of survivor, 15-849
 - Partition, 21-1146
 - Personal property, 15-851
 - Statutory enactments, 15-850
 - Statute abolishing entireties not applicable, 17-650
- Entitle, 11-50
- Equitable election*, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.
- Equitable estate of married women*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Equity of wife*, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
- Equity to settlement, 15-837
 - Amount of settlement, 15-841
 - Children, provision for, 15-842
 - Children's rights, 15-840
 - Effect of mother's death, 15-841
 - Effect of waiver by mother, 15-841
 - Right of children to be included in settlement, 15-841
- Form of settlement, 15-842
 - By husband, 15-843
 - Limitation over on wife's death in default of children, 15-842
 - Provision for children, 15-842
- How right may be barred, 15-843
 - Abandonment of husband, 15-845
 - Assignment, 15-845
 - Fraud of wife, 15-844
 - Income of wife, 15-844, 845
 - Maintenance by husband as affecting wife's equity to income, 15-844
 - Marriage settlement, 15-844
 - Reduction to possession of husband, 15-843
 - Waiver, 15-844
 - Where wife has adequate independent provision, 15-843
- Jurisdiction of chancery to enforce right, 15-837
 - Injunction to restrain husband from recovering at law, 15-838
 - Settlement as against husband's assignee, 15-838
 - Settlement as against husband's creditor, 15-837

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Equity to settlement, *cont'd.*
 - Jurisdiction of chancery to enforce right, *cont'd.*
 - Settlement where husband seeks aid of court, 15-837
 - Settlement where wife seeks aid of equity, 15-838
 - Where wife is ward of court, 15-839
 - Wife's equity enforceable only in courts of equity, 15-837
 - Nature of right, 15-837
 - Origin of right, 15-837
 - Out of what interests settlement is allowed, 15-839
 - Equitable interest, 15-839
 - General rule, 15-839
 - Interests in lands, 15-840
 - Legal interests, 15-839
 - Property not accruing to husband by virtue of his marital rights, 15-840
 - Settlement against husband's creditor, 15-837
 - Settlement where husband seeks aid of court, 15-837
- Escape:
 - Where wife escapes under execution against husband and wife, 11-279
- Estates by entireties*, see *infra*, Entireties, estates by.
- Estoppel, 11-395; 15-799
 - Barring title to personality, 15-805
 - General rule, 15-805
 - Permitting husband to act as owner, 15-806
 - Barring title to real estate, 15-801
 - Acts or representations amounting to positive fraud, 15-801
 - Affirmance of invalid contracts, 15-803
 - Barring dower, 15-805
 - Permitting husband to contract debts on faith of ownership, 15-804
 - Permitting transfer of realty by third person, 15-804
 - Silence or concealment of facts, 15-803
- Covenants, 11-414
- Covenants of married women, 15-799
- Dower, 15-805
- Effect of statutes enabling married women to contract, 15-800
- Effect on wife of husband's acts or representations, 15-806
- Estoppel after discovery, 15-807
- Estoppel by deed, 15-799
- Estoppel by deed against married women under statute, 11-396
- Estoppel *in pais*, 15-799
 - Barring dower, 15-805
 - Barring title to personality, 15-805
 - Barring title to real estate, 15-801
 - Effect of statutes enabling married women to contract, 15-800
 - Effect on wife of husband's acts or representations, 15-806
 - Estoppel after discovery, 15-807
 - Estoppel *in pais* predicated on contract inoperative against married women, 15-799
 - Fraud, 15-800

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

Estoppel, *cont'd.*

Estoppel *in pais*, *cont'd.*

View that estoppel *in pais* is inapplicable to married women, 15-800

View that married woman is estopped in case of pure tort only, 15-800

Estoppel predicated on contract, 15-799

Estoppel predicated on tort, 15-799

Fraud:

Acts or representations amounting to positive fraud, 15-801

Barring title to real estate, 15-801

Fraud connected with contract, 15-800

Silence or concealment of facts, 15-803

Joinder of wife with husband in conveyance of his estate, 11-414

Joinder with husband for purpose of releasing dower, 11-396, 414

Married women, 15-799

Married women at common law, 11-395

Misrepresentation or concealment of facts, 11-440

Silence or concealment of facts, 15-803

Statutes permitting contract relating to separate estate only, 15-800

Statutes prohibiting contracts of suretyship for husband, 15-801

Void conveyance of married woman, 11-393

Evidence:

Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.

Executions:

Against married women, 11-618

Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Exemplary damages:

Alienation of wife's affections, 15-863

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Family, 12-873

Family held to include wife, 12-873

Husband and wife a family, 12-873

Husband not of wife's family, 12-874

Wife and children, 12-873

Feme sole, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Fixtures, see FIXTURES.

Forcible entry and detainer, 13-753

Foreclosure of mortgages, see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES.

Fraud and deceit (see *infra*, Estoppel), 14-20

Duty to disclose material facts, 14-71

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Funeral expenses, see *infra*, Burial.

Gambling contracts, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.

Gaming houses, 14-719

Garnishment, 14-784

Gifts, see GIFTS.

Guaranty, 14-1132

Guardian and ward:

Possession of guardian, 15-822

Habeas corpus, see HABEAS CORPUS.

Harboring wife, see *infra*, Enticing or harboring wife.

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

Head of family, 15-305

Heir, heirs, and the like, 15-329

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.

Homicide, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

Husband's liability for wife's torts, see *infra*, Torts.

Illegal contracts, see SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE).

Implied authority, see *infra*, Agency.

Implied contracts:

Services rendered to each other by members of one family, see IMPLIED CONTRACTS.

Implied trusts (see IMPLIED TRUSTS):

Presumption of advancements as between husband and wife, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 15-898

Married woman's liability (see *infra*, Contracts), 15-898

Improvements, 15-818; 16-122

As against creditors, 16-123

As between the parties, 16-122

Husband holding land conveyed to wife, 16-99

Husband not entitled to compensation, 15-122

Imputable negligence, 15-859

Injunctions (see INJUNCTIONS):

Injunction to restrain husband from recovering at law, 15-838

Insanity, see INSANITY.

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Insurance, see BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE); FIRE INSURANCE; LIFE INSURANCE.

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Intoxication, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.

Jeopardy:

Desertion, 17-604

Joint contract of husband and wife, 15-867

Joint ownership of property (see *infra*, Entireties, estates by; Joint tenants and tenants in common), 15-846

Personal property, 15-851

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 15-846

Conveyance by one tenant to wife of another, 15-846

Death of wife holding as cotenant with her husband, 17-661

Effect of intermarriage of joint tenants or tenants in common, 15-846

Entireties, estates by, see *infra*, Entireties, estates by.

Personal property, 15-851

Property held by wife in common with another, 15-821, 822

Purchase by husband or widow of cotenant, 17-678

Whether grant to husband and wife may create joint tenancy, 15-846, 847

Jurisdiction (see *infra*, Equity to settlement):

Coverture of defendant, 17-1071

Justices of the peace:

Actions against married women, 18-30

Laches, see LACHES.

Landlord and tenant, see LEASES.

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.**Larceny*, see LARCENY.*Leases*, see LEASES.

Legacies and devises:

Application of legacy to satisfaction of debt, 18-782

Gift to the husband or wife of a subscribing witness, 18-739

Interest:

Legacy to widow, 18-797

Right of husband, 15-823

Satisfaction of claim by legacy or devise to creditor, 18-776

Legal representatives, personal representatives, representatives, etc., 18-818

Liabilities as to third persons, 15-867

Husband's liabilities on his own contracts, 15-867

Husband's liability on contract in his own name, 15-867

Husband's liability on joint contract of husband and wife, 15-867

Husband's liability on wife's antenuptial contracts, see *infra*, Antenuptial contracts.*Husband's liability on wife's postnuptial contracts*, see *infra*, Postnuptial contracts.

Liability of wife:

Contracts, see *infra*, Contracts.*Torts*, see *infra*, Torts.*Necessaries*, see *infra*, Necessaries.*Torts of wife*, see *infra*, Torts.

Libel and slander (see LIBEL AND SLANDER):

Injuries to wife's reputation, 15-858, 860

Life estate of wife, 15-818

Life estate of wife in personalty, 15-821

Life insurance, see BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE); LIFE INSURANCE.*Limitation of actions*, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.

Living together as husband and wife, 18-843

Maintenance (see *infra*, Support and maintenance), 19-613*Marriage*, see MARRIAGE.*Marriage settlements*, see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS; and see *infra*, Equity to settlement.*Married women's acts*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.

Master and servant:

Necessaries, 15-877

Mechanics' liens, see MECHANICS' LIENS.

Merger, 20-589

Military law:

Enlistment of married men, 20-626

Mistake:

Failure to join in conveyance, 20-826

Mortgages (see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES; SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN), 20-914, 915

Assumption of mortgage by married women, 20-999

Duress, 20-912

Equitable mortgages, 11-129

Extinguishment, 20-1071

Merger, 20-1068

Ownership, 25-367

Union of titles in husband and wife, 20-1068

Murder and manslaughter, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.**HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.***

Name, 15-812; 21-312

National banks, see NATIONAL BANKS.

Nature of the relation, 15-790

Necessaries (see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN), 15-875, 877

Absolute necessities of wife, 15-876

Adultery:

Wife's contracts for necessities for children, 15-892

Advances for purchase of necessities, 15-879

Antenuptial contract, 15-871

Assignment of claim against husband, 15-893

Burial of wife, 15-880

Common-law duty of husband to support wife, 15-875

Contract for necessities furnished to wife when unmarried infant, 15-871

Counsel's fees, 15-878

Counsel's services, 15-877

Defense of wife charged with crime, 15-878

Divorce, 15-878

General rule, 15-877

To secure protection from husband, 15-878

Credit not given to husband, 15-892

Charging goods in wife's name, 15-892

Illustrations, 15-892, 893

Nonliability of husband, 15-892

Credit, prohibition of husband to purchase on, 15-882

Divorce or pendency of suit therefor, 15-890

Alimony *pendente lite*, 15-890

Illustrations, 15-890

Necessaries furnished *pendente lite*, 15-890

Domestic service, 15-877

Ground of husband's liability, 15-876

Husband and wife living separate, 15-883

Abandonment by wife without cause, 15-888

Burden of proof, 15-885

Burden of proof as to adequacy or payment of allowance, 15-885

Desertion of wife by husband, 15-886

Desertion with cause, 15-886

Desertion without cause, 15-886

Effect of agreement upon inadequate allowance, 15-885

Effect of husband's failure to make prompt payment, 15-885

Liability of husband failing to make adequate allowance, 15-885

Misconduct of husband, 15-886

Notice not to supply with necessities, 15-886

Notice of separation to creditor, 15-884

Offer of reconciliation, 15-886

Presumption of authority of wife living separate, 15-883

Separation by consent, 15-884

Wife forced to live apart through husband's misconduct, 15-886

Illustrations, 15-88:

Infants, 15-871

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

Necessaries, *cont'd.*

- Insanity, 15-890
- Medical services, 15-877
- Notice not to supply wife with necessities, 15-887
- Notice of separation to creditor, 15-884
- Notice to tradesmen not to furnish goods to wife, 15-883
- Pauper laws, 15-876
- Presumption of authority from cohabitation, 15-881
 - Articles not necessities, 15-881
 - Discontinuance of cohabitation, 15-882
 - Excessive authority, 15-881
 - Extravagant purchases, 15-881
 - General rule, 15-881
 - Notice to tradesmen not to furnish goods to wife, 15-883
 - Rebuttal of presumption, 15-882
 - Woman passing as wife, 15-881
- Question of law and fact, 15-880
- Services of counsel, 15-877
- Statutory modifications, 15-893
 - Effect of statutes enabling married women to contract, 15-893
 - Statutes expressly imposing liability on both husband and wife, 15-893
- What are necessities, 15-876
- What are necessities to be determined by means and position of husband, 15-877
- Wife's contracts for necessities for third persons, 15-891
 - Children, 15-891
 - Effect of wife's adultery, 15-892
 - General rule, 15-891
 - Illustrations, 15-891
 - Woman passing as wife, 15-881
- Next of kin, 21-538
- Notice:
 - Notice to tradesmen not to supply goods to wife, 15-883
- Notice not to credit wife, 15-873
- Notice not to supply wife with necessities, 15-887
- Notice to tradesmen not to furnish goods to wife, 15-883
- Nuisances:
 - Criminal liability, 21-712
- Options, 21-925, 926
- Ownership of property*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Paraphernalia, 15-835
 - Common law, 15-836
 - Definition, 15-835
 - Family jewels, 15-836
 - Illustrations, 15-835, 836
 - Presents by a third person, 15-836
 - Presents from husband, 15-836
 - Separate property of married women, 15-837
- "Paraphernal property," 12-608
- Pardon:
 - Effect on disability as husband, 24-589
- Parent and child*, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
- Partition*, see PARTITION.
- Partnership, 22-14, 69
 - Disabilities generally removed under modern statutes, 22-69

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

Partnership, *cont'd.*

- Married woman incapable at common law, 22-69
- Partnership with husband, 22-70
- Patents*, see PATENTS.
- Payment:
 - Payment to husband or wife of creditor, 22-527
 - To husband, 22-527
 - To wife, 22-527
- Perpetuities and trusts for accumulation*, see PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION.
- Personal injuries:
 - Community property, 15-860
 - Consequential damages, 15-861
 - Damages for suffering, incident to injuries to wife, 15-858
 - Death by wrongful act*, see *infra*, Death by wrongful act.
 - Death of wife, 15-859
 - Domicil in another state, 15-860
 - Husband's right to damages when collected, 15-859
 - Husband's right to release damages, 15-859
 - Injuries to wife's person or reputation, 15-858
 - Negligence of husband imputed to wife, 15-859
 - Right of action considered as community property, 15-860
 - Slander, 15-860
 - Slanderous words not actionable *per se*, 15-861
 - Sole right of action for tort vested in married woman under statute, 15-860
 - Statutes, 15-860
- Personal property (see *infra*, Property rights of husband):
 - Disability of wife to acquire and hold personal property, 15-794
 - Equity to settlement*, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
- Personal rights of husband, 15-811
 - Burial, 15-813
 - Chastisement*, see *infra*, Assault and battery.
 - Cohabitation, 15-812
 - Control of wife, 15-813
 - Custody of wife, 15-813
 - Services of wife, 15-813
 - Support, 15-813
 - To act as head of family, 15-811
 - To confer family name, 15-812
 - To fix matrimonial domicile or residence, 15-812
- Personal rights of wife, 15-814
 - Adultery as a defense to nonsupport, 15-815
 - Burial, 15-816
 - Cohabitation, 15-814, 815
 - Divorce as a defense to nonsupport, 15-815
 - Maintenance, 15-814
 - Nonsupport of wife as criminal offense, 15-814
 - Protection, 15-816
 - Restitution of conjugal rights, 15-814
 - Separation as a defense to nonsupport, 15-815

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Personal rights of wife, *cont'd.*
 - Writ of supplicavit, 15-816
- Persons, 22-739
- Physicians and surgeons, 22-791
- Pin money, 15-835
 - Arrears, 15-835
 - Definition, 15-835
 - Not a gift, 15-835
- Pledge and collateral security, 22-849
- Poor and poor laws:
 - Articles furnished by town to wife, 15-876
- Postnuptial contracts, 15-852
 - Common law, 15-852
 - Contracts enforceable in equity, 15-853
 - Conveyance from one spouse directly to the other, 15-853
 - Conveyance from one spouse to another through a third person, 15-853
 - Husband's liability on wife's postnuptial contracts, 15-871
 - Agency, 15-872
 - Contract for necessities, see *infra*, Necessaries.
 - Contracts of wife engaged in business on her own account, 15-875
 - Husband's agent in fact, 15-872
 - Husband's agent in law, 15-872
 - Insanity of husband, 15-874
 - Necessaries, see *infra*, Necessaries.
 - Notice not to credit wife, 15-873
 - Ratification, 15-873
 - Rescission of husband, 15-874
 - Sale of husband's property, 15-874
 - Sickness of husband, 15-874
 - Sole trade, 15-875
 - Where credit is given to wife exclusively, 15-875
 - In equity, 15-853
 - Invalidity of postnuptial contracts at common law, 15-852
 - Marriage settlements, see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.
 - Service, 15-854
 - Statutes, 15-854
- Postnuptial settlements, see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS.
- Postnuptial torts, 15-894
 - Separate property acts, 15-896
 - Statutes expressly relieving husband of liability for wife's torts, 15-896
- Powers, see POWERS.
- Prescription, see PRESCRIPTION.
- Presence of husband (see *infra*, Criminal law):
 - Torts, 15-895
- Presumption of authority from cohabitation, see *infra*, Necessaries.
- Presumption of coercion from husband's presence, see *infra*, Criminal law.
- Presumption of ownership, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Presumptions:
 - Murder of wife, 22-1279
- Prisons and prisoners:
 - Disabilities of wife, 15-808
- Private international law, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Privileged communications, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
- Privy, 24-750

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Privy examination, see ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.
- Property:
 - Barring title to property, see *infra*, Estoppel.
 - Disability of wife to acquire and hold property, 15-794
- Property rights of husband, 15-817
 - Chattels real of wife, 15-819
 - Common law, 15-819
 - Reduction to possession, 15-819
 - Right of survivorship, 15-819
 - Separate property of married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Choses in action, see *infra*, Choses in action.
- Earnings, 15-832, 833
 - Common law, 15-832
 - General rule, 15-832
 - Illustrations, 15-833
 - Purchase with wife's earnings inures to her husband, 15-833
- Suits, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Personal property of wife, 15-820
 - Chattels real, 15-819
 - Choses in action, see *infra*, Choses in action.
 - Common law, 15-820
 - Equity, 15-820
 - Life estate in personality, 15-821
 - Personalty in possession, 15-820, 821
 - Personalty in possession of wife's agent, 15-821
 - Personalty in possession of wife's trustee, 15-821
 - Possession of bailee, 15-822
 - Possession of guardian, 15-822
 - Possession of person not holding adversely, 15-822
 - Possession of tenants in common, 15-822
 - Proceeds of realty, 15-821
 - Things held in common, 15-821
- Real property, 15-817
 - Curtsey, see CURTESY.
 - Freehold interest in wife's lands, 15-817
 - Improvements, 15-818
 - Interest apart from curtesy, 15-817
 - Life estate of wife, 15-817
 - Remainders or reversionary interests, 15-818
 - Rents and profits during joint lives of husband and wife, 15-818
 - Separate property of married women, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Property rights of wife, 15-833
 - In her own property, 15-835
 - Equity to settlement, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
 - Generally, 15-835
 - Money, see *infra*, Pin money.
 - Paraphernalia, see *infra*, Paraphernalia.
 - In husband's property, 15-833
 - Coverture, see COVERTURE.
 - Distributive share of wife, 15-833
 - Fraudulent conveyance as barring wife's distributive share, 15-834

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Property rights of wife, *cont'd.*
 - In husband's property, *cont'd.*
 - Husband's right as against wife to dispose of personalty during coverture, 15-834
 - Personal property, 15-833
 - Real property, 15-833
- Purchasers for value and without notice*, see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.
- Quarantine*, see DOWER.
- Questions of law and fact, 23-577
 - Agency, 15-872
 - Necessaries, 15-880
- Rape*, see RAPE.
- Real estate brokers*, see REAL ESTATE BROKERS.
- Real property (see *infra*, Property rights of husband):
 - Barring title to real property*, see *infra*, Estoppel.
 - Disability of wife to acquire and hold property, 15-794
 - Equity to settlement*, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
 - Estates by entireties*, see *infra*, Entireties, estates by.
- Receiving stolen property, 24-46-49
- Recitals:
 - Estoppel by married woman, 24-61, 62
- Recording acts*, see RECORDING ACTS.
- Relatives, 24-279
- Release and discharge, 24-297
- Relict, 24-321
- Relinquishment of marital property rights, 19-1226
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 15-817, 818, 824
- Residence:
 - Right of wife to fix matrimonial residence, 15-812, 813
- Res judicata*, 24-746
 - Privity between husband and wife, 24-750
- Restitution of conjugal rights, 15-812, 814
- Resulting trusts:
 - Presumption of advancements as between husband and wife*, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.
- Rights against third persons, 15-858
 - In tort*, see *infra*, Torts.
 - On contract, 15-858
- Rights, duties, and liabilities *inter se*, 15-811
 - Choses in action*, see *infra*, Choses in action.
 - Joint ownership of property*, see *infra*, Joint ownership of property.
 - Personal rights of husband*, see *infra*, Personal rights of husband.
 - Personal rights of wife*, see *infra*, Personal rights of wife.
 - Property rights of husband*, see *infra*, Property rights of husband.
 - Property rights of wife*, see *infra*, Property rights of wife.
 - Suits between husband and wife*, see *infra*, Suits between husband and wife.
 - Torts between husband and wife*, see *infra*, Torts.
 - Transactions between husband and wife*, see *infra*, Transactions between husband and wife.

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Rights, duties, and liabilities *inter se, cont'd.*
 - Wills between husband and wife*, see WILLS.
- Sale or disposition of husband's property, 15-874
- Seduction*, see SEDUCTION; and see *infra*, Alienation of wife's affections; Enticing or harboring wife.
- Self-defense*, see SELF-DEFENSE.
- Separate estate*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Separate examination*, see ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.
- Separate property of married women*, see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN.
- Separate trade or business*, see *infra*, Sole trader.
- Separation*, see SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE).
- Servants*, see *infra*, Necessaries.
- Services:
 - Contracts for services, 15-854
- Services of wife, 15-813, 832; 25-481
- Services rendered to each other by members of one family*, see IMPLIED CONTRACTS.
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Settlement*, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
- Silence:
 - Duty to disclose material facts, 14-71
- Sleeping car companies*, see SLEEPING CAR COMPANIES.
- Society of wife, 25-1143
- Sole trader, 15-795
 - Abandoned wife, 15-796
 - Boarding house a separate trade or business, 15-798
 - Capacity to sue and be sued under express trade statutes, 15-796
 - Certificate, 15-797
 - Common-law liability of husband for contracts relating to wife's business carried on in her name, 15-875
 - Custom of London, 15-795
 - Disability of wife at common law, 15-795
 - Equity, 15-795
 - Farming a separate trade or business, 15-798
 - Filing certificates in clerk's office, 15-797
 - Formalities prerequisite to becoming sole trader, 15-797
 - Husband's liability, 15-875
 - Judgment or decree pronouncing married woman sole trader, 15-797
 - Power conferred under special circumstances, 15-796
 - Power to contract under statutes expressly enabling married women to carry on separate business, 15-796
 - Separate property acts, 15-797
 - Statute, 15-795
 - Statutes expressly enabling married women to carry on separate business, 15-795
 - What amounts to separate trade or business, 15-798
 - Wife unsupported by husband, 15-796
- Specific performance*, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Stock and stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Subrogation*, see SUBROGATION.
- Succession*, see SUCCESSION.
- Succession taxes*, see SUCCESSION TAXES.
- Sue and be sued*, see *infra*, Capacity of wife to sue and be sued.
- Sui juris*, see *infra*, Disabilities arising from coverture.
- Suit*, see *infra*, Capacity of wife to sue and be sued.
- Suit for restitution of conjugal rights*, 15-812, 814.
- Suits between husband and wife*, 15-858
- Supplicavit*, writ of, 15-816
- Support and maintenance*, 15-813
 - Common-law duty of husband, 15-875
 - Contracts for necessities*, see *infra*, Necessaries.
 - Equity to settlement*, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
 - Nonsupport of wife as criminal offense, 15-814
 - Wife's duty to support husband, 15-813
 - Wife's right to, 15-814
- Suretyship* (see SEPARATE PROPERTY OF MARRIED WOMEN), 15-793
 - Estoppel, 15-801
 - Statutes prohibiting contracts of suretyship for husband, 15-801
- Survivorship* (see *infra*, Entireties, estates by), 15-819, 823
- Tax titles*, see TAX TITLES.
- Tenants by entireties*, see *infra*, Entireties, estates by.
- Third persons:
 - Liabilities as to third persons*, see *infra*, Liabilities as to third persons.
 - Rights against third persons*, see *infra*, Rights against third persons.
- Title of note through wife to husband*, 4-170
- Torts*, 15-858
 - Aiding or encouraging wife in injury to husband, 15-862
 - Alienation of wife's affections*, see *infra*, Alienation of wife's affections.
 - Antenuptial torts, 15-894
 - Criminal conversation*, see CRIMINAL CONVERSATION.
 - Death, 15-895
 - Enticing or abduction of husband*, see *infra*, Enticing husband.
 - Enticing or harboring wife*, see *infra*, Enticing or harboring wife.
 - Husband's liability for antenuptial torts, 15-894
 - Injuries to wife's person or reputation*, see *infra*, Personal injuries.
 - Postnuptial torts of wife, 15-894
 - Death of wife, 15-895
 - Divorce, 15-895
 - Fiduciary capacity, 15-895
 - Liability of husband for wife's torts, 15-894
 - Presence of husband, 15-895
 - Separation, 15-895
 - Statutes, 15-896
 - Torts based on contract, 15-895
 - Torts committed by wife alone, 15-894

HUSBAND AND WIFE, *cont'd.*

- Torts, cont'd.*
 - Postnuptial torts of wife, *cont'd.*
 - Torts committed in fiduciary capacity, 15-895
 - Torts committed in husband's presence, 15-895
 - Torts between husband and wife, 15-857
 - Injuries to property, 15-857
 - Personal injuries, 15-857
 - Statutes, 15-858
 - Wife's liability, 15-899
 - Wife's torts, 15-894
 - Antenuptial torts, 15-894
 - General rule, 15-899
 - Husband's liability for antenuptial torts, 15-894
 - Torts committed by husband and wife, 15-900
 - Torts committed in fiduciary capacity, 15-901
 - Torts committed in husband's absence, 15-899
 - Torts committed in presence of husband, 15-899
- Trade, 15-789
- Transactions between husband and wife*, 15-852
 - Agency of one spouse for the other*, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Antenuptial contracts*, see *infra*, Antenuptial contracts.
 - Postnuptial contracts*, see *infra*, Postnuptial contracts.
 - Privileged communications*, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS.
- Transportation of husband, 15-807
- Trespass, 28-570, 581
- Trover and conversion*, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.
- Trusts and trustees*, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Vendor's lien*, see VENDOR'S LIEN.
- Vested rights:
 - Husband's interest in wife's chattels, 6-956, 957
- Waiver, 29-1083
- Warrants of attorney*, see WARRANTS OF ATTORNEY.
- Warranty*, see WARRANTY.
- Wife (see WIDOW), 30-522, 706
 - Bigamy, 30-523
 - Definition, 30-522
 - Divorced woman, 30-523
 - Second wife, 30-523, 706
 - Wife at date of will, 30-523
- Wife's equity*, see *infra*, Equity to settlement.
- Wills*, see WILLS.
- Witnesses*, see PRIVILEGED COMMUNICATIONS; WITNESSES.
- HUSBAND OF A SHIP**, see SHIP'S HUSBAND.
- HUSBANDRY**, 15-904
 - See GOOD HUSBANDRY.
- HUSH MONEY**, see BLACKMAIL; EXTORTION; LIBEL AND SLANDER; THREATS AND THREATENING LETTERS.
- HYDRAULIC MINING**, 15-905
- HYGEIA**, 15-905
- HYPNOTISM**, 15-905
 - See SPIRITUALISM; UNDUE INFLUENCE.
- HYPOCRISY**, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

HYPOTHECARY ACTION, 15-905**HYPOTHECATE**, **HYPOTHECATION**, 15-905

See **BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA**; **MARITIME LIENS**; **PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY**.
Carriers of goods:

Lien of carrier, 5-411

HYPOTHESIS, 15-906

See **EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE**.

HYPOTHETICAL OPINION, 15-906**HYPOTHETICAL QUESTION** (see **EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE**):

Privileged communications, 23-89

ICE, 15-907

See **HIGHWAYS**.

Damages for confiscation or destruction of ice crop, 15-913

Dams:

Right to ice, 8-707

Detention by ice, 9-414

Deviations in marine insurance, 9-429

Eminent domain, 15-916

Confiscation of ice crop, 15-913

Expert and opinion evidence:

Value of ice, 12-479

Floods:

Ice jams, 13-690

Highways:

Harvesting ice as interfering with rights of travel over public waters, 15-914

Navigation, 15-914

Obstruction to travel, 15-914

Right of public to use highways covered with ice for public travel, 15-914

Ice and snow:

Accident, 1-275

Fences, 12-1084

Highways, see **HIGHWAYS**.

Nuisances:

Discharge from building, 21-700

Police power, 22-929

Sidewalks:

Streets and sidewalks, see **STREETS AND SIDEWALKS**.

Stations (railroad), 26-512

Street railways, 27-50, 94

Injunction:

Mill owner, 15-916

Manufacture, 19-924

Marine insurance, see **MARINE INSURANCE**.

Navigable waters (see *infra*, **Riparian rights**):

Harvesting ice as interfering with right of travel over public waters, 15-914

Navigation, 15-914

Owner of land on navigable water, 15-911

Personal property, see *infra*, **Property**; **Real property**.

Pollution of stream, 15-911

Prescription, 22-1188

Profit à prendre, 15-909

Property, 15-907

When harvested, 15-909

When unharvested, 15-908

Damages for taking ice from another's land, 15-909

General rule, 15-908

Ice already formed may be sold as personalty, 15-908

Passes by conveyance as part of realty, 15-908

Public waters (see *infra*, **Riparian rights**), 15-912

ICE, *cont'd.*

Public waters, *cont'd.*

Canals, 15-913

Great ponds, 15-912

Real property:

Conveyance as part of realty, 15-908

Respective rights of mill owners and riparian proprietors, 15-915

Ice harvesting as affecting mill owner's right of flowage, 15-915

Injunction, 15-916

Right to harvest ice is in owner of land, 15-915

Riparian rights:

Common-law rules as to navigable waters, 15-909

Harvesting ice as affecting rights of other riparian owners, 15-911

Lands bounded by nonnavigable waters, 15-910

Pollution of stream by upper riparian owner, 15-911

Respective rights of mill owners and riparian proprietors, 15-915

Temporarily damming up streams, 15-911

Where streams navigable are considered navigable, 15-910

Scope of article, 15-907

Taxation, 27-656

IDEM SONANS, 15-916

See **NAMES**.

IDENTICAL, 15-917**IDENTIFY**, 15-917**IDENTITY**, 15-918

See **MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER**.

Accused, 15-922

Ancient documents, 2-331

Autrefois acquit and convict, see **JEOPARDY**.

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-692

Failure to identify accused, 3-669

Criminal law:

Identity of accused, 15-923

Identity of defendant with person liable, 15-920

Identity of names, 15-920, 921

Parties to judgment, 15-921

Cumulative punishment, 8-488

Dead body, 15-923

Decedent, 15-922

Definition, 15-918

Disputed identity, 15-922

Divorce, see **DIVORCE**.

Doubtful identity, 15-922

Dying declarations, see **DYING DECLARATIONS**.

Evidence (see *infra*, **Expert and opinion evidence**), 20-539, 540

Expert and opinion evidence, 15-924

Nonexpert testimony, 12-491

False pretenses and cheats, 12-845, 861

Foreign judgments:

Denial of identity, 13-1035

Handwriting, 15-923

Comparison of handwriting to prove identity, 15-283

Hearsay evidence, 15-924

Jeopardy, see **JEOPARDY**.

Medical jurisprudence, 20-539

Mistake, 20-811

Names, see *infra*, **Presumption from identity of names**.

Of the dead, 20-539

IDENTITY, *cont'd.*

- Of the living, 20-539
- Opinion evidence, 15-924
- Photographs, 15-923; 22-773
- Presumption from identity of names, 15-918
 - As affecting judgment in collateral proceeding, 15-919
 - As affecting written instrument, 15-920
 - Discrepancy in middle initial, 15-919
 - General rule, 15-918
- Identity of defendant with person liable, 15-920
- Identity of person in criminal prosecutions, 15-920
- Identity of plaintiff and defendant, 15-919
- Parties to judgments in civil cases, 15-921
- Parties to judgments in criminal cases, 15-921
- Questions of title, 15-920
- Remote transactions, 15-919
- What constitutes identity of name, 15-919
- Privileged communications:
 - Attorney and client, 23-74
- Proof of other crimes, 23-254
- Questions of law and fact, 23-583
- Rape, 23-870
- Title, ownership, and possession:
 - Identity of grantor in deed with owner of the land presumed, 15-921
 - Identity of names, 15-920
- Witnesses:
 - Conviction of crime, 30-1136

IDIOT, see DEAF AND DUMB PERSONS; INSANITY; TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.

IDLE, 15-924

IF, 15-924

- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 24-395

IGNOMINY, 15-925

IGNORANCE, 15-925

ILL-BREEDING, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

ILLEGAL, ILLEGALITY, ILLEGALLY, 15-1016

ILLEGAL ARREST, see ARREST.

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, 15-927; 19-483

- Abandonment of illegal contract, 15-992

- Accord and satisfaction, 1-409, 412

- Agreement not to prosecute, 1-413

Accounts, 1-442

- Accounting between partners, 15-1011
 - Accounting with respect to profits, 15-1011

- Action based on accounting between partners, 15-1012

- Partial illegality of business transacted, 15-1012

- Reimbursement for losses, 15-1012

- Accounting between principal and agent, 15-1009

- Accounting with respect to property received for principal, 15-1009

- Accounting with respect to property received from principal, 15-1009

- Agent not participant in illegal contract, 15-1009

- Agent participant in illegal contract, 15-1009

- Agent transacting business as principal, 15-1010

- Compelling agent to account, 15-1009

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Accounts, *cont'd.*

- Accounting between principal and agent, *cont'd.*

- Reimbursement of agent, 15-1010

- Action on account including illegal items, 15-992

- Division after accounting between the parties, 15-1009

- Actions, see *infra*, Defense of illegality; Enforcement of and relief from illegal contracts.

Agency, 15-946

- Accounting, 1-1088

- Accounting between principal and agent, see *infra*, Accounts.

- Agent for sale, 15-947

- Agent to purchase, 15-947

- Commissions from buyer, 15-947

- Commissions from seller, 15-947

- Consent of employer to contract, 15-947
- Contracts tending towards breach of confidence, 15-946

- Delegation of authority, 1-971

- Employment of agents to negotiate sales to or contracts with government, 15-974

- Contingent compensation, 15-975

- Effect of corruption of officer upon contract secured, 15-975

- Employment of legitimate agents, 15-974

- General rule, 15-974

- Secret agents, 15-975

Instructions, 1-1061

- Reimbursement for losses, 1-1118

- Remuneration, 1-1114

- Right of action of agent for payments made on illegal contracts, 1-1166

- Agreements affecting public duties of citizens, 15-982

- Buying consent of property owners for improvements, 15-983

- Contracts affecting purity of public elections, see *infra*, Elections.

- General rule, 15-982

- Opposition to legislation, 15-982

- Public enterprises and improvements, 15-982

- Agreements encouraging litigation, 15-981

- Assignments of choses in action, see ASSIGNMENTS.

- Attorney and client, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.

- Champertous contracts, see CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE.

- Compromise of litigation, 15-981

- Agreements interfering with the course of public justice, see *infra*, Public justice.

- Agreements suppressing competition at letting of public contracts, 15-953

- Actual injury to public immaterial, 15-954

- Bona fide agreements between prospective bidders permissible, 15-953

- Effect upon validity of public contract, 15-954

- General rules, 15-953

- Alienation, see RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION.

- Alien enemies, see *infra*, War.

- Application of payments, 2-442, 459

- Application by debtor, 2-435

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Arbitration and award, 2-558
- Assignments*, see ASSIGNMENTS.
- Attorney and client (see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT):
 - Compensation of attorney, 3-445
- Auction*, see AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS; see *infra*, Contracts puffing or suppressing competition at sales.
- Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 15-981
- Bastardy, 4-661
- Bidding*, see *infra*, Agreements suppressing competition at letting of public contracts; Contracts puffing or suppressing competition at sales.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.
- Bohemian oats, 15-944
- Bonds*, see BONDS.
- Breach of contractual duties, 15-943
- Breach of trust or confidence, 15-945
 - Actual tendency to breach of trust, 15-946
 - Agents*, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Commission to physician on prescriptions sent to druggist, 15-946
 - Consent of employer to contract, 15-947
 - Contracts tending towards breach of trust or confidence, 15-945
 - Duty of corporate officers towards corporation*, see *infra*, Officers and agents of private corporations.
 - Duty of fiduciaries*, see *infra*, Fiduciaries.
 - Duty of stockholders towards each other*, see *infra*, Stock and stockholders.
 - Duty owing by employees, 15-946
 - Necessity for actual injury to third person, 15-945
 - Percentage upon proceeds of sale to one introducing customer, 15-946
 - Private confidence, 15-945
- Brokers (see BROKERS), 4-969
- Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, 5-6
- Buildings*, see *infra*, Public offices or buildings.
- Burden of proof, 15-1016
- Champerty and maintenance*, see CHAMPERTY AND MAINTENANCE.
- Change of law, 15-942
 - Contracts contemplating, 15-937, 943
 - Effect of change of law, 15-943
 - Ratification of contract after repeal of statute, 15-942
 - Renewal of contract after repeal, 15-943
 - Repeal of statute violated, 15-942
 - Subsequent promise based on benefit received, 15-942
 - Subsequent statutory prohibition, 15-943
- Charter-parties*, see *infra*, Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties.
- Chilling bidding (see AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS), 15-952; 30-1196
- Christian religion, 15-959
- Civil law, 15-985
- Cohabitation*, see *infra*, Immoral contracts.
- Commission:
 - Contracts for commissions for introducing customer, 15-946

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Compensation of public officers*, see *infra*, Public officers.
- Competition, see *infra*, Agreements suppressing competition at letting of public contracts; Contracts puffing or suppressing competition at sales.
- Compounding offenses*, see COMPOUNDING OFFENSES.
- Compromise, 15-996
 - Compromise of litigation, 15-981
- Conditions, 6-506
- Confidence*, see *infra*, Breach of trust or confidence.
- Conflict of laws*, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAWS.
- Connection with illegal contracts*, see *infra*, Contracts growing out of or connected with illegal contracts.
- Consideration, 6-557, 758
 - Assignment of illegal contract as consideration, 15-932
- Constitutions:
 - Contracts violative of constitutions, 15-937
- Construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Contracts detrimental to public service, 15-963
 - Contracts affecting service of quasi-public corporations, 15-977
 - Contracts relating to compensation of public officers*, see *infra*, Public officers.
 - Contracts relating to public offices or buildings*, see *infra*, Public offices or buildings.
 - Contracts tending to dereliction of duty on part of public officers, 15-971
 - Contracts to influence legislation*, see *infra*, Lobbying contracts.
 - General rule, 15-963
 - Lobbying contracts*, see *infra*, Lobbying contracts.
 - Public officers*, see *infra*, Public officers.
 - Public offices or buildings*, see *infra*, Public offices or buildings.
 - Traffic in public offices*, see *infra*, Public officers.
- Contracts growing out of or connected with illegal contracts, 15-992
- Abandonment of illegal contract, 15-992
- Aid required from illegal contract to establish case, 15-993
- Contract with parties to illegal combinations, 15-994
- General rule, 15-992
- Independent contracts, 15-992
- Loans to settle obligation of illegal contract, 15-994
- Promise to pay money owing on illegal contracts, 15-995
- Agreement to pay judgment recovered on illegal contract, 15-996
- Compromise of claims arising out of illegal contracts, 15-996
- Contracts under seal, 15-995
- General rule, 15-995
- Promise to pay for benefit received under illegal contract, 15-996
- Renewal or substituted notes, 15-996
- Ratification of illegal contract, 15-994

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Contracts growing out of or connected with illegal contracts, *cont'd.*
 - Resort to illegal contract required to establish case, 15-993
 - Securities for performance of illegal contracts, 15-996
 - Subsequent contract in furtherance of illegal contract, 15-994
- Contracts in derogation of domestic relations, see infra, Domestic relations.*
- Contracts indirectly illegal, 15-986
 - Acts in furtherance of illegal purpose, 15-987
 - Application of principles, 15-988
 - General principles, 15-986
 - Illegal purpose commission of crime of great magnitude, 15-987
 - Mere knowledge of illegal object of one party, 15-987
 - Mutuality of intent, 15-986
 - Rescission, 15-987
- Contracts in violation of positive law, 15-935
 - Change of law (see *infra, Change of law*), 15-942
 - Change of law contemplated, 15-937
 - Constitutions, 15-937
 - Construction, 15-938
 - Contract contemplating change of law, 15-943
 - Contracts involving commission of acts *mala in se*, 15-938
 - Effect of change of law, 15-942
 - Effect of prohibition, 15-939
 - Execution of contract in violation of law, 15-937
 - Failure of statute to declare contract illegal, 15-941
 - Forfeiture, 15-940
 - General rule, 15-935
 - Ignorance of law, 15-936
 - Illegality of contracts, 15-935
 - Illustrations, 15-936, 937
 - Implied contracts, 15-936
 - Intention of legislature, 15-938
 - Intention of parties, 15-936
 - Interest in death of person, 15-938
 - Interpretation, 15-938
 - Mala in se*, 15-938, 939
 - Malum in se*, 15-939
 - Malum prohibitum*, 15-939
 - Municipal ordinances, 15-937
 - Orders in council, 15-937
 - Ordinances, 15-937
 - Penalty, 15-939
 - Prohibition and penalty, 15-939
 - Prohibition without imposition of penalty, 15-941
 - Purpose of statute accomplished without rendering contract illegal, 15-941
 - Ratification of contract after repeal of statute, 15-942
 - Renewal of contract after repeal of statute, 15-943
 - Repeal of statute violated, 15-942
 - Statutory limitations of effect of contract in violation, 15-941
 - Statutory provisions, 15-938
 - Change of law, 15-942
 - Construction, 15-938
 - Contract contemplating change of law, 15-939, 943

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Contracts in violation of positive law, *cont'd.*
 - Statutory provisions, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of change of law, 15-942
 - Effect of prohibition, 15-939
 - Failure of statute to declare contract illegal, 15-941
 - Forfeiture, 15-940
 - Intention of legislature, 15-938
 - Interpretation, 15-938
 - Malum in se*, 15-939
 - Malum prohibitum*, 15-939
 - Penalty, 15-939
 - Prohibition and penalty, 15-939
 - Prohibition without imposition of penalty, 15-941
 - Purpose of statute accomplished without rendering contract illegal, 15-941
 - Ratification of contract after repeal of statute, 15-942
 - Renewal of contract after repeal of statute, 15-943
 - Repeal of statute violated, 15-942
 - Statutory limitation of effect of contracts in violation, 15-941
 - Subsequent promise based on benefit received, 15-942
 - Subsequent statutory prohibition, 15-943
 - Violation of statute made a misdemeanor, 15-939
 - Subsequent promise based on benefit received, 15-942
 - Subsequent statutory prohibition, 15-943
 - Treaties, 15-937
 - Violation of statute made a misdemeanor, 15-939
- Contracts involving commission of civil injury to third persons, 15-943
 - Bohemian oats contracts, see infra, Bohemian oats.*
 - Breach of contractual duties, 15-943
 - Contracts tending towards breach of trust or confidence, see infra, Breach of trust or confidence.*
 - Copyright, see infra, Copyright.*
 - Fraud of creditors, see infra, Fraud.*
 - Fraud upon public, see infra, Fraud.*
 - General principles, 15-943
 - Libel, see infra, Libel and slander.*
 - Patent right, see infra, Patents.*
 - Trespass, see infra, Trespass.*
- Contracts of affreightment and charter-parties, 7-281
 - Contracts for trade in contraband, 7-282
 - Contracts for voyage to a blockaded port, 7-282
 - Freight, 7-239
 - Ignorance of illegality, 7-281
 - Illegal contracts capable of legal performance, 7-282
 - In general, 7-281
 - Partial illegality of consideration, 7-281
 - Performance illegal by the law of the port of loading, 7-282
- Contracts puffing or suppressing competition at sales (see AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS), 15-950
 - Actual effect of such contract harmless, 15-951
 - Chilling bidding, 15-952; 30-1196

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Contracts puffing or suppressing competition at sales, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of such contract on sale, 15-952
 - General rule, 15-950
 - Honest combinations among purchasers held legal, 15-951
 - Involuntary sales, 15-950
 - Knowledge and consent of persons liable to be injured, 15-952
 - Mortgage sales, 15-951
 - Private sales, 15-952
 - Public sales, 15-950
 - Sheriffs' sales, 15-950
 - Voluntary sales at auction, 15-951
 - What sales included in rule, 15-950
- Contracts tending towards breach of trust or confidence*, see *infra*, Breach of trust or confidence.
- Copyright:
 - Infringement of copyright, 15-944
- Corporations (see *ULTRA VIRES*), 7-759
 - Contracts affecting service of quasi-public corporations, 15-977
 - Corporations failing to comply with the law, 4-658
- Course*, see *infra*, Public justice.
- Course of public justice*, see *infra*, Public justice.
- Creditors:
 - Relief in interest of creditor, 15-1003
- Criminal law:
 - Contracts tending to suppress criminal justice, 15-979
- Decency, 15-959
- Decisions*, see *infra*, Public policy.
- Deeds:
 - Land conveyed not recoverable, 15-1000
- De facto* officers:
 - Contracts relating to compensation, 15-965
- Defense of illegality, 15-1013
 - Burden of proof, 15-1016
 - Duty of court *sua sponte* to take notice of illegality, 15-1015
 - Estoppel, 15-1015
 - Evidence, 15-1015
 - Failure to rely on illegality as defense, 15-1014
 - Parol evidence, 15-1015
 - Presumption, 15-1016
 - Right of party to allege illegality, 15-1013
 - Statutory provisions, 15-1014
 - Waiver of defense, 15-1014
- Definition, 15-932
- Demand:
 - Money paid on illegal contract disaffirmed by plaintiff, 9-208
- Deputy*, see *DEPUTY*.
- Disfranchisement:
 - Breach of illegal contract, 9-483
- Divisible contracts*, see *infra*, Entire and divisible contracts as affected by partial illegality.
- Divorce, 15-956
 - Concealment of true cause of divorce, 15-957
 - Contracts for dismissal of divorce proceedings, 15-957
 - Contracts for promotion of divorces held illegal, 15-956

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Divorce, *cont'd.*
 - Contracts relating to alimony*, see *ALI-MONY*.
 - Dismissal of pending divorce proceedings, 15-957
 - Effect of other considerations, 15-957
 - Existence of legal grounds for divorce, 15-957
- Domestic relations:
 - Divorce*, see *infra*, Divorce.
 - Marriage*, see *infra*, Marriage.
 - Parent and child*, see *infra*, Parent and child.
 - Slavery*, see *infra*, Slavery.
- Druggists:
 - Commission to physician on prescriptions sent to druggist, 15-946
- Duress, 15-1006
- Elections, 15-983
 - Contracts affecting purity of public elections, 15-983
 - Contracts for support during election, 15-983
 - Contracts to influence voters, 15-983
 - Elections submitting questions to voters, 15-984
 - Proper services in conduct of election, 15-984
 - Support to secure nomination, 15-984
- Elective offices, 15-969
- Enforcement of and relief from illegal contracts, 15-997
 - Accounting between partners*, see *infra*, Accounts.
 - Accounting between principal and agent*, see *infra*, Accounts.
 - Action not maintainable on illegal contracts, 15-997
 - Actions between coparties, 15-1008
 - Bill of discovery, 15-1003
 - Cancellation of instruments*, see *infra*, Rescission, cancellation, and reformation.
 - Consideration, recovery of, 15-1001
 - Division of profits of illegal contract between coparties, 15-1008
 - Enforcement of executory contracts, 15-998
 - Equity, 15-1001
 - Equity follows the law, 15-1001
 - Ex dolo malo non oritur actio*, 15-998
 - Executed contracts, 15-999
 - Executory contracts, 15-998
 - Foreclosure of illegal mortgage, 15-1002
 - Implied contract, 15-999
 - Injunctions, 15-1003
 - Judgments, relief from, 15-1003
 - Land conveyed, 15-1000
 - Parties not in equal fault*, see *infra*, Parties not in equal fault.
 - Performance by plaintiff, 15-998
 - Public policy advanced by granting relief, 15-1007
 - Recovery of consideration parted with, 15-1001
 - Recovery of money paid to third person for use of party to illegal contract, 15-1007
 - Relief from judgments, 15-1003
 - Relief in interest of creditors, 15-1003

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Enforcement of and relief from illegal contracts, *cont'd.*
 - Relief in interest of heir, 15-1004
- Engrossing, 13-1072
- Entire and divisible contracts as affected by partial illegality, 15-988
 - Action on account, 15-992
 - Consideration apportioned to different stipulations, 15-991
 - Cumulative considerations without apportionment, 15-989
 - Definition, 15-988
 - Effect of partial illegality, 15-988
 - Entire contracts, 15-988
 - Partial illegality in entire contract, 15-988
 - Partial illegality in severable contracts, 15-990
 - Renunciation of illegal portion, 15-990
 - Severable contracts, 15-990
 - Severable in performance, 15-991
 - Several promises based on one lawful consideration, 15-991
- Equity*, see *infra*, Enforcement of and relief from illegal contracts.
- Escape, 4-661
 - Permitting an escape, 4-660
- Estoppel, 15-1015
- Evidence, 15-1015
- Executed contracts, 15-999
- Executions:
 - Failure to perfect execution, 4-660
- Executors and administrators*, see *infra*, Fiduciaries.
- Expert and opinion evidence, 15-979
- Fertilizers, 24-1037
- Fidelity and guaranty insurance, 13-4
- Fiduciaries, 15-948
 - Contracts incompatible with duties of trustees, 15-948
 - Renunciation of trust for consideration, 15-949
 - Traffic in office of trust, 15-949
- Fines and penalties, 15-939, 941
- Fire insurance*, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Foreclosure of mortgages*, see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES.
- Forestalling, 13-1072
- Forfeiture, 15-940
- Fraud:
 - Fraud on creditors, 15-945
 - Fraud upon public, 15-944
 - Bohemian oats contracts, 15-944
 - General rule, 15-944
 - Parties not in equal fault, 15-1006
- Gambling contracts*, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.
- Growing out of illegal contracts*, see *infra*, Contracts growing out of or connected with illegal contracts.
- Guardian and ward*, see *infra*, Fiduciaries.
- Hawkers and peddlers, 15-302
- Heir, heirs, and the like:
 - Relief in interest of heir, 15-1004
- Husband and wife:
 - Separation between husband and wife*, see SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE).
- Illicit cohabitation*, see *infra*, Immoral contracts.
- Immoral contracts, 4-657; 15-959
 - Christian religion, 15-959
 - Continued cohabitation, 15-962

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Immoral contracts, *cont'd.*
 - Contracts between persons illegally cohabiting, 15-961
 - Contracts supported by other consideration, 15-961
 - Contracts to further immoral purposes, 15-963
 - Discreditable act, 15-959
 - Exceptions to general rule, 15-961
 - Executed contracts, 15-963
 - Further immoral purposes, 15-963
 - Future cohabitation, 15-960
 - General rule, 15-959
 - Illicit cohabitation, 4-659, 661; 15-960
 - Immorality licensed by law, 15-962
 - Immoral publications, 15-959
 - Moral obligation, 15-961
 - Past cohabitation, 15-961
 - Public decency, 15-959
 - Sealed contract, 15-960
 - Seduction, 4-661; 15-960
 - Sexual immorality, 15-960
 - Woman deceived into marriage which proves unlawful, 15-961
- Implied contracts, 15-936, 999
 - Money paid on illegal contract, 15-1110
 - Services rendered under illegal contracts, 15-1092
- Improvements, 15-982
- Indemnity contracts*, see INDEMNITY CONTRACTS.
- Independent contractors:
 - Contract for illegal act, 15-203
- Independent contracts*, see *infra*, Contracts growing out of or connected with illegal contracts; Entire and divisible contracts as affected by partial illegality.
- Indirectly illegal*, see *infra*, Contracts indirectly illegal.
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-681
- Insurrection, 15-985
- Intention:
 - Contracts indirectly illegal, 15-986
- Intention of legislature, 15-938
- intention of parties, 15-936
- Interference with contract relations*, see INTERFERENCE WITH CONTRACT RELATIONS.
- International law:
 - War, 15-984, 985
- Interpretation and construction:
 - Construction in favor of legality of contract, 15-933
 - Effect of prohibition and penalty, 15-939
 - Failure of statute to declare contract illegal, 15-941
 - Forfeiture, 15-940
 - General rules of construction, 15-938
 - Intention of the legislature, 15-938
 - Malum prohibitum* and *malum in se*, 15-939
 - Penalty, 15-939
 - Purpose of statute accomplished without rendering contract illegal, 15-941
 - Statutory limitation of effect of contracts in violation, 15-941
 - Violation of statute made a misdemeanor, 15-939
- Intoxicating liquors*, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Judgments and decrees:
 - Agreement to pay judgment recovered on illegal contracts, 15-996
 - Relief from judgment recovered on illegal contract, 15-1003
- Jurisdiction:
 - Contracts ousting courts of jurisdiction, 17-1063
 - Justice*, see *infra*, Public justice.
 - Labor combinations*, see LABOR COMBINATIONS.
 - Landlord and tenant*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
 - Law*, see *infra*, Change of law; Contracts in violation of positive law.
 - Lease*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
 - Legislation:
 - Opposition to legislation, 15-982
 - Legislature*, see *infra*, Lobbying contracts.
 - Letting of public contracts*, see *infra*, Agreements suppressing competition at letting of public contracts.
 - Libel and slander:
 - Publication of libel, 15-944
 - License (see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES), 15-962
 - War, 15-985
 - Litigation*, see *infra*, Agreements encouraging litigation.
 - Loans:
 - Loans to settle obligation of illegal contract, 15-994
 - Lobbying contracts, 1-971; 15-969
 - Character of legislation, 15-970
 - Contingent compensation, 15-971
 - Drafting and explaining proposed bills, 15-970
 - Employment of agents to negotiate sales to or contracts with government, 1-971; 15-974
 - Contingent compensation, 16-975
 - Effect of corruption of officer upon contracts secured, 15-975
 - Employment of legitimate agents, 15-974
 - General rule, 15-974
 - Secret agents, 15-975
 - Inferior legislative bodies, 15-969
 - Lobbying contracts held illegal, 15-969
 - Presumption as to legality of services, 15-971
 - Prevention of legislation, 15-970
 - Private solicitation of legislators, 15-970
 - Secret agents, 15-970
 - Services partly illegal, 15-971
 - Towns and townships, 28-303
 - What services not improper, 15-970
 - Lobbyist:
 - Agency, 1-971; 15-969
 - Location of public office or building, 15-963
 - Locus penitentiae*, 15-1007
 - Logrolling, 19-521
 - Lotteries*, see LOTTERIES.
 - Malum in se*, 15-938, 939; 19-705
 - Malum prohibitum*, 15-939; 19-705
 - Marine insurance*, see MARINE INSURANCE.
 - Marriage, 15-954
 - Agreements for separation between husband and wife*, see SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE).

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Marriage, *cont'd.*
 - Agreements relating to divorce*, see *infra*, Divorce.
 - Contracts affecting the marriage relation, 15-954
 - Marriage brokerage contracts, 15-954
 - Restraint of marriage (see WILLS), 4-657; 15-954
 - Conditions, 6-512
 - Marriage brokerage contracts, 15-954
 - Master and servant*, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Mines and mining claims:
 - Booming mining company in editorial column of newspaper, 15-946
 - Mistake, 20-809
 - Monopolies*, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.
 - Mortgages*, see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES; MORTGAGES.
 - Municipal corporations*, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS; and see *infra*, Agreements suppressing competition at letting of public contracts; Ordinances.
 - Municipal securities*, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.
 - Negligence:
 - Limiting liability for negligence*, see NEGLIGENCE.
 - Novation, 21-665, 673, 674
 - Occupation, business, and privilege taxes*, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.
 - Office brokerage, 15-967
 - Officers and agents of private corporations, 15-947
 - Contracts for appointment or retention of persons in office, 15-948
 - Contract to induce acceptance of office, 15-948
 - Duty of corporate officers towards corporation, 15-947
 - Pecuniary profit to officer¹ immaterial, 15-947
 - Ordinances, 15-937
 - Pardons, 15-980
 - Agreements to secure pardons, 15-980
 - Illustrations, 15-980, 981
 - Parent and child, 15-958
 - Parent's surrender of custody of child, 15-958
 - Pari delicto* (see *infra*, Parties not in equal fault), 15-1004
 - Parol evidence, 15-1015; 21-1099
 - Partial illegality*, see *infra*, Entire and divisible contracts as affected by partial illegality.
 - Partners, 15-1012
 - Parties not in equal fault, 15-1004
 - Duress, 15-1006
 - Fraud, 15-1006
 - General rule, 15-1004
 - Ignorance of illegality of contract, 15-1005
 - Locus penitentiae*, 15-1007
 - Opportunity to withdraw, 15-1007
 - Partial execution of illegal object, 15-1007
 - Penalty imposed on one party, 15-1005
 - Persons *non sui juris*, 15-1006
 - Relief, 15-1004

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Parties not in equal fault, *cont'd.*
 - Statutes for protection of party seeking relief, 15-1004
 - Undue influence, 15-1006
- Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.
 - Accounting between partners, see *infra*, Accounts.
- Passes, see TICKETS AND FARES.
- Patents:
 - Infringement of patent, 15-944
- Payment, see PAYMENT.
 - Promise to pay money owing on illegal contract, see *infra*, Contracts growing out of or connected with illegal contracts.
 - Recovery of consideration parted with, 15-1001
 - Recovery of money paid to third person for use of party to illegal contract, 15-1007
- Penalty, 15-939, 941
- Physicians and surgeons:
 - Commission to physician on prescriptions sent to druggist, 15-946
- Pledge and collateral security, 15-996
- Precedents, see *infra*, Public policy.
- Presumptions, 15-1016
- Private international law (see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW), 22-1328
- Profits:
 - Accounting between partners with respect to profits, 15-1011
 - Division of profits of illegal contract between coparties, 15-1008
- Publications, immoral, 15-959
- Public contracts, see *infra*, Agreements suppressing competition at letting of public contracts.
 - Agreements suppressing competition at letting of public contracts, see *infra*, Agreements suppressing competition at letting of public contracts.
 - Employment of agents to negotiate sales to or contracts with government, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Public contracts in which public officers are interested, see *infra*, Public officers.
- Public enterprises and improvements, 15-982
- Public justice, 15-977
 - Agreements interfering with the course of public justice, 15-977
 - Agreements ousting jurisdiction of court, 15-981
 - Agreements relating to bail in criminal cases, see *infra*, Bail and recognizance.
 - Agreements to secure pardons, see *infra*, Pardons.
 - Compounding offenses, see COMPOUNDING OFFENSES.
 - Contracts tending towards judicial corruption, 15-977
 - Corruption of witnesses, see *infra*, Witnesses.
 - Suppression of criminal justice, 15-980
 - Suppression of evidence, see *infra*, Suppression of evidence.
- Public officers, 15-964
 - Actual effect of contract, 15-972
 - Consideration of contract, breach of official duty, 15-972

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Public officers, *cont'd.*
 - Contract must affect official duties, 15-972
 - Contracts for compensation for performance of official duty, 15-964
 - Additional compensation to public officers, 15-964
 - Compensation not fixed by law, 15-966
 - De facto* officer, 15-965
 - General rule, 15-964
 - Relinquishment of right to compensation, 15-965
 - Services outside of official duty, 15-966
 - Voluntary contracts, 15-965
 - Want of consideration, 15-965
 - Contracts tending to dereliction of duty on part of public officers, 15-971
 - Criminal liability for traffic in public offices, 23-454
 - Employment of agents to negotiate sales to or contracts with government, 15-974
 - Contingent compensation, 15-975
 - Effect of corruption of officer upon contract secured, 15-975
 - Employment of legitimate agents, 15-974
 - General rule, 15-974
 - Secret agents, 15-975
 - Indemnification of public officers, 15-973
 - Lobbying contracts, see *infra*, Lobbying contracts.
 - Officers of foreign government, 15-972
 - Public contracts in which public officers are interested, 15-975
 - General rule, 15-975
 - Recovery on *quantum meruit* or *quantum valebat*, 15-977
 - Services outside of official employment, 15-976
 - Statutory provisions, 15-976
 - Sufficiency of interest of officer, 15-976
 - Sale of personal influence with public officers, 15-973
 - Traffic in public offices, 15-966
 - Appointment, 15-968
 - Consideration moving to appointing power, 15-968
 - Delegation of public office, 15-968
 - Elective offices, see *infra*, Elective offices.
 - England, 15-966
 - Future appointments, 15-968
 - General rule, 15-966
 - Office brokerage, 15-967
 - Resignation of office, 15-967
 - United States, 15-967
 - Withdrawal of application for office, 15-967
 - Public offices or buildings, 15-963
 - Bonus to public to secure location of public building, 15-963
 - Contracts relating to location of public offices or buildings, 15-963
 - Public policy, 15-933; 23-455
 - Constitutions, 15-933
 - Contracts prohibited by public policy, 15-933

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Public policy, *cont'd.*
 - Courts of equity, 15-934
 - Courts of law, 15-934
 - Decisions, 15-933
 - Extension of principle, 15-934
 - From what determined, 15-933
 - How determined, 15-933
 - Injurious tendency of contract the test, 15-934
 - Legislative sanction of contract, 15-934
 - Questions of law, 15-934
 - Statutes, 15-933
 - Value of precedents, 15-934
- Public services, see *infra*, Contracts detrimental to public service.
- Puffing, see *infra*, Contracts puffing or suppressing competition at sales.
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Public policy, 15-934
- Railroad pools, see RAILROAD POOLS.
- Ratification of illegal contract, 15-994
- Recitals:
 - Recital to conceal illegal contract, 24-58
- Relief from illegal contracts, see *infra*, Enforcement of and relief from illegal contracts.
- Religion, 15-959
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.
- Remedies, see *infra*, Enforcement of and relief from illegal contracts.
- Reprieve, pardon, and amnesty:
 - Services not improper, 15-980
- Rescission, cancellation, and reformation, 24-1103
 - Cancellation of instrument, 15-1002
- Restraint of marriage, see *infra*, Marriage.
- Restraint of trade, see RESTRAINT OF TRADE.
- Restraints on alienation, see RESTRAINTS ON ALIENATION.
- Restraints upon freedom of testamentary disposition, see DEBTS OF DECEDENT; WILLS.
- Revenue laws:
 - Contracts in violation of revenue laws, 24-934
- Rewards, see REWARDS.
- Sales, see *infra*, Contracts puffing or suppressing competition at sales.
 - Contracts for commissions for introducing customer, 15-946
 - Employment of agents to negotiate sales to or contracts with government, 15-974
 - Contingent compensation, 15-975
 - Effect of corruption of officer upon contracts secured, 15-975
 - Employment of legitimate agents, 15-974
 - General rule, 15-974
 - Secret agents, 15-975
- Securities for performance of illegal contracts, 15-996
- Seduction (see *infra*, Immoral contracts), 4-661; 15-960
- Separable, see *infra*, Entire and divisible contracts as affected by partial illegality.
- Separation of husband and wife, see SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE).

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Severable contracts, see *infra*, Entire and divisible contracts as affected by partial illegality.
- Sexual immorality, see *infra*, Immoral contracts.
- Sheriff's sales, see *infra*, Contracts puffing or suppressing competition at sales.
- Slavery:
 - Contracts relating to slave property, 15-958
- Special assessments:
 - Buying consent of property owners for improvements, 15-983
- Specific performance, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.
- State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- States, 26-471, 478
- Stations (railroad), 26-500
- Status of illegal contracts, 15-932
 - Assignment of illegal contract as consideration, 15-932
 - Effect of subsequent illegal contract on prior legal contract, 15-932
 - Release based on illegal consideration, 15-932
 - Void, 15-932
 - Void in the sense of inability to support remedy, 15-932
- Statutes (see *infra*, Contracts in violation of positive law; Public policy).
 - Change of law, see *infra*, Change of law.
 - Repeal of statute, 15-942; 26-747
- Stock and stockholders:
 - Combinations between stockholders held legal, 15-948
 - Duty of stockholders towards each other, 15-948
 - Election of officers, 15-948
 - Voting agreements, 26-1004
- Store order acts, see STORE ORDER ACTS.
- Suppressing competition at letting of public contracts, see *infra*, Agreements suppressing competition at letting of public contracts.
- Suppressing competition at sales, see *infra*, Contracts puffing or suppressing competition at sales.
- Suppression of evidence, 15-977
- Suretyship, 27-442
- Theatres and amusements, see THEATRES AND AMUSEMENTS.
- Third persons, see *infra*, Contracts involving commission of civil injury to third persons.
- Ticket brokerage, see TICKETS AND FARES.
- Trade, see RESTRAINT OF TRADE.
- Trade combinations, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.
- Treaties, 15-937
- Trespass:
 - Commission of trespass on person of third person, 15-944
 - Commission of trespass on property of third persons, 15-943
- Trusts, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS; and see *infra*, Breach of trust or confidence.
- Trusts and trustees, see *infra*, Fiduciaries.
- Ultra vires, see ULTRA VIRES.
- Undue influence, 15-1006

ILLEGAL CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Usages and customs*, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.
- Validity*, see *infra*, Status of illegal contracts.
- Vendor and purchaser:
 - Land conveyed not recoverable, 15-1000
- Violation of positive law*, see *infra*, Contracts in violation of positive law.
- Void*, see *infra*, Status of illegal contracts.
- Voting trusts*, see VOTING TRUSTS.
- Waiver, 29-1107
- War, 15-984
 - Insurrection, 15-985
 - License, 15-985
 - Trading under license from government, 15-985
 - Trading with neutrals, 15-985
 - War between nations, 15-984
- Witnesses, 15-978
 - Agreements to procure testimony, 15-979
 - Compensation contingent, 15-978, 979
 - Contracts with witnesses, 15-978
 - Corruption of witnesses, 15-978
 - Expert witnesses, 15-978
- Working contracts, 30-1198
 - Agreement to stifle bidding, 30-1196
- ILLEGAL FEES**, see EXTORTION.
- ILLEGAL GAMING**, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS; GAMING.
- ILLEGAL IMPRISONMENT**, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT; HABEAS CORPUS.
- ILLEGALITY**, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS; ULTRA VIRES.
- ILLEGAL MARRIAGE**, see MARRIAGE.
- ILLEGAL SALES**, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; ILLEGAL CONTRACTS; INTOXICATING LIQUORS; STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- ILLEGAL TRUSTS**, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- ILLEGITIMATES**, 15-1017
 - See BASTARDY.
- ILL FAME**, 15-1018
 - See DISORDERLY HOUSES.
- ILLICIT**, 15-1018
- ILLICIT COHABITATION**, see ADULTERY (AS A CRIME); FORNICATION; LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT; SEDUCTION.
- ILLITERACY**:
 - Undue influence, 29-114, 135
- ILLITERATE**, 15-1018
- ILLNESS**, 15-1018
- ILL REPUTE**, 15-1018
- ILLUMINATING OIL**, see OIL.
- ILLUSION**, see INSANITY.
- ILLUSIVE**, 15-1019
- ILLUSORY APPOINTMENT**, see APPOINTMENT.
- ILL WILL**, see MALICE; MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
- IMAGE**, 15-1019
- IMBECILE — IMBECILITY**, 15-1019
 - See INSANITY; TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.
- IMBED**, 15-1019
- IMITATION**, see PATENTS.
- IMITATION BUTTER**, see OLEOMARGARINE.
- IMMATERIAL**, 15-1019
- IMMEDIATE — IMMEDIATELY**, 1-324; 15-1020
 - See REASONABLE TIME.
 - Fire insurance, 13-330
 - Forthwith, 15-1020

IMMEDIATE — IMMEDIATELY, *cont'd.*

- Immediate notice, 30-204
- Indictments, 15-1021
- Next day, 15-1020
- Proximate and remote cause, 15-1021
- Question of law and fact, 15-1023
- Reasonable time, 15-1022
- Recording acts, 24-94
- Relative term, 15-1021
- Sales, 24-1075
- Statutes, 15-1024; 26-563
- IMMEDIATE BENEFIT**, 3-1034
- IMMEDIATE DESCENDANTS**, 15-1023
- IMMEDIATE DESCENT**, 15-1023
- IMMEDIATE PURSUIT**, 15-1023
- IMMEMORIAL USE**, 15-1024
- IMMIGRATION**, 15-1025
 - Baggage, 3-530
 - Canada, 10-115
 - Carriers of passengers*, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
 - Chinese exclusion laws*, see CHINESE EXCLUSION LAWS.
 - Citizenship*, see CITIZENSHIP.
 - Conclusiveness of officer's decisions, 15-1027
 - Contract labor law*, see CONTRACT LABOR LAW.
 - Definition, 15-1025
 - Dominion of Canada, 10-115
 - Habeas corpus:
 - Power of courts to review decisions of immigration officers taken away by statute, 15-181
 - Immigrant fund, 15-1025
 - Labor*, see CONTRACT LABOR LAW.
 - Liability of state officers, 15-1027
 - Liable to become public charge, 15-1026
 - Migration, 20-612
 - Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, immigrant agent, 21-793
 - Power of Congress, 15-1025
 - Regulation of immigration, 15-1026
 - Ships*, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
 - Vessels*, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.
- IMMINENT**, 15-1028
- IMMORAL CONSIDERATION**, see CONSIDERATION; ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.
- IMMORAL CONTRACTS**, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.
- IMMORALITY**, see ADULTERY (AS A CRIME); BASTARDY; DISORDERLY HOUSES; FORNICATION; ILLEGAL CONTRACTS; LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT; LIBEL AND SLANDER; SEDUCTION.
- IMMOVABLE**, 15-1028
- IMMUNITY**, 15-1028; 30-861
 - See CONSTITUTIONAL LAW; EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION); PRIVILEGES AND IMMUNITIES.
 - Consolidation of corporations*, see CONSOLIDATION OF CORPORATIONS.
 - Exemptions from execution, 15-1029
- IMPAIR** (see IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS), 15-1029
- IMPAIRMENT OF HEALTH**, see LIFE INSURANCE.
- IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS**, 15-1030
 - See DUE PROCESS OF LAW.
 - Admission into Union:
 - Laws enacted by independent state before admission into Union, 15-1045
 - Appraisement laws, 15-1057
 - Attachment, 15-1054

IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Bounties, 15-1038
- Bridges, 4-946
- Changing remedies, 15-1052
 - Appraisement laws, 15-1057
 - Attachment, 15-1054
 - Change in interest, 15-1057
 - Change in measure of damages, 15-1057
 - Creation or increase of exemptions, 15-1054
 - Effectiveness of remedy, 15-1052
 - Exemptions, 15-1054
 - Extending period of redemption, 15-1056
 - Garnishment, 15-1054
 - General rule, 15-1052
 - Increase of effectiveness of remedies, 15-1053
 - Interest, 15-1057
 - Mandamus, 15-1054
 - Obligee may not be wholly left without remedy, 15-1053
 - Provisional remedies, 15-1054
 - Remedy available must be of equal coercive force with one existing at time of contract, 15-1053
 - Set off, 15-1052
 - Stay laws, 15-1055
 - Supplementary proceedings, 15-1054
 - Suspending hearing of suits, 15-1056
- Changing rules of evidence, 15-1050
 - Changes rendering prior contracts impossible of legal proof, 15-1051
 - Competency of witnesses, 15-1051
 - General rule, 15-1050
 - No vested right in rules of evidence, 15-1050
- Charter:
 - Municipal corporations, 15-1036, 1042; 20-1136, 1222
- Charters of private corporations (see *infra*, Repeal of charter), 7-669, 670; 9-548; 15-1034
 - Acceptance of amendment, 7-679
 - Acts affecting remedy, 7-677
 - Amendment of part of charter, 7-708
 - Amendment or repeal under police power, 7-677
 - Charter as contract, 7-669, 670; 15-1034
 - Classification of provisions of charter, 15-1034
 - Consideration, 15-1035
 - General rules, 15-1034
 - Eminent domain, 7-678
 - Enforcement of obligations, 7-677
 - Matters of law, 15-1035
 - Municipal aid to railroads, 15-1036
 - Remedies, 7-677
 - Police power, 7-676; 9-551; 15-1042; 22-938
 - Powers, 15-1035
 - Regulation, 15-1035
 - Reserved power to amend or repeal corporate charters, 7-671, 1043; 9-549; 15-1043
 - Corporations and third persons, 15-1044
 - Future contracts, 15-1044
 - Statutory liability of stockholders, 15-1044
 - Under rule announced in the Dartmouth College case, 15-1043

IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Charters of private corporations, *cont'd.*
 - Service of process, 7-677
 - Taxation, 7-678
 - Terms of contract, 15-1035
 - Test of classification, 15-1034
- Compensations:
 - Bounties, 15-1038
- Conditions:
 - Adding material conditions, 15-1047
 - Releasing material conditions, 15-1047
- Confederate money, 22-545
- Congress:
 - Laws enacted by Congress, 15-1045
- Consideration:
 - Charter of corporation, 15-1035
 - Necessity for consideration, 15-1039
- Consolidation of corporations, 6-805, 827
- Constitutional:
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts by state constitutions, 15-1046
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts by statute, 15-1046
- Convict labor, 22-1304
- Corporations (see *infra*, Charter of private corporations; Repeal of charter):
 - Stockholders, see *infra*, Stock and stockholders.
- Counties:
 - Division or alteration in territory, 7-919
 - Legislative control over remedies, 7-972
 - Power of legislature, 7-971
- County seat:
 - Location not a contract, 7-1043
- Curative statutes, 15-1058
- Damages:
 - Change in measure of damages, 15-1057
- Decisions of judiciary, 15-1046
- Dissolution of corporations*, see *infra*, Repeal of charter.
- Divorce, 9-732; 15-1039
- Eminent domain, 7-678; 15-1043
- Evidence*, see *infra*, Changing rules of evidence.
- Exclusive privileges, 15-1033
- Executed contracts, 7-95; 15-1033
 - Charter of private corporations, see *infra*, Charter of private corporations.
 - Grants of exclusive privileges, 15-1033
 - In general, 15-1033
- Executory contracts, 15-1033
- Exemptions from execution, 12-74, 166
 - Creation or increase of exemptions, 15-1054
- Exemptions from taxation*, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION).
- Federal questions:
 - Contract or no contract, 15-1040
 - Impairment a federal question, 15-1059
- Ferries, 12-1089
- Fire limits, 13-397
- Fires:
 - Statute making railroad liable irrespective of negligence, 13-428
- Garnishment, 15-1054
- Gas companies, 14-918, 922
- Grants of exclusive privileges, 15-1033
- History of contract clause, 15-1032
- How obligation may be impaired, 15-1046
 - Abolition of imprisonment for debt*, see *infra*, Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions.

IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- How obligation may be impaired, *cont'd.*
 - Adding material conditions, 15-1047
 - Changing remedies, see *infra*, Changing remedies.
 - Changing rules of evidence, see *infra*, Changing rules of evidence.
 - Contract of purchaser at public sale, 15-1058
 - Contracts of municipality, see *infra*, Municipal corporations.
 - Corporate charters, see *infra*, Charters of private corporations.
 - Curative statutes, 15-1058
 - Direct impairment, 15-1046
 - Generally, 15-1046
 - Grants, 15-1049
 - Impairment a federal question, 15-1059
 - Insolvency and bankruptcy, 15-1058
 - Insolvent laws, 15-1058
 - Laws in force at making of contract, 15-1047
 - Recording acts, see *infra*, Recording acts.
 - Statutes of limitation, see *infra*, Limitation of actions.
 - Subsequent laws annulling contracts, 15-1047
 - Who may complain of impairment, 15-1059
- Implied contracts, 15-1032
- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, 15-1058; 16-17
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-640
- Interest, 15-1039
 - Change in rate of interest, 15-1057
- Interest on judgment, 15-1057
- Interest required of redemptioners, 15-1057
- Intoxicating liquors:
 - Statutes prohibiting manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-208
- Judgments:
 - Judgment not a contract, 15-1038
 - Judgment rendered for the breach of a contractual obligation, 15-1039
- Judicial decisions, 15-1046
- Judicial sales, 15-1038, 1058
- Laws affecting contracts, see *infra*, Sources of laws affecting contracts.
- Laws enacted by state before adoption of Constitution, 15-1044
- License, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.
- Limitation of actions, 15-1058; 19-167
- Local option, 19-495
- Mandamus, 15-1054
- Mechanics' liens, 20-271
- Monopolies and corporate trusts, 20-868
 - Grants of exclusive privileges as contract, 20-865
- Municipal aid, 20-1095
- Municipal contracts, 15-1042
- Municipal corporations, 15-1036, 1042; 20-1136; 1222
- Municipality, 15-1036
- Municipal securities:
 - Sinking fund, 21-81
 - Statutory provisions authorizing the levy of a tax as part of the contract, 21-80
- Object of contract clause, 15-1032
- Obligation of contract, 15-1040
 - Contract of a state, 15-1041

IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Obligation of contract, *cont'd.*
 - Definition, 15-1040
 - Remedy and obligation, 15-1040
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.
- Ordinances, 15-1046; 21-981
- Pardon, 24-572, 574, 575, 580
- Physicians and surgeons, 22-781
- Police power, 7-677; 9-551; 15-1042; 22-938
- Privileges:
 - Grants of exclusive privileges, 15-1033
- Public officers:
 - Compensation, 15-1037
 - Future salaries, 15-1037
 - Power to abridge the term of an incumbent, 23-405
 - Salaries, 15-1037
- Quasi-contracts, 15-1032
- Railroad securities, 23-799
 - Power of legislature to displace mortgage lien, 23-819
- Rebellion:
 - Laws enacted by state while in rebellion, 15-1045
- Recording acts, 15-1058; 24-112
- Regulation of commerce, 15-1043
- Remedies, see *infra*, Changing remedies.
- Repeal of charter (see *infra*, Charters of private corporations), 7-669, 670; 9-548; 15-1034
 - Change in remedy, 9-549
 - Charters of private corporations, 9-548
 - Charters of public corporations, 9-551
 - Consent of corporation, 9-549
 - Dartmouth College case, 9-548
 - General rule as to impairment of obligation of contracts, 9-548
 - Imposing new conditions of forfeiture, 9-548
 - Municipal corporations, 9-551
 - Police power, 7-677; 9-551; 15-1042; 22-938
 - Power of repeal before acceptance of charter, 9-549
 - Power of repeal may be absolute or conditional, 9-550
 - Provision for survival of rights of creditors and stockholders, 9-549
 - Right of repeal in the exercise of police power, 9-551
 - Reserved right to amend or repeal, 7-671, 1043; 9-549; 15-1043
 - Rights of corporate creditors as affecting the exercise of a reserved right of appeal, 9-550
- Repeal of statutes, 26-749, 750
- Scope of title, 15-1031
- Separate property of married women, 25-346
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 15-1052
- Sheriff's sales, 15-1038
 - Contract of purchaser at public sale, 15-1058
 - Extending time of redemption from sale on execution, 15-1056
- Sources of laws affecting contracts, 15-1044
 - Constitutions, 15-1046
 - Generally, 15-1044

IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Sources of laws affecting contracts, *cont'd.*
 - Judicial decisions, 15-1046
 - Laws enacted by Congress, 15-1045
 - Laws enacted by independent state before admission into Union, 15-1045
 - Laws enacted by state before adoption of Constitution, 15-1044
 - Laws enacted by state while in rebellion, 15-1045
 - Laws enacted by territorial legislature, 15-1045
 - Laws of state within contract clause, 15-1046
 - Ordinances, 15-1046
 - Statutes, 15-1046
- Stare decisis*, 26-179
- State:
 - Compacts between states, 26-470
 - Contracts of a state, 15-1041, 1047
 - Illustrations, 15-1048
 - Withdrawal of consent to be sued, 15-1048
- State and public lands:
 - Lands to which inchoate rights have attached, 26-221
 - State grant a contract, 26-220
- State commerce, 15-1043
- Stations (railroad), 26-498
- Statutes (see *infra*, Sources of laws affecting contracts):
 - Contracts of municipalities, 15-1048
 - Grants generally, 15-1049
 - Laws in force at making of contract, 15-1047
 - Subsequent law annulling contract, 15-1047
- Stay laws, 15-1055
- Stock and stockholders (see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS), 15-1036
- Supplementary proceedings, 15-1054
- Taxation*, see TAXATION.
- Tax titles, 15-1058
- Territories, 15-1045
- Trusts and trustees, 15-1033
- Ultra vires*, 29-49
- United States courts:
 - Circuit court jurisdiction, 29-272
 - Writ of error to highest court of a state, 29-245
- Universities and colleges, 29-323
- Usury, 29-457, 458, 459
- Waterworks and water companies*, see WATERWORKS AND WATER COMPANIES.
- What are contracts in the constitutional sense, 15-1032
 - Bounties offered by statute, 15-1038
 - Charters of private corporations*, see *infra*, Charters of private corporations.
 - Consideration, necessity for, 15-1039
 - Contract or no contract a federal question, 15-1040
 - Contracts between corporation and its stockholders, 15-1036
 - Contracts between stockholders themselves, 15-1036
 - Contracts of state or municipality, 15-1033
 - Contracts with purchaser at public sale, 15-1038
 - Executed contracts, 15-1033

IMPAIRMENT OF OBLIGATION OF CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- What are contracts in the constitutional sense, *cont'd.*
 - Executory contracts, 15-1033
 - Grants of exclusive privileges, 15-1033
 - Implied contracts, 15-1032
 - Interest, 15-1039
 - Judgments, 15-1038
 - Licenses, 15-1038
 - Marriage, 15-1039
 - Object of contract clause, 15-1032
 - Obligations imposed by law, 15-1032
 - Quasi*-contracts, 15-1032
 - Salaries and compensation of public officials, 15-1037
 - Statutory liability of stockholders, 15-1037
- Witnesses:
 - Competency of witnesses, 15-1051
- IMPANEL**, 15-1059
- IMPARLANCE**, 15-1059
- IMPARTIAL**, 15-1060
- IMPEACH**, 15-1060
 - See IMPEACHMENT.
- IMPEACHMENT**, 15-1061
 - See DYING DECLARATIONS.
 - Adjournment, 15-1071
 - Arrest, 15-1071
 - Bail and recognizance, 15-1071
 - Bills of attainder, 15-1062
 - Bills of attainder and of pains and penalties distinguished from, 15-1062
 - By whom brought and by whom tried, 15-1063
 - In England, 15-1063
 - In the United States, 15-1063
 - Characteristics, 15-1062
 - Civil officers, 15-1065
 - Constitutional law:
 - By whom brought and by whom tried, 15-1063, 1064
 - Procedure, 15-1068
 - Right to trial by jury, 15-1063
 - What persons are liable to impeachment, 15-1065
 - Crimes*, see *infra*, For what offenses impeachment may be resorted to.
 - Definition, 15-1061
 - Distinguished from other proceedings, 15-1062
 - Evidence, 15-1070
 - For what offenses impeachment may be resorted to, 15-1066
 - Indictable offenses, 15-1066, 1067
 - In England, 15-1066
 - In the United States, 15-1066
 - Statutory crimes, 15-1067
 - History, 15-1062
 - Indictable offenses, 15-1066, 1067
 - Indictment:
 - Impeachment and indictment concurrent proceedings, 15-1073
 - Judgments and decrees:
 - Requisites of valid judgment, 15-1071
 - Jury and jury trial:
 - Right to trial by jury, 15-1063
 - Mandamus, 19-747
 - Nature, 15-1062
 - Object, 15-1062
 - Offenses*, see *infra*, For what offenses impeachment may be resorted to.
 - Pardon, 15-1072

IMPEACHMENT, *cont'd.*

- Persons liable to impeachment, 15-1064
 - Federal Constitution, 15-1065
 - In England, 15-1063
 - In the United States, 15-1064
 - None but public officers liable, 15-1064
 - Offenses committed during previous term, 15-1066
 - State constitution, 15-1065
 - State officers, 15-1065
 - Whether persons who have ceased to be officers are liable to impeachment, 15-1065
 - Who are civil officers, 15-1065
- Procedure, 15-1068
- Public officers*, see *infra*, Persons liable to impeachment.
- Punishment, 15-1072
- Sentence and punishment, 15-1072
- State officers, 15-1065
- Suspension from office, 15-1072
- Verdict:
 - Requisites of valid verdict, 15-1071
 - "Without impeachment of waste," see WASTE.

Witnesses, see WITNESSES.

IMPEACHMENT OF WASTE, see WASTE.

IMPEACHMENT OF WITNESSES, see WITNESSES.

IMPEDE — IMPEDIMENT, 15-1073

IMPEDING JUSTICE, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; HINDER.

IMPEDING NAVIGATION, see NAVIGABLE WATERS.

IMPENDING, 15-1073

IMPERCEPTIBLE, 1-469
See ACCRETION.

IMPERFECT, see PERFECT.

IMPERTINENCE, 15-1073

IMPLEAD, 15-1074

IMPLEMENT, 15-1074

Exemptions from execution (see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION), 15-1074

Gaming, 15-1074

Gaming houses, 14-709

Tools, 15-1074

IMPLICATION, 15-1074

Necessary implication, 21-452

IMPLIED, 15-1074

IMPLIED ADMISSIONS, see ADMISSIONS.

IMPLIED AGREEMENTS, see IMPLIED CONTRACTS.

IMPLIED CONFESSION, see CONFESSIONS.

IMPLIED CONTRACTS, 7-91; 15-1076

See ILLEGAL CONTRACTS; IMPLIED WARRANTIES.

Accepted services, 15-1082

Acknowledgment of indebtedness, 15-1110

Act of God, 1-592

Agency:

Money received as agent, 15-1098

Alteration of contracts, 15-1092

Assumpsit, see *infra*, Waiving tort and suing in assumpsit.

Attachment, 3-188, 189

Breach of promise of marriage, see BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE.

Building contracts, see *infra*, Services rendered under unfinished contract.

Compensation (see *infra*, Services; Services rendered to each other by members of one family; Voluntary services):

IMPLIED CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Compensation, *cont'd.*

Accepted services, 15-1082

Services performed at request of another, 15-1081

Consideration:

Money paid on consideration which fails, 15-1108

Contracts implied in fact, 7-92; 15-1078

Contracts implied in law, 7-92; 15-1078

Contribution and exoneration, see CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION.

Conversion, see *infra*, Waiving tort and suing in assumpsit.

Corporations, 7-767

Limitation of amount of indebtedness, 7-770

Counties, 7-945

Criticism of term "implied contracts," 7-91

Death, 15-1089

Default of another:

Money which one is compelled to pay through default of another, see *infra*,
Money which one is compelled to pay through default of another.

Definition, 15-1077

Demand:

Necessity for demand, 15-1098

Demurrage, see DEMURRAGE.

Duress:

Money paid under duress, 15-1101

Election of remedies, 15-1112

Express consideration, 12-570

Express contracts:

Express contracts relating to same subject-matter, 15-1078

Express includes implied contracts, 15-1078

Rest to implied contract proper on rescission of express contract, 15-1079

Extra services, 15-1094

Persons employed to do particular piece of work, 15-1094

Persons working for salary or wages, 15-1095

Fact:

Contracts implied in fact, 15-1078

Family, see *infra*, Services rendered to each other by members of one family.

Foreign laws:

Money paid in mistake as to foreign law, 15-1103

Fraud:

Money procured to be paid by fraud, 15-1107

Husband and wife, see HUSBAND AND WIFE.

Illegal contracts:

Money paid on illegal contract, 15-1110
Services rendered under illegal contracts, 15-1092

Impairment of obligation of contracts, 15-1032

Implied contracts excluded by express contracts relating to same subject-matter, 15-1078

Infants, see INFANTS.

Intention:

Intention to demand compensation, 15-1079

Subsequent change of intention, 15-1080

Interest, see INTEREST.

Intoxication, 17-403

IMPLIED CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Landlord and tenant:

Use and occupation, 15-1111

Law:

Contracts implied in law, 15-1078

Law becomes part of contract, 17-26

Light and air, see **LIGHT AND AIR**.

Limitation of actions, 19-274

General rule, 19-274

Illustrations, 19-274, 275

Money had and received, 19-275

Obligation or liability express or implied, 19-275

Unwritten contracts express or implied, 19-275

Waiving tort and suing in assumpsit, 15-1115

Mandate (bailment), 19-912

Master and servant:

Accepted services, 15-1082

Extra services, 15-1094

Implied contract that party performing services possesses ordinary skill, 15-1095

Implied contract that work shall be performed in reasonable time, 15-1096

Services performed at request of another, 15-1081

Services rendered after termination of contract, 15-1092

Services rendered not in strict accordance with contract, 15-1093

Services rendered on modified contracts, 15-1092

Services rendered to each other by members of one family, see *infra*, *Services rendered to each other by members of one family*.

Services rendered under illegal contracts, 15-1092

Services rendered under mistake, 15-1086

Services rendered under unfinished contract, see *infra*, *Services rendered under unfinished contract*.*Voluntary services*, see *infra*, *Voluntary services*.

Mistake:

Money paid by mistake, see *infra*, *Money paid by mistake*.

Services rendered under mistake, 15-1086

Modified contracts, services rendered on, 15-1092

Money had and received and money paid, 15-1096

Failure of consideration, 15-1108

Money paid at another's request, 15-1099

Money paid by mistake, see *infra*, *Money paid by mistake*.

Money paid on consideration which fails, 15-1108

Money paid on contract subsequently rescinded, 15-1110

Money paid on illegal contract, 15-1110

Money paid under duress, 15-1101

Money procured to be paid by fraud, 15-1107

Money received as agent, 15-1098

Money which lawfully belongs to another, 15-1096

Money which one is compelled to pay through default of another, see *infra*, *Money which one is compelled to pay through default of another*.**IMPLIED CONTRACTS, *cont'd.***Money had and received and money paid, *cont'd.*

Nature of action, 15-1098

Promise implied from acknowledgment of indebtedness, 15-1110

Statute of frauds, 15-1098

Voluntary payments, see *infra*, *Voluntary payments*.

Money paid by mistake, 15-1102

Mistake of fact, 15-1103

Effect of plaintiff's negligence on right of recovery, 15-1106

General rule, 15-1103

Mistake must be as to material fact, 15-1105

Necessity of belief that money is due, 15-1105

Necessity of payment in money or its equivalent, 15-1105

Necessity of restoring payee to original status, 15-1106

Necessity of showing failure of consideration, 15-1105

Negligence of plaintiff, 15-1106

Retention of money must be inequitable, 15-1105

Right to recover money paid under mistake of fact, 15-1103

When mutual mistake necessary, 15-1106

Mistake of law, 15-1102

Exceptions to rule, 15-1103

Fraud, 15-1103

Mistake as to foreign law, 15-1103

Rule that money paid under mistake of law is not recoverable, 15-1102

Statement of rule and considerations on which it is based, 15-1102

Total failure of consideration, 15-1103

Money which one is compelled to pay through default of another, 15-1108

Contribution, see **CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION**.*Contribution as against cosureties*, see **SURETYSHIP**.*Contribution between tortfeasors*, see **CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION**.*Rights of surety as against principal*, see **SURETYSHIP**.

Statement of rule, 15-1108

Whether payment in money necessary, 15-1109

Municipal corporations, see **MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS**.

Nature, 15-1077

Ordinary skill:

Implied contract that party performing services possesses ordinary skill, 15-1095

Parent and child, see *infra*, *Services rendered to each other by members of one family*.*Pari delicto*, 15-1092Parties in *pari delicto*, 15-1092*Partnership*, see **PARTNERSHIP**.Payment (see *infra*, *Money had and received and money paid*):*Money paid by mistake*, see *infra*, *Money paid by mistake*.

IMPLIED CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*Payment, *cont'd.*

Money which one is compelled to pay through default of another, see *infra*,

Money which one is compelled to pay through default of another.

Services rendered without request or subsequent promise to pay, 15-1080

Voluntary payments, see *infra*, Voluntary payments.

Physicians and surgeons, 22-790

Reasonable time, 15-1096

Rent, 15-1111

Request of another, see *infra*, Services performed at request of another.

Rescission, cancellation, and reformation:

Resort to implied contract proper on rescission of express contract, 15-1079

Salary, see *infra*, Services.

Sales (see *infra*, Waiving tort and suing in assumpsit):

Goods sold and delivered, 15-1111

Services:

Accepted services, 15-1082

Extra services, 15-1094

Implied contract that party performing services possesses ordinary skill, 15-1095

Implied contract that work shall be performed in reasonable time, 15-1096

Services performed at request of another, 15-1081

Services rendered after termination of contract, 15-1092

Services rendered not in strict accordance with contract, 15-1093

Services rendered on modified contracts, 15-1092

Services rendered to each other by members of one family, see *infra*, Services rendered to each other by members of one family.

Services rendered under illegal contracts, 15-1092

Services rendered under mistake, 15-1086

Services rendered under unfinished contract, see *infra*, Services rendered under unfinished contract.

Voluntary services, see *infra*, Voluntary services.

Services performed at request of another, 15-1081

For third persons, 15-1082

Illustrations, 15-1082

Requested services without agreement as to compensation, 15-1081

Services rendered not in strict accordance with contract, 15-1093

Services rendered to each other by members of one family, 15-1083

Application of rule, 15-1085

Brothers and sisters, 15-1085

Husband and wife, 15-1085

Illustrations, 15-1085, 1086

Parent and child, 15-1085

Persons not related, 15-1084

Presumption that services were gratuitous rebuttable, 15-1084

Services rendered by members of a common family, 15-1084

Statement of rule, 15-1083

Uncle and niece or nephew, 15-1086

IMPLIED CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Services rendered under unfinished contract, 15-1087

Building contracts, 15-1088; 30-1200

Consent, 15-1092

Contract terminated by mutual consent, 15-1092

Death, 15-1089

Destruction of property on which work is being done, 15-1090

Exceptions to general rule, 15-1088

General rule, 15-1087

Infant's contracts, 15-1088

Mutual consent, 15-1092

Performance prevented by sickness or death, 15-1089

Seal, 15-1091

Sickness, 15-1089

Simple contracts, 15-1090

Specialties, 15-1091

Statute of frauds, 15-1088, 1091

View that plaintiff can recover value of services less damages resulting from breach, 15-1089

Where contract is terminated through default of defendant, 15-1090

Where either party has right to terminate contract at any time, 15-1092

Where full performance by plaintiff is impossible, 15-1089

Where plaintiff wilfully abandons contract before completion, 15-1087

Sickness, 15-1089

Skill:

Implied contract that party performing services possesses ordinary skill, 15-1095

Statute of frauds, 29-813

Money which lawfully belongs to another, 15-1098

Services rendered under unfinished contract, 15-1088, 1091

Termination of contract:

Services rendered after termination of contract, 15-1092

Terms implied on contract, 17-26

Tort, see *infra*, Waiving tort and suing in assumpsit.

Unfinished contract, see *infra*, Services rendered under unfinished contract.

Use and occupation, 15-1111

Voluntary payments, 15-1099

Character of payment not changed by protest, 15-1100

Effect of apprehension of judicial proceedings, 15-1101

Effect of protest, 15-1100

Money paid for another without request, 15-1101

Money paid on illegal demands, 15-1099

What constitutes voluntary payment, 15-1100

When payment considered involuntary, 15-1100

Voluntary services, 15-1079

Exceptions to rule, 15-1081

Moral or legal obligation to do an act, 15-1081

Preventing loss or destruction to property, 15-1080

Services rendered without intention to demand compensation, 15-1079

IMPLIED CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*Voluntary services, *cont'd.*

- Services rendered without intent to charge, 15-1079
- Services rendered without request or subsequent promise to pay, 15-1080

Wages, see *infra*, Services.

- Waiving tort and suing in assumpsit, 15-1111
- Actions based on conversion of property, 15-1113

- Actions based on wrongful use of real property, 15-1117

- Barter of property, 15-1115

- Election of remedies, 15-1112

- Enticing away servant, 15-1117

- Exchange of property, 15-1115

- In what cases tort may be waived, 15-1111

- Limitation of actions, 15-1115

- Naked trespass, 15-1112

- Proceeds of sale, 15-1114

- Sale of property without payment, 15-1114

- Tort committed by one person, 15-1112

- Tort committed by several persons, 15-1112

- Trespassers, 15-1118

- Vendee abandoning contract, 15-1118

- Where property converted is sold, 15-1113

- Where property converted is used or consumed by tortfeasor, 15-1116

- Wrongfully obtaining another's money, 15-1117

Work and services, 15-1079

- Accepted services, 15-1082

- Extra services, 15-1094

- Implied contract that party performing services possesses ordinary skill, 15-1095

- Implied contract that work shall be performed in reasonable time, 15-1096

- Services performed at request of another, 15-1081

- Services rendered after termination of contract, 15-1092

- Services rendered not in strict accordance with contract, 15-1093

- Services rendered on modified contracts, 15-1092

- Services rendered to each other by members of one family*, see *infra*, Services rendered to each other by members of one family.

- Services rendered under illegal contracts, 15-1092

- Services rendered under mistake, 15-1086

- Services rendered under unfinished contract*, see *infra*, Services rendered under unfinished contract.

- Voluntary services*, see *infra*, Voluntary services.

- Working contracts (see *infra*, Services rendered under unfinished contract), 30-1200

IMPLIED COVENANTS (see COVENANTS):

- Leases*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT; LEASES.

IMPLIED LICENSE, see LICENSE (REAL PROPERTY).**IMPLIED LIENS**, see LIENS.**IMPLIED MALICE**, see MALICE.**IMPLIED NOTICE**, see NOTICE.**IMPLIED RELEASE**, 24-285**IMPLIED TRUSTS**, 15-1119

- Admissions and declarations, 15-1172

- Admissibility, 15-1172

- Necessity for corroborations, 15-1173

- Privies, 15-1173

- Res gestæ*, 15-1173

- Self-serving declarations, 15-1172, 1173

- Weight of admissions as evidence, 15-1173

- Advancements, 15-1126, 1155

- Creating presumption of advancement, 15-1155

- Presumption as between brothers and sisters, uncles, and nephews, 15-1165

- Brothers and sisters, 15-1165

- Rebutting presumption, 15-1165

- Uncles, aunts, nephews and nieces, 15-1165

- Presumption of advancement as between husband and wife, 15-1155

- Admissibility of evidence, 15-1157

- Agreement of wife to hold in trust, 15-1157

- Evidence, 15-1157, 1161

- Money intrusted to husband for investment for wife, 15-1161

- Payment by husband, conveyance to wife, 15-1155

- Payment by wife, conveyance to husband, 15-1158

- Possession and improvement of land by husband, 15-1157

- Proceeds of wife's realty, 15-1161

- Property acquired from use of wife's separate property, 15-1160

- Purchase by husband with property of wife, 15-1159

- Purchase by wife with her personality, 15-1159

- Purchase with personalty to which husband is entitled by reason of marital relation, 15-1160

- Quantum* of proof, 15-1158

- Rebutting presumption, 15-1156, 1157, 1159

- Separate property of wife, 15-1159

- Sufficiency of evidence, 15-1157

- Presumption of advancement as between parent and child and persons *in loco parentis*, 15-1161

- Circumstances to be considered, 15-1164

- Evidence, 15-1163

- Father-in-law, 15-1163

- Intention as to time of purchase controlling, 15-1164

- Payment by child, conveyance to parent, 15-1164

- Payment by parent, conveyance to child, 15-1161

- Persons *in loco parentis*, 15-1162

- Possession by parent, 15-1164

- Purchase by mother, 15-1163

- Purchase by parent in name of child, 15-1162

- Purchase by parent with property of child, 15-1165

- Rebutting presumption, 15-1163

- Rebutting presumption of resulting trust, 15-1165

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*Advancements, *cont'd.*

Presumption of advancement as between parent and child and persons *in loco parentis*, *cont'd.*

Reversionary interest taken in name of child, 15-1163

Title taken in name of child without consent of parent, 15-1164

Rebutting presumption of advancement, 15-1155

Advances, see *infra*, Payment of purchase money by grantee as loan; Purchase money advanced by third person as loan.

Against whom implied trusts will be enforced, 15-1200

Bona fide purchasers, 15-1200

Creditors, 15-1201

Estoppel, 15-1202

Purchasers with notice, 15-1201

Statutory provisions, 15-1202

Agency (see *infra*, Confidential relations; Constructive trusts; Constructive trusts arising out of breach of fiduciary duties; Resulting trusts arising out of purchases with fiduciary funds; Trusts and trustees), 1-1083

Agent acquiring adverse interests, 1-1085

Agent to purchase, purchasing in his own name, 1-1082; 15-1138

Attorney buying in adverse title to land for his client, 1-1086

Constructive trust, 15-1139

Verbal employment of agent to purchase land, 15-1187

Assignments for the benefit of creditors:

Assignor's resulting trust, 3-153

Attachment, 1-1086; 15-1209

Attorney and client, 15-1199

Breach of contract, see *infra*, Constructive trusts arising out of breach of contracts; Statute of frauds.

Burden of proof:

Rebutting presumption of trust, 15-1177

Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, 15-1174

Burden of proof as to portion of trust funds used, 15-1183

Burden of proving loan, 15-1150

Character and incidents of estates arising out of implied trusts, 15-1208

Attachment, 15-1209

Curtesy, 15-1208

Estoppel by covenants in subsequent deed, 15-1208

Execution, 15-1209

Extinguishment of trust, 15-1208

Poor laws, 15-1208

Transfer of estate of *cestui que trust*, 15-1208

Classification of implied trusts, 15-1123

Cloud on title, 6-164

Confidential relations (see *infra*, Constructive trusts arising out of breach of fiduciary duties):

Oral agreement to hold in trust or reconvey lands voluntarily conveyed, 15-1195

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

Consideration (see *infra*, Payment of purchase money; Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money; Resulting trusts arising out of voluntary conveyances):

Acknowledgment of consideration prevents resulting trust, 6-761

Part payment of consideration, see *infra*, Part payment of consideration.

Resulting trust arising out of payment of purchase money, see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money.

Constructive payment, see *infra*, Payment of purchase money.

Constructive trusts, 7-5; 15-1184; 28-910

Agent to purchase, purchasing in his own name, 1-1082; 15-1139

Confidential relationship, 15-1186

Constructive and resulting trusts distinguished, 15-1124

Constructive trusts arising out of breach of contracts, see *infra*, Constructive trusts arising out of breach of contracts.

Constructive trusts arising out of breach of fiduciary duties, see *infra*, Constructive trusts arising out of breach of fiduciary duties.

Ex maleficio, 15-1185

Fraud, 15-1184

Fraud basis of constructive trust, 15-1185

Involuntary trusts, 15-1185

Out of fraud, 15-1184

Statute of frauds, see *infra*, Statute of frauds.

Trusts arising out of mistake, 15-1186

Constructive trusts arising out of breach of contracts, 15-1186

Effect of statute of frauds, see *infra*, Statute of frauds.

Mere breach of contract not sufficient to create constructive trust, 15-1186

Oral agreement to hold in trust or reconvey lands voluntarily conveyed, see *infra*, Statute of frauds.

Parol agreement, see *infra*, Statute of frauds.

Promise of devisee by which devise is secured, see *infra*, Wills.

Statute of frauds, see *infra*, Statute of frauds.

Verbal employment of agent to purchase land, see *infra*, Statute of frauds.

Constructive trusts arising out of breach of fiduciary duties (see *infra*, Agency), 15-1196

Attorney and client, 15-1199

Contracts between persons in fiduciary relations, 15-1199

Fiduciaries purchasing adverse title, 15-1198

Fiduciaries purchasing trust property at judicial or trust sales, 15-1197

Fiduciary making profit out of trust, 15-1199

General rule, 15-1196

Tenant in common purchasing adverse title, 15-1199

To what fiduciary relations rule applies, 15-1198

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

Contract:

Trusts implied from provisions in contracts, 28-903

Conversion and reconversion, see **CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION**.

Copyhold, 15-1139

Covenants:

Resulting trusts where deed contains covenants of warranty, 15-1126, 1127

Creditors, 15-1201

Curtesy, 15-1208

Death:

Death of alleged trustee, 15-1172

Death of grantee, 15-1138

Parol evidence to prove trust, 15-1172

Declarations, see *infra*, Admissions and declarations.

Deeds, see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of voluntary conveyances.

Definitions, 15-1123; 28-903

Devises, see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of conveyances and devises upon trusts; Wills.

Ejectment, 15-1204

Enforcement (see *infra*, Remedies):

Against whom implied trusts will be enforced, see *infra*, Against whom implied trusts will be enforced.

Rules of public affecting enforcement of implied trusts, see *infra*, Rules of public policy affecting enforcement of implied trusts.

Entry, writ of, 15-1205

Equitable conversion, see **CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION**.

Equitable election:

Resulting trusts arising out of purchases with fiduciary funds, 15-1180

Estate, see *infra*, Character and incidents of estates arising out of implied trusts.

Estates in trust:

Transfer of estate of *cestui que trust*, 15-1208

Estoppel by covenants in subsequent deed, 15-1208

Evidence:

Presumption of advancement as between husband and wife, 15-1157, 1161

Presumption of advancement as between parent and child and persons *in loco parentis*, 15-1161

Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money.

Resulting trusts arising out of purchases with fiduciary funds, 15-1184

Execution, 15-1209

Executors and administrators, see *infra*, Constructive trusts; Constructive trusts arising out of breach of fiduciary duties; Resulting trusts arising out of purchases with fiduciary funds.

Express trusts distinguished, 28-859, 992

Extinction of trust, 15-1208

Fiduciaries, see *infra*, Confidential relations; Constructive trusts; Constructive trusts arising out of breach of fiduciary duties; Resulting trusts arising out of purchases with fiduciary funds; Trusts and trustees.

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

Fraud and deceit:

Fraud upon creditors, 15-1204

Laches and limitations, 15-1206

Perpetration of fraud upon third persons, 15-1203

Promises and statements of intention, 14-49

Relief in equity, 14-176

Trust established in equity to prevent fraud, 28-910

Frauds, statute of, see *infra*, Statute of frauds.

Fraudulent conveyances, see *infra*, Voluntary conveyances.

Guardian and ward, see *infra*, Constructive trusts; Constructive trusts arising out of breach of fiduciary duties; Resulting trusts arising out of purchases with fiduciary funds.

Husband and wife:

Conveyance to husband or wife of grantor, 15-1126

Oral agreement to hold in trust or reconvey lands voluntarily conveyed, 15-1195

Presumption of advancements as between husband and wife, see *infra*, Advancements.

Property conveyed by persons *non sui juris*, 15-1127

Improvements:

Erection of improvements by persons paying consideration, 15-1169

Expenditures in improving land, 15-1143

Incidents, see *infra*, Character and incidents of estates arising out of implied trusts.

Infants:

Property conveyed by persons *non sui juris*, 15-1127

Involuntary trusts, 15-1123

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 15-1199

Judicial sales:

Parol agreement relating to purchase at judicial sale, 15-1189

Fraudulent intent not to perform agreement, 15-1191

General rule, 15-1189

Land secured below its value, 15-1190

Promise after purchase, 15-1191

Promise to another than judgment debtor, 15-1190

Proof of agreement, 15-1191

Purchaser holding himself out as buying for others interested in land sold, 15-1191

Sale induced by promisor, 15-1191

Sale of land in which promisee has interest, 15-1189

Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, 15-1141

Laches and limitations, 15-1205

Analogy to statute of limitations, 15-1205

Constructive trust, 15-1207

Fraud, 15-1206

General principle, 15-1205

Intervention of rights of third persons, 15-1207

Knowledge of fraud, 15-1207

Knowledge of right, 15-1207

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

- Laches and limitations, *cont'd.*
 - Lapse of time as affecting *quantum of proof*, 15-1208
 - Possession, 15-1207
 - Recognition of implied trusts, 15-1207
 - Statutory provisions, 15-1206
 - When holding by trustee is adverse, 15-1206
- Landlord and tenant, 15-1199; 18-696
 - Agency, 18-696
 - Colessee, 18-696
 - Executors or administrators, 18-697
 - Guardians, 18-697
 - Implied trusts arising out of renewals, 18-696
 - Life tenant, 18-697
 - Payment of consideration for renewal, 18-698
 - Renewal by fiduciary, 18-696
 - Renewal by mortgagor or mortgagee, 18-697
 - Renewal by one partner, 18-696
 - Renewal by trustees, 18-697
- Leases*, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.
- Legacies and devises*, see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of conveyances and devises upon trusts.
- Liability of trustee, 28-1061
- Lien:
 - Right to lien for purchase money advanced, 15-1150
- Limitation of actions*, see *infra*, Laches and limitations.
- Loan*, see *infra*, Payment of purchase money by grantee as loan; Purchase money advanced by third person as loan.
- Mines and mining claims:
 - Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, 15-1141
- Mortgages:
 - Priority as to mortgage to grantee for balance of purchase price, 15-1154
 - Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, 15-1140
- Natural love and affection (see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of voluntary conveyances):
 - Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, 15-1142
- Parent and child:
 - Conveyance to child, 15-1126
 - Presumption of advancements as between parent and child*, see *infra*, Advancements.
- Parol evidence, 15-1171
 - Rebutting presumption of trust, 15-1177
 - Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, 15-1171
 - Generally, 15-1171
 - Parol evidence as against answer of alleged trustee, 15-1172
 - Parol evidence contradicting deed, 15-1172
 - Parol evidence contrary to consideration clause, 15-1172
 - Parol evidence is admissible to show payment of purchase money, 15-1171
 - Parol evidence to rebut presumption of trust, 15-1177

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

- Parol evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, *cont'd.*
 - Parol evidence to show death of alleged trustee, 15-1172
 - Sufficiency of evidence to show advance to have been a loan, 15-1149
- Part payment of consideration, 15-1150
 - Aliquot part, 15-1153
 - General rule, 15-1150
 - Grantees in deed contributing unequally towards purchase money, 15-1152
 - Part payment need not be in money, 15-1153
 - Payment must be part of purchase money, 15-1152
 - Priority as to mortgage to grantee for balance of purchase price, 15-1154
 - Proof of proportion of consideration paid, 15-1154
 - Proportion of consideration paid, 15-1153
 - Resulting trust *pro tanto*, 15-1151
- Payment*, see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money.
- Payment of purchase money (see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money), 15-1142
- Advancements*, see *infra*, Advancements.
- Agreement to purchase for another, 15-1143
- Consideration must be for conveyance of legal title, 15-1143
- Constructive payment, 15-1146
 - Payment by grantee in discharge of indebtedness to plaintiff, 15-1146
 - Payment by third person for benefit of plaintiff, 15-1147
 - Purchase money borrowed on credit of another, 15-1146
- Conveyance through third person, 15-1143
- Expenditures in improving land, 15-1143
- General rule, 15-1142
- Improvements, 15-1143
- Loan*, see *infra*, Payment of purchase money by grantee as loan; Purchase money advanced by third person as loan.
- Part payment of consideration*, see *infra*, Part payment of consideration.
- Payment must be by person seeking to enforce trust, 15-1146
- Payment of consideration foundation of trust, 15-1142
- Purchase money advanced by third person as loan*, see *infra*, Purchase money advanced by third person as loan.
- Statutory enactment affecting trusts resulting from payment of purchase money*, see *infra*, Statutory enactments affecting trusts resulting from payment of purchase money.
- Sufficiency of payment, 15-1146
- Time of payment, 15-1143
 - Conveyance on credit of third person, 15-1145
 - General rule, 15-1144
 - Meaning of term "time of purchase," 15-1146

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

- Payment of purchase money, *cont'd.*
 - Time of payment, *cont'd.*
 - Obligation of grantee given for deferred payments, 15-1145
 - Payment at time of purchase required, 15-1144
 - To whom payment must be made, 15-1146
- Payment of purchase money by grantee as loan, 15-1147
 - Distinguished from parol agreement to hold in trust, 15-1148
 - Effect of agreement of grantee to purchase, 15-1149
 - Evidence of loan, 15-1149
 - General rule, 15-1147
 - Parol evidence, 15-1149
 - Purchase money advanced by grantee as loan to third person, 15-1147
- Personal property:
 - Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, 15-1141
- Persons in loco parentis*, see *infra*, Advancements.
- Poor laws, 15-1208
- Powers:
 - Powers in trust or trusts implied from powers, 28-902
- Precatory trusts*, see **PRECATORY TRUSTS**.
- Presumptions*, see *infra*, Advancements.
- Public policy*, see *infra*, Rules of public policy affecting enforcement of implied trusts.
- Purchase money (see *infra*, Payment of purchase money; Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money):
 - Statutory enactments affecting trusts resulting from payment of purchase money*, see *infra*, Statutory enactments affecting trusts resulting from payment of purchase money.
- Purchase money advanced by third person as loan, 15-1149
 - Burden of proving loan, 15-1150
 - Effect of agreement for share of profits on resale, 15-1150
 - General rule, 15-1149
 - Right to lien for purchase money advanced, 15-1150
- Purchasers for value and without notice, 15-1200
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Intention, 15-1177
- Real estate agents, 15-1187
- Relatives*, see *infra*, Advancements.
- Remedies, 15-1204
 - By whom enforced, 15-1205
 - Ejectment, 15-1204
 - Generally, 15-1204
 - Writ of entry, 15-1205
- Res gesta*, 15-1173
- Residuary clause in deed or will, 15-1132
- Resulting trust:
 - Cloud on title, 6-164
 - Conversion and reconversion*, see **CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION**.
 - Resulting and constructive trusts distinguished, 15-1124
 - Voluntary execution of trust by grantee, 15-1169
- Resulting trusts arising out of conveyances and devises upon trusts, 15-1127

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

- Resulting trusts arising out of conveyances and devises upon trusts, *cont'd.*
- Construction with respect to interest of *cestui que trust*, 15-1132
- Construction with respect to interest of trustee, 15-1131
- Conveyances *inter vivos*, 15-1127
 - Character in which trust results, 15-1128
 - Conveyance in trust for payment of grantor's debts, 15-1128
 - Death of grantor, 15-1128
 - Equitable conversion*, see **CONVERSION AND RECONVERSION**.
 - Resulting trust to grantor in surplus, 15-1127
- Legacies and devises in trust, 15-1129
 - Devise or bequest in trust and upon condition, 15-1130
 - Devise or bequest in trust without disposition of entire beneficial interest, 15-1130
 - Devise to take effect on happening of event, 15-1131
 - Failure of trust for charitable purposes, 15-1129
 - Failure to specify trust, 15-1130
 - General rule, 15-1129
 - Legacy a charge on land devised, 15-1131
 - Nonexecution of trust by trustee, 15-1130
 - Residuary clause in deed or will, 15-1132
 - Rules of construction of deed or will, 15-1131
- Resulting trusts arising out of payment of consideration:
 - Independent of agreement, 15-1135
- Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money (see *infra*, Payment of purchase money), 15-1132
 - Abolition*, see *infra*, Statutory enactments affecting trusts resulting from payment of purchase money.
 - Advancements*, see *infra*, Advancements.
 - Agreement to hold in trust, 15-1154
 - Burden of proof in rebutting presumption, 15-1136
 - Character of consideration, 15-1142
 - Character of property in which trust is enforceable, 15-1139
 - Character of sale or conveyance, 15-1140
 - Consideration, 15-1142
 - Conveyances from government, 15-1141
 - Conveyance to another jointly with person paying consideration, 15-1138
 - Copyhold estates, 15-1139
 - Death of grantee, 15-1138
 - Declaration of trusts by grantee, 15-1137
 - Deed purporting on its face to be for benefit of grantee, 15-1137
 - Deed reciting payment of consideration by grantee, 15-1137
 - Effect of agreement to hold in trust, 15-1154
 - Evidence, 15-1170
 - Admissibility in general, 15-1170
 - Burden of proof, 15-1174
 - Burden of proof to rebut presumption, 15-1177
 - Declarations of parties, 15-1172

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, *cont'd.*

Evidence, *cont'd.*

Evidence to establish resulting trust, 15-1170

Intention, 15-1177

Intention question of fact, 15-1177

Parol evidence, 15-1171

Parol evidence as against answer of alleged trustee, 15-1172

Parol evidence contradicting deed, 15-1172

Parol evidence contrary to consideration clause, 15-1172

Parol evidence to rebut presumption of trust, 15-1177

Parol evidence to show death of alleged trustee, 15-1172

Parol evidence to show payment of purchase money, 15-1171

Payments of parties, 15-1170

Pecuniary standing of parties, 15-1170

Quantum of proof, 15-1174

Quantum of proof to rebut presumption, 15-1177

Rebutting presumption of trust, 15-1176

Self-serving declarations, 15-1173

Statute of frauds, 15-1171

Weight of admissions as evidence, 15-1173

General rule, 15-1132

Gift or trust, 15-1140

Intention determined as of time of conveyance, 15-1137

Intention, proof of, 15-1137

Invalid claim to title, 15-1140

Judicial sales, 15-1141

Loan, see *infra*, Payment of purchase money by grantee as loan; Purchase money advanced by third person as loan.

Mining claim, 15-1141

Mortgages, 15-1140

Natural love and affection, 15-1142

Necessity for conveyance of legal title, 15-1141

Oral promise to hold in trust, 15-1154

Parol agreement to hold in trust, 15-1154

Part payment of consideration, see *infra*, Part payment of consideration.

Payment of purchase money, see *infra*, Payment of purchase money.

Personal property, 15-1140

Property in which trust is enforceable, 15-1139

Real estate, 15-1139

Rebutting presumption of resulting trust, 15-1136

Resulting trust as to part interest in land, 15-1135

Resulting trust as to part of land, 15-1135

Resulting trusts arising out of payment of consideration, 15-1132

Statutory enactment affecting trusts resulting from payment of purchase money, see *infra*, Statutory enactments affecting trusts resulting from payment of purchase money.

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, *cont'd.*

Statutory provisions, 15-1135

Title taken in name of third person without consent of person paying purchase money, 15-1138

Agent to purchase, purchasing in his own name, 15-1138

General rule, 15-1138

Title taken with consent of person paying consideration, 15-1135

Resulting trusts arising out of purchases with fiduciary funds, 15-1177

Accounting by trustee for funds used, 15-1182

Actual payment with trust funds required, 15-1181

Burden of proof as to portion of trust funds used, 15-1183

Cases refusing to recognize trust, 15-1180

Cestui que trust indebted to trustee, 15-1181

Effect of election, 15-1180

Election by infant, 15-1180

Evidence, 15-1194

Exchange of trust property, 15-1179

Fraud necessary, 15-1181

General rule, 15-1177

Improving land, 15-1184

Investment of moneys, 15-1181

Investment of stolen property, 15-1182

Necessity for existence of fraud, 15-1181

Not strictly a resulting trust, 15-1179

Part payment of purchase money with fiduciary funds, 15-1182

Rents and profits from use of land, 15-1181

Resale of property purchased, 15-1181

Right of *cestui que trust*, 15-1177, 1181

Special fiduciaries, 15-1182

Stolen property, 15-1182

Time of payment, 15-1183

Title taken in name of third person, 15-1180

Trust to invest moneys, 15-1181

What constitutes election, 15-1180

Resulting trusts arising out of voluntary conveyances, 15-1124

Absolute conveyance, 15-1124

Absolute conveyances as mortgages, see MORTGAGES.

Advancements, 15-1126

Common-law rule, 15-1124

Consideration, 15-1124

Consideration of natural love and affection, 15-1126

Conveyance for specific purposes, 15-1127

Conveyance to child of grantor, 15-1126

Conveyance to husband or wife, 15-1126

Deed containing covenants of warranty, 15-1126

Deed executed in pursuance of written agreement, 15-1126

Deed reciting valuable consideration, 15-1125

General rule, 15-1124

Habendum clause declaring use to grantee, 15-1125

Natural love and affection, 15-1126

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

- Resulting trusts arising out of voluntary conveyances, *cont'd.*
 - Transfers by persons *non sui juris*, 15-1127
- Resulting uses and uses by implication, 24-433
- Rules of public policy affecting enforcement of implied trusts, 15-1203
 - Aliens, 15-1203
 - Generally, 15-1203
 - Perpetration of fraud, 15-1203
 - Transaction prohibited by public policy, 15-1204
- Separate property of married women:
 - Presumption of advancement as between husband and wife, 15-1159, 1160
- Statute of frauds, 28-881, 882, 884
 - Constructive trusts, 15-1187
 - Oral agreement to hold in trust or reconvey lands voluntarily conveyed, 15-1192
 - Agreement to devise land, 15-1193
 - Agreement to execute subsequently a declaration of trust, 15-1196
 - Confidential relation, 15-1195
 - Conveyance at instance of grantee, 15-1195
 - Fraud, 15-1194
 - General rule, 15-1192
 - Husband and wife, 15-1195
 - Intention not to perform agreement, 15-1194
 - Minority rule, 15-1193
 - Parol agreement with respect to proceeds of land, 15-1194
 - Parol trust in favor of third person, 15-1193
 - Proof of agreement to hold in trust, 15-1195
 - Right to recover recited consideration, 15-1196
 - Voluntary execution of trust, 15-1194
 - Parol agreement relating to purchase at judicial sale, 15-1189
 - Fraudulent intent not to perform agreement, 15-1191
 - General rule, 15-1189
 - Land secured below its value, 15-1190
 - Promise after purchase, 15-1191
 - Purchaser holding himself out as buying for others interested in land sold, 15-1191
 - Promise to another than judgment debtor, 15-1190
 - Proof of agreement, 15-1191
 - Sale induced by promisor, 15-1191
 - Sale of land in which promisee has interest, 15-1189
- Promise of devise by which devise is secured, 15-1191
 - Decedent induced not to make will, 15-1192
 - Expectation of testator, 15-1192
 - General rule, 15-1191
- Verbal employment of agent to purchase land, 15-1187

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*

- Statute of frauds, *cont'd.*
 - Constructive trusts, *cont'd.*
 - Verbal employment of agent to purchase land, *cont'd.*
 - Agent employed to purchase outstanding title, 15-1188
 - Agent guilty of fraud, 15-1188
 - Confidential relation independent of agency, 15-1187
 - Conflicting views, 15-1187
 - Majority rule, 15-1187
 - Purchase money advanced as loan, 15-1187
 - Use of principal's funds, 15-1187
 - Voluntary grant, 15-1188
- Oral agreement for interest in land to be purchased, 15-1188
- Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, 15-1171
- Statutory enactments affecting trusts resulting from payment of purchase money, 15-1166
 - Abolition of common-law trust, 15-1167
 - Abolition of trust arising from payment of consideration, 15-1166
 - Agreement of grantee to hold in trust, 15-1168
 - Common-law trust alone abolished, 15-1167
 - Consent must be to form of conveyance, 15-1169
 - Consent of person in whose favor trust would have resulted, 15-1169
 - Consent to conveyance, 15-1169
 - Erection of improvements by person paying consideration, 15-1169
 - Knowledge of person in whose name title is taken, 15-1168
 - Relationship of parties, 15-1168
 - Retrospective effect of statutes, 15-1170
 - Rights of creditors, 15-1166
 - Right to recover money paid, 15-1170
 - Separate instrument declaring trust, 15-1167
 - Voluntary execution of trust by grantee, 15-1169
 - Voluntary grants, 15-1167
- Surplus, see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of conveyances and devises upon trusts.
- Time of payment, see *infra*, Payment of purchase money.
- Title taken in name of third person without consent of person paying purchase money, see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money.
- Transfer of estate of *cestui que trust*, 15-1208
- Trusts and trustees (see *infra*, Constructive trusts; Constructive trusts arising out of breach of fiduciary duties):
 - Oral agreement to hold in trust or reconvey lands voluntarily conveyed, 15-1195
 - Oral promise to hold in trust, 15-1154
- Resulting trusts arising out of conveyances and devises upon trusts, see *infra*, Resulting trusts arising out of conveyances and devises upon trusts.

IMPLIED TRUSTS, *cont'd.*Trusts and trustees, *cont'd.*

Resulting trusts arising out of purchases with fiduciary funds, see infra, Resulting trusts arising out of purchases with fiduciary funds.

Vendor and purchaser (see *infra, Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money*) :

Oral agreement for interest in land to be purchased, 15-1188

Voluntary conveyances (see *infra, Resulting trusts arising out of voluntary conveyances*) :

Oral agreement to hold in trust or convey lands voluntarily conveyed, 15-1192

Agreement to devise land, 15-1193

Agreement to execute subsequently a declaration of trust, 15-1196

Confidential relation, 15-1195

Conveyance at instance of grantee, 15-1195

Fraud, 15-1194

General rule, 15-1192

Husband and wife, 15-1195

Intention not to perform agreement, 15-1194

Minority rule, 15-1193

Parol agreement with respect to proceeds of land, 15-1194

Parol trust in favor of third persons, 15-1193

Proof of agreement to hold in trust, 15-1195

Right to recover recited consideration, 15-1196

Voluntary execution of trust, 15-1194

Wills (see *infra, Resulting trusts arising out of conveyances and devises upon trusts*) :

Promise of devisee by which devise is secured, 15-1191

Decedent induced not to make will, 15-1192

Expectation of testator, 15-1192

General rule, 15-1191

Trusts implied from provisions in wills, 28-901

IMPLIED WARRANTIES, 15-1210

See IMPLIED CONTRACTS; LEASES.

About, 15-1214

Sales, 15-1214

Adulteration, see infra, Sales of food.

Agency, 15-1247

Directions by seller not to warrant, 15-1247

General agent has implied authority to warrant, 15-1247

Implied warranty in sales by agents, 15-1246

Quality, 15-1247

Sale must be one which is usually attended with warranty, 15-1247

Sales by sample, 15-1247

Special agent may warrant, 15-1248

Special agent ordinarily without power to warrant, 15-1248

Title, 15-1247

Unusual or extraordinary warranty, 15-1248

IMPLIED WARRANTIES, *cont'd.*

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 15-1241

Bonds, 15-1242

Breach of implied warranty of quality, 15-1255

Action for damages or recoupment in action for price, 15-1255

Consequential damages, 15-1259

Fraud of seller, 15-1259

Measure of damages affected by resale, 15-1258

Measure of damages where property is returned, 15-1260

Measure of damages where purchaser retains property, 15-1257

No obligation to return goods, 15-1256

Rescission, 15-1256

Rights and remedies of buyer, 15-1255

Breach of implied warranty of title, 15-1252

Analogy of covenants against incumbrances, 15-1252

Analogy of covenants for quiet enjoyment, 15-1252

Limitation of actions, 15-1252

Measure of damages, 15-1254

Payment of claims against chattels sold, 15-1253

Possession retained by purchaser, 15-1252

Rights and remedies of buyer, 15-1252

Surrender to true owner without legal proceedings, 15-1253

Time of breach, 15-1252

Caveat emptor (see infra, Quality), 5-778

Choses in action, 15-1240

Genuineness, 15-1241

Illustrations, 15-1241, 1242

Statement of rule, 15-1240

Concealment, 6-423

Construction, see infra, Interpretation and construction.

Contracts of hire, see CONTRACTS OF HIRE.

Damages :

Measure of damages for breach of implied warranty of quality, 15-1257

Measure of damages for breach of implied warranty of title, 15-1254

Definition, 15-1212

Description, see infra, Sales by description.

Drugs, 15-1239

Estoppel :

Seller cannot deny his own language, 15-1213

Exchange of property, 11-573, 576, 577; 15-1240

Duty to exchange property, 15-1240

Exclusion of implied warranties by express warranties, 15-1249

Express warranty of quality excludes implied warranty of quality, 15-1249

Express warranty of title excludes implied warranty of title, 15-1251

Illustrations of rule, 15-1250

Implied warranty of quality not excluded by express warranty of title, 15-1251

Limitations of rule, 15-1250

Merchantability, 15-1250

Qualifications, 15-1250

Quality, 15-1251

Sales by sample, 15-1228

Title, 15-1251

IMPLIED WARRANTIES, *cont'd.*

- Exclusion of implied warranties by express warranties, *cont'd.*
 - Whether implied warranty of title excluded by express warranty of quality, 15-1251
- Executed contract of sale, 15-1239
- Executors and administrators, 15-1245
 - Sale of personalty, 11-1025
 - Sales by executors and administrators, 15-1245
- Existence, 15-1213
 - Common-law doctrine, 15-1213
 - Illustrations, 15-1213
 - Implied warranty or condition that things sold exist, 15-1213
- Express warranty (see *infra*, Exclusion of implied warranties by express warranties):
 - Exclusion of implied warranty by refusal to warrant, 15-1251
- False pretenses and cheats, 12-816
- Fitness for purpose intended, 15-1231
 - Articles already manufactured, 15-1232
 - Articles to be manufactured on purchaser's order, 15-1232
 - Best quality, 15-1232
 - Description, 15-1235
 - Goods for experimental use, 15-1235
 - Harvesters, 15-1234
 - Illustrations of rule, 15-1233
 - Known, defined, and described articles, 15-1234
 - Latent defects, 15-1233, 1236
 - Latent defects caused by use of defective materials, 15-1233
 - Latent defects from materials furnished by another manufacturer, 15-1233
 - Latent defects growing out of process of manufacture, 15-1233
 - Latent defects undiscovered, 15-1233
 - Liability of dealer to user, 15-1235
 - Liability of dealer to user for latent defects, 15-1236
 - Liability of grower or producer to user, 15-1237
 - Machinery, 15-1234
 - Manufacturer's liability to one purchasing for his own use, 15-1231
 - Principle on which this implied warranty rests, 15-1231
 - Sales by manufacturers to dealers and other manufacturers, 15-1235
 - Sales by sample, 15-1227
 - Specifications of vendee, 15-1235
 - Specified purposes, 15-1233
- Food, see *infra*, Sales of food.
- Fraud and deceit, 14-86
- Gift, 15-1240
- Grants, 15-1243
- Hiring, see CONTRACTS OF HIRE.
- Implied warranties, see *infra*, Exclusion of implied warranties by express warranties.
- Inspection, see *infra*, Sales on inspection.
- Insurance, see INSURANCE.
- Intent, 15-1212, 1216
- Interpretation and construction:
 - Implied warranty representations, 15-1213
 - Oral contract, 15-1213
 - Written contract, 15-1213
- Judgments, 15-1243

IMPLIED WARRANTIES, *cont'd.*

- Judicial sales, 15-1245
 - Exceptions to rules stated, 15-1246
 - Quality, 15-1246
 - Title, 15-1245
- Latent defects (see *infra*, Fitness for purpose intended), 15-1222, 1227, 1236
- Leases, see LANDLORD AND TENANT; LEASES.
- Manufacture, see *infra*, Fitness for purpose intended.
- Manufacturer (see *infra*, Fitness for purpose intended):
 - Implied warranty that goods sold are manufacturer's own make, 15-1239
- Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.
- Measure of damages where property is wholly worthless, 15-1261
- Merchantability, 15-1229; 20-584
 - Rights of buyer on breach of warranty, 15-1230
 - Sales by sample, 15-1227
 - Sales without inspection, 15-1229
 - Under what circumstances warranty arises, 15-1229
 - What period of time covered by warranty, 15-1230
 - When rule not applicable, 15-1230
- Parol gift, 15-1240
- Patent defects, 15-1221
- Patents, 15-1243; 22-428
 - Illustrations, 15-1245
 - Warranty of title, validity, and usefulness, 15-1244
- Possession, see *infra*, Title.
- Purposes:
 - Fitness for purpose intended, 15-1231
- Quality, 15-1218
 - Agent, 15-1247
 - Breach of implied warranty of title, see *infra*, Breach of implied warranty of title.
 - Caveat emptor, 15-1218
 - Exclusion of implied warranties by express warranties, see *infra*, Exclusion of implied warranties by express warranties.
 - Executed contract of sale, 15-1239
 - Fitness for purpose intended, see *infra*, Fitness for purpose intended.
 - General rule, 15-1218
 - Judicial sales, 15-1246
 - Manufacturer's own make, 15-1339
 - Merchantability, see *infra*, Merchantability.
 - Particular kinds of warranty, 15-1229
 - Purchaser buys at his own risk, 15-1218
 - Sales by description, see *infra*, Sales by description.
 - Sales by sample, see *infra*, Sales by sample.
 - Sales imposing exceptional liability on seller, 15-1237
 - Sales of drugs, 15-1239
 - Sales of food, see *infra*, Sales of food.
 - Sales on inspection, see *infra*, Sales on inspection.
 - Sound quality from sound price, 15-1219
 - Time covered by warranty, 15-1239
- Quantity, 15-1214
 - About, 15-1214
 - Acceptance of less quantity, 15-1214

IMPLIED WARRANTIES, *cont'd.*Quantity, *cont'd.*

Greater amount than contracted for, 15-1214

Less quantity than contracted for, 15-1214

Questions of law and fact:

Sales by sample, 15-1228

Refusal to warrant:

Exclusion of implied warranty by refusal to warrant, 15-1251

Rescission, cancellation, and reformation:

Rescission for breach of implied warranty, 15-1256

Sales:

About, 15-1214

Warranty not an essential element of sale, 15-1212

Sales by description, 15-1223

Fitness for purposes intended, see *infra*, Fitness for purpose intended.

Merchantability, 15-1229

Rights and remedies of buyer for breach of warranty, 15-1224

Warranty that goods will correspond with description, 15-1223

Sales by sample (see *infra*, Sales on inspection), 15-1225

Average sample, 15-1226

Fitness for purpose, 15-1227

Illustrations of sales by sample, 15-1227, 1229

Implied warranty that goods will correspond with sample, 12-1225

Liability of seller where sample contains latent defects, 15-1227

Parties must contract with reference to samples, 15-1228

Questions for jury, 15-1228

Rescission and suit for breach of warranty, 15-1226

Rights and remedies of buyer in case goods do not conform to sample, 15-1226

Right to compare goods with sample before acceptance, 15-1226

Sales with express warranty, 15-1228

Sales with opportunity to inspect, 15-1228

Sales without inspection, 15-1229

Usages and customs, 15-1228

Warranty of merchantability, 15-1227

What constitutes sale by sample, 15-1227

Sales of food, 15-1237

Dealer or middleman, 15-1237

English rule, 15-1237

Sales of food for cattle, 15-1239

Sales to consumer by one not regular dealer, 15-1238

Sales to consumer by regular dealer, 15-1238

Sales on inspection (see *infra*, Sales by sample), 15-1220

Defects of which buyer has personal knowledge, 15-1222

General rule, 15-1220

Illustrations, 15-1221

Inspection unnecessary if opportunity to inspect given, 15-1220

Latent defects, 15-1222

No implied warranty in absence of fraud, 15-1220

IMPLIED WARRANTIES, *cont'd.*Sales on inspection, *cont'd.*

Patent defects, 15-1221

Sample, see *infra*, Sales by sample.

Second-hand goods, 15-1240

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim:

Recoupment in action for price, 15-1255

Sheriff's sales, 15-1245

Ships and shipping, 25-873

Stock and stockholders, 15-1241; 26-857

Time covered by warranty, 15-1239

Merchantability, 15-1229

Title, 15-1215

Breach of implied warranty of title, see *infra*, Breach of implied warranty of title.

Chattels in vendor's possession, 15-1215

Chattels not in vendor's possession, 15-1217

Civil-law rule, 15-1215

Common-law rule, 15-1215

Constructive possession, 15-1216

Effect on warranty of reducing contract to writing, 15-1217

Exclusion of implied warranties by express warranties, see *infra*, Exclusion of implied warranties by express warranties.

Intention, 15-1216

Judicial sales, 15-1245

Possession, 15-1217

Possession of vendor, 15-1215

Presumption of law, 15-1216

Trespass on the case, 28-626

Usages and customs, 15-1248; 29-439

Sales by sample, 15-1228

Warranty:

Exclusion of implied warranties by express warranties, see *infra*, Exclusion of implied warranties by express warranties.

Exclusion of implied warranty by refusal to warrant, 15-1251

Express warranty distinguished from implied warranty, 30-135

Generally, 30-135

Implied warranty precluded by express warranty, 30-136

Implied warranty precluded by express warranty, 30-136

Writing:

Effect on warranty of reducing contract to writing, 15-1217

IMPORT — IMPORTATION — IMPORTER, 16-1, 2; 20-612

See INTERSTATE COMMERCE; REVENUE LAWS.

Constitutional law, 16-1

Export and import, 12-521; 16-1

Interstate commerce, 17-60

Interstate commerce, 16-1

Taxation, see TAXATION.

IMPORT DUTIES, see REVENUE LAWS.**IMPORTUNITY**, see UNDUE INFLUENCE.**IMPOSE**, 16-2**IMPOSITION**, 16-3**IMPOSSIBLE CONDITIONS**, 6-506**IMPOSSIBLE CONTRACTS**, 7-147; 16-3

See ACT OF GOD; CONDITIONS.

Absolute undertaking, 7-148

Act of God, 7-147

Act of parties, 7-149

Alternative promises, 7-149

IMPOSSIBLE CONTRACTS, cont'd.*Bonds, see BONDS.**Breach of promise of marriage, see BREACH OF PROMISE OF MARRIAGE.*

Contingency which might have been foreseen, 7-149

Contract for personal services, 7-147

Destruction of subject-matter, 7-148

Duty imposed by law, 7-149

Illustrations, 7-147, 148

In general, 7-147

Legal impossibility, 7-149

Performance, 7-121

Promise in the alternative, 7-149

Substantial performance possible, 7-148

Where contingency could have been foreseen, 7-149

IMPOSSIBLE CRIMES, see ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT CRIME.**IMPOSTS, 16-3**

See TAXATION; REVENUE LAWS.

IMPOTENCY, 16-3; 20-538

See DIVORCE.

Breach of promise of marriage, 4-883

Marriage, see MARRIAGE.

Presumptions, 22-1286

*Rape, see RAPE.***IMPOUNDING, 16-4**

See CRIMINALS; DISTRESS.

Appraisalment of damages, 16-7

Bull, 5-18

Certificate to be left with poundkeeper, 16-5
Character of pound required to be used, 16-5

Charges, 16-6

Damage feasant, 16-4.

Damages:

Appraisalment of, 16-7

Measure of damages for unlawful impounding, 16-9

Definition, 9-627; 16-4

Distress (see DISTRESS):

Effect of statute allowing distress to be sold, 9-652

Impounding not allowed at common law, 9-652

Statutory right to impound on premises, 9-652

Duties of poundkeeper, 16-6

Estrays, 16-4

Feeding animals while impounded, 16-6

Inclosure, 16-145

Judicial sale, 16-7

Liability of poundkeeper, 16-6

Liability of unlawful impounding, 16-8

Notice, 16-6

Pound, 22-1083

Pound breach, 16-8

Poundkeeper, 16-5, 6

Poundkeeper entitled to charges for food and detention, 16-6

Private pound, 16-5

Public pound, 16-5

Reasonable time, 16-5

Release from pound, 16-7

Rescue, 16-8

Sale, 16-7

Unlawful impounding, 16-8

What constitutes impounding, 16-5

When animals may be impounded, 16-4

IMPRESSION, 16-9

Opinion, 16-9

31 C. of L.—67

IMPRESSMENT, 16-9**IMPRIMIS, 16-10**

Abatement of legacies, 1-52

IMPRISON — IMPRISONMENT, 16-10

See ARREST; IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS; INSANITY; JAILS; PRISONS AND PRISONERS; SENTENCE AND IMPRISONMENT.

Actual confinement, 16-10

*Bail, see BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES); BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).**Cruel and unusual punishment, see CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENT.**Duress, see DURESS.**Escape, see ESCAPE.**Extradition, see EXTRADITION.**False imprisonment, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.**Fines and penalties, see FINES AND PENALTIES.**Habeas corpus, see HABEAS CORPUS.**Hospitals and asylums, see HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS.**Houses of refuge and correction, see infra, Houses of refuge and correction.**Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.*

Jail limits, 16-10

Kidnapping, see KIDNAPPING.

Prison limits, 16-10

IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS, 16-12

See ARREST; FALSE IMPRISONMENT; HABEAS CORPUS.

Absconding debtor, 16-27

Constitutional law, 16-15

Abuse of process, see MALICIOUS ABUSE OF PROCESS.

Actions arising out of contracts, 16-14, 17

Actions founded on tort, 16-17

Admiralty, 16-16

Affidavit, 3-599, 600

Agency:

Conversion by agent, 16-29

Discharge by agent, 16-54

Fraud by agent, 16-25

Arrest:

Second arrest, 16-55, 56

Assault and battery, 16-20

Assignee:

Assignee may arrest, 16-20

Effect of assignment, 16-20

Assignments for the benefit of creditors:

Assignment after arrest, 14-389

Attachment:

Arrest and attachment for same cause of action, 16-56

Arrest and attachment in same action, 16-56

Arrest in separate action, 16-57

Attorney and client, 16-30, 38

Discharge, 16-54

Privilege from arrest, 16-43

Bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Banks and banking, 16-30

Bastardy, 8-992; 16-31

Imprisonment for noncompliance with order of maintenance, 16-31

Imprisonment in bastardy cases, 15-31

Warrant of arrest upon institution of proceedings, 16-32

IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Breach of promise of marriage, 16-32
- Brokers, 16-29
- Capias ad satisfaciendum*, see *infra*, Execution against the person.
- Charities and trusts for charitable uses:
 - Release of imprisoned debtors, 5-933
- Confession of judgment, 16-51
- Conflict of laws*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Constitutional law, 16-15
 - Discharge of prisoner by legislature, 6-1043
 - Imprisonment for failure to obey chan-cery decree, 16-17
 - Retroactive statute, 6-949
 - Statutes abolishing imprisonment held constitutional, 16-17
 - Statutes authorizing imprisonment for contempt, 16-17
 - Statutes permitting arrest in civil cases constitutional, 16-16
- Torts, 8-994
- Constitutional provisions:
 - Absconding debtors, 16-15
 - Debtors who have surrendered their prop-erty, 16-15
 - Debts founded on contract, 16-14
 - Militia fines, 16-15
 - No imprisonment for debt except in cases of fraud, 16-14
 - Prohibited absolutely, 16-14
- Contempt*, see CONTEMPT.
- Contracts*, see *infra*, Actions arising out of contracts.
- Conversion, 16-27, 28
- Conversion of property, 16-22
- Costs, 16-33
 - Arrest in civil cases, 16-35
 - Common law, 16-34
 - Execution against the body, 16-49
 - Execution for costs in civil cases, 16-35
 - Hard labor, 16-34
 - Imprisonment for costs in criminal pro-ceedings, 16-34
 - Imprisonment of defendant for costs not imprisonment for debt, 16-34
 - Imprisonment of prosecuting witness for costs, 16-34
 - Private international law, 16-35
 - Whether costs part of punishment, 16-35
- Court (see *infra*, Disobedience to orders of court):
 - Discretion of court to grant order of arrest, 16-36
 - Privilege from arrest of persons attend-ing upon court, 16-40
- Criminal conversion, 16-20
- Death by wrongful act, 16-21
- Debt:
 - Definition, 16-14
- Definitions, 16-14
 - Debt defined, 16-14
 - Imprisonment for debt, 16-14
- Del credere* agency, 16-30
- Discharge from arrest and imprisonment, 16-50
 - Agent, 16-54
 - Attorney, 16-54
 - Authorized arrest, 16-50
 - Confession of judgment, 16-51

IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Discharge from arrest and imprisonment, *con.*
 - Consent of plaintiff, 16-53
 - Defendant arrested on mesne process, 16-50
 - Defendant taken in execution, 16-52
 - Escape, 16-54
 - Evidence, 16-51
 - Evidence of nonexistence of cause of ac-tion or ground for arrest, 16-52
 - Laches, 16-51
 - Officer, 16-54
 - Payment of judgment debt, 16-52
 - Unauthorized arrest, 16-50
 - With consent of plaintiff, 16-53
 - Common-law rule changed by stat-ute, 16-54
 - Discharge of one of several defend-ants, satisfaction as to all, 16-54
 - Illustrations, 16-53
 - Judgment satisfied notwithstanding agreement to the contrary, 16-53
 - No satisfaction where discharge is without plaintiff's consent, 16-54
- Discretion of court, 16-36
- Disobedience to orders of court, 16-31
 - Imprisonment for failure to obey chan-cery decree, 16-17
- Divorce, 16-21
- Election of remedies, 16-18, 47
- English debtors act, 16-36
 - Arrest of defendant about to quit Eng-land, 16-37
 - Arrest upon mesne process, 16-37
 - Default by attorneys and solicitors, 16-38
 - Default by trustee or person acting in fiduciary capacity, 16-37
 - Generally, 16-36
- Equitable actions, 16-18
- Escape, 16-54, 56
- Evidence:
 - Clear proof required, 16-36
 - Discharge from arrest and imprisonment, 16-51
 - Nonexistence of cause of action or ground for arrest, 16-52
- Execution against the person, 16-48
 - Costs, 16-49
 - Death of debtor in custody, 16-50
 - Discharge, 16-52
 - Effect of execution, 16-49
 - Ejectment, 16-48
 - Execution against one of several defend-ants, 16-50
 - Execution as satisfaction of judgment, 16-49
 - Fraud, 16-49
 - Generally, 16-48
 - Grounds for execution, 16-48
 - Injury to property, 16-48
 - Judgment lien, 16-50
 - Replevin, 16-48
 - Set-off, 16-49
 - Torts, 16-48
 - Trover and conversion, 16-48
- Exemption from arrest*, see PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST.
- Factors or commission merchants, 16-29
 - Imprisonment of factor for debt *due prin-* cipal, 12-703

IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS, *cont'd.*

False imprisonment, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.

False representations, see *infra*, Fraud.

Fiduciary, 13-11; 16-28, 37

Fines and penalties (see *infra*, Militia), 25-305

Arrest in action to recover fine or penalty, 16-33

Militia fines, 16-15

Nonpayment of fines and penalties, 16-33

Foreign judgments, 16-19

Fraud, 16-22

Action of fraud and deceit, 16-22

Agents, 16-29

Arrest in action of fraud and deceit, 16-22

Bankers, 16-30

Brokers, 16-29

Concealment of property, 16-26

Constitutional law, 16-14, 15

Debt contracted by false representations, 16-23

Del credere agency, 16-30

Disposing of property with intent to defraud creditors, 16-26

Execution against the body, 16-49

Factors, 16-29

False representations as to solvency, 16-24

Fiduciaries, 16-28

Fraud by agent, 16-25

Fraud by copartner, 16-25

Fraud committed after debt was contracted, 16-23

Fraud committed in another state, 16-30

Fraud in avoiding payment of debt, 16-25

Fraud in contracting debt, 16-23

Fraud in fiduciary capacity, 16-28

Fraudulent disposal of property in different jurisdiction, 16-27

Fraudulently procuring extension of time of payment, 16-25

Fraudulent purchase, 16-24

Intent to defraud creditors, 16-26

Knowingly concealing fact of insolvency, 16-24

Nonresident debtor coming temporarily into state, 16-27

Partners, 16-29

Payment by worthless post-dated check, 16-25

Quebec, 16-28

Removal of debtor from state, 16-27

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 16-26, 32

Grounds for arrest and imprisonment, 16-20
Actions to recover chattel where property has been fraudulently disposed of, 16-32

Assault and battery, see *infra*, Assault and battery.

Bastardy, see *infra*, Bastardy.

Breach of promise of marriage, see *infra*, Breach of promise of marriage.

Cause of action arising in a foreign country, 16-20

Clear proof required, 16-36

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Conversion of property, 16-22

IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS, *cont'd.*

Grounds for arrest and imprisonment, *cont'd.*

Costs, see *infra*, Costs.

Death by wrongful act, 16-21

Disobedience to orders of court, 16-31

Divorce for cruel and inhuman treatment, 16-21

False imprisonment, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.

Fines and penalties, see *infra*, Fines and penalties.

Fraud, see *infra*, Fraud.

Generally, 16-20

Injuries to person or character, 16-20

Injuries to property, 16-21

Injuries to real property, 16-22

Libel and slander, 16-21

Malicious prosecution, see *infra*, Malicious prosecution.

Misconduct or neglect in office or in professional employment, 16-30

Nonresident defendant, 16-33

Personal injuries, 16-20

Personal injuries caused by defendant's negligence, 16-21

Private international law, see *infra*, Private international law.

Quebec, 16-20

Refusal to make judicial abandonment, 16-20

Seduction, see *infra*, Seduction.

Habeas corpus:

Custody under civil process, 15-160

Inquiry into validity of civil process, 15-206

Husband and wife, 15-898; 16-44

Married woman's liability, 15-898

Impairment of obligation of contracts, 15-1058; 16-17

Infants:

Privilege from arrest, 16-43

Insane person:

Privilege from arrest, 16-43

Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.

Interpretation and construction:

Statutes strictly construed, 16-16

Judge:

Privilege from arrest, 16-40

Judgments and decrees, 16-19

Causes of action reduced to judgment are debts, 16-19

Domestic judgment a merger, 16-19

Execution against the body, 16-48

Foreign judgments, 16-19

Satisfaction of judgment:

Consent of plaintiff to discharge of defendant, 16-53

Discharge of one of several defendants, 16-53

Discharge without plaintiff's consent, 16-54

Execution against the body, 16-49

Execution against the body as satisfaction of judgment, 16-49

Jury and jury trial:

Privilege from arrest, 16-40

Laches, 16-51

Libel and slander, 16-21

Malicious abuse of process, see MALICIOUS ABUSE OF PROCESS.

IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS, cont'd.

- Malicious prosecution (see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION), 16-20
- Mandamus, 19-856
- Master and servant:
 - Liability of master, 20-173
- Military law:
 - Exemption from arrest, 20-661
 - Privilege from arrest, 16-39
- Militia:
 - Imprisonment for militia fines, 16-15
- Negligence, 16-21
 - Misconduct or neglect in office or in professional employment, 16-30
- Nonresidents, 16-33
 - Defendant not exempt on ground of non-residence, 16-33
 - Nonresident as ground for arrest, 16-33
 - Nonresident debtor coming temporarily into state, 16-27
 - Who may exercise right of arrest, 16-46
- Officers or agents of private corporations, 16-28
- Orders, see *infra*, Disobedience to orders of court.
- Partners:
 - Who may exercise right of arrest, 16-46
- Partnership:
 - Fraud, 16-29
- Payment:
 - Fraud in avoiding payment of debt, 16-25
 - Fraudulently procuring extension of time of payment, 16-25
 - Payment by worthless post-dated check, 16-25
- Penalty, see *infra*, Fines and penalties.
- Person, see *infra*, Execution against the person.
- Personal injuries, 16-20
- Physicians and surgeons, 16-30
- Prisons and prisoners:
 - Maintenance for prisoners, 22-1302
- Private international law, 16-35
 - Causes of action arising in a foreign country, 16-20
 - Exemption from arrest or imprisonment, 22-1384
 - Foreign judgments, 16-19
 - Fraudulent disposal of property in different jurisdiction, 16-27
 - Right to arrest governed by *lex fori*, 16-35
- Privilege from arrest, see PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST.
- Property:
 - Includes real property, 16-22
 - Injuries to, 16-21
- Public officers, 16-30
 - Privilege from arrest, 16-39
- Quebec, 16-20, 28
- Real property, injuries to, 16-22
- Reference and referees, 16-41
- Replevin:
 - Execution against the body, 16-48
- Residence, see *infra*, Nonresidents.
- Res judicata:
 - Orders on application in civil cause to make or set aside arrest, 24-819
- Restraints on alienation, 24-873

IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS, cont'd.

- Retroactive laws, see RETROACTIVE OR RETROSPECTIVE LAWS.
- Right of arrest as determined by nature of action, 16-17
- Second arrest, 16-55
 - Discharge on securities, 16-56
 - Escape, 16-56
 - Illustrations, 16-55, 56
 - Reinstatement of order of arrest, 16-55
 - Same cause of action, 16-55
 - When not vexatious, 16-55
- Seduction, 16-20, 32; 25-226
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 25-621
- Execution against the body, 16-49
- Sheriffs:
 - Privilege from arrest, 16-40
- Statutory provisions, 16-15
 - Admiralty cases, 16-16
 - Claims by United States, 16-16
 - Constitutionality, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.
 - Federal statutes, 16-15
 - New York, 16-15
 - No arrest except as prescribed by statute, 16-16
 - Statutes strictly construed, 16-16
 - Term of imprisonment, 16-15
- Taxation, see TAXATION.
- Torts (see *infra*, Actions founded on tort):
 - Election of remedies, 16-18
- Trover and conversion (see *infra*, Conversion):
 - Execution against the body, 16-48
- Trusts and trustees, 16-28, 37
- Waiver of right of arrest (see PRIVILEGE FROM ARREST), 16-46
 - General rule, 16-46
 - Illustrations, 16-47
 - Joinder of causes of action, 16-47
 - Waiver by election, 16-47
- Who may exercise right of arrest, 16-46
 - General rule, 16-46
 - Nonresident, 16-46
 - Partners, 16-46
 - Plaintiff must have present right, 16-46
 - Right of action must exist in favor of plaintiff and not of third person, 16-46
- Witnesses:
 - Privilege from arrest, 16-42
- Woman:
 - Privilege from arrest, 16-43
- IMPROPER.** 16-57
 - Irregular or improper conduct, 17-483
- IMPROPER NAVIGATION,** 16-57; 19-1040
- IMPROVE — IMPROVEMENT,** 8-459; 16-57
 - Building and improvement when synonymous, 20-279
 - Definition, 16-58; 18-643
 - Fences, 12-1050
 - Improved land, 16-59
 - Improving trust property, 16-58
 - Repairs, 16-59
- IMPROVEMENTS.** 16-62
 - See FIXTURES; STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
 - Action, see *infra*, Methods of obtaining compensation for improvements.
 - Actual occupancy, 16-92

IMPROVEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Adverse possession, what constitutes (see *infra*, Necessity for adverse character of occupancy), 16-83
- Against whom compensation will be allowed, 16-100
 - Dowress, 16-102
 - Indians, 16-101
 - Infants, 16-101
 - Person entering land without judgment and withholding possession, 16-101
 - Persons recovering land, 16-101
 - Purchaser of school lands, 16-101
 - State, 16-100
- Appurtenances, 16-58
- Assignments for the benefit of creditors:
 - Liens for improvements, 3-100
- Betterments, 16-66
- Bona fide* possessor, 4-616
- Burden of proof, 16-75
- Color of title*, see *infra*, Necessity for color of title.
- Common-law doctrine, 16-66
- Compensation (see *infra*, Growth of doctrine of compensation; Measure of compensation for improvements; Statutory provisions allowing compensation):
 - Against whom compensation will be allowed, see *infra*, Against whom compensation will be allowed.
- Cotenants*, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.
- For what improvements compensation will be allowed, see *infra*, For what improvements compensation will be allowed.
- Husband and wife, 16-122
- Joint tenants and tenants in common*, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.
- Life tenants*, see *infra*, Remainders, reversions, and executory interests.
- Methods of enforcing payment for improvements, see *infra*, Methods of enforcing payment for improvements.
- Methods of obtaining compensation for improvements, see *infra*, Methods of obtaining compensation for improvements.
- Mortgages, see *infra*, Mortgages.
- Occupants entitled to compensation, see *infra*, What occupants are entitled to compensation.
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, see *infra*, Remainders, reversions, and executory interests.
- Trustees, 16-122
- What occupants are entitled to compensation, see *infra*, What occupants are entitled to compensation.
- Constitutionality of statute, 16-71
 - Authorizing general money judgments for improvements, 16-72
 - Failure to discriminate between innocent and tortious possession, 16-73
 - General rule, 16-71
 - Giving occupying claimant option to retain land on paying unimproved value, 16-72
 - Provisions rendering statutes unconstitutional, 16-72

IMPROVEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Constitutionality of statute, *cont'd.*
 - Requiring payment or tender of payment for improvements before bringing suit for property, 16-73
 - Retroactive statutes, 16-72
 - Statutes allowing compensation constitutional, 16-71
- Constructive notice, 16-88
- Contract of sale*, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.
- Coparcenary*, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.
- Cotenants*, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.
- Damages, see *infra*, Compensation.
- Definition (see *infra*, General rule as to what constitute improvements), 16-66
- Dominion of Canada:
 - Mortgages, 16-121
- Dower, see DOWER.
- Ejectment*, see EJECTMENT.
- Election of owner as to taking land or receiving unimproved value, 16-106
 - Adjustment where both owner and occupant decline to pay, 16-107
 - Rule stated, 16-106
 - Sale of land and division of proceeds, 16-107
 - Tenancy in common, 16-107
 - Time with reference to which value of land should be computed, 16-106
- Eminent domain (see EMINENT DOMAIN), 16-60
- Equitable doctrine, 16-67
- Equitable mortgages*, see EQUITABLE MORTGAGES.
- Equity of redemption, 11-238
- Fiduciaries, 16-122
- Fixtures*, see FIXTURES.
- Foreclosure of mortgages, 16-94
- Forfeiture of claim for improvements, 16-110
- For what improvements compensation will be allowed, 16-100
 - Improvements must belong to person claiming compensation, 16-100
 - Improvements placed on land by grantor or predecessor in title of occupant, 16-100
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances*, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- General rule as to what constitute improvements, 16-73
 - Additions must be permanent, 16-73
 - Additions must have become a part of realty, 16-73
 - Burden of proof, 16-75
 - Illustrations, 16-74, 75
 - Purposes, 16-74
 - Repairs, 16-75
 - Rule stated, 16-73
 - Use to which true owner intends to put land, 16-74
 - Value of land must be increased, 16-73
- Gifts (see GIFTS), 16-95
 - Agreement or promise to donate, 16-95
 - Donation void for want of form, 16-95
 - Parol gift, 16-95
 - Rights of donees, 16-95
- Good faith*, see *infra*, Necessity for good faith in occupants.

IMPROVEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Growth of doctrine of compensation, 16-66
 - Constitutionality of statute*, see *infra*, *Constitutionality of statute*.
 - Modification in equity, 16-67
 - Original common-law rule, 16-66
 - Right of *bona fide* occupant to compensation for improvements, 16-69
 - Right of *bona fide* purchaser recognized on equitable principles independent of statute, 16-69
 - Rule adopted in courts of law, 16-68
 - Statutory provisions allowing compensation*, see *infra*, *Statutory provisions allowing compensation*.
 - Universal recognition of right to compensation, 16-69
- Guardian and ward*, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.
- Highways*, see HIGHWAYS.
- Homestead*, see HOMESTEAD.
- Husband and wife, 16-122
 - As against creditors, 16-123
 - As between the parties, 16-122
 - Husband holding land conveyed to wife, 16-99
 - Husband not entitled to compensation, 16-122
- Illustrations, 16-58 *et seq.*
- Indians, 16-101
- Infants, 16-101
- Internal improvements, 16-1119
- Joint tenants and tenants in common*, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.
- Judicial sales*, see JUDICIAL SALES; and see *infra*, *Purchasers at judicial sale*.
- Landlord and tenant*, see LEASES.
- Leases*, see LEASES.
- Liens*, see LIENS.
- Life tenants*, see *infra*, *Remainders, reversions, and executory interests*.
- Limitation of actions, 16-104
- Marshaling assets, 19-1276
- Measure of compensation for improvements, 16-75
 - Actual cost of improvements, 16-78
 - Actual value of land has been enhanced, 16-76
 - Costs of improvements, 16-75
 - Deterioration after ouster of occupant, 16-78
 - General rule stated, 16-75
 - Interest, 16-79
 - Method of ascertaining enhancement of value, 16-77
 - Rents and profits, 16-78
 - Salable value, 16-77
 - Time with reference to which compensation should be computed, 16-77
 - Value of improvement, 16-76
 - Vendible value, 16-77
- Mechanics' liens*, see MECHANICS' LIENS.
- Methods of enforcing payment for improvements, 16-104
 - Election of owner as to taking land or receiving unimproved value*, see *infra*, *Election of owner as to taking land or receiving unimproved value*.
 - Extinguishment of right of occupant by failure to pay unimproved value, 16-107

IMPROVEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Methods of enforcing payment for improvements, *cont'd.*
 - Extinguishment of title of owner by failure to pay for improvements, 16-107
 - Lien of occupant for improvements, 16-104
 - Power of court to extend time for payment for improvements, 16-106
 - Right of occupant to retain land until payment for improvements, 16-105
 - After assessment of compensation, 16-105
 - During pendency of proceedings for compensation, 16-105
 - Use of land by occupant while retaining possession, 16-106
 - Who liable for costs of sale of part of land to pay for improvements, 16-108
- Methods of obtaining compensation for improvements, 16-102
 - Action not possessory in its nature, 16-103
 - Actions and proceedings in which improvements may be claimed, 16-103
 - Direct proceedings, 16-103
 - Interposing claim in possessory action, 16-102
 - In what court action for improvements should be brought, 16-104
 - Limitation of actions, 16-104
 - Methods of enforcing payment for improvements*, see *infra*, *Methods of enforcing payment for improvements*.
 - Right to set off improvements*, see *infra*, *Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*.
 - Set-off in possessory action as a bar to direct proceedings, 16-104
 - Time of making a claim when proceeding is a continuation of possessory action, 16-103
 - Where owner has obtained possession without legal proceedings, 16-104
- Mistake:
 - Occupants holding through mistake as to identity of land, 16-98
- Mortgages, 16-119
 - Acquiescence of mortgagor, 16-121
 - Canada, 16-121
 - Consent of mortgagor, 16-121
 - England, 16-121
 - Mortgagee in possession not entitled to compensation, 16-120
 - Mortgagee who believes that he has acquired complete title, 16-120
 - Mortgagor not entitled to compensation as against mortgagee, 16-119
 - Purchaser from mortgagor, 16-119
 - Rents and profits, 16-121
 - Rules concerning improvements by mortgagors or mortgagees in possession, 16-119
 - When compensation may be allowed mortgagee, 16-120
- Municipal aid*, see MUNICIPAL AID.
- Navigable waters*, see NAVIGABLE WATERS.
- Necessary improvements, 18-643
- Necessity for adverse character of occupancy, 16-82
 - Exceptions to general rule, 16-83

IMPROVEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Necessity for adverse character of occupancy, *cont'd.*
 - Presumption against change of character of possession, 16-83
 - Rule stated, 16-82
 - What constitutes adverse possession, 16-83
- Necessity for color of title, 16-79
 - Color of title arising from written instrument, 16-81
 - Color of title arising in absence of written instrument, 16-82
 - Improvements made before acquiring color of title, 16-80
 - Meaning of color of title, 16-81
 - Occupant must have had color of title, 16-80
 - Paper title, 16-81, 82
 - Rule stated, 16-79
 - Trespasser, 16-80
 - What may constitute color of title, 16-81
 - What written instrument may have color of title, 16-81
 - Written instruments, 16-81
- Necessity for good faith in occupant, 16-84
 - Cotenants, 16-113, 115
 - Deed void on its face, 16-86
 - Effect of notice of adverse claim on question of good faith, 16-86
 - Constructive notice, 16-88
 - General rule stated, 16-86
 - Occupant must have been ignorant that his title was contested, 16-87
 - Occupant not entitled to compensation for improvements made after notice of adverse claim, 16-87
 - Purchase *pendente lite*, 16-88
 - South Carolina rule, 16-90
 - When good faith and notice of adverse claim may coexist, 16-89
 - Wisconsin rule, 16-90
 - General rule, 16-84
 - Illustrations, 16-85, 86
 - Joint tenants and tenants in common, 16-113, 117
 - Knowledge that vendor has no title, 16-86
 - Occupant must have had reasonable ground for belief, 16-86
 - Presumption of good faith, 16-86
 - Question for jury, 16-90
 - What is meant by good faith, 16-85
- Notice, see *infra*, Necessity for good faith in occupant.
- Occupant (see *infra*, What occupants are entitled to compensation):
 - Good faith, see *infra*, Necessity for good faith in occupant.
- Parcenary, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON.
- Partition (see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON), 21-1172, 1179
- Patents, 16-61; 22-278
- Payment (see *infra*, Methods of enforcing payment for improvements):
 - Requiring payment or tender of payment for improvements before bringing suit for property, 16-73
- Peaceable possession, 16-93
- Permanent improvements, 18-643

IMPROVEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Possession (see *infra*, Necessity for adverse character of occupancy; Statutory requirements):
 - Actual possession, 16-92
 - Peaceable possession, 16-93
- Presumptions:
 - Presumption against change of character of possession, 16-83
 - Presumption of good faith, 16-86
- Public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Purchaser for value and without notice, see *infra*, Necessity for good faith in occupant.
- Purchasers at judicial sale, 16-94; 17-1024
 - Compensation for improvements on setting aside of sale, 17-1024
- Execution sale subject to debtor's right of homestead exemption, 16-95
- General rule, 16-94; 17-1024
- Redemption from foreclosure sale by junior incumbrancer, 16-95
- Sale under junior lien, 16-95
- Want of jurisdiction in court ordering sale, 16-94
- Purchasers at tax sale, 16-93
 - Belief in integrity of title not necessary in Arkansas, 16-94
 - Deed void on its face, 16-93
 - General rule, 16-93
 - Illustrations, 16-93, 94
 - Improvements made after tender by one entitled to redemption, 16-94
 - Improvements made before expiration of time allowed for redemption, 16-94
 - Right to compensation, 16-93
- Questions of law and fact:
 - Good faith, 16-90
- Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 16-117
 - Acquiescence of remainderman or reversioner, 16-118
 - Belief in absolute ownership of land, 16-118
 - Completion by tenant for life under a will, of improvements begun by testator, 16-119
 - Exceptions to general rule, 16-118
 - Improvements by life tenant furnish no ground for compensation, 15-117
 - Purchasers from life tenants, 16-117, 118
- Rents and profits:
 - Mortgages, 16-121
 - Recovery for improvements not limited to value of rents and profits, 16-71
 - Rule restricting compensation to value of rents and profits, 16-78
 - Setting off rents and profits against claim for improvements, see *infra*, Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim.
- Repairs, 16-75
- Retention of land until payment for improvements, 16-105
- Sales, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim:
 - Right to set off improvements, 16-102
 - Where rents and profits or damages are claimed, 16-102
 - Where rents and profits or damages are not claimed, 16-103
 - Set-off in possessory action as bar to direct proceedings, 16-104

IMPROVEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, *cont'd.*
 - Setting off rents and profits against claim for improvements, 16-108, 117
 - Cotenants, 16-116, 117
 - Direct proceedings for compensation, 16-108
 - General rule stated, 16-108
 - Good faith, 16-110
 - Joint tenants and tenants in common, 16-116, 117
 - Mesne* profits prior to entry of occupant, 16-109
 - Period for which rents and profits may be set off, 16-109
 - Whether rent can be charged on value of property as improved, 16-109
- Sheriffs' sales, 16-94
- Specific performance*, see **SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.**
- State, 16-100
- State and public lands, see **STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.**
- Statute of frauds, see **STATUTE OF FRAUDS.**
- Statutory provisions allowing compensation, 16-70
 - Constitutionality of statutes, see *infra*, Constitutionality of statute.
 - Extent to which rights of occupying claimants are enlarged, 16-70
 - General adoption of statute, 16-70
 - Recovery in direct proceedings, 16-71
 - Recovery not limited to value of rents and profits, 16-71
- Statutory requirements, 16-90
 - Claim founded on descent or any written instrument, 16-90
 - Eviction by title both paramount and adverse, 16-92
 - Occupant dispossessed by legal proceedings, 16-92
 - Possession for at least one year, 16-91
 - Purchaser of supposed title in fee, 16-92
 - Record title, 16-91
 - Six years' possession, 16-91
 - South Carolina statutes, 16-92
 - Title derived from public authority, 16-91
- Streets and sidewalks, 16-59
- Taxation, see **TAXATION.**
- Tax sales, see *infra*, Purchasers at tax sale.
- Tax titles, see **TAX TITLES.**
- Trespass, 28-596
- Trespassers, 16-99
- Trespass to try title, 28-635
- Trover and conversion:
 - Value increased by labor of defendant, 28-722
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see **TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.**
- Trusts and trustees, 16-122
- Value, see *infra*, Measure of compensation for improvements.
- Vendible:
 - Vendible value, 16-77
- Vendor and purchaser, see **VENDOR AND PURCHASER.**
- Vendor's lien, see **VENDOR'S LIEN.**
- Waiver of claim for improvements, 16-110

IMPROVEMENTS, *cont'd.*

- What constitute improvements, see *infra*, General rule as to what constitute improvements.
- What occupants are entitled to compensation, 16-79
 - Actual occupancy, 16-92
 - Claim founded on descent or any written instrument, 16-90
 - Donees, 16-95
 - Eviction by title both paramount and adverse, 16-92
 - General requisites as to occupancy, 16-79
 - Necessity for adverse character of occupancy, see *infra*, Necessity for adverse character of occupancy.
 - Necessity for color of title, see *infra*, Necessity for color of title.
 - Necessity for good faith in occupant, see *infra*, Necessity for good faith in occupant.
 - Occupant dispossessed by legal proceedings, 16-92
 - Parol vendees, 16-95
 - Peaceable possession, 16-93
 - Possession, 16-92
 - Possession for at least one year, 16-91
 - Public lands, 16-93
 - Purchaser of supposed title in fee, 16-92
 - Purchasers at judicial sale, see *infra*, Purchasers at judicial sale.
 - Purchasers at tax sale, see *infra*, Purchasers at tax sale.
 - Record title, 16-91
 - Rights of donees, 16-95
 - Rights of parol vendees, 16-95
 - Rights of purchasers at judicial sale, see *infra*, Purchasers at judicial sale.
 - Rights of purchasers at tax sale, see *infra*, Purchasers at tax sale.
 - Rights of vendee under contracts of sale, see **VENDOR AND PURCHASER.**
 - Six years' possession, 16-91
 - South Carolina statutes, 16-92
 - Statutory requirements, see *infra*, Statutory requirements.
 - Title derived from public authority, 16-90
- Wills, 16-60
- IMPROVIDENCE**, 16-123
- IMPUNITY — IMPUNITIVE**, 16-123
- IMPUTABLE NEGLIGENCE**, see **CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE.**
- IN**, 1-575; 16-123
 - At, 3-167; 16-125
 - Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 16-124
 - By, 5-85
 - From, 14-556
 - In actual service, 16-125
 - In addition, 16-126
 - In aid, 16-126
 - In behalf of, 16-126
 - In being, 16-126
 - In blood, 16-126
 - In case of or in event of decease, 16-126
 - In charge, 16-127
 - In full, 16-128
 - In his own right, 16-129
 - In office, 16-128
 - In or about, 16-125
 - In or near, 19-1142

IN, cont'd.

- In pari delicto*, 16-129
- In personam* (see **PROCEEDINGS IN PERSONAM AND IN REM**), 16-129
- In place*, see **MINES AND MINING CLAIMS**.
- In port*, 16-130
 - Marine insurance, 19-965
- In possession*, 16-130
- In progress*, 16-130
- In rem*, see **PROCEEDINGS IN PERSONAM AND IN REM**.
- In session*, 16-130
- In store*, 16-130
- In the city*, 16-124
- In the county*, 16-124
- In the event*, 24-395
- In the first place*, 13-552; 16-127
- In the name of*, 16-128
- In the peace of the king*, 21-131
- In trust*, 16-130
- In writing*, 16-131
- Mechanics' liens, 20-341
- Of, 16-125
- Payment, 16-124
- Railroads, 16-124
- Termini, 16-124
- To, 28-240
- INABILITY**, 16-131
- INACCURACY**:
 - Ambiguity, 2-287
- INACCURATE**, 16-131
- INADEQUATE**, 16-131
- INADEQUATE CONSIDERATION** (see **CONSIDERATION**):
 - Undue influence, see **UNDUE INFLUENCE**.
- INADEQUATE DAMAGES**, see **DAMAGES**.
- INADVERTENCE**, 16-131
- INAPPRECIABLE**, 16-132
- INBOARD**, 16-132
- INCAPABLE — INCAPACITY**, 16-132
 - Incompetent, 16-154
 - Legal incapacity, 18-809
- INCAPACITATED**, 16-132
 - See **IMPEDE — IMPEDIMENT**.
- IN CASE OF**, 5-756; 16-126
- INCENDIARISM**, 16-132
 - See **ARSON**.
- INCEPTION**, 16-133
- INCEST**, 16-134
 - See **MARRIAGE**; **RAPE**.
 - Accomplices, 1-390
 - Act, see *infra*, The act.
 - Admissions, 16-140
 - Age of consent, 16-135
 - Assent of parties, see *infra*, Concurrent assent of parties.
 - Attempts to commit crime, 16-141
 - Generally, 16-141
 - Illustrations, 16-141, 142
 - Solicitation, 16-141
 - Bastardy, 16-137
 - Blood relationship, see *infra*, The relationship.
 - Carnal knowledge and penetration, 16-136
 - Character in evidence, 16-140
 - Common law, 16-135
 - Concurrent assent of parties, 16-135
 - Attempt, 16-142
 - Consent of female inoperative as defense, 16-135
 - Female under age of consent, 16-135
 - Guilt of both parties unnecessary, 16-135

INCEST, cont'd.

- Concurrent assent of parties, *cont'd.*
 - Necessity, 16-135
- Confessions, 16-138, 141
- Consent of parties, see *infra*, Concurrent assent of parties.
- Definition, 16-134
- Elements, 16-135
 - Assent of parties, see *infra*, Concurrent assent of parties.
 - Concurrent assent of parties, see *infra*, Concurrent assent of parties.
 - Consent, see *infra*, Concurrent assent of parties.
 - The act, see *infra*, The act.
 - The relationship, see *infra*, The relationship.
- Emissio seminis*, 16-136
- Essential elements, see *infra*, Elements.
- Evidence, 16-138
 - Act:
 - Admissibility of evidence to prove the act, 16-138
 - Admissibility, 16-138
 - Character, 16-140
 - Confessions, 16-138
 - Other acts of familiarity or illicit intercourse, 16-139
 - Previous acts of actual intercourse, 16-139
 - Previous acts of lascivious familiarity, 16-139
 - Prior acts between the parties, 16-139
 - Sexual acts of female with third parties, 16-139
- Sufficiency, 16-140
 - Assent of prosecutrix, 16-141
 - Confessions of accused, 16-141
 - Generally, 16-140
 - To prove the act, 16-138
 - To show relationship, 16-140
 - Admissions, 16-140
 - Generally, 16-140
 - Reputation, 16-140
- Fornication**:
 - Incest distinguished from fornication, 13-1122
- Half-blood, 16-137
- Ignorance, 16-138
- Illegitimacy, 16-137
- Knowledge of relationship, 16-138
- Libel and slander:
 - Charge of incest, 18-883
- Marriage**, 16-136
 - Attempt, 16-142
 - Cohabitation as man and wife sufficient, 16-136
 - Foreign marriages, 19-1212
 - Incestuous marriage, 16-134, 136, 142
 - Intermarriage without carnal knowledge, 16-136
 - Private international law, 19-1212
 - Validity of incestuous marriage, 19-1212
- Penetration, 16-136
- Punishment, 16-141
- Rape, 20-606
 - Same act rape and incest, 23-850
- Relationship, see *infra*, The relationship.
- Reputation, 16-140
- Scienter, 16-138
- Sentence and punishment, 16-141

INCEST, cont'd.

Solicitation to commit crime, 25-1154

Statutory crime, 16-135

The act, 16-135

Carnal knowledge and penetration, 16-136

Emissio seminis, 16-136Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.Marriage, see *infra*, Marriage.

Single act sufficient, 16-135

The relationship, 16-136

Blood relationship, 16-137

Brother and sister, 16-137

Brothers and sisters of the half-blood, 16-137

Evidence, 16-140

Father and daughter, 16-137

Generally, 16-136

Illegitimacy of one of the parties, 16-137

Knowledge of relationship, 16-138

Stepfather and stepdaughter, 16-137

Various relationships, 16-136, 137

INCH, 16-142**INCHOATE**, 16-142**INCIDENT — INCIDENTAL**, 16-142

Costs incidental to sale of land by tenant for life under statutory power, 16-143

Incidental power, 16-144

Incidental services, 16-143

INCITE, 16-144**INCLOSE, INCLOSURE, ETC.**, 16-144

See FENCES.

Fences, 16-145

Impounding, 16-145

Inclosed building, ground, land, etc., 16-145

Railroads, 16-145

INCLUDE — INCLUSIVE, 16-146**INCLUSIVE LEGACY**, 16-147**INCOMBUSTIBLE**, 16-147**INCOME**, 16-147; 30-715

Annuities, 16-148

Income distinguished from annuity, 2-389

Capital, 16-149

Corpus, 16-149

Dividends, 16-151

Profits and income distinguished, 9-682

Earnings, 16-151

Estate for life, 16-148

Lands, 16-148

Legacies and devises (see LEGACIES AND DEVISES), 16-148

Life estate, 16-148

Net income, 16-147, 150; 21-530

Proceeds, 16-149, 150

Proceeds of sale, 16-149

Process, 23-159

Profits, 9-682; 16-150

Railroad securities, see RAILROAD SECURITIES.

Rents, 16-150

Revenue, 16-151

Royalty, 16-151

Salary, 16-151

Stock and stockholders, 16-151

Surplus, 16-151

Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

Wills, 16-148; 30-743, 761

INCOME TAX, see TAXATION; TAXATION (CORPORATE).**INCOMPATIBLE**, 16-152**INCOMPETENCY — INCOMPETENT**, 16-153

Incapable, 16-154

INCONSISTENCY, 16-154**INCONTINENCY**, 16-154

See LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Libel and slander, 16-154

INCONTROVERTIBLE, 16-154**INCORPORATE — INCORPORATION**, 16-154

See CORPORATIONS; PROMOTERS.

Establishment, 11-355

Intoxicating liquors, 17-229

INCORPORATED BANKS, 24-1243**INCORPORATED CITY**, 16-155**INCORPORATED TOWN**, 16-155**INCORPOREAL**, 16-155**INCORPOREAL HEREDITAMENTS**, 15-338; 16-155

See EASEMENTS; HEREDITAMENTS.

Abandonment, 23-940

Corodies, 7-597

Dignities, 9-455

Ejectment, 10-472

Ferries, see FERRIES.

Franchises, 14-6

Light and air, 19-113

Profit à prendre, see PROFIT À PRENDRE.

Property, 23-264

Public officers, 23-328

Reversion, 24-421

Ways, 30-441

INCREASE, 16-156 .

Increased interest after maturity, 29-507

Increase of land, 16-156

Increase of live stock, 16-156

Live stock, 16-156

Slaves and slavery, 16-156

INCREASE OF RISK, see FIRE INSURANCE.**INCRIMINATING**, 16-157**INCRIMINATION OF SELF**, see SELF-CRIMINATION.**INCULPATING**, 16-157**INCUMBENT**, 16-157**INCUMBRANCE — INCUMBER**, 16-158

See COVENANTS; DOWER; INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY; JUDGMENTS; LIENS; MARITIME LIENS; MECHANICS' LIENS; MORTGAGES; NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS; PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY; TAXATION.

Annuities:

Where an annuity is an incumbrance, 2-391

Building restrictions, 16-158

Covenants against incumbrances, see COVENANTS.

Dower, 16-158

Equity of redemption, 11-240

False representations, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Fraud and deceit, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

Guardian and ward, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.

Highways, 16-160

Homestead, see HOMESTEAD.

Illustrations, 16-158 *et seq.*

Indemnity contracts, 16-176

Judgment, 16-159

Marshaling assets, see MARSHALING ASSETS.

Marshaling decedents' estates, see MARSHALING DECEDENTS' ESTATES.

Mechanics' liens, 16-159

INCUMBRANCE — INCUMBER, *cont'd.*

Mortgages, see MORTGAGES.

Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, seeNOTICE OF PENDENCY AND *LIS PENDENS*.

Street railways, 16-160

Streets and sidewalks, 16-160

Suffer incumbrance, 27-363

Tax sale, 16-160

Voluntary and involuntary, 16-160

INCUMBRANCER, 16-161**INCUR, 16-161****INCURABLE, 16-162****IN CUSTODIA LEGIS, see CUSTODY OF THE LAW.****IND., 16-162**

Abbreviations, 1-98

INDEBITATUS ASSUMPSIT, 16-162**INDEBTED — INDEBTEDNESS, 16-162**

See DEBT.

Accrual of indebtedness, 20-391

Attachment, 16-162, 163

Definite liability, 16-163

Due or to become due, 16-162

Evidence of indebtedness in writing, 19-268

Indebtedness in writing, 16-164

Limitation of indebtedness, see MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS.

Mortgage:

Indebtedness secured by mortgage, 14-785

Unpaid stock, 16-164

INDECENCY, 16-163

See DISORDERLY HOUSES; EXPOSURE OF PERSON; LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS COHABITATION AND CONDUCT; OBSCENITY; POSTAL LAWS.

INDECENT, 16-165**INDECENT ASSAULT, 2-973, 975; 16-165**

See ASSAULT AND BATTERY.

INDECENT EXPOSURE, see EXPOSURE OF PERSON.**INDECENT LANGUAGE, see OBSCENITY.****INDECENTLY, 12-537****INDECENT PUBLICATION, see OBSCENITY; POSTAL LAWS.****INDECOROUS, 16-165****INDEFINITE, 16-165****INDEMNIFY, 16-166****INDEMNITY, 16-166**

See CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION.

Confessions, see CONFESSIONS.

Indemnity lands, 16-166

Insurance, 16-166

Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.

INDEMNITY CONTRACTS, 16-167

See BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES); CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION; EMPLOYERS' LIABILITY INSURANCE; GUARANTY; INSURANCE; SURETYSHIP.

Accommodation paper, see ACCOMMODATION PAPER.

Amount of damages recoverable, 4-699

Attorney and client:

Authority of attorney, 3-348

Attorney's fees, 16-182

Bail (in civil cases), see BAIL (IN CIVIL CASES), 16-172

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL CASES).

Bank notes:

Lost or destroyed bank notes, 3-782, 783

INDEMNITY CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-482

Breach, 16-176Conclusive and *prima facie* evidence, 16-180

Consent, 16-177

Contracts to do a particular act, 16-179

Evidence, 16-180

Indemnitee must have fully performed his part of contract, 16-177

Judgment by default, 16-177

Notice to indemnitor of suit against indemnities, 16-180

Voluntary payments by indemnitee, 16-177

What constitutes a payment by indemnitee, 16-177

When indemnitee's right of recovery accrues, 16-176

Whether indemnitee must have suffered actual loss or damage, 16-178

Affirmative view, 16-178

Equitable right to relief before actual loss, 16-179

Negative view, 16-178

Breach of condition to indemnify, 4-694

Contingency specified in bond, 4-696

Distinction between condition to indemnify and condition to do a specific thing, 4-695

Events causing breach of condition to indemnify, 4-695

Events held not breaches of condition, 4-696

Generally, 4-694

Illustrations, 4-697, 698

Indemnity against loss by judgment, 4-697

Injunction bond, 4-697

Judgment by default, 4-697

No specific contingency, 4-695

Claim, 6-104**Consent judgments, 16-177****Consideration, 16-172**

Becoming surety, 16-172

Future consideration, 16-173

Illustrations, 16-172, 173

Necessity, 16-172

Past consideration, 16-173

Sufficiency, 16-172

Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.**Costs, 16-174, 181****Cosureties, see SURETYSHIP.****Damage, see *infra*, Breach; Measure of recovery.****Damages covered by indemnity, 16-173, 174****Default, 16-177****Defenses, 16-182****Definition, 16-168****Deposits for indemnity, 16-183****Discharge of indemnitor, 16-183****Employers' liability insurance, see EMPLOYERS' LIABILITY INSURANCE.****Evidence, 16-180**Conclusive and *prima facie* evidence, 16-180

Conclusive of judgment against indemnitee upon indemnitor, 16-180

Judgment against indemnitee evidence of his liability, 16-180

INDEMNITY CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Sufficiency of evidence, 16-180
- Expenses of litigation, 16-181
- Fidelity and guaranty insurance*, see FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE.
- Fire insurance*, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Frauds, statute of*, see *infra*, Statute of frauds.
- Fulfillment of contract, 16-176
- Gambling contracts:
 - Contracts of indemnity against liability growing out of gambling contracts, 14-644
- Garnishment, 14-767
- Guaranty:
 - Indemnity contract and guaranty distinguished, 14-1130; 16-168
- Illegal contracts (see *infra*, Validity), 4-660; 16-170
 - Condition to indemnify against unlawful acts avoids bond, 4-660
 - Consequences of past unlawful acts, 4-661
 - Illustrations, 4-661; 16-170
 - Indemnification of public officers, 15-973
 - Indemnifying innocent holder of illegal note, 4-661
 - Indemnifying innocent persons, 4-661
 - Indemnity against unlawful acts, 4-661; 16-170
 - Condition to indemnify against unlawful acts avoids bond, 4-660
 - Consequences of past unlawful acts, 4-661
 - Illustrations, 4-661
 - Indemnifying innocent holder of illegal note, 4-661
 - Indemnifying innocent persons, 4-661
 - Prior illegal act, 4-662
 - Unlawful cohabitation, 4-661
 - Prior illegal acts, 4-662
 - Unlawful cohabitation, 4-661
- Incumbrances, 16-176
- Indemnatee, 16-168
- Indemnitor, 16-168
- Insurance*, see REINSURANCE.
- Interest, 16-181
- Interpretation and construction:
 - All claims, 16-175
 - Claims, 16-174, 175
 - Debt of individual and debt of firm, 16-174
 - Duration of contract, 16-176
 - Incumbrances, 16-176
 - Indemnity against costs, 16-174
 - Indemnity against notes, etc., 16-174
 - Liability of indemnatee to third persons not increased, 16-176
 - Losses, damages, and liabilities covered by indemnity, 16-173
 - Losses, damages, and liabilities not covered by indemnity, 16-174
 - Negligence of indemnatee, 16-174
 - Negligence of indemnitor, 16-174
 - Particular contracts, 16-174, 175
 - Recitals, 16-175
 - Renewal of original obligation, 16-175
 - Specified claims, 16-175
 - Third persons, 16-176

INDEMNITY CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*

- Interpretation and construction, *cont'd.*
 - To whose benefit contract of indemnity inures, 16-176
- Joint and several liability of indemnitors:
 - Agreement purporting to be joint, 16-182
 - Separate agreements of indemnity, 16-182
- Judgments and decrees (see *infra*, Evidence):
 - Conclusiveness of judgment of persons responsible over, 24-742
- Liabilities, 18-848
- Liabilities covered by indemnity, 16-173, 174
- Libel and slander, 18-1067
 - Publication of libelous article, 16-171
- Liens*, see MECHANICS' LIENS.
- Loss*, see *infra*, Breach.
- Losses covered by indemnity, 16-173, 174
- Measure of recovery, 16-181
 - Amount of damages proved up to penal sum of bond, 16-181
 - Amount of loss sustained or liability incurred, 16-181
 - Attorney's fees, 16-182
 - Costs, see *infra*, Costs.
 - Expenses of litigation, see *infra*, Expenses of litigation.
 - General rule, 16-181
 - Interest, 16-181
- Mechanics' liens*, see MECHANICS' LIENS.
- Mortgages, 16-183
 - Description of debt or obligation indemnified against, 16-184
 - General rules, 16-183
- Nature, 16-168
- Negligence, 16-174
- Notice to indemnitor of suit against indemnatee, 16-180
- Parol evidence, 21-1104
- Partnership:
 - Indemnity against debt of individual, debt of firm, 16-174
- Payment:
 - Voluntary payments by indemnatee, 16-177
 - What constitutes payment by indemnatee, 16-177
- Performance of contract, 16-176
- Recitals, 16-175
- Reinsurance*, see REINSURANCE.
- Relief in equity, 4-699, 700
- Renewal of original liability, 16-175
- Res judicata*:
 - Conclusiveness of judgment of persons responsible over, 24-742
- Several liability*, see *infra*, Joint and several liability of indemnitors.
- Sheriffs and constables*, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.
- Specific performance, 26-94
- Statute of frauds, 16-169; 29-912
 - Whether within statute of frauds, 16-169
- Statutory bonds of indemnity, 4-700
- Suretyship*, see SURETYSHIP.
- Third persons, 16-176
- Trespass, 28-568
- Validity, 4-661; 16-170
 - Indemnity against consequences of illegal act, 4-661; 16-170
 - Act known to be illegal, 16-170

INDEMNITY CONTRACTS, *cont'd.*Validity, *cont'd.*Indemnity against consequences of illegal act, *cont'd.*

Act not believed to be illegal, 16-171

Apparently legal act which proves to be a trespass, 16-171

Publication of libelous article, 16-171

Indemnity to bail, 16-172

In general, 16-170

Instances of indemnity contracts held not illegal, 4-661; 16-170

Voluntary payment:

Indemnitee, 16-177

Warranty not a contract of indemnity, 30-132

What constitutes, 16-168

INDENT, 16-184**INDENTURE, 9-97; 16-184**

See BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE; BONDS; DEEDS.

Apprentices, see APPRENTICES.

Seal, 16-184

INDEPENDENT, 16-184**INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS, 16-186**

See ARCHITECTS; MECHANICS' LIENS; WORKING CONTRACTS.

Adjoining owners, 16-200

Admissions, 1-705

Agency:

Principal not responsible for acts of agent of an independent contractor, 1-981

Architect, 16-205

Supervision by architect, 16-189

Assignments:

Contractor assigning beneficial interest in contract, 2-1028

Blasting, 16-198, 208

Blasting done by independent contractor, 12-512

Building contracts, see WORKING CONTRACTS.

Canals, 16-199

"Contractor," 20-339

Contractor's liability, 16-209

General rule, 16-209

Illustrations, 16-209, 210

Injuries after completion of work, 16-209

Contracts of hire:

Drivers of vehicles, 16-196

Defective appliances, 16-205

Definition, see *infra*, Who are independent contractors.

Delegation of charter powers, 16-203

Drayage:

Employer's liability for contractor's acts, 16-194

Drivers of vehicles, 16-196

Employee distinguished from, 11-6

Employer's liability for contractor's acts, 16-192

Acceptance of work, 16-206

Completion of work, 16-206

Contract for illegal act, 16-203

Contracts for railroad construction, 16-208

Defective appliances, 16-205

Delegation of charter powers, 16-203

Drayage, 16-194

Duties imposed by contract, 16-204

INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS, *cont'd.*Employer's liability for contractor's acts, *con.*

Electric-light company, 16-204

Excavations in streets, 16-207

Frightening horses, 16-208

General rule, 16-192

Illegal act, 16-203

Incompetent contractor, 16-204

Injuries to contractor's servants, 16-195

Injury from acts contracted for, see *infra*, Injury from acts contracted for.

Interference by employer, 16-206

Knowledge of defects, 16-207

Legal duties not transferable, see *infra*, Legal duties not transferable.

Logging contract, 16-194

Mining contract, 16-194

Nonliability for acts, 16-192

Nuisance, 16-206

Obstructions in streets, 16-207

One principal alone liable, 16-192

Operation of railroad, 16-203

Ordinance, violation of, 16-203

Particular contracts, 16-194

Railroad construction, 16-208

Real property, 16-194

Servants of another contractor, 16-195

Servants of contractor, 16-195

Stevedore contract, 16-194

Subcontractors, 16-194

Towage contracts, 16-194

Transfer of employee, see *infra*, Transfer of employee.

Trucking, 16-194

Unsafe premises, 16-205

Unsafe scaffolding, 16-206

Working contracts, 16-194

Work intrinsically dangerous or probably injurious, 16-201

Distinguished from other work, 16-201

General rule as to liability, 16-201

Stipulations in contract, 16-202

Engineer, supervision by, 16-189

Estoppel:

Estoppel to assert relation, 16-187

Excavations in streets, see *infra*, Streets and sidewalks.

Exemptions from execution, 12-102, 136, 177

Explosions and explosives:

Blasting done by independent contractor, 12-512

Fellow servants, see FELLOW SERVANTS.

Fires, 13-441

Frightening horses, 16-208

Gas companies, 14-939

General contractors, 14-949

Guests, duty to, 16-200

Highways, 15-439

Illegal contracts:

Contract for illegal act, 16-203

Injuries to animals, 16-204

Injury from acts contracted for, 16-196

Contract for nuisance, 16-197

Defective plans and specifications, 16-197

Employer's liability, 16-196

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Priorities, 16-696

Laborer, 18-73; 20-187

Landlord and tenant:

Landlord's duties to tenant, 16-200

INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS, *cont'd.*

- Landlord and tenant, *cont'd.*
 - Negligence of independent contractor, 18-237
- Lateral and subjacent support, 16-200; 18-552
- Legal duties not transferable, 16-197
 - Adjoining owners, 16-200
 - Canal companies, 16-199
 - Duty to guests, 16-200
 - General rule, 16-197
 - Landlord and tenant, 16-200
 - Master and servant, 16-199
 - Municipal corporations, 16-197
 - Railroads, 16-199
 - Turnpike companies, 16-199
- Liability for contractor's acts, see *infra*, Employer's liability for contractor's acts.
- Libel and slander, 18-967
- License, 16-202
- Liens, 20-187
- Livery-stable keepers:
 - Drivers of vehicles, 16-196
- Logs and lumber:
 - Employer's liability for contractor's acts, 16-194
- Mail contractors, see *POSTAL LAWS*.
- Mandamus, see *MANDAMUS*.
- Master and servant:
 - Contractor not servant, 25-478
 - Legal duties not transferable, 16-199
- Mechanic, 20-254
- Mechanics' liens, see *MECHANICS' LIENS*.
- Mines and mining claims:
 - Employer's liability for contractor's acts, 16-194
- Municipal corporations, 20-1200
 - Legal duties not transferable, 16-197
- Nuisances, 16-197, 206
 - Liability of contractors, 21-717
 - Liability of owners, 21-717
- Obstructions in streets, see *infra*, Streets and sidewalks.
- Ordinances:
 - Violation of ordinance, 16-203
- Original contractor, 21-1008
- Partnership, 22-63
- Party walls, 16-201; 22-245
- Payment:
 - Mode of payment, 16-189
 - Payment by job, 16-189
 - Payment by percentage of cost, 16-190
 - Payment by time, 16-190
- Premises unsafe, 16-205
- Questions of law and fact, 16-191
 - Question of fact, 16-191
 - Question of law, 16-191
 - Whether one is an independent contractor, 16-191
- Railroad employees, 16-195
- Railroads, see *RAILROADS; WORKING CONTRACTS*.
- Real property:
 - Liability for injuries arising in connection with real property, 16-194
- Satisfaction:
 - Satisfaction of employer, 16-189
- Scaffolding defective, 16-206
- Servants:
 - Injuries to contractor's servants, 16-195
 - Injuries to servants of another contractor, 16-195

INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS, *cont'd.*

- Servants, *cont'd.*
 - Transfer of employee, 16-195
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 25-551
- Ships and shipping:
 - Defective appliances on vessels, 16-205
- Statute of frauds, see *STATUTE OF FRAUDS*.
- Stevedores:
 - Employer's liability for contractor's acts, 16-194
- Stock and stockholders:
 - Stockholders' statutory liability for wages, 26-1023
- Streets and sidewalks, 16-197; 27-142
 - Excavations and obstructions in streets, 16-207
- Subcontractors, 27-193
 - Liability for acts of subcontractors, 16-194
 - Railroads, 23-713
- Subrogation, 27-268
- Transfer of employee, 16-195
 - Drivers of vehicles, 16-196
 - Liability for servant's act, 16-195
 - Railroad employees, 16-195
- Trespass, 28-567
- Trucking:
 - Employer's liability for contractor's acts, 16-194
- Tugs and tows:
 - Employer's liability for contractor's acts, 16-194
- Turnpikes, 16-199
- Unsafe premises, 16-205
- Who are independent contractors, 16-187
 - Approval of work, 16-188
 - Architect supervising, 16-189
 - Character of occupation, 16-191
 - Contracts reserving control, 16-188
 - Control, 16-187 *et seq.*
 - Control as to dismissal of employees, 16-190
 - Control as to employees, 16-190
 - Control as to scope of work, 16-189
 - Discharge, liability to, 16-190
 - Employer represented as to results, 16-187
 - Employer's right to control method of work, 16-187
 - Estoppel to assert relation, 16-187
 - General definition, 16-187
 - Independent employment, 16-191
 - Liability to discharge, 16-190
 - Mode of payment, 16-189
 - Payment by job, 16-189
 - Payment by percentage, 16-190
 - Payment by time, 16-190
 - Question of law and fact, 16-191
 - Reservation of control, 16-188
 - Right to control work, 16-187
 - Same person servant and contractor, 16-187
 - Satisfaction of employer, 16-189
 - Supervision by architect, 16-189
 - Supervision of work, 16-188
 - Surrender of premises, 16-188
- Working contracts, see *WORKING CONTRACTS*.
- INDEPENDENT COVENANT**, see *COVENANTS*.
- INDETERMINATE DAMAGES**, see *EMPLOYMENT DAMAGES*.

INDEX, 16-210

See COPYRIGHT.

Statutes, see STATUTES.

INDEXING, see RECORDING ACTS.**INDIAN, 16-210**

Indian country, 16-210, 220

Indian title, 16-210

INDIAN COUNTRY, 16-210, 220

Definition, 16-220

Indian reservations, 16-220

Indian Territory, 16-221

INDIAN LANDS, see INDIANS.**INDIANS, 16-212**

Actions, 16-216

Adoption:

Adoption of whites, 16-215

Adoption of whites, 16-215

Adverse possession, 16-235

Agents, 16-237

Allotment, 2-152

Attorney's fees, 16-238

Burden of proving condition, 16-218

Canada, 10-90

Citizenship, 6-18, 28; 16-215, 216, 217, 234

Commerce, see *infra*, Regulation of commerce with Indians.

Contracts between whites and Indians, 16-219

Contracts relating to rights and claims derived from federal government, 16-219

Ordinary contracts, 16-219

Criminal law, 16-223

Crime by Indian who has severed his tribal relations, 16-224

Crimes committed by Indian outside of Indian country, 16-224

Crimes committed on reservation, 16-224

Criminal jurisdiction of federal and Indian courts in Indian Territory, 16-225

Criminal laws of Arkansas, 16-225

Federal statutes, 16-223, 224

Removal of persons from Indian country, see *infra*, Removal of persons from Indian country.

State courts, 16-224

United States criminal laws extended over Indian country, 16-223

Deeds, 9-127

Allotments in severalty, 9-127

General rule, 9-127

Validity of deeds of Indians, 9-127

Definition, see *infra*, Who are Indians.

Depredations, 16-237

Attorney's fees, 16-238

Claimant must be citizen of United States, 16-238

Claims allowed by interior department, 16-238

Claims for Indian depredations, 16-237; 29-298, 300

Indians must be in amity with United States, 16-238

Transfer of claims, 16-238

Dominion of Canada, 10-90

Education, 16-229

Ejectment, 10-523, 524

Elections, 10-591

Indian reservations, 10-607

Eminent domain:

Indian lands, 10-1093

INDIANS, *cont'd.*

Executors and administrators:

Necessity of administration, 11-744

Extradition, 12-600

False pretenses and cheats, 12-849

Five civilized nations, 16-214

Foreign judgments:

Judgments of courts of Indian nations, 13-1019

Foreign laws:

Laws and customs of Indian tribe, 13-1051

Government of Indians and Indian country, 16-221

Criminal cases, see *infra*, Criminal law.

Federal authority supreme, 16-221

Government vested in United States, 16-221

Jurisdiction of federal courts, 16-222

Power of courts, 16-221

Protection of Indians, see *infra*, Protection of Indians.Regulation of commerce with Indians, see *infra*, Regulation of commerce with Indians.Removal of persons from Indian country, see *infra*, Removal of persons from Indian country.

State jurisdiction, 16-222

Territorial jurisdiction, 16-222

Governor:

Indian chief, 14-1097

Half-breeds, 16-218

Improvements, 16-101

Indian country (see *infra*, Government of Indians and Indian country), 16-210, 220

Definition, 16-220

Indian land sold ceases to be Indian country, 16-232

Indian reservations, 16-220

Indian Territory, 16-221

Indian lands, 16-229; 26-226

Alienation of Indian lands, 16-233

By Indian tribes, 16-233

By individual Indians, 16-233

Citizenship of allottee, 16-234

Conveyance in contravention of restraints on alienation void, 16-234

Illustrations of alienation, 16-234, 235

Indirect alienation, 16-235

Allotment in severalty, 16-232

Cutting timber, 16-227

Driving stock on Indian lands, 16-226

Extinction of Indian claim, 26-227

General grants of Indian country, 26-227

General land laws, 26-227

Grant of right of way through Indian country, 16-231

Grants specifically extinguishing Indian claims, 26-227

Homesteads, 16-233

How far subject to state laws, 16-235

Adverse possession, 16-235

Descent, 16-236

Generally, 16-235

Taxation, 16-236

Indian land when sold ceases to be Indian country, 16-232

Indian reservations, 26-227

INDIANS, *cont'd.*Indian lands, *cont'd.*Indian title a mere right of occupancy,
16-230Individual allotments under treaties, 16-
232

Nature of title, 16-229

Pre-emption, 26-243

Prohibition of grants under general land
laws, 26-226

Protection of Indian allottees, 16-226

Settling on Indian lands, 16-226

Title, 16-229

Title of the five civilized tribes, 16-231

Title to land occupied by Indian nation,
16-215United States may dispose of fee of In-
dian land, 16-230

Indian traders, 16-228

Indian tribes:

. Extinguishment of Indian title, 16-231
States, 26-465

Instruction, 16-229

Interstate commerce (see *infra*, Regulation
of commerce with Indians), 17-47

Intoxicating liquors:

Sale of liquor to Indians, 12-1033

Irrigation, see IRRIGATION.

Judicial notice, 16-214

Treaties, 17-928

Laches, 16-217; 18-108

Legal status of Indians, 16-213

As individuals, 16-216

Citizenship, 16-216

Fourteenth and Fifteenth Amend-
ments, 16-216

Laches, 16-217

Right to sue and be sued, 16-216

Right to vote in state elections, 16-
217*In their tribal relations*, see *infra*, Tribal
relations.

Marriage, 16-214

Indian marriages, 16-214

Intermarriage of whites with Indians, 19-
1173Marriage of whites and Indians, 16-
216

Private international law, 19-1216

Tribal laws and customs, 19-1216

Validity, 19-1216

Military law:

Enlistment, 20-622

Officers of Indian affairs, 16-236

Persons, 22-739

Persons of mixed blood, 16-217

Protection of Indians, 16-225

Cutting timber on Indian land, 16-227

Driving stock on Indian lands, 16-226

Duty of United States, 16-225

Protection of Indian allottees, 16-226

Right of United States to sue, 16-226

Settling on Indian lands, 16-226

Taking or destroying property of Indians,
16-226*Public lands*, see *infra*, Indian lands.

Public officers:

Officers of Indian affairs, 16-236

Regulation of commerce with Indians, 16-227

Generally, 16-227

Indian traders, 16-228

Power of courts, 16-227

INDIANS, *cont'd.*Regulation of commerce with Indians, *cont'd.*

President, 16-227

Sale of liquor to Indians, see INTOXICAT-
ING LIQUORS.

Who are Indian tribes, 16-227

Removal of persons from Indian country, 16-
228

Discretion of officer, 16-228

Employment of military forces, 16-229

Return after removal, 16-229

Statutory provisions, 16-228

Reservation, see *infra*, Indian country.

Schools, 16-229

Self-government, 16-214

State:

Crimes, 16-224

Indian lands, 16-235

Indian tribes, 26-465

Jurisdiction, 16-224

State and public lands, see *infra*, Indian lands.*Status of Indians*, see *infra*, Legal status of
Indians.

Succession, 16-236

Suits, 16-216

Surrogate and probate courts, 16-214

Taxation:

Real property, 16-236

Timber, cutting, 16-227

Treaties, 16-218; 28-477

Treaties construed favorably to Indians,
16-219

Treaties of cession, 28-518

Treaties with Indians, laws of United
States, 16-218

Treaties with Indian tribes, 16-218

Treaties with states, 16-218

Trees and timber:

Cutting timber, 16-227

Tribal relations, 16-213

Adoption of whites, 16-215

Five civilized nations, 16-214

Legal position of Indian tribes, 16-
213

Power of self-government, 16-214

Status of particular tribes, 16-213

Title to land occupied by Indian nations,
see *infra*, Indian lands.

Wards of nation or state, 16-213

United States courts, 16-222

Wards of nation, 16-213

Who are Indians, 16-217

Burden of proving condition, 16-218

Half-breeds, 16-218

Persons of mixed blood, 16-217

Witnesses, 16-217; 30-940

INDICATE, 16-239**INDICAVIT**, 16-239**INDICTABLE:***Jeopardy*. see JEOPARDY.**INDICTMENT**, 16-239; 21-704

See GRAND JURIES.

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases),
see BAIL AND RECOGNIZANCE (IN CRIMINAL
CASES).

Cause, 5-773

Constitutional law, see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.
Corporations, see CORPORATIONS.

Did, 9-453

Due process of law, 10-304

Ex post facto laws, 12-534

Immediately, 15-1021

INDICTMENT, *cont'd.*

Impeachment:

Indictment and impeachment concurrent proceedings, 15-1073

Jury and jury trial, see **JURY AND JURY TRIAL**.

Libel and slander, see **LIBEL AND SLANDER**.

Malicious prosecution, 19-663

Mandamus:

Criminal prosecution no bar to issuance of mandamus, 19-747

Mandamus refused because of remedy by criminal prosecution, 19-747

Quashing indictment, 19-851

Merger, see **MERGER**.

Municipal corporations:

Liability of municipal corporations to indictment, 20-1231

Presentment:

Presentment and indictment distinguished, 22-1227

INDIFFERENT, 16-239

INDIGENT, 16-239

INDIGENT PERSON, see **POOR AND POOR LAWS**.

INDIGNITY, 16-240

See **DIVORCE**.

INDIRECT, 16-240

INDIRECTLY, 16-240

INDISPENSABLE PARTIES, 16-240

INDISPUTABLE, 16-240

INDIVIDUAL, 16-240

See **MUNICIPAL AID**.

Individual liberty, 18-1124

INDIVIDUALLY, 16-241

INDOOR, 16-241

INDORSEMENT — INDORSER — INDORSEE (see **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES**):

Bills of lading, see **BILLS OF LADING**.

Discount, 9-472

Filing, 13-15

Guaranty:

Guaranty and indorsement distinguished, 14-1129

INDUBITABLE, 16-241

INDUCE, 16-242

INDUCEMENT, 16-242

See **LIBEL AND SLANDER**.

INDULGENCE, 16-242

INDUSTRIAL, 16-242

INDUSTRIAL SCHOOLS, 16-242

See **HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION**.

INDUSTRY, 16-242

INEBRIATE, 16-242

See **HABITUAL DRUNKARD; INTOXICATION**.

INEFFECTUAL, 16-242

INELIGIBLE, 16-242

INEQUALITIES, 16-242

INEVITABLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY, 16-242; 18-254

See **ACT OF GOD; CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE**.

Act of God distinguished from, 1-587; 16-243

Baggage, 3-547

Bailments, 3-748, 751

Firearms, 12-519

Insanity, 16-623

Leases, 16-244

Navigation, 16-243

Negligence, 21-497

Negligence distinguished from, 16-242

INEVITABLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY, *cont'd.*

Ships and shipping, 16-243; 25-906

Burden of proof, 25-908

Collisions held inevitable, 25-907

Collisions held not inevitable, 25-908

Costs, 25-1046

Damages, 25-1024

Definition, 25-906

Fault of either party, 25-907

Prior negligence, 25-906

Voluntary act, 25-907

Unavoidable accident and inevitable accident synonymous, 16-243

Wharves and wharfingers, 30-511

IN EXTREMIS, see **DYING DECLARATIONS; GIFTS**.

INFAMOUS, 16-244

Infamous conduct, 16-244

INFAMOUS CRIMES, see **INFAMY AND INFAMOUS CRIMES**.

INFAMY AND INFAMOUS CRIMES, 16-245

Accomplices, 1-394

Admissions, 16-249

Arson, 16-246

Burglary, 16-246

Constitutional law:

Constitutional law as affecting criminal procedure under Federal Constitution, 16-253

Meaning of infamous crime in federal statute, 16-253

Conviction, 7-502

Counterfeiting, 16-254

Crimen falsi, 16-247

Defendant in criminal case, 30-1135, 1136

Definitions, 16-245

Infamous crimes, 16-245

Infamous crime within meaning of federal statute, 16-245

Infamy at common law, 16-245

Disqualification of witnesses, 16-246; 30-1135, 1136

Abolition of common-law rule by statute, 16-252; 30-980

Admission of false swearing, 16-249

Admission of infamous crime, 16-249

Admission of infamy elicited on cross-examination, 16-249

Conviction in another jurisdiction, 16-250

Crime and punishment test, 16-247

Crimen falsi, 16-247

Felony, 16-246

Forgery, 16-247

Illustrations of infamous crimes, 16-246, 247

Infamy determined by crime and not by punishment, 16-247

Judgment as a prerequisite to disqualification, 16-248

Larceny, 16-246

Mode of proof of conviction, 16-249

Pardon, see *infra*, **Pardon**.

Perjury, 16-247

Punishment as test, 16-247

Receiving stolen goods, 16-246

Record to establish conviction and sentence, 16-249

Removal of disqualification, 16-250, 252; 30-980

INFAMY AND INFAMOUS CRIMES, *cont'd.*

Disqualification of witnesses, *cont'd.*
 Reversal of judgment, 16-252
Right of witness to refuse to testify to his own infamy, see WITNESSES.
 Sentence as a prerequisite to disqualification, 16-248
 Sentence to house of refuge, 16-248
 Serving out sentence, 16-252
 Subornation of perjury, 16-247
 Treason, 16-246
 What crimes are infamous, 16-246

Divorce, 9-815
 Dying declarations, 10-375
 Election, 16-253
 False swearing, 16-247, 249
 Felony, 12-1033
 Houses of refuge and correction, 16-248
 Illustrations of infamous crimes, 16-246, 254
 Impeachment of witness, 30-1085
 Jury and jury trials, 16-253
 Larceny, 16-246, 254
Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
 Moral turpitude, 20-872
 Pardon, 16-250

Conditional pardon, 16-251
 Effect of pardon in general, 16-250
 Effect of pardon where disability annexed to crime by statute, 16-251
 Pardon prior to conviction, 16-250
 Proof of pardon, 16-252
 Proving conviction to affect credit after pardon, 16-251
 Remission or commutation of punishment, 16-251
 Removal of disqualification, 16-250

Parol evidence, 16-249
 Perjury, 16-247
 Public officers, 16-253
 Receiving stolen goods, 16-246
 Record:

Conviction and sentence to be proved by record, 16-249

Self-crimination, 16-249

Sentence:
 Disqualification of witnesses, 16-248
 Reversal of judgment, 16-252
 Sentence or judgment prerequisite, 16-248
 Sentence to be proved by record, 16-249
 Serving out sentence, 16-252
 Subornation of perjury, 16-247
 Treason, 16-246
 What crimes are infamous (see *infra*, Disqualification of witnesses), 16-253
Witnesses, see *infra*, Disqualification of witnesses.

INFANTICIDE, 20-538

See MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

INFANTS, 16-255

See CHILD — CHILDREN; GUARDIAN AND WARD; PARENT AND CHILD.

Abduction, see ABDUCTION.

Accounts, 1-438

Acknowledgments, see ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.

Actions, see *infra*, Infants *en ventre sa mere*.

Adoption of children, see ADOPTION OF CHILDREN.

Age (see *infra*, Age of consent; When majority attained):

Burden of proof, 16-314

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

Age, *cont'd.*

Criminal responsibility, 16-312
 Effect of infant's misrepresentations as to age, 16-291
 At law, 16-291
 Estoppel, 16-292
 In equity, 16-292
 Statutes, 16-292
 False representations as to age, 16-311

Agency:

Competency of infant to be principal, 1-940
 Appointment of agents by principal, 1-940
 Delivery by agent, 1-941
 Infant's acts by agent held valid, 1-942
 In general, 1-940
Power of attorney, see POWER OF ATTORNEY.
 Prejudicial and beneficial agents, 1-941

Infant as agent, 1-945

Ratification, 1-1184

Age of consent, 16-263; 19-1190

Common law, 16-263; 19-1190

Effect of marriage after age of consent, 16-263

Effect of marriage below age of consent, 16-263

United States, 16-263

Allowances, see ALLOWANCES.

Apprentices, see APPRENTICES.

Arbitration and award, 2-616; 16-286

Assault and battery, 2-976; 16-313

Indecent assault, 16-315

Liability of infant, 16-307

Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 3-22; 16-284

Attorney and client:

Compensation of attorney for infant, 3-416
 Qualifications of attorney, 3-285
 Services of attorney as necessities, 16-277, 279

Auctions and auctioneers, 3-492

Avoidance, see *infra*, Disaffirmance and avoidance.

Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-710

Necessaries, 16-279

Bailments:

Conversion of things bailed, 16-309

Bastardy:

Bond for support of bastard child, 16-274
 Necessaries, 16-279

Bigamy, 16-264

Billiards, 16-317

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-165; 16-273, 276, 285

Comakers with infant, 4-167

Indorsement, 4-167

Infant payee, 4-167

Infant's contracts voidable, 4-165

Liability of infant as maker or acceptor, 16-284

Necessaries, 4-166

Ratification, 4-166

Right of infant payee to indorse, 16-285

Statutes, 4-167

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

- Bills of exchange and promissory notes, *con.*
 - Voidable only, 16-285
- Bonds, 4-626
 - Bond required by law, 4-626
 - Illustrations, 4-626
 - In general, 4-626
 - Necessaries, 4-626
 - Obligee, 4-642
- Bounty, 22-674
- Breach of promise of marriage, 4-883; 16-265, 273
 - Necessaries, 16-279
- Building and loan associations, 4-1027
- Burden of proof:
 - Age, 16-314
 - Capacity to commit crime, 16-313, 314
- Burglary, 16-313
- Capacity to marry, *see infra*, Marriage.
- Capital punishment, 16-315
- Chattel mortgages, 5-956
- Children (see CHILD — CHILDREN):
 - Infants *en ventre sa mere*, 16-259
- Citizenship, 6-20
- Commencement of infancy, 16-258
- Compromise of causes of action, 16-286
 - Claims due infants, 16-286
 - Torts committed by infants, 16-286
- Compromising contracts, 16-286
 - Claims due infants, 16-286
 - Torts committed by infants, 16-286
- Conditions, 6-506
- Confessions, 16-312
- Confirmation, *see infra*, Ratification and confirmation.
- Consent, *see infra*, Age of consent.
- Consideration:
 - Debt contracted by infant as consideration, 6-681
 - New consideration to support ratification, 16-300
 - Restoration of consideration, *see infra*, Disaffirmance and avoidance.
 - Retention of consideration, 16-303
- Contracts (see *infra*, Ratification and confirmation), 16-271
 - Abandonment of ancient rule, 16-272
 - Ancient rule, 16-271
 - Avoidance, *see* DISAFFIRMANCE AND AVOIDANCE.
 - Contracts of infants distinguished, 16-271
 - Contracts which are binding, *see infra*, Contracts which are binding.
 - Contracts which are void, *see infra*, Contracts which are void.
 - Contracts which are voidable, *see infra*, Contracts which are voidable.
 - Disaffirmance and avoidance, *see infra*, Disaffirmance and avoidance.
 - Modern rule, 16-272
 - Necessaries, *see infra*, Necessaries.
 - Ratification and confirmation, *see infra*, Ratification and confirmation.
 - Torts connected with or growing out of contracts, 16-308
 - Validity, 16-271
- Contracts of hire:
 - Conversion of things bailed, 16-309
- Contracts which are binding, 16-273
 - Bond for fine in criminal prosecution, 16-274

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

- Contracts which are binding, *cont'd.*
 - Bond for support of bastard child, 16-274
 - Contracts for military service, 16-274
 - Contracts for necessities, *see infra*, Contracts.
 - Contracts in discharge of legal obligations, 16-273
 - Contracts of apprenticeship, 16-275
 - Executed contracts of marriage, 16-275
 - Execution of trust, 16-274
 - Legal obligations, 16-273
 - Necessaries, *see infra*, Necessaries.
- Contracts which are void, 16-272
 - Common law, 16-272
 - Confusion of terms void and voidable, 16-272
 - Statutes, 16-273
- Contracts which are voidable, 16-272, 282
 - Arbitration and award, *see* ARBITRATION AND AWARD.
 - Assignment for benefit of creditors, *see infra*, Assignments for the benefit of creditors.
 - Bills and notes, *see infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.
 - Compromise of causes of action, *see infra*, Compromise of causes of action.
 - Contract for services, *see* MASTER AND SERVANT.
 - Conveyance of real estate, 16-282
 - Disaffirmance and avoidance, *see infra*, Disaffirmance and avoidance.
 - General rule, 16-282
 - Infant engaged in business, 16-282
 - Leases, *see infra*, Leases.
 - Marriage settlements, *see infra*, Marriage settlements.
 - Married infant, 16-282
 - Mortgages, *see infra*, Mortgages.
 - Partnership contracts, *see* PARTNERSHIP.
 - Ratification and confirmation, *see infra*, Ratification and confirmation.
 - Right to disaffirm, 16-282
 - Sales of real or personal property, 16-282
 - Stock, *see* STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
 - Surety, *see infra*, Suretyship.
- Conversion and reconversion:
 - Election, 7-480
 - Eminent domain, 7-475
 - Reconversion, 7-475
 - Sale in partition suit of interest in land of persons *non sui juris*, 7-474
- Criminal law, 16-311
 - Age at which criminal responsibility begins, 16-312
 - Arson, 16-313
 - Assault and battery, 16-313
 - Burden of proof as to age, 16-314
 - Burden of proof as to capacity, 16-313
 - Burglary, 16-313
 - Capital punishment, 16-315
 - Confessions, 16-312
 - Criminal responsibility, 16-311
 - Evidence, 16-315
 - Indecent assault, 16-315
 - Larceny, 16-313
 - Mental capacity in general, 16-311
 - Murder, *see* MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.
 - Physical capacity, 16-315

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

- Criminal law, *cont'd.*
 - Place of imprisonment, 16-316
 - Punishment, 16-315
 - Rape, see RAPE.
- Cruelty to children, see CRUELTY TO CHILDREN.
- Custody, 8-530
- Debts of decedents:
 - Time of presentation, 8-1079
- Deeds, see DEEDS.
- Definition, 16-258
- Deputy, 9-374
- Deputy sheriffs and constables, 16-266
- Descent and distribution, see SUCCESSION.
- De ventre inspiciendo, 8-832
- Disaffirmance and avoidance (see *infra*, Ratification and confirmation), 16-287
 - Action of ejectment, 16-289
 - Actions at law, 16-289
 - Avoidance of whole transaction necessary, 16-293
 - Contracts of services, 16-290
 - Conveyance after majority, 16-289
 - Entry, necessity, 16-289
 - Executed contracts, 16-288
 - Executory contracts, 16-287
 - General principles, 16-287
 - Ignorance of one contracting party of infancy of other, 16-291
 - Leases, 16-290
 - Misrepresentations as to age, 16-291
 - Mode of disaffirmance, 16-288
 - Necessaries as a set-off, 16-291
 - Purchasers of real or personal property, 16-290
 - Recovery for use, 16-288
 - Recovery of thing sold, 16-288
 - Recovery of value of services, 16-290
 - Restoration of consideration, 16-293
 - Common law, 16-293
 - Consideration that has passed out of infant's hands, 16-293
 - Contracts of purchase, 16-294
 - Contracts of sale, 16-295
 - Depreciation of property, 16-295
 - Payment of rent, 16-296
 - Payment upon life insurance, 16-286
 - Statement of rule, 16-293
 - Statutes, 16-296
 - When infant never received the consideration, 16-294
 - When the nature of the consideration prevents its restoration, 16-295
- Right of infants to repudiate their contracts, 16-287
- Right to disaffirm, 16-282
- Sales of personal property, 16-288
- Sales of real property, 16-288
- Time when the right may or must be exercised, 16-298
 - Conveyance of land, 16-298
- Executory contracts and contracts respecting personalty, 16-298
- Reasonable time, 16-300
- Right to avoid during infancy, 16-298
- Time after majority, 16-299
- Time limited by statute of limitations, 16-299

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

- Disaffirmance and avoidance, *cont'd.*
 - Who may avail himself of the right, 16-296
 - Adult bound by contract with infant, 16-296
 - Committee in lunacy, 16-298
 - Heirs, 16-297
 - Personal representatives, 16-297
 - Plea of infancy a personal privilege, 16-296
 - Privies in estate, 16-298
- Divorce, see DIVORCE.
- Domicil, see DOMICIL.
- Dower, see DOWER.
- Duration of infancy, 16-258
- Dying declarations, 10-375
- Election (see EQUITABLE ELECTION), 10-590
- Embezzlement, see EMBEZZLEMENT.
- Enlistments, see MILITARY LAW.
- En ventre sa mere, see *infra*, Infants en ventre sa mere.
- Equitable election, see EQUITABLE ELECTION.
- Equity, 11-191
- Estoppel, 11-396
 - Misrepresentation or concealment of facts, 11-440
 - Misrepresentations as to age, 16-291, 292
- Evidence:
 - Mental capacity, 16-315
- Executors and administrators (see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS):
 - Accounting, 11-1183
 - Administrators *durante minoritate*, 11-800
 - Capacity to act, 16-267
 - Contracts of infant decedents, 11-940
 - Disaffirmance and avoidance, 16-297
 - Infant as administrator, 11-780
 - Necessity of administration, 11-744
- Exemplary damages, 12-23
- Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).
- False pretenses and cheats, 12-836
- Family agreements or settlements, 12-876
- Fellow servants, see FELLOW SERVANTS.
- Fines and penalties:
 - Bond for fine in criminal prosecution, 16-274
- Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Foreclosure of mortgages:
 - Defense, 13-817
 - Statute of limitations, 13-797
- Fraud:
 - False representations as to age, 16-311
 - Fraud in purchase of property, 16-310
 - Fraud in sale of property, 16-310
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- Frightening horses, 16-308
- Garnishment, 14-808
 - Wages of minor, 14-783
- Gifts, see GIFTS.
- Grandchildren:
 - Infants en ventre sa mere, 16-259
- Grand juries, 17-1264
- Guaranty, 14-1132
- Guardian ad litem, see GUARDIAN AD LITEM.
- Guardian and ward, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.
- Heirs:
 - Disaffirmance and avoidance, 16-297

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

- Houses of refuge and correction (see HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION), 16-316
- Immoral literature, 16-317
- Implied contracts:
 - Necessaries, 16-275
- Implied trusts*, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.
- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions:
 - Privilege from arrest, 16-43
- Improvements, 16-101
- Indecent assault, 16-315
- Infants *en ventre sa mere* (see PREGNANCY), 4-719; 11-20; 16-258
 - Capacity to take property, 16-258
 - Civil damage act, 16-261
 - Death of parent by wrongful act, 16-261
 - Deemed *in esse* for purposes of property, 16-259
 - Distinction between pregnant and quick with child, 16-260
 - Existence inchoate and conditional, 16-260
 - Fiction for benefit of child only, 16-260
 - Included in devise or bequest to children, 16-259
 - Included under grandchildren, 16-259
 - Interest not divested by judicial sale before birth, 16-260
 - Legacies and devises, 18-735
 - Unborn illegitimate child as legatee or devisee, 18-737
 - "Living at the death," 16-259
 - Personal injuries before birth, 16-261
 - Presumption as to capability of living, 16-260
 - Rights of action, 16-261
 - Statutory provisions for posthumous children, 16-261
 - Succession, 16-259
- Inhabitant, 16-334
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-657
 - Debt contracted by infant, 16-682
- Interest:
 - Questions of law and fact, 23-578
- Intoxicating liquors*, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.
- Judgments and decrees, 17-1071
 - Payment:
 - Next friend of infant, 17-859
- Jurisdiction, 11-191
- Kidnapping*, see KIDNAPPING.
- Laches*, see LACHES.
- Landlord and tenant*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Larceny, 16-313; 18-509
- Leases, 9-114; 16-284; 18-608
 - Coverture, 18-609
 - Disaffirmance and avoidance, 16-290; 18-609
 - Infant lessee enjoying possession liable for rent, 18-609
 - Infant lessees, 18-609
 - Infant lessors, 18-608
 - Ratification, 16-307; 18-609
- Legacies and devises:
 - Infant *en ventre sa mere* as legatee or devisee, 18-735
- Interest:
 - Legacy to child, 18-798
 - Payment, 18-791
 - Payment to infants, 11-1164
 - Time of payment, 18-792, 793

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

- Legal obligation, 16-273, 276
- Legislative relief from disabilities of nonage, 16-262
- Liability for torts*, see *infra*, Torts.
- Liability upon contracts*, see *infra*, Contracts.
- Libel and slander:
 - Who may maintain action, 18-1052
- Life insurance, 19-42
- Limitation of actions*, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.
- "Living at the death:"
 - Infants *en ventre sa mere*, 16-259
- Lost property, 19-582
- Majority*, see *infra*, When majority attained.
- Marriage, 16-263; 19-1169
 - Age of consent*, see *infra*, Age of consent.
 - Capacity to marry, 16-263
 - Consent of parent or guardian, 19-1190
 - Age of consent at common law, 19-1190
 - English statutes, 19-1190
 - Persons whose consent is required, 19-1190
 - Validity of marriage under statutes, 19-1191
- Effect of marriage after age of consent, 16-264
- Effect of marriage below age of consent, 16-263
 - Disaffirming on reaching age of consent, 15-264
 - Ratification on reaching age of consent, 16-264
 - Where infant over seven years, 16-263
 - Where infant under seven years, 16-263
- Impotency, 19-1169
- Liability for breach of promise*, see *infra*, Breach of promise of marriage.
- Statutes forbidding marriage of infants, 16-264
 - Validity of executed contract, 16-275
- Marriage settlements (see MARRIAGE SETTLEMENTS), 16-284
- Master and servant*, see MASTER AND SERVANT.
- Mechanics' liens*, see MECHANICS' LIENS.
- Military law*, see MILITARY LAW.
- Mortgages, 9-114; 13-817; 16-283; 20-914
 - Ratification, 16-306
- Murder and manslaughter, 16-313
 - Capital punishment, 16-315
- National banks*, see NATIONAL BANKS.
- Necessaries, 16-275
 - Education, 16-278
 - Express contracts, 16-276
 - Implied contracts, 16-275
 - Obligation imposed by law, 16-276
 - What are necessities, 16-276
 - Attorney's services, 16-277
 - Bastardy proceedings, 16-279
 - Borrowing money to buy necessities, 16-281
 - Breach of promise of marriage, 16-279
 - Business, things required to conduct, 16-277
 - Collegiate education, 16-278
 - Considerations determining the question, 16-276
 - Conveniences, 16-278

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

Necessaries, *cont'd.*

What are necessities, *cont'd.*

- Education, 16-278
- Family necessities, 16-278
- Improvement of infant's land, 16-276
- Infant supported by parent or guardian, 16-280
- Legal rights, 16-279
- Luxury, 16-278
- Money paid by third person, 16-281
- Must supply personal wants, 16-276
- Necessaries for family, 16-278
- Need of infant, 16-279
- Ornaments, 16-278
- Over-supply of infant's needs, 16-279
- Particular considerations, 16-278
- Personal liberty, 16-279
- Questions of law and fact, 16-281
- Recognizance, 16-279
- Residence at home, 16-280
- Suitability for infant's condition, 16-279
- Support of infant by parent or guardian, 16-280
- Things required in conducting business, 16-277
- Third person, money paid by, 16-281
- Usefulness of articles, 16-278

Notary public, 21-556

Nuisances:

Criminal liability, 21-712

Obligation imposed by law, 16-273, 276

Parent and child, see PARENT AND CHILD.

Partition, 9-114; 21-1133, 1157, 1166, 1182, 1189, 1192

Distribution of proceeds, 21-1214

Inadequacy of price, 21-1208

Partition sale, 21-1200

Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.

Patents, see PATENTS.

Payment, 22-528

Presumption of payment, 22-604

Pedigree, 22-647

Pensions and bounties, 22-660, 674

Persons, 22-738

Pool, 16-317

Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.

Power of attorney, see POWER OF ATTORNEY.

Powers, see POWERS.

Prescription, see PRESCRIPTION.

Presumptions, see PRESUMPTIONS.

Private international law, 22-1336

Time at which infant arrives at majority, 16-262

Privies:

Disaffirmance and avoidance, 16-298

Privilege from arrest, 16-43

Proof of infancy:

Evidence, 12-861

Protection of infants, see *infra*, Statutes for the protection of infants.

Public officers, 16-266

Capacity to hold office, 16-266

Capacity to serve process, 16-266

Office purely ministerial, 16-266

Punishment:

Capital punishment, 16-315

Purchasers for value and without notice, 16-288

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

Questions of law and fact:

Necessaries, 16-281

Ratification, 16-305

Quitclaim deeds:

Disaffirmance, 9-115

Railroads, see RAILROADS.

Rape, see RAPE.

Ratification, see *infra*, Ratification and confirmation.

Ratification and confirmation (see *infra*, Disaffirmance and avoidance), 16-300

Acknowledgment of liability insufficient, 16-302

Conditional ratification, 16-303

Consideration, 16-300

Contracts of services, 16-307

Conveyance of property, 16-306

Deed, confirmation by, 16-304

Effect of ratification, 16-300

Engagement to pay when able, 16-303

Executed contracts, 16-304

Executory contracts, 16-301

Express ratification, 16-301, 304

Failure to disaffirm, 16-306

Implied ratification, 16-303, 305

Knowledge of nonliability, 16-302

Lease, 16-307

Married infant, 16-301

Mode of ratification, 16-301

Mortgage given by infant, 16-306

New consideration, 16-300

Part payment of debt, 16-304

Power to ratify contract made during infancy, 16-300

Purchase-money mortgage, 16-306

Question of fact, 16-305

Retention of goods purchased, 16-304

Retention of land purchased, 16-303

Retention or disposition of consideration, 16-303

Sale of property purchased, 16-304

Sales, 16-306

Terms of ratification, 16-301

Time of ratification, 16-301

To whom made, 16-303

Verbal confirmation, 16-305

Voluntary nature of ratification, 16-302

When ratification may be made, 16-301

Who may ratify, 16-301

Writing, necessity of, 16-302

Reasonable time:

Disaffirmance and avoidance, 16-299

Receivers, see RECEIVERS.

Receiving stolen property, 24-46

Recitals, 24-61

Release and discharge, 24-297

Removal of disabilities allowed by statutes, 16-262

Repudiation, see *infra*, Disaffirmance and avoidance.

Sales, 16-282; 24-1165

Disaffirmance and avoidance, 16-288, 290

Fraud, 16-310

Ratification, 16-306

Restoration of the consideration, 16-293

Retention of consideration, 16-304

Sale of prohibited articles to infants, 16-317

Seamen:

Contracts of minors voidable, 25-94

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

- Seduction*, see SEDUCTION.
- Sentence and punishment, 16-315
 - Capital punishment, 16-315
- Service of process, 16-266
- Sheriffs and constables:
 - Deputy sheriff or constable, 16-266
- Specific performance:
 - Laches, 26-79
- Statutes:
 - Authorizing sale of infant's land, 23-942
 - Removal of disabilities allowed by statutes, 16-262
- Statutes for the protection of infants, 16-316
 - Admitting to places of amusement, 16-317
 - Custody and care, 16-316
 - Employment of infants, 16-316
 - Generally, 16-316
 - Sale of prohibited articles to infants, 16-317
- Statutes of descent and distribution*, see SUCCESSION.
- Subrogation*, see SUBROGATION.
- Succession*, see SUCCESSION.
- Summary proceedings, 27-375
- Suretyship, 16-285; 27-436
- Taxation*, see TAXATION.
- Tobacco, 16-317
- Torts, 16-307
 - Agent's acts, 16-308
 - Assault and battery, 16-307
 - Bailment, conversion, 16-309
 - Coercion of parent or guardian, 16-308
 - Compensatory damages, 16-308
 - Compromise, 16-296
 - Conversion of things bailed, 16-309
 - Extent of parent's liability, 16-308
 - False representations as to age, 16-311
 - Fraud in making contracts, 16-310
 - Fraud in making purchase, 16-310
 - Fraud in sale of property, 16-310
 - Frightening horses, 16-308
 - Illustrations, 16-307, 308
 - Liability for acts of agent, 16-308
 - Liability for torts, 16-307
 - Pure torts, 16-307
 - Seduction, 16-308
 - Torts growing out of contracts, 16-309
- Treason, 28-469
- Trover and conversion, 16-309
- Trusts and trustees*, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Unborn children*, see *infra*, *Infants en ventre sa mere*.
- Vagrancy, 29-571
- Vendor and purchaser, 16-282
 - Disaffirmance and avoidance, 16-288, 290
 - Express ratification, 16-304
 - Fraud, 16-310
 - Ratification, 16-306
 - Restoration of the consideration, 16-293
 - Retention of land purchased, 16-303
- Ventre sa mere*, see *infra*, *Infants en ventre sa mere*.
- Void and voidable*, see *infra*, *Contracts which are void*; *Contracts which are voidable*.
- Waiver, 29-1093
- Warrants of attorney, 30-108

INFANTS, *cont'd.*

- Warranty, 30-207
- When majority attained, 15-262
 - At what moment infant attains majority, 16-262
 - Common law, 16-262
 - Conflict of law, 16-262
 - Females, 16-262
 - Married infants, 16-262
 - Person of age on day before birthday, 16-262
- Wills, 16-265
 - Capacity to dispose of property by will, 16-265
 - Common law, 16-265
 - Infant *en ventre sa mere* as legatee or devisee, 18-735
 - Personal property, 16-265
 - Real property, 16-265
 - Statutes, 16-265
- Witnesses*, see WITNESSES.
- INFECT — INFECTION**, 16-317
 - See ANIMALS; BOARDS OF HEALTH; HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS; QUARANTINE; VACCINATION.
- INFECTIOUS DISEASE:**
 - Libel and slander*, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.
- INFEOFFMENT**, see FEOFFMENT.
- INFERENCE**, 16-317
- INFERIOR COURTS**, see COURTS; JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.
- INFERIOR TRIBUNAL**, 16-319
- INFIDEL**, 16-319
 - See WITNESSES.
- INFINITESIMAL**, 16-319
- INFIRMARY**, 16-319
- INFIRMITY**, 16-320
- INFLAMMABLE**, 16-320
- INFLAMMATORY**, 16-320
- INFLECT**, 16-320
- INFLUENCE**, 16-321
 - See UNDUE INFLUENCE.
- INFLUENZA**, 16-321
- INFORMAL ISSUE**, 16-321
- INFORMALITY**, 16-321
- IN FORMA PAUPERIS**, 16-321
- INFORMATION**, 16-321
 - Rewards, 16-322; 24-949, 950
- INFORMATION AND BELIEF**, 16-322
 - See WARRANTS.
- INFORMATION IN THE NATURE OF QUO WARRANTO**, see QUO WARRANTO.
- INFORMATION OF INTRUSION**, 16-322
- INFORMERS**, 16-323
 - See DETECTIVES.
 - Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-728
 - Compensation*, see *infra*, *Right to compensation*.
 - Confiscation, 16-324; 30-20
 - Constitutional law, 16-324
 - Definition, 16-323
 - Divesting of informer's share, 16-326
 - Enforcement of informer's rights, 16-327
 - Gambling contracts, 14-636
 - Right of action given to informer, 14-625
 - Intoxicating liquors*, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.
 - Joint informers, 16-325
 - Misconduct of informer, 16-327
 - Pardon, 16-326; 24-572

INFORMERS, *cont'd.*

- Privileged communications, 23-53
- Public officers, 16-325
- Release, 16-327
- Remission of fine or forfeiture, 16-327
- Repeal of statute, 16-326
- Reprieve, pardon, and amnesty, 16-326
- Revenue laws, 16-324
- Right to compensation, 16-323
 - Confiscation act, 16-324
 - Constitutionality of statutory provision for informers, 16-324
 - Money recovered on contract with United States, 16-324
 - Out of what fines or forfeitures informer's share allowed, 16-323
 - Right of informer to compensation in general, 16-323
 - Sum recovered from surety on recognizance, 16-324
- Violation of internal revenue laws, 16-324
- Vesting of informer's share, 16-326
- War, 30-20
- Who may claim informer's share, 16-325
 - Disclosing conspiracy, 16-325
 - Generally, 16-325
 - Government officers, 16-325
 - Joint informers, 16-325
- Witnesses, see WITNESSES.*

INFRINGEMENT (see COPYRIGHT; PATENTS):

- Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, 28-408

INGRESS, 16-328

INGROSS, 14-1120

- See* ENGROSS — ENGROSSMENT.

INHABIT — INHABITANT, 10-589; 16-328, 329

- See* CITIZENSHIP; DOMICIL; RESIDENCE, RESIDENT, ETC.
- Admissions, 1-706
- Attachment, 16-334
- Charities and trusts for charitable uses, 16-335
- Citizenship, 6-16; 16-331
- Construed with reference to context and subject-matter, 16-329
- Corporations, 16-333; 27-923
- Definite absence, 16-330
- Domicil, 10-8, 10; 16-330
- Elections, 10-589, 590
- Foreign corporations, 16-333
- Homestead, 15-556
- Infants, 16-334
- Legacies and devises, 16-335
- Living in one place and carrying on business in another, 16-330
- Occupier, 16-334
- Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.*
- Residence, resident, etc., 16-331
- Schools, 16-334
- State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.*
- Temporary residence, 16-329
- Two residences, 16-330
- INHABITANCY:**
 - Dwell, 10-352
- INHALE, 16-335**
- INHERIT — INHERITOR, 16-335**
 - Inherit and pay, 16-335

INHERITANCE, 16-335

- See* ESTATES; SUCCESSION; SUCCESSION TAXES.

- Personal property, 16-336

- Profit à prendre, 23-188*

INHERITANCE TAX, *see* SUCCESSION TAX.

INHUMANITY, *see* LIBEL AND SLANDER.

INHUMAN TREATMENT (see DIVORCE):

- Inhuman treatment endangering life, 9-786

INIQUITY, 16-336

INITIAL, 16-336

INITIALS, *see* NAMES.

INJUNCTION AND RECEIVER, *see* RECEIVERS.

INJUNCTIONS, 16-337

- See* EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION); NUISANCES; SEPARATION (HUSBAND AND WIFE).
- Abatement of nuisances, see ABATEMENT OF NUISANCES.*
- Abatement of suit, 16-425

Accident:

- Injunction to obtain benefit of set-off, 16-400
- Judgments obtained through accident, 16-383

Action on bond, 16-453

- Accrual of right on discontinuance or dismissal, 16-456
- Accrual of right on partial dissolution, 16-457

- Assessment of damages as prerequisite to action on bond, 16-461

- Damages, 16-463

- Defenses to action on bond, 16-458

- Disobedience to writ, 16-458

- General rule as to merits of injunction suit, 16-458

- Issuance of second injunction, 16-458

- Reversal of judgment enjoined, 16-459

- Solvency of principal, 16-458

- Want of jurisdiction, 16-458

- Discontinuance, 16-456

- Dismissal, 16-456

- Dissolution, 16-455, 457

- Evidence, 16-459

- Merger of common-law remedy, 16-453

- Necessity for actual issuance of injunction, 16-454

- Necessity for final decree, 16-454

- Accrual of right on discontinuance or dismissal, 16-456

- Discontinuance, 16-456

- Dismissal, 16-456

- General rule, 16-454

- Right of action dependent on wording of bond, 16-455

- Right of action on bare dissolution, 16-455

- Right of action, 16-453

- Right of action on dissolution of injunction against judgment, 16-457

- Right to sue on bond without enforcing judgment, 16-457

Actions at law, 16-365

- Accident, 16-367

- Actions relating to real property, 16-373

- Confining action to original forum, 16-368

- Criminal prosecutions, see infra, Criminal prosecutions.*

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.***Actions at law, *cont'd.***

- Discovery necessary for defense, 16-370
- Enjoining actions against officers of court, 16-369
- Extent of jurisdiction, 16-365
- Fraud, 16-367
- Inequitable defenses, 16-369
- Injunction does not operate on courts or judges, 16-365
- Jurisdiction, 16-365
- Mistake, 16-367
- Multiplicity of suits, 16-373
- Nature of jurisdiction, 16-365
- Necessity of confessing judgment, 16-373
- Officers of court, 16-369
- Proceedings in same court of equity, 16-372
- Statute of limitations, 16-369
- Where remedy at law is adequate, 16-365
 - Applications of rule, 16-366, 367
 - Equity will not enjoin where remedy at law is adequate, 16-366
 - Statement of rule, 16-365
 - Where remedy at law is inadequate, 16-367

Adequacy of remedy at law, see infra, Remedy at law.

Advice of counsel:

- Violation of injunction, 16-438

Agency:

- Violation by agent, 16-437

Air, see LIGHT AND AIR.

Alteration of instruments:

- Fraudulent alteration of judgment, 16-382

Amount in controversy, 16-351

Amount of bond, 16-447

- Recovery limited to amount of bond, 16-464

Appeal:

- Neglect of remedy by appeal, 16-377

Apprehended injury insufficient, 16-361

Arbitration and award:

- Injunctive relief against awards, 16-398

Assessment of damages, see infra, Damages.

Assignments:

- Injunction bonds, 2-1042

Attorney and client:

- Attorney's authority to execute injunction bond, 3-348
- Judgments obtained by fraud, 16-381
- Judgments obtained through negligence, incompetence, or mistake of attorney, 16-392
- Judgments obtained through unauthorized appearance of attorney, 16-391
- Violation by attorney, 16-437

Attorney-general:

- Nuisances, 3-481
- Purpresture, 3-481
- Restraining unlawful exercise of power by municipal corporation, 3-482
- Restraining unlawful exercise of power of private corporations, 3-483

Attorney's fees, 16-467

- Actual payment of counsel fees unnecessary, 16-469

Amount as affected by interests involved, 16-470

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.***Attorney's fees, *cont'd.***

- Amount question for jury, 16-470
- Counsel fees recoverable as damages, 16-467
- Evidence of rendition of services, 16-470
- Final hearing, 16-468
- General rule, 16-467
- Limitation of recovery, 16-469
- Services on appeal, 16-468
- State courts, 16-467
- United States courts, 16-467
- Balance of convenience, 16-363
- Bankruptcy, see infra, Insolvency and bankruptcy.*
- Biography, 4-574
- Boards of health, see BOARDS OF HEALTH.*
- Bonds (see *infra, Action on bond; Sureties*), 16-439
 - Action on bond, see infra, Action on bond.*
 - Amount of bond, 16-447
 - Recovery limited to amount of bond, 16-464
 - Approval of bond, 16-445
 - Benefit of whom, 16-446
 - By whom executed, 16-444
 - Clerk, 16-445
 - Conditions prescribed by statute, 16-446
 - Conditions, unnecessary, 16-447
 - Considerations for bond, 16-445
 - Construction, 16-450
 - Defective bond, see infra, Dissolution of injunction.*
 - Delegation of power of approval, 16-445
 - Discretion of court as to terms, 16-447
 - Execution, 16-444
 - Execution, proof of, 16-449
 - Filing, 16-448
 - Insertion of unnecessary conditions surplusage, 16-447
 - Inures to whose benefit, 16-446
 - Liability imported by bond, 16-443
 - Misrecitals in bond, 16-448
 - Names of sureties, 16-448
 - Necessity for, 16-439
 - Bonds usually required, 16-440
 - Common law, 16-439
 - Complainant's right clear, 16-442
 - Condition for issuing restraining orders, 16-441
 - Discretion of court, 16-439, 440
 - Effect of issuance before execution of bond, 16-443
 - Execution of bond requisite to effectiveness of order, 16-443
 - Final decree, 16-441
 - Formerly not required, 16-439
 - Issuance before execution of bond, 16-443
 - Malicious prosecution, 16-440
 - Mandatory statutes, 16-441
 - Plaintiff's liability dependent on bond in absence of malice, 16-440
 - Right of court to require bond, 16-439
 - Statutes, 16-440
 - Statutes mandatory, 16-441
 - Statutes requiring bonds, 16-440
 - Waiver of irregularity, 16-443
 - When unnecessary, 16-441

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.***Bonds, *cont'd.***

- Necessity for direction in order, 16-447
- Object of bond, 16-443
- Order for delivery of bond for prosecution, 16-449
- Payable to whom, 16-445
- Place of execution and signature, 16-444
- Purpose of bond, 16-443
- Signature, 16-444
- Statutes governing, 16-444
- Statutory conditions, 16-446
- Statutory forms, 16-446
- Statutory provisions must be complied with, 16-446
- Strict construction, 16-450
- Substantial compliance with statute, 16-446
- Sureties*, see *infra*, *Sureties*.
- Sureties'* names, 16-448
- Surplusage, 16-447
- Terms, 16-446, 447
- Terms discretionary with court in absence of statute, 16-447
- Time of execution, 16-444
- To whom payable, 16-445

Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, 8-218

Carriers of goods:

- Discrimination, 5-178
- Mandatory injunction where carrier refuses to receive and carry, 5-161

Certainty of right sought to be protected, 16-358

Certiorari:

- Neglect of remedy by certiorari, 16-378

Change of possession:

- Whether injunction will require change of possession, 16-364

Classes of injunctions, 16-342

Clerk of court:

- Approval of bond, 16-445

Cloud upon title, 16-408

- Sheriff's deed, 16-408
 - Attack upon good faith, 16-411
 - Circumstances justifying interference, 16-408
 - Conflict of authority, 16-409
 - Doubt as to title, 16-411
 - Homestead exemption, 16-410
 - Levy upon land of stranger to writ, 16-409
 - Power in general, 16-408
 - Prevention of cloud though sale would be void, 16-409
 - Relief though judgment not a lien, 16-410
 - Separate property of married women, 16-410
 - Stranger to writ, 16-411
 - Void sale, 16-408

Common injunctions, 16-348

Confession of judgment, 16-373

- Relief against judgments by confession, 16-394

Consideration:

- Bond, 16-449

Consolidation of corporations, 6-806

Conspiracy, 6-880

Constitutional law:

- Carrying out of unconstitutional law, 29-216

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.***Constitutional law:**

- Constitutionality of statute on which injunction based, 16-430
- Injunction against the executive, 6-1018
- Power of courts of one state or country to enjoin proceedings in another state or country*, see *infra*, *Power of courts of one state or country to enjoin proceedings in another state or country*.

Contempt:

- Violation of injunction*, see *CONTEMPT*.

Continuance of injunction (see *infra*, *Dissolution of injunction*), 16-432

Discretion of court, 16-432

Dissolution more injurious than continuance, 16-433

Doubtful cases, 16-434

Fraud, 16-435

Grounds for continuing injunction, 16-433

Illustrations, 16-434, 435

Important questions of law at issue, 16-434

Irreparable injury to plaintiff ground for continuance, 16-433

New matter set up by answer, 16-434

When interference with discretion authorized, 16-432

Where dissolution would prevent relief sought, 16-433

Contracts:

- Injunction against breach*, see *SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE*.

Convenience:

- Balance of convenience considered, 16-363

Copyright, see *COPYRIGHT*.

Corporations (see *ULTRA VIRES*):

- Injunction against *ultra vires* acts, 7-859
- Perpetual injunction from exercising corporate franchises, 9-603

Costs and expenses, 16-466

Attorney's fee, see *infra*, *Attorney's fees*.

Counsel fees, see *infra*, *Attorney's fees*.

Expenses incurred on reference, 16-466

Liability of sureties, 16-451

Necessary costs and expenses generally recoverable, 16-466

Recovery of counsel fees on dissolution of injunction, see *infra*, *Attorney's fees*.

Sureties, 16-451

Where injunction perpetuated in part, 16-467

Counsel fees, see *infra*, *Attorney's fees*.

Courts (see *infra*, *Discretion of court*; *Jurisdiction*):

Damages, see *infra*, *Damages*.

Dissolution of injunction, see *infra*, *Dissolution of injunction*.

Power of courts of one state or country to enjoin proceedings in another state or country, see *infra*, *Power of courts of one state or country to enjoin proceedings in another state or country*.

Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts, see *infra*, *Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts*.

Power of state courts to enjoin proceedings in federal courts, 16-420

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Criminal acts, 16-363
- Criminal injunctions, 16-363
- Criminal law :
 - Exceptions where injunction is authorized by statute, 11-196
 - Illustrations, 11-196, 197, 199
 - Interference with criminal proceedings, 11-198
 - Judgments in criminal cases, 16-397
 - Prevention of crimes, 11-195
- Criminal prosecutions, 16-370
 - Applications of rule, 16-371, 372
 - Exceptions to rule, 16-372
 - Former jurisdiction of English courts of equity, 16-370
- Infraction of municipal ordinance, 16-371
- Injury to property rights, 16-372
- Prosecution for violation of statutes, 16-370
- Prosecution of officer of court of equity, 16-372
- Prosecution to try right under consideration in court of equity, 16-372
- Crossings*, see **CROSSINGS**.
- Cross injunctions, 16-348
- Damages, 8-719; 16-459
 - Action on bond, 16-463
 - Amount, discretion of court, 16-465
 - Amount of recovery limited by bond, 16-464
 - Assessment as prerequisite to action on bond, 16-461
 - Assessments, effect of, 16-462
 - Consequential damages, 16-463
 - Costs and expenses*, see *infra*, **Costs and expenses**.
 - Damages for enjoining sale of property under deed of trust, 16-466
 - Damages not susceptible of estimation, 16-355
 - Discretion of court as to amount, 16-465
 - Dissolution of injunction against judgments, 16-465
 - Dissolution of injunction restraining acts of ownership, 16-466
 - Dissolution of injunction restraining sale or disposal of goods, 16-466
 - Effect of assessment, 16-462
 - Enforcement by action on bond, 16-463
 - Evidence of damages, 16-461
 - Liability of sureties*, see *infra*, **Sureties**.
 - Manner of assessing, 16-459
 - At common law, 16-459
 - Injunction against judgments, 16-460
 - Power of court to assess on dissolution, 16-460
 - Reference to ascertain damages, 16-460
 - Statutes, 16-460
- Measure of damages, 16-463
- Proximate damages only recoverable, 16-463
 - Diminution of profits, 16-463
 - Exemplary damages, 16-464
 - General rule, 16-463
 - Loss of property, 16-463
 - Necessity for exercise of care and prudence by defendant, 16-464

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Damages, *cont'd.*
 - Proximate damages only recoverable, *con.*
 - Recovery of damages on partial dissolution, 16-464
 - Remote, consequential, or speculative damages, 16-463
 - Record must show evidence, 16-461
 - Remote damages, 16-463
 - Right of court dissolving injunction to enforce payment, 16-462
 - Rendition of judgment against principal and sureties, 16-462
 - Speculative damages, 16-463
 - Sureties*, see *infra*, **Sureties**.
- Decrees*, see *infra*, **Judgments and decrees**.
- De facto* corporations, 8-756
- De facto* officers, 8-826
- Default of judgments, 16-393
 - Illustrations, 16-393, 394
 - Judgments by default not usually relieved against, 16-393
- Defenses*, see *infra*, **Action on bond; Judgments and decrees**.
- Definition, 16-342
- Detectives :
 - Injunction to restrain employment of detectives, 9-414
- Discharge*, see *infra*, **Dissolution of injunction**.
- Discontinuance*, see *infra*, **Action on bond**.
- Discretion of court :
 - Amount of damages, 16-465
 - Bond, 16-439, 440
 - Continuance of injunction, 16-432
 - Dissolution of injunction, 16-424, 425
 - Interlocutory injunctions, 16-345
 - Terms of bond, 16-447
- Disfranchisement, 9-502
- Disobedience*, see *infra*, **Violation of injunction**.
- Dissolution of corporations :
 - Perpetual injunction from exercising corporate franchises, 9-603
- Dissolution of injunction (see *infra*, **Continuance of injunction**), 16-423
- Abatement of suit, 16-425
- Action on bond*, see *infra*, **Action on bond**.
- Adequate security, 16-425
- Attorney's fees*, see *infra*, **Attorney's fees**.
- Consideration of balance of convenience, 16-425
- Conveniences, 16-425
- Counsel fees*, see *infra*, **Attorney's fees**.
- Court granting has inherent power to dissolve, 16-423
- Damages*, see *infra*, **Damages**.
- Defective or insufficient bond, 16-429
 - Additional security may be required, 16-430
 - Allowing reasonable time to file sufficient bond, 16-429
 - New conditions, 16-430
 - Requiring additional security, 16-530
 - Whether sufficient ground to dissolve, 16-429
- Defective service of process, 16-428
- Discharge and dissolution distinguished, 16-425

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Dissolution of injunction, *cont'd.*
 - Discretion of court, 16-424
 - Disobedience of writ by complainant, 16-429
 - Dissolution and discharge distinguished, 16-425
 - Dissolution by court of its own motion, 16-425
 - Due diligence in prosecuting, 16-427
 - Effect of dissolution, 16-431
 - Ex mero motu*, 16-425
 - Grounds of dissolution, 16-426
 - Improvident issuance of injunction, 16-426
 - Insolvency, 16-425
 - Ipso facto* dissolution, 16-425
 - Jurisdiction, want of, 16-426
 - Laches, 16-427
 - Laches in prosecuting cause, 16-427
 - Laches in seeking dissolution, 16-428
 - Legalizing acts enjoined, 16-430
 - Misrepresentation of material facts, 16-431
 - Nature of discretion, 16-425
 - Notice of application, 16-428
 - Security, 16-425
 - Service of process defective, 16-428
 - Solvency of defendant, 16-425
 - Statute legalizing acts enjoined, 16-430
 - Suppression of material facts, 16-431
 - Technical errors or inaccuracies in bill or order, 16-431
 - Uncertainty of writ, 16-427
 - Unconstitutionality of statute on which injunction based, 16-430
 - Vagueness of writ, 16-427
 - Want of jurisdiction to issue, 16-426
 - Want of notice of application, 16-428
 - What courts have power to dissolve, 16-423
 - Where injunction has become useless, 16-431
- Dividends:
 - Payment of dividends out of capital, 9-701
- Doubtfulness of right sought to be protected, 16-358
- Easements, 10-431
- Elections*, see ELECTIONS.
- Electric-light companies:
 - Conflicting rights of electric-light companies, 10-867
 - Streets, 10-868
- Elevated railroads, 10-910
 - Right to trial by jury in injunction proceedings, 10-939
- Enjoin, 11-37
- Enjoining illegal issuance of warrants, 21-20
- Equitable defenses:
 - Necessity of taking advantage of legal remedies:
 - Defense not available because of form of pleading, 16-379
- Equitable mortgages, 11-143
- Equity:
 - He who seeks equity must do equity, 11-159
- Equity acts *in personam* and not *in rem*, 11-173
- Estoppel (see *infra*, Laches of party seeking relief by injunction):

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Estoppel, *cont'd.*
 - Sureties, 16-452
 - Existence of judgment, 16-452
 - Illustrations, 16-452, 453
 - Issuance of injunction, 16-452
 - Operation of bond as estoppel on sureties, 16-452
 - Sureties estopped to deny recitals of bond, 16-452
- Evidence:
 - Action on bond, 16-459
 - Damages, see *infra*, Damages.
- Executions, 11-699, 717; 16-401
 - Action, 16-401
 - Adequacy of legal remedy, 16-401
 - Cloud upon title*, see *infra*, Cloud upon title.
 - Destruction of lien, 11-700
 - Effect of injunction upon computation of time execution may remain in force, 11-700
 - Effect on lien, 11-699, 700
 - Estoppel, 16-403
 - Exemptions*, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).
 - Inadequate remedy at law, 16-403
 - Injunction incidental to original jurisdiction, 16-402
 - Injunction merely suspends lien, 11-699
 - Irregularities in issuance of writ, 11-717
 - Irregularities in process or proceedings thereunder, 16-403
 - Applications of rule, 16-404
 - Appraisement, 16-405
 - Dormant judgment, 16-404
 - Excessive levy, 16-405
 - Exempt property, 16-405
 - Irregularities in writ or issuance thereof, 16-404
 - Irregularity in proceedings under writ, 16-405
 - Levy upon exempt property, 16-405
 - Rule stated, 16-403
 - Motion, 16-401
 - No adequate remedy at law, 11-717
 - Perpetual injunction, 11-700
 - Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts*, see *infra*, Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts.
 - Prior lien or incumbrance, 16-402
 - Relief in general, 16-401
 - Remedy at law, 16-401, 403
 - Right to levy and sell in general, 16-401
 - Seizure of property of stranger to writ, 16-405
 - Claimant under execution debtor must show good title, 16-408
 - General rule, 16-405
 - Partnership in individual property, 16-406
 - Remedy by trial of right of property, 16-406
 - Where owner can defend his title, 16-406
 - Where remedy at law is inadequate, 16-406
 - General rule, 16-406
 - Loss of trade and business prospects, 16-407

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*Executions, *cont'd.*Seizure of property of stranger to writ, *cont'd.*Where remedy at law is inadequate, *cont'd.*

Ordinary remedy not available, 16-407

Property of peculiar value, 16-407

To prevent cloud upon title, see infra, Cloud upon title.

Execution sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

Executive:

Enjoining executive action, 16-423

Exemplary damages, 16-464

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Expenses, see *infra*, Costs and expenses.

Explosions and explosives, 12-507, 511

Ferries, see FERRIES.

Filing bond, 16-448

Final judgments and decrees:

Decree dissolving injunction when bill retained, 13-39

Necessity for final decree, see *infra*, Action on bond.

Fines and penalties:

Disobedience, 16-436

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Fish and fisheries, 13-585

Excluding public from public fishery, 13-585

Interfering with another's right of fishing, 13-585

Polluting fresh-water stream, 13-586

Foreclosure of mortgages:

Injunction to enforce set-off, 13-805

Mandatory injunction to obtain possession of real estate, 13-828

Foreign judgments, 16-397

Actions on foreign judgments, 16-397

Enjoining judgments based on foreign judgments, 16-397

Judgments of other states, 16-397

Forthcoming and delivery bonds, 13-1146

Injunction against enforcement of bond, 13-1146

Injunction against enforcement of judgment, 13-1147

Fraud, 16-367

Continuance of injunction, 16-435

Dissolution of injunction, 16-431

Injunction to obtain benefit of set-off, 16-400

Judgments obtained by fraud, see *infra*, Judgments and decrees.

Gambling contracts, 14-595, 636

Judgments based on gambling contracts, 16-394

Gas companies, 14-935

Governor, 6-1018; 14-1106

Enjoining executive action, 16-423

He who seeks equity must do equity, 11-159

Highways, see HIGHWAYS.

Homestead, 16-405, 410

Husband and wife (see *infra*, Married women):

Injunction to restrain husband from re-covering at law, 15-838

Ice:

Mill owner, 15-916

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

Illegality of acts, 16-363

Inadequacy of remedy at law, see *infra*, Remedy at law.

Inequitable defenses, 16-369

Infringement, see COPYRIGHT; PATENTS.

Injury:

Apprehended injury insufficient, 16-361

Injunction refused when granting would produce more injury than the refusal, 16-363

Irreparable injury necessary, 16-360

Nature of injury against which relief is sought, 16-360

Past injuries, 16-362

Substantial injury necessary, 16-360

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Defenses to action on bond, 16-458

Dissolution of injunction, 16-425

Injunctions to obtain benefit of set-off, 16-400

Insolvency of defendant, 16-361

Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts, see *infra*, Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts.

Interest:

Debtor restraining creditor from collection of debt, 16-1068

Enjoined from using funds in hand, 16-1068

Injunction against paying over money, 16-1068

Suspension of interest, 16-1068

Interlocutory injunctions (see *infra*, Perpetual injunctions), 16-345

Caution in issuance, 16-347

Discretion defined, 16-346

Discretion of court as to issuance, 16-345

Mandamus to compel issuance, 16-347

Nature of remedy, 16-345

Necessity of caution in issuance, 16-347

Object, 16-345

Reversal in case of errors of law, 16-346

Sound judicial discretion, 16-346

Interstate commerce, 17-172; 29-216

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Irreparable injury necessary, 16-360

Irrigation, 17-513, 520, 521

Joint tenants and tenants in common:

Waste, 17-706

Judges, see *infra*, Jurisdiction.

Judgments and decrees, 16-374

Accident, 16-383

Attorney, negligence, mistake, or incompetence of, 16-392

Awards, 16-398

Concurrent jurisdiction, 16-398

Confession of judgments, 15-394

Criminal cases, 16-397

Defenses not available in action at law, 16-378

Defenses not available at time of trial, 16-379

Defense not available because of forms of pleading, 16-379

Defenses of purely equitable character, 16-378

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Judgments and decrees, *cont'd.*
 - Dormant judgment, execution issued on, 16-404
 - Enjoining judgment by agreement, 16-389
 - Erroneous or irregular judgments, 16-389
 - Applications of rule, 16-389
 - Error in rulings as to sufficiency of defense, 16-390
 - Error in taxing costs, 16-390
 - Illustrations, 16-389, 390
 - Insufficiency of evidence, 16-390
 - Irregularities and errors not ground for injunction, 16-389
 - Irregularities in service of process, 16-391
 - Jury trial, 16-390
 - Refusing new trial, 16-390
 - Statement of rule, 16-389
- Foreign judgments, 16-397
- Fraudulent alteration of judgment, 16-382
- Gaming contracts, 16-394
- Judgments affecting title to real estate, 16-396
- Judgments based on gaming contracts, 16-394
- Judgments based on usurious contracts, 16-395
- Judgments by default, 16-393
 - Illustrations, 16-393, 394
 - Judgments by default not usually relieved against, 16-393
- Judgments in criminal cases, 16-397
- Judgments obtained by fraud, 16-379
 - Agreement to dismiss suit, 16-382
 - Attorney's fraud, 16-381
 - Concealment or suppression of material facts, 16-381
 - Constructive fraud insufficient, 16-380
 - Fraud in procurement of judgment necessary, 16-380
 - Laches, 16-381
 - Loss of defense or remedy by violation of agreement, 16-381
 - Meritorious defense, 16-381
 - Meritorious defense prevented by fraud, 16-380
 - Necessity of meritorious defense, 16-381
 - Solvency of defendant, 16-381
 - Statement of general rule, 16-379
 - Violation of agreement, 16-381
- Judgments obtained through accident, 16-383
 - Accident not attributable to neglect, 16-383
 - Applications of rule, 16-384
 - Grounds insufficient for equitable relief, 16-384
 - Meritorious defense, 16-384
- Judgments obtained through mistake, 16-383
- Judgments obtained through surprise, 16-385
- Judgments obtained through unauthorized appearance of attorney, 16-391
 - Motion to stay judgment, 16-391

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Judgments and decrees, *cont'd.*
 - Judgments obtained through unauthorized appearance of attorney, *cont'd.*
 - View that injunction does not lie if attorney is solvent, 16-391
 - View that injunction lies irrespective of attorney's solvency or insolvency, 16-392
 - View that relief by injunction is never permissible, 16-391
 - Judgments of other states, 16-397
 - Judgments or decrees of courts of concurrent jurisdiction, 16-398
 - Jurisdiction, 17-1058
 - Lien, 17-807
 - Mistake of attorney, 16-392
 - Mistake of court, 16-383
 - Mistake of fact, 16-383
 - Mistake of law, 16-383
 - Necessity of taking advantage of legal remedies, 16-374
 - Appeal, 16-377
 - Certiorari, 16-377
 - Defenses cognizable both at law and in equity, 16-376
 - Defenses not available at time of trial, 16-379
 - Defenses not available in action at law, 16-378
 - Defenses purely legal, 16-374
 - Equitable defenses, 16-378
 - Failure to make defense at law, 16-374
 - Introductory statement, 16-374
 - Motion, 16-377
 - Neglect of remedy by appeal, 16-377
 - Supersedeas, 16-377
 - Power of courts of one state or country to enjoin proceedings in another state or country, see infra.* Power of courts of one state or country to enjoin proceedings in another state or country.
 - Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts, see infra.* Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts.
 - Real estate, 16-396
 - Satisfied judgments, 16-396
 - Set-off, 16-399
 - Sister state judgments, 16-397
 - Surprise, 16-385
 - Suspension of statutory limitation, 17-803
 - Title to real estate, 16-396
 - Usurious contracts, 16-395
 - Void judgments, 16-385
 - Adequate remedy at law, 16-387
 - Against whom action lies, 16-387
 - False return of service of process, 16-388
 - Judgments void for want of jurisdiction of person, 16-385
 - Judgments void for want of jurisdiction of subject-matter, 16-385
 - Necessity of showing defense, 16-386
 - Showing want of service, 16-387
 - Want of notice or knowledge, 16-387
 - Want of notice of process, 16-385

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

Judgments obtained by fraud, see *infra*, Judgments and decrees.

Judicial sales, see *infra*, Cloud upon title.

Jurisdiction, 16-349

Actions at law, 16-365

Amount involved, 16-351

Dissolution of injunction, 16-426

Enjoining collection of judgment, 17-1058

Inherent power of courts of chancery, 16-349

Judgments or decrees of courts of concurrent jurisdiction, 16-398

Jurisdiction as affected by amount involved, 16-351

Jurisdiction conferred by statutory provisions, 16-350

Possession of or want of jurisdiction, 17-1049

Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts, see *infra*, Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts.

State supreme courts and judges, 16-351

Stipulation of parties, 16-350

United States courts and judges, 16-350

Want of jurisdiction defense to action on bond, 16-458

Labor combinations, see LABOR COMBINATIONS.

Laches, 11-166

Dissolution of injunction, 16-427

Laches in prosecuting cause, 16-427

Laches in seeking dissolution, 16-428

Judgment obtained by fraud, 16-381

Laches of party seeking relief by injunction, 16-356

Application must be seasonably made, 16-356

Coverture as affecting estoppel by laches, 16-357

How laches determined, 16-358

Laches in conjunction with other causes, 16-357

Opposite party induced to change his position by laches of applicant, 16-356

When a bar to relief, 16-356

When not a bar to relief, 16-357

Landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.

Lateral and subjacent support, see LATERAL AND SUBJACENT SUPPORT.

Law (see *infra*, Actions at law):

Necessity of establishing right at law, 16-359

Leases:

Breach of covenant for quiet enjoyment, 18-626

Restrictions upon use of demised premises, 18-637

Legislature:

Enjoining legislative action, 16-423

Letters, 22-1058

Injunction against opening, 18-830

Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

License (real property), 18-1146, 1150

Injunction to restrain collection, 21-820

Light and air, see LIGHT AND AIR.

Limitation of actions, 19-157

Defense of statute of limitations, 16-369

Delay caused by injunction, 19-218

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

Limitation of actions, *cont'd.*

Inequitable defenses, 16-369

Lis pendens, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.

Malicious prosecution, 19-651

Bond, 16-440

Mandamus, 19-721, 903

Acts enjoined by another court, 19-731

Compared with mandamus, 19-721

Converting suit for injunction into application for mandamus, 19-721

Dissolution of interlocutory injunction, 16-347

Effect of injunction, 19-903

Execution of mandamus cannot be stayed by injunction, 19-903

Issuance of interlocutory injunction, 16-347

Mandamus does not lie to restrain action, 19-721

Mandamus issued by federal court, 19-904

Mandamus not proper to restrain action, 19-743

Mandamus the proper remedy to compel action, 19-621

Remedy by injunction as bar to mandamus, 19-748

To compel dissolution of injunction, 19-857

To compel granting of injunction, 19-857

Mandatory and preventive injunctions, 16-342

Granted only to prevent serious damage, 16-343

Interlocutory application, 16-343

Jurisdiction of equity to compel performance of acts recognized, 16-342

Preventing maintenance of nuisance, 16-344

Married women:

Coverture as affecting estoppel by laches, 16-357

Marshaling assets, see MARSHALING ASSETS.

Master and servant:

Violation by servant, 16-437

Matters to be considered in determining right to injunction, 16-352

Measure of damages, see *infra*, Damages.

Mercantile agency, 20-578

Agent, 20-578

Mistake, 16-367

Attorney, 16-392

Injunctions to obtain benefit of set-off, 16-400

Judgment obtained through mistake, 16-383

Modification of injunction, 16-423

Discretion of court, 16-423

Dissolution of injunction, see *infra*, Dissolution of injunction.

Power of court, 16-423

Monopolies and corporate trusts, see MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS.

Mortgages:

Injunction by mortgagee against threatened injury to property, 20-1017

Motion:

Neglect of remedy by motion, 16-378

Multiplicity of suits, 16-373

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Municipal securities*, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.
- National banks, 21-399
- Nature of injury against which relief is sought, 16-360
- Navigable waters:
 - Obstruction, 21-444
- Negligence*, see NEGLIGENCE.
- Notice (see *infra*, Process):
 - Dissolution for want of notice of application, 16-428
- Novelty, 16-363
- Nuisances*, see NUISANCES.
- Obedience*, see *infra*, Violation of injunction.
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes:
 - Injunction to restrain collection, 21-820
- Officers and agents of private corporations*, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
- Orders*, see *infra*, Restraining orders.
- Ordinances (see ORDINANCES):
 - Validity of ordinance, 21-979
- Parks and public squares, 21-1073
- Partition*, see PARTITION.
- Partnership:
 - Executions, 16-406
- Party walls:
 - Windows, 22-246
- Past injuries, 16-362
- Patents*, see PATENTS.
- Perpetual injunctions (see *infra*, Mandatory and preventive injunctions), 16-344
 - Defendant must be before court, 16-344
 - General rule, 16-344
 - Illustrations, 16-344, 345
 - Rights of parties must be finally adjudicated, 16-344
 - Temporary injunction prerequisite, 16-344
- Pollution of stream, 13-586
- Possession:
 - Property not taken from one party and placed in possession of another, 16-364
 - Whether injunction will require change of possession, 16-364
- Power of attorney*, see POWER OF ATTORNEY.
- Power of courts of one state or country to enjoin proceedings in another state or country, 16-420
 - Attempt to avoid effect of decision of domestic court, 16-422
 - Clear equity must be shown, 16-421
 - Evasion of domestic laws, 16-421
 - Full faith and credit clause, 16-422
 - Injustice, 16-421
 - Oppression, 16-421
 - Power to enjoin proceedings of courts of foreign country, 16-420
 - Power to enjoin proceedings of courts of sister state, 16-421
 - Statement of rule, 16-421
 - Statutes under which injunction granted, 16-421
 - Under what circumstances injunction denied, 16-422
 - Where court of domestic state first acquires jurisdiction, 16-421
- Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts, 16-411

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts, *cont'd.*
- Bankruptcy laws, 16-414
 - Assignments for the benefit of creditors, 16-415
 - Attachment, 16-416, 418
 - Concurrent jurisdiction, 16-419
 - Execution sale, 16-418
 - Illustrations, 16-418, 419
 - Liens unlawfully obtained, 16-416
 - Property in actual possession of bankruptcy court, 16-417, 418
 - Under act of 1898, 16-414
 - Where claims are such that a discharge in bankruptcy would release, 16-417
 - Where creditor has acquired unlawful liens within four months of bankruptcy proceedings, 16-415
 - Where time after which petition may be filed has not elapsed, 16-414
- Where federal court first acquires jurisdiction, 16-413
- Where state court first acquires jurisdiction, 16-411
 - Act of Congress, 16-411
 - Construction of statutes, 16-411
 - Illustrations, 16-412, 413
 - Independently of statutory prohibition, 16-412
 - Proceedings already begun, 16-411
 - Prohibition contained in statute, 16-412
 - Property of third person sold, 16-412
 - Sales under execution, 16-412
 - Statute, 16-411, 412
 - Taking possession of property under judgment, 16-413
 - Where federal court first acquires jurisdiction, 16-412
- Where suit has been removed to federal court, 16-414
- Precedent:
 - Absence of precedent for injunction sought, 16-363
- President of the United States, 6-1018
 - Enjoining executive action, 16-423
- Preventive injunctions*, see *infra*, Mandatory and preventive injunctions.
- Private international law:
 - Power of courts of one state or country to enjoin proceedings in another state or country*, see *infra*, Power of courts of one state or country to enjoin proceedings in another state or country.
- Private ways*, see PRIVATE WAYS.
- Prize fights, 23-107
- Proceedings in same court of equity, 16-372
- Process:
 - Dissolution of injunction where service is defective, 16-428
 - Irregularities in process or proceedings thereunder*, see *infra*, Executions.
 - Judgments void for want of notice of process, 16-385
- Prohibition, 23-197, 225
- Proxies*, see PROXIES.
- Public lands*, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- Public officers*, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Punishment:
 - Disobedience, 16-436
- Railroad pools, 23-666
- Railroads, 23-701
- Real property:
 - Actions relating to real property, 16-373
 - Judgments affecting title to real estate, 16-396
- Receivers, see RECEIVERS.
- Receivers of railroads, see RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS.
- Reinstatement of injunction, 16-435
- Religious societies, 24-371
- Remedy at law:
 - Actions relating to real property, 16-373
 - Adequate remedy, 16-352
 - Executions, 16-401
 - General rule, 16-352
 - Illustrations, 16-353, 354
 - Remedies provided by statute, 16-354
 - Enjoining an action where remedy at law is adequate, 16-365
 - Applications of rule, 16-366, 367
 - Equity will not enjoin where remedy at law is adequate, 16-366
 - Statement of rule, 16-365
 - Enjoining an action where remedy at law is inadequate, 16-367
 - Execution, 16-401, 403
 - Execution levied on property of stranger, 16-406
 - General rule, 16-406
 - Loss of trade and business prospects, 16-407
 - Ordinary remedy not available, 16-407
 - Property of peculiar value, 16-407
 - Inadequate remedy, 16-354
 - Damages not susceptible of estimation, 16-355
 - Equitable rights not available in court of law, 16-356
 - Executions, 16-403
 - Illustrations, 16-356, 357
 - Must be adequate, 16-355
 - Must be complete, 16-355
 - Remedy must be plain, 16-354
 - Judgments and decrees, see *infra*, Judgments and decrees.
 - Judgments void for want of jurisdiction of person, 16-387
- Restraining orders, 16-349
 - Definition, 16-349
 - Duration, 16-349
 - Purposes, 16-349
- Restraint of trade, 24-861
- Revival of injunction, 16-435
- Satisfied judgments, 16-396
- Schools, see SCHOOLS.
- School warrants or orders, 30-100
- Second injunctions, 16-365
 - Defenses to action on bond, 16-458
- Security, see *infra*, Bonds.
- Seizure, see *infra*, Executions.
- Separate property of married women, 16-410
- Service of process, see *infra*, Process.
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

- Sign — signature:
 - Bonds, 16-444
- Sister state, see *infra*, Power of courts of one state or country to enjoin proceedings in another state or country.
- Sister state judgments, 16-397
- Slander of title or property, see SLANDER OF TITLE OR PROPERTY.
- Societies and clubs, see SOCIETIES AND CLUBS.
- Solvency, see *infra*, Insolvency and bankruptcy.
- Special injunctions, 16-348
- Special or local assessments, 25-1242
- State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- State courts:
 - Power of state courts to enjoin proceedings in federal courts, 16-420
- Stock and produce exchanges:
 - Expulsion, 26-800
 - Publication of quotations, 26-801, 802
- Stock and stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Street railways, see STREET RAILWAYS.
- Streets and sidewalks, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.
- Strikes, see LABOR COMBINATIONS.
- Substantial injury necessary, 16-360
- Sureties, 16-449
 - Appeal from judgment by surety, 16-453
 - Bond strictly construed, 16-450
 - Construction of bond, 16-450
 - Costs, 16-451
 - Damages, 16-451
 - Damages accruing after injunction made permanent, 16-452
 - Damages pending appeal from dissolution, 16-452
 - Death of complainant, 16-451
 - Death of principal, 16-451
 - Decree in injunction suit, 16-453
 - Estoppel, 16-452
 - Existence of judgment, 16-452
 - Illustrations, 16-452, 453
 - Issuance of injunction, 16-452
 - Operation of bond as estoppel on sureties, 16-452
 - Surety estopped to deny recitals of bond, 16-452
 - Justification by sureties, 16-449
 - Liability beyond statutory requirements, 16-451
 - Liability for costs, 16-451
 - Liability for damages, 16-451
 - Liability limited by express terms of bond, 16-450
 - Liability may not be varied by stipulation of parties to suit, 16-450
 - Liability of sureties, 16-450
 - Necessity for, 16-449
 - Parol evidence, 16-451
 - Rendition of judgment against principal and sureties, 16-462
 - Statutory requirements, 16-451
 - Stipulations of parties to suit, 16-450
 - Sureties bound by decree in injunction suit, 16-453
 - Surety not liable beyond terms of bond, 16-450

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*

Surprise:

Judgments obtained through surprise,
16-385

Surrogate and probate courts, 27-554

Taxation, see **TAXATION**.

Theatres and amusements, see **THEATRES AND AMUSEMENTS**.

Timber, 28-546

Title:

Judgments affecting title to real estate,
16-396

Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, see **TRADEMARKS, TRADE NAMES, AND UNFAIR COMPETITION**.

Trade secrets, 28-439

Trade unions, see **LABOR COMBINATIONS**.

Trees and timber, 28-546, 547

Trespass, 28-595

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see **TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES**.

Trusts, see **MONOPOLIES AND CORPORATE TRUSTS**.

Turnpikes and toll-roads, see **TURNPIKES AND TOLL-ROADS**.

Ultra vires, see **ULTRA VIRES**.

Undue influence, 29-109

Unions, see **LABOR COMBINATIONS**.

United States, see **UNITED STATES**.

United States courts, 16-350; 29-216

Circuit court of appeals, 29-261

Collection of state taxes, 29-216

Federal courts to state courts, 29-232

Illustrations, 29-216

Interstate commerce, 29-216

Performance of ministerial duties, 29-216

Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts, see *infra*,
Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts.

Power of justices and judges, 29-217

Power of state courts to enjoin proceedings in federal courts, 16-420

Relief on equitable grounds, 29-216

State courts to federal courts, 29-232

Temporary restraining orders, 29-217

To stay proceedings in state courts, 29-216

Unconstitutional state law, 29-216

Usury:

Judgments based on usurious contracts,
16-395

Venue, 16-352

Violation of injunction, 16-435

Acts prohibited by injunction, 16-437

Advice of counsel, 16-438

Agents, 16-437

Attorneys, 16-436

Contempt, see **CONTEMPT**.

Corporation, 16-437

Defenses to action on bond, 16-458

Dissolution after complainant's disobedience, 16-429

Duty to obey and consequences of disobedience, 16-435

Erroneous order, 16-438

Excuse, 16-438

Fine, 16-436

Imprisonment, 16-436

Improvident order, 16-438

INJUNCTIONS, *cont'd.*Violation of injunction, *cont'd.*

Invalidity of order, 16-439

Knowledge of injunction, 16-436

Matters in excuse or mitigation, 16-438

Mitigation, 16-438

Pending appeal, 16-436

Punishment, 16-436

Servants, 16-437

Spirit of injunction, 16-437

Strangers, 16-437

What constitutes violation, 16-436

Void judgments, see *infra*, **Judgments and decrees**.

Waste, see **WASTE**.

Waters and watercourses, see **WATERS AND WATERCOURSES**.

INJURED:

Injured party, 22-234

INJURIA, 16-470

See **DAMNUM ABSQUE INJURIA**.

INJURIA SINE DAMNO:

Damnum absque injuria, 8-551

INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS, 16-471

Agents of corporation, 16-487

Agistment, see **AGISTMENT**.

Amount of recovery, see *infra*, **Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences**.

At large:

Company's liability as affected by right of cattle to be at large, 16-494

Animal entering from owner's land

not trespasser, 16-494

Cattle on adjoining land with consent of owner, 16-495

General rule, 16-494

Liability irrespective of right of cattle to be at place of entrance, 16-495

Liability of railway even where special law against animals running at large, 16-496

Not liable as trespasser, 16-494

Rightfully on adjoining land, 16-495

Special statute prohibiting animals to be at large, 16-495

Whether contributory negligence to allow animals to run at large, 16-478

Attorney's fees:

Statutes awarding attorney's fees to persons recovering judgment, 16-474

Constitutionality of statutes, 16-475

Generally, 16-474

Cattle guards, 16-485, 486

Comparative negligence, 16-481

Constitutional law:

Attorney's fees, 16-475

Statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences, 16-496

Class legislation, 16-497

Double damages, 16-497

Exercise of police power, 16-497

Ex post facto, 16-497

Fourteenth amendment, 16-497

Penal character of acts, 16-497

Statutes held constitutional, 16-496

Statutes making road liable where track unfenced, 16-498

INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS, *cont'd.*

- Constitutional law, *cont'd.*
 - Statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences, *cont'd.*
 - Statutes not creating duty but declaring liability, 16-498
- Contributory negligence on fenced roads or independent of duty to fence, 16-475
 - Comparative negligence, 16-481
- Contributory negligence where animals unlawfully at large, 16-479
- Defendant's negligence after discovering animals on track, 16-480
- Jurisdictions where contributory negligence to allow stock to run at large, 16-478
- Jurisdictions where not contributory negligence to allow stock to run at large, 16-479
- Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences, see infra*, Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences.
- Plaintiff's negligence must proximately contribute to injury, 16-480
- Right of recovery barred by contributory negligence, 16-476
- Running at large, 16-478
- Scope of section, 16-475
- Where contributory negligence not sustained, 16-477
- Whether contributory negligence to allow animals to run at large, 16-478
- Corporation:
 - Who are agents of corporation, 16-487
- Damages:
 - Actual damages, 16-482
 - Constitutionality of double damages, 16-497
 - Double damages, 16-483
 - Penal character of double-damage statutes, 16-484
- Ditch:
 - Insufficient fence, 16-485
- Double and treble damages, 16-483, 484
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 16-497
- Evidence, see infra*, Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences.
- Expert and opinion evidence, see EXPERT AND OPINION EVIDENCE.*
- Fences, see FENCES; and see infra*, Contributory negligence on fenced roads or independent of duty to fence; Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences.
- No obligation to fence in absence of statute, 16-498
- Statutes creating absolute liability irrespective of negligence or duty to fence, 16-474
- Gates, 16-485
- Independent contractors, 16-204
- Lessor and lessees, 16-487
 - Either lessor or lessee liable, 16-489
 - Liability of lessee, 16-488
 - Liability of lessor or owner, 16-487
- Liability as between owners and operators, see infra*, Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences.

INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS, *cont'd.*

- Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences, 16-481
- Actual contact between train and animal essential, 16-486
- Amount of recovery under statutes, 16-482
 - Double damages, 16-483
 - Penal character of double-damage statutes, 16-484
- Recovery of actual damages sustained, 16-482
- Recovery of amount in excess of actual damages, 16-483
- Cattle guards, 16-485, 486
- Company's liability as affected by right of cattle to be at large, 16-494
- Animal entering from owner's land not trespasser, 16-494
- Cattle on adjoining land with consent of owner, 16-495
- General rule, 16-494
- Liability irrespective of right of cattle to be at place of entrance, 16-495
- Liability of railroad even where special law against animals running at large, 16-496
- Not liable as trespasser, 16-494
- Rightfully on adjoining land, 16-494, 495
- Special statute prohibiting animals at large, 16-495
- Company's notice of defect, 16-493
- Constitutionality of such statutes, 16-496
 - Class legislation, 16-497
 - Double damages, 16-497
 - Exercise of police power, 16-497
 - Ex post facto*, 16-497
 - Fourteenth amendment, 16-497
 - Penal character of acts, 16-497
 - Statutes held constitutional, 16-496
 - Statutes making road liable where track unfenced, 16-498
 - Statutes not creating duty but declaring liability, 16-498
- Contributory negligence under these statutes, 16-490
 - Abandonment of animals on unfenced railroad track, 16-492
 - Driving animals on unfenced railroad track, 16-492
 - Effect regulated by statute, 16-490
 - Illustrations, 16-491, 492
 - Turning animals into pasture with knowledge of defective fence, 16-491
 - Where statutes are silent as to effect of contributory negligence, 16-490
 - Wilful act of owner contributing to injury, 16-491
- Dogs, 16-485
- Gate fastenings, 16-485
- Gates, 16-485
- General character of these statutes, 16-481
- Horses, 16-484
- Kind and character of debarments required, 16-484

INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS, *cont'd.*

- Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences, *cont'd.*
- Kind of animals to be excluded, 16-484
- Legal fence, 16-485
- Liability as between owners and operators, 16-487
- General rule, 16-487
- Lessors and lessees*, see *infra*, Lessors and lessees.
- Road operated by receiver, 16-489
- Tracks used by both owner and another, 16-489
- Who are agents of corporation, 16-487
- Nature of animals to be excluded, 16-484
- Necessity of notice of defect by company, 16-493
- Notice of defect as affecting liability, 16-493
- Notice of defect presumed from lapse of time, 16-493
- Obligation to fence begins as soon as road is used, 16-492
- Place of entrance rather than of injury governs liability, 16-489
- General rule, 16-489
- Presumption as to place of entry, 16-490
- Presumption of notice of defect, 16-493
- Reasonable time to repair or rebuild, 16-493
- Running at large, 16-485
- Sheep, 16-484
- Statutes not imposing duty to fence, but authorizing recovery in absence of fence, 16-482
- Sufficiency of cattle guards, 16-486
- Sufficiency of fence, 16-485
- Sufficiency of fence question for jury, 16-486
- Swine, 16-484
- What is sufficient fence, 16-485
- When obligation to fence begins, 16-492
- Where both duty to fence imposed and recovery for neglect thereof authorized by statute, 16-481
- Where only duty to fence imposed by statute, recovery may be had for neglect thereof, 16-482
- Necessity of negligence on part of railroad company, 16-472
- Common law, 16-472
- Presumption of negligence, 16-472
- Rebutting presumption of negligence, 16-474
- Statutes creating presumption of negligence, 16-472
- Negligence (see *infra*, Necessity of negligence on part of railroad company):
- No obligation to fence, 16-498
- Statutes creating absolute liability irrespective of negligence or duty to fence, 16-474
- Notice of defects, see *infra*, Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences.

INJURIES TO ANIMALS BY RAILROADS, *cont'd.***Operators:**

Liability as between owners and operators, see *infra*, Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences.

Liability between owners and operators, see *infra*, Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences.

Railroad fences, see FENCES; and see *infra*, Liability under statutes relating to erection and maintenance of fences.

Receivers, 16-489

Statutes, see *infra*, Liability under statutes relating to erection or maintenance of fences.

Statutes awarding attorney's fees to persons recovering judgment, 16-474

Statutes creating absolute liability irrespective of negligence or duty to fence, 16-474

Trespass, see *infra*, At large.

INJURY, INJURE, ETC., 12-828; 16-499
See DAMAGES; DAMNUM ABSQUE INJURIA; EMINENT DOMAIN; PERSONAL INJURIES; TORTS; WRONGS.

Civil damage act, 16-500

Damages, 16-499

Distinction between damage and injury, 8-544

Injuring health, 9-787

Injury to property, 16-501

Intentional injury, 16-983

Intent to injure, 16-500

Malicious mischief, 19-638, 639, 640

Municipal corporations:

Unauthorized contracts, 20-1231

Necessary injury, 21-451

Pecuniary injury, 22-639

Permanent damages or injuries, 22-699

Wilful injury, 30-536

INJURY RESULTING IN DEATH, 8-862

INJURY TO CHILDREN, see CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE; CROSSINGS; PARENT AND CHILD; STREET RAILROADS; STREETS AND SIDEWALKS; TURNABLES.

INLAND BILL, 16-502

See BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES.

INLAND NAVIGATION — INLAND WATERS, 16-502

INLET, 16-503

INMAFE, 16-503

INNOCENCE:

Presumption of innocence, see PRESUMPTIONS.

INNOCENT, 16-503

Libel and slander:

Innocent women, 18-1121

INNOCENT AGENT, 16-503

INNOCENT CONVEYANCES, 16-503

INNOCENT PURCHASER, 16-504

See PURCHASER FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.

Usury, 16-504

INNOCENT WOMAN, 16-503

INNS, see INNS AND INNKEEPERS.

INNS AND INNKEEPERS, 16-505

See BAILMENTS.

Accommodation:

Nature of accommodation furnished, 16-519

INNS AND INNKEEPERS, *cont'd.*

- Accommodation for guests, 16-508
- Accommodation for horses, 16-509
- Act of God, 16-528
- Admissions:
 - Admissions of servants, 16-545
- Army, 16-517
- Assault and battery, 16-546
 - By innkeeper, 16-546
 - By other guests and strangers, 16-546
 - By servant of innkeeper, 16-546
 - Expulsion of disorderly guest, 2-986
 - Liability of innkeeper, 16-546
- Baggage (see *infra*, Liability in respect to effects of guests; Lien on goods of guests):
 - Leaving baggage at inn, 16-521, 522
- Balls:
 - Person attending balls, banquets, etc., at inn not a guest, 16-520
- Banquets:
 - Person attending balls, banquets, etc., at inn not a guest, 16-520
- Board, 4-589
 - Boarding house, 4-590
- Boarders and guests distinguished, 4-590; 16-522
 - Contract creating relation, 16-523
 - Definition of boarder, 16-522
 - Express contracts as to time of entertainment, 16-523
 - Length of stay not controlling, 16-523
 - Permanent or transient character of stay, 16-522
 - Special contract between guest and innkeeper held not to affect relation, 16-524
- Boarding house distinguished from inn, 4-590; 16-510
- Boarding house keepers:
 - Liens, 16-549, 554
- Boarding house keepers distinguished from innkeepers, 4-590; 16-510
- Boarding houses:
 - Effects of boarders, 16-532
- Bond, 16-515
- Burglary, 16-536
 - Guest at inn, 5-47
- Cafes, 16-512
- Charges (see *infra*, Lien on goods of guests):
 - Action for price of entertainment, 16-554
 - Criminal liability of guests, 16-555
- Commencement of relation, 16-520
- Commercial travelers or drummers:
 - Hotel bills, 6-227
- Compensation (see *infra*, Lien on goods of guests):
 - Action for price of entertainment, 16-554
 - Criminal liability of guests, 16-555
- Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Constitutional law:
 - Statutes requiring license, 16-514
- Contributory negligence, 7-426
 - Negligence of guests, see *infra*, Liability in respect to effects of guests.
- Criminal law (see *infra*, Indictment):
 - Criminal liability of guests, 16-555
- Custody of innkeeper, see *infra*, Liability in respect to effects of guests.

INNS AND INNKEEPERS, *cont'd.*

- Damages:
 - Liability in respect to effects of guests, 16-544
 - Refusal to receive and entertain, 16-525, 526
- Definitions (see *infra*, Who are innkeepers), 16-507
- Boarders, 16-522
- Guests, 16-516
- Inn, 16-507
- Innkeeper, 16-507
 - Tavern, 16-508
- Disorderly houses, 9-515, 525; 16-555
- Disorderly persons, 16-525
- Distress:
 - Goods of guest at inn or boarding house, 9-645
- Drunkenness, 16-525, 530
- Duration of relation, 16-520
- Duty to receive all comers, see *infra*, Receiving and entertaining guests.
- Duty to receive all who offer as guests, see *infra*, Receiving and entertaining guests.
- Effects, see *infra*, Lien on goods of guests.
- Effects of guests, see *infra*, Liability in respect to effects of guests.
- Ejecting persons not coming as guests, 16-526
- Elevators, see ELEVATORS.
- Entertaining guests, see *infra*, Receiving and entertaining guests.
- Evidence:
 - Effects of guests, 16-545
 - Admission of servants, 16-545
 - Plaintiff as witness in his own behalf, 16-545
 - Presumption arising from loss, 16-545
 - Sign, 16-513
 - Who are innkeepers, 16-513
- Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).
- False imprisonment, 12-748
- Fire, 16-536, 547
- Fire escapes, 16-515
- Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Food:
 - Taking food without lodging, 16-519
 - Taking lodging without food, 16-519
 - Unwholesome food, 16-547
- Franchise, 16-513
- Gaming, 14-673
- Gaming houses, 14-699
- Goods, see *infra*, Lien on goods of guests.
- Guests (see *infra*, Liability in respect to effects of guests; Who are guests):
 - Accommodation for guests, 16-508
 - Boarders and guests distinguished, see *infra*, Boarders and guests distinguished.
 - Liability in respect to effects of guests, see *infra*, Liability in respect to effects of guests.
 - Receiving and entertaining guests, see *infra*, Receiving and entertaining guests.
 - Statutory provisions for lodging guests, 16-515
- Horses (see *infra*, Lien on goods of guests):
 - Accommodations for horses, 16-509
 - Horses and carriages at inn, 9-644

INNS AND INNKEEPERS, *cont'd.*Horses, *cont'd.*

Leaving horse at inn held to constitute owner a guest, 16-519

Hotel, 15-766; 16-508

House of entertainment, 15-776

Indictment:

Refusal to entertain guest, 16-526

Innkeepers, see *infra*, Who are innkeepers.

Inspection, 16-516

Insurer, 16-535

Interest:

Liability in respect to effects of guests, 16-545

Intoxicating liquors, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Intoxication, see *infra*, Drunkenness.Liability for failure to entertain, see *infra*, Receiving and entertaining guests.

Liability for personal injuries to guests, 16-545

Assault and battery, see *infra*, Assault and battery.

Defective or unsanitary condition of inn, 16-547

General rule, 16-546

Injuries caused by fire, 16-547

Unwholesome food, 16-547

Liability in respect to effects of guests, 16-527

Accidental fire, 16-536

Action, 16-544

Act of God, 16-528

Acts of servants or companions of guests, 16-530

Admission of servants, 16-545

Baggage, 16-539

Decisions holding innkeeper liable for, 16-539

What constitutes, 16-539

Boarding houses, 16-532

Burglary, 16-536

Conflict of authority as to liability, 16-537

Conflict of laws, 16-527

Custody of guests:

Directions to guest as to mode of keeping, 16-534

Exhibiting goods for sale, 16-535

Custody of innkeeper, 16-533

Exclusive custody of guests, 16-534

Goods brought to inn considered to be in custody of innkeeper, 16-533

Goods constructively *infra hospitium*, 16-534Goods may be *infra hospitium* though not in inn building proper, 16-533Innkeeper liable only for effects *infra hospitium*, 16-533

Property of guests need not be in innkeeper's special keeping, 16-533

Default of innkeeper, 16-535

Evidence, 16-545

Exceptions to rule, 16-528

Existence of relation of innkeeper and guest, 16-530

Departure of guest terminates extraordinary liability, 16-531

Effects left by departing guest with consent of innkeeper, 16-531

INNS AND INNKEEPERS, *cont'd.*Liability in respect to effects of guests, *con.*Existence of relation of innkeeper and guest, *cont'd.*

Keepers of boarding houses and lodging houses, 16-532

Extent of liability, 16-535

Fire, 16-536

Form of action, 16-544

Inherent causes, 16-530

Innkeeper liable as insurer, 16-535

Insurer, 16-535

Interest, 16-545

Limiting liability, 16-540

Actual notice, 16-542

Amount, 16-543

By contract, 16-540

By statute, 16-541

Extent of limitation, 16-542

Mode of effecting limitation, 16-541

Notice, 16-542

Notice to guests, 16-540

Posting notice of statute, 16-542

Property contemplated by statutes, 16-543

To whom statutes apply, 16-543

Watches, 16-543

Wilful, 16-541

Lodging houses, 16-532

Loss by external cause, 16-536

Losses resulting from inherent causes, 16-530

Measure of damages, 16-544

Merchandise carried by guests, 16-538

Money, 16-538

Nature of liability, 16-535

Negligence of guests, 16-528

Degree of negligence, 16-530

Failure to lock door, 16-529

Intoxication of guests, 16-530

Noncompliance with regulations of inn, 16-529

Reckless exposure of money, 16-529

Statement of rule, 16-528

What constitutes negligence, 16-528

Negligence of innkeeper, 16-535

Personal property of all kinds, 16-538

Plaintiff as witness in his own behalf, 16-545

Presumption arising from loss, 16-545

Prima facie liability, 16-536

Property of third persons, 16-540

Property to which liability attaches, 16-538

Public enemy, 16-528

Reason of rule, 16-527

Requisites of liability, 16-530

Robbery, 16-536

Rule stated, 16-527

Third persons, 16-540

To what property liability attaches, 16-538

Vis major, 16-528

Watches, 16-543

What law governs, 16-527

Liability of innkeeper for goods exhibited for sale, 16-535

Libel and slander:

Imputations upon innkeepers and boarding house keepers, 18-967

License, 16-509, 514

Bond, 15-515

INNS AND INNKEEPERS, *cont'd.*License, *cont'd.*

- Discretionary power as to granting license, 16-515
- Enforcement of license laws, 16-515
- Illustrations, 16-514, 515
- Intoxicating liquors, 16-510
- License not required by statute, 16-509
- License required by statute, 16-509, 514
- Necessity for license, 16-509
- Revocation of license, 16-515

Lien on goods of guests, 16-548

- Baggage, 16-551
- Boarding house keepers, 16-549, 554
- Care of property held under lien, 16-553
- Charges on which lien extends, 16-552
- Effects, 10-450
- Enforcement in equity, 16-553
- Enforcement of lien, 16-553
- Exemption from execution, 16-550
- Goods not ordinarily travelers' luggage, 16-551
- Horses owned by United States and employed in carrying mail, 16-551
- Horses used in carrying United States mail, 16-550, 551
- Innkeeper knowing that guest was not owner of property, 16-552
- Lodging house keepers, 16-549, 554
- Loss of lien, 16-552
- Married women, 16-549
- Money loaned to guest, 16-552
- Only goods brought by guest subject to lien, 16-548
- Person of guest, 16-552
- Property of third person, 16-550
- Right in general, 16-548
- Sale, 16-554
- Statutes, 16-548
- Statutory lien of boarding house keeper, 16-554
- Statutory lien of lodging house keepers, 16-549
- Statutory power of sale, 16-554
- Stolen property, 16-551
- Third persons, 16-550
- To what charges lien extends, 16-552
- To what lien attaches, 16-550
- Wages, 16-550
- Waiver of lien, 16-552
- Wearing apparel, 16-550

Limiting liability, see *infra*, Liability in respect to effects of guests.

Lodging house keepers:

- Liens, 16-549, 554

Lodging house keepers distinguished from innkeepers, 16-510

Lodging houses:

- Effects of lodgers, 16-532

Lodgings:

- Statutory provision for lodging guests, 16-515
- Taking food without lodging, 16-519
- Taking lodging without food, 16-519

Mails:

- Horses used in carrying United States mails, 16-550, 551

Mandamus:

- License, 19-821

Meals, see *infra*, Food.*Merchandise* (see *infra*, Sales), 16-538INNS AND INNKEEPERS, *cont'd.*

Navy, 16-517

Necessity of personal presence, see *infra*, Who are guests.Negligence (see *infra*, Liability in respect to effects of guests):

- Presumption arising from facts of loss, 15-545

Negligence of guests, see *infra*, Liability in respect to effects of guests.

Notice:

- Limitation of liability by notice to guests, 16-540, 541

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, see *infra*, License.*Personal injuries to guests*, see *infra*, Liability for personal injuries to guests.

Presence:

- Necessity of personal presence*, see *infra*, Who are guests.

Presumption:

Negligence:

- Presumption arising from fact of loss, 16-545

Price (see *infra*, Lien on goods of guests):

- Action for price of entertainment, 16-554

Private international law:

- Liability in respect to effects of guests, 16-527

Property, see *infra*, Liability in respect to effects of guests; Lien on goods of guests.

Public character of innkeeper's occupation, 16-514

Public employment, 16-508

Public enemy, 16-528

Public house, 14-677

Questions of law and fact:

- Who are guests, 16-518

Receiving and entertaining guests, 16-524

- Action by party injured, 16-525

- Compelling performance of duty, 16-526

- Disorderly persons, 16-525

- Drunken person, 16-525

- Duty to receive all comers, 16-508

- Duty to receive all who offer as guests, 16-524

- Ejecting persons not coming as guests, 16-526

- Excluding persons not coming as guests, 16-526

- Extent of duty, 16-524

- Grounds for refusing entertainment, 16-524

- Indictment, 16-526

- Liability for improper refusal, 16-525

- Measure of damages, 16-526

- Penalties, 16-526

- Reasonable accommodation, 16-524

- Transients, 16-524

- Travelers, 16-524

Regular business, 16-509

Regulations of inn:

- Noncompliance with regulations, 16-529

Restaurant keeper distinguished from innkeeper, 16-512

Robbery, 16-536

Sales (see *infra*, Lien on goods of guests):

- Exhibiting goods for sale, 16-535

- Lien on goods of guests, 16-554

- Merchandise, 16-538

INNS AND INNKEEPERS, *cont'd.*

- Sanitation:
 - Defective or unsanitary condition of inn, 16-547
- Ships and shipping:
 - Steamboat companies, 16-512
- Sign:
 - As evidence that one is an innkeeper, 16-513
 - Necessity of, 16-510
 - Not necessary to prove that one is an innkeeper, 16-513
- Sleeping cars, 16-512
- Special property, 3-761
- Statutory regulations, 16-514
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 16-514
 - Fire escapes, see FIRE ESCAPES.
 - In general, 16-514
 - License, see *infra*, License.
 - Official inspection, 16-516
 - Provisions for lodging guests, 16-515
 - Public character of innkeeper's occupation, 16-514
- Steamboat companies, 16-512
- Summer resorts, 16-511
- Tavern, 16-508
- Termination of relation, 16-521
 - By guests, 16-521
 - Abandonment of transient character, 16-522
 - Departure from hotel, 16-521
 - Leaving inn temporarily, 16-521
 - Leaving inn with intention to return, 16-521
 - Luggage left at inn, 16-521, 522
 - Mutual agreement and understanding, 16-521
 - Payment of bill and departure from inn, 16-521
 - Presumption of continuance, 16-522
 - By innkeeper, 16-522
 - Departure of guest terminates extraordinary liability, 16-531
- Transients (see *infra*, Who are guests):
 - Abandonment of transient character, 16-522
 - Duty to receive, 16-524
 - Permanent or transient character of stay, 16-522
- Travelers, 16-516
 - Duty to receive, 16-524
- Watches, 16-543
- Watering places, 16-511
- Wayfarer, 16-516
- Wearing apparel*, see *infra*, Lien on goods of guests.
- Who are guests, 16-516
 - Army, 16-517
 - Balls, 15-520
 - Banquets, 16-520
 - Commencement of relation, 16-520
 - Definition, 16-516
 - Distinction between guests and boarders*, see *infra*, Boarders and guests distinguished.
 - Duration of relation, 16-520
 - Express contract with innkeeper, 16-517
 - Food without lodging, 16-519
 - Lodging without food, 16-519
 - Nature of accommodation furnished, 16-519

INNS AND INNKEEPERS, *cont'd.*

- Who are guests, *cont'd.*
 - Navy, 16-517
 - Necessity of personal presence, 16-518
 - Inanimate chattel left at inn by owner, 16-518
 - Leaving horses at inn, 16-518
 - Property taken to inn by bailee of owner, 16-518
 - Property taken to inn by owner's servant, 16-518
 - Property taken to inn by owner's servant or member of family, 16-518
 - Only transients may be guests, 16-517
 - Persons attending balls, banquets, etc., 16-520
 - Persons not travelers may become guests, 16-516
 - Purchasing liquor at inn, 16-520
 - Question of fact, 16-518
 - Taking room for unlawful or improper purpose, 16-520
 - Termination of relation, see *infra*, Termination of relation.
 - Transients, 15-516, 517
 - Travelers, 16-516
 - Wayfarers, 16-516
 - What constitutes the relation, 16-517
 - Who may become a guest, 16-516
- Who are innkeepers (see *infra*, Definitions), 16-507
 - Accommodation for guests, 16-508
 - Accommodation for horses, 16-509
 - Boarding house keepers, 16-510
 - Cafes, 16-512
 - Definitions, 16-507
 - Distinctions, 16-510
 - Duty to receive all comers, 16-508
 - Essential characteristics, 16-508
 - Evidence, 16-513
 - Lodging house keepers, 16-510
 - Must be regular business, 16-509
 - Necessity for license, 16-509
 - Necessity of sign, 16-510
 - Restaurant keepers, 16-512
 - Sale of intoxicating liquors, 16-510
 - Sleeping cars, 16-512
 - Steamboat companies, 16-512
 - Summer resorts, 16-511
 - Watering places, 16-511
 - Who may keep an inn, 16-513
- Willful act, 16-541
- INNUENDO**, 16-556
 - See LIBEL AND SLANDER.
- INOFFICIOUS WILL**, 16-556
- INOPPORTUNE**, 16-556
- IN PERSONAM**, see PROCEEDINGS IN REM AND IN PERSONAM.
- IN PROPER SHAPE**, 30-1206
- INQUEST**, 16-556
 - Coroners, see CORONERS.
 - Habitual drunkards, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.
- INQUEST OF OFFICE**, 16-556
- INQUIRY — INQUISITION**, 16-557
 - Deputy, 25-675
 - Habitual drunkards, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.
 - Insanity, see INSANITY.
- IN REM**, see PROCEEDINGS IN REM AND IN PERSONAM.

INSANE ASYLUMS, see **HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS**; **INSANITY**.

INSANITY, 16-558; 20-545

See **DEAF AND DUMB PERSONS**; **DELIRIUM**; **GUARDIAN AND WARD**; **INTOXICATION**; **TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY**.

Accommodation paper, 4-164

Accounting, 16-589

Allowance of items, 16-591

Acting without authority, 16-593

Costs, 16-592

Counsel fees, 16-592

Damage to guardian's property by ward, 16-593

Improvements to estate, 16-592

Payment of ward's debts, 16-592

Support of ward, 16-591

Void appointment, 16-593

Ward's individual debt to guardian, 16-593

Annual accounts, 16-589

Conclusiveness as evidence, 16-590

Creditor may compel, 16-590

Duty to make, 16-589

Final accounting, 16-590

Compelling committee to account, 16-590

Guardian becoming *non compos mentis*, 16-591

Interest, 16-591

Profits of ward's labor, 16-591

Property received, 16-590

Actions by and against lunatics and their guardians, 16-600

Actions against guardian, 16-602

Actions against lunatic himself, 16-601

Action at law, 16-602

After inquisition, 16-601

General rule, 16-601

Suit in equity, 16-602

Lunatic's liability to be sued, 16-601

Lunatic's right to allege his own insanity, 16-602

Lunatic's right to sue, 16-600

After inquisition, 16-601

Before inquisition, 16-600

Committee or guardian, 16-601

Judgment for insane person valid, 16-601

Next friend, 16-600

Admissions, 16-609

Adoption of children:

Support of lunatic's adopted children, 16-581

Agency:

Employment of agents, 16-579

Insane person appointing agents, 1-940

Lunatic as agent, 1-945

Termination of agency, 1-1226

Alcoholism (see INTOXICATION):

Delirium tremens, 9-194; 16-563; 20-554

Distinction between intoxication and ordinary lunacy, 20-554

Habitual drunkards, 20-555

Illustrations, 20-556

Lucid intervals, 20-556

Mania a potu, 20-554

Melancholia, 20-556

Sanity notwithstanding excessive use of liquor, 20-556

Symptoms of delirium tremens, 20-555

INSANITY, *cont'd.*

Annual accounts, see *infra*, Accounting.

Appointment of guardian, 16-573

Bond, 16-577

Character of trust, 16-573

Collateral attack, 16-574

Consideration given to lunatic's wishes, 16-575

Corporations, 16-576

Custody of person and estate in different committees, 16-574

General nature of committee's office, 16-573

Guardian for infants and for insane distinguished, 16-573

Heir at law, 16-575

Husband, 16-575

Mere curator, 16-573

Next of kin, 16-575

Nomination, 16-574

Nonresident lunatics, 16-577

Notice of lunatic, 16-574

Officers of court, 16-576

Prior adjudication of insanity requisite, 16-574

Receivers, 16-577

Relatives, 16-575

Residence of committee, 16-576

Same person as committee of person and estate, 16-574

Security required, 16-577

Strangers, 16-577

Who may be appointed, 16-575

Wishes of lunatic, 16-575

Woman, 16-576

Arbitration and award:

Committees of lunatics, 2-630

Arrest, see *infra*, Restraint of insane persons.

Assignments, 2-1012

Attorney's fees, 16-592

Auctions and auctioneers, 3-492

Bastardy:

Support of lunatic's illegitimate children, 16-581, 582

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-163

General doctrine as to lunatics' contracts, 4-163

Illustrations, 4-164

Lunatic's paper void, 4-164

Lunatic's paper voidable only, 4-164

Rights of innocent holder, 4-164

Bona fide purchasers, see **PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE**.

Bonds, 4-627

Business capacity, see *infra*, Manifestations, symptoms, and tests of insanity.

Causes of insanity, 20-546

Abnormal conditions, 20-546

Alcoholism, see *infra*, Alcoholism.

Blows on the head, 20-553

Business losses and reverses, 20-547

Cancer, 20-549

Cerebral disease, 20-549

Contagiousness of insanity, 20-559

Deaf and dumb persons, 20-559

Diabetes, 20-549

Dropsy, 20-549

Drugs and opiates, see *infra*, Drugs and opiates as causes of insanity.

Epilepsy, see *infra*, Epilepsy.

Erysipelas, 20-551

INSANITY, *cont'd.*

- Causes of insanity, *cont'd.*
 - Exciting causes acting upon predisposition to insanity, 20-546
 - Fits, 20-551
 - Hereditary insanity, see *infra*, Hereditary insanity.
 - Hydrocephalus, 20-551
 - Innumerable causes, 20-546
 - Meningitis, 20-551
 - Nervousness, 20-548
 - Old age, see *infra*, Old age.
 - Pain, 20-548
 - Paralysis, see *infra*, Paralysis.
 - Particular diseases and their tendency to produce insanity, 20-548
 - Physical infirmities and weakness, and personal injuries, 20-553
 - Physical weakness, 20-553
 - Pneumonia, 20-552
 - Prolapsus uteri, 20-552
 - Senile dementia, 20-557
 - Sexual diseases, infirmities, and perversions, see *infra*, Sexual diseases, infirmities, and perversions.
 - Sickness, 20-548
 - Softening of the brain, 20-552
 - Somnambulism, 20-552
 - Stroke, 20-552
 - Typhoid fever, 20-552
 - Uræmia, 20-553
- Chattel mortgages, 3-956
- Clairvoyants, 20-570
- Commission, see *infra*, Inquisition.
- Commissioners, see *infra*, Inquisition.
- Committee (see *infra*, Appointment of guardian; Management of estate):
 - Accounting, see *infra*, Accounting.
 - Actions by and against lunatics and their guardians, see *infra*, Actions by and against lunatics and their guardians.
 - Compensation of guardian, see *infra*, Compensation of guardian.
 - Expenditures for lunatic, see *infra*, Expenditures for lunatic.
 - Recovery of lunatic, 16-595
 - Removal of committee, 16-595, 596
 - Resignation of committee, 16-595
 - Sales, transfers, and incumbrances, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.
 - Termination of guardianship, see *infra*, Termination of guardianship.
- Compensation of guardian, 16-593
 - England, 16-593
 - United States, 16-594
- Confinement in insane asylum, 15-762
- Constipation, 20-570
- Constitutional law:
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-982
- Contracts, 7-100; 16-623
 - Adjudication in foreign jurisdiction, 16-627
 - After adjudication of insanity, 16-626
 - Bona fide executed contracts, 16-625
 - Contracts for necessities, see *infra*, Necessaries.
 - Early rule, 16-623
 - Equitable relief, 16-627
 - Extent of weakness requisite to justify interference, 16-627
 - Inadequate consideration, 16-628

INSANITY, *cont'd.*

- Contracts, *cont'd.*
 - Equitable relief, *cont'd.*
 - Mere weakness of mind, 16-628
 - Old age, 16-629
 - When party cannot be adjudged lunatic, 16-628
 - Executed contracts, 7-100; 16-625
 - In general, 7-100
 - Liability on contracts, 16-623
 - Necessaries (see *infra*, Necessaries), 7-100
 - Present rule, 16-624
 - Proof of insanity avoids contract, 7-100
 - Test of mental capacity, 16-624
 - Who may avoid lunatic's contract, 16-629
- Contributory negligence, 7-410
- Conversion and reconversion, 16-588
 - Eminent domain, 7-475
 - Sale in partition suit of interest in land of persons *non sui juris*, 7-474
- Conveyances:
 - Where wife is insane, 15-672
- Corporation:
 - Committee, 16-576
- Costs and disbursements, 16-571, 592
 - Attorney's fees for opposing commission, 16-571
 - By what court allowed, 16-573
 - General rule, 16-571
 - Good faith, 16-571
 - Imposed upon lunatic's estate, 16-571
 - Imposed upon prosecutor, 16-571
 - Where inquisition fails or is set aside, 16-572
- Counterfeiting, 7-883
- Courts (see *infra*, Jurisdiction in lunacy):
 - Control over estate of lunatic, 16-578
- Covenants, 16-586
- Crazy, 8-228; 16-565
- Criminal acts and incidents accompanying commission of crime, 20-564
 - Deliberation, 20-564
 - Enormity of crime, 20-565
 - Escape, 20-564
 - Liability for crime, see *infra*, Liability for crimes.
 - Motives, 20-564
 - Premeditation, 20-564
 - Resistance of arrest, 20-564
- Criminal charge:
 - Detention after acquittal upon criminal charge, 16-600
- Criminal law:
 - Absence of motive, 16-609
 - Criminal acts as evidence, 16-608
 - Evidence, 16-608, 615
 - Liability for crimes, see *infra*, Liability for crimes.
 - Motive, 16-609
- Cruelty, 20-565
 - Cunning of madmen, 20-565
- Deaf and dumb persons, 20-559
- Death, see DEATH.
- Declarations, 16-609
- Deeds, see DEEDS.
- Definitions, 16-562; 20-545
 - Craziness, 16-565
 - Delirium, 16-565
 - Delirium tremens, 16-563
 - Delusions, 16-563

INSANITY, *cont'd.*

Definitions, *cont'd.*

- Dipsomania, 16-565
- Emotional insanity, 16-564
- Hallucinations, 16-563
- Homicidal mania, 16-564
- Idiocy, 16-562
- Imbecility, 16-563
- Irresistible impulse, 16-564
- Kleptomania, 16-564
- Lucid intervals, 16-565
- Lunacy, 16-562
- Monomania, 16-564
- Moral insanity, 16-563
- Non compos mentis*, 16-563
- Pyromania, 16-564
- Senile dementia, 16-563
- Somnambulism, 16-565
- Transitory homicidal mania, 16-564
- Degrees of insanity, 20-546
- Delirium, 16-565
- Delirium tremens, 9-194; 16-563; 20-554, 555
- De lunatico inquirendo* (see *infra*, Inquisition), 8-827
- Delusions, see *infra*, Delusions, hallucinations, monomania.
- Delusions, hallucinations, monomania, 9-195; 16-563, 618; 20-567
 - Clairvoyants, 20-570
 - Delusion as test of insanity, 20-567
 - Delusion as to wife's infidelity, 20-569
 - Divine inspiration to commit crime, 20-569
 - Excitement as a test of mania, 20-568
 - Extent to which mental faculties are affected by monomania, 20-568
 - General symptoms of monomania, 20-568
 - Kleptomania, 20-569
 - Lucid intervals, 20-570
 - Manifestations of delusions, monomania, and hallucinations, 20-568
 - Religious views and beliefs in the supernatural, 20-569
 - Sanity notwithstanding delusion, 20-568
 - Spiritualism, 20-570
- Destructiveness, 20-565
- Different kinds of insanity, 20-545
- Dipsomania, 9-457; 16-565; 20-554
- Disbursements, see *infra*, Costs and disbursements.
- Disfranchisement, 9-494
- Divorce, see DIVORCE.
- Documentary evidence:
 - Books of science, 16-611
 - Diaries, 16-610
 - Letters, 16-610
 - Recitals in written instrument, 16-610
- Domicil, see DOMICIL.
- Dotage, 10-120; 16-563; 20-557
- Dower:
 - Extinguishment of dower, 16-587
- Drugs and opiates as causes of insanity, 20-556
 - General rule, 20-556
 - Illustrations, 20-557
 - Use of opium as affecting credibility of witness, 20-557
- Drunkards*, see INTOXICATION.
- Dying declarations, 10-375

INSANITY, *cont'd.*

- Eccentricities, 20-566
- Ejectment:
 - Recovery of lands conveyed by insane person, 10-520
- Elections, see ELECTIONS.
- Emotional insanity, 16-564
- Epilepsy, 20-549
 - Distinguished from insanity, 20-549
 - Duration and characteristics of paroxysms, 20-550
 - Epilepsy of ancestors, 20-550
 - General effects of epilepsy, 20-549
 - Insanity only temporary, 20-550
 - Medical history of family, 20-550
 - Sanity notwithstanding epilepsy, 20-549
 - Testimony of medical experts as to effect of epilepsy, 20-550
 - View that epilepsy tends to produce insanity, 20-550
- Equitable election, 11-79; 16-588
- Equitable relief, see *infra*, Contracts.
- Estate (see *infra*, Management of estate):
 - Sales, transfers, and incumbrances, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.
- Estoppel:
 - Lunatic's right to allege his own insanity, 16-602
- Evidence (see *infra*, Causes of insanity; Delusions, hallucinations, monomania; Hereditary insanity):
 - Ancestors, see *infra*, Hereditary insanity.
 - Annual accounts, 16-590
 - Business capacity*, see *infra*, Manifestations, symptoms, and tests of insanity.
 - Causes of insanity, see *infra*, Causes of insanity.
 - Conclusiveness of annual accounts, 16-590
 - Criminal acts and incidents accompanying commission of crime, see *infra*, Criminal acts and incidents accompanying commission of crime.
 - Delusions, see *infra*, Delusions, hallucinations, monomania.
 - Drugs and opiates as causes of insanity, see *infra*, Drugs and opiates as causes of insanity.
 - Epilepsy, see *infra*, Epilepsy.
 - Hallucinations, see *infra*, Delusions, hallucinations, monomania.
 - Hereditary insanity, see *infra*, Hereditary insanity.
 - Manifestations, see *infra*, Manifestations, symptoms, and tests of insanity.
 - Monomania, see *infra*, Delusions, hallucinations, monomania.
 - Old age, see *infra*, Old age.
 - Paralysis, see *infra*, Paralysis.
 - Sexual diseases, infirmities, and perversions, see *infra*, Sexual diseases, infirmities, and perversions.
 - Symptoms, see *infra*, Manifestations, symptoms, and tests of insanity.
 - Time when insanity develops, 20-571
- Evidence of insanity, 16-606
 - Absence of motive, 16-609
 - Admissions, 16-609
 - Appearance, 16-610
 - Belief, 16-610
 - Books of science, 16-611

INSANITY, *cont'd.*

- Evidence of insanity, *cont'd.*
 - Circumstances tending to show mental aberration, 16-610
 - Civil act, 16-608
 - Competency of evidence in regard to time, 16-614
 - Condition at time of act is point for decision, 16-614
 - Evidence of condition before and after act of, admissible, 16-614
 - Rebuttal, 16-615
 - To prove insanity at time of act, 16-614
 - Criminal act, 16-608
 - Criminal cases, 16-615
 - Preponderance of evidence, 16-616
 - Reasonable time, 16-615, 617
 - Requisite degree of proof in criminal cases, 16-615
 - Declarations, 16-609
 - Depravity, 16-611
 - Diaries, 16-610
 - General conduct, 16-610
 - General reputation and family tradition, 16-612
 - To prove hereditary taint, 16-612
 - To prove insanity of parties, 16-612
 - Hereditary taint, 16-612, 613
 - Improvident bargains and habits, 16-611
 - Irrational acts, 16-610
 - Irritability, 16-611
 - Letters, 16-610
 - Nature of act under consideration, 16-608
 - Particular facts tending to show mental aberration, 16-610
 - Proof of hereditary taint, 16-613
 - Admitted as cumulative evidence, 16-614
 - Cumulative evidence, 16-614
 - Insanity of ancestors, 16-613
 - Insanity of collateral kindred, 16-613
 - Nature of malady, 16-613
 - Recitals in written instrument, 16-610
 - Record of inquisition, 16-606
 - Collateral attack, 16-607
 - Commitment to asylum, 16-607
 - Overreached transactions, 16-607
 - Presumptive evidence, 16-606
 - Transactions overreached by finding, 16-607
 - Religious beliefs, 16-611
 - Spiritualism, 16-611
 - Suicide, 16-608
 - Time, 16-614
 - Verbal statements, 16-609
- Examination of lunatic, 16-570
- Excitability, 20-566
- Executions, 11-618
- Executors and administrators:
 - Administration during insanity of executor of person entitled to administration, 11-803
- Exemplary damages, 12-23; 16-623
- Expenditures for lunatic, 16-579
 - Charitable enterprises of ward, 16-580
 - Comfort of lunatic first consideration, 16-579
 - Expenditures exceeding income, 16-579

INSANITY, *cont'd.*

- Expenditures for lunatic, *cont'd.*
 - Income, 16-579
 - Luxuries, 16-579
 - Property within the jurisdiction, 16-580
 - Traveling expenses, 16-580
 - Ward's charitable enterprises, 16-580
- Expert and opinion evidence, 12-452
 - General practitioner competent as to insanity, 12-452
 - Minority rule, 12-452
 - Nonexperts, 12-452
 - Opinion of nonexpert, 12-492
 - Prevailing rule, 12-452
 - Testamentary capacity, 12-452
- False imprisonment, 12-750
- Family, see *infra*, Support and maintenance of lunatic's family and relatives.
- Family tradition, 16-612
- Feigned insanity, 20-541
- Final accounts, see *infra*, Accounting.
- Foreclosure of mortgages:
 - Defense, 13-817
- Garnishment, 14-808
- Gifts, see GIFTS.
- Guardian ad litem, see GUARDIAN AD LITEM.
- Guardians (see *infra*, Appointment of guardian):
 - Accounting, see *infra*, Accounting.
 - Actions by and against lunatics and their guardians, see *infra*, Actions by and against lunatics and their guardians.
 - Compensation of guardian, see *infra*, Compensation of guardian.
 - Expenditures for lunatic, see *infra*, Expenditures for lunatic.
 - Management of estate, see *infra*, Management of estate.
 - Recovery of lunatic, 16-595
 - Removal of committee, 16-595, 596
 - Resignation of committee, 16-595
 - Sales, transfers, and incumbences, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbences.
 - Termination of guardianship, see *infra*, Termination of guardianship.
- Habeas corpus, see HABEAS CORPUS.
- Habitual drunkards (see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS), 554
- Hallucinations (see *infra*, Delusions, hallucinations, monomania), 16-563, 618
- Health, 20-570
- Hearing:
 - Right to hearing, 16-599
- Heir at law:
 - Committee, 16-575
- Hereditary insanity, 20-547
 - Corroboration of other evidence of insanity, 20-547
 - Doctrine that insanity is hereditary, 20-547
 - Epilepsy, see *infra*, Epilepsy.
 - Hereditary taint the most common cause of insanity, 20-547
 - Insanity inherited from sane parents, 20-547
 - Insanity of collateral relatives, 20-548
 - Insanity of remote ancestors, 20-548
 - Temporary insanity of ancestor, 20-548
- Hereditary taint, 16-612, 613
- Homicidal mania, 16-564

INSANITY, *cont'd.*

- Hospitals and asylums (see HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS):
 - Commitment to asylum, 16-607
 - Records of hospital, 16-607
 - Restraint of insane persons, see *infra*, Restraint of insane persons.
- Husband and wife:
 - Committee, 16-575
 - Contracts, 15-811
 - Husband's liability for maintenance of insane wife, 16-596
 - Necessaries, 15-890
 - Sale of insane husband's property, 15-874
 - Support of lunatic's wife and children, 16-580
- Hypochondria, 20-567
- Hysteria, 20-567
- Idiocy, 16-562
- Idiot, 15-924
- Imbecile, 15-1019
- Imbecility, 16-563
- Imprisonment, see *infra*, Restraint of insane persons.
- Improvements, 16-592
- Income, see *infra*, Expenditures for lunatic.
- Incumbrances, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.
- Inevitable accident, 16-623
- In general, 16-562
- Inquisition, 8-827; 15-566
 - Actions by and against lunatics and their guardians, see *infra*, Actions by and against lunatics and their guardians.
 - Appearance as waiver of notice, 16-568
 - Appointment of guardian, see *infra*, Appointment of guardian.
 - Bias of jury, 16-570
 - Compelling attendance of witnesses, 16-569
 - Confinement in asylum, 16-597
 - Costs and disbursements, see *infra*, Costs and disbursements.
 - Decision of question of law, 16-570
 - Effect of lack of notice, 16-568
 - Exclusion of spectators, 16-571
 - General statement, 16-566
 - Improper interference by commissioners, 16-569
 - Improper interference by sheriff, 16-569
 - Issuance of commission matter of discretion, 16-567
 - Jury trial, 16-599
 - Lunatic's right to be present, 16-568
 - Municipal authorities, 16-567
 - Necessaries, 16-626
 - Notice or presence of lunatic dispensed with, 16-569
 - Notice to alleged lunatic, 16-567
 - Notice to next of kin, 16-568
 - Number of jurors, 16-570
 - Personal examination of lunatic, 16-570
 - Powers and duties of commissioners, 16-569
 - Presence of lunatic, 16-569
 - Question of law, 16-570
 - Record of inquisition, see *infra*, Evidence of insanity.
 - Relative or friend, 16-566
 - Restraint of insane person, 16-599
 - Spectators, 16-571

INSANITY, *cont'd.*

- Inquisition, *cont'd.*
 - Town authorities, 16-567
 - Waiver of notice, 16-568
 - Where confinement the object, 16-567
 - Who may make application, 16-566
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-658
- Insomnia, 20-570
- Interest:
 - Final accounting, 16-591
- Intoxication, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS; and see *infra*, Alcoholism.
- Investment:
 - Effect of sale, 16-588
 - Sale for better investment, 16-585
- Irresistible impulse, 16-564
- Irresistible or uncontrollable impulse, 16-618
- Irritability, 20-566
- Judgment in favor of insane plaintiff, 16-601
- Judicial sales:
 - Sale by commissioner in insanity a judicial sale, 17-955
- Jurisdiction in lunacy, 16-565
 - Court of general jurisdiction, 16-566
 - England, 16-565, 566
 - Probate courts, 16-566
 - United States, 16-566
- Jurors, see *infra*, Inquisition.
- Jury and jury trial, 17-1117
 - Presumption of insanity from suicide, 17-1138
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-982
 - Right to jury trial, 16-599
- Kleptomania, 16-564; 20-569
- Knowledge of insane person of his insanity, 20-566
- Laches, 18-107
- Landlord and tenant, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Larceny, 18-508
- Leases, 16-586, 587
- Legacies and devises:
 - Payment, 18-791
- Legal and medical views distinguished, 20-571
- Liability for contracts, see *infra*, Contracts.
- Liability for crimes (see *infra*, Criminal acts, etc.), 16-618
 - American modification of M'Naghten's case, 16-620
 - Compared with civil responsibility, 16-621
 - Delusions, 16-618
 - General rule, 16-618
 - Hallucinations, 16-618
 - Insanity at or after trial, 16-621
 - Prisoner cannot be tried or punished, 16-621
 - Separate trial of issue by jury discretionary, 16-622
 - Instruction as to merits of defense, 16-621
 - Irresistible impulse, 16-618
 - Irresponsibility acquits, 16-621
 - Knowledge of right and wrong, 16-619
 - M'Naghten's case, 16-619
 - Moral insanity, 16-618
 - Right and wrong test, 16-619
 - Time of insanity, 16-621
 - Uncontrollable impulse, 16-618
- Liability for torts, see *infra*, Torts.
- Libel and slander, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.

INSANITY, cont'd.

Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.

Limitation of actions, see LIMITATION OF ACTIONS.

Lis pendens, 21-643

Lucid intervals, 16-565; 19-601

Lunacy, 16-562; 19-602

Lunatic, 19-602

Madman, 19-606

Madness, 19-606

Maintenance, see *infra*, Support and maintenance of lunatic's family and relatives.

Malicious prosecution:

Inquisition of lunacy, 19-651

Management of estate, 16-578

Accounting, see *infra*, Accounting.

Compensation of guardian, see *infra*, Compensation of guardian.

Control of court, 16-578

Court's control, 16-578

Employment of agents, 16-579

Expenditures for lunatic, see *infra*, Expenditures for lunatic.

Power of committee, 16-578

Powers of guardian of infant, 16-578

Relative powers and duties of committee and prior trustee, 16-589

Sales, transfers, and incumbrances, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.

Support and maintenance of lunatic's family and relatives, see *infra*, Support and maintenance of lunatic's family and relatives.

Title to property, 16-578

Mania, 19-917

Mania a potu (see *infra*, Delirium tremens), 20-554

Manifestations, symptoms, and tests of insanity (see *infra*, Delusions, hallucinations, monomania), 20-560

Business capacity, 20-562

Evincing sanity, 20-562

Insanity notwithstanding business capacity, 20-563

Sanity notwithstanding want of business capacity, 20-563

Testamentary capacity, 20-563

Want of business capacity as evincing insanity, 20-564

Conduct, 20-562

Constipation, 20-570

Criminal acts and incidents accompanying commission of crime, see *infra*, Criminal acts and incidents accompanying commission of crime.

Cruelty, 20-565

Cunning of madmen, 20-565

Delusions, see *infra*, Delusions, hallucinations, monomania.

Destructiveness, 20-565

Difference between idiots and madmen, 20-560

Eccentricities, 20-566

Excitability, 20-566

Expression of eyes, 20-561

General rules, 20-560

Habits of life, 20-562

Hallucinations, see *infra*, Delusions, hallucinations, monomania.

Health, 20-570

Hypochondria, 20-567

INSANITY, cont'd.

Manifestations, symptoms, and tests of insanity, *cont'd.*

Hysteria, 20-567

Ignorance, 20-560

Illiteracy, 20-560

Insomnia, 20-570

Irritability, 20-566, 567

Knowledge of insane person of his insanity, 20-566

Language, 20-562

Melancholia, 20-567

Monomania, see *infra*, Delusions, hallucinations, monomania.

Obesity, 20-570

Personal history, 20-560

Perversion of natural affections, 20-570

Physical organization, 20-560

Physiognomy, 20-561

Self-control, 20-562

Suicide, 20-565

Want of memory, 20-560

Want of reasoning power, 20-560

Weakness of mind, 20-561

Will power, 20-562

Marriage, see MARRIAGE.

Master and servant, 20-45

Termination, 20-45

Who may enter into relation, 20-12

Masturbation, 20-559

Medical jurisprudence, 20-545

Distinction between medical and legal views of insanity, 20-571

Melancholia, 20-567

Monomania (see *infra*, Delusions, hallucinations, monomania), 16-564; 20-843

Moral insanity, 16-563, 618

Mortgages (see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances), 13-817; 16-586, 587; 20-913

Motive, absence of, 16-609

Murder and manslaughter (see *infra*, Liability for crimes):

Degrees of murder, 21-169

Mutual insurance, 21-291

Necessaries, 16-625

After inquisition, 16-626

Contracts, 7-100

For lunatic, 16-625

For lunatic's family, 16-626

Negligence, 16-623

Next friend, 16-600

Next of kin:

Committee, 16-575

Non compos mentis, 16-563

Nonresidence of lunatic:

Appointment of committee, 16-577

Nonsane, 21-547

Notice, 16-567

Appearance as waiver, 16-568

Effect of lack of notice, 16-568

Notice to alleged lunatic, 16-567

Notice to relative, 16-568

Personal notice to lunatic, 16-568

Right to notice, 16-599

When notice dispensed with, 16-569

Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*:

Habitual drunkenness, 21-643

Obesity, 20-570

Old age, 20-557

Equitable relief, 16-629

Legal test of insanity, 20-558

INSANITY, cont'd.Old age, *cont'd.*

Resemblance between infants and dotards, 20-558

Senile dementia or dotage, 10-120; 16-563; 20-557

Opiates, see *infra*, Drugs and opiates as causes of insanity.

Paralysis, 20-551

Expert testimony as to effect of paralysis, 20-551

Hemiplegia, 20-551

Where paralysis is not attended by apoplexy, 20-551

Parent and child:

Support and maintenance of lunatic's family and relatives, see *infra*, Support and maintenance of lunatic's family and relatives.

Partial insanity, 21-1124

Partition, 16-586; 21-1157

Partnership, 22-69, 209

Perversion of natural affections, 20-570

Poor and poor laws, see POOR AND POOR LAWS.

Powers, see POWERS.

Preponderance of evidence, 16-616

Prescription, see PRESCRIPTION.

Presence of lunatic at inquisition, 16-568, 569

Presumptions (see TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY), 16-604; 22-1241

Continuance of insanity, 16-604

Permanent habitual insanity, 16-605

Permanent nature, 16-604

Restoration to former mental vigor need not be shown, 16-605

Temporary nature, 16-606

Sanity, 16-604; 19-76

Property (see *infra*, Management of estate):Sales, transfers, and incumbrances, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.

Public officers, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.

Punishment, 16-621

Purchasers for value and without notice, see PURCHASERS FOR VALUE AND WITHOUT NOTICE.

Pyromania, 16-564

Questions of law and fact, 16-603; 23-574

Courts of chancery, 16-604

Evidence conflicting, 16-604

Existence of insanity question of fact, 16-603

General rule, 16-603

Insufficiency of evidence, 16-604

Legal effect of insanity question of law, 16-604

Rape, see RAPE.

Reasonable doubt, 16-615, 617

Receivers, 23-1016

Appointment of receivers, 16-577

Record of inquisition, see *infra*, Evidence of insanity.Relatives (see *infra*, Support and maintenance of lunatic's family and relatives):

Committee, 16-575

Release and discharge, 24-303

Religious beliefs, 16-611

Religious views and belief in the supernatural, 20-569

Reputation, 16-612

INSANITY, cont'd.*Res gestæ*, 24-672

Residence of committee, 16-576

Responsibility for crimes, see *infra*, Liability for crimes.

Restraint of insane persons, 16-596

Commitment to asylum, 16-607

Confinement in asylum, 16-597

Conviction after acquittal upon criminal charge, 16-600

Habeas corpus, 16-598

Incarceration in madhouse, 16-597

Inquiry by commission in lunacy, 16-598

Right to institute proceedings for release, 16-599

Right to jury trial, 16-599

Right to notice and hearing, 16-599

Without warrant, 16-596

Actual insanity, 16-597

Arrest by private person without warrant, 16-597

Danger of immediate injury, 16-597

Private persons, 16-596

Sales, transfers, and incumbrances, 16-582, 24-1165

Covenants, 16-586

Dower, extinguishment of, 16-587

Effect upon character of property, 16-588

Effect upon investment of personalty, 16-588

Exceptions for benefit of lunatic, 16-589

Existing mortgage, 16-586

Extinguishment of dower, 16-587

For better investment, 16-585

General rules, 16-582

Insane married woman, 16-585

Investment, 16-585

Leases, 16-586

Mortgages, 16-587

Partition sales, 16-586

Payment of lunatic's debts, 16-583

Payment of taxes, 16-585

Personal property, 16-583

Power to sell realty, 16-583

Proceeds of realty regarded as realty, 16-588

Real property, 16-583

Renewal of leases, 16-587

Subject to existing liens, 16-586

Support and maintenance, 16-585

Taxes, 16-585

Timber severed from soil, 16-588

Trust deed, 16-586

Sanity, see *infra*, Presumptions.

Senile dementia, 10-126; 16-563; 20-557

Sentence and punishment, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.

Sexual diseases, infirmities, and perversions, 20-558

Masturbation, 20-559

Puerperal insanity, 20-559

Self-castration, 20-559

Sexual indulgence, 20-558

Sexual propensities of insane persons, 20-559

Temporary or periodic insanity caused by menstruation, 20-559

Softening of the brain, 20-552

Somnambulism, 16-565; 20-552

Specific performance, 26-20

INSANITY, *cont'd.*

- Spiritualism, 20-570
- Evidence of insanity, 16-611
- Stepchildren:
 - Support of lunatic's stepchildren, 16-581
- Suicide, 20-565
 - Suicide as evidence of insanity, 16-608
- Suits, see *infra*, Actions by and against lunatics and their guardians.
- Sunstroke, 20-552
- Support and maintenance of lunatic's family and relatives, 16-580
 - Adopted children, 16-581
 - Allowance for support of ward, 16-591
 - Brother's illegitimate children, 16-582
 - Collateral kindred, 16-582
 - Husband's liability for maintenance of insane wife, 16-596
 - Illegitimate children, 16-581
 - Marriage portion, 16-581
 - Personalty primary fund for support, 16-585
 - Servants, 16-582
 - Stepchildren, 16-581
 - Wife and children, 16-580
- Suretyship, 27-436
- Surrogate and probate courts, 16-566
- Symptoms, see *infra*, Manifestations, symptoms, and tests of insanity.
- Taxation, see TAXATION.
- Termination of guardianship, 16-594
 - Death of ward, 16-594
 - Recovery of lunatic, 16-595
 - Removal of committee, 16-595, 596
 - Resignation of committee, 16-595
- Testamentary capacity, see TESTAMENTARY CAPACITY.
- Test of insanity, see *infra*, Manifestations, symptoms, and tests of insanity.
- Time when insanity develops, 20-571
- Torts, 16-622
 - Exemplary damages, 16-623
 - General rule, 16-622
 - Inevitable accident, 16-623
 - Liability for torts, 16-622
 - Measure of damages, 16-623
 - Negligence, 16-623
 - Slander, 16-623
- Transfers, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.
- Transitory homicidal mania, 16-564
- Traveling expenses, 16-580
- Treason, 28-469
- Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.
- Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Vendor and purchaser, see *infra*, Sales, transfers, and incumbrances.
- Void and voidable, 29-1071
- Waiver, 29-1093
- Witnesses, see WITNESSES.

INSECURE:

"Feel unsafe and insecure," 12-892

INSIST, 16-629**INSOLENT — INSOLENCE, 16-629****INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, 16-630; 25-1156**

See COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS; FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; LIBEL AND SLANDER.

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, *con.*

- Abandonment of property, 16-745
- Absolutely due, 16-686
- Accord and satisfaction:
 - Part payment, 1-414
- Accounting, 16-756
 - Allowances to assignee or trustee, 16-756
 - Compensation, 16-756
 - Duty to account, 16-756
 - Expenses, 16-757
 - Failure to keep, concealment, or destruction of books of account, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
 - Forfeiture of compensation, 16-757
- Actions, see *infra*, Assignee or trustee; Intervention and substitution in pending actions.
- Actions against debtor, 16-702
 - Actions against joint debtors, 16-705
 - Actions brought after commencement of proceedings, 16-702
 - Actions involving title to property, 16-704
 - Actions on debts not dischargeable in bankruptcy, 16-704
 - Actions pending at commencement of proceedings, 16-703
 - Assignee's title not affected by judgment against insolvent, 16-703
 - Cases on appeal, 16-705
 - Effect of bankruptcy as to pending actions, 16-703
 - Leave of court to sue, 16-703
 - Pending application for discharge, 16-703
 - Right to sue bankrupt, 16-702, 703
 - Stay of proceedings in pending actions, 16-704
- Actions by debtor, 16-701
 - Assignee or trustee, 16-701
 - Exempt property, 16-702
 - Property or rights of action not scheduled with assets, 16-701
 - Prosecution of pending actions, 16-702
 - Right of action in general, 16-701
 - Rule that only assignee or trustee can sue, 16-701
- Acts of bankruptcy or insolvency, 16-600; 16-660
 - Admitting insolvency, 16-673
 - Arrest of debtor, 16-671
 - Assignment for the benefit of creditors, 16-669
 - Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 16-672
 - Commercial paper, 16-672
 - Concealment of person, 16-670
 - Concealment of property, 16-671
 - Departure of debtor, 16-670
 - Fraudulent conveyance or transfer of property, 16-660
 - Nonpayment of commercial paper, 16-672
 - Preference of creditors, see *infra*, Preference of creditors.
 - Removal of property, 16-671
 - Seizure of goods under legal process, 16-671
- Adjournment of meeting of creditors, 16-713
- Adjudication, 16-654

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, *con.*Adjudication, *cont'd.*

Annuling or setting aside adjudication, 16-655

Bankruptcy proceedings considered proceedings *in rem*, 16-655

Conclusiveness of adjudication, 16-654

Who may apply for adjudication, 16-646

Who may be adjudged bankrupts or insolvents, see *infra*, Who may be adjudged bankrupts or insolvents.

Admissions, 16-653, 685

Admitting insolvency, 16-673

Declarations of a bankrupt against assignee, 1-686

Agency, 16-700

Appointment of agent as assignee, 16-718

Effect of bankruptcy of principal, 16-700

Knowledge of agent imputed to principal, 16-736

Preferences, 16-736

Termination of agency, 1-1227

Whether the bankruptcy of agent revokes his authority, 16-700

Alienation, 2-61

Aliens, 16-657

Alimony, 16-683

Effect of discharge, 16-771

Allowance, see *infra*, Proof and allowance of debts and claims.

Allowances to assignee or trustee, 16-756

Amount allowable, see *infra*, Proof and allowance of debts and claims.

Amount of indebtedness, 16-657

Appeal, 16-705

Pendency of appeal at time of discharge, 16-773

Application, see *infra*, Adjudication.

Involuntary proceedings, see *infra*, Involuntary proceedings.

Voluntary proceedings, see *infra*, Voluntary proceedings.

Arbitration and award, 16-752

How award affected by insolvency or bankruptcy of party, 2-804

Revocation of submission, 2-602

Submission by assignee of bankrupt, 2-630

Submission by bankrupt, 2-618

Submission by bankrupt not binding on assignee, 2-618

Submission by bankrupt not binding on his estate, 2-618

Arrest (see *infra*, Privileged from arrest):

Arrest of debtor as act of insolvency, 16-671

Privileged from arrest, 16-660

Assets, see *infra*, Collection of assets; What passes to assignee or trustee.

Assignee as *bona fide* purchaser, 24-1169

Assignee or trustee (see *infra*, Control of property), 16-711

Abandonment of property, 16-745

Accounting, see *infra*, Accounting.

Actions (see *infra*, Actions against debtor; Actions by debtor; Intervention and substitution in pending actions):

Jurisdiction, see *infra*, Jurisdiction.

Actions against assignee or trustee, 16-752

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, *con.*Assignee or trustee, *cont'd.*

Actions by assignee or trustee, 16-752

Evidence of official character, 16-752

Right to maintain, 16-752

Additional appointment, 16-721

Appointment, 16-711

Additional appointment, 16-721

Adverse interest, 16-718

Agents, 16-718

Attorney, 16-718

Election of creditors, see *infra*, Election of assignee by creditors.

Nonresidents, 16-718

Notice of appointment, 16-718

Officer of corporation, 16-718

Postponing appointment, 16-721

Relatives, 16-717, 718

Who may be appointed, 16-718

Appointment by court, 16-717

Appointment by debtor, 16-718

Arbitration and award, 16-752

Bond, 16-718

Bond required, 16-718

Effect of failure to give bond, 16-719

Strict compliance with statute required, 16-719

Who may question sufficiency of bond, 16-719

Collection of assets, see *infra*, Collection of assets.

Compensation, 16-756

Compromise, 16-752

Continuing business, 16-747

Death of assignee or trustee, 16-721

Death of debtor, 16-721

Diligence, 16-742

Discharge, 16-794

Discharge after completion of duty, 16-719

Discovery of assets, 16-745

Duties, 16-742

Election by creditors, see *infra*, Election of assignee by creditors.

Good faith, 16-742

How selection is made, 16-711

Intervention and substitution in pending actions, see *infra*, Intervention and substitution in pending actions.

Joint trustees, 16-742

Liabilities, 16-742

Liability to creditors, 16-742

Limitation of actions, 16-755

Personal liability to creditors, 16-743

Postponing appointment, 16-721

Powers, 16-742

Power to bind estate, 16-742

Property, see *infra*, What passes to assignee or trustee.

Removal, 16-719

At instance of creditors, 16-720

Grounds for removal, 16-720

Misconduct, 16-720

Neglect, 16-720

Power, 16-719

State insolvency laws, 16-720

Representative of creditors, 16-744, 747

Sale of property, see *infra*, Sale of property by assignee.

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Assignee or trustee, *cont'd.*
 - Setting aside fraudulent or preferential transfers, 16-746
 - Tenure, 16-711
 - Termination of office, 16-719
 - Title of assignee or trustee, see *infra*,
 - Title of assignee or trustee.
 - What passes to assignee or trustee, see *infra*, What passes to assignee or trustee.

Assignee's sales, see *infra*, Sale of property by assignee.

Assignment, 16-758

- Assignment not required by modern bankruptcy statutes, 16-758
- Assignment required by former bankruptcy statutes, 16-758
- By whom made, 16-758
- Recording assignment, 16-758

Assignments for the benefit of creditors (see ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS):

- Assignee in bankruptcy, 16-733
 - Assignments held merely voidable, 16-733
 - Illustrations, 16-733, 734
 - Invalid as against assignee in bankruptcy, 16-733

Assignment for benefit of creditors an act of bankruptcy, 16-669

Assignments *versus* bankruptcy act, 3-54

Creditors' assent to general assignment, 16-648

Similarity of statutes in bankrupt laws, 3-19

Attachment (see *infra*, Liens on debtor's property), 3-233

- Costs, 16-692, 695
- Death of defendant, 3-238
- Dissolution of attachment, 3-233
- Effect of bankruptcy, 3-233
- Foreign bankruptcy and assignment, 3-235
- Insolvency, 3-236
- Insolvency not a ground for attachment, 3-195
- Property not subject to seizure under process, 16-698
- Seizure of goods as act of bankruptcy, 16-671

Attachment liens:

Discharge, 16-775

Attorney and client (see *infra*, Fiduciary debts):

Appointment of attorney as assignee, 16-718

Insolvent attorney, 3-309, 325

Attorney's fees, 16-692, 695

Preference, 16-666

Available, 3-518

Bail (in civil cases):

Discharge of bail, 3-633

Bailments, see *infra*, Fiduciary debts.

Banknotes:

Banknotes treated as money, 3-775

Liability of transferrer, 3-780

Demand, 3-781

Warranty of solvency of bank, 3-782

When transferrer knows that bank is insolvent, 3-780

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

Banknotes, *cont'd.*

Liability of transferrer, *cont'd.*

Where both transferrer and transferee are ignorant, 3-780

Set-off, 3-779

"Bankrupt," 3-785

"Bankruptcy," 3-785

Banks and banking, 3-847; 16-730

Assets, 3-849

Assignments, 3-848

Collections (see **BANKS AND BANKING**):

Forwarding bank has no preference on insolvency of collecting bank, 3-820

Contracts and deposits pending insolvency, 3-847

Demand for deposit, 3-839

Forfeiture, 3-850

Insolvency of bank as termination of agency to collect, 3-805

Receiverships, 3-849

Rights of stockholders postponed to creditors, 3-850

Suspension of specie payments by banking corporation, 9-581

Illustrations, 9-581, 582

Sufficient ground for forfeiture, 9-581

Waiver of right to demand specie payments, 9-581

What constitutes insolvency, 3-847

Bastardy:

Maintenance of children, 16-771

Beneficiaries in insurance, 3-956

Discharged in bankruptcy, 3-949

Rights of beneficiary in case of insolvency of company, 3-999

Benevolent or beneficial associations, 3-1103

Bills of exchange and promissory notes (see *infra*, Choses in action), 4-175; 16-776, 777

Admissions by acceptance, 4-473

Commercial paper belonging to bankrupt, 4-175

Debts discharged by bankruptcy as consideration, 4-189

Excuses for want of presentment, protest, and notice, 4-468

Delivery before bankruptcy, 4-176

Effect of bankruptcy, 4-175

Illustrations, 4-175, 176

Indorsers, 16-682

Liability of bankrupt as indorser, 16-776

Nonpayment of commercial paper, 16-672

Notice of dishonor where party to be notified is bankrupt, 4-412

Bona fide purchasers, 24-1169

Bonds, 4-649

Assignee or trustee, 16-718

Books of account:

Failure to keep, concealment, or destruction of books of account, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.

Brokers, see *infra*, Fiduciary debts.

Building and loan associations, see **BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS.**

Business, 5-76

Business, continuing, 16-747

Canada, 10-88

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

Causes of action, see *infra*, Choses in action.
Choses in action, 16-724

Whether choses pass to assignee, 16-724
Claims against government, 16-727
Contracts to purchase land, 16-726
Effect of payment to bankrupt, 16-725

Fraud and deceit, 16-725

General rule, 16-724

Insurance policies, 16-726

Judgment, 16-725

Liability of stockholders, 16-726

Payment to the bankrupt, 16-725

Services rendered by bankrupt, 16-725

Shares or memberships in corporations or exchanges, 16-726

Torts, 16-725

Usurious interest paid by bankrupt, 16-725

Civil death, 16-698

Claims, see *infra*, Debts and claims against estate; Proof and allowance of debts and claims.

What debts and claims are provable, see *infra*, What debts and claims are provable.

Clerks:

Occasional employment held not sufficient to constitute one a clerk or servant, 16-696

Priority, 16-695

Collateral attack (see *infra*, Setting aside or impeaching discharge), 17-1052

Collection of assets, 16-743

Assignee or trustee as representative of creditors, 16-744

Deposit of funds, 16-743

Discovery of assets, 16-745

Duty to collect assets, 16-743

Order to pay over money or deliver property to trustee, 16-743

Property claimed or held adversely, 16-744

Property held under judicial process, 16-744

Property in possession of receiver, 16-744

Redemption of property by assignee, 16-743

Collusion, see *infra*, Fraud.

Commercial paper:

Nonpayment of commercial paper, 16-672

What is commercial paper, 16-672

Commercial travelers and drummers:

Priorities, 16-696

Compensation of assignee, 16-756

Compositions (see COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS), 16-758

Authority to make compositions, 16-758

Composition meetings, 16-759

Amount of consenting creditors, 16-760

Convening creditors, 16-759

Investigation of debtor's affairs, 16-759

Number of creditors, 16-760

Right to vote, 16-759

State insolvency laws, 16-760

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

Compositions, *cont'd.*

Confirmation, see *infra*, Confirmation of composition.

Constitutionality, 16-759

Effect of composition, 16-764

Fraud, 16-765

Partnerships, 16-758

Payment of dividends, 16-762

Claims payable, 16-762

Default in making payment, 16-763

Mode of payment, 16-762

Priority, 16-763

Proof of claims, 16-763

Secured claims, 16-762

Security for payment, 16-764

Time of payment, 16-762

Unliquidated claims, 16-763

Preference of creditors, 16-764

Secret agreements with preference of creditors, 16-764

Secured claims, 16-762

Setting aside compositions, 16-765

Default in payment of instalments, 16-766

Effect as to prior acts, 16-766

Failure to comply with statute, 16-766

Fraud, 16-765

Grounds for setting aside composition, 16-765

Injustice or undue delay, 16-766

Power, 16-765

Who may move, 16-765

Theory of composition, 16-759

When proposal may be made, 16-758

Compromise, 16-752

Concealment, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.

Concealment of person, 16-670

Concealment of property, 16-671

Conditional interest, 16-727

Conditions, 6-515

Confirmation of composition (see *infra*, Compositions), 16-760

Debtor not entitled to discharge, 16-761

Grounds for refusing confirmation, 16-760

Necessity, 16-760

Prejudice to creditors, 16-760

Want of good faith, 16-762

Confirmation of sale, 16-748

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Consent of creditors, see *infra*, Discharge.

Consideration, 16-681

Debt discharged in bankruptcy, 6-681

Constitutionality of insolvency and bankruptcy laws, 16-638

National bankruptcy laws, 16-638

Discharge of liens, 16-639

Power to enact, 16-638

Provision for discharge in voluntary proceedings, 16-638

Provision for discharge of existing debts, 16-638

Uniformity of operation, 16-639

State insolvency laws, 16-639

Existing debts, 16-640

Nonresidents, 16-640

Power of state to enact insolvency laws, 16-639

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Constitutionality of insolvency and bankruptcy laws, *cont'd.*
- State insolvency laws, *cont'd.*
- Pre-existing debts, 16-640
- Subsequent debts, 16-640
- Constitutional law:
 - Compositions, 16-759
 - Penal provisions, 16-806
 - Right of trial by jury, 6-979
- Construction, see *infra*, INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION.
- Contemplation of bankruptcy, 3-785; 7-23; 16-688
- Contingent claims, 16-685, 727
- Contingent debts barred by discharge, 16-775
- Contingent liability, 7-81
- Continuing business, 16-747
- Contribution and exoneration, see CONTRIBUTION AND EXONERATION.
- Control of property, 16-698
 - Appointment of receiver, 16-699
 - General rule, 16-698
 - No right to dispose of property pending bankruptcy proceedings, 16-698
 - Property acquired pending bankruptcy proceedings, 16-699
 - Protection of interests pending appointment of assignee, 16-699
 - Surplus remaining after termination of proceedings, 16-699
- Convicts, 16-660
- Corporations, 16-659
 - Discharge, 16-766
 - Effect of insolvency on suits, 7-850
 - Effect on suits, 7-853
 - Election of assignee, 16-714
 - Voluntary proceedings, 16-647
- Costs, see *infra*, What debts and claims are provable.
 - Discharge, 16-774, 778
 - Judgments, 16-690
- Courts:
 - Appointment by court, 16-717
 - Confirmation of composition, see *infra*, Confirmation of composition.
 - Confirmation of election, 16-716
 - Sale of property, see *infra*, Sale of property by assignee.
- Covenants, see COVENANTS.
- Created by fraud, 8-229
- Credit insurance, 8-236
- Creditors, 8-240, 243
 - Assignee or trustee representative of creditors, 16-747
 - Compositions, see *infra*, Compositions.
 - Consent of creditors, see *infra*, Discharge.
 - Creditor defined, 16-735
 - Election of assignee by creditors, see *infra*, Election of assignee by creditors.
 - Opposition to discharge, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
- Criminal law, see *infra*, Offenses against insolvency and bankruptcy laws.
- Day:
 - Fractions of a day, 8-744
- Death of assignee or trustee, 16-721
- Death of debtor, 16-721, 768
 - Discharge, 16-768
- Debt, 8-994, 1001

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Debtor, see *infra*, Who may be adjudged bankrupts or insolvents.
- Debts and claims against estate, 16-673
 - Priorities, see *infra*, Priorities.
 - Proof and allowance of debts and claims, see *infra*, Proof and allowance of debts and claims.
 - What debts and claims are provable, see *infra*, What debts and claims are provable.
- Debts of decedents, see *infra*, Insolvent decedents' estates.
- Decedents' estates, see *infra*, Insolvent decedents' estates.
- Decrees, see *infra*, Judgments.
- Defeasible interest, 16-727
- Defenses, 16-652
- Definitions, 16-636
 - Bankrupt, 16-636
 - General sense, 16-637
 - Insolvency, 16-636
 - Popular sense, 16-637
- Departure of debtor, 16-670
- Determination, see *infra*, Hearing and determination.
- Discharge, 16-766
 - Alimony, 16-771
 - Assignee or trustee, 16-794
 - Attachment liens, 16-775
 - Collateral attack on discharge, see *infra*, Setting aside or impeaching discharge.
 - Concealment of or false statements as to assets and liabilities, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
 - Conclusiveness, 16-768
 - Confirmation of composition, 16-761
 - Contingent liabilities, 16-775
 - Continuing contracts, 16-776
 - Contribution, 16-793
 - Co-obligor's claim for reimbursement, 16-793
 - Co-obligor's liability to creditors, 16-792
 - Costs, 16-774, 778
 - Debts contracted before passage of law, 16-778
 - Debts contracted by fraud, 16-782
 - Direct attack on discharge, see *infra*, Setting aside or impeaching discharge.
 - Effect as to assignee or trustee, 16-794
 - Effect as to debtor:
 - Exemption from arrest and imprisonment, 16-787
 - Jurisdiction over debtor, 16-792
 - New promise to pay debt released, 16-789
 - Effect as to persons liable with debtor, 16-792
 - Effect of discharge, 16-768
 - Effect on debtor, 16-769
 - Execution issued after discharge, 16-772
 - Exemption from arrest and imprisonment:
 - Express promise, 16-790
 - General rule, 16-789
 - New promise as cause of action, 16-792
 - Old debt as cause of action, 16-792
 - Part payment, 16-791
 - Positive promise, 16-791
 - Promise by third persons, 16-789
 - Time of making promise, 16-790

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Discharge, *cont'd.*
 - Exemption from arrest and imprisonment, *cont'd.*
 - To whom made, 16-789
 - Unconditional promise, 16-790
 - Unequivocal promise, 16-791
 - Writing not required, 16-791
 - Writing required, 16-792
 - Written promise, 16-791
- Existence of debts not affected by discharge, 16-802
- Extinguishment of debt or liability, 16-770
- Extraterritorial effect of discharge*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Failure to keep, concealment, or destruction of books of accounts*, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
- Fiduciary debts*, see *infra*, Fiduciary debts.
- Fraud, debts contracted by, 16-782, 797
 - Actual, positive fraud, 16-782
 - Debts created by fraud not discharged, 16-782
 - Liability of partner for acts of co-partner, 16-783
 - Proving debt and receiving dividends, 16-782
 - What are debts created by fraud, 16-782
- Government, debts due, 16-778
- Grounds for refusing to discharge*, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
- Impeaching discharge*, see *infra*, Setting aside or impeaching discharge.
- Indorser, 16-776, 778
- Influencing creditors, 16-801
- Joint debtors, 24-304
- Joint liability, 16-792
- Judgment, 16-771, 778
- Judgment for nondischargeable debt held to be barred, 16-773
- Judgment liens, 16-775
- Judgment rendered after discharge, 16-773
- Judgments rendered after the commencement of a proceeding, 16-772
- Jurisdiction over debtor, 16-792
- Lien debts, 16-774
- Liens acquired in creditors' suits, 16-775
- Maintenance of children, 16-771
- Mechanics' liens, 16-775
- Mortgage liens, 16-775
- New promise to pay debt released, 16-789
 - Express promise, 16-790
 - General rule, 16-789
 - New promise as cause of action, 16-792
 - Old debt as cause of action, 16-792
 - Part payment, 16-791
 - Positive promise, 16-791
 - Promise by third persons, 16-789
 - Time of making promise, 16-790
 - To whom made, 16-789
 - Unconditional promise, 16-790
 - Unequivocal promise, 16-791
 - Writing not required, 16-791
 - Writing required, 16-792
 - Written promise, 16-791
- Note given for pre-existing debt, 16-777

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Discharge, *cont'd.*
 - Objections to discharge*, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
- Opening judgments rendered after discharge, 16-773
- Opposition to discharge*, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
- Partnership debts, 16-779
- Pending actions, 16-771
- Preferences*, see *infra*, Preference of creditors.
- Previous bankruptcy or insolvency, 16-802
- Property acquired after discharge, 16-738
- Refusal to discharge*, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
- Refusal to submit to examination, 16-802
- Release from debts, 16-769
 - Alimony, 16-771
 - Attachment liens, 16-775
 - Contingent liabilities, 16-775
 - Continuing contracts, 16-776
 - Costs, 16-774, 778
 - Debts contracted before passage of law, 16-778
 - Debts contracted by fraud, 16-782
 - Debts provable but not proved, 16-770
 - Execution issued after discharge, 16-772
 - Extinguishment of debt or liability, 16-770
 - Extraterritorial effect of discharge*, see *infra*, Private international law.
 - Fiduciary debts*, see *infra*, Fiduciary debts.
 - Fraud, 16-782
 - General rule, 16-769
 - Government, debts due, 16-778
 - Illustrations, 16-770
 - Indorser, 16-776, 778
 - Judgment, 16-771, 778
 - Judgment for nondischargeable debt held to be barred, 16-773
 - Judgment liens, 16-775
 - Judgment rendered after discharge, 16-773
 - Judgment rendered after the commencement of a proceeding, 16-772
 - Lien debts, 16-774
 - Liens acquired in creditor's suits, 16-775
 - Maintenance of children, 16-771
 - Mechanics' liens, 16-775
 - Mortgage liens, 16-775
 - Necessaries, debts for, 16-770
 - New promise to pay debt released, 16-789
 - Note given for pre-existing debt, 16-777
 - Opening judgments rendered after discharge, 16-773
 - Partnership debts, 16-779
 - Pending actions, 16-771
 - Rents accruing after adjudication, 16-778

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Discharge, *cont'd.*
 - Release from debts, *cont'd.*
 - Rents accruing after discharge, 16-777
 - Scheduled, debts not, 16-770
 - Stockholder's liability, 16-776
 - Surety, 16-776, 778
 - Taxes, 16-778
 - Time of accrual of liabilities, 16-777
 - Torts, 16-783
 - Vendor's liens, 16-775
 - Rents accruing after adjudication, 16-778
 - Rents accruing after discharge, 16-777
 - Right to discharge, 16-766
 - Amount of indebtedness, 16-767
 - Consent of creditor, 16-767
 - Consent of creditor procured by improper influence, 16-768
 - Consent of creditors required regardless of amount of debts or assets, 16-768
 - Corporations, 16-766
 - Death of debtor, 16-768
 - In general, 16-766
 - Rule as to granting discharges in England, 16-766
 - Rule as to granting discharges in United States, 16-766
 - Setting aside or impeaching discharge, see *infra*, Setting aside or impeaching discharge.
 - Stockholder's liability, 16-776
 - Surety, 16-776, 778
 - Surrender of all property, 16-766
 - Amount of indebtedness, 16-767
 - Consent of creditors, 16-767
 - Consent of creditors procured by improper influences, 16-768
 - Consent of creditors required regardless of amount of debts or assets, 16-768
 - Death of debtor, 16-768
 - Taxes, 16-778
 - Time of accrual of liabilities, 16-777
 - Torts, 16-783
 - Vendor's liens, 16-775
 - Discharge of assignee or trustee, 16-719
 - Discovery of assets, 16-745
 - Disposition of property, see *infra*, Property transferred by debtor.
 - Dissolution of corporations, 9-566, 567
 - Assignment for benefit of creditors, 16-700
 - Insolvency as ground for forfeiture, 9-580
 - General rule, 9-580
 - Illustrations, 9-580, 581
 - Statutes, 9-581
- Dividends:
 - Payment of dividends, see *infra*, COMPOSITIONS.
- Dominion of Canada, 10-88
- Dower, 10-154
- Effect of insolvency and bankruptcy proceedings, see *infra*, Operation and effect of insolvency and bankruptcy proceedings.
- Ejectment:
 - Action by assignees under bankruptcy or insolvency laws, 10-514

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Election of assignee by creditors, 16-711
- Adjournment of meeting, 16-713
- Appeal, 16-713
- Change of vote, 16-713
- Confirmation of election, 16-716
 - Creditors not represented, 16-717
 - Election by influence or in interest of bankrupt, 16-717
 - Grounds for, refusing, 16-716
 - Near relatives of bankrupt, 16-717
 - Necessity, 16-716
- Meeting of creditors, 16-712
 - Adjournment, 16-713
 - Appeal, 16-713
 - Conduct of meeting, 16-712
 - Creditor may change his vote, 16-713
 - How convened, 16-712
 - Mode of voting, 16-713
 - Place of meeting, 16-712
 - Time of meeting, 16-712
 - Viva voce*, 16-713
- Right to vote, 16-713
 - Corporation, 16-714
 - Executors and administrators, 16-714
 - Partnership, 16-714
 - Postponing proof of allowance of claims, 16-715
 - Power of attorney, 16-714
 - Preferred creditors, 16-714
 - Right to vote in general, 16-713
 - Secured creditors, 16-714
- Viva voce* vote, 16-713
- Votes necessary to elect, 16-715
 - Computing amount of claim, 16-716
 - Computing number of creditors, 16-716
 - Majority, 16-715
 - Statutory provisions, 16-715
- Election of remedies:
 - Election between tort and contract, 16-686
- Embezzlement, see EMBEZZLEMENT.
- Employers' liability insurance, 11-15
- Endowment insurance, 11-30
- Equality is equity, 11-186
- Equitable demands, 16-680
- Equitable interest, see *infra*, TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Equity of redemption, 16-730
- Escape, 11-279
 - Discharge of prisoner under insolvent laws, 11-285
 - Where prisoner is committed under commission of bankruptcy, 11-274
- Estoppel, 16-652
 - Covenants, 11-414
 - Creditors' assent to general assignment, 16-648
- Evidence, 16-653
 - Admissions of debtor, 16-653
 - Burden of proof, 16-653
 - Confined to acts alleged, 16-653
 - Examination of debtor, 16-654
 - Inability to pay debt, 16-653
 - Proof and allowance of debts and claims, see *infra*, Proof and allowance of debts and claims.
 - Proof of controverted facts, 16-653
 - Proof of insolvency, 16-653

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, *con.*

- Evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Reputation, 16-653
- Examination of debtor, 16-654
- Exchange of values, 16-665
- Execution (see *infra*, Liens on debtor's property):
 - Costs, 16-691
 - Discharge, 16-773
 - Execution issued after discharge, 16-773
 - Property not subject to seizure under process, 16-698
 - Seizure of goods an act of bankruptcy, 16-671
- Executors and administrators (see *infra*, Fiduciary debts), 11-781
 - Assignee in bankruptcy as administrator, 11-775
 - Bonds, 11-864
 - Collection, 11-1005
 - Election of assignee, 16-714
 - Executors carrying on testator's business, 16-660
 - Rents and profits of real estate, 11-842
 - Retainer of debts due from legatee or distributee, 11-1172
 - Who may be executor, 11-751
- Exemption, 16-739
- Exemption of debtor from arrest on civil process, 16-41, 660, 697, 787
- Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).
- Expectancy, 16-727
- Expenses, 16-757
- Extraterritorial effect of discharge, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Extraterritorial effect of laws, 16-643
- Factors or commission merchants (see *infra*, Fiduciary debts), 12-679, 705; 16-729
 - Insolvency of principal, 12-675
- Failure, 12-709
- False pretenses and cheats, 12-840
- Farmers, 16-660
- Fiduciary debts, 16-779
 - After discharge, 16-779
 - Agents, 16-781
 - Attorneys at law, 16-781
 - Bailees, 16-781
 - Bankers, 16-781
 - Brokers, 16-781
 - Effect of proving debts, 16-782
 - Executors and administrators, 16-780
 - Existence of technical trust, 16-780
 - Factors and commission merchants, 16-781
 - Guardian, 16-780
 - Implied trusts, 16-781
 - Ordinary agents held not to be fiduciaries, 16-781
 - Statutory provisions, 16-779
 - Surety on bond of trustee, 16-780
 - Trustees proper, 16-780
 - What constitutes fiduciary relation, 16-780
- Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.
- Foreign corporations, 13-842
 - Statutes requiring preference of resident creditors in distribution of assets, 13-868
- Foreign judgments, 13-1023
- Franchise passes to assignee, 16-723

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, *con.*

- Fraud:
 - Cause of action does not pass to assignee, 16-725
 - Claim founded on fraudulent transactions, 16-681
 - Collateral attack, 16-805
 - Collusion between debtor and petitioner, 16-652
 - Composition, 16-765
 - Discharge, see *infra*, Discharge; Opposition to discharge.
 - Failure to disclose insolvency, 14-80
 - Application of rule, 14-81
 - Failure to disclose one's own insolvency, 14-80
 - Illustrations, 14-81
 - Insolvency of third person, 14-80
 - Representation of solvency, 14-25, 81
 - Opposition to discharge, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
 - Representation as to solvency, credit, or standing, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.
 - Setting aside compositions, 16-765
 - Setting aside or impeaching discharge, 16-805
- Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.
- French spoliation claims, 16-727
- Gambling contracts, 14-593
- Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.
- General reputation, 16-653
- "Going concern," 14-1072
- Good will:
 - Passes to assignee, 16-723
- Government:
 - Claims against government, 16-727
 - Effect of discharge upon debts due the government, 16-778
 - Priority of government, 16-693
- Guaranty, 14-1152
- Guardian and ward (see *infra*, Fiduciary debts):
 - Insolvency of guardian, 15-49
- Habeas corpus, see HABEAS CORPUS.
- Hearing and determination, 16-652
 - Adjudication, 16-654
 - Agreement of petitioning creditor, 16-652
 - Annulling or setting aside adjudication, 16-655
 - Conclusiveness of adjudication as to parties, 16-654
 - Defenses, 16-652
 - Estoppel, 16-652
 - Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.
 - Examination of debtor, 16-654
 - Fraud, 16-652
 - Jury trial, 16-653
 - Mode of trial, 16-653
 - Objections, 16-652
 - Payment or tender to petitioning creditor, 16-652
 - Petitioner in fact solvent, 16-652
 - Proceedings *in rem*, 16-655
 - Who may oppose adjudication, 16-653
 - Withdrawal of petitioning creditor, 16-652
- Housed, 16-670
- Husband and wife, 16-682
 - Alimony, 16-683

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Husband and wife, *cont'd.*
 - Ante-nuptial debts of wife provable against husband, 16-683
 - Husband indebted to wife, 16-682
 - Married women, 16-657
 - Property of bankrupt's wife, 16-722
- Illegal contracts, 16-681
- Illegality, 16-681
- Impairment of obligation of contracts, 16-640
- Impeaching discharge*, see *infra*, Setting aside or impeaching discharge.
- Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions:
 - Privilege from arrest, 16-41, 697
 - Effect of discharge in bankruptcy and insolvency, 16-697, 787
 - Civil actions, 16-788, 789
 - Discharge granted in another state, 16-788
 - Existing imprisonment, 16-788
 - General rule, 16-787
 - Illustrations, 16-788, 789
 - Nature of debts or liabilities, 16-788
- Income, 16-739
- Independent contractors:
 - Priorities, 16-696
- Indians, 16-660
- Indorsers, 16-682
- Infants, 16-657
 - Debt contracted by infant, 16-682
- Injunctions (see **INJUNCTIONS**):
 - Power of federal courts to enjoin proceedings in state courts*, see **INJUNCTIONS**.
- Insanity, 16-658
- Insolvency*, see *infra*, State insolvency laws.
- Insolvent decedents' estates, 16-806
 - Declaration of insolvency, 16-807
 - Effect of declaration of insolvency, 16-807
 - Exclusive jurisdiction of court of probate, 16-807
 - Failure of neglect to suggest insolvency, 16-808
 - Illustrations, 16-807, 808
 - Procedure, 16-808
 - Statutory provisions, 16-806
- Insurance (see **REINSURANCE**):
 - Insurance policy, 16-680
- Insurance policies:
 - Pass to assignee, 16-726
- Interest, 16-675, 1106
 - Claim which draws interest, 16-675
 - Debt payable in future and bearing interest, 16-676
 - Judgment, 16-690
 - Proving both principal and interest, 16-675
 - Usurious interest paid by bankrupt, 16-725
- Interest on judgment, 16-690
- Interpretation and construction, 16-641
 - Liberal construction, 16-678
- Intervention and substitution in pending actions, 16-752
 - Actions brought against bankrupt, 16-753
 - Actions brought by bankrupt, 16-752
- Intoxicating liquors:
 - Liquor license, 16-724

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Inventory and schedule, 16-650
- Defects, 16-651
- Discharge of debts not scheduled, 16-770
- Fraudulent omissions, 16-651
- Necessity, 16-650
- Omissions, 16-651
- Requisites, 16-650
- Statement of assets, 16-650
- Statement of liabilities, 16-651
- Verification, 16-651
- Involuntary proceedings, 16-648
 - Amount of debts, 16-649
 - Assigned claims, 16-649
 - Character of debts, 16-648
 - Creditor authorized to file petition, 16-648
 - Debts not payable at time of application, 16-649
 - Estoppel, 16-648
 - Kinds of debts, 16-648
 - Number of creditors, 16-649
 - Pendency of action at law, 16-648
 - Secured claims, 16-649
 - Who may apply for adjudication, 16-648
- Joint and several debts, 16-687
- Joint liability, 16-659, 660
- Joint tenants and tenants in common, 16-731: 17-706
- Judgment liens:
 - Discharge, 16-775
- Judgments (see *infra*, Adjudication):
 - Costs, 16-690
 - Discharge, 16-771
 - Cost of judgment, 16-774
 - Execution issued after discharge, 16-772
 - Judgment for nondischargeability of debt, 16-773, 774
 - Judgment rendered after commencement of a proceeding, 16-772
 - Judgment rendered after discharge, 16-773
 - Judgments barred by discharge, 16-771
 - Opening judgment rendered after discharge, 16-773
 - Original debt not dischargeable, 16-773
 - Pendency of appeal at time of discharge, 16-773
- Interest, 16-690
- Judgments provable as debts, 16-690
- Judgments rendered after commencement of bankruptcy proceedings, 16-690
- Pass to assignee, 16-725
- Rebutting presumption of satisfaction, 17-868
- Judicial sales (see *infra*, Sale of property by assignee):
 - Sale by register in bankruptcy a judicial sale, 17-954
- Jurisdiction, 16-644
 - Assignee or trustee, 16-753
 - Act of 1898, 16-754
 - Circuit courts of United States, 16-755
 - District courts of United States, 16-754
 - Former statutes, 16-753
 - State courts, 16-754, 755

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

Jurisdiction, *cont'd.*

- Courts first acquiring jurisdiction, 16-646
- Discharge, 16-792
- England, 16-644
- Exclusive jurisdiction, 16-643
- Locality as affecting jurisdiction, 16-645
- Offenses against insolvency and bankruptcy laws, 16-806
- Opposition to discharge, 16-796
- Partners, 16-646
- Possession of or want of jurisdiction, 17-1052
- Setting aside or, impeaching discharge, 16-802, 804
- State insolvency laws, 16-646
- Under national bankruptcy laws, 16-645
- United States, 16-645
- United States courts, 16-645

Jury and jury trial, 16-653

- Right of trial by jury, 6-979

Keeping house, 18-57

Laborer:

- Priority, 16-695

Landlord and tenant:

- Covenant against assignment, 18-661
- Priority of landlord's liens, 16-693
- Rent, 16-684
- Rents accruing after discharge, 16-777

Leases:

- Covenant against assignment, 18-661
- What passes to assignee or trustee:
 - Agreement to lease, 16-723
 - Rule that leaseholds pass to assignee or trustee, 16-723

Leave of court:

- Assignee purchasing bankrupt's property, 16-750
- Leave of court to sue, 16-703
- Sale of property, 16-748

Legacies and devises:

- Application of legacy to satisfaction of debt, 18-782
- Bankrupt as legatee or devisee, 18-735

Liability to creditors of corporation, 21-893

Libel and slander, 18-955

License passes to assignee, 16-723

Liens (see *infra*, Priorities):

- Assignee in bankruptcy, 19-37
- Discharge, 16-774
 - Attachment liens, 16-775
 - General rule, 16-774, 775
 - Judgment liens not released, 16-775
 - Mechanics' liens, 16-775
 - Mortgage liens, 16-775
 - Vendor's liens, 16-775
- Owner's bankruptcy does not determine lien, 19-34
- Waiver of lien or security, 16-579

Liens on debtor's property, 16-705

- After commencement of proceedings, 16-705
- Existing liens dissolved by proceeding, 16-705
 - Act of 1841, 16-708
 - Act of 1867, 16-707
 - Attachment, 16-706, 707
 - Attachment of exempt property, 16-710

- Bankruptcy proceedings operate *ex proprio vigore*, 16-709

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

Liens on debtor's property, *cont'd.*

- Existing liens dissolved by proceeding, *cont'd.*

- Circumstances affecting dissolution of existing liens, 16-709
- Continuation of lien by order of court, 16-711
- English bankruptcy laws, 16-706
- Execution, 16-706
- Exempt property, 16-710
- Foreign attachment, 16-711
- Judgment in attachment suit before commencement of bankruptcy proceeding, 16-710
- Judicial liens, 16-706
- Liens acquired by legal proceedings, 16-706
- Liens created by act of party, 16-705
- Liens created by statute, 16-706
- Liens not dissolved by composition proceedings, 16-710
- Liens not obtained within period designated by statute, 16-709
- Mere filing petition, 16-710
- Necessity of proceeding under statute, 16-709
- Priority between creditors, 16-711
- Sale under attachment, 16-710
- State insolvency laws, 16-708
- United States bankruptcy laws, 16-706

- Existing liens not affected in absence of special provisions, 16-705

- Liens existing at commencement of proceeding, 16-705

- Liens not obtainable pending insolvency or bankruptcy proceedings, 16-705

- Pending insolvency or bankruptcy proceedings, 16-705

Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.

Limitation of actions, 19-187

- Assignee or trustee, 16-755

- Claims barred by statute of limitations, 16-684

- Admissions, 16-685

- Generally, 16-684

- Proof after revival, 16-685

- Statute of limitations suspended by bankruptcy proceedings, 16-685

- What statute of limitations governs, 16-685

- Concealment of property by bankrupt, 19-254

- New promise and acknowledgment, 19-292

- Offenses against insolvency and bankruptcy laws, 16-806

- Postponement of running of statute, 19-218

- Rights of creditors, 19-187

Limited partnership, see LIMITED PARTNERSHIP.

Liquidated claims, 16-685

Lis pendens, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.

Lunatics, 16-658

Maintenance, 21-1060

Malicious prosecution, 19-651

Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.

Married women, 16-657

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Marshaling assets*, see MARSHALING ASSETS.
- Master and servant, 20-45
 - Priority of wages, 16-695, 696
 - Termination, 20-45
 - Wages and services, 16-696
- Mechanics' liens:
 - Bankruptcy or insolvency of owner, 20-505
 - Discharge, 16-775
- Meetings:
 - Composition meetings*, see *infra*, Compositions.
 - Meeting of creditors*, see *infra*, Election of assignee by creditors.
- Mortgages:
 - Discharge, 16-775
 - Tacking, 20-1052
- Mutual debts, 21-248
- Mutual insurance*, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.
- National banks*, see NATIONAL BANKS.
- Necessaries:
 - Discharge, 16-770
- New promise to pay debt released*, see *infra*, Discharge.
- Nonresidents (see *infra*, Private international law):
 - Appointment, 16-718
 - Constitutionality of state laws in respect to nonresidents, 16-640
- Notary public, 21-563
- Notice of appointment of assignee, 16-718
- Notice of pendency and lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
- Objections, 16-652
- Offenses against insolvency and bankruptcy laws, 16-806
 - Constitutionality of penal provisions, 16-806
 - Creation of offense, 16-806
 - Jurisdiction, 16-806
 - Limitations, 16-806
- Officers and agents of private corporations*, see OFFICERS AND AGENTS OF PRIVATE CORPORATIONS.
- Operation and effect of insolvency and bankruptcy proceedings, 16-641, 697
 - Actions against debtor*, see *infra*, Actions against debtor.
 - Actions by debtor*, see *infra*, Actions by debtor.
 - Agency*, see *infra*, Agency.
 - Control of property*, see *infra*, Control of property.
 - Effect of bankruptcy law on state insolvency law*, see *infra*, State insolvency laws.
 - Exemption of debtor from arrest on civil process, 16-697
 - Liens on debtor's property*, see *infra*, LIENS ON DEBTOR'S PROPERTY.
 - Matters occurring after approval of law but before it goes into operation, 16-641
 - Partnership*, see PARTNERSHIP.
 - Repeal of statutes, 16-644
 - Rules of construction, 16-641
 - Territorial operation, 16-643
- Opposition to discharge, 16-794
 - Affairs of bankrupt, 16-795
 - Agreements to withdraw opposition, 16-795

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

- Opposition to discharge, *cont'd.*
 - Collateral attack*, see *infra*, Setting aside or impeaching discharge.
- Concealment of or false statements as to assets and liabilities, 16-797
 - England, 16-797
 - Fraudulent intent, 16-798
 - State insolvency laws, 16-798
 - United States, 16-797
- Conduct of bankrupt, 16-795
- Continuing trade after knowledge of insolvency, 16-796
- Contracting debts without reasonable expectation of ability to pay, 16-796
- Creditors, 16-794
- Direct attack*, see *infra*, Setting aside or impeaching discharge.
- Evidence, 16-795
- Existence of debts not affected by discharge, 16-802
- Extravagance in living, 16-795
- Failure to keep, concealment, or destruction of books of account, 16-799
 - Destruction or concealment of books, 16-800
 - Failure to keep books of account, 16-799
 - Intent of debtor, 16-801
 - Rule limited to merchants or traders, 16-801
 - Time of acts or omissions, 16-800
 - What are proper books, 16-800
- Fraud, 16-797
- Fraud as ground for refusing discharge, 16-797
- Fraud under state insolvency laws, 16-797
- Grounds for refusing discharge, 16-795
- Influencing creditors, 16-801
- Invalidity of agreements to withdraw opposition, 16-795
- Irregularities not ground for refusing discharge, 16-796
- Jurisdiction, 16-796
- Offenses against statute, 16-796
- Persons interested, 16-794
- Preferences, 16-798
 - Contemplation of insolvency, 16-799
 - General rule, 16-798
 - Insolvency, 16-799
 - Intent of debtor, 16-799
 - Knowledge of creditor, 16-799
 - Right to discharge forfeited, 16-798
- Previous bankruptcy or insolvency, 16-802
- Proof of claims held unnecessary, 16-795
- Reckless trading, 16-795
- Refusal to submit to examination, 16-802
- Setting aside or impeaching discharge*, see *infra*, Setting aside or impeaching discharge.
- Statutory grounds only available, 16-796
- Vexatious litigation, 16-796
- Want of jurisdiction, 16-796
- Who may oppose, 16-794
- Partnership*, see PARTNERSHIP.
- Patents:
 - Patent rights pass to assignee, 16-724
- Payment, 22-566

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, *con.*

- Payment, *cont'd.*
 - Evidence of insolvency of debtor, 22-586
 - Insolvency of debtor rebutting presumption due, 22-602
 - Note given in payment, 22-566
 - Payment or tender to petitioning creditor, 16-652
- Payment of dividends, see *infra*, Compositions.
- Pending actions (see *infra*, Intervention and substitution in pending actions), 16-702, 703, 704
 - Effect of discharge, 16-771
- Pending proceedings:
 - Property acquired pending bankruptcy proceedings, 16-699
- Persons privileged from arrest, 16-660
- Petition (see *infra*, Adjudication):
 - Involuntary proceedings*, see *infra*, *Involuntary proceedings*.
 - Voluntary proceedings*, see *infra*, *Voluntary proceedings*.
- Pledge and collateral security, see PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.
- Power of appointment:
 - Pass to assignee, 16-724
- Power of attorney:
 - Election of assignee, 16-714
- Powers:
 - Bankruptcy of donee, 22-1132, 1146
- Preference of creditors (see COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS; and see *infra*, Priorities), 11-186; 16-661
 - Act of bankruptcy, 16-661
 - Acts done under previous agreement, 16-664
 - Agreement contemplating immediate transfer, 16-664
 - Assignee or trustee in bankruptcy, 16-734
 - Illustrations, 16-734, 735
 - Recovery by trustee, 16-734
- Attachment, 16-662
- Belief of creditor, 16-735
- Circumstances of debtor, 16-667
- Collateral attack on discharge, 16-805
- Composition with creditors, 16-764
- Confession of judgment, 16-662, 666
- Contemplation of bankruptcy, 16-668
- Creditor defined, 16-735
- Creditor's knowledge or belief as to debtor's insolvency and intent to prefer, 16-735
- Discharge, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
- Distinctions between preferences and fraudulent conveyances, 16-747
- Doctrine of pressure, 16-665
- Election of assignee, 16-714
- Evidence, 16-736
- Evidence of intent to prefer, 16-669
- Exchange of values, 16-665
- Execution, 16-662
- Fiduciary debts, 16-663
- Future preferences, 14-574
- Giving security to creditors, 16-663, 664
- Intent inferred from fact of preference, 16-669
- Intent of debtor, 16-669, 735
- Intent to create preferences, 16-668

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, *con.*

- Preference of creditors, *cont'd.*
 - Knowledge by debtor of his condition, 16-668
 - Knowledge of agent imputed to principal, 16-736
 - Knowledge of creditor, 16-669, 735
 - Liability of agent, 16-736
 - Mortgage or sale to pay attorney's fees and other expenses, 16-666
 - Necessity of insolvency or bankruptcy proceedings within limited time, 16-668
 - Opposition to discharge, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.
 - Paying cash on purchase, 16-666
 - Payment of money to creditor, 16-662
 - Preference by procuring levy of attachment or execution, 16-662
 - Preferred claims, 16-690
 - Pressure, 16-665
 - Previous agreement, 16-664
 - Proof of preferred claims, 16-690
 - Reasonable cause to believe that a debtor is insolvent, 16-736
 - Sale, etc., not in usual course of business, 16-669
 - Securities for loans, advances, etc., 16-666
 - Securities, substitution of, 16-665
 - Security for past debts coupled with further advances, 16-666
 - Security to creditors, 16-663, 664
 - Setting aside fraudulent or preferential transfers, 16-746
 - Setting aside or impeaching discharge, 16-805
 - Solvent debtor, 16-668
 - State insolvency laws, 16-734
 - Stock and produce exchanges, see STOCK AND PRODUCE EXCHANGES.
 - Substitution of securities, 16-665
 - Surrender of preferences, 16-690
 - Time as affecting consequences of act, 16-667
 - Time limitation in the statutes, 16-734
 - Transfer of property to creditor, 16-663
 - Validity of prohibition against preferences, 16-736
 - Void and voidable, 16-734
 - What constitutes exchange, 16-665
 - What constitutes preference, 16-662
- Pressure, 16-665
- Presumptions, 22-1239
- Priorities (see *infra*, Preference of creditors), 16-692
 - Attorney's fees, 16-695
 - Claims given priority by state laws, 16-697
 - Compositions, 16-763
 - Costs and expenses, 16-695
 - Costs of attachment, 16-695
 - Debts due government, 16-693
 - Debts due state, 16-694
 - Debts due United States, 16-694
 - Different classes of creditors, 16-693
 - General rule, 16-692
 - Landlord's lien, 16-693
 - Lien debts, 16-692
 - Liens, 16-711
 - Principle of equality, 16-692
 - Salaries, 16-695

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, *con.*

- Priorities, *cont'd.*
 - Taxes, 16-693, 695
 - Trust property mingled with individual property, 16-693
 - Trusts, 16-693
 - Wages, 16-695
- Prisons and prisoners, 16-660
- Private international law:
 - Extraterritorial effect of discharge, 16-783
 - Abandonment of extraterritorial immunity, 16-787
 - Contracts made in other states, 16-786
 - Debts to nonresidents contracted at creditors' domicile, 16-783
 - Debts to nonresidents contracted in state where discharge was granted, 16-785
 - Discharge available as defense in any jurisdiction, 16-786
 - Discharge under state insolvency laws, 16-784
 - Effect of domestic discharge on foreign creditors, 16-784
 - General rule, 16-783
 - Judgment recovered by nonresident creditor, 16-786
 - Nonresidence of creditors, 16-784
- Foreign insolvency or bankruptcy proceedings, 16-680
- Locality as affecting jurisdiction, 16-645
- Married women, 16-653
- Property in other countries or states, see infra.* Property in other countries or states.
- Proving claim in foreign proceedings, 16-680
- Territorial operation, 16-643
- Waiver of extraterritorial immunity, 16-680
- What statute of limitations governs, 16-685
- Privileged from arrest, 16-41, 660, 697
 - Effect of discharge, 16-787
 - Civil actions, 16-788, 789
 - Discharge granted in another state, 16-788
 - Existing imprisonment, 16-788
 - General rule, 16-787
 - Illustrations, 16-788, 789
 - Nature of debts or liabilities, 16-788
- Exemption of bankrupt from arrest on civil process, 16-697
 - Arrest before commencement of bankruptcy proceedings, 16-698
 - Debts not released by discharge, 16-697
 - Provisions of the law, 16-697
 - Remedy of debtor who is arrested, 16-698
- Proceedings, see infra.* Operation and effect of insolvency and bankruptcy proceedings.
- Proceedings in rem and in personam*, 16-655
- Process, 23-160
- Prohibition, 23-225
- Proof and allowance of debts and claims, 16-673
 - Allowance of claims, 16-678

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, *con.*

- Proof and allowance of debts and claims, *cont'd.*
 - Amount allowable, 16-674
 - Assigned claims, 16-675
 - Debts payable *in futuro*, 16-675
 - Interest, 16-675
 - Only amount equitably due, 16-674
 - Part payment by one secondarily liable, 16-675
 - Part payment by principal debtor, 16-675
 - Secured claims, 16-676
 - Secured creditor failing to disclose security, 16-677
 - Set-off, 16-676
 - Waiver of security, 16-677
 - Whole amount provable, 16-674
- Assignee of claims, 16-674
 - Before whom provable, 16-673
 - By whom provable, 16-673
 - Contest of claims, 16-679
 - Discharge not granted, 16-680
 - Effect of proving claims, 16-679
 - Extension of time of filing, 16-678
 - Foreign insolvency or bankruptcy proceeding, 16-680
 - Necessity of proof in general, 16-673
 - Right of creditor to sue, 16-679
 - Secured claims, 16-676
 - Allowance of secured claim, 16-676
 - Creditor required to exhaust security, 16-677
 - Debt secured on property belonging to third person, 16-677
 - Guaranty of third person, 16-678
 - Proving for balance after deducting value of security, 16-676
 - Proving secured claims, 16-676
 - Secured creditor acting in good faith in ignorance of rights, 16-678
 - Secured creditor failing to disclose security, 16-677
 - Waiver of security, 16-677
 - Security waived, 16-679
 - Time of filing claims, 16-678
 - Waiver of lien or security, 16-679
- What debts and claims are provable, see infra.* What debts and claims are provable.
- Proper books, 16-800
- Property (see infra, Control of property):*
 - What passes to assignee or trustee, see infra.* What passes to assignee or trustee.
- Property acquired after commencement of proceedings, 16-738
- Property acquired pending bankruptcy proceedings, 16-699
- Property in other countries or states, 16-737
 - Only local assets affected by state insolvency laws, 16-737
 - Personal estate, 16-737
 - Real property, 16-737
 - Rights of assignee or trustee, 16-737
 - Rule in England, 16-737
 - Rule in the United States, 16-737
 - Title of foreign trustee not recognized in United States, 16-737
- Property transferred by debtor, 16-731

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.Property transferred by debtor, *cont'd.*Assignments for benefit of creditors, see *infra*, Assignments for benefit of creditors.

Before bankruptcy proceedings are commenced, 16-731

Fraudulent conveyance, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

General rule, 16-731

Preferences, see *infra*, Preference of creditors.Purchaser, see *infra*, Sale of property by assignee.

Railroads, 16-659

Reasonable expectation, 23-946

Receivers (see RECEIVERS), 16-699

Receivers of railroads, see RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS.

Recording acts, 16-758

Reinsurance, see REINSURANCE.

Release, see *infra*, Discharge.

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:

Contingent remainders, 24-406

Removal, see *infra*, Assignee or trustee.

Removal of property, 16-671

Rent, 16-684

Rents accruing after discharge, 16-777

Repeal of statutes, 16-644

Replevin, 24-505

Reputation, 16-653

Resale, 16-751

Res gesta:

Declaration of bankrupt upon leaving home, 24-674

Residents, see *infra*, Nonresidents.

Restraints on alienation, 24-873, 874

Reversion, 24-420

Salary, 16-739

Priority, 16-695

Sale of property by assignee, 16-747

Assignee not permitted to purchase, 16-750

Auction, 16-749

Authority to sell, 16-747

Approval of court, 16-748

Confirmation, 16-748

General rule, 16-747

Leave of court, 16-748

State insolvency laws, 16-748

Bankrupt purchasing, 16-750

Cash, 16-749

Credit, 16-749

Fraudulent conveyances, 16-749

Incumbrances, 16-750

Irregularities affecting title, 16-751

Leave obtained by assignee to purchase, 16-750

Manner and terms of sale, 16-749

Perishable property, 16-749

Private sale, 16-749

Property subject to sale, 16-749

Purchaser acquires no better title than bankrupt had, 16-751

Resale, 16-751

Rights of purchaser, 16-751

Sale free from incumbrances, 16-750

Sale in parcels or *en masse*, 16-749

Setting aside sale, 16-751

Title of purchaser, 16-751

Who may purchase, 16-750

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.Sales (see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES; and see *infra*, Preference of creditors):

Insolvency coupled with intent not to pay, 24-1101

Mere insolvency of buyer not sufficient grounds for rescission, 24-1101

Schedule, see *infra*, Inventory and schedule.Secured claims (see *infra*, What debts and claims are provable), 16-676

Allowance of secured claims, 16-676

Compositions, 16-762

Creditor required to exhaust security, 16-677

Debt secured on property belonging to third person, 16-677

Election of assignee, 16-714

Guaranty of third person, 16-678

Proving for balance after deducting value of security, 16-676

Proving secured claims, 16-676

Secured creditor acting in good faith in ignorance of rights, 16-678

Secured creditor failing to disclose security, 16-677

Waiver of security, 16-677

What debts and claims are provable, see *infra*, What debts and claims are provable.Security (see *infra*, Preference of creditors):

Deduction of value of security or amount realized therefrom, 16-688

Proof affected only by security on property of debtor, 16-689

Relying exclusively on security, 16-689

Surrender of security, 16-688

Waiver of lien or security, 16-679

Seizure of goods as act of insolvency, 16-671

Separate property of married women, 16-722

Separation (husband and wife), 25-474

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see

SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.

Setting aside composition, see *infra*, Compositions.

Setting aside or impeaching discharge, 16-802

Collateral attack, 16-804

Fraud, 16-805

Grounds of attack, 16-805

Irregularities in proceedings, 16-805

Liability to collateral attack, 16-804

Noncompliance with statute, 16-805

Preferences, 16-805

Rule under national bankruptcy law, 16-804

Rule under state insolvency laws, 16-805

Void discharge, 16-804

Want of jurisdiction, 16-804

Direct attack, 16-802

Authority to set aside or annul discharge, 16-802

Grounds of relief, 16-803

Jurisdiction, 16-803

Statutory remedy exclusive, 16-803

Time of application, 16-804

Who may make application, 16-803

Sheriffs and constables, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.

Sheriff's sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

Ships and shipping, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

Specific performance, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.

Spoilation claims, 16-727

State:

Claims against state, 16-727
Debts due state not barred by discharge, 16-779

Priority of state, 16-694

State insolvency laws:

Absolutely due, 16-686
Collateral attack, 16-805
Compositions, 16-760
Constitutionality, see *infra*, Constitutionality of insolvency and bankruptcy laws.

Contingent claims, 16-686

Effect of bankruptcy law on state insolvency law, 16-642

Pending proceedings under state laws, 16-643

Power of state to enact insolvency law, 16-642

Suspension of state statutes, 16-642

Exemption, 16-739

Extraterritorial effect of discharge, see *infra*, Private international law.

Only local assets affected by state insolvency laws, 16-737

Opposition to discharge, see *infra*, Opposition to discharge.

Preferences, 16-735

Priority, 16-697

Removal of assignee or trustee, 16-720

Sale of property by assignee, 16-748

Statutes (see *infra*, Operation and effect of insolvency and bankruptcy proceedings):

Repeal of statutes, 16-644

Stay of proceedings, 16-704

Stock and produce exchanges, see STOCK AND PRODUCE EXCHANGES.

Stock and stockholders:

Effect of discharge on stockholder's liability, 16-776

Shares pass to assignee, 16-726

Stock brokers, see STOCK BROKERS.

Stoppage in transitu, see STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU.

Suffer preference, 27-364

Suits, see *infra*, Actions.

Support and maintenance:

Effect of discharge on liability to support children, 16-771

Suretyship, see SURETSHIP.

Surplus remaining after termination of proceeding, 16-699

Surrender, 27-550

Surrogate and probate courts, 16-807

Taxation:

Discharge, 16-778

Priority of taxes, 16-695

Tender, see *infra*, Payment.

Territorial operation, 16-643

Time of filing claims, 16-678

Title, see *infra*, Sale of property by assignee.

Title of assignee or trustee, 16-740

Equities against debtor, 16-740

How title divested, 16-741

Quantity of title, 16-740

Relation of trustee's title, 16-741

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

Title of assignee or trustee, *cont'd.*

Title of foreign trustee not recognized in United States, 16-737

What passes to assignee or trustee, see *infra*, What passes to assignee or trustee.

When title vests, 16-741

Torts:

Claims arising out of torts, 16-686

Effect of discharge upon liability arising out of torts, 16-783

Personal torts not assets, 16-725

Trademarks, trade names, and unfair competition, 28-404

Pass to assignee, 16-724

Traders, 16-655, 656

Transfer, see *infra*, Property transferred by debtor; Sale of property by assignee.

Trial, see *infra*, Hearing and determination.

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.

Trusts and equitable interests, see *infra*, Trusts and trustees.

Trusts and trustees (see *infra*, Assignee or trustee; Fiduciary debts; Priorities), 16-728

Assignee not entitled to trust property, 16-728

Banker, 16-730

Bankrupts and insolvents as trustees, 28-957

Equities and rights of redemption, 16-730

Factor or commission merchant, 16-729

Illustrations, 16-730

Insolvency of trustee, 28-942

Money held in trust, 16-729

Property held in trust by debtor, 16-728, 730

Removal of trustee, 28-980

Right of *cestui que trust*, to lien on general estate, 16-729

Rules to trust funds, 16-729

Trustee's duty, 28-1050

Undivided interest, 16-731

Partnership, see PARTNERSHIP.

Undivided interest in real estate, 16-731

United States, see UNITED STATES.

United States commissioners, 29-194

United States courts (see *infra*, Jurisdiction):

Actions by and against trustees, 29-230

Unliquidated claims, 16-685

Compositions, 16-763

Usury:

Assignees, 29-533

Tender of principal, 29-532

Usurious interest paid by bankrupt, 16-725

Vendor's lien:

Discharge, 16-775

Voluntary proceedings, 16-646

Authority of debtor to make application, 16-646

Circumstances affecting right of debtor to institute proceedings, 16-646

Amount of indebtedness, 16-647

Character of debtor, 16-647

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.Voluntary proceedings, *cont'd.*Circumstances affecting right of debtor to institute proceedings, *cont'd.*

Character of debts, 16-647

Condition of debtor, 16-647

Corporations, 16-647

Fiduciary debts, 16-647

Kind of debts, 16-647

Partnership, 16-647

Pendency of involuntary proceedings, 16-646

Who may apply for adjudication, 16-646

Vote, see *infra*, Election of assignee by creditors.

Wage earners and farmers, 16-660

Wages:

Priority, 16-695

What debts and claims are provable, 16-680

"Absolutely due," 16-686

Adequate consideration, 16-681

Alimony, 16-683

All debts provable in general, 16-680

Antenuptial debts of wife, 16-683

Assigned claims, 16-690

Claims accruing after commencement of proceedings, 16-683

Claims barred by statute of limitations, 16-684

Consideration, 16-681

Contingent claims, 16-685

Costs and expenses, 16-691

Attachment, 16-691

Compensation for services rendered for benefit of estate, 16-692

Execution, 16-691

Rule in England, 16-691

Rule in United States, 16-691

Successful defendant, 16-691

Successful plaintiff, 16-691

Costs of judgment, 16-690

Debts payable in future, 16-682

Election between tort and contract, 16-686

Equitable demands, 16-680

Fiduciary debts, 16-680

Fraud, 16-681

Future payments, 16-682

General rule, 16-680

Husband indebted to wife, 16-682

Illegality, 16-681

Indorsers, 16-682

Infant's debts, 16-682

Insurance policies, 16-680

Interest on judgment, 16-690

Joint and several debts, 16-687

Judgment, 16-690

Judgment rendered after commencement of bankruptcy proceeding, 16-690

Limitation of actions, 16-684

Liquidated claims, 16-685

Partners, 16-687

Periodical payments, 16-684

Preferred claims, 16-690

Rent, 16-684

Revival, 16-685

Secured claims, 16-688

Deduction of value of security or amount realized therefrom, 16-688

Leave of bankruptcy court to foreclose mortgage, 16-688

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.What debts and claims are provable, *cont'd.*Secured claims, *cont'd.*

Proof affected only by security on property of debtor, 16-689

Relying exclusively on security, 16-689

Surrender of security, 16-688

Several debts, 16-687

State insolvency laws, 16-686

Statute of limitations, 16-684

Sureties, 16-682

Torts, 16-686

Unliquidated claims, 16-685

What passes to assignee or trustee, 16-721

Allowances, 16-739

All property of bankrupt or insolvent passes to assignee, 16-721

All property subject to execution against debtor, 16-741

Choses in action, see *infra*, *Choses in action*.

Conditional interest, 16-727

Contingent interest, 16-727

Curtesy, estates by, 16-723

Defeasible interest, 16-727

Equitable interest, see *infra*, *Trusts and trustees*.

Exemptions, 16-739

Franchises, 16-723

General rule, 16-721

Good will, 16-723

Infant children of bankrupt, 16-723

Interest accruing under will, 16-723

Leases, 16-723

Licenses, 16-723

Patent rights, 16-724

Powers of appointment, 16-724

Property acquired after commencement of proceedings, 16-738

Property in other countries or states, see *infra*, *Property in other countries or states*.

Property of bankrupt's minor children, 16-723

Property of bankrupt's wife, 16-722

Property transferred by debtor, see *infra*, *Property transferred by debtor*.

Provision for wife out of her own property, 16-722

Separate property of married women, 16-722

Trademark, 16-724

Trade name, 16-724

Trusts, see *infra*, *Trusts and trustees*.*Undivided interest*, see *infra*, *Undivided interest*.

Wife's property, 16-722

Who may be adjudged bankrupts or insolvents, 16-655

Aliens, 16-657

Amount of indebtedness, 16-657

Character of debtor, 16-657

Condition of debtor, 16-657

Convicts, 16-660

Corporations, 16-659

Executors carrying on testator's business, 16-660

Farmers, 16-660

Former English bankruptcy laws applicable only to traders, 16-655

Indians, 16-660

INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY, con.

Who may be adjudged bankrupts or insolvents, *cont'd.*

Infants, 16-657

Insanatics, 16-658

Married women, 16-657

Partnerships, 16-659

Persons privileged from arrest, 16-660

Railroads, 16-659

Traders, 16-655

Wage earners and farmers, 16-660

Who are traders, 16-655, 656

Wills, 30-807

Bankrupt as legatee or devisee, 18-735

Witnesses, see WITNESSES.

INSPECT, 16-808**INSPECTION, 16-808**

See INTERSTATE COMMERCE; MANDAMUS; PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS.

Boiler, 4-614

Fellow servants, see FELLOW SERVANTS.

Inns and innkeepers, 16-516

Inspection laws, 16-808

Inspection of books, see MANDAMUS; PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS; STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Inspection of documents, see PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS.

Inspection of premises (see VIEW):

Light and air, 19-126

Machinery and appliances, see MASTER AND SERVANT.

Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.

Master and servant, see MASTER AND SERVANT.

Mines and mining claims, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.

Municipal records, see MUNICIPAL RECORDS.

President of corporation, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Records, see MUNICIPAL RECORDS; RECORDING ACTS; RECORDS.

Sales, see SALES.

Stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.

Taxation:

Imports and exports, 27-589

Tender:

Opportunity to inspect, 28-30

Vessels, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Warehouses and warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.

Warranty, see WARRANTY.

Weights and measures, see WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION, 16-810

See EXPERIMENTS IN EVIDENCE; VIEW.

Accident insurance, 1-324

Dissecting body, 1-324

Examination of body, 1-324

Age:

Determination of age by inspection, 16-818

Application for order of examination, see *infra*, Personal injuries.

Bastardy, 16-819

Common law, 16-810

Compulsory examination, see *infra*, Personal injuries.

Compulsory examination at common law, 16-811

INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION, *cont'd.*

Constitutional law:

Self-crimination, 30-1160

Criminal prosecutions, 16-818

Bastardy, 16-819

Determination of age by inspection, 16-818

Examination and inspection of defendant's person, 16-818

Footprints, 16-818

Inspection of infant in filiation cases, 16-819

Person of witness, 16-818

De ventre inspiciendo, see DE VENTRE INSPICIENDO.

Discretion of court, 16-813

Divorce, 16-819

Expenses of examination, 16-820

How examination conducted, 16-819

Impotency, 16-819

Methods of enforcing order, 16-820

Power of court to order inspection and examination, 16-819

Exhibition of injuries to jury, 16-817

Compulsory exhibition, 16-817

Voluntary exhibition, 16-817

Footprints, 16-818

Jury, see *infra*, Exhibition of injuries to jury.

Pain, 16-816

Personal injuries, 16-811

Application for order for examination, 16-814

Discretion of court as to making order for examination, 16-813

Effect of refusal to obey order for examination, 16-816

Examination must be indispensable, 16-814

Examiners, 16-815

Exhibition of injuries to jury, see *infra*, Exhibition of injuries to jury.

Expenses of examination, 16-816

Good faith of application, 16-814

Infliction of pain, 16-816

Interrogating plaintiff as to condition, 16-816

Necessity, 16-814

Number of physicians, 16-815

Pain, 16-816

Physicians, 16-815

Place of examination, 16-816

Qualification of physicians, 16-815

Refusal to obey order for examination, 16-816

Selection of physicians, 16-815

Statutory authorization to compel submission to examination, 16-813

Time of making application, 16-814

Unwillingness to submit to examination, 16-815

What must be shown to entitle party to order, 16-814

When not authorized by statute, 16-811

View that courts may compel submission to examination, 16-812

View that no power exists to compel submission to examination, 16-811

Physicians, 16-815

Number of physicians, 16-815

INSPECTION AND PHYSICAL EXAMINATION, *cont'd.*Physicians, *cont'd.*

Qualifications of physicians, 16-815

Selection of physician, 16-815

Rape, 23-881

Self-crimination, 30-1160

INSPECTOR, see PUBLIC OFFICERS.**INSPICIENDO**, see DE VENTRE INSPICIENDO.**INSTALMENT**, 16-821

See BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES; CONDITIONAL SALES.

INSTALMENT PLAN, see HAWKERS AND PEDDLERS.**INSTANCE**, 16-821**INSTANT — INSTANTLY**, 16-821**INSTANTANEOUS**, 16-821**INSTANTER**, 16-822**INSTEAD OF**, 16-822**INSTIGATE**, 16-822**INSTITUTE**, 16-822

See HOSPITALS AND ASYLUMS.

Malicious prosecution, see MALICIOUS PROSECUTION.**INSTITUTION**, 16-822

Corporations, 16-823

Exemption from taxation, 16-823

INSTRUCTIONS, 16-824

See GRAND JURIES.

Charge to the jury, 5-890

Confessions:

Instructions on weight of confession, 6-579

Directing the verdict, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.

General charge, 14-1001

Interest:

When jury may be instructed to give interest, 16-1100

Judge, 17-721

Questions of law and fact, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.*Reasonable doubt*, see REASONABLE DOUBT.

Records, 24-165

Verdict, see DIRECTING VERDICT; VERDICT.**INSTRUMENT**, 16-824

See ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS.

Deed, 16-825

Escape, 16-827

Exemptions from execution (see EXEMPTIONS FROM EXECUTION), 16-827

Forgery, 16-824

Gaming, 16-828

Gaming houses, 14-709

Instrument for payment of money only, 16-827

Judgments and decrees, 16-826

Letters, 16-825

Mortgages, 16-826

Writing, 16-825

INSTRUMENTALITY, 16-828**INSTRUMENT IN WRITING**, 19-270

See INTEREST; WRITING; WRITTEN INSTRUMENT, ETC.

INSUFFICIENCY — INSUFFICIENT, 16-828

Insufficient evidence, 16-828

INSULT:*Libel and slander*, see LIBEL AND SLANDER.**INSULTING**, 16-829

Insulting language, 16-829

Towards, 28-275

31 C. of L.—71

INSURABLE INTEREST (see BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE; FIRE INSURANCE; INSURANCE; LIFE INSURANCE; MARINE INSURANCE):

Carriers of goods, 5-421

Fires, see FIRES.*Reinsurance*, see REINSURANCE.**INSURANCE**, 16-830

See FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE; HABITUAL DRUNKARDS; INDEMNITY CONTRACTS.

Abandonment and total loss, see ABANDONMENT AND TOTAL LOSS.*Acceptance*, see *infra*, Delivery and acceptance.*Accident insurance*, see ACCIDENT INSURANCE; LIFE INSURANCE.

Accounts:

Books of account as evidence, 16-964

Action, see *infra*, Limiting period for action on loss.

Adjusters:

Authority, 16-916

Waiver and estoppel, 16-947

Admissions, 16-968

Admissions of assured after issuance, 1-689

Agency, see INSURANCE AGENTS.

Agreement, 16-849

Acceptance by insurer, 16-850

Acceptance of proposal, 16-850

Application by insured, 16-850

Approval at home office, 16-851

Assent of parties, 16-850

General agreement, 16-850

Mode of agreement, 16-850

Tender of policy by insurer and acceptance by insured, 16-851

Terms must be fixed, 16-849

Alcoholism, intemperance, and narcotics, see ALCOHOLISM, INTEMPERANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE).

Aleatory contract, 16-839

Alteration of contract, 16-868

Alteration of instruments, see ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS.

Amalgamation, 16-882

Definition, 16-882

Premiums paid subject to written protest, 16-883

Right to amalgamate, 16-882

Amount of loss:

Burden of proof, 16-959

Evidence, 16-964

Books of account, 16-964

Cost of property, 16-964

Cost to repair loss, 16-964

Effect of provision for arbitration, 16-964

General rule, 16-964

Inventory, 16-965

Opinions as to value, 16-964

Overvaluation, 16-965

Total or partial loss, 16-965

Application (see *infra*, Interpretation and construction; Representations; Warranties):

Incorporation of application in policy, 16-925

Liability for premiums when policy does not conform to application, 16-952

Approval of home office, 16-851

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Arbitration and award:
 - Amount of loss, 16-965
 - Burden of proof, 16-959
 - Submission to arbitration as a condition precedent to the right to sue:
 - Arbitration clause held collateral to agreement to pay, 2-582
 - Arbitration clause not waiver of right to rebuild or repair, 2-582
 - Decisions of architects, engineers, and others, 2-582
 - Denial of liability by company, 2-581
 - Express words or necessary implication, 2-581
 - Failure of arbitration through fault of company, 2-581
 - General rule, 2-574
 - Notice, 2-585
 - Total destruction of property, 2-581
 - Where stipulation held void or arbitration not deemed condition precedent to right of action, 2-577
- Arson:
 - Intent to defraud insurance company, 2-921
- Assignments (see BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE); LIFE INSURANCE):
 - Delivery of policy operating as assignment, 2-1058
 - Insurance policies, 2-1044
 - Life insurance*, see LIFE INSURANCE.
 - What passes by assignment, 2-1084
- Attorney and client:
 - Lien of attorneys, 3-455
- Banks and banking:
 - Power of company to engage in banking, 16-892
- Beneficiaries in insurance*, see BENEFICIARIES (IN INSURANCE).
- Benevolent or beneficial associations*, see BENEVOLENT OR BENEFICIAL ASSOCIATIONS.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 - Payment by note, 16-859
 - Power to take and give notes, 16-892
 - Premium note*, see *infra*, Premium note.
- Blanket policy, 4-579
- Boiler insurance, 4-614
- Borrowing money, 16-890
 - Implied power, 7-773
- Bottomry and *respondentia*, 4-737
- Breach of warranty*, see *infra*, Waiver and estoppel; Warranties.
- Brokers*, see INSURANCE BROKERS.
- Burden of proof, 16-955
 - Accident insurance, 16-958
 - Amount of loss, 16-959
 - Arbitration, 16-959
 - Assignment, 19-87
 - Breach of conditions, 16-955
 - Cancellation of policy, 16-959
 - Cause of loss or injury, 16-957
 - Estoppel, 16-957
 - Exceptions in policy, 16-957
 - Exclusive knowledge of agency, 16-955
 - Exposure to danger, 16-958
 - Insurable interest, 16-955
 - Interest of plaintiff, 16-955
 - Making of contract, 16-955
 - Marine insurance, 16-958
 - Misrepresentations, 16-956
 - Misstatement, 16-956

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Burden of proof, *cont'd.*
 - Negligence of insured, 16-958
 - Notice and proof of loss, 16-959
 - Payment as defense, 16-959
 - Payment of premiums, 16-959
 - Plaintiffs as beneficiaries, 16-955
 - Reference, 16-959
 - Reformation, 16-870
 - Representations, 16-956
 - Suicide, 16-958
 - Time of bringing suit, 16-955
 - Title of plaintiff, 16-955
 - Waiver, 16-957
 - Warranties, 16-956
- Business (see *infra*, Foreign companies):
 - Alien business, 16-888
 - Character of business in which insurance companies may engage, 16-892
 - No power to engage in banking business, 16-892
- By-laws, 16-889
 - Cancellation of policy, 16-872
 - Disregard of by-law not sufficient to show repeal, 16-889
 - Limiting period for action on loss, 16-889
 - Power to make by-laws, 16-889
 - Validity of by-laws, 16-889
 - Validity of part of by-laws, 16-889
- Cancellation of contract, 16-870
 - Agent employed by assured to procure insurance, 16-871
 - Agent's liability for wrongful or unauthorized cancellation of policies, 16-914
 - By-laws of mutual insurance company, 16-872
 - Cancellation by right reserved to insurer, 16-872
 - Cancellation induced by fraud, 16-872
 - Conditional agreements, 16-872
 - Conditions must be strictly complied with, 16-873
 - Courts of equity, 16-878
 - Effect of cancellation, 16-876
 - Formal surrender of policy, 16-872
 - Fraud, 16-872
 - Fraudulent cancellation, 16-872
 - Liability for premiums when insurer cancels policy, 16-953
 - Liability of agent for neglect to cancel policies, 16-913
 - Mode of cancellation, 16-871, 873
 - Notice of cancellation*, see *infra*, Notice of cancellation.
 - Reservation of right to assured, 16-876
 - Return of unearned premiums, 16-875
 - Actual tender must be made, 16-875
 - Entry on books, 16-876
 - Full amount returnable must be tendered, 16-876
 - Necessity of, 16-875
 - When no premium has been paid, 16-875
 - Right conferred by statute, 16-877
 - Right to cancellation in general, 16-870
 - Statutory right, 16-877
 - Stipulation, 16-871
 - Wrongful cancellation by insurer, 16-954
- Capital:
 - Possession of certain amount of capital, 16-900

INSURANCE, cont'd.

- Carriers of goods*, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.
- Change of parties, 16-869
- Charter (see *infra*, Dissolution and forfeiture of charter):
 - Power to amend or repeal charter, 16-889
- Collecting agents:
 - Authority, 16-916
 - Waiver and estoppel by agents, 16-947
- Commencement of risk, 16-848
- Commuted insurance*, see LIFE INSURANCE.
- Companies*, see *infra*, Foreign companies; Insurance companies.
- Compensation*, see INSURANCE AGENTS.
- Concealment, 6-422
- Concealment of loss, 16-849
- Conditions (see *infra*, Foreign companies), 16-854
 - Assent to conditions, 16-856
- Conduct after forfeiture*, see *infra*, Waiver and estoppel.
- Conflict of law*, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Consideration, premium (see *infra*, Liability for premiums), 16-857
 - Agents' liability for sums received as premiums, 16-917
 - Amalgamation*, see *infra*, Amalgamation.
 - Burden of proof, 16-959
 - Forfeiture of policy for nonpayment of premium note, 16-862
 - General rule, 16-862
 - Waiver, 16-862
- Implied, 16-857
- Liability of insured for premium*, see *infra*, Liability for premiums.
- Liability of insured for return of premiums*, see *infra*, Liability for premiums.
- Life insurance*, see LIFE INSURANCE.
- Necessity, 16-857
- Payment, 16-857
 - Application of debt due by agent, 16-860
 - Cash, 16-859
 - Mode of payment, 16-859
 - Necessity in general, 16-857
 - Note, 16-859
 - Payment by agent individually, 16-859
 - Payment not necessary, 16-857
 - Payment to agent, 16-860
 - Payment to broker, 16-860
 - Power of agent to waive, 16-858
 - To whom paid, 16-860
 - Unconditional delivery of policy, 16-858
 - Validity of requirement, 16-857
 - Waiver by agent, 16-858
 - Waiver of condition, 16-858
 - When condition of policy requires, 16-857
 - Withholding delivery of policy, 16-857
- Return of premiums*, see *infra*, Liability for premiums.
- Return of unearned premiums*, see *infra*, Cancellation of contract.
- Suspension of policy for nonpayment of premium note, 16-861
 - Insurer not liable during default, 16-861

INSURANCE, cont'd.

- Consideration, premium, *cont'd.*
 - Suspension of policy for nonpayment of premium note, *cont'd.*
 - Notice, 16-861
 - Partial payment, 16-861
 - Revival of policy, 16-861
 - Waiver of stipulation, 16-861
- Waiver and estoppel, 16-934
 - Acceptance of payment of premium, 16-940
 - Insured must understand payment as waiver, 16-941
 - Receipt of premium earned before forfeiture, 16-941
 - Retention of premium after knowledge of breach, 16-940
- Consolidation of corporations, 16-881
- Constitutional law:
 - Dissolution, 16-894
 - Foreign companies*, see *infra*, Foreign companies.
 - Forfeiture of charter, 16-894
 - Materiality of warranty, 16-921
 - Retaliatory statutes, 16-901
- Construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Contract of indemnity, 16-840
 - Insurance of property, 16-840
 - Liability of insurer limited to loss actually sustained, 16-840
 - Liability of insurer where property is destroyed by tortfeasor, 16-841
 - Liability of several insurers, 16-841
 - Liability of several insurers in absence of other insurance clause, 16-841
 - Liability of several insurers when policies contain other insurance clause, 16-842
 - Life insurance, 16-842
 - Property insurance contract of indemnity, 16-840
- Contracts*, see *infra*, Power to contract; The contract.
- Contribution and exoneration:
 - Contribution between coinsurers, 7-352
 - Contribution enforced in case of double insurance, 7-353
 - Double insurance, 7-352
 - Marine insurance, 7-353
 - Provisions of modern policies, 7-353
- Coroner:
 - Proceedings before coroner, 16-969
- Corporations*, see *infra*, Insurance companies.
- Credit insurance*, see CREDIT INSURANCE.
- Cyclone insurance, 8-534
- Damage*, see *infra*, Amount of loss.
- Date of policy, 16-848
- Debt:
 - Liability under policy of insurance, 8-991
- Declarations, 16-968
- Definition, 16-838
 - Distinction between stock and mutual companies, 16-879
 - Insurance agents, 16-907
 - Insurer, 16-878
- Delivery and acceptance, 16-855
 - Acceptance by applicant, 16-856
 - Assent to conditions, 16-856
 - Effect of, 16-856
 - Illustrations, 16-856
 - Leaving policy with agent, 16-856

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Delivery and acceptance, *cont'd.*
 - Manual delivery not essential, 16-855
 - Merger of preliminary contract, 16-856
 - Necessity of, 16-855
 - Payment, 16-857, 858
 - Questions of law and fact, 16-856
 - Sufficiency of, 16-855
 - Unconditional delivery of policy, 16-858
 - Withholding delivery of policy until payment, 16-857
- Deposit with state for security of policy-holders, 16-899
- Deviation in marine insurance*, see *DEVIATION (IN MARINE INSURANCE)*.
- Dissolution and forfeiture of charter, 16-893
 - Common law, 16-893
 - Constitutionality of statute, 16-894
 - Construction of statutes, 16-894
 - Involuntary dissolution and forfeiture of charter, 16-893
 - Penalty of statute cannot be avoided by voluntary assignment, 16-895
 - Petition of officer designated by statute, 16-894
 - Rights and duties of receivers, 16-896
 - Rights of creditors, 16-895
 - Standard of solvency required by statutes, 16-895
 - Statutes, 16-894
 - Suit of creditor or stockholder, 16-894
 - Voluntary dissolution, 16-893
- Dividends (see *LIFE INSURANCE*), 19-97
 - Authority to declare dividends from profits, 16-888
 - Right to dividends, 19-97
- Documentary evidence:
 - Books of account as evidence, 16-964
- Doing business*, see *infra*, Foreign companies.
- Dominion of Canada, 10-68
- Drunkenness*, see *ALCOHOLISM, INTemperance, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE)*.
- Duration of risk, 16-849
- Employers' liability insurance*, see *EMPLOYERS' LIABILITY INSURANCE*.
- Endowment insurance*, see *ENDOWMENT INSURANCE*.
- Equity of redemption:
 - Insurance premiums, 11-238
- Estoppel (see *infra*, Waiver and estoppel):
 - Assignments, 3-1007
 - Estoppel of foreign company to deny want of authority, 16-905
- Evidence (see *infra*, Burden of proof), 16-960
 - Admissions by insurer's representative, 16-968
 - Amount of loss, 16-964
 - Amount of loss*, see *infra*, Amount of loss.
 - Application, 16-966
 - Breach of conditions, 16-960
 - Coroner's proceedings, 16-969
 - Declarations by insured or beneficiary, 16-968
 - Evidence contradictory of proofs, 16-969
 - Existence of contract, 16-960
 - Fire caused by insured, 16-962
 - Fraud in application, 16-960
 - Intentional killing of insured, 16-963
 - Life insurance, 16-962
 - Matters material to risk, 16-961

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Motive, 16-963
 - Opinions, 16-961
 - Parol evidence*, see *infra*, Parol evidence.
 - Payment of premiums, 16-960
 - Policy, 16-966
 - Proceedings before coroner, 16-969
 - Proofs of loss, 16-968
 - Property insurance, 16-961
 - Terms of contract, 16-960
 - Title, 16-962
- Executed and executory contracts, 16-840
- Execution and proof of documents, 16-854
- Executors and administrators (see *FIRE INSURANCE*).
- Duty to insure, 11-945
- Exemptions from execution*, see *EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION)*.
- Exemptions from taxation, 16-887
- Existence of subject-matter, 16-847
- Expert and opinion evidence, 16-961, 962, 964
- Factors or commission merchants, 12-635
 - Damages in action against factor, 12-701
- Duty to insure goods consigned, 12-656
 - Duty imposed by course of dealings, 12-656
 - Duty to account for proceeds of insurance, 12-657
- Illustrations, 12-656, 657
- Instructions, 12-656
- Liability as insurer on failure in diligence to insure, 12-657
- Obligation to insure imposed by usage, 2-656
 - When not bound to insure, 12-656
- Instructions to insure, 12-649
- Lien extends to insurance money, 12-678
- Notice of inability to effect insurance, 12-655
- False representations*, see *infra*, Representations.
- Fidelity and guaranty insurance*, see *FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE*.
- Filing statement of financial condition, 16-899
- Fines and penalties*, see *infra*, Penalties.
- Fire insurance*, see *FIRE INSURANCE*.
- Foreign companies (see *FOREIGN CORPORATIONS*), 16-896
 - Appointment of agent or attorney to receive process, 16-900
 - Authority to transact business in general, 16-896
 - Authority to transact business in the United States, 16-897
 - Company charged with notice of conditions imposed, 16-901
 - Conditions relating to form and legal effect of policies, 16-901
 - Constitutionality of statutes imposing conditions upon right to transact business, 16-898
 - Citizenship clause of Federal Constitution, 16-898
 - Right to remove cause into federal courts, 16-898
 - Such statutes do not regulate commerce, 16-898
 - Construction of retaliatory statutes, 16-901

INSURANCE, *cont'd.***Foreign companies, *cont'd.***

- Deposit with state for security of policy-holders, 16-899
- Domesticated companies, 16-907
- Effect upon contracts of noncompliance with conditions, 16-903
 - Company estopped to allege want of authority, 16-905
- Contracts void in hands of company, 16-903
- Illustrations, 16-903
- Presumption as to performance of statutory requirements, 16-904
- Presumption as to place where note was made, 16-905
- Presumptions in suits on premium notes, 16-904
- Right of holder without notice of premium note, 16-904
- Estoppel to deny want of authority, 16-905
- Filing statement of financial condition, 16-899
- License fee, 16-899
- License or certificate of authority to transact business, 16-899
- License, revocation, 16-905
- Notice of conditions imposed, 16-901
- Obligations and liabilities that have become domesticated, 16-907
- Penalties imposed for transacting business without complying with statutory requirements, 16-906
- Possession of certain amount of capital, 16-900
- Power of state to change conditions of admission, 16-901
- Prohibiting contracts with unauthorized foreign companies, 16-898
- Removal of causes, 16-898
- Retaliatory legislation, 16-901
- Revocation of license to transact business, 16-905
- Various conditions prescribed, 16-899
- What constitutes doing business, 16-902
 - Delivering policies and taking premium notes, 16-902
 - Illustrations, 16-902, 903
 - Insuring property in another state not doing business therein, 16-902

Foreign states:

- Power to insure property in foreign state, 16-893

Forfeiture, 16-919

- Conduct after forfeiture, see infra, Waiver and estoppel.*
- Forfeiture of policy for nonpayment of premium note, 16-862
- Waiver and estoppel, see infra, Waiver and estoppel.*

Warranties, see infra, Warranties.

Forfeiture not favored, 16-863

Forfeiture of charter. see infra, Dissolution and forfeiture of charter.

Form of contract:

- Policy, 16-853
 - Conditions at common law, 16-854
 - Delivery and acceptance, see infra, Delivery and acceptance.*

INSURANCE, *cont'd.***Form of contract, *cont'd.*****Policy, *cont'd.***

- Execution, 16-854
- Must conform to preliminary agreement, 16-853
- Sealing policies, 16-855
- Signature of officers, 16-854
- Validity in general, 16-854
- Preliminary contract, 16-851
 - Binding slip evidences valid contract, 16-852
- Conditions of ordinary policy govern, 16-853
- Enforcement of contract by action at law, 16-853
- Enforcement of contract by suit in equity, 16-853
- No formality required, 16-852
- Oral contracts, 16-852
- Power of agents to bind insurer by parol, 16-853
- Power of insurance companies to make, 16-851
- Statutes of frauds, 16-852
- Forthwith, 13-1160
- Fraud (*see infra, Representations*):
 - Cancellation of contract, 16-872
 - Evidence, 16-960
 - Liability of assured for premiums, 16-952
 - Rescission, see infra, Rescission of contract.*
- Fraudulent concealment of loss, 16-849
- Garnishment, 14-765, 767
 - Insurance money payable before adjustment, 14-765
- General agents (*see INSURANCE AGENTS*), 16-908; and *see infra, Waiver and estoppel.*
- General average, see GENERAL AVERAGE.*
- Good faith:
 - Good faith of warrantor, 16-922
 - Representations, 16-933
- Hail insurance, 15-249
- History, 16-839
- Homestead:
 - Exemption of proceeds of insurance, 15-596
- Illegal contracts:
 - Property illegally kept or used, 16-847
- Implied warranties, see infra, Warranties.*
- Indemnity (*see infra, Contract of indemnity*), 16-166
- Individually, 16-878, 881
- Indorsement on back of policy, 16-864
- Insolvency and bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.*
- Insurable interest (*see BENEFICIARIES IN INSURANCE*), 16-845
 - Burden of proof, 16-955
- Insurable interest now necessary, 16-846
- Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.*
- Necessity at time of creating contract, 16-845
- Necessity at time of loss, 16-846
- Validity of wager policies, 16-845
- Insurance agents. see INSURANCE AGENTS; and see infra, Waiver and estoppel.*
- Insurance companies (*see infra, Foreign companies*), 16-878

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Insurance companies, *cont'd.*

Acceptance of indorsement charging amalgamated company with liability on policy, 16-883

Amalgamation (see *infra*, Amalgamation), 16-881

Capital, 16-879

Consolidation, 16-881

Corporations that may engage in insurance, 7-704

Dissolution of charter, see *infra*, Dissolution and forfeiture of charter.

Forfeiture of charter, see *infra*, Dissolution and forfeiture of charter.

Organization, 16-879

Capital, 16-879

Deposit of sum as security, 16-879

General rule, 16-879

Illustrations, 16-879, 881

Individuals, 16-881

Limitation upon character of business, 16-881

Partnerships, 16-881

Possession of specified capital required, 16-879

Registration, 16-881

Statutory provisions, 16-879, 880

Unincorporated societies, 16-881

Vacating charter for noncompliance with its conditions, 16-881

Payment of premiums and acceptance of bonus, 16-883

Payment of premiums to amalgamated company, 16-883

Policy held by shareholder in amalgamated company, 16-883

Powers, 16-888

Alien business, 16-888

Amending or repealing charter, 16-889

Authority to declare dividends from profits, 16-888

Character of business in which insurance companies may engage, 16-892

Generally, 16-888

Incidental powers, 16-888

Only those expressly granted, 16-888

Particular powers construed, 16-888

Power to contract, see *infra*, Power to contract.

Power to insure property in foreign states, 16-893

Power to make by-laws, see *infra*, By-laws.

When defense of *ultra vires* will avail, 16-893

Regulation, see *infra*, Regulation.

Rights of policy-holders in amalgamated companies, 16-882

Several kinds of insurance companies, 16-878

Mixed companies, 16-879

Mutual companies, 16-878

Stock companies, 16-878

Substituted liability, 16-882, 883

Taxation, see *infra*, Taxation.

When required to accept substituted liability, 16-882

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

Insured, 16-975

Insurer, 16-878

Definition, 16-878

Insurance companies, see INSURANCE COMPANIES.

Liability of insurer, see *infra*, Liability of insurer.

Power of legislature to confine business to incorporated companies, 16-878

Who may insure, 16-878

Intemperance, see ALCOHOLISM, INTEMPERANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE).

Interest policy, 16-1107

International law (see *infra*, Foreign companies):

Foreign companies, see *infra*, Foreign companies.

Interpretation and construction, 16-862

Application and survey, 16-865

Effect of construction as one contract, 16-866

Referred to in policy, 16-865

Statutes requiring application to be attached, 16-865

Subsequent delivery of application, 16-866

Attached clauses, 16-864

Charter and by-laws of mutual insurance companies, 16-867

Conditions of premium note, 16-867

Conditions prescribing forfeitures, 16-863

Construing contents of other instruments as part of contract, 16-865

Construing several policies on same subject-matter, 16-867

Court, 16-862

Dissolution of charter, 16-894

Doubts resolved in favor of insured, 16-863

Exemptions strictly construed, 16-887

Forfeiture of charter, 16-894

General conditions, 16-864

General principles, 16-862

General rules of construction, 16-862

Indorsements, 16-865

Interpretation to avoid forfeiture, 17-18

Language construed most strongly against user thereof, 17-16

Materiality of warranty, 16-921

Memorandum construed as part of policy, 16-864

Particular powers, 16-891

Particular powers construed, 16-883

Penal statutes strictly construed, 16-886

Premium note, conditions of, 16-867

Printed parts, 16-864

Questions of law, 16-862

Retaliatory statutes, 16-901

Standard policy, 16-864

Terms admitting of two constructions, 16-863

Terms used, 16-862

Warranties, 16-921, 923, 927

Written parts, 16-864

Interstate commerce, 17-64, 87, 108

Tax on insurance premiums, 17-122

Inventories:

Evidence, 16-965

Investments, 16-891

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Joint tenants and tenants in common:
 - Joint tenancy in life-insurance policy, 17-659
- Knowledge (see *infra*, Notice):
 - Effect of agent's knowledge acquired outside of agency, 16-948
 - Waiver and estoppel, 16-939
- Landlord and tenant, see LEASES.
- Leases (see LEASES):
 - Covenant by lessee to insure, see LEASES.
- Liability for premiums, 16-952
 - Liability of assured for premiums, 16-952
 - Return of policy, 16-953
 - When insurance induced by fraud, 16-952
 - When insurer cancels policy, 16-953
 - When liability on policy is suspended, 16-953
 - When policy does not conform to application, 16-952
 - When policy is void, 16-952
 - Liability of insurer for return of premiums, 16-953
 - Entire and divisible contracts, 16-954
 - Forfeiture of insurance by acts of assured, 16-954
 - General rule, 16-953
 - Misrepresentation, concealment, or false warranty by assured, 16-954
 - When risk has attached, 16-954
 - When risk has never attached, 16-954
 - Wrongful cancellation by insurer, 16-954
- Liability of insurer:
 - Liability of several insurers in absence of other insurance clause, 16-841
 - Liability of several insurers when policy contains other insurance clauses, 16-842
 - Limited to loss actually sustained, 16-840
 - Want of insurable interest, see *infra*, Insurable interest.
 - When property is destroyed by tortfeasor, 16-841
- Libel and slander:
 - Imputation upon insurance agents, 18-965
- License, see *infra*, Foreign companies.
- Life insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.
- Limited partnership, 19-344
- Limiting period for action on loss, 16-889
- Live stock insurance, see LIVE STOCK INSURANCE.
- Lloyd's associations, see LLOYD'S ASSOCIATIONS.
- Loading, 19-453
- Loaning money:
 - Power to aid another, 7-798
- Loans, 16-891
- Loss, see *infra*, Limiting period for action on loss.
- Loss, concealment of, 16-849
- Lotteries:
 - Statutes against insuring lottery tickets, 19-597
- Marine insurance, see MARINE INSURANCE.

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Materiality, see *infra*, Representations; Warranties.
- Medical examiner:
 - False answers inserted by medical examiner, 16-945
 - Medical examiner not an agent, 16-908
- Memorandum construed as part of policy, 16-864
- Misrepresentation (see *infra*, Representations), 20-804
- Mistake:
 - Reformation, 16-870
- Modification of contract, 16-868
- Mortgages, 16-844
 - Equitable liens for money due upon policy, 19-14
- Murder and manslaughter:
 - Forfeiture by murder, 3-1020, 1021
- Mutual insurance, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.
- Narcotics, see ALCOHOLISM, INTemperance, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE).
- Nonpayment, see *infra*, Consideration, premium.
- Note (see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes):
 - Premium note, see *infra*, Premium note.
- Notice:
 - Burden of proof, 16-959
 - Effect of agent's knowledge acquired outside of agency, 16-948
 - Issuance of policy without objection to known grounds of forfeiture, 16-935
 - Notice to agent binds company, 16-914
 - Proofs of loss, see *infra*, Proofs of loss.
 - Waiver and estoppel, 16-939
- Notice of cancellation, 16-873
 - Agent's authority general, 16-874
 - Authority of agent to accept notice, 16-874
 - Authority of agent to procure insurance, 16-874
 - Equivocal notice, 16-874
 - Form of notice, 16-873
 - Necessity, 16-877
 - Time of notice, 16-875
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes:
 - Foreign companies, 16-899
 - Interstate commerce, 21-793
- Oral contract, see *infra*, Form of contract.
- Organization, see *infra*, Insurance companies.
- Origin, 16-839
- Other insurance:
 - Liability of several insurers in absence of other insurance clause, 16-841
 - Liability when policy contains other insurance clauses, 16-842
- Paid-up insurance, see LIFE INSURANCE.
- Parol contract, see *infra*, Form of contract.
- Parol evidence, 16-966
 - Construction of warranties, 16-927
 - Designation of beneficiaries, 16-967
 - Explanation of description, 16-967
 - Insurance policies, 11-549
 - Parol evidence of agency, 16-911
 - Technical words and phrases, 16-967
 - To vary policy, 16-966
 - Usage of trade, 16-967
- Parol waiver, 16-935
- Parties (see *infra*, Insurer; Proper parties):
 - Change of parties, 16-869
- Partnership, 16-878, 881

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Payment (see *infra*, Consideration, premium):
 - Burden of proof, 16-959
 - Penal statutes, 16-886
- Penalties:
 - Penalties imposed for transacting business without compliance with statutory requirements, 16-906
- Personal contract, 16-943
- Persons, 16-886
- Physicians, see *infra*, Medical examiner.
- Plate-glass insurance, 22-836
- Police power, 16-884; 22-933
- Policy (see LIFE INSURANCE; and see *infra*, Agreement; Form of contract; The contract):
 - Delivery and acceptance*, see *infra*, Delivery and acceptance.
 - Evidence*, see *infra*, Evidence.
 - Interpretation and construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
 - Paid-up or commuted insurance*, see LIFE INSURANCE.
 - Premium*, see *infra*, Consideration, premium.
 - Renewal of policy*, see *infra*, Renewal of policy.
 - Suspension of policy for nonpayment of premium note*, see *infra*, Consideration, premium.
- Power to contract, 16-890
 - Character of business in which insurance companies may engage, 16-892
 - Construction of particular powers, 16-891
 - Contract *prima facie* valid, 16-890
 - General rule, 16-890
 - Investments, 16-891
 - Loans, 16-891
 - Officers and agents, 16-890
 - Power to borrow money, 16-890
 - Power to engage in banking business, 16-892
 - Power to give and take notes and other securities, 16-892
 - Power to make loans, 16-891
 - Power to procure sureties, 16-890
 - Stock in another corporation, 16-891
- Premium*, see *infra*, Consideration, premium.
- Premium note** (see LIFE INSURANCE):
 - Conditions of premium note, 16-867
 - Foreign company doing business within state, 16-902
 - Forfeiture of policy for nonpayment of premium note, 16-862
 - Presumption as to performance of statutory duties by foreign company, 16-904
 - Presumption as to place where note was made, 16-905
 - Right of holder without notice, 16-904
 - Suspension of policy for nonpayment of premium note, 16-861
 - Insurer not liable during default, 16-861
 - Notice, 16-861
 - Partial payment, 16-861
 - Revival of policy, 16-861
 - Waiver of stipulation, 16-861
- Presumptions:**
 - Foreign companies, 16-904

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*

- Presumptions, *cont'd.***
 - Performance of statutory conditions, 16-904
 - Place where note was made, 16-905
 - Presumptions in suits on premium notes, 16-904
- Private international law*, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Process:**
 - Appointment of agent or attorney to receive process, 16-900
- Proofs of loss** (see FIRE INSURANCE; LIFE INSURANCE):
 - Burden of proof, 16-959
 - Evidence, 16-968
 - Evidence as to furnishing proofs, 16-969
 - Proofs admissible for limited purpose only, 16-968
 - Secondary evidence, 16-969
 - Waiver by requiring proof of loss, 16-941
 - Waiver of preliminary proofs by denial of liability, 16-937
- Proper parties, 16-844**
 - Agent insuring his own property, 16-845
 - Insurable interest*, see *infra*, Insurable interest.
 - Who may be insured, 16-844
 - Who may insure, 16-844
- Property:**
 - Insurance policy, 23-265
- Property insurance*, see TITLE AND PROPERTY INSURANCE.
- Questions of law and fact:**
 - Acceptance of substitution, 16-883
 - Agency question of fact, 16-907
 - Alcoholism, intemperance, and narcotics (in insurance)*, see ALCOHOLISM, INTemperance, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE).
 - Interpretation, 16-862
 - Materiality question of fact, 16-934
 - Substitution, 16-883
- Real property:**
 - Personal contract, 16-843
- Reasonable doubt, 16-963
- Receivers, 16-896
- Reference:**
 - Burden of proof, 16-959
- Reformation of contract, 16-869; 24-653**
 - After loss, 16-870
 - Burden of proof, 16-870
 - Evidence to support, 16-870
 - Measure of proof, 16-870
 - Mistake must be mutual, 16-870
 - Power of equity to reform, 16-869
- Registration, 16-831
- Regulation, 16-884**
 - Examination into affairs of companies, 16-885
 - Penal statutes, 16-886
 - Penal statutes strictly construed, 16-886
 - Police power, 16-884
 - Power of state to regulate, 16-884
 - Power reserved in constitution, 16-884
 - Regulations prescribed in exercise of power, 16-884
 - Statement of condition of companies required, 16-885
- Reinsurance*, see REINSURANCE.
- Release and discharge, 24-313

INSURANCE, cont'd.

- Removal for causes:
 - Foreign companies, 16-898
- Renewal of policy, 16-868; 24-465
 - Agent's right to commission, 16-919
 - Breach of contract to renew, 16-869
 - Change of parties, 16-869
 - Conditions, 16-869
 - General rule, 16-868
 - How effected, 16-868
 - Mode of renewal, 16-869
 - Powers of agent, 16-868
 - Terms, 16-869
- Report:
 - Statement of condition of companies required, 16-885
- Representations, 16-932
 - Agent's liability for persons induced by fraudulent representations to insure, 16-917
 - Agents' representations, 16-914
 - Burden of proof, 16-956
 - Definition, 16-932
 - False statements inserted by agent in application, 16-945
 - Agent misinforming applicant, 16-946
 - Applicant not signing, 16-946
 - Applicant's ignorance of false statements, 16-946
 - Burden of proof, 16-947
 - Fraud or collusion between agent and assured, 16-947
 - General rule, 16-945
 - Inserted after application is signed, 16-946
 - Medical examiner, 16-945
 - Provision that solicitor shall be agent of applicant, 16-947
 - Provision that verbal statement not binding, 16-946
 - Signing without reading, 16-946
 - Insurer's agent not agent of insured, 16-910
- Life insurance*, see LIFE INSURANCE.
- Materiality of representations, 16-933
 - General rule, 16-933
 - Good faith in respect to representations not material, 16-933
 - Materiality question of fact, 16-934
 - Representations to avoid policy must be material, 16-933
 - Stipulations as to materiality, 16-933
- Representations to avoid policy must be material, 16-933
- Validity of representations, 16-932
- Warranties distinguished from, 16-922
- What representations are material, 16-933
- Rescission, cancellation, and reformation, 3-962
 - Cancellation*, see *infra*, Cancellation of contract.
 - Life insurance, 19-98, 99
 - Marine insurance:
 - Cancellation after loss, 19-984
 - Reformation*, see *infra*, Reformation of contract.
- Rescission of contract, 16-877

INSURANCE, cont'd.

- Rescission of contract, *cont'd.*
 - Courts of equity, 16-878
 - Fraud affecting insurer only, 16-877
 - Fraud affecting interest of assured, 16-877
 - Repudiation within reasonable time, 16-877
 - Rescission by assured for fraud, 16-877
- Retrospective insurance, 16-849
- Return of premiums*, see *infra*, Liability for premiums.
- Return of unearned premiums*, see *infra*, Cancellation of contract.
- Risk, 16-848; 24-983
 - Carrier's negligence, 16-848
 - Causes of loss, 16-848
 - Commencement of risk, 16-848
 - Date, 16-848
 - Duration of risk, 16-849
 - Fraudulent concealment of loss, 16-849
 - Fraudulent negligence, 16-848
 - Insurer must be subject to liability, 16-848
 - Negligence of insured, 16-848
 - Prospective insurance, 16-849
 - Retrospective insurance, 16-849
 - Seaworthiness of vessel, 16-848
- Sealing policies, 16-855
- Secondary evidence, 16-969
- Security:
 - Deposit with state for security of policyholders, 16-899
- Service of process:
 - Appointment of agent or attorney to receive process, 16-900
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim*, see SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM.
- Signature of officers, 16-854
- Societies and clubs, 16-878, 881
- Soliciting agents*, see INSURANCE AGENTS; see *infra*, Waiver and estoppel.
- Special agents*, see INSURANCE AGENTS.
- State*, see *infra*, Regulation.
- Statement of condition of companies required, 16-885
- Statement of financial condition, 16-899
- Statute of frauds*, see STATUTE OF FRAUDS.
- Stock and stockholders:
 - Company cannot take stock in another corporation, 16-891
- Stock companies, 16-878
- Sub-agents, 16-908
 - Compensation, 16-911
- Subject-matter, 16-847
 - Existence, 16-847
 - Property illegally kept or used, 16-847
- Subrogation*, see SUBROGATION.
- Suicide:
 - Burden of proof, 16-955
- Suretyship:
 - Liability of sureties on agents' bonds, 16-914
- Surplus, 27-546
- Surrender:
 - Value, 27-550
- Survey, 16-865
- Taxation, 16-886
 - Exemptions, 16-887
 - Exemptions of *bona fide* debts, 16-887

INSURANCE, cont'd.

- Taxation, *cont'd.*
 - Exemptions strictly construed, 16-887
 - Municipal, 16-886
 - Property liable to taxation, 16-887
 - State, 16-886
 - Unearned premiums, 16-887
- Tender:
 - Keeping tender good, 28-40
- The contract, 16-839
 - Agreement, see *infra*, Agreement.
 - Alteration of contract, 16-868
 - Cancellation of contract, see *infra*, Cancellation of contract.
 - Consideration, premium, see *infra*, Consideration, premium.
 - Contract of indemnity, see *infra*, Contract of indemnity.
 - Form of contract, see *infra*, Form of contract.
 - Insurable interest, see *infra*, Insurable interest.
 - Interpretation and construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
 - Modification of contract, 16-868
 - Personal contract, 16-843
 - Premium, see *infra*, Consideration, premium.
 - Proper parties, see *infra*, Proper parties.
 - Reformation of contract, see *infra*, Reformation of contract.
 - Renewal of contract, see *infra*, Renewal of policy.
 - Requisites of contract, 16-844
 - Rescission of contract, see *infra*, Rescission of contract.
 - Risk, see *infra*, Risk.
 - Subject-matter, see *infra*, Subject-matter.
- The insurer, see *infra*, Insurer.
- Title:
 - Evidence, 16-962
- Title insurance, see TITLE AND PROPERTY INSURANCE.
- Title of insured property on record, 16-936
- Tontine insurance, see TONTINE INSURANCE.
- Torts:
 - Liability when property is destroyed by tortfeasor, 16-841
- Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.
- Ultra vires, see ULTRA VIRES.
- Unincorporated societies, 16-878, 881
- Usages and customs, 16-967; 29-401, 405
 - Knowledge of uses, 29-395
- Usury:
 - Borrower required to take insurance from lender, 29-510
- Value, see *infra*, Amount of loss.
- Various kinds of insurance, 16-839
- Vendor and purchaser, 16-843
- Void and voidable, 29-1070
- Wager policies, see *infra*, Insurable interest.
- Waiver, see *infra*, Waiver and estoppel.
- Waiver and estoppel, 16-934
 - Acceptance of payment of premium, 16-940
 - Acts after issuance of policy but prior to forfeiture, 16-937
 - Assertion of specific breach, 16-937
 - Demanding compliance with incompatible provisions, 16-938
 - General agent, 16-943

INSURANCE, cont'd.

- Waiver and estoppel, *cont'd.*
 - Acts after issuance of policy but prior to forfeiture, *cont'd.*
 - General rule, 16-937
 - Soliciting agents, 16-944
 - Waiver of preliminary proofs by denial of liability, 16-937
- Additional risk taken on same policy, 16-938
- Assignment, consent to, 16-938
- Burden of proof, 16-957
- By agents, 16-942
 - Adjuster, 16-947
 - After issuance of policy, 16-943
 - Clauses prohibiting waiver by agents, 16-948
 - Effect of agent's authority after issuance of policy, 16-949
 - Effect of agent's authority on or before issuance of policy, 16-948
 - General agent, 16-949
 - Soliciting agent, 16-949
- Collector, 16-947
- Conditions to be performed after loss, 16-952
- Conditions to be performed in future, 16-948
- Effect of agent's knowledge acquired outside of agency, 16-948.
 - Confidential relations, 16-948
 - General rule, 16-948
 - Knowledge acquired as agent of other company, 16-948
- False statements inserted by agent in application, see *infra*, Representations.
- General agent, 16-915, 942, 948
- Generally, 16-942
- Knowledge of grounds of forfeiture at time of issuance of policy, 16-943
- Limitations as to mode of waiver, 16-949.
 - Agent's knowledge of intended breach, 16-950
 - Effect of agent's authority after issuance of policy, 16-950
 - Effect of agent's authority at or before issuance of policy, 16-949
 - Failure to indorse not chargeable to insured, 16-950
 - Oral waiver of mere soliciting agent, 16-951
 - Parol waiver, 16-950, 951
 - Prohibition of parol waiver by officers and agents generally, 16-951
 - Standard policy, 16-951
 - Verbal waiver of general agent binding, 16-950
- Limitations held inapplicable to conditions to be performed after loss, 16-952
- Limitations of authority, 16-948
- Limitations on face of policy, 16-948
- Power of general agent to waive after issuance of policy, 16-943
- Soliciting agents, 16-943, 948

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Waiver and estoppel, *cont'd.*By agents, *cont'd.*Soliciting agents, *cont'd.*

Agent misinforming applicant, 16-946

Applicant's ignorance of false statements, 16-946

Burden of proof, 16-947.

Collusion between agent and assured, 16-947

False statement inserted by agent in application, 16-945

Medical examiner, 16-945

Misstatements as to subject of insurance, 16-946

Provision that verbal statement not binding, 16-946

Statute declaring agent to be agent of company only, 16-947

Waiver after issuance of policy, 16-944

Waiver at time of issuance of policy, 16-943

Waiver of conditions as to future conduct, 16-944

By whom waiver may be made, 16-942

Agents, 16-942

President of company, 16-942

Secretary, 16-942

Vice-president, 16-942

Conduct after forfeiture, 16-938

Acceptance of payment of premium, 16-940

Additional risk taken on same policy, 16-938

Assignment, consent to, 16-938

Demand for payment, 16-941

Failure of knowledge to restore insured to former status, 16-939

Nonaction not a waiver, 16-939

Knowledge of forfeiture, 16-939

Necessity of knowledge of forfeiture to create waiver, 16-939

Payment of premium as waiver, 16-940

Receipt of premium earned before forfeiture, 16-941

Requiring proofs of loss, 16-941

Retention of premium after knowledge of breach, 16-940

Silence as waiver, 16-939

Waiver by acts subsequent to forfeiture, 16-938

Consideration, 16-934; 29-1097

Demand for payment, 16-941

Express waiver, 17-934

Failure of knowledge to restore insured to former status, 16-939

General application of waiver or estoppel to forfeiture of insurance policies, 16-934

General statement, 16-934

Implied waiver not technical estoppel, 16-935

Interchangeable terms, 16-935

Issuance of policy with objection to known grounds of forfeiture:

General agent, 16-943

Soliciting agents, 16-943

INSURANCE, *cont'd.*Waiver and estoppel, *cont'd.*

Issuance of policy without objection to known grounds of forfeiture, 16-935

Constructive knowledge, 16-936

Failure to examine or inquire as to existing facts, 16-936

General rule, 16-935

Insurer put on notice, 16-936

Knowledge at time of issuance no waiver, 16-936

Omission or imperfect answer appearing on face of application, 16-937

Title of insured property on record, 16-936

Knowledge of forfeiture, 16-939

Necessity for new consideration, 16-934

Necessity of knowledge of forfeiture to create waiver, 16-939

Nonaction not a waiver, 16-939

Parol waiver, 16-935

Payment of premium as waiver, 16-940

President of company, 16-942

Receipt of premiums earned before forfeiture, 16-941

Requiring proofs of loss, 16-941

Retention of premium after knowledge of breach, 16-940

Secretary, 16-942

Silence not a waiver, 16-939

Vice-president, 16-942

Waiver and estoppel interchangeable terms, 16-935

Waiver by acts subsequent to forfeiture, 16-938

Waiver favored, 16-934

What constitutes waiver or estoppel, 16-934

Warehouses and warehousemen, see **WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.****Warranties** (see **ALCOHOLISM, INTemperance, AND NARCOTICS IN Insurance**), 16-919

Affirmative warranties, 16-920

Breach of warranty (see *infra*, Waiver and estoppel), 16-929.

Effect of breach of warranty, 16-928

Assignment of policy, 16-929

Attempted revival of policy, 16-929

Effect of breach declared by policy, 16-929

General rule, 16-928

General rule, 16-929

Literal compliance required, 16-929

Particular warranties, 16-930

Warranty against alienation of property, 16-931

Warranty against increase of risk, 16-930

Warranty against incumbrances, 16-931

Warranty as to situs of personal property, 16-930

Warranty describing property, 16-932

Warranty of ownership, 16-931

Warranty to give notice of incumbrances, 16-932

INSURANCE, *cont'd.***Warranties, *cont'd.***

- Burden of proof, 16-956
- Construction, 16-921, 923, 927
 - Construed most strongly against insurer, 16-928
- Failure to make answers, 16-927
- General rules, 16-927
- Not created or extended by construction, 16-923
- Parol evidence, 16-927
- Partial answers, 16-927
- Printed controlled by written parts, 16-927
- Strict construction, 16-923, 927
- Written words control, 16-927
- Definition, 16-919
- Description of persons, 16-924
- Description of property, 16-924, 926
- Express warranties, 16-920
- Form of warranties, 16-924
- Good faith of warrantor, 16-922
- Implied warranties, 16-920
- Incorporation of application in policy, 16-925
- Interpretation, 16-921, 923
- Kinds of warranties, 16-920
- Language of warranties, 16-924
- Materiality, 16-920
 - Constitutionality of statutes relating to materiality, 16-921
 - Construction of statutes, 16-921
 - Effect of statutes, 16-921
 - General rule, 16-920
 - Statutory provisions, 16-921
 - Stipulation limiting warranty to material facts, 16-921
- ✱ Nature of warranties, 16-920
- Parol representations, 16-926
- Promissory warranties, 16-920
- Reference to application for description of property, 16-926
- Representations distinguished from, 16-922
- Statement as to character of risk, 16-924
- Statement incorporated in policy, 16-924
- Statutes requiring incorporation of application in policy, 16-925
- Use of the word warranty, 16-924
- Warranties must be embraced in policy, 16-924
- Warranties not created or extended by construction, 16-923
- Warranties not favored, 16-923
- What constitutes warranty, 16-923
- Words of description, 16-924

INSURANCE AGENTS (see WILLS):

- Acceptance by agent of overdue premium, 19-58
- Acceptance of policy, 16-856
- Acceptance of property or services in payment of premium, 19-48, 49
- Accident insurance*, see *ACCIDENT INSURANCE*.
- Adjusters, 16-916
- Agent insuring his own property, 16-845
- Application*, see *infra*, Insurer's agent not agent of insured.
- Application of debt due by agent, 16-860
- Appointment of agent or attorney to receive process, 16-900

INSURANCE AGENTS, *cont'd.*

- Authority of general agents, 16-915
 - Clerks, 16-915
 - Correcting description of property, 16-915
 - Powers of general agents stated, 16-915
 - Sub-agents, 16-915
 - Waiver of conditions*, see *INSURANCE*.
- Authority of special agents, 16-915
 - Acts of special agents beyond scope of employment not binding on principal, 16-915
- Adjusters, 16-916
- Collecting agents, 16-916
- Soliciting agents, 16-915, 943
- Waiver*, see *INSURANCE*.
- Burden of proof, 16-955
- Cancellation of contract, 16-871
- Cancellation, wrongful or unauthorized, 16-914
- Cancel policies, neglect to, 16-913
- Collecting agents, 16-916
- Compensation, 16-911
 - Additional insurance, 16-911
 - Forfeiture of compensation for misconduct or breach of trust, 16-912
 - Illustrations, 16-911
 - Right to compensation, 16-911
 - Sub-agents, 16-911
- Debt due by agent, 16-860
- Delegation of authority, 1-981
- Delivery of policy, 16-856
- Duties of agent to principal, 16-912
- Duty to preserve rights created for principal, 16-914
- Estoppel*, see *INSURANCE*.
- Fire insurance:
 - Alienation clause, 13-258
 - Conditions against alienation, 13-258
 - Consent to assignment, 13-189
 - Agent who took applications, 13-189
 - Illustrations, 13-189
 - Knowledge and consent of agent, 13-189
 - Local agent, 13-189
 - Stipulation that agent cannot waive consent, 13-191
 - When consent of agent is sufficient, 13-189
- Erroneous statements as to title chargeable to agents, 13-228
- Medium of payment, 13-374
- Notice and proofs of loss, 13-334, 335
- Statements of title by agents, 13-229
- Untruth of statements known to insurer or its agent, 13-229
- Waiver by notice of agent, 13-299
- Waiver of the limitation, 13-392
- Foreign company not authorized to do business, 16-918
- General agents, 16-915
 - Waiver*, see *INSURANCE*.
- Instructions, liability for writing insurance contrary to, 16-912
- Insurance broker distinguished from, 16-970
- Insurer's agent not agent of insured, 16-909
 - Agency in preparing application or in making representations in regard thereto, 16-910
 - Effect of provisions in application or policy, 16-910

INSURANCE AGENTS, *cont'd.*

- Insurer's agent not agent of insured, *cont'd.*
 - Parol evidence of agency, 16-911
 - Procuring policies from other insurers, 16-910
 - Rule stated, 16-909
 - Stipulations in application, 16-910
- Leaving policy with agent, 16-856
- Liability for loss resulting from unauthorized acts or representations, 16-918
- Liability for neglect to cancel policies, 16-913
 - General rule, 16-913
 - Illustrations, 16-913
 - Measure of damages, 16-913
 - Sufficiency of direction to cancel, 16-913
 - Waiver of cancellation, 16-913
- Liability for neglect to effect insurance, 16-918
- Liability for sums received as premiums, 16-917
 - When company becomes insolvent before receiving premium, 16-918
 - Where agent fails to deliver policy, 16-917
 - Where company has no authority to do business, 16-918
 - Where person induced by fraudulent representation to insure, 16-917
- Liability for writing insurance contrary to instructions, 16-912
- Liability of agent to principal, 16-912
- Limitation in policy, 16-917
- Lloyd's association, 19-447, 448, 450
- Mutual insurance*, see **MUTUAL INSURANCE**.
- Notice*, see **NOTICE**.
- Notice of cancellation, 16-874
- Notice to agent as notice to corporation, 1-1147
- Notice to agent binds company, 16-914
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-810
- Ostensible authority, 16-916
 - Acts done after termination of agency, 16-917
 - Effect of private instructions to agent, 16-917
 - General rule, 16-916
- Parol contract, 16-853
- Parol evidence, 16-911
- Payment by agent individually, 16-859
- Payment by insurance agent, 19-50
- Payment to agent, 16-860
- Personal liability, 16-917
- Powers as regards principal, 16-911
- Power to bind principal, 16-914
- Ratification of unauthorized acts, 16-917
- Renewals, 16-919
- Rights as regards principal, 16-911
- Skill and diligence required, 1-1065
- Soliciting agents, 16-915
 - Authority, 16-915
- Waiver*, see **INSURANCE**.
- Special agents, 16-908, 915
- Special agents' authority, 16-915
- Statutory regulation of agents, 16-911
- Sureties on agents' bonds, 16-914
- Termination of agency, 16-918
 - Agent's power to bind principal ceases, 16-919
 - Contract right to commissions on renewals, 16-919

INSURANCE AGENTS, *cont'd.*

- Termination of agency, *cont'd.*
 - Coupled with interest, 16-919
 - Effect of termination, 16-919
 - Election of either party, 16-918
 - How it may be terminated, 16-918
 - Operation of law, 16-919
 - Power to revoke restrained by express stipulation, 16-919
 - Renewals, 16-919
- Waiver and estoppel*, see **INSURANCE**.
- Waiver by agent, 19-55, 58
- Waiver by payment of premium, 19-55
- Waiver of payment by agent, 16-858
- Who are insurance agents, 16-907
 - Brokers, 16-909
 - Common law, 16-907
 - General agents, 16-908
 - Medical examiner, 16-908
 - Question of fact, 16-907
 - Special agents, 16-908
 - Statute, 16-908
 - What is essential to establish agency, 16-907

INSURANCE BROKERS, 16-970

- Agency in delivering policy and collecting premium, 16-972
- Agency of broker, 16-971
- Agent of insured, 16-909, 971
 - Broker agent of insured though he solicits insurance, 16-971
 - Broker's acts, representations, and concealments chargeable to insured, 16-971
 - Broker's legal status not changed by delivery of policy to him, 16-971
- Broker agent of insured though he solicits insurance, 16-971
- Broker not agent of insurer, 16-971
- Broker's acts, representations, and concealments chargeable to insured, 16-971
- Broker's legal status not changed by delivery of policy to him, 16-971
- Cancellation:
 - Notice to broker of cancellation not notice to insured, 16-973
- Definition, 4-962; 16-970
- Del credere insurance brokers*, see **DEL CREDERE AGENCY**.
- Discretion, 16-975
- Duty to principal, 16-975
- Effect of provisions in policy declaring broker agent of insured, 16-972
- Effect of stipulation that broker shall be deemed agent of insured, 16-973
- Employed as agent of insurer, 16-972
- Fraud, 16-975
- Instructions, 16-975
- Insurance agents distinguished from, 16-970
- Liability to principal, 16-975
- License, 16-974
- Lien upon policy and moneys received thereon, 16-974
- Extinguishment of lien by parting with policy, 16-975
- General rule, 16-974
- Reattachment of lien upon repossession of policy, 16-975
- When broker is employed by agent, 16-974

INSURANCE BROKERS, cont'd.

- Lloyd's associations, 19-448
- Marine insurance, 19-1059
 - Broker's authority to receive return of premium, 19-984
 - Liability for premium, 19-979
 - Return of premium, 19-984
- Negligence, 16-975
- Notice:
 - Notice to broker of cancellation not notice to insured, 16-973
- Notice to broker of cancellation not notice to insured, 16-973
- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 16-974
- Ordinarily agent of insured, 16-971
- Payment to brokers, 16-860
- Representation:
 - Broker's acts, representations, and concealments chargeable to insured, 16-971
- Statutes requiring broker to obtain license, 16-974
- Stipulation that broker shall be deemed agent of insured, 16-973
- When agent of insurer, 16-972
- When authorized to represent principal in all insurance matters, 16-974
- When employed only to procure policy, 16-973

INSURED (see INSURANCE):

Assured, 3-166

INSURGENT, see INSURRECTION.**INSURRECTION, 16-977**

- See MOB; RIOTS; WAR.
- Definition, 16-977
- Fire insurance, 13-132
- Insurgent, 16-975
- Military law, 16-977
- President of the United States, 16-977
- Suppression of insurrection, 16-977

INT., 16-978

Abbreviations, 1-98

INTAKE, 16-978**INTEGRITY, 16-978****INTELLIGENCE — INTELLIGENT, 16-978****INTELLIGENCE OFFICE, 16-978****INTEMPERANCE — INTEMPERATE, 16-978**

See ALCOHOLISM, INTEMPERANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE); HABITUAL DRUNKARDS; INTOXICATION.

INTEND, 16-979**INTENDMENT, 16-980****INTENT — INTENTION, 16-979, 980**

- See CRIMINAL LAW; INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION; MALICE; STATUTES; WILLS.
- Attempts to commit crime, 16-981
- Design, 9-404
- Felonious, 16-982
- Motive, 16-981; 20-1078
- Promise, 16-980
- Rape, 16-981

INTENTIONAL:

- Premeditated, 16-982
- Wilful, 30-525

INTENTIONAL INJURY, 16-983**INTERCOURSE (see LIBEL AND SLANDER; SEXUAL INTERCOURSE):**

Commerce, 6-219

INTERDICTION, 16-983**INTERESSE TERMINI, 16-983**

See LANDLORD AND TENANT.

INTEREST, 16-984; 30-712

See USURY.

- Abbreviations, 16-1001
- Absolute interest, 13-238
- Accounts, 1-457
 - Account admitted correct, 16-1018
 - Amount to be paid, 16-1017
 - Compound interest, 16-1080
 - After cessation of mutual dealings, 16-1080
 - General rule, 16-1080
 - Reason of rule, 16-1080
 - Requisites, 16-1080
 - Rule changed, 16-1080
- Demand, 16-1024
- Discretion of jury, 16-1097
- Interest by agreement, 16-1018
- Liquidated accounts, 16-1004, 1017
- Mere act of striking balance, 16-1018
- Time from which computed, 16-1043
- Unliquidated accounts, 16-1017
- Advancements, 1-785
- Agency, 1-1093
 - Agent retaining property, 1-1093
 - Agent's liability for interest, 1-1093
 - Demand where money is in hands of agent, 16-1022
 - Misapplication, 1-1094
 - Neglect or refusal to pay on demand, 1-1094
 - Neglect to notify principal of collection, 1-1094
- Alimony, 2-122
- "Allowed," 2-153
- Alteration of instruments, see ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS.
- Amount to be paid, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.
- Annual and periodic interest, 16-1071
 - Action for interest before maturity of principal, 16-1072
 - After maturity of principal debt, 16-1071
 - Contract for annual interest, 16-1072
 - Generally, 16-1071
 - How contracted for, 16-1071
 - Interest on annual or periodic interest, 16-1073
 - Note with annual interest, 16-1072
 - Periodic interest due only by contract, 16-1071
 - Successive suits, 16-1072
 - Terms of contract by action for interest when due, 16-1072
- Annually, 2-385
- Application of payments, 16-1035, 1038
 - Acceptance with directions to apply to principal instead of interest, 2-449
 - Debtor preferring principal to interest, 2-435
 - General rule, 16-1038
 - Immaterial whether principal due or not, 2-469
 - Interest on interest, 2-468; 16-1038
 - Legal interest, 2-467
 - Less than accrued interest, 2-468
 - Payment of excessive interest, 16-1039
 - Payments insufficient for both principal and interest, 2-467
 - Presumed intention of the debtor, 2-454

INTEREST, *cont'd.*Application of payments, *cont'd.*

Several debts, 2-469

Usurious interest, 2-468

When neither principal nor interest is due, 2-469

Attorney and client, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.

Auctions and auctioneers:

Interest on deposit, 3-503

Bank notes, see BANK NOTES.

Bargain:

Interested in a bargain or contract, 16-1107

Beneficiaries (in insurance), 19-105, 106

Bills of exchange and promissory notes (see BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES), 16-1008

Demand and one-day notes, 16-1055

Failure to present bill or note for payment, 16-1065

Bonds (see *infra*, Penal bonds), 4-701

Bottomry and respondentia, 4-740

Breach of contract (see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract), 16-1006*Building and loan associations*, see BUILDING AND LOAN ASSOCIATIONS.

Canada, 10-87; 16-993

Carriers of goods, see CARRIERS OF GOODS.

Certainty of time and place, 16-995

Changing rate, see *infra*, Rate of interest.

Common-law rule, 16-991

Community property, 6-321

Compound interest (see USURY), 6-418; 16-991, 1073

Accounts, see *infra*, Accounts.

Allowance in special cases, 16-1074

Compound interest after maturity of principal, 16-1080

Effect of demand, 16-1081

Compound interest as damages, 16-1080, 1082

Compound interest not favored, 16-1073

Computation, 16-1037

Coupons, 16-1074

Demand, 16-1081

Express contract, 16-1077

Accrued interest embraced in new note or security, 16-1079

Contract for compound interest before principal interest is due, 16-1078

Contract for interest on interest after interest due, 16-1078

Necessity for express contract, 16-1077

General rule, 16-1073

Guardian and ward, 15-96

Implied contracts, 16-1079

Accounts, see *infra*, Accounts.

Compound interest implied, 16-1079

General rule, 16-1079

Interest on annual or periodic interest, 16-1073

Judgments and decrees:

General rule, 16-1075

Rate, 16-1076

Partial payment, 16-1037

Particular circumstances, 16-1074

Particular statutes, 16-1081

INTEREST, *cont'd.*Compound interest, *cont'd.*

Simple interest on interest of principal, 16-1081

As damages, 16-1082

Contrary doctrine, 16-1083

General rule, 16-1082

Rate, 16-1083

By contract, 16-1081

Doctrine, 16-1081

Secondary interest recoverable, 16-1081

Interest on interest held not recoverable, 16-1082

Necessity for contract after interest due, 16-1081

Qualifications of rule, 16-1081

Special cases, 16-1074

Statutes, 16-1081

Summary of rules, 16-1084

Usury (see USURY), 16-1074

Where contracted for, 16-1076

Accounts, 16-1080

Agreement for interest on interest need not be in writing, 16-1077

Contract for compound interest before principal interest due, 16-1078

Contract for interest on interest after interest due, 16-1078

Doctrine allowing compound interest when contracted for, 16-1076

Express contracts, 16-1077

Implied contracts, 16-1079

Necessity for express contract, 16-1077

Qualifications of rule, 16-1076

Computation of interest, 16-1036

Amount ascertainable by computation, 16-1024

Application of payments, 16-1038

General rule, 16-1038

Interest on interest, 16-1038

Payment of excessive interest, 16-1039

Contracts other than to pay money, 16-1024

General rule, 16-1036

Mistake in computation, 16-1037

Relief in equity, 16-1038

Remittitur of interest erroneously allowed, 16-1038

Partial payments, 16-1036

Interest on payments, 16-1037

Where compound interest not allowed, 16-1036

Where interest compounded, 16-1037

Remittitur of interest erroneously allowed, 16-1038

Time from which computed, see *infra*, Time from which computed.*To what time computed*, see *infra*, To what time computed.*Conflict of laws*, see *infra*, Private international law.

Consideration, 6-704

Additional interest, 6-704

Doing what one is legally bound to do, 6-755

INTEREST, cont'd.Consideration, *cont'd.*

Extension of time as a consideration for:
 Promise to pay back interest or a
 higher rate of interest, 6-747

Interest upon interest, 6-704

Payment of interest as consideration, 6-
 755

Prepayment of interest, 6-704

Where consideration has not been paid,
 16-1026

Where purchase money or consideration
 has been paid, 16-1026

Constitutional law, 16-998

Constitutionality in general, 16-998

Special and local laws, 16-998

Statutes changing rate, 16-998

Uniformity of operation, 16-998

Construction, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.

Contracts, 16-999

Compound interest, see *infra*, Compound interest.

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right, see *infra*, Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right.

Express contracts, see *infra*, Express contracts.

Implied contracts, see *infra*, Implied contracts.

Interest as damages for breach of contract, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.

Rate of interest, see *infra*, Rate of interest.

Suspension of interest, see *infra*, Suspension of interest.

Time from which computed, see *infra*, Time from which computed.

To what time computed, 16-1047

Contracts to pay interest, 16-999

Either express or implied, 16-999

Express contracts, see *infra*, Express contracts.

General rules, 16-999

Implied contracts, see *infra*, Implied contracts.

Qualification of rule, 16-999

When interest part of debt, 16-999

Contribution and exoneration, 7-344

Conventional interest, 16-991

Conversion of money, 16-1013; 28-732

Conversion of property, 16-997

Time from which computed, 16-1046

Corporations:

Rate of interest, 7-777, 800

Counties:

Liability for interest, 7-954

Claims arising *ex contractu*, 7-
 954

Claims arising from statute, 7-954

Interest by way of damages, 7-954

Coupons, 16-1074

Compound interest, 16-1074

Overdue coupons, 8-10

Presentment as prerequisite to recovery
 of interest, 8-13

Rate of interest, 8-11

Covenants, see COVENANTS.

INTEREST, cont'd.

Damages (see *infra*, Interest as damages for tort), 10-548; 16-994, 999

Compound interest, see *infra*, Compound interest.

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right, see *infra*, Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right.

Interest as damages for breach of contract, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.

Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt, see *infra*, Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt.

Rate of interest, see *infra*, Rate of interest.

Time from which computed, see *infra*, Time from which computed.

Torts, see *infra*, Interest as damages for tort.

To what time computed, 16-1047

Date, see *infra*, Time from which computed.

Days of grace:

Time from which computed, 16-1039

Death by wrongful act, 16-1032

Interest on damages, 8-955

Death of creditor, 16-1066

Debentures, 8-973

Debts, 8-999

Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt, see *infra*, Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt.

Interest part of debt, 16-999

Debts of decedents, 16-1010

Demand, 16-1024

Defaults:

Necessity for default, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.

Definitions, 16-990

Compound interest, 16-991

Conventional interest, 16-991

Interest generally, 16-990

Legal interest, 16-991

Simple interest, 16-991

Delay (see *infra*, Suspension of interest):

Interest for delay in payment of money
 debt, 16-994

Mere delay insufficient, 16-997

Unreasonable and vexatious delay, 16-
 997, 1030, 1101

Demand (see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract):

Compound interest, 16-1081

On demand, 16-1043, 1044

Requisites of demand, 16-995

Suspension of interest, 16-1066

Demand notes, 16-1055

Demurrage, 9-264, 269

Depository, 16-1020

Discount, 9-468

Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right, 16-1095, 1097

Accounts, 16-1097

Contracts to do something other than to
 pay money, 16-1098

Contracts to pay money, 16-1097

Damages, 16-1096

Discretion of jury, 16-1097

INTEREST, *cont'd.*

- Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right, *cont'd.*
 - Generally, 16-1095
 - Injuries to real or personal property, 16-1099
 - Interest as damages, 16-1096
 - Interest as damages for tort, 16-1098
 - Interest as of right, 16-1097, 1099
 - Interest by contract, 16-1096
 - Interest in discretion of jury, 16-1099
 - Measure of damages, 16-1097
 - Mercantile securities, 16-1098
 - Particular statutes, 16-1101
 - Question of law or fact, 16-1097
 - Rule under particular statutes, 16-1101
 - Statutes, 16-1101
 - Torts to person, 16-1099
 - Unliquidated claims, 16-1097
 - Unreasonable and vexatious delay, 16-1101
 - When jury may be instructed to give interest, 16-1100
 - General rule, 16-1100
 - When interest not recoverable, 16-1101
 - Where interest discretionary, 16-1100
- Discretion of jury, 16-993
- Dividends:
 - Contract to pay interest on stock subscriptions, 9-700
 - General rule, 9-700
 - Illustrations, 9-700, 701
 - Payment of interest from capital illegal, 9-701
 - Status of interest-bearing stock, 9-701
 - Works must be completed, 9-701
 - Scrip dividends, 9-695, 696
- Dominion of Canada, 10-87
- Double and treble damages, 16-997, 1031
- Dower*, see *DOWER*.
- Eminent domain*, see *EMINENT DOMAIN*.
- Equity follows law, 16-999
- Equity of redemption*, see *EQUITY OF REDEMPTION*.
- Estates, 11-358, 362
- Evidence (see *infra*, Parol evidence):
 - Demand, 16-1023
 - Proof of interest law of foreign jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Exchange*, see *EXCHANGE AND RE-EXCHANGE*.
- Executors and administrators*, see *EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS*.
- Exemplary damages, 16-1031
- Express contracts, 16-999
 - Compound interest*, see *infra*, Compound interest.
 - Conflict of laws*, see *infra*, Private international law.
 - Express contracts to pay money*, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.
 - General rule, 16-999
 - Interest as damages for breach of contract, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.
 - Parol contracts, 16-1002
 - Rate of interest, see *infra*, Rate of interest.

INTEREST, *cont'd.*

- Express contracts, *cont'd.*
 - Written contracts, 16-1000
 - Abbreviations, 16-1001
 - Construction of contract, 16-1001
 - Contract to specify rate, 16-1000
 - Intent governs, 16-1001
 - Interest included in principal sum, 16-1000
 - Object of requirement, 16-1000
 - Omission of period by which computation to be made, 16-1001
 - Omission of word interest, 16-1001
 - Parol evidence, 16-1002
 - Rate to appear in contract for principal debt, 16-1000
 - Requisites, 16-1000
 - Statutes, 16-1000
 - Statutes requiring written contracts, 16-1003
 - When interest payable, 16-1002
 - Whether construction for court or jury, 16-1001
- Factors or commission merchants*, see *FACTORS OR COMMISSION MERCHANTS*.
- Filling blanks, 2-255
- Fire insurance*, see *FIRE INSURANCE*.
- Fires:
 - Interest on damages assessed, 13-548
- Foreign corporations, 13-840
- Foreign judgments, 13-1037; 16-1091
 - Doctrine that interest should be computed at rate allowed in state where enforcement of judgment is sought, 13-1037
 - Interest allowable on foreign judgments, 13-1037
 - Interest recoverable at rate allowed where judgment was rendered, 13-1037
 - Law of jurisdiction where judgment rendered, 16-1091
 - Law of place where suit brought, 16-1092
- Foreign laws*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Proof of interest law of foreign jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Fraud and deceit, 14-189
 - Money fraudulently or wrongfully obtained, 16-1012
 - Money obtained by fraud, 14-190
 - Recovery of interest, 14-189
- Garnishment*, see *GARNISHMENT*.
- Ground rents, 14-1125
- Grounds of allowance of interest, 16-999
 - Contract, 16-999
 - Damages, 16-999
 - Doctrine that equity follows law, 16-999
 - Equitable considerations in courts of law, 16-999
- Guardian and ward*, see *GUARDIAN AND WARD*.
- History, 16-991
 - American authorities, 16-993
 - Consideration of Canadian cases, 16-993
 - Evolution and development of laws of interest, 16-992
 - Rule under modern statutes, see *infra*, Statutes.
 - Statutes of Hen. VIII. and Anne, 16-992
 - Survey of English decisions, 16-992

INTEREST, *cont'd.*

- History, *cont'd.*
 - Torts, 16-994
 - Unliquidated demands, 16-994
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts, 15-1039
 - Implied contracts (see *infra*, Compound interest), 16-1002
 - Actual knowledge of particular usage, 16-1004
 - Breach of contract to pay money, 16-1006
 - Breach of contract to pay money*, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.
 - Conflict of laws*, see *infra*, Private international law.
 - Custom or course of dealings of parties, 16-1004
 - General rule, 16-1004
 - Implication negatived, 16-1005
 - Knowledge of custom, 16-1005
 - Question of fact for jury, 16-1005
 - General custom, 16-1004
 - General rule, 16-1002
 - How implied contract may arise, 16-1003
 - Implied contracts to pay money*, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.
 - Interest as damages for breach of contract*, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.
 - Liquidated accounts, 16-1004
 - Mercantile instruments, 16-1004
 - Particular acts of parties or terms of particular contract, 16-1005
 - Assumption to pay a substituted obligation, 16-1006
 - General rule, 16-1005
 - Implication for interest or implication not to pay, 16-1006
 - Particular usage, 16-1004
 - Presumption of knowledge of custom, 16-1004
 - Rate of interest*, see *infra*, Rate of interest.
 - Requisites, 16-1003
 - Statutes excluding implied contracts, 16-1003
 - Statutes requiring written contracts, 16-1003
 - Usage or custom, 16-1003
- Incident:**
- Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt*, see *infra*, Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt.
- Indemnity contracts**, 16-181
- Injunctions:**
- Debtor restraining creditor from collection of debt, 16-1068
 - Enjoined from using funds in hand, 16-1068
 - Injunction against paying over money, 16-1068
 - Suspension of interest, 16-1068
- Inns and innkeepers**, see **INNS AND INN-KEEPERS**.
- Insanity**, see **INSANITY**.
- Insolvency and bankruptcy** (see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**), 16-1106

INTEREST, *cont'd.*

- Instructions:
 - When jury may be instructed to give interest, 16-1100
- Instruments of writing, 16-997
 - Moneys due on instruments of writing, 16-997
 - What are instruments in writing, 16-997
- Written contracts*, see *infra*, Express contracts.
- Insurance policy, 3-1012
 - Garnishment, 3-1012
 - Interest on proceeds of policy, 3-1012
 - Proofs of death, 3-1013
 - Right to recover interest, 3-1012
 - Time reckoned from waiver, 3-1014
 - When interest begins to run, 3-1013
 - When interest is allowable, 3-1012
- Interest as damages for breach of contract, 16-1007
 - Amount to be paid, 16-1014
 - Accounts*, see *infra*, Accounts.
 - General rule, 16-1014
 - Rule as to unliquidated demands*, see *infra*, Unliquidated demands.
 - Breach of contract to pay money, 16-1006
 - Collateral damages, 16-1014
 - Compound interest*, see *infra*, Compound interest.
 - Conflict of laws*, see *infra*, Private international law.
 - Contracts other than to pay money, 16-1024
 - Contracts to deliver personalty, 16-1025
 - Contract to execute bill or note, 16-1026
 - Exceptions to general rule, 16-1024
 - General rule, 16-1024
 - Interest as damages in lieu of more certain standard, 16-1026
 - Market values, 16-1025
 - Sales, 16-1025, 1026
 - Warranties, 16-1026
 - Where amount ascertainable by computation, 16-1024
 - Where consideration has been paid, 16-1026
 - Where consideration has not been paid, 16-1026
 - Contracts to pay money, 16-1007
- Demand, 16-1020
 - Accounts, 16-1024
 - Agents, 16-1022
 - Contract for interest, 16-1024
 - Debts of decedents, 16-1024
 - Demand required by terms of contract, 16-1021
 - Evidence of demand, 16-1023
 - Exceptions to general rule, 16-1022
 - Excessive demand, 16-1023
 - General rule, 16-1020
 - Institution of suit as demand, 16-1023
 - Mistake, 16-1021
 - Money in hands of agents, 16-1022
 - Money paid under mutual mistake, 16-1021
 - Necessity for demand, 16-1021, 1024
 - Partial payments, 16-1023
 - Presumption of demand, 16-1023

INTEREST, *cont'd.*

Interest as damages for breach of contract, *cont'd.*

Demand, *cont'd.*

Requisites of demand, 16-1022

Statutes, 16-1024

Suit as demand, 16-1023

Suit subsequently dismissed, 16-1024

Time of payment fixed by demand, 16-1020

When demand unnecessary, 16-1024

Express contracts to pay money, 16-1007

Bills of exchange, 16-1008

Debts of decedents, 16-1010

Effect of stipulation or inference, 16-1008

General rule, 16-1007

Interest after breach, 16-1008

Liquidated damages, 16-1010

Lost instruments, 16-1010

Penal bonds, see *infra*, *Penal bonds*.

Promissory notes, 16-1008

Several sorts of contracts, 16-1008

Implied contracts to pay money, 16-1006, 1010

Conversion of money, 16-1013

Fraudulent concealment, 16-1013

General rule, 16-1010

Misapplication of funds, 16-1013

Money fraudulently or wrongfully obtained, 16-1012

Money had and received, 16-1012

Money paid and received through mistake, 16-1011

Money paid for use of another, 16-1011

Money wrongfully or unlawfully withheld, 16-1012

Incidental damages, 16-1014

Interest as measure of damages, 16-1013

Measure of damages, 16-1013

Necessity for default, 16-1019

Default in liquidating debt, 16-1020

General rule, 16-1019

Illustrations, 16-1019, 1020

Liability of mere depositary, 16-1020

Requisites to recovery, 16-1014

Time from which computed, see *infra*,

Time from which computed.

Time of payment, 16-1019

To what time computed, 16-1047

Interest as damages for tort (see *infra*, Compound interest), 16-1027

Conflict of laws, see *infra*, Private international law.

Consideration of lapse of time, 16-1030

Death by wrongful act, 16-1032

Deprivation of use of property, 16-1029

Destruction of property, 16-1027

Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right, see *infra*, Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right.

Doctrine that interest is not recoverable, 16-1031

Double and treble damages, 16-1031

Exemplary damages, 16-1031

General rule, 16-1027

Injuries to property, 16-1027

Interest *eo nomine*, 16-1029

Negligence, 16-1031

INTEREST, *cont'd.*

Interest as damages for tort, *cont'd.*

Party injured entitled to compensation as of time of injury, 16-1029

Personal injuries, 16-1032

Property having ascertainable pecuniary value, 16-1030

Time from which computed, see *infra*, Time from which computed.

Torts to person, 16-1032

Torts to property, 16-1027

To what time computed, 16-1048

Unreasonable and vexatious delay, 16-1030

Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt, 16-1032

Agreement for survival of right after payment of principal, 16-1035

Application of payments, 16-1035

Claiming right to interest while receiving payment of principal, 16-1034

General observations, 16-1032

Interest regarded as mere incident of debt, 16-1032

Payment in compromise or settlement of debt, 16-1035

Payment of interest, 16-1035

Payment of principal, 16-1033

Payment of principal as bar to interest, 16-1033, 1034

Payment of principal where interest is due by contract, 16-1033

Payment of principal where interest is recovered as damages, 16-1033

Payment pending suit, 16-1034

Statement of rule, 16-1032

Statutes, 16-1035

Interest in contract, 20-1179

Interest on interest, see *infra*, Compound interest.

Interpretation and construction, 16-1001

Statutes, 16-998

Written contracts:

Abbreviations in contract for 'interest', 16-1001

General rules of construction, 16-1001

Manifest intent to govern, 16-1001

Omission of period by which computation to be made, 16-1001

Parol evidence, 16-1002

When interest payable, 16-1002

Intervention, 16-1105

Investments, see INVESTMENTS.

Joint tenants and tenants in common, 17-697

Judge, 16-1105

Judgment lien, 16-1103

Judgments and decrees:

Foreign judgments, see *infra*, Foreign judgments.

Compound interest, 16-1075

General rule, 16-1075

Rate, 16-1076

Rate of interest, 16-1060, 1062

General rule, 16-1062

Interest rate not subject of change, 16-1063

Judgment in terms bearing interest, 16-1063

Provision that judgment shall carry contract rate, 16-1063

Rate existing at rendition, 16-1063

INTEREST, *cont'd.*

- Judicial notice, 16-1004; 17-933
 - Foreign law, 16-1093
- Judicial sales, 17-987
 - Purchaser must pay interest on deferred payments of purchase money, 17-987
 - Time from which interest runs, 17-987
- Jury and jury trial:
 - Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right*, see *infra*, Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right.
- Laches:
 - Suspension of interest, 16-1065
- Landlord and tenant:
 - Interest on rent, 18-278
- Leasehold, 16-1103
- Legacies and devises*, see LEGACIES AND DEVISES.
- Legal interest, 16-991; 18-809
- Legal rate*, see *infra*, Rate of interest.
- Liens, 16-1103
- Life insurance*, see LIFE INSURANCE.
- Limitation of actions, 19-182, 206
 - Interest overdue to be part of principal, 19-206
 - Payment of interest, 19-327
 - Time when each instalment matures, 19-206
 - When statute begins to run, 19-206
 - When there is no special agreement, 19-206
- Limited partnership*, see LIMITED PARTNERSHIP.
- Liquidated demands (see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract; Unliquidated demands), 16-993, 994, 1010
- Lost instruments, 16-1010
- Maintenance, 19-613
- Market values, 16-1025
- Marshaling decedents' estates, 19-1371
- Matter of right*, see *infra*, Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right.
- Maturity:
 - After maturity, 16-1049
 - Compound interest, 16-1078, 1080
 - Rate after maturity*, see *infra*, Rate of interest.
 - Rate of interest*, see *infra*, Rate of interest.
 - Stipulation for higher rate after maturity*, see *infra*, Rate of interest.
- Measure of damages, 16-1013
- Mechanics' liens*, see MECHANICS' LIENS.
- Mistake:
 - Demand, 16-1021
 - Mistake in computation, 16-1037
 - Money paid and received under mistake, 16-1011
 - Money paid under mutual mistake, 16-1021
- Mortgages, 16-1103
- Municipal securities*, see MUNICIPAL SECURITIES.
- Mutual insurance*, see MUTUAL INSURANCE.
- National banks*, see NATIONAL BANKS.
- Negligence, 16-1031
- Nuisances, 21-726
- On demand*, see *infra*, Demand.
- Order of court, 16-1068
- Origin, 16-991

INTEREST, *cont'd.*

- Parol contracts, 16-1002
 - Verbal contracts, 16-1002
- Parol evidence, 16-1002
 - Place of performance, 16-1088
- Partial payments:
 - Computation of interest*, see *infra*, Computation of interest.
- Partnership*, see PARTNERSHIP.
- Patents*, see PATENTS.
- Payment (see PAYMENT; TENDER; see *infra*, Mistake; Time of payment):
 - Agents authorized to collect, 22-521
 - Amount to be paid*, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.
 - Application of payments*, see *infra*, Application of payments.
 - Computation of interest*, see *infra*, Computation of interest.
 - Effect of payment of principal*, see *infra*, Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt.
 - Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt*, see *infra*, Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt.
 - Mistake, 22-627
 - Payment in compromise or settlement of debt, 16-1035
 - Payment of interest, 16-1035
 - Payment of principal, 16-1033
 - Prepayment as consideration for extension of time, 22-532
 - Rebutting presumption of payment, 22-600
 - Recovery back of interest voluntarily paid (see PAYMENT), 16-1039
 - Time of payment*, see *infra*, Time of payment.
- Payment of money into court, 16-1069
- Pecuniary interest, 16-1104
- Penal bonds, 16-1008
 - Computation from time of breach, 16-1043
 - General rule, 16-1008
 - Interest in excess of penalty, 16-1009
 - Principal and surety, 16-1009
- Penalty*, see USURY.
- Periodic interest*, see *infra*, Annual and periodic interest.
- Personal injuries, 16-1032
- Personal property:
 - Contracts to deliver personalty, 16-1025
- Pledge and collateral security*, see PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.
- Police power, 22-934
- Presumptions:
 - Demand, 16-1023
- Principal:
 - Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt*, see *infra*, Interest as mere incident of principal or integral part of debt.
- Private international law, 16-1085
 - Express contracts, 16-1085
 - Contract for interest without naming rate, 16-1088
 - Contracts for the payment of interest, if valid where made, 16-1086
 - Law of place with reference to which contract is made, 16-1085

INTEREST, *cont'd.*Private international law, *cont'd.*Express contracts, *cont'd.*

Parol evidence to show place of performance, 16-1088

Place of performance, 16-1086

Place of performance fixed in good faith, 16-1088

Place where contract entered into, 16-1086

Place where contract made is place of performance, 16-1088

Place where contract to be performed, 16-1087

Place where suit brought, 16-1089

Stipulations as to annual interest, 16-1087

Foreign judgments, see *infra*, Foreign judgments.

Implied contracts, 16-1090

Interest as damages, 16-1090

Damages for breach of contract, 16-1090

Damages for tort, 16-1091

Law of place of performance, 16-1090

Law of place of suit, 16-1091

Place where contract made as place of performance, 16-1091

Interest by contract, 16-1085

Proof of interest law of foreign jurisdiction, 16-1092

Consequences of failure of proof, 16-1095

Foreign interest law not subject of judicial notice, 16-1093

General rule, 16-1092

How foreign interest law proven, 16-1094

Interest according to rule of common law, 16-1095

Interest by custom, 16-1094

Interest by law of forum, 16-1095

Interest where foreign law not shown, 16-1095

Rate after judgment, 16-1094

Statutes best evidence, 16-1094

Where interest expressly stipulated for, 16-1092

Public officers:

Liability for interest, 23-373

Questions of law and fact:

Custom or course of dealings of parties, 16-1005

Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right, see *infra*, *Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right*.

Whether construction of contract for court or jury, 16-1001

Rate of interest, 16-1048

Changing rate, 16-1048, 1051, 1060

Compound interest, see *infra*, *Compound interest*.*Conflict of laws*, see *infra*, *Private international law*.

Contracts for interest without expressing rate, 16-1051

Contracts increasing rate, 16-1048

Debt secured by mortgage, 16-1049

General rule, 16-1048

INTEREST, *cont'd.*Rate of interest, *cont'd.*Contracts increasing rate, *cont'd.*

Stipulation for higher rate after maturity, 16-1049

Contracts reducing rate, 16-1051

Demand notes, 16-1055

Express contracts for rate, 16-1048

Implied contracts for rate, 16-1051

Ambiguity, 16-1052

Contract for interest without expressing rate, 16-1051

General rule, 16-1051

Rate of interest prescribed by statute unless fixed by written contract, 16-1051

Terms meaningless or intelligible, 16-1052

Interest as damages, 16-1052

Exceptions to general rule, 16-1053

General rule, 16-1052

Legal rate, 16-1052

Stipulation for interest as damages, 16-1050

Where no legal rate exists, 16-1053

Judgments, 16-1060, 1062

General rule, 16-1062

Interest rate not subject of charge, 16-1063

Judgment in terms bearing interest, 16-1063

Provision that judgment shall carry contract rate, 16-1063

Rate existing at rendition, 16-1063

One-day notes, 16-1055

Parol reduction, 16-1051

Private international law, see *infra*, *Private international law*.

Rate after maturity, 16-1053

Demand notes and one-day notes, 16-1055

General rule, 16-1053

Implication from terms of contract, 16-1054

Rule of intent of parties, 16-1053

Special statutes, 16-1059

Fixed by statute, 16-1059

Judgments and decrees, 16-1059

Where contract rate higher than legal rate, 16-1055

Allowance after maturity on theory of implied contract, 16-1057

Allowance of contract rate after maturity regarded as matter of justice, 16-1057

Contract rate after maturity, 16-1056

Expression of intent to continue contract rate after maturity, 16-1056

Legal rate after maturity, 16-1055

Terms of contract should govern, 16-1058

Where contract rate lower than legal rate, 16-1058

Contract rate after maturity, 16-1059

General rule, 16-1058

Volume XXXI.

INTEREST, *cont'd.*

- Rate of interest, *cont'd.*
 - Rate after maturity, *cont'd.*
 - Where contract rate lower than legal rate, *cont'd.*
 - Legal rate after maturity, 16-1058
 - Rate by contract, 16-1048.
 - Reducing rate, 16-1051
 - Regulated by statute, 16-1048
 - Statute prescribing rate of interest unless fixed by written contract, 16-1051
 - Statutes changing rate of interest, 16-1060
 - Contract for legal rate as changed by law, 16-1062
 - Contract without stipulation for interest, 16-1062
 - Interest after maturity, 16-1061
 - Interest contracted for but no rate named, 16-1061
 - Interest due by contract, 16-1061
 - Interest recoverable as damages, 16-1062
 - Judgments, 16-1062
 - Particular obligations, 16-1062
 - Prospective operation of statutes, 16-1060
- Stipulation for higher rate after maturity, 16-1049
 - Doctrine that higher rate not recoverable, 16-1050
 - Doctrine that higher rate recoverable, 16-1049
 - General rule, 16-1049
 - Interest from date if not paid at maturity, 16-1050
 - Phraseology of contract, 16-1049
 - Stipulation for interest as such or as damages, 16-1050
 - Waiver of higher rate by acceptance of lower, 16-1050
- What law governs*, see *infra*, Private international law.
- Written contracts:
 - Contract to specify rate, 16-1000
 - Interest included in principal sum, 16-1000
 - Rate to appear in contract for principal debt, 16-1000
- Real estate brokers, 23-927
- Receivers, 23-1100
- Receivers of railroads, 24-38, 41
- Recovery back of interest voluntarily paid*, see PAYMENT.
- Remittitur of interest erroneously allowed, 16-1038
- Res judicata*:
 - Principal and interest due on bond or note, 24-790
- Retrospective statutes, 16-998
- Right*, see *infra*, Discretionary interest and interest as matter of right.
- Sales, 16-1025, 1026
- Savings banks, 24-1267
 - Interest chargeable, 24-1267
 - Interest payable, 24-1267
 - Statutory preferences of savings banks, 24-1273
- School warrants or orders, 30-98
- Sheriffs and constables, 16-1105
- Ships and shipping, 25-1031, 1034

INTEREST, *cont'd.*

- Simple interest (see *infra*, Compound interest), 16-991; 25-1068
- Special or local assessments*, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.
- Stakeholders, 16-1020
- States, 26-478
- Statutes, 16-995
 - Actions under special statutes, 16-996
 - Certainty of time and place, 16-995
 - Constitutionality, 16-998
 - Construction, 16-998
 - Conversion of property, 16-997
 - Detention of proceeds, 16-997
 - Doctrine that interest is solely creature of statute, 16-995
 - Double and treble damages, 16-997
 - English statutes, 16-995
 - Instrument in writing, 16-997
 - Operation, 16-998
 - Requisites of demand, 16-995
 - Retrospective operation, 16-998
 - Unreasonable and vexatious delay, 16-997
- Statutes of Hen. VIII. and Anne, 16-992
- Stock and stockholders*, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.
- Streets and sidewalks*, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.
- Suit as demand, 16-1023, 1024
- Suretyship*, see SURETYSHIP.
- Suspension of interest, 16-1064
 - By act of law, 16-1068
 - By act or omission of creditor, 16-1064
 - By terms of contract, 16-1064
 - Creditor's omission, 16-1064
 - Death of creditor, 16-1066
 - Delay in collecting claim, 16-1065
 - Delay pending decision of test case, 16-1066
 - Existence of state of war*, see *infra*, War.
 - Failure to present bill or note for payment, 16-1065
 - Injunction, 16-1068
 - Laches, 16-1065
 - Money paid into court, 16-1069
 - Neglect of creditor to ascertain amount due, 16-1066
 - Omission of creditor, 16-1064
 - Order of court, 16-1068
 - Tender*, see TENDER.
 - Vendor's delay to make title, 16-1066
 - War*, see *infra*, War.
- Taxation*, see TAXATION.
- Tender*, see TENDER.
- Time*, see *infra*, Time from which computed; Time of payment; To what time computed.
- Time from which computed, 16-1039
 - After maturity, 16-1039
 - Days of grace, 16-1039
 - Interest as damages for breach of contract, 16-1040
 - Contracts to do something other than pay money, 16-1046
 - Contracts to pay money, 16-1041
 - Contracts to pay on condition, 16-1043
 - Date ascertainable by implication, 16-1041
 - Date of breach, 16-1040
 - Debts admitted to be due, 16-1044

INTEREST, *cont'd.*Time from which computed, *cont'd.*Interest as damages for breach of contract, *cont'd.*

Delivery of goods, 16-1042

Demand, 16-1043, 1044

Express contracts to pay money, 16-1041

Foreign judgments, 16-1043

General rule, 16-1040

Goods sold and delivered, 16-1042

Implication to pay on demand, 16-1044

Implied contracts, 16-1044

Interest from date, 16-1043

Interest from demand, 16-1043

Interest from institution of suit, 16-1045

Interest from maturity though payment of principal deferred, 16-1042

On demand, 16-1043

Penal bond, 16-1043

Statutes, 16-1045

Where no time for payment of principal fixed, 16-1043

Work done, 16-1045, 1046

Interest as damages for tort, 16-1046

Conversion of money, 16-1047

Conversion of property other than money, 16-1047

General rule, 16-1046

Injuries to property, 16-1047

Interest from date of injuries, 16-1047

Interest from institution of suit, 16-1047

Interest from judgment, 16-1047

Money fraudulently obtained, 16-1047

Interest by contract, 16-1039

Interest by contract where date expressly fixed, 16-1039

Date dependent upon condition, 16-1039

Days of grace, 16-1039

General rule, 16-1039

Interest after maturity, 16-1039

Interest by contract where date impliedly fixed, 16-1040

Contract to pay at stated time with interest, 16-1040

Money paid at another's request, 16-1040

Note payable in instalments, 16-1002

Time of payment, 16-1002, 1019

Breach of contract to pay money, 16-1019

Demand, 16-1020

Fixed by demand, 16-1020

Interest due periodically, 16-1002

Time need not be expressly fixed, 16-1019

When interest payable, 16-1002

Title, 16-1102

Torts (see *infra*, Interest as damages for tort; Time from which computed), 16-994

To what time computed, 16-1047

Interest as damages, 16-1048

Interest by contract, 16-1047

Trespass, 28-607, 610

INTEREST, *cont'd.*Trove and conversion (see *infra*, Conversion of property), 28-732

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.

Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

United States, 29-171

United States marshals, 29-310

Unliquidated accounts, 16-1017

Unliquidated demands (see *infra*, Interest as damages for tort), 16-994

Amount to be paid, 16-1015

Amount in dispute, 16-1016

General rule, 16-1015

Liquidation by agreement of parties or operation of law, 16-1016

Modification of rule, 16-1016

Unliquidated demands for services, 16-1015

Where amount capable of ascertainment, 16-1016

Contracts other than to pay money, see *infra*, Interest as damages for breach of contract.Usages and customs (see USAGES AND CUSTOMS; see *infra*, Implied contracts), 29-433

Usury, see USURY.

Vendor and purchaser, see VENDOR AND PURCHASER.

Verdict, see VERDICT.

Voluntary payment, see PAYMENT.

War, 16-1069; 30-8

Effect of war, 16-1069

Existence of state of war, 16-1069

Only interest as damages is suspended, 16-1070

Requisites to application of rule, 16-1070

Subsequent contract to pay, 16-1070

Suspension of interest, 16-1069

War between the states, 16-1070

Warehouses and warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.

Warrants of attorney, 30-121

Warranty, see WARRANTY.

What law governs, see *infra*, Private international law.

Wills, 16-1107

Writing, see *infra*, Instruments of writing.Written contracts, see *infra*, Express contracts.**INTEREST — INTERESTED, 16-1102**

Contracts:

Interested in a bargain or contract, 16-1107

Gaming houses, 14-713

Highways, 16-1106

Property, 16-1102

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 16-1103

Taxation, 16-1105

Trusts and trustees, 16-1105

Witnesses, 16-1104, 1105

INTEREST IN SUIT:

Justices of the peace, 18-41

INTEREST POLICY, 16-1107**INTERFERE, 16-1107****INTERFERENCE:**

Limited partnership, see LIMITED PARTNERSHIP.

INTERFERENCE, cont'd.*Patents*, see **PATENTS**.**INTERFERENCE WITH CONTRACT RELATIONS**, 16-1109See **LABOR COMBINATIONS**; **RESTRAINT OF TRADE**; **SLANDER OF TITLE**; **TRADEMARKS**.*Bona fide* persuasion, 16-1113

Contract broken, 16-1111

Nature of contract, 16-1111

Whether enforceable contract essential, 16-1111

Contract creates only right *in personam*, 16-1112

Damages, 16-1114

Fellow servants, 16-1113

Formation of contract, 16-1114

General statement, 16-1110

Inducing breach of existing contract, 16-1110

Justification, 16-1115

Labor combinations, 18-87, 88

Malice, 16-1112; 19-626

Malicious inference actionable, 16-1113

Maliciously, 16-1115

Master and servant, 20-181

Actress, 20-183

Consent of master, 20-182

Contracts of minors, 20-183

Cropper, 20-182

Damages, 20-183

Double damages, 20-183

Employment of servant after abandonment of contract, 20-183

Knowledge of relationship, 20-182

Measure of damages, 20-183

Purpose of enactments, 20-182

Renter, 20-183

Statutes impose no hardship on the laborer or tenant, 20-182

Statutory provisions, 20-182

Validity of provisions, 20-182

What persons under contract are within the statutes, 20-182

Motive, 16-1113

Natural and probable consequences, 16-1114

Notice held to imply malice, 16-1112

Precedents on which granted, 16-1109

Preventing formation of contract, 16-1114

Procuring breach by illegal means actionable, 16-1113

Proximate and remote cause, 16-1114

Right to pursue livelihood unmolested, 16-1110

Slander of title, 16-1109, 1113; 25-1077

Termination of contract, 16-1114

Unlawful means, 16-1115

What is justification, 16-1115

INTERIM, 16-1117**INTERIOR**, 16-1117**INTERLINE — INTERLINEATION**, 16-1117See **ALTERATION OF INSTRUMENTS**.**INTERLOCUTORY**, 16-1117

Final, 16-1117

INTERLOCUTORY INJUNCTIONS, see **INJUNCTIONS**.**INTERLOCUTORY ORDER**, 16-1118**INTERLUDE**, 16-1118**INTERMEDDLE**, 16-1118**INTERMEDIATE**, 16-1118**INTERMEDIATE ORDER**, 16-1118**INTERMENT**, 16-1119See **CEMETERIES**; **DEAD BODY**.**INTERMENT, cont'd.**

Burial, 16-1119

INTERMIXTURE OF GOODS, see **CONFUSION OF GOODS**.**INTERNAL**, 16-1119**INTERNAL IMPROVEMENT**, 16-1119See **EMINENT DOMAIN**; **IMPROVEMENTS**; **MUNICIPAL AID**.

Bridges, 16-1120

Mill and water power, 16-1119

INTERNAL REVENUE, see **REVENUE LAWS**.**INTERNATIONAL**, 16-1120**INTERNATIONAL LAW**, 16-1121See **ADMIRALTY JURISDICTION**; **ALIENS**; **DOMICIL**; **FOREIGN JUDGMENTS**; **NOTARY PUBLIC**; **PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW**; **SHIPS AND SHIPPING**; **WAR**.

Accretion, 16-1131

Acquisition of territory (see **TREATIES OF CESSION**), 16-1129

Accretion, 16-1131

Cession, 16-1130

Conquest, 16-1130

Occupation, 16-1129

Prescription, 16-1131

Admiralty jurisdiction, see **ADMIRALTY JURISDICTION**.

Allegiance, 2-148

Ambassadors, see **MINISTERS AND AMBASSADORS**.

Arbitration, 16-1139

Armistices, 16-1158

Belligerents (see *infra*, **Nonnostile relations of belligerents**), 16-1140

Classes of war, 16-1140

Commencement of war, 16-1141

Definition of war, 16-1140

Effect of war on intercourse of individuals, see *infra*, **Effect of war on intercourse of individuals**.*Effect of war on treaties*, 16-1142*Enemy character*, see *infra*, **Enemy character**.

Recognition of belligerency, 16-1141

Belligerent vessels in neutral ports, 16-1164

Bringing prize into neutral port, 16-1165

Right to use port, 16-1164

Supply of coal, 16-1165

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Effect of war, 16-1145*Effect of war on intercourse of individuals*, 16-1145

Blockade, 4-583; 16-1177

Abandonment and total loss, 1-23

Approach for inquiry, 16-1181

Barratry, 3-864

Capture of blockaded port, 16-1180

Cargo shipped after blockade, 16-1181

Conditions of effectiveness, 16-1178

Contracts of affreightment and charter parties, 7-284

Danger in entry and egress, 16 1178

De facto blockades, 16-1180

Definition, 16-1177

Demurrage, 9-245

Deviation, see **DEVIATION**.Duration of *delictum*, 16-1183

Effectiveness, 16-1178

Egress in violation of blockade, 16-1181

Embargo distinguished from, 4-584

Evidence of violation, 16-1183

INTERNATIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*Blockade, *cont'd.*

- Facts showing violation, 16-1183
- General principles, 16-1177
- Inland conveyance of goods, 16-1182
- Innocent sailing for blockaded port, 16-1181
- Interruption by enemy's fleet, 16-1180
- Interruption by weather, 16-1180
- Necessity excusing entry, 16-1182
- Notice of blockade, 16-1179
- Pacific blockade, 16-1139
- Paper blockades, 16-1178
- Penalty for violation, 16-1183
- Proclamation of blockade, 16-1179
- River partly in neutral state, 16-1178
- Sailing with intent to break blockade, 16-1181
- Termination or suspension of blockade, 16-1180
- Ultimate destination of cargo, 16-1182
- What constitutes violation, 16-1180

Booty, 4-718

Capitulations, 16-1159

Captors, 16-1187

Capture, 5-143; 16-1186

*Duties and liabilities of captors, see infra,**Duties and liabilities of captors.*

Effect of rescue, 16-1186

What constitutes, 16-1186

Who may capture, 16-1186

Carriage of belligerent despatches and persons, 16-1175

Despatches, 16-1175

Diplomatic correspondence, 16-1175

Diplomatic persons, 16-1177

Fraud, 16-1176

General rule, 16-1175

Knowledge and intent, 16-1175

Mail, 16-1176

Mail carriers, 16-1176

Penalty, 16-1175

Persons, 16-1176

Restraint, 16-1176

Cartels, 16-1159

Cession of territory (see *TREATIES OF CESSION*, 16-1128, 1130)

Citizenship, 16-1134

How nationality determined, 16-1134

Coal:

Belligerent vessels in neutral port, 16-1165

Commerce, neutral, 16-1168

Concealment of ship's papers, 16-1187

Confiscation, 16-1152, 1153

Conquest, 16-1130

Consuls, see CONSULS.

Contraband of war, 7-82; 16-1170

Arms, 16-1171

Articles not intrinsically of warlike character, 16-1171

Beginning and end of offense, 16-1175

Coal, 16-1172

Continuous voyages, 16-1173

Cotton, 16-1173

Definition, 16-1170

Destination of vessels or goods, 16-1173

False papers, 16-1174

Horses, 16-1172

Materials of naval construction, 16-1172

Miscellaneous articles, 16-1173

Money, 16-1173

INTERNATIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*Contraband of war, *cont'd.*

Munitions of war, 16-1171

Penalty for carrying contraband, 16-1174

Provisions, 16-1171

Vessels, 16-1172

Contracts of affreightment and charter parties:

Illegal contracts, 7-282

Contributions, 16-1154

Convoy, 7-505

Cotton, 16-1173

Counterfeiting:

Offense against law of nations, 7-882

Deceit, 16-1157

Decisions, 16-1126

Decisions of prize courts, 16-1127

De facto blockade, 16-1180

Definition, 16-1124

Despatches, see infra, Carriage of belligerent despatches and persons.

Destruction of life and property, 16-1156

Division of state, 16-1128

Domicil (see *DOMICIL*), 16-1134, 1146

Change of domicil, 16-1148

Constituents of domicil, 16-1147

Enemy character, 16-1146

Intention of remaining, 16-1147

Sovereignty and jurisdiction, 16-1134

Time of stay, 16-1147

Duties and liabilities of captors, 16-1187

As to care of vessels, 16-1187

As to persons on board, 16-1187

As to property on board, 16-1187

Capture without probable cause, 16-1188

Destruction of prize, 16-1188

Proceeding to adjudication and restitution, 16-1188

Recapture, 16-1189

Sending in vessel for adjudication, 16-1188

Effect of war on intercourse of individuals, 16-1143

Antebellum contracts, 16-1146

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 16-1145

Citizens of belligerents are enemies, 16-1143

Construction and effect of license to trade, 16-1144

Contracts based on commercial intercourse, 16-1145

Contracts between enemy subjects, 16-1144

Contracts directly in aid of enemy, 16-1145

Contracts of necessity, 16-1145

License to trade, 16-1144

Property engaged in enemy trade liable to seizure, 16-1143

Ransom bills, 16-1145

Embargo, 10-975; 16-1138

Enemy (see *infra*, Effect of war on intercourse of individuals; Rights of war as against enemy property):

Rights of war as against enemy persons, 16-1151

Enemy character, 16-1146

Agency in enemy country, 16-1149

By individuals, 16-1146

Change of domicil, 16-1148

INTERNATIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Enemy character, *cont'd.*
 - Commercial house in enemy country, 16-1148
 - Consignments to or from belligerent territory, 16-1149
 - Domicil controlling as to person's enemy character, 16-1146
 - Effect of domicil, 16-1146
 - Enemy house in neutral country, 16-1148
 - Master and crew of vessel, 16-1148
 - Of property, 16-1148
 - Products of enemy country, 16-1149
 - Property in enemy territory, 16-1150
 - Rendition of assistance to enemy, 16-1146
 - Rights of neutral or friendly lienors, 16-1151
 - Transfers *in transitu*, 16-1150
 - Transfers of belligerent property to neutrals, 16-1150
 - Transfers of vessels of war, 16-1151
 - Vessels carrying enemy license, 16-1149
 - Vessels engaged in privileged trade of enemy, 16-1149
 - Vessels sailing under enemy flag or pass, 16-1149
 - Withdrawal of property from enemy country, 16-1151
- Enlistments (see MILITARY LAW), 16-1162, 1167
- Expatriation, 16-1134
- Expedition, 12-393
- Extradition, see EXTRADITION.
- False papers, 16-1174, 1186
- Fishing vessels, 16-1156
- Flags of truce, 16-1159
- Foreign enlistments, 16-1162, 1167
- Foreign judgments:
 - Condemnation in violation of international law, 13-1020
 - Judgment pursuant to foreign ordinance or edict violating law of nations, 13-1003
- Foreign laws*, see FOREIGN LAWS.
- Fraudulent claim by neutral, 16-1170
- Free ships, free goods, 16-1169
- Furnishing munitions of war, 16-1161
- Habeas corpus*, see HABEAS CORPUS.
- Horses, 16-1172
- Illegal contracts:
 - War, 15-984, 985
- Independent states, 16-1128
- Instructions issued by states, 16-1128
- Insurrection, see INSURRECTION.
- Interdiction, 16-983
- Intervention, 16-1139
- Judicial decisions, 16-1127
- Judicial notice, 17-933
- Jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Sovereignty and jurisdiction.
- Land forces, 16-1156
- Law of the land, 16-1125
- Letters of marque and reprisal, 18-837
- License to trade, 16-1144
- Liens, 16-1151
- Life, destruction of, 16-1156
- Loans to belligerent states, 16-1161
- Marine insurance*, see MARINE INSURANCE.
- Means and modes of carrying on war, 16-1156
- Mediation, 16-1139

INTERNATIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Military enterprise, 20-614
- Military expedition, 16-1167; 20-614
- Military occupation, 16-1157
- Ministers and ambassadors*, see MINISTERS AND AMBASSADORS.
- Munitions of war, 16-1171
 - Furnishing, 16-1161
- Naturalization, 16-1134
- Nature of international law, 16-1124
- Navigable waters*, see NAVIGABLE WATERS.
- Neutral commerce, 16-1168
- Neutrality*, see MARINE INSURANCE.
 - Blockade*, see *infra*, Blockade.
 - Carriage of belligerent despatches and persons*, see *infra*, Carriage of belligerent despatches and persons.
 - Rights and duties of neutral states*, see *infra*, Rights and duties of neutral states.
 - Rights and liabilities of neutral subjects*, see *infra*, Rights and liabilities of neutral subjects.
 - Search*, see *infra*, Visit and search.
 - Visit*, see *infra*, Visit and search.
- Neutrality laws, 16-1166
 - Effect on international rights and liabilities, 16-1168
 - Equipment of vessels, 16-1167
 - Foreign enlistment, 16-1167
 - Former acts, 16-1166
 - Military expedition, 16-1167
 - Present law, 16-1166
- New state, 16-1128
- Nonhostile relations of belligerents, 16-1158
- Nonintercourse*, see WAR.
- Notice of blockade, 16-1179
- Occupation, 16-1129
- Pacific blockade, 16-1139
- Papers*, see *infra*, Ship's papers.
- Passport, 16-1159
- Persons in international law, 16-1128
 - Effect of cession of territory, 16-1128
 - Effect of division of state, 16-1128
 - Recognition of new state, 16-1128
 - States wholly or partially independent, 16-1128
- Piracy*, see PIRACY.
- Ports*, see *infra*, Belligerent vessels in neutral ports.
- Postliminium*, 16-1158; 24-967
- Prescription, 16-1131
- Privateers, 16-1156
 - Capture by privateers, 16-1189
- Private international law*, see PRIVATE INTERNATIONAL LAW.
- Prize*, see *infra*, Capture.
 - Bringing prize into neutral port, 16-1165
 - Capture without probable cause, 16-1188
 - Claim by neutral nation in prize court, 16-1166
 - Destruction of prize, 16-1188
 - Duties and liabilities of captors*, see *infra*, Duties and liabilities of captors.
 - Proceedings for adjudication, 16-1188
 - Restitution, 16-1188
 - Restitution of prize, 16-1165
 - Sending in vessel for adjudication, 16-1188
 - Violation of neutral rights by belligerent, 16-1165
- Probable cause, capture without, 16-1188

INTERNATIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Proclamation:
 - Nonintercourse acts, 30-13
- Proclamation of blockade, 16-1179
- Property (see *infra*, Enemy character; Rights of war as against enemy property; Territorial property of state):
 - Destruction of, 16-1156
 - Withdrawal of property from enemy country, 16-1151
- Protectorates, 16-1133
- Provisions, 16-1171
- Ransom, 16-1159
- Recapture, 16-1189
- Recognition of belligerency, 16-1141
- Recognition of new state, 16-1128
- Reprisals, 16-1138
- Requisitions, 16-1154
- Rescue, 16-1186
- Retorsion, 16-1138
- Rights and duties of neutral states, 16-1160
 - Armed expeditions issuing from neutral territory, 16-1164
 - Arming and equipping ships of war, 16-1163
 - Base of operations in neutral territory, 16-1163
 - Belligerent vessels in neutral ports*, see *infra*, Belligerent vessels in neutral ports.
 - Claim by neutral nation in prize court, 16-1166
 - Effect of neutral state's failure to observe neutrality, 16-1166
 - Effect of violation of neutral rights by belligerent, 16-1165
 - Enlistments, 16-1162
 - Furnishing munitions of war, 16-1161
 - General duty not to give aid, 16-1160
 - Hostilities, 16-1162
 - Improper use of neutral territory, 16-1162
 - Innocent sales of ships of war, 16-1163
 - Interning of troops in neutral territory, 16-1162
 - Loans to belligerent states, 16-1161
 - Neutrality laws, see *infra*, Neutrality laws.
 - Passage of troops, 16-1162
 - Prize, restitution of, 16-1165
 - Restitution of prize, 16-1165
 - Treaty of Washington and Geneva award, 16-1164
- Rights and liabilities of neutral subjects, 16-1168
 - Blockade*, see *infra*, Blockade.
 - Carriage of belligerent despatches and persons*, see *infra*, Carriage of belligerent despatches and persons.
 - Fraudulent claim by neutral, 16-1170
 - Free ships, free goods, 16-1169
 - Generally, 16-1168
 - Neutral commerce, 16-1168
 - Neutral goods in armed vessel of enemy, 16-1170
 - Visit and search*, see *infra*, Visit and search.
- Rights and obligations in time of peace, 16-1129
 - Amicable settlement of disputes, 16-1139
 - Arbitration, 16-1139
 - Embargo, 16-1138

INTERNATIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Rights and obligations in time of peace, *con.*
 - Intervention, 16-1139
- Measure of constraint short of war, 16-1138
 - Mediation, 16-1139
- Nonintercourse, 16-1138
- Pacific blockade, 16-1139
- Reprisals, 16-1138
- Retorsion, 16-1138
- Sovereignty and jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Sovereignty and jurisdiction.
- Territorial property of state*, see *infra*, Territorial property of state.
- Rights of war as against enemy persons, 16-1151
 - Combatants, 16-1151
 - Noncombatants, 16-1152
- Rights of war as against enemy property, 16-1152
 - Confiscation, 16-1152
 - Confiscation of debts, 16-1153
 - Contributions and requisitions, 16-1154
 - Debts due state, 16-1153
 - Enemy property entering territorial waters after commencement of war, 16-1153
 - Enemy vessels in port, or bound for port, at beginning of war, 16-1156
 - Fishing vessels, 16-1156
 - Private property, 16-1154
 - Property at sea, 16-1154
 - Property in state of captor, 16-1152
 - Property in state of enemy, 16-1153
 - Public property, 16-1153
- Rivers, 16-1131
 - Rights over rivers, 16-1131
 - Rivers as boundaries*, see BOUNDARIES.
- Safe conduct, 16-1159
- Search*, see *infra*, Visit and search.
- Seas, rights over, 16-1132
- Ships and shipping:
 - Arming and equipping ships of war, 16-1163
 - Belligerent vessels in neutral ports*, see *infra*, Belligerent vessels in neutral ports.
 - Capture*, see *infra*, Capture.
 - Contraband of war*, see *infra*, Contraband of war.
 - Duties and liabilities of captors*, see *infra*, Duties and liabilities of captors.
- Enemy character:
 - Master and crew of vessel, 16-1148
 - Vessels carrying enemy license, 16-1149
 - Vessels engaged in privileged trade of enemy, 16-1149
 - Vessels sailing under enemy flag or pass, 16-1149
- Enemy property liable to seizure at sea, 16-1154
 - Fishing vessels, 16-1156
- Fraudulent claim by neutral, 16-1170
- Free ships, free goods, 16-1169
- Neutral commerce, 16-1168
- Neutral vessels in convoy, 16-1170
- Private vessels in foreign ports, 16-1137
- Public vessels in foreign ports, 16-1136
- Search*, see *infra*, Visit and search.
- Ship's papers*, see *infra*, Ship's papers.
- Vessel part of territory, 16-1136

INTERNATIONAL LAW, *cont'd.*

- Ships and shipping, *cont'd.*
 - Vessels on high seas, 16-1135
 - Visit*, see *infra*. *Visit and search*.
- Ship's papers, 16-1186
 - Concealment, 16-1187
 - False papers, 16-1186
 - General requirements, 16-1186
 - Spoliation, 16-1187
- Sources of international law, 16-1125
- Sovereignty and jurisdiction, 16-1133
 - As affected by nationality or domicile of person, 16-1134
 - As affected by official character of person, 16-1135
 - Diplomatic officers*, see **MINISTERS AND AMBASSADORS**.
 - Foreign sovereigns, 16-1135
 - Foreign troops passing through territory, 16-1135
 - Generally coextensive with territory, 16-1133
 - Piracy, 16-1138
 - Private vessels in foreign ports, 16-1137
 - Public vessels in foreign ports, 16-1136
 - Subjects of civilized states in semicivilized countries, 16-1135
 - Vessels in foreign ports, 16-1136
 - Vessels on high seas, 16-1135
- Spheres of influence, 16-1133
- Spies, 16-1157
- Spoliation of ship's papers, 16-1187
- States*, see **STATES**.
- Statutes:
 - Disregard of international law, 26-643
- Stratagemis, 16-1157
- Termination of war, 16-1159
- Territorial property of state, 16-1129
 - Acquisition of territory*. see *infra*, **Acquisition of territory**.
 - Protectorates, 16-1133
 - Rights over rivers, 16-1131
 - Rights over seas, 16-1132
 - Spheres of influence, 16-1133
- Territory*, see *infra*, **Acquisition of territory**;
 - Rights and duties of neutral states; Sovereignty and jurisdiction.
- Text writers, 16-1125
- Trade, license to, 16-1144
- Treaties*, see **TREATIES**.
- Truces, 16-1158
- Vessels*, see *infra*, **Ships and shipping**.
- Visit and search*, 16-1184
 - Capture*, see *infra*, **Capture**.
 - Conclusion of search, 16-1186
 - Duties and liabilities of captors*, see *infra*, **Duties and liabilities of captors**.
 - Effect on cargo, 16-1185
 - Mail vessels, 16-1184
 - Mode of exercising right, 16-1185
 - Resistance to search, 16-1185
 - Right in general, 16-1184
 - Ship's papers*, see *infra*, **Ship's papers**.
 - Vessels of war, 16-1184
 - Vessels under convoy, 16-1184
- War* (see **WAR**; and see *infra*, **Belligerents**).

INTER PARTES, 16-1189**INTERPLEADER, 16-1189**

- Bailments, 3-762
- Bill of interpleader, 4-58
- Brokers, 4-983

INTERPLEADER, *cont'd.*

- Garnishment*, see **GARNISHMENT**.
- Justices of the peace, 18-28
- Warehouses and warehousemen, 30-56
- Witnesses*, see **WITNESSES**.

INTERPOSE, 16-1189**INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION, 17-1**

- See **PAROL EVIDENCE**; **STATUTES**; **WILLS**.
- Agency*, see **AGENCY**.
- Ambiguity* (see **AMBIGUITY**):
 - Circumstances considered only in case of ambiguity, 17-23
 - Construction by parties ineffective in absence of ambiguity, 17-25
 - Interpretation only when ambiguity exists, 17-4
 - No room for construction in absence of ambiguity, 17-4
- "*And*" and "*or*," see **AND**.
- Arbitration and award*, see **ARBITRATION AND AWARD**.
- Avoidance of forfeiture, 17-18
- Bail and recognizance (in criminal cases), 3-707
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes*, see **BILLS OF EXCHANGE AND PROMISSORY NOTES**.
- Boundaries*, see **BOUNDARIES**.
- Building contracts*, see **WORKING CONTRACTS**.
- By-laws*, see **BY-LAWS**.
- Charter parties*, see **CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER PARTIES**.
- Circumstances*, see *infra*, **Surrounding circumstances**.
- Clerical mistakes*, see *infra*, **Verbal and clerical mistakes**.
- Codicils*, see **CODICILS**.
- Composition with creditors*, see **COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS**.
- Conditions*, see **CONDITIONS**.
- Consideration of different parts of instrument, 17-4
- Conspiracy*, see **CONSPIRACY**.
- Constitutions*, see **CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**.
- Construction by parties, 17-23
 - Construction by parties ineffective in absence of ambiguity, 17-25
 - General rule, 17-23
 - Illustrations, 17-24, 25
 - Previous contracts, 17-25
- Construction distinguished from, 7-2
- Construction in favor of instrument, 17-17
 - Avoidance of forfeiture, 17-18
 - Effectiveness of instrument, 17-18
 - Legality of instrument, 17-18
 - Validity of instrument, 17-17
- Contracts**:
 - Language construed most strongly against user thereof, 17-15
- Contracts of affreightment and charter parties*, see **CONTRACTS OF AFFREIGHTMENT AND CHARTER PARTIES**.
- Copyright*, see **COPYRIGHT**.
- Corporations*, see **CORPORATIONS**.
- Court stands in place of parties, 17-23
- Covenants, 17-5
- Deeds**:
 - Covenants in deed, 17-5
 - Deed as contract, 17-5
 - Deed considered as contract, 17-5
 - Description in deed, 17-6

INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION, *cont'd.***Deeds, *cont'd.***

Instrument to be considered as a whole, 17-5

Language construed most strongly against user thereof, 17-14

Repugnant clauses in deed, 17-8

General rule, 17-8

Grant cannot be restricted or diminished by subsequent clause, 17-8

Illustrations, 17-8

Repugnancy avoided if possible, 17-8

Rule of last resort, 17-8

Rule that prior clause prevails, 17-8

Definition, 17-2

De minimis non curat lex, see *DE MINIMIS NON CURAT LEX*.

Depositions, see *DEPOSITIONS*.

Different parts of instrument, consideration of, 17-4

Distinction between interpretation and construction, 17-2

Effect, see *infra*, Every part to be given effect.

Effectiveness of instrument, 17-18

Ejusdem generis, see *EJUSDEM GENERIS*.

Equitable construction preferred, 17-18

Every part to be given effect, 17-7

General rule, 17-7

Illustrations, 17-7, 8

Exceptions:

Language construed most strongly against user thereof, 17-16

Exemptions from execution, see *EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION)*.

Exemptions from taxation, see *EXEMPTIONS (FROM TAXATION)*.

Expressio unius est exclusio alterius, 12-570; 17-25

General rule, 17-25

Illustrations, 17-25, 26

Statutes, 26-604, 610

Expressum facit cessare tacitum, 12-571

Favor of instrument, see *infra*, Construction in favor of instrument.

Fidelity and guaranty insurance, see *FIDELITY AND GUARANTY INSURANCE*.

Fire insurance, see *FIRE INSURANCE*.

Fire limits, 13-397

Foreign corporations, see *FOREIGN CORPORATIONS*.

Forfeiture:

Construction to avoid forfeiture, 17-18

Fortius contra proferentem, 17-14

Gas companies (see *GAS COMPANIES*), 14-924

Grammar, 14-1110; 17-20

Grant:

Language construed in favor of state, 17-15

Guaranty, see *GUARANTY*.

Implied terms, 17-26

Implied terms in grant, 17-26

Law becomes part of contract, 17-26

Law will imply certain terms, 17-26

Words of measure, 17-26

Indemnity contracts, see *INDEMNITY CONTRACTS*.

Instrument to be considered as a whole, 17-4

Application of rule, 17-5

Covenants in deed, 17-5

Deed as contract, 17-5

INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION, *cont'd.*

Instrument to be considered as a whole, *con.*

Ejusdem generis, 17-6

General rule, 17-4

Recitals in instrument, 17-6

Rule not applicable if contrary to intent, 17-6

Insurance, see *INSURANCE*.

Intention:

Ejusdem generis, 17-6

Intention of parties to contracts, 17-2

Intention of parties to deeds, 17-3

Intention sought is that expressed, 17-3

Technical meaning gives way to manifest intention, 17-13

Words supplied to effectuate intention, 17-19

Interest, see *INTEREST*.

Investments, see *INVESTMENTS*.

Islands:

Grants, 17-533

Landlord and tenant, see *LEASES*.

Language construed most strongly against user thereof, 17-14

Exception in instrument, 17-16

Exceptions in carrier's contract, 17-16

General rule, 17-14

Illustrations, 17-14, 15

Promisor's knowledge of promisee's understanding of contract, 17-17

Rule one of last resort, 17-16

Lateral or branch railroads, see *LATERAL OR BRANCH RAILROADS*.

Leases (see *LEASES*):

Language construed most strongly against user thereof, 17-14

Legality of instrument, 17-18

Legal terms, 17-13

Letters of credit, 18-833.

Libel and slander, see *LIBEL AND SLANDER*.

License (real property), 18-1139

Liquidated damages, see *LIQUIDATED DAMAGES*.

Meaning of words and phrases, 17-11

Arbitrary meaning given by parties, 17-12

Ordinary meaning generally to be given, 17-11

Technical terms and expressions, see *infra*, Technical terms and expressions.

Trade usage as to meaning of terms, 17-12

Words of quantity or number, 17-12

Meaning of words used, 17-4

Measure, words of, 17-26

Mortgages, see *MORTGAGES*.

Municipal aid, see *MUNICIPAL AID*.

Municipal corporations, see *MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS*.

Noscitur a sociis, 21-550

Number:

Words of number, 17-12

Object of interpretation, 17-2

Omitted words may be supplied, 17-19

"Or" and "and," see *AND*.

Ordinances, see *ORDINANCES*.

Pardon, see *REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY*.

Parol evidence, see *PAROL EVIDENCE*.

Parties, see *infra*, Construction by parties.

Partnership, see *PARTNERSHIP*.

INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION, *cont'd.*

Parts (see *infra*, Every part to be given effect):

Consideration of different parts of instrument, 17-4

Instrument to be considered as a whole, 17-4

Patents, see PATENTS.

Perpetuities and trusts for accumulation, see PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION.

Phrases, see *infra*, Meaning of words and phrases.

Practical construction, see *infra*, Construction by parties.

Precatory words, see PRECATORY TRUSTS.

Preliminary negotiations, 17-23

Presumption against partial intestacy, 30-668

Printed matter controlled by written, 17-21

Private international law, 22-1325, 1337

Public grant:

Language construed in favor of state, 17-15

Public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Punctuation, 17-20

General rule, 17-20

Ineffective as against plain meaning of instrument, 17-20

Punctuation marks may be inserted, 17-21

Purpose of instrument or contract, 17-22

Quantity:

Words of quantity, 17-12

Questions of law and fact, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT.

Railroad securities, see RAILROAD SECURITIES.

Reasonable construction preferred, 17-18

Receipts, 23-980

Recitals, 17-6

Reinsurance, see REINSURANCE.

Relation of parties, 17-22

Release and discharge, see RELEASE AND DISCHARGE.

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, see REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.

Representations, see FRAUD AND DECEIT.

Reprieve, see REPRIEVE, PARDON, AND AMNESTY.

Repugnant clauses in deed, see *infra*, Deeds.

Repugnant words may be rejected, 17-19

Res judicata, 24-768

Restraint of trade, see RESTRAINT OF TRADE.

Restraints on alienation, 24-872

Rewards, see REWARDS.

Sales, see SALES.

Scope of interpretation, 17-2

Separate writings, see *infra*, Transactions incorporated in several writings.

Several writings, see *infra*, Transactions incorporated in several writings.

Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

Specific performance, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.

Spelling, 17-20

Stare decisis, see STARE DECISIS.

State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Statutes, see STATUTES.

Strict construction, 27-189

Subject-matter, nature, and situation, 17-22

INTERPRETATION AND CONSTRUCTION, *cont'd.*

Subscriptions, 26-283

Suretyship, see SURETYSHIP.

Surrounding circumstances, 17-21

Circumstances considered only in case of ambiguity, 17-23

Court stands in place of parties, 17-23

General rule, 17-21

Illustrations, 17-22, 23

Nature and situation of subject-matter, 17-22

Preliminary negotiations, 17-23

Purpose of instrument or contract, 17-22

Relation of parties, 17-22

Technical terms and expressions, 17-13

General rule, 17-13

Illustrations, 17-13

Technical meaning gives way to manifest intention, 17-13

Transaction incorporated in several writings, 18-9

Absolute deed and defeasance, 17-10

Between same parties, 17-10

Contemporaneous, 17-10

Deed and purchase-money mortgage, 17-10

General rule, 17-9

Negotiable instruments, 17-10

Note and mortgage securing it, 17-11

Reference for certain purposes only, 17-11

Same date, 17-10

Same subject-matter, 17-10

Treaties, see TREATIES.

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.

Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

Ultra vires, see ULTRA VIRES.

Usages and customs, see USAGES AND CUSTOMS.

Validity of instrument, 17-17

Verbal and clerical mistakes, 17-19

"And" and "or," see AND.

False grammar, 17-20

General rule, 17-19

Incorrect spelling, 17-20

Omitted words may be supplied, 17-19

Repugnant words may be rejected, 17-19

Substitution of words, 17-20

Verdict, see VERDICT.

Warranty, see WARRANTY.

Whole instrument, see *infra*, Instrument to be considered as a whole.

Wills, see WILLS.

Words (see *infra*, Meaning of words and phrases):

Meaning of words used, 17-4

Working contracts, see WORKING CONTRACTS.

Written matter controls printed, 17-21

INTERPRETERS, 17-27

Ability of person to interpret, 17-31

Admissions, 1-702; 17-32

Attorney and client, 17-32

Bias of person appointed, 17-30

Discretion of court, 17-30

Relation of interpreter to party, 17-31

Witness as interpreter, 17-30

Communication through interpreter, 17-32

Compensation of interpreter, 17-31

INTERPRETERS, *cont'd.*

- Competency, 17-30
 - As relating to ability of person to interpret, 17-31
 - As relating to bias of person appointed, see *infra*. Bias of person appointed.
- As relating to receipt of evidence from witness, 17-31
- Discretion of trial court, 17-30
- Parties acquiescing in interpretation of unbiased commissioner, 17-31
- Relation of interpreter to party, 17-31
- Witnesses as interpreters, 17-30

Contracts, 17-32**Court interpreter, 17-27****Courts (see *infra*, Right and duty of court to appoint):**

- Discretion of court, 17-30
- Interpreter officer of court, 8-28

Deaf and dumb persons, 8-844; 17-29**Definition, 17-27****Depositions, 9-342****Commissioner, 9-342****Oath, 9-342****Discretion of trial court, 17-30**

- Bias of person appointed, 17-30
- General rule, 17-30

Duty of court to appoint, see *infra*, Right and duty of court to appoint.**Foreigners, 17-28****Impeachment of interpreter's testimony, 17-31****Judicial proceedings, 17-27****Mutes, 17-29****Necessity of appointment question for court, 17-29****Oaths, 17-30; 21-751****Privileged communications, 17-32; 23-66****Questions of law and fact:**

- Necessity of appointment question for court, 17-29

Relation of interpreters to parties, 17-31**Right and duty of court to appoint, 17-27****At common law, 17-27****Common law not changed by statute, 17-28****Necessity of appointment question for court, 17-29****Number of interpreters, 17-28****Under statute, 17-28****What witnesses may testify through interpreter (see *infra*, Witnesses), 17-28****Foreigners, 17-28****Mutes, 17-29****Persons with defective power of speech, 17-29****Witnesses (see *infra*, What witnesses may testify through interpreter):**

- Interpreter must be sworn as witness, 17-30

Oath, 17-31**Witnesses as interpreters, 17-30****INTERROGATORIES (see DEPOSITIONS):****Mandamus, 19-837****INTERRUPT — INTERRUPTION, 17-32****INTERSECT, 17-32****INTERSTATE COMMERCE, 12-611; 17-34****See FOREIGN COMMERCE.****Act, see *infra*, Interstate commerce act.****Adulteration, 17-68, 84****Among, 2-308****INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*****Animals:**

- Animals having contagious or infectious diseases, 2-382; 17-68
- Carriers of live stock, 17-103
- Communicating disease, 2-382; 17-83
- Constitutionality of statute as to importing diseased animals, 2-382
- Infected animals may be excluded, 17-84
- Inspection laws, 17-81
- Tax on live stock grazed within state, 17-122
- Texas fever, 2-382; 17-83

Anti-trust laws, 17-52**Appeal:****Commission, see *infra*, United States courts.****Proceedings to enforce orders of commission, 17-177****Effect of appeal as supersedeas, 17-178****Reversal and remand in circuit court of appeals, 17-177****Review in supreme court of question as to reasonableness of discrimination, 17-178****To what court taken, 17-177****Bonds:****Taxation, 17-115****Boroughs, 4-731****Bridges, 17-49, 113****Bridge tolls, 17-50****Legalizing or declaring bridge to be nuisance, 17-49****Where interstate commerce act applies to bridges, 17-131****Burden of proof:****Complaint before commission, 17-166****Facilities for interchange of traffic, 17-151****Long and short hauls, 17-155****Preference or advantage, 17-144****Business tax, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.****Carriers of goods (see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers), 17-62, 63****Carriers of live stock, see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers.****Carriers of passengers, see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers.****Charges (see *infra*, Just and reasonable charges; Preference):****Facilities for interchange of traffic, see *infra*. Facilities for interchange of traffic.****Filing and publishing schedules, see *infra*. Filing and publishing schedules.****Long and short hauls, see *infra*, Long and short hauls.****Unjust, see *infra*, Discrimination.****Chinese exclusion act, 17-94****Choses in action:****Taxation, 17-116****Cigarettes, 17-87****Original package, 17-73, 74****Civil rights, see *infra*, Colored persons.****Colored persons:****Equal and separate accommodations, 17-100****Commerce (see *infra*, What constitutes interstate commerce), 6-217**

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*

- Commercial travelers and drummers, 17-66
- Commission, 17-124
 - Administrative powers, 17-125
 - Appeal*, see *infra*, Appeal; United States courts.
 - Application by commission to enforce provisions and punish violations*, see *infra*, United States courts.
- Commission a body corporate, 17-125
- Complaint unnecessary, 17-164
- Contempt, 17-167
- Court, 17-125
- Election of tribunal, 17-164
- Enforcement of contracts, 17-127
- Establishment of general rules of conduct, 17-125
- Establishment of through routes, 17-127
- Estoppel, 17-166
- Evidence, 17-166
 - Burden of proving complaint, 17-166
 - Necessity for, in support of complaint, 17-166
 - Right to take proofs where defendant fails to answer, 17-167
- Facilities, 17-127
- Findings of fact*, see *infra*, Findings of fact.
- Function of commission, 17-165
 - Duty as to abstract, collateral, and *ex parte* questions, 17-165
 - Duty to enforce provisions of act, 17-165
- General powers of commission, 17-124
- Interstate commerce act:
 - Reparation*, see *infra*, Reparation.
- Judicial powers, 17-125
- Jurisdiction of commission*, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of commission.
- Legislative powers, 17-125
- Managing business of carriers, 17-125
- Mode of procedure, 17-166
- Order of commission*, see *infra*, Order of commission.
- Parties, 17-166
- Power to fix rates, 17-126
- Proceedings before commission, 17-164
 - Nature of proceedings, 17-166
- Proceedings in federal courts*, see *infra*, United States courts.
- Production of documents*, see *infra*, Right to require attendance of witnesses, production of books, papers, etc.
- Quasi-judicial powers, 17-125
- Rates of carriage, 17-126
- Regulations limited to existing facilities, 17-127
- Rehearing, 17-171
- Report*, see *infra*, Report of commission.
- United States courts*, see *infra*, United States courts.
- Witnesses*, see *infra*, Right to require attendance of witnesses, production of books, papers, etc.
- Commission merchants and factors, 17-67
- Congress*, see *infra*, Power of Congress.
- Connecting carriers, 17-64, 104
 - Consolidation, 17-96
 - Discrimination, 17-96, 151
 - Duty to afford equal facilities, 17-149
 - Duty to arrange for joint through transportation, 17-151

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*

- Connecting carriers, *cont'd.*
 - Facilities for interchange of traffic, 17-149
- Consolidation of corporations (see *infra*, Foreign corporations), 6-805, 808, 829; 17-108
 - Connecting carriers, 17-96
- Constitutionality of interstate commerce act, 17-122
- Constitutional limitations, 17-46
- Construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Contempt, 17-125, 168, 177; 29-210
 - Commission, 17-167
- Continuous carriage, 17-163
- Contracts, 17-52, 86
 - Carriers*, see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers.
 - Foreign corporations, 17-107
 - Railroads*, see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers.
- Convict-made goods, 22-1305
- Corporations (see *infra*, Foreign corporations):
 - Employment of state corporation, 17-54
- Counterfeiting, 17-53
- County printing, 17-93
- Criminal law:
 - Punishment of crime, 17-52
- Criminal proceedings, 17-178
 - Statutory provisions, 17-178
 - Violation of provisions of act indictable as a misdemeanor, 17-178
- Criminals, exclusion of, 17-86
- Dams, 17-88
- Dead body:
 - Disinterment of dead body, 17-94
- Death by wrongful act, 17-94
- Definition (see *infra*, What constitutes interstate commerce):
 - Original package, 17-73
- Delegation of authority, 17-54
- Device*, see *infra*, Discrimination.
- Discrimination (see *infra*, Preference):
 - Color*, see *infra*, Colored persons.
 - Connecting carriers, 17-96, 151
 - Effect of discrimination in general, 17-78
 - Facilities for interchange of traffic*, see *infra*, Facilities for interchange of traffic.
 - Foreign corporations, 17-78
 - Imports, 17-114
 - Inspection charges, 17-82
 - Inspection laws, 17-79
 - Rates or facilities, 17-96
 - Statutes discriminating against products and citizens of other states, 17-77
- Taxation, 17-111, 114
- Tax on sale of goods, 17-121
- Terminal facilities, 17-96
- Unjust discrimination, 17-134
 - All discrimination not illegal, 17-135
 - Allowance for leakage, 17-142
 - Burden of proof, 17-136
 - Carload rates, 17-139
 - Circumstances and conditions dissimilar, 17-136
 - Circumstances to be considered, 17-137
 - Classification as a device, 17-138
 - Classification of freights, 17-138

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Discrimination, *cont'd.*Unjust discrimination, *cont'd.*

Common law and statutes contracted,

17-135

Competition, 17-137

Compressing cotton in transit, 17-

142

Consideration for discrimination, 17-

136

Device, 17-135

Device unnecessary, 17-135

Difference caused by carrier, 17-137

Difference in cost, 17-137

Discounts for large shipments, 17-

139

Effect on validity of contract, 17-135

Free cartage, 17-142

Goods in same class should be car-

ried at same rate, 17-138

Goods to be reshipped, 17-142

Group rates, 17-139

Improper classification, 17-138

Like kind of traffic, 17-137

Local rates, 17-140

Manufacturer's rate, 17-139

Mileage for use of shipper's cars,

17-139

Only unjust and unreasonable dis-

criminations illegal, 17-136

Particular instances of discrimina-

tion, 17-139

Party rate tickets, 17-141

Proper classification, 17-138

Question of fact, 17-138

Rebates, 17-141

Reshipment, 17-139

Round trip tickets, 17-141

Similarity a question of fact, 17-138

Similarity of circumstances and con-

ditions, 17-136

Special rates for carrying emigrants,

17-140

Statutory provisions, 17-134

Through rates, 17-140

Underbilling, 17-142

Unjust discrimination limited to dis-

crimination in rates, 17-134

What constitutes, 17-135

Election of remedies, 17-164

Election of tribunal, 17-164

Elevators, 17-55

Embargo, 17-53

Estoppel:

Parties appearing before commission, 17-

166

Evidence (see *infra*, Commission):

Additional proof, 17-175

Findings of fact, 17-174

Right to consider testimony used before

commission, 17-175

United States courts, 17-174, 175

Exclusion of imports, 17-84

Adulterated, unsound, or infectious arti-

cles, 17-84

Food products, 17-84

Fraudulent articles, 17-85

Infected animals, 17-84

Lawful subjects of commerce, 17-84

Live stock, 17-84

Exclusiveness of power of Congress, see *in-*

fra, Power of Congress,

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Exports, see *infra*, Imports and exports.Express companies, see *infra*, Railroads and

other carriers.

Facilities for interchange of traffic, 17-149

Burden of proof, 17-151

Cars of private company, 17-152

Discrimination between connecting lines,

17-151

Dissimilar circumstances, 17-150

Duty to advance charges or give credit,

17-152

Duty to afford equal facilities, 17-149

Duty to arrange for joint through trans-

portation, 17-151

Duty to draw cars of other lines, 17-

152

Joint through transportation, 17-151

Preferences under first paragraph, 17-

150

Rates and charges, 17-150

Reasonable and proper facilities, 17-149

Right and duty reciprocal, 17-150

Sale of through tickets, 17-150

Similarity of circumstances, 17-150

Terminal points, 17-150

Three carriers involved, 17-149

Use of tracks and terminal facilities, 17-

151

Where company has running privileges,

17-151

Fares, see *infra*, Tickets and fares.

Ferries, 17-64

Where interstate commerce act applies

to ferries, 17-131

Filing and publishing schedules, 17-160

Change of schedules, 17-162

Connivance of shipper with carrier, 17-

162

Contents of schedule, 17-161

Contracts presumed to be with reference

to schedule, 17-161

Duty of carriers to frame tariffs without

suggestions from commission, 17-160

Duty to establish and publish, 17-160

Duty to file copies of joint tariffs of

rates, fares, and charges, 17-161

Duty to file schedule, 17-161

Effect of variance from schedule rates,

17-162

Joint schedules, 17-161

Notice of reduction of rates, 17-163

Statutory provision, 17-160

Unlawful to charge more or less than

schedule rates, 17-162

Findings of fact, 17-168, 174

Construction of findings, 17-175

Duty to dispose of issues of fact, 17-

169

Duty to make findings, 17-168

Duty to receive and take into account

evidence of facts, 17-169

Effect as evidence, 17-174

Findings of fact merely *prima facie* evi-

dence, 17-175

Statutory provisions, 17-174

United States courts, 17-174

Fires:

Statutes making railroads liable irre-

spective of negligence, 13-429

Foreign corporations, 17-65, 105

Authorized agent, 17-106

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Foreign corporations, *cont'd.*

- Consolidation with domestic corporations, 17-108
- Corporation protected as well as individuals, 17-105
- Discrimination, 17-78
- Doing business*, see FOREIGN CORPORATIONS.
- "Doing business within the state," 17-106
- Insurance, 17-108
- Known place of business, 17-106
- License, 17-106
- Limitations on power of state, 17-105
- Power of state in general, 17-105
- Right to buy and sell, 17-107
- Right to contract, 17-107
- Right to exclude foreign corporations engaged in interstate commerce, 17-105
- Right to sue, 17-107
- Sales of merchandise, 13-871
- Statutes imposing restrictions on right to do business, 13-861
- Suits, 17-107
- Taxation, 17-106
- Freedom of commerce, 17-45
- Freight rates*, see *infra*, Rates.
- Game and game laws*, see GAME AND GAME LAWS.
- Gaming:
 - Suppression of gambling, 17-94
- Hauls*, see *infra*, Long and short hauls.
- Hawkers and peddlers, 15-296, 297; 17-85
- Health*, see *infra*, Quarantine and sanitary laws.
- Highways, 17-48, 88
 - Power to construct or authorize highways, 17-48
 - Removal of obstructions, 17-48
- Impairment of obligation of contracts, 15-1043
- Imports and exports, 16-1; 17-60
- Exports:
 - Preventing exports, 17-85
 - Taxation, 17-114
- Imports (see *infra*, Exclusion of imports), 16-1
 - Interstate and foreign, 17-113
- Incorporation with mass of property of state (see *infra*, When protection of commerce clause ceases), 17-70
- Indians (see INDIANS), 17-47
- Injunctions, 17-172; 29-216
- Inspection laws, 17-60, 78
 - Animals, 17-81
 - Discriminating statute void, 17-79
 - Discrimination in charges, 17-82
 - Excessive charges, 17-81
 - Intoxicating liquors, 17-81
 - Particular statutes, 17-81
 - Reasonable charges, 17-81, 82
 - Validity, 17-78
 - Bona fide* inspection laws valid, 17-78
 - Constitution recognizes power, 17-78
 - Discriminating statute void, 17-79
 - Paramount power of Congress, 17-78
- What are inspection laws, 17-79
 - Discrimination, 17-82
 - Exports and imports, 17-80
 - General principles, 17-79

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Inspection laws, *cont'd.*

- What are inspection laws, *cont'd.*
 - Inspection charges, 17-81
 - Intoxicating liquors, 17-81
 - Object of inspection laws, 17-79
 - Particular statutes, 17-81
 - Persons, 17-80
 - Power to determine reasonableness of charge, 17-82
 - Prohibitory statutes invalid, 17-80
 - Reasonable inspection charges, 17-81
- Insurance, 17-64, 87, 108
 - Tax on insurance premiums, 17-122
- Interference with interstate commerce, 23-728
- Interpretation and construction, 17-75
 - Construction to sustain statutes, 17-75
 - Following construction of state court, 17-76
- Interstate commerce act, 17-123
 - Application of existing contracts, 17-124
 - Construction of English traffic acts adopted, 17-124
 - General rule, 17-123
 - Interests to be considered, 17-124
 - Strict or liberal construction, 17-123
 - Terms railroad and transportation, 17-124
- Statutes held applicable only to internal commerce, 17-76
- Statute void in part and valid in part, 17-76
- Interstate commerce act, 17-122
- Carriers subject to the act, 17-128
 - Bridges, 17-131
 - Carriers by water, 17-130
 - Common control or arrangement, 17-129
 - Express companies, 17-130
 - Ferries, 17-131
 - General rule, 17-128
 - Northern Pacific Railway Company, 17-130
 - Participation in through rates and through bills of lading, 17-129
 - Stock-yards companies, 17-131
 - Transfer and switching companies, 17-130
 - Transportation wholly within one state, 17-128
- Charges*, see *infra*, Just and reasonable charges.
- Commission*, see *infra*, Commission.
- Commutation ticket, 17-163
- Constitutionality, 17-122, 123
- Construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
- Continuous carriage, 17-163
- Criminal proceedings, 17-178
- Duties*, see *infra*, Commission.
- Election of tribunal, 17-164
- Enforcement of act, 17-164
- Excursion, 17-163
- Facilities for interchange of traffic*, see *infra*, Facilities for interchange of traffic.
- Filing and publishing schedules*, see *infra*, Filing and publishing schedules.

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Interstate commerce act, *cont'd.**Findings of fact*, see *infra*, Findings of fact.*Functions of commission*, see *infra*, Commission.*Interpretation and construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.*Jurisdiction of commission*, see *infra*, Jurisdiction of commission.

Jurisdiction of state courts, 17-164

Just and reasonable charges, 17-131

Advance of rates, 17-133

Average cost of carriage on entire system, 17-134

Charges must be just and reasonable, 17-131

Circumstances to be considered, 17-132

Classification of freights, 17-132

Comparison of rates, 17-133

Competition between carriers, 17-133

Considerations affecting reasonableness of rate, 17-132

General rule, 17-131

Interests of carrier, shipper, and public to be considered, 17-132

Local and through rates, 17-132

Long and short hauls, 17-134

Party rate and single-trip ticket, 17-133

Rates unreasonably low, 17-132

Reasonableness a question of fact, 17-131

Reduction of rates, 17-133

Special services required, 17-133

Summer rates, 17-134

Undue preference or advantage, see *infra*, Preference.*Unjust discrimination*, see *infra*, Discrimination.

Value of articles shipped, 17-133

Volume of traffic, 17-133

What constitutes, 17-131

Winter rates, 17-134

Long and short hauls, see *infra*, Long and short hauls.

Mileage, 17-163

Nature, 17-122

Nature of proceedings, 17-166

Object, 17-123

Organization, see *infra*, Commission.

Pooling contracts, 17-163

Powers, see *infra*, Commission.

Proceedings before commission, 17-164

Proceedings in federal courts, see *infra*, United States courts.

Purpose, 17-122

Rehearing, 17-171

Report of commission, see *infra*, Report of commission.*Rules of construction*, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.*Undue preferences or advantage*, see *infra*, Preference.*United States courts*, see *infra*, United States courts.*Unjust discrimination*, see *infra*, Discrimination.

Intoxicating liquors (see INTOXICATING LIQUORS):

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Intoxicating liquors, *cont'd.**Wilson law*, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.*Jurisdiction*, see *infra*, United States courts.

Jurisdiction of commission, 17-164

Complaint unnecessary, 17-164

Extent of jurisdiction, 17-165

Foreign carriers, 17-165

How acquired, 17-164

Jurisdiction strictly statutory, 17-165

Penal actions and prosecutions, 17-165

Receivers, 17-165

Jurisdiction of state courts, 17-164

Jury and jury trial:

Right to jury trial, 17-174

Waiver of jury trial, 17-174

Just and reasonable charges, see *infra*, Interstate commerce act.

Lakes and ponds, 18-133

Libel and slander:

Charge of violation of interstate commerce act, 18-905

License, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

Liens, 17-92

Line:

Meaning of the word line, 17-158

Live stock, see *infra*, Animals; Stock yards

Local option, 19-495

Logs and lumber, 17-93

Charge for logs washed ashore, 17-93

Requiring logs to be rafted, 17-93

Requiring logs to be scaled, 17-93

Scaling logs, 17-93

Long and short hauls, 17-148, 153

As great a charge for the shorter as for the longer haul, 17-153

Burden of proof, 17-155

Carrier may act without prior application to commission, 17-159

Circumstances to be considered, 17-155

Commission may authorize lower charge for longer haul, 17-159

Competition between rival lines, 17-156

Competition must be considered, 17-156

General rules, 17-156

Nature of competition, 17-157

Sufficiency of competition, 17-157

When carriers are competitors, 17-157

Degree of dissimilarity of conditions, 17-154

Dissimilar circumstances and conditions, 17-154

Equal charge for longer and shorter hauls, 17-153

Equality of charges not prohibited, 17-153, 154

Fast freight lines, 17-153

Free cartage, 17-153

General rule, 17-153

Group rates, 17-154

How determined, 17-158

Local and through rates, 17-158

Meaning of the word line, 17-158

Presumption against carrier, 17-155

Prior application to commission, 17-159

Rate proportionately less for long hauls, 17-153

Relation of joint through rates to independent local rates, 17-158

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Long and short hauls, *cont'd.*

- Similar circumstances and conditions, 17-154
- Similarity of conditions question of fact, 17-155
- Substantial dissimilarity of conditions, 17-154
- Through rates, 17-158
- What constitutes dissimilarity of circumstances and conditions, 17-155

Mandamus, 17-172

Manufacture, 17-53, 65, 94

Means of communication by land or water, 17-47

Mines and mining claims, 17-65

Monopolies and corporate trusts, 17-52; 20-853, 859, 861

Mortgages:

Satisfaction of mortgages, 17-94

Natural gas, 14-919; 17-69, 93

Navigable waters, 17-50

Navigation, see *infra*, Ships and shipping.

Occupation taxes, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.

Oleomargarine, 17-68, 87

Act of Congress, 17-87

After oleomargarine has become part of the mass of property within state, 17-88

Coloring in imitation of butter, 17-88

Prohibiting importation and sale, 17-87

State may prevent fraudulent imitation of butter, 17-88

Order of commission:

Abandonment of tariff, 17-169

Effect of answer promising compliance with the law, 17-170

Effect of decision as a precedent, 17-170

Effect of order, 17-170

Manner of enforcing orders of commission, 17-170

Nature of order, 17-170

No order made where tariff abandoned before complaint made, 17-169

Order binding on successor of railway company, 17-170

Order should be definite, 17-170

Proceedings in federal courts to enforce orders of commission, see *infra*, United States courts.

Requisites of order, 17-170

Right to make order *pendente lite*, 17-169

When order unnecessary, 17-169

Ordinances, 21-982

Original packages, 17-71

Cigarettes, 17-74, 87

Cover unnecessary, 17-73

Illustrations, 17-72, 73, 74

Original package defined, 17-73

Original package in hands of importer protected from state interference, 17-72

Outside receptacle constitutes original package, 17-73

Right to sell original package, 17-72

Sale in original package cannot be taxed, 17-122

Separate wrapping and labeling of small packages, 17-73

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Original packages, *cont'd.*

Small packages included in larger ones, 17-73

Statement of rule, 17-71

What constitutes breaking, 17-74

What constitutes original package, 17-73

Wilson law, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Parties to procedure before commission, 17-166

Passengers, see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers.

Paupers, 17-105

Paupers, exclusion of, 17-86

Persons, 17-52

Piers, 17-49

Pilots, 17-51

Police power (see *infra*, State statutes affecting interstate commerce), 17-55

Evasion of power of Congress not tolerated, 17-57

Legislation which is a mere aid to commerce, 17-55

Local police laws not deemed regulations of commerce, 17-44

Nature and source of power, 17-56

Police laws incidentally affecting interstate commerce, 17-56

Police power does not extend to regulation of interstate commerce, 17-57

Police power of states exclusive, 17-47

Police regulation must be such in fact, 17-57

State may act only in absence of regulation by Congress, 17-55

State may legislate on local subjects, 17-55

Subjects of interstate commerce not within police power, 17-57

Unnecessary regulation, 17-57

Validity of local police regulations, 17-55

What is valid exercise of police power, 17-56

When invalid, 17-56

Wilson law, 17-57

Pooling contracts, 17-163

Poor and poor laws:

Carriers, 17-105

Exclusion of paupers, 17-86

Power of Congress (see *infra*, Power of states), 17-41

Acts of individuals, 17-42

Adoption of state law, 17-54, 58

Anti-trust laws, 17-52

Bridges, see *infra*, Bridges.

Commerce wholly within state, 17-46

Commerce with Indian tribes, 17-47

Constitutional limitations, 17-46

Constitution of United States, 17-41

Contracts, 17-52

Corporations, 17-54

Counterfeiting, see *infra*, Counterfeiting.

Delegation of power, 17-54

Embargo, see *infra*, Embargo.

Employment of state corporation, 17-54

Exclusiveness of power, 17-42

Affecting without regulating commerce, 17-44

Exclusive power of Congress in matters national in character and requiring uniformity of regulation, 17-44

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*

Power of Congress, *cont'd.*

Exclusiveness of power, *cont'd.*

Failure of Congress to act, 17-45

Failure of courts to act, 17-44

Freedom of commerce, what constitutes, 17-45

General rule, 17-42

Interstate commerce national in character, 17-45

Local police laws not deemed regulations of commerce, 17-44

National subjects, 17-44

Navigation on the high seas, 17-46

Operation of state laws extended by act of Congress, 17-45

Power of Congress is exclusive, 17-42

Power of state concurrent but subordinate, 17-43

State laws dealing directly with interstate commerce, 17-44

State power not concurrent, 17-43

Extent of power, 17-46

Failure of Congress to act, 17-46

Force, 17-55

Highways, see *infra*, Highways.

Incidental promotion of other objects, 17-46

Injunctions, 17-55

Legitimate objects of exercise, 17-46

Manufacture, 17-53

Means employed, 17-54

Means of communication by land or water, 17-47

Monopolies, 17-52

Necessity of just regulation prompted adoption of constitution, 17-42

Persons, 17-52

Police power, 17-47

Power of Congress to determine subjects of commerce, 17-69

Preferences to ports of one state, 17-54

Private contract, 17-52

Punishment of crime, 17-52

Railroads, see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers.

Shipping and navigation, see *infra*, Ships and shipping.

State lines ignored, 17-46

State statutes affecting interstate commerce, see *infra*; State statutes affecting interstate commerce.

Status of persons, 17-52

Subjects of interstate commerce, 17-69

Subjects of regulation, 17-47

Telegraph companies, see *infra*, Telegraphs and telephones.

Trademarks, see *infra*, Trademarks.

Trusts, 17-52

Uniformity of regulation, 17-44

Uniformity of regulation object of commerce clause, 17-42

Wharves, see *infra*, Wharves.

Wilson law, 17-54

Power of states (see *infra*, Power of Congress; State statutes affecting interstate commerce), 17-55

Adoption of state laws by Congress, see *infra*, Power of Congress.

Effect of action by Congress, 17-58

General rule, 17-58

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*

Power of states, *cont'd.*

Effect of action by Congress, *cont'd.*

Imposition of a license tax by Congress, 17-60

Partial regulation by Congress, 17-59

Regulation by Congress precludes state regulation, 17-58

State law suspended but not repealed, 17-59

Evasion of power of Congress, 17-57

Exclusiveness of power, see *infra*, Power of Congress.

Failure of Congress to act, 17-44, 45, 55, 57

Import or export duties, 17-60

Legislation in aid of commerce, 17-55

Local police regulations, see *infra*, Police power.

Power of foreign corporation, see *infra*, Foreign corporations.

Regulation by Congress, 17-55

State may legislate on local subjects, 17-55

State statutes affecting interstate commerce, see *infra*, State statutes affecting interstate commerce.

Tonnage, 17-60

What constitutes regulation, 17-60

Preference (see *infra*, Discrimination), 17-142

Facilities for interchange of traffic, see *infra*, Facilities for interchange of traffic.

Preference to ports of one state, 17-54

Undue preference or advantage, 17-142
All discrimination not prohibited, 17-143

Burden of proof, 17-144

Business considerations, 17-144

Carrier may prefer itself, 17-146

Carrier should not discriminate so as to equalize condition, 17-143

Choice of cars, 17-148

Circumstances to be considered, 17-144

Competition between rival lines, 17-146

Definition, 17-143

Discrimination in rates, 17-147

Discrimination under third section defined, 17-143

Free cartage, 17-147

Furnishing cars to shippers, 17-148

General rule, 17-142

Group rates, 17-145

Guaranty of arrival on time, 17-147

Interruption of transit, 17-149

Joint through rates, 17-145

Language and construction of English traffic act adopted, 17-142

Local and through rates, 17-147

Long and short hauls, 17-148

Mathematical calculation not the test, 17-144

Mileage basis, 17-145

Municipality, 17-145

Overcoming disadvantages, 17-146

Particular instances, 17-146

Passes, 17-147

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*

- Preference, *cont'd.*
 - Undue preference or advantage, *cont'd.*
 - Preference or advantage not necessarily unlawful, 17-143
 - Question of fact, 17-144
 - Requiring prepayment of charges, 17-149
 - Use of shippers' cars, 17-148
 - Welfare of localities, 17-145
 - What constitutes, 17-143
- Printing, county, 17-93
- Privilege tax, see OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES.
- Production of documents, see *infra*, Right to require attendance of witnesses, production of books, papers, etc.
- Punishment of crime, 17-52
- Quarantine and sanitary laws, 17-82, 113
 - Effect of congressional legislation, 17-83
 - Limit of power, 17-83
 - Making importer liable for damages, 17-83
 - Quarantine charges, 17-83
 - Validity in general, 17-82
- Questions of law and fact, 17-75
 - Discrimination, 17-138
 - Long and short hauls, 17-155
 - Preference or advantage, 17-144
 - Similar conditions, 17-155
 - Similarity of conditions, 17-138
 - Whether certain charges were reasonable or unreasonable, 13-138
- Railroads and other carriers, 17-48, 94
 - Carriers of goods, 17-62, 63
 - Refusal to deliver, 5-227
 - Carriers of live stock, 17-103
 - Diseased cattle, 5-464
 - Double-deck cars, 17-103
 - Feeding and watering stock, 17-103
 - Overloading cars, 17-103
 - Carriers of passengers, 17-52, 63
 - Carriers subject to the act, see *infra*, Interstate commerce act.
 - Charges, see *infra*, Discrimination; Just and reasonable charges; Preference.
 - Colored passengers, 17-96, 100
 - Congressional legislation, 17-95
 - Connecting carriers, see *infra*, Connecting carriers.
 - Consolidation, 17-96
 - Construction, 17-48
 - Continuous carriage, 17-163
 - Contracts of carriage, 17-97
 - Damages by sparks, 17-104
 - Delaying shipments, 17-103
 - Delivery to consignees, 17-103
 - Depot facilities, 17-104
 - Discrimination between passengers on account of color, 17-96
 - Discrimination in rates or facilities furnished, 17-96
 - Discrimination in terminal facilities, 17-96
 - Effect of congressional legislation, 17-95
 - Effect of interstate commerce, 17-105
 - Equal and separate accommodations, 17-100
 - Examining employees, 17-98
 - Exclusion of passenger from cars, 17-104

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*

- Railroads and other carriers, *cont'd.*
 - Exemption from liability of common carriers, 17-97
 - Express business, 17-97
 - Express companies:
 - Where interstate commerce act applies to express companies, 17-130
 - Facilities for interchange of traffic, see *infra*, Facilities for interchange of traffic.
 - Filing and publishing schedules (see *infra*, Filing and publishing schedules), 17-160
 - Free carriage of shippers, 17-103
 - Freight rates, 17-48
 - Garnishment, 17-104
 - General rule, 17-94
 - Heating passenger cars, 17-100
 - Just and reasonable charges, see *infra*, Interstate commerce act.
 - Leases, 17-104
 - Liability for injuries happening within state, 17-104
 - Licensing employees, 17-98
 - Lighting road in city limits, 17-99
 - Limitation of liability, 17-97
 - Limiting liability to its own lines, 17-97
 - Limiting time for bringing action, 17-98
 - Live stock, 17-104
 - Long and short hauls, see *infra*, Long and short hauls.
 - Meaning of railroad, 17-124
 - Mileage books, 17-100
 - Notice of arrival of trains, 17-99
 - Operation of trains, 17-48
 - Paupers, 17-105
 - Police power, 17-95
 - Pooling contracts, 17-163
 - Rates of carriage (see *infra*, Discrimination; Interstate commerce act; Preference), 17-101
 - Absence of congressional regulations, 17-102
 - Effect of interstate commerce act, 17-102
 - Increasing rates after acceptance for transportation, 17-102
 - Posting schedules, 17-102
 - Power of state railroad commissioners, 17-101
 - State cannot regulate, 17-101
 - Transportation between points in same state but through neighboring state, 17-101
 - Transportation partly within state, 17-102
 - Transportation wholly within state, 17-102
 - Redemption of unused tickets, 17-101
 - Requiring trains to stop at station, see *infra*, Stations.
 - Running of trains, 17-98
 - Speed of trains, 17-99
 - State regulation of interstate transportation, 17-95
 - Statutes entering into contract, 17-98
 - Stipulation for notice of claim in limited time, 17-98
 - Stop-over privileges, 17-100
 - Sunday laws, 17-97
 - Switching, 17-104

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Railroads and other carriers, *cont'd.*

Taxation, 17-116

Cars used habitually within state, 17-117

Franchise tax, 17-119

Freight, 17-116

Gross receipts, 17-118

Income tax, 17-119

Instrumentalities of commerce, 17-111, 117

Office tax, 17-120

Passengers, 17-116

Property tax, 17-119

Receipts from internal transportation, 17-119

Receipts from interstate and foreign transportation, 17-118

Receipts mingled with mass of property of state, 17-119

Rolling stock, 17-117

Situs of rolling stock, 17-117, 118

Sleeping cars, 17-117

Taxation authorized by contract in charter, 17-117

Taxation by unit rule, 17-120

Terminal facilities, 17-104

Tickets and fares, *see infra*, Tickets and fares.

Tickets and mileage, 17-100

Transportation of live stock, 17-104

Rates (*see infra*, Commission; Discrimination; Interstate commerce act; Preference):Facilities for interchange of traffic, *see infra*, Facilities for interchange of traffic.Filing and publishing schedules, *see infra*, Filing and publishing schedules.Long and short hauls, *see infra*, Long and short hauls.Unjust, *see infra*, Discrimination; Interstate commerce act.Rebates (*see infra*, Discrimination), 17-141

Receivers:

Determination whether property held by receiver is subject to order of reparation, 17-171

Jurisdiction of commission, 17-165

Regulation of interstate commerce, 17-41

Power of Congress, *see infra*, Power of Congress.State statutes affecting interstate commerce, *see infra*, State statutes affecting interstate commerce.Subjects of regulation, *see infra*, Power of Congress.

Rehearing, 17-171

Reparation, 17-171

Burden of proof on complainant where reparation claimed, 17-171

Duty to determine what is reasonable rate, 17-171

Measure of damages, 17-171

Property held by receiver, 17-171

Recommendation in report of commission as to reparation, 17-169

Refunding of excessive rates, 17-171

Right of commission to award, 17-171

Report of commission, 17-169

Duty of commission to make report, 17-169

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Report of commission, *cont'd.*

Recommendation as to reparation, 17-169

Requisites of report, 17-169

Right to require attendance of witnesses, production of books, papers, etc., 17-167

Contempt, 17-167

Enforcement of order, 17-167

Right of commission to punish disobedience as contempt, 17-167

Right to invoke aid of United States courts, 17-167

Failure to obey punishable as contempt, 17-168

Grounds of defense in such proceedings, 17-168

Issuance of order by federal court, 17-167

Nature and object of proceedings under provision, 17-168

Statutory provision, 17-167

Rolling stock:

Taxation, 17-117

Sale of goods, 17-65, 85

Agents, 17-66

Bankrupt and fire sales, 17-86

Commission merchants, 17-67

Delivery of goods, 17-85

Distinction between business of principal and business of agent, 17-67

Foreign corporations, right to buy and sell, 17-107

Fraudulent goods, 17-85

General rule, 17-65, 85

Hawkers and peddlers, *see infra*, Hawkers and peddlers.

Illustrations, 17-85, 86

Nonresident agents, 17-66

Requiring label, 17-86

Right to sell any article imported, 17-66

Sale destroys character as import, 17-71

Situation of goods immaterial as to vendor, 17-67

Subjects of interstate commerce, 17-67

Taxation:

Discrimination, 17-121

General rule, 17-121

Sale in original package, 17-122

Sale of goods in other states, 17-121

Sale within state, 17-121

Sanitary laws, *see infra*, Quarantine and sanitary laws.Schedules, *see infra*, Filing and publishing schedules.

Sentence and punishment:

Punishment of crime, 17-52

Service of process, 17-93

Ships and shipping, 17-50, 61, 62, 63, 64

Building and equipment of ship, 17-51

Buoys and beacons, 17-51

Duty on passengers, 17-51

Engineers, 17-51

Liens, 17-51

Mortgage of ships, 17-51

Navigation on the high seas, 17-46

Pilots, *see infra*, Pilots.

Power includes control of navigable waters, 17-50

Power to regulate commerce includes navigation and its incidents, 17-50

Volume XXXI.

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*

- Ships and shipping, *cont'd.*
 - Punishment of crime, 17-52
 - Registration, enrolment, and license, 17-51
 - Regulation for safety of passengers, 17-51
 - Sale of ships, 17-51
 - Taxation of ships, 17-51
 - Taxation on vessels, 17-112
 - Where interstate commerce act not applicable by water, 17-130
- Short hauls, see *infra*, Long and short hauls.
- Sleeping cars, 17-64
 - Tax on transportation of passengers, 17-117
- Stamp tax, 17-122
- State, see *infra*, Power of states; State statutes affecting interstate commerce.
- State of decisions, 17-41
- State statutes affecting interstate commerce, 17-74
 - Bona fide* purpose immaterial, 17-75
 - Bridges, 17-88
 - Carriers of passengers, see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers.
 - Chinese immigration, 17-94
 - Cigarettes, see *infra*, Cigarettes.
 - Coal oil, 17-93
 - Construction of statutes, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction.
 - Contracts, 17-86
 - County printing, 17-93
 - Criminals, 17-86
 - Dams, 17-88
 - Death by wrongful act, 17-94
 - Direct burdens on commerce, 17-75
 - Discrimination against products and citizens of other states, 17-77
 - Disinterment of dead bodies, 17-94
 - Effect alone considered, 17-75
 - Elevators, see *infra*, Elevators.
 - Exclusion of imports, see *infra*, Exclusion of imports.
 - Exclusion of paupers, criminals, and the like, 17-86
 - Fish laws, 17-87
 - Foreign corporations, see *infra*, Foreign corporations.
 - Gambling, 17-94
 - Game laws, 17-87
 - General rule, 17-75
 - Inspection laws, see *infra*, Inspection laws.
 - Insurance, see *infra*, Insurance.
 - Intoxicating liquors, see *INTOXICATING LIQUORS*.
 - Judicial questions, 17-75
 - Liens, 17-92
 - Logs and lumber, see *infra*, Logs and lumber.
 - Manufacture, see *infra*, Manufacture.
 - Natural gas, see *infra*, Natural gas.
 - Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, see *OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES*.
 - Oleomargarine, see *infra*, Oleomargarine.
 - Paupers, 17-86
 - Preventing exports, 17-85
 - Public highways, 17-88
 - Purpose of law immaterial, 17-75

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*

- State statutes affecting interstate commerce, *cont'd.*
 - Quarantine and sanitary laws, see *infra*, Quarantine and sanitary laws.
 - Railroads, see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers.
 - Sale of goods, see *infra*, Sale of goods.
 - Satisfaction of mortgages, 17-94
 - Seeds, 17-92
 - Service of process, 17-93
 - State taxes, see *infra*, Taxation.
 - Stock yards, see *infra*, Stock yards.
 - Suppression, 17-94
 - Taxation, see *infra*, Taxation.
 - Telegraphs and telephones, see *infra*, Telegraphs and telephones.
 - Warehouses, 17-88
 - Wharves, piers, and docks, 17-88
- State taxation, see *TAXATION*.
- Stations:
 - Illustrations, 17-99
 - Requiring all trains to stop at county seat, 17-99
 - Requiring limited number of trains to stop, 17-99
 - Requiring train to stop at station, 17-98
- Status of persons, 17-52
- Statutes, see *infra*, Interpretation and construction; Interstate commerce act.
- Stock and produce exchange, 17-65
- Stock yards, 17-65, 92
 - Where interstate commerce act applies to stock yards, 17-131
- Subjects of interstate commerce, see *infra*, What constitutes interstate commerce.
- Subjects of regulation, 17-47
- Succession taxes, 17-122
- Supreme court decisions:
 - Decisions of supreme court ultimate authority, 17-41
- Tariff, see *infra*, Filing and publishing schedules; Interstate commerce act.
- Taxation (see *OCCUPATION, BUSINESS, AND PRIVILEGE TAXES; TAXATION; TAXATION (CORPORATE)*), 17-108
- Bonds, 17-115
- Bridges, 17-113
- Carriers, 17-116
 - Cars habitually used within state, 17-117
 - Franchise tax, 17-119
 - Freight, 17-116
 - Gross receipts, 17-118
 - Income tax, 17-119
 - Instrumentalities of commerce, 17-111
 - Office tax, 17-120
 - Passengers, 17-116
 - Property tax, 17-119
 - Receipts from internal transportation, 17-119
 - Receipts from interstate and foreign transportation, 17-118
 - Receipts mingled with mass of property of state, 17-119
 - Rolling stock, 17-117
 - Sleeping cars, 17-117
 - Situs of rolling stock, 17-117, 118
 - Taxation authorized by contract in charter, 17-117
 - Taxation by unit rule, 17-120

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*Taxation, *cont'd.*

- Choses in action, 17-116
- Corporation for facilities furnished, 17-109
- Corporation not engaged in interstate commerce, 17-110
- Credits, 17-115
- Discrimination, 17-111, 114
- Exports, 17-114
- Franchise granted by United States, 17-121
- Franchise tax, 17-119, 120
- Futures, 17-122
- General rule, 17-108
- Goods transported, 17-113
- Immigrants, 17-116
- Imports, interstate and foreign, 17-113
- Incidents of commerce, 17-110
- Incorporation charges, 17-121
- Instrumentalities of commerce, 17-111, 117
- Insurance premiums, 17-122
- Interstate commerce cannot be taxed by state, 17-108
- Live stock grazed within state, 17-122
- Mode of collection immaterial, 17-109
- Property tax, 17-111
- Purpose of tax immaterial, 17-109
- Quarantine, 17-113
- Sales within state, 17-121
- Separation of interstate from intra-state commerce, 17-110
- Stamp tax, 17-122
- Succession taxes, 17-122
- Temporary interruption of transit in state, 17-115
- Travelers, 17-116
- Validity in general, 17-108
- Vessels, 17-112
- What constitutes tax on commerce, 17-109
- Telegraphs and telephones (see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES), 17-48, 64; 27-1054
- Texas fever, 17-84
- Tickets and fares, 17-100; 28, 159
 - Commutation ticket, 17-163
 - Excursion ticket, 17-163
 - Keeping open ticket office, 17-100
 - Mileage books, 17-100
 - Mileage ticket, 17-163
 - Redemption tickets, 17-101
 - Sale by authorized agent, 17-100
 - Scalpers, 17-100
 - Stop-over privileges, 17-100
 - Undue or unreasonable preference or advantage, 17-147
 - Unjust discrimination, 17-134, 139, 141
- Time:
 - When protection of commerce clause attaches, 17-70
 - When protection of commerce clause ceases, see *infra*, When protection of commerce clause ceases.
- Tonnage, 17-60
- Trademarks, 17-53
- Transportation (see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers; What constitutes interstate commerce):
 - Meaning of transportation, 17-124
- Trusts and monopolies, 17-52

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*

- United States courts (see *infra*, Right to require attendance of witnesses, production of books, papers, etc.), 17-171
- Application by commission to enforce provisions and punish violations, 17-171
- Costs and expenses of proceedings, 17-172
- Injunction, 17-172
- Mandamus, 17-172
- Manner of enforcement, 17-172
- Statutory provisions, 17-171
- Application by persons injured by violation of act, 17-172
- Action for damages, 17-172
- Suits for relief from illegal discrimination, 17-172
- Criminal proceedings, 17-178
- Injunction, 17-172
- Jurisdiction of circuit court, 29-272
- Mandamus, 17-172
- Proceedings in federal courts without prior application to commission, 17-171
- Proceedings to enforce orders of commission, 17-172
- Additional proof, 17-176
- Appeal, see *infra*, Appeal.
- Capacity of commission to sue as body corporate, 17-173
- Carrier jointly concerned with defendant, proper but not necessary party, 17-173
- Complainant before commission having no real grievance, 17-173
- Contempt, 17-177
- Criminal proceedings, 17-178
- Decision upon application, 17-176
- Duty to remand case to commission, 17-176
- Enforcement against one company within court's jurisdiction, 17-174
- Enforcement granted, 17-176
- Enforcement of order, 17-177
- Enforcement refused, 17-176
- Equitable or legal proceedings, 17-174
- Evidence, see *infra*, Evidence.
- Findings of fact, 17-174
- Jurisdiction independent of citizenship of parties, 17-173
- Jurisdiction of federal courts, 17-172
- Jury trial, 17-174
- Legal proceedings, 17-174
- Limitation of power of court in disposing of orders, 17-177
- Nature of proceedings, 17-174
- Orders correct but based on wrong section of act, 17-176
- Orders forbidding discrimination in rates, 17-176
- Orders ignoring element of value of service in fixing compensation, 17-176
- Orders not lawful, 17-176
- Orders resting upon erroneous principles, 17-176
- Orders which are just though reasons given do not correspond with court's view, 17-176

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*United States courts, *cont'd.*Proceedings to enforce orders of commission, *cont'd.*

Orders which should be enforced, 17-176

Original proceedings, 17-174

Parties, 17-173

Parties defendant, 17-173

Punishment for disobedience to process of circuit court, 17-177

Remanding case to commission, 17-176

Who may apply, 17-173

Used in moving interstate traffic, 29-442

Vessels, see *infra*, Ships and shipping.

Warehouses and warehousemen, 30-39

Wharves, 17-49, 60, 88

Consent of state, 17-49

Generally, 17-49

Instrumentalities employed, 17-49

Legalizing or declaring bridge to be nuisance, 17-49

Power of Congress, 17-49

Power of states, 17-49

What constitutes interstate commerce, 17-47 *et seq.*, 60, 61

Carriage of freight, 17-63

Carriage of passengers (see *infra*, Railroads and other carriers), 17-63

Commerce, 17-61, 62

Commerce defined, 17-61

Commerce in its constitutional sense, 17-61

Commerce in its general sense, 17-61

Commerce wholly confined to one state, 17-63

Connecting carriers, 17-64

Continuous voyage, 17-62

Counterfeiting, 17-53

Definition, 17-61

Embargo, 17-53

Foreign corporations, 17-65

Grain elevators, see *infra*, Elevators.

Highways, 17-48

Insurance, see *infra*, Insurance.

Interstate commerce, 17-61

Jurisdiction, 17-63

Manufacture, 17-53, 65

Mining, 17-65

Nature, 17-61

Packing house, 17-65

Particular transaction, 17-63

Passengers, 17-51

Persons, 17-52

Production, 17-65

Railroads, 17-48

Route partly within another state, 17-63

Sale by agent, 17-66

Sale of goods, 17-65

Shipping and navigation, 17-50

Stock exchange, 17-65

Stock yards, see *infra*, Stock yards.

Subjects of interstate commerce, 17-67

Animals having contagious diseases, 17-68

Articles inherently unfit for commerce, 17-69

Articles which Congress taxes and recognizes, 17-70

Game, 17-69

INTERSTATE COMMERCE, *cont'd.*What constitutes interstate commerce, *cont'd.*Subjects of interstate commerce, *cont'd.*

Illustrations, 17-68, 69

Infectious articles, 17-68

Intoxicating liquors, 17-68

Lawful subjects of barter and sale, 17-67

Lottery tickets, 17-68

Natural gas, 17-69

Oleomargarine, 17-68

Particular articles, 17-68

Power of Congress to determine, 17-69

Power of Congress to exclude, 17-69

Unsound articles, 17-68

Subjects of regulation, 17-47

Telegraphs and telephones, see TELEGRAPHS AND TELEPHONES.

Temporary interruption of voyage, 17-63

Trademarks, 17-53

Transportation, 17-62, 63

Transportation across state line, 17-62

Trusts and monopolies, 17-52

Wharves, piers, bridges, etc., 17-49

When protection of commerce clause attaches, 17-70

When protection of commerce clause ceases, see *infra*, When protection of commerce clause ceases.What constitutes regulation, 17-47 *et seq.*, 60When protection of commerce clause ceases (see *infra*, Original packages):

When incorporation takes place, 17-71

Delivery to consignee, 17-71

General rule, 17-71

Necessity of sale, 17-71

Original packages, see *infra*, Original packages.*Wilson law*, see INTOXICATING LIQUORS.*Witnesses*, see *infra*, Right to require attendance of witnesses, production of books, papers, etc.**INTERVAL, 17-179****INTERVALE, 17-179****INTERVENE, 17-179****INTERVENING, 17-179****INTERVENING CAUSE, see NEGLIGENCE; PROXIMATE AND REMOTE CAUSE.****INTERVENING DAMAGES, 17-179****INTERVENTION, 17-180**

Attachment, 3-214

Definition, 3-214

Junior attaching creditors, 3-215

Who may intervene, 3-214

Change in form of proceedings, 17-185

Change of issue, 17-185

Costs, 17-186

Definition, 17-180

Equity, 17-183

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

Interest, 16-1105

Interest in subject-matter of litigation, 17-181

International law, 16-1139

Intervener cannot delay trial of action, 17-185

Issue, 17-185

Judgments:

Effect of judgment on intervener's rights, 17-186

INTERVENTION, *cont'd.*

- Jurisdiction, 17-180
- Jury and jury trial:
 - Right to trial by jury, 17-185
- Limitation of actions, 19-182
- Limits of intervener's rights, 17-185
- Mandamus, 19-835
- Petition to intervene a submission to jurisdiction, 17-180
- Proceedings *in personam* and *in rem*, 17-183
- Raising new issue, 17-185
- Regularity of proceedings, 17-185
- Res judicata*, see *RES JUDICATA*.
- Rights of intervener, 17-185
- Right to have claims adjudicated, 17-185
- Right to intervene, 17-180
 - Cestuis que trustent*, 17-184
 - Equity, 17-183
 - Exercise of right optional, 17-185
 - Existence of another remedy does not affect the right, 17-185
 - Interest in matter in litigation warrants intervention, 17-181
 - Persons belonging to a class represented in the suit, 17-184
 - Persons interested in fund under control of court, 17-184
 - Proceedings *in personam* and *in rem*, 17-183
 - Statutes confining intervention to actions for the recovery of property, 17-182
 - Statutes of various states, 17-181, 182
 - Stranger cannot intervene to continue suit after abandonment, 17-185
 - Stranger purchasing subject of litigation, 17-184
 - Unauthorized interference, 17-183
 - Under statutes, 17-180
 - Waiver of right, 17-185
- Trusts and trustees, 17-184
- Waiver of right, 17-185
- Witnesses*, see *WITNESSES*.

INTER VIVOS, 17-186See *GIFTS*.**INTESTACY, see ADVANCEMENTS; SUCCESSION; WILLS.****INTESTATE, 17-186**See *ADVANCEMENTS; SUCCESSION; WILLS*.**INTESTATE LAWS, see SUCCESSION.****INTIMATE, 17-186**

Acquaintance:

Intimate acquaintance, 17-186

INTIMIDATION, 17-187See *DURESS; ELECTIONS; LABOR COMBINATIONS; THREATS AND THREATENING LETTERS*.

Labor, 17-187

INTIRETIES:

Divorce, 9-858

Husband and wife, 15-566

INTO, 17-187

Port, 17-187

INTOXICATE — INTOXICATED — INTOXICANTS, 17-187See *INTOXICATING LIQUORS; INTOXICATION*.

Civil damage acts, 6-38

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, 17-189See *INTOXICATION; LOCAL OPTION*.*Abatement of nuisance*, see *infra*, *Nuisance*.

About:

About the premises, 1-197

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

Accomplices, 1-390

Actions:

Action based on refusal to issue or on revocation of license, 17-261

Action for destruction of liquors by private persons, 17-305

Actions for wrongful taking of intoxicating liquors, 17-303

Actions on bond, 17-278

Civil damage acts, see *CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS*.

Estoppel to deny validity of license, 17-278

Illustrations, 17-278, 279

Jurisdiction, 17-278

Who may maintain, 17-278

Constitutionality of statutes forbidding recovery of liquors illegally sold and authorizing recovery back of money paid therefor, 17-220

License fees:

Recovery back of fees on refusal or revocation of license, 17-272

Recovery back of illegal or excessive fees, 17-273

Refusal to sell liquors, 17-315

Remedies of owner of liquors taken under search and seizure acts, 17-304

Right to recover back money paid for liquors illegally sold, 17-309

Agency as defense, 17-311

Amendment or repeal of statute as affecting recovery, 17-311

Limit of recovery, 17-310

Nature of action, 17-310

Recovery by direct action, 17-309

Recovery by way of set-off or counterclaim, 17-311

Statutes, 17-310

Right to recover price of liquors illegally sold, 17-305

Evidence, 17-306

Recovery when indictment would lie, 17-306

Repeal of statute declaring contract of sale invalid, 17-306

Sales by agent, 17-306

Sales not authorized by license, 17-305

Statement and application of rule, 17-305

Trove and conversion, 17-303

Adjacent:

"On or about, 17-366

Adulteration, 1-739

Burden of proof, 17-297

Druggists, 17-296

Laws against adulteration of intoxicating liquors, 17-296

Oath and bond not to adulterate liquors, 17-296

Affidavit of applicant, 17-244

Age, see *infra*, *Minors*.Agency (see *infra*, *Master and servant*):*Civil liability of employer*, see *infra*, *Master and servant*.Criminal liability of employer, see *infra*, *Master and servant*.

Drug clerks, 17-358

Liability of principal, 1-1153

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, cont'd.Agency, *cont'd.*

Personal liability of agent for violation of liquor laws, see *infra*, Master and servant.

Purchase for others by minor, 17-337

Purchaser's criminal liability, see *infra*, Criminal liability of purchaser.

Purchasing as agent for minor, 17-337

Right of licensee to sell by agent, 17-231

Town agent system of license and sales, see *infra*, Town agent system of license and sales.

Agricultural societies, 2-24

Aiders and abettors:

Criminal liability of purchasers, 17-391

Minors, 17-338

Nuisance, 17-231

Alaska:

Constitutionality of statutes regulating liquor traffic, 17-221

Importation and sale of intoxicating liquors in Alaska, 17-382

Alcohol (see *infra*, Medicinal and toilet preparations containing alcohol), 18-198

Liquors used for preserving fruits and in culinary preparations, see *infra*, Liquors used in preserving fruits and in culinary preparations.

Ale, 2-51; 17-202

Appeal, 17-257

Applicants or remonstrants, 17-257

Effect of appeal, 17-258

Granting or refusing licenses, 17-257

Hearing, 17-258

How authorized, 17-257

Jurisdictions where appeal allowed, 17-257

Notice of appeal, 17-258

Presumptions on appeal, 17-258

Application for license, see *infra*, Petition or application for license.

Arbitration and award:

Status of award for price of liquors, 17-314

Assignment or transfer of license, 17-232

License a personal trust, 17-232

License not assignable without statutory authority, 17-232

Mortgage of license, 17-235

Necessity of statutory authority, 17-232, 233

Right to transfer to other premises under Pennsylvania statute, 17-235

Statutes authorizing assignments, 17-233, 234

Transfer of license to other place or building, 17-235

Attachment, 3-193, 213; 17-315

Barter, 17-298

Held not to be sale, 17-298

Held to be sale, 17-299

Bawdy houses, see *infra*, Disorderly houses.

Beer, 3-906; 17-200.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Evidence in action on note, 17-309

Holder, 17-309

Illegal consideration taints whole note, 17-308

Innocent purchaser, 17-308

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, cont'd.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, *con.*

Liquors partial consideration for note, 17-308

Note acquired after maturity, 17-309

Payee's rights where liquors are sole consideration for note, 17-307

Repeal of statutes, 17-308

Rights of payee, 17-307

Status of note given for price of liquors illegally sold, 17-307

Bitters, 4-576

Blind tiger, 28-207

Bonds (see *infra*, License bonds):

Constitutionality of statutes requiring applicant to give bond, 17-211

Ordinances requiring bonds, 17-289

Sales without giving bond, 17-366

Town agent system of license and sales, 17-279

Brandy, 4-879; 17-198

Building (see *infra*, Place):

Maintaining place, building, tenement, etc., for unlawful keeping or sale of intoxicating liquors, see *infra*, Place.

Building restrictions and restrictive agreements, 17-316

Burden of proof:

Adulteration, 17-297

Burden of proving license, 17-369

Burden of proving license or no license, 17-330

Hearing of application and remonstrance, 17-252

Liability of master, 17-388

Minors, 17-338

Sale without license, 5-42

Business:

Engaging in or pursuing business of selling intoxicating liquors without license, 17-379

Camp-meeting, 5-109

Canada, 10-68

Carriers, see *infra*, Illegal transportation.

Carriers of goods:

Place of sale, see *infra*, Place of sale.

Searches and seizures, 25-152

Certiorari, 17-258

Granting or refusing licenses, 17-258

Licenses, 17-258

Question of fact not reviewable on certiorari, 17-258

Questions of law, 17-259

Revocation of license, 17-269

Character, see *infra*, Good moral character.

Chattel mortgages, 17-314

License, 17-235

Status of mortgage to secure price of liquors, 17-309

Children:

Constitutionality of statutes prohibiting employment of children, 17-213

Churches, see *infra*, Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.

Cider, 6-10; 17-203

Citizens:

Abridgment of immunities and privileges, 17-320

Nuisance, 17-320

Statutes discriminating against liquors of other states and countries, 17-216

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*Citizens, *cont'd.*

Abridgment of immunities and privileges, *cont'd.*

Statutes prohibiting manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-207

Citizenship, 17-239

Eligibility of applicant to license, 17-239

Civil damage acts, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.

Clubs, see *infra*, Societies and clubs.

C. O. D.:

Place of sale, 17-300

Common seller, 6-235; 17-376

Competency of evidence, 17-377

Competency of witnesses, 17-378

Effect of acquittal or conviction of other offense involving same sale, 17-379

Evidence, 17-378

Evidence in behalf of defendant, 17-378

Evidence in behalf of state, 17-377

Illustrations, 17-376, 377

Jurisdiction, 17-377

Knowledge of intoxicating properties of liquors, 17-377

License as innkeeper or victualler, 17-377

Manufacturer, 17-377

Number of sales, 17-376

Second offense, 17-379

Sufficiency of evidence, 17-378

What constitutes offense, 17-376

Conditional sale:

Place of sale, 17-302

Conditions:

Conditions in deed prohibiting sales on premises conveyed, 17-316

Consent, 17-249

Consent of resident property owners, or freeholders living in vicinity, 17-249

Constitutionality of statutes requiring consent of persons living in vicinity of proposed saloon, 17-211

Guardian, 17-334

Illustrations, 17-249, 250

Measurement of distances, 17-250

Minors, 17-334

Ordinances requiring consent of adjacent property owners, 17-289

Parent, 17-334, 340

Conspiracy:

Inducing sales of liquor on Sunday, 6-854

Constables:

Furnishing intoxicating liquor to constables, 17-367

Constitutionality of license laws, 17-208

Bonds, statutes requiring, 17-211

Camp-meetings, 17-215

Certain classes, 17-210, 212

Children, statutes prohibiting employment of, 17-213

Churches, 17-214

Citizens, 17-210

Classes, 17-210, 212

Closing at certain time, 17-212

Conditions upon which license is granted, 17-209

Consent, statutes requiring, of persons living in vicinity of proposed saloon, 17-211

Counties, 17-214

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*Constitutionality of license laws, *cont'd.*

Druggists, 17-210

General rules, 17-208

Good moral character, 17-210

Localities, statutes prohibiting sales in certain, 17-214

Male persons, 17-210

Physicians, 17-210

Police power, 17-209

Prohibiting obstructions during business hours, 17-214

Prohibiting sales in certain localities, 17-214

Prohibiting sales or gifts to certain classes of persons, 17-212

Prohibiting sales requiring closing of saloons at certain times, 17-212

Regulating conditions upon which licenses granted, 17-209

Residents, 17-210

Revocation of license, 17-215

Screen laws, 17-213

Soldiers' homes, 17-215

Statutes authorizing revocation of license, 17-215

Statutes requiring applicant to give bond, 17-211

Statutes restricting to certain classes of persons the right to sell, 17-210

Time of closing, 17-212

Women, statutes prohibiting employment of, 17-213

Constitutionality of liquor laws (see *infra*, Constitutionality of license laws), 17-206

Civil damage acts, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.

Construction of statutes unconstitutional in part, 17-217

Delegation of legislative authority, 17-224

Interstate commerce, 17-216

License laws, see *infra*, Constitutionality of license laws.

Local option laws, see LOCAL OPTION.

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, see *infra*, Constitutionality of license laws.

Partly unconstitutional, 17-217

Statutes authorizing attorney's fees, 17-222

Statutes authorizing taxes or license fees, 17-222

Statutes declaring places for manufacture and sale nuisances, 17-220

Statutes declaring what liquors shall be deemed intoxicating, 17-216

Statutes delegating legislative power, 17-224

Statutes discriminating against liquors of other states and countries, 17-216

Statutes forbidding gifts of liquors, 17-217

Statutes forbidding recovery for liquors illegally sold and authorizing recovery back of money paid therefor, 17-220

Statutes imposing fine and imprisonment for violation of liquor laws, 17-218

Statutes making it an offense to keep liquors with intent to sell unlawfully, 17-218

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Constitutionality of liquor laws, *cont'd.*
 - Statutes making it an offense to keep place for unlawful sale, 17-218
 - Statutes making judgment for fines and taxes liens on leased property, 17-219
 - Statutes prescribing rules of evidence, 17-225
 - Statutes prescribing rules of pleading, 17-226
 - Statutes prohibiting manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-206
 - Due process of law, 17-207
 - Ex post facto* law, 17-207
 - Impairment of obligation of contracts, 17-208
 - Police power, 17-207
 - Power to prohibit manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-206
 - Privileges and immunities, 17-207
 - Specific objections, 17-207
 - Statutes prohibiting sales in bawdy houses, 17-218
 - Statutes providing for forfeiture of licensee's bond, 17-219
 - Statutes providing for forfeiture of liquors illegally kept, 17-219
 - Statutes providing for treatment and cure of inebriates, 17-221
 - Statutes regulating liquor traffic in Alaska, 17-221
 - Statutes regulating sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-208
 - Taxation, 17-216, 222
 - Title and subject-matter of statutes*, see *infra*, Title and subject-matter of statutes.
 - Town agent system of license and sales, 17-221
- Constitutional law:
 - Indians, 17-345
 - Municipal control of liquor traffic*, see *infra*, Municipal control of liquor traffic.
 - Nuisance, 17-319
- Contempt, 17-320
- Injunction, 17-320, 324
- Contracts*, see *infra*, Property and contract rights as affected by liquor laws.
- Conversion, 17-303
- Corporations:
 - Right to license, 17-240
- County commissioners, 7-1002
- Courts:
 - Discretion in granting or refusing license, 17-254
- Covenants and agreements respecting licensed houses, 17-317
- Crime:
 - Whether violations of regulations are crimes, 8-253
- Criminal law (see *infra*, Offenses against liquor laws and prosecutions thereunder), 8-253
- Criminal liability, 17-394
- Evidence in criminal prosecutions and in proceedings for injunction and abatement*, see *infra*, Evidence.
- Husband and wife*, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Criminal law, *cont'd.*
 - Landlord and tenant*, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.
 - Lessor*, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.
 - Liability for premises for fines assessed against occupant, 17-396
 - Liability under civil damage acts*, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.
 - Master and servant*, see *infra*, Master and servant.
 - Nuisances*, see *infra*, Nuisances.
 - Partners*, see *infra*, Partnership.
 - Purchaser's criminal liability*, see *infra*, Criminal liability of purchaser.
- Criminal liability of purchaser, 17-391
 - Purchase as agent of buyer, 17-392
 - Purchase as agent of seller, 17-392
 - When purchasing for another's consumption, 17-392
 - When purchasing for his own consumption, 17-391
- Cruel and unusual punishment, 8-441; 17-218
- Culinary preparations, 17-203
- Damages*, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.
 - Right of private person to recover damages for nuisance, 17-325
- Dealer, 8-847
- Definition, 15-226; 17-197
 - Alcohol, 17-198
 - Ale, 17-202
 - Beer, 17-200
 - Brandy, 17-198
 - Cider, 17-203
 - Constitutionality of statutes declaring what liquors shall be deemed intoxicating, 17-216
 - Culinary preparations, 17-203
 - Gin, 17-199
 - Intoxicating and spirituous liquors distinguished, 17-197
 - Judicial knowledge, 17-201
 - Judicial notice, 17-199
 - Lager beer, 17-200
 - Liquors, 17-197
 - Liquors used for preserving fruits and in culinary preparations, 17-203
 - Malt liquors, 17-198, 200, 202
 - Porter, 17-202
 - Preserved fruits, 17-203
 - Rum, 17-199
 - Spirituous liquors, 17-197, 200, 202
 - Strong beer, 17-200
 - Sweet spirits of nitre, 17-198
 - What liquors and compounds are within prohibition of statute, 17-198
 - Whiskey, 17-198
 - Wine, 17-199
- Delegation of power, 17-224, 225, 242, 281, 283, 284, 290
- Devices*, see *infra*, What constitutes sale.
- Disfranchisement, 9-485
 - Engaging in liquor business, 9-485
- Disorderly houses:
 - Constitutionality of statutes prohibiting sales in disorderly houses, 17-218
 - Disturbance outside the house, 9-522
 - License to sell, 9-522
 - Revocation of license, 17-264
 - Sale of liquor on Sunday, 9-522
 - Selling or giving away intoxicating liquors in house of ill fame, 17-364

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Disorderly houses, *cont'd.*
 - Single act of disorder, 9-522
 - Tippling houses and saloons*, see **DISORDERLY HOUSES**.
- Unlawful sale of liquor, 9-516
- Distance*, see *infra*, Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.
- Distilled spirits, 9-615
- Distiller, 9-615
- Distillery, 9-615
- Dominion of Canada, 10-68
- Dramshop, 17-228
- Druggists:
 - Adulteration, 17-296
 - Constitutionality of statutes restricting right to sell, 17-210
 - Drug clerks, 17-357
 - Element of intent, 17-356
 - Gifts, 17-357
 - Good faith, 17-356, 357
 - Illegal sales in general, 17-355
 - Intent, 17-356
 - Legality of sales as affected by element of intent, 17-356
 - Liability of clerk, 17-358
 - Liability of employer for acts of clerk, 17-358
 - License, 17-355
 - Minors, 17-357
 - Necessity for license or permit and strict compliance therewith, 17-355
 - Necessity for physician's prescription, 17-355
 - Physician's prescription, 17-355
 - Prescription, sufficiency of, 17-356
 - Sale of what liquors prohibited, 17-358
 - Sales by persons who are both physicians and druggists, 17-359
 - Sales for medicinal purposes, 17-359
 - Sales to minors, 17-357
 - Sufficiency of prescription, 17-356
 - Violations of liquor law by druggists and drug clerks, 17-355
- Drunkards*, see **HABITUAL DRUNKARDS**; and see *infra*, Intoxicated persons.
- Drunkenness:
 - Permitting drunkenness, 17-371
- Due process of law:
 - Nuisance, 17-320
 - Statutes prohibiting manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-207
- Elections*, see *infra*, Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days.
- Evidence:
 - Action on note, 17-309
 - Actions to recover price of intoxicating liquors, 17-306
 - Constitutionality of statutes prescribing rules of evidence, 17-225
 - Druggists, 17-357
 - Evidence in criminal prosecutions and in proceedings for injunction and abatement, 17-326
 - Competency, 17-326
 - Illustrations, 17-326, 327
 - Sufficiency, 17-327
 - Good faith, 17-357
 - Illegal transportation, 17-381
 - Infants, see *infra*, Minors.
 - Intoxicated person, 17-342

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Evidence, *cont'd.*
 - Keeping intoxicating liquors for unlawful sale*, see *infra*, Keeping intoxicating liquors for unlawful sale.
 - Maintaining place, building, tenement, etc., for unlawful keeping or sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-369
 - Master and servant, 17-388
 - Medicinal and toilet preparations containing alcohol, 17-204
 - Minors, see *infra*, Minors.
 - Revocation of license, 17-269
 - Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days, see *infra*, Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days.
 - Sundays, see *infra*, Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days.
- Exchange, 11-576; 17-298
 - Held not to be sale, 17-298
 - Held to be sale, 17-299
- Executions, 17-315
- Executors and administrators:
 - License does not pass to personal representatives, 17-232
- Executory contracts, 17-314
- Ex post facto* laws:
 - Statutes prohibiting manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-207
- Express companies*, see *infra*, Illegal transportation.
- Felony:
 - Effect of conviction of felony, 17-240
 - Sale of liquor to Indians, 12-1033
- Fermented liquors, 12-1085
 - Fermented liquor distinguished from spirits, 12-1085
- Fines and penalties:
 - Constitutionality of statutes imposing fines, 17-218
 - Constitutionality of statutes making judgments for fines and taxes liens on leased property, 17-219
 - Informers, 17-346
 - Liability of premises for fines assessed against occupant, 17-396
 - Municipality imposing additional penalties, 17-282
- Fire insurance*, see **FIRE INSURANCE**.
- Force:
 - License in force, 13-741
- Foreign countries*, see *infra*, Interstate and foreign traffic in intoxicating liquors as affected by state liquor laws.
- Forfeiture:
 - Constitutionality of statutes providing for forfeiture of licensee's bond, 17-219
 - Constitutionality of statutes providing for forfeiture of liquors illegally kept, 17-219
 - General rule, 17-219
 - Right to jury trial, 17-219
- Former acquittal or conviction*, see *infra*, Jeopardy.
- Freeholders*, see *infra*, Consent.
- Furnish, 14-567
- Gaming, see **GAMING**.
- Gifts (see *infra*, Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days), 17-367
 - Constitutionality of statutes forbidding gift of liquors, 17-217

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*Gifts, *cont'd.*

- Constitutionality of statutes prohibiting gifts to certain persons, 17-212
- Druggists, 17-357
- Houses of ill fame, 17-364
- Infants, see *infra*, Minors.
- Minors, see *infra*, Minors.
- Offenses against liquor laws, 17-367
- Sale, 17-298
- Statutes declaring that gifts shall be deemed sales, 17-368
- Statutes include sales on prescription, 17-367
- Statutes prohibiting sales do not include gifts, 17-367
- Whether a sale, 17-298

Gin, 17-199

Good moral character, 17-210, 240

Guardian and ward, see *infra*, Minors.

Habitual drunkards, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.

Hearing:

Revocation of license, 17-269

Hearing of application and remonstrance, 17-252

Adjournment, 17-252

Burden of proof, 17-252

Depositions, 17-253

Evidence, 17-252

Fitness of applicant, 17-252

Necessity for license, 17-253

Proof of new matter, 17-253

Time of hearing, 17-252

Unsuitableness of location, 17-253

Holidays (see *infra*, Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days), 15-512Hotel keepers, see *infra*, Inns and innkeepers.

House, 15-768

Houses of ill fame, see *infra*, Disorderly houses.

Husband and wife, 17-392

Husband's liability for use of residence by wife for illegal sale of intoxicating liquors, 15-901

Joint and several liability of husband and wife, 17-394

Liability of husband acting as agent of wife, 17-394

Liability of wife for her own acts, 17-392

Acts done in husband's absence, 17-393

Acts done in husband's presence, 17-392

Wife doing business as sole trader, 17-393

Wife living apart from husband, 17-393

Ignorance of intoxicating properties of liquors, 17-384

Illegal sales (see *infra*, Offenses against liquor laws and prosecutions thereunder; Property and contract rights as affected by liquor laws; Sales):Being common seller, see *infra*, Common seller.

Breach of screen laws, 17-381

Churches, see *infra*, Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.Clubs, see *infra*, Societies and clubs.INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*Illegal sales, *cont'd.*Druggists and drug clerks, see *infra*, Druggists.

Effect of prior conviction or acquittal of same or similar offense, 17-384

Employment of women in saloons, 17-382

Engaging in or pursuing business of selling intoxicating liquors without license, 17-379

Free negroes, 17-344

Furnishing intoxicating liquors to constable, 17-367

Gaming, 17-371

Giving away intoxicating liquors, see *infra*, Gifts.

Habitual drunkards, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.

Houses of ill fame, see *infra*, Disorderly houses.Husband and wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.Illegal manufacture and sales by manufacturer, see *infra*, Manufacture.Illegal sales by tavern keeper, hotel keeper, and innkeeper, see *infra*, Inns and innkeepers.Illegal sales by wholesale dealers, see *infra*, Wholesale dealers.

Illegal transportation, 17-380

Importation and sale of intoxicating liquors in Alaska, 17-382

Indians, see *infra*, Indians.Infants, see *infra*, Minors.Informers, see *infra*, Informers.

Intoxicated persons (see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS), 17-341

Jurisdiction of prosecutions under liquor laws, 17-383

Keeping disorderly houses, see *infra*, Disorderly houses.Keeping intoxicating liquors for unlawful sale, see *infra*, Keeping intoxicating liquors for unlawful sale.

Keeping tippling house, 17-371

Keeping winerom for women, 17-382

Landlord and tenant, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.

Liability as affected by ignorance of intoxicating properties of liquors, 17-384

License, see *infra*, Sales without license.

Limitations, 17-384

Liquor to be drunk on the premises, see *infra*, Liquor to be drunk on the premises.Maintaining liquor nuisances, see *infra*, Nuisances.Maintaining place, building, tenement, etc., for unlawful keeping or sale of intoxicating liquors, see *infra*, Place.Master and servant, see *infra*, Master and servant.

Medicinal purposes, 17-359

Minors, see *infra*, Minors.Nuisances, see *infra*, Nuisances.

Partners, 17-394

Permitting drunkenness, 17-371

Permitting or suffering gaming in drinking house, 17-371

Permitting unlawful assemblies, 17-371

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*Illegal sales, *cont'd.*Physicians, see *infra*, Physicians and surgeons.Right to recover back money paid for liquors illegally sold, see *infra*, Actions.Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days, see *infra*, Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days.

Sales not protected by license, 17-332

Sales to make test case, 17-346

Sales without giving bond, see *infra*, Bonds.Sales without license, see *infra*, Sales without license.Schools, see *infra*, Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.Selling or keeping open for sale during prohibited hours, see *infra*, Selling or keeping open for sale during prohibited hours.

Selling without having paid occupation tax or posted receipt, 17-366

Slaves, 17-344

Social clubs, see *infra*, Societies and clubs.

Test cases, 17-346

Theatres, see *infra*, Theatres.

Violation of statute requiring keeping of statement and making report of manufacture and sale, 17-366

Illegal transportation, 17-380

Evidence, 17-381

Receiving for purpose of transportation, 17-380

Transporting for unlawful sale, 17-380

Immorality, see *infra*, Good moral character.

Impairment of obligation of contracts:

Statutes prohibiting manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-208

Imprisonment:

Constitutionality of statutes imposing, 17-218

Incorporation, 17-229

Indians:

Sales to Indians and introducing liquor into Indian country, 12-1033; 17-344

Beer, 17-345

Constitutionality of statutes, 17-345

General rules, 17-344

Illustrations, 17-345

Statutory provisions, 17-344, 345

Transportation through Indian country, 17-345

Indictment, see *infra*, Offenses against liquor laws and prosecutions thereunder.

Inebriates, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.

Infants, see *infra*, Minors.

Informers, 17-346

Illustrations, 17-346

Penalties, 17-346

Sales to informers, 17-346

Injunction, see *infra*, Nuisance.Evidence in criminal prosecutions and in proceedings for injunction and abatement, see *infra*, Evidence.

Inns and innkeepers, 16-510

Hotel, 15-766

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*Inns and innkeepers, *cont'd.*

Illegal sales by tavern keeper, hotel keeper, and innkeeper, 17-354

Illustrations, 16-510

Sale of intoxicating liquors, 16-510

Sundays, 17-351

Insolvency and bankruptcy:

Liquor license, 16-724

Insurance, see ALCOHOLISM, INTEMPERANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE).

Intemperate habits, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.

Intent:

Selling liquor to minors, 8-291

Internal revenue laws, see REVENUE LAWS.

Interstate and foreign traffic in intoxicating liquors as affected by state liquor laws, 17-290

Bottles packed singly, 17-295

Box or cask in which several bottles placed, 17-295

Definition of original package, 17-293, 294

Importations of intoxicating liquors from another state, 17-291

Rule established by license cases, 17-291

Rule in original package cases, 17-292

Wilson act, 17-293

Importations of intoxicating liquors from foreign countries, 17-290

Effect of Wilson law on importations from foreign countries, 17-291

Right of importer to sell in original packages, 17-290

Sales in original packages only permissible, 17-291

Who may sell in original packages, 17-290

Inspection laws, 17-81

Original package, 17-290, 291, 292, 294

Illustrations, 17-295

Original package cases, 17-292

Size of package, 17-295

Statutes discriminating against liquors of other states and countries, 17-216

Statutes prohibiting manufacture or keeping for sale in another state, 17-296

Subjects of interstate commerce, 17-68

Taxation, 17-217

What is original package, 17-294

Wilson act, 17-293

Consignee receiving for his own use, 17-294

Constitutionality, 17-293

Importations from foreign countries, 17-291

Importation subject to state laws only on delivery to consignee, 17-294

Necessity of additional state legislation to render act operative, 17-293

Object of statute, 17-293

Operation and effect, 17-294

Provisions and purpose of enactment, 17-293

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

Interstate commerce, see *infra*, Interstate and foreign traffic in intoxicating liquors as affected by state liquor laws.

Intoxicated persons, 17-341

Evidence, 17-342

Illustrations, 17-341

Knowledge, 17-341

Sales to, 17-341

Treating, 17-341

What is intoxicated person, 17-341

Intoxicating and spirituous liquors distinguished, 17-197

Intoxication, see INTOXICATION; and see *infra*, Intoxicated persons.

Jeopardy:

Effect of acquittal or conviction of other offense involving same sale, 17-379

Effect of prior conviction or acquittal of same or similar offense, 17-384

Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days, 17-352

Judgment:

Status of judgment for price of liquors, 17-314

Judicial notice, 17-199, 201

Alcohol, 17-198

Beer, 3-907; 17-201

Brandy, 17-198

Intoxicating properties of liquor, 17-909

Whiskey, 17-198

Wine, 17-199

Jurisdiction of prosecutions under liquor laws, 17-383

Jury and jury trial, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

Keeping (see *infra*, Place):

Maintaining place, building, tenement, etc., for unlawful keeping or sale of intoxicating liquors, see *infra*, Place.

Keeping intoxicating liquors for unlawful sale, 17-372

Authority to sell in certain places, 17-373

Evidence, 17-374

Competency, 17-374

Evidence in behalf of defendant, 17-375

Evidence in behalf of prosecution, 17-374

Probative force of evidence, 17-375

Sufficiency of evidence, 17-375

Nature of offense, 17-372

Place of keeping for unlawful sale, 17-373

Statutory regulations, 17-372

What constitutes offenses, 17-373

Keeping open (see *infra*, Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days; Selling, or keeping open for sale during prohibited hours), 18-58

Lager beer, 17-200

Landlord and tenant:

Civil damage acts, 17-395

Knowledge of agent imputed to owner, 17-395

Leases, 17-395, 396

Liability of leased premises, 17-395

Personal liability of owner or lessor, 17-395

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

Landlord and tenant, *cont'd.*

Constitutionality of statutes making judgments for fines and taxes liens on leased property, 17-219

Lease of premises on which intoxicating liquors are sold, 17-315

Liability of owner or lessor for violations of law on leased premises, 17-394

Right of lessor to recover possession, 17-316

Right of lessor to recover rent, 17-315

Validity of lease, 17-315

Larceny:

Intoxicating liquors kept for sale contrary to law, 18-514

Subject of larceny, 17-303

Leases, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.

Liability of husband for acts of wife, 17-393

Acts done in husband's presence, 17-393

Evidence, 17-393

General rule, 17-393

Illustrations, 17-393

Libel and slander:

Charge of violation of liquor laws, 18-905

License bonds (see *infra*, Bonds), 17-273

Actions on bonds, see *infra*, Actions.

Approval of bond, 17-275, 276

In general, 17-276

Breach, 17-277, 278

Clerical errors, 17-275

Conditions, 17-274

Constitutionality of statutes providing for forfeiture of licensee's bond, 17-219

Discharge of sureties, 17-277

Discretion, 17-276

Discretion as to approval of bond, 17-276

Effect of omissions, irregularities, etc., 17-275

Errors, 17-275

Failure of board to approve bond, 17-275

Failure to make report, 17-277

Form and requirements of bond, 17-274

Imposing additional conditions, 17-274

Irregularities, 17-275

Minors, 17-277

Necessity of bond, 17-273

Object of bond, 17-273

Omissions, 17-275

Original bond refused, 17-276

Refusal to approve bond, 17-276

Review of approval or refusal of bond, 17-276

Sales without giving bond, 17-366

Sureties, 17-276, 277, 278

To whom bond should run, 17-274

Town agent system of license and sales, 17-279

Validity of contract to pay sureties for acting as such, 17-278

What constitutes breach, 17-277

What operates to discharge sureties, 17-277

Who may be sureties, 17-276

Licensed druggists, 17-355

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- License fees, 17-270
 - Collection of fees, 17-271
 - Disposition of fees, 17-272
 - Fixing amount of fees, 17-270
 - License fees not taxation, 17-270
 - Municipality's power to impose and fix amount of license fees, 17-285
 - Discrimination in fees imposed, 17-286
 - General rules, 17-285
 - Illustrations, 17-285
 - Prohibitory fees, 17-285
 - Reasonableness, 17-285
 - Statutes merely conferring power to license, 17-285
- Payment of fees, 17-271
- Reasonableness of amount, 17-270
- Recovery back of fees on refusal or revocation of license, 17-272
- Recovery back of illegal or excessive fees, 17-273
- Taxes distinguished from, 17-223
- Licenses (see *infra*, Taxation), 17-230
 - Actions based on refusal to issue or on revocation of license, 17-261
 - Agent, right to sell by, 17-231
 - Appeal, see *infra*, Appeal.
 - Applicant, 17-239, 240
 - Application for license, see *infra*, Petition or application for license.
 - Assignment of license, see *infra*, Assignment or transfer of license.
 - Authority of state to change conditions, 17-236
 - Bonds, see *infra*, License bonds.
 - Burden of proof, 17-330, 369
 - Certiorari, see *infra*, Certiorari.
 - Change of conditions, 17-236
 - Citizenship, 17-239
 - Consent of resident property owners, or freeholders living in vicinity, see *infra*, Consent.
 - Constitutionality of license laws, see *infra*, Constitutionality of license laws.
 - Constitutionality of statutes imposing taxes or license fees, 17-222
 - Conviction of felony, 17-240
 - Corporations, 17-240
 - Corruption, 17-261
 - Counter petition, see *infra*, Remonstrances or counter petitions.
 - Date, 17-262
 - Definition, 17-230
 - Delegation of power, 17-242
 - Description of premises, 17-262
 - Discretion in granting and refusing licenses, 17-254
 - Absolute discretion, 17-255
 - Abuse of discretion, 17-255
 - Arbitrary exercise of discretion, 17-255
 - Board acts in judicial capacity, 17-254
 - Facts and circumstances of particular case to be considered, 17-255
 - Illustrations of abuse of discretion, 17-255
 - Nature and extent of discretion, 17-255
 - Refusal of license because elected for that purpose, 17-256

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Licenses, *cont'd.*
 - Discretion in granting and refusing licenses, *cont'd.*
 - Review of action of licensing authorities, see *infra*, Review of action of licensing authorities.
 - Right to exercise discretion exists, 17-254
 - What is an abuse of discretion, 17-256
- Disorderly neighborhood, 17-241
- Disqualification of members of licensing board, 17-242
- Duration of term of license, 17-235
- Effect of license, 17-230
- Eligibility of applicant, 17-239, 240, 244
- Engaging in or pursuing business of selling intoxicating liquors without license, 17-379
 - Offense different from selling without license, 17-379
 - Offenses of engaging in or pursuing business of selling intoxicating liquors different from selling without license, 17-379
 - Question for jury, 17-380
- Single act, 17-379
- Executors and administrators, 17-232
- Federal license no protection in violating state laws, 17-238
- Fees, see *infra*, License fees.
- Fines of applicant, 17-240
- Form, 17-261
- Hearing of application and remonstrance, see *infra*, Hearing of application and remonstrance.
- Immorality, 17-240
- Implied, 17-231
- Injunctions, 17-260
- License bonds, see *infra*, License bonds.
- License fees, see *infra*, License fees.
- License subject to laws in force when granted, 17-236
- Mandamus, see *infra*, Mandamus.
- Moral qualifications, 17-240
- Mortgages, 17-235
- Municipal licenses, see *infra*, Municipal licenses.
- Nature of license, 17-230
- Necessity of license, 17-230, 253
- Notice of application or petition, see *infra*, Petition or application for license.
- Nuisance, 17-318
- Number of licenses required, 17-237
 - Different kinds of business, 17-237.
 - Different places of business, 17-237
 - Federal license no protection for violating state laws, 17-238
 - Licenses required by different jurisdictions, 17-237
- Partnership, 17-240
- Partners' rights under license, 17-231
- Personal representatives, license does not pass to, 17-232
- Petition (see *infra*, Petition or application for license):
 - Recommendation of petition or application, see *infra*, Recommendation of petition or application.
- Places that may be licensed, 17-239

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.***Licenses, *cont'd.***

- Power to grant licenses, 17-241
- Delegation of power, 17-242
- Illustrations, 17-241, 242
- Necessity of obeying statutory requirements, 17-241
- What authorities have power, 17-241
- Prohibition, writ of, 17-260
- Prosecution of licensing authorities for wrongfully granting or refusing license, 17-260, 261
- Qualifications as to sex, 17-240
- Qualifications of applicant, 17-239, 240, 244
- Qualifications of members of licensing board, 17-242
- Recommendation of petition or application*, see *infra*, *Recommendation of petition or application*.
- Remonstrance*, see *infra*, *Remonstrances or counter petitions*.
- Repeated violation of liquor laws, 17-241
- Requisites, 17-261
- Residence, 17-239
- Retail dealers, 17-230
- Review of action of licensing authorities*, see *infra*, *Review of action of licensing authorities*.
- Revocation of license*, see *infra*, *Revocation of license*.
- Right to assign or transfer license*, see *infra*, *Assignment or transfer of license*.
- Right to license not absolute, 17-236
- Sales not protected by license, 17-332
- Sales without license*, see *infra*, *Sales without license*.
- Sale under void license, 17-331
- Sale without having paid occupation tax or posted receipt, 17-366
- Statutes changing conditions under which right exercised, 17-236
- Taxation:**
 - License fees not taxes, 17-223
 - Taxation of liquor traffic not license to sell, 17-224
- Town agent system of license and sales*, see *infra*, *Town agent system of license and sales*.
- Transfer of licenses*, see *infra*, *Assignment or transfer of license*.
- Vested rights, 17-236
- What places may be licensed, 17-239
- Writing, 17-262

Liens:

- Liability of premises for fines assessed against occupant, 17-396
- Life insurance*, see **ALCOHOLISM, INTemperance, and NARCOTICS (IN Insurance)**.
- Limitations of actions, 17-384; 19-165
- Liquors, 17-197; 19-424
- Liquors used for preserving fruits and in culinary preparations, 17-203
- Liquor to be drunk on premises, 17-365
 - Adjacent, 17-366
 - Construction of terms "on," "on or about," "adjacent," "premises," etc., 17-366
 - Drinking on premises not element of offense, 17-365

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.***Liquor to be drunk on premises, *cont'd.***

- Intent, 17-365
- Necessity of intent, 17-365
- On, 17-366
- Sale in what quantity violation of law, 17-365
- Selling intoxicating liquor to be drunk on premises, 17-365
- Loan, 17-298
 - Held not to be sale, 17-298
 - Held to be sale, 17-299
- Locality (see *infra*, *Place*; Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.):
 - Constitutionality of statutes prohibiting sales in certain localities, 17-214
- Local option laws*, see **LOCAL OPTION**.
- Maintaining place, building, tenement, etc., for unlawful keeping or sale of intoxicating liquors*, see *infra*, *Place*.
- Malt liquors, 17-198, 200, 202; 19-705
- Mandamus, 17-260
 - Abuse of discretion, 17-260
 - Granting or refusing licenses, 17-260
 - Illustrations, 17-260
 - License, 19-821
 - Mandamus compelling issuance of license, 17-330
 - Revocation of license, 17-267
- Manufacture:**
 - Constitutionality of statutes forbidding manufacture, 17-206
 - Illegal manufacture and sales by manufacturer, 17-353
 - General rule, 17-353
 - Illustrations, 17-354, 355
 - Retail sales by manufacturer, 17-354
 - Manufacture in another state, 17-296
 - Nuisance (see *infra*, *Nuisance*), 13-319
- Marriages*, see *infra*, *Husband and wife*.
- Master and servant (see *infra*, *Agency*):
 - Civil liability of employer for violations of liquor law by servant, 17-384
 - Criminal liability of employer for violations of liquor law by servant, 17-385
 - Burden of proof, 17-388
 - Competency of evidence, 17-388
 - Evidence, 17-388
 - Evidence in prosecutions for violations of law by servant, 17-388
 - For authorized violations of law, 17-385
 - Illegal sales, 17-386
 - Intent, 17-388
 - Questions for jury, 17-388
 - Sufficiency of evidence, 17-389
 - Unauthorized violations of law, 17-386
 - View that employer is liable for unauthorized violations of law, 17-387
 - View that employer is not liable for unauthorized violations of law, 17-386
- Drug clerks, 17-358
- Liability of employer for violations and errors of servants, 17-384
- Nuisance, 17-321
- Personal liability of servant or agent for violation of liquor law, 17-389

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Master and servant, *cont'd.*
 - Personal liability of servant or agent for violation of liquor law, *cont'd.*
 - Keeping with intent to sell unlawfully, 17-391
 - Maintaining liquor nuisances, 17-391
 - Selling liquors of another on one's own license, 17-389
 - Selling without license for one who has no license, 17-389
 - Several liability of employer and servant or agent, 17-391
 - To what extent protected by employer's license, 17-389
 - Violation of local option laws, see LOCAL OPTION.
 - What constitutes servant or agent, 17-391
 - Purchaser's criminal liability, see *infra*.
 - Criminal liability of purchaser.
 - Recovery for services rendered in furtherance of illegal liquor traffic, 17-317
- Meal, 20-251
- Medicinal and toilet preparations containing alcohol, 17-204
 - Decisions under certain statutes, 17-206
 - Evidence, 17-204
 - Questions of law and fact, 17-204
 - Test, 17-205
 - When not within prohibition, 17-205
- Medicinal purposes, see *infra*, Druggists;
- Physicians and surgeons.
- Merchandise, 20-582
- Minors:
 - Aiding and abetting, 17-338
 - All minors within statute, 17-333
 - Allowing minors to enter and remain on premises, 17-341
 - Breach of bond, 17-277
 - Consent of parent, 17-341
 - Consent of parent or guardian, 17-334
 - Conviction as affecting liability for other offenses, 17-338
 - Druggists, 17-357
 - Each sale separate offense, 17-334
 - Evidence, 17-338
 - Seller's ignorance or knowledge of purchaser's minority, 17-338
 - Burden of proof, 17-338
 - Consent of parent, 17-340
 - Guilty knowledge or want of it, 17-339
 - Minority of purchaser, 17-340
 - Necessity of showing the defendant was liquor dealer, 17-341
 - Personal appearance of minor, 17-339
 - Proof of sales, 17-340
 - Question for jury, 17-339
- Intent in selling liquor to minors, 8-291; 17-334
- Knowledge of intoxicating properties, 8-291; 17-334
- Knowledge or ignorance of minority as affecting responsibility, 17-335
 - Diligence required in ascertaining age of minor, 17-336
 - Evidence, 17-338
 - "Knowingly," 17-336

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Minors, *cont'd.*
 - Knowledge or ignorance of minority as affecting responsibility, *cont'd.*
 - View that ignorance of minority is immaterial, 17-335
 - View that knowledge of minority is element of offense, 17-335
 - Minor carrying on business for himself, 17-333
 - Ownership of liquors, 17-334
 - Persons prohibited from making sales, 17-334
 - Purchase for minor, by adult, 17-336
 - Liability of purchaser, 17-337
 - Liability of seller, 17-336
 - Purchasing as agent for minor, 17-337
 - Purchase for others by minor, 17-337
 - Minor purchasing for another minor, 17-338
 - Purchase for disclosed principal, 17-337
 - Purchase for undisclosed principal, 17-337
 - Revocation of license, 17-265
 - Selling, giving, or furnishing to minors, 17-333
 - Statutes of various states, 17-333
- Moral character, see *infra*, Good moral character.
- Mortgages, see *infra*, Chattel mortgages.
- Municipal control of liquor traffic, 17-280
 - Additional penalty imposed by municipality, 17-282
 - Concurrent powers of control by state and municipality, 17-282
 - Constitutional limitations on power to pass ordinances, 17-283
 - Constitutional provisions, 17-283
 - Delegation of authority by legislature, 17-281
 - Delegation of exclusive control to municipality, 17-281
 - Delegation of power by municipal corporation, 17-290
 - Discrimination in fees imposed, 17-286
 - Election days, 17-287
 - Elections, 17-287
 - Exclusive power, 17-281
 - Extraterritorial effect of ordinances, 17-289
 - General rules, 17-280
 - Grant of exclusive power, 17-281
 - Intent of legislature must clearly appear, 17-281
 - License of municipality a defense to prosecution under general laws, 17-281
 - License of municipality no protection for selling without state license, 17-282
 - Licenses, see *infra*, Municipal licenses.
 - Ordinances good in part and bad in part, 17-290
 - Ordinances prohibiting employment of women in saloons, 17-289
 - Ordinances prohibiting sales in particular localities, 17-289
 - Ordinances prohibiting sales on Sundays and election days, 17-287
 - Ordinances prohibiting sales to drunkards, 17-289
 - Ordinances requiring bond, 17-289

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Municipal control of liquor traffic, *cont'd.*
 - Ordinances requiring closing of saloons on certain days and during certain hours, 17-288
 - Ordinances requiring consent of adjacent property owners, 17-289
 - Power to impose and fix amount of license fees, 17-285
 - Power to make purchase of liquor punishable, 17-287
 - Power to prohibit keeping liquors for unlawful sale, 17-287
 - Power to prohibit traffic in intoxicating liquors, 17-286
 - Prohibited keeping of liquors for unlawful sale, 17-287
 - Prohibition of traffic, 17-286
 - Prosecution under general laws, 17-281
 - Repeal of ordinances, 17-290
 - Revocation of license, 17-287
 - Sales punishable under general laws may be made punishable under ordinance, 17-282
 - State license no protection for selling without municipal license, 17-282
 - Statutory authority for exercise of power necessary, 17-281
 - Sundays, 17-287
- Municipal licenses:
 - Concurrent powers of control by state and municipality, 17-282
 - Municipal license a defense to prosecution under general laws, 17-281
 - Municipal license no protection for selling without state license, 17-282
 - Power of municipality to require and grant licenses, 17-283
 - Delegation of power by legislature, 17-283
 - Extent of power delegated, 17-284
 - General rules, 17-283
 - Illustrations, 17-283
 - "License," 17-284
 - "Prohibit," 17-284
 - "Regulate," 17-284
 - "Restrain," 17-284
 - Statutory authorization necessary, 17-283
 - What statutes give power, 17-283, 284
 - Power to impose and fix amount of license fees, 17-285
 - Discrimination in fees imposed, 17-286
 - General rules, 17-285
 - Illustrations, 17-285
 - Prohibitory fees, 17-285
 - Reasonableness, 17-285
 - Statutes merely conferring power to license, 17-285
 - Revocation of license, 17-287
 - State license no protection for selling without municipal license, 17-282
- Negotiable instruments, see infra, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.*
- Negroes, 17-344
- Notes, see infra, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.*
- Notice:
 - Application, see infra, Petition or application for license.*

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Notice, *cont'd.*
 - Petition, see infra, Petition or application for license.*
 - Revocation of license, 17-268
- Nuisance, 9-521; 17-318
 - Abatement, 17-323
 - Destruction of liquors, 17-323
 - Evidence in criminal prosecutions and in proceedings for injunction and abatement, see infra, Evidence.*
 - General rules, 17-323
 - Illustrations, 17-323
 - Who may maintain proceedings, 17-324
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 17-319
 - Constitutionality of statutes declaring places for manufacture and sale nuisances, 17-220
 - Contempt in disobeying injunction, 17-320
 - Criminal responsibility for maintaining liquor nuisance, 17-320
 - Aiders and abettors, 17-321
 - Effect of former acquittal or conviction of similar offense, 17-321
 - Parties responsible for maintaining nuisances, 17-320
 - Servant, 17-321
 - Declaring disorderly tipping houses nuisances, 17-227
 - Evidence in criminal prosecutions and in proceedings for injunction and abatement, see infra, Evidence.*
 - Injunction, 17-321
 - Against mere selling, 17-322
 - Against whom injunction is operative, 17-322
 - Contempt, 17-324
 - Enjoining granting of license, 17-260
 - Evidence in criminal prosecutions and in proceedings for injunction and abatement, see infra, Evidence.*
 - Extent of closing required, 17-322
 - Illegal use must exist, 17-322
 - In general, 17-321
 - Permanent injunction, 17-322
 - Prior conviction for contempt, 17-325
 - Right of private persons to enjoin, 17-325
 - Temporary injunction, 17-322
 - When bar to further proceedings, 17-322
 - When may maintain proceedings for injunction, 17-324
 - Jury trial, 17-320
 - Keeping for unlawful sales, 17-319
 - Keeping open on Sunday, 17-319
 - Licenses, 17-318
 - Manufacturing without license, 17-319
 - Master and servant, 17-391
 - Privileges and immunities, 17-320
 - Process of law, 17-320
 - Right of private person to recover damages for or to enjoin nuisance, 17-325
 - Sale in violation of law, 17-318
 - What constitutes nuisance at common law, 17-318

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*Nuisance, *cont'd.*

What constitutes nuisance under statute, 17-318

Occupation, business, and privilege taxes (see *infra*, Licenses):

Constitutionality of liquor laws, see *infra*, *Constitutionality of liquor laws*.

Offenses against liquor laws and prosecutions thereunder:

Being common seller, see *infra*, Common seller.

Bond, 17-277

Breach of bond, 17-277

Breach of screen laws, 17-381

Churches, see *infra*, Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.

Clubs, see *infra*, Societies and clubs.

Constables, 17-367

Druggists and drug clerks, see *infra*, Druggists.

Effect of prior conviction or acquittal of same or similar offense, 17-384

Employment of women in saloons, 17-382

Engaging in or pursuing business of selling intoxicating liquors without license, 17-379

Evidence in criminal prosecutions and in proceedings for injunction and abatement, see *infra*, Evidence.

Free negroes, 17-344

Furnishing intoxicating liquor to constables, 17-367

Gaming, 17-371

Giving away intoxicating liquors, see *infra*, Gifts.

Habitual drunkards, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.

Houses of ill fame, see *infra*, Disorderly houses.

Husband and wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

Illegal manufacture and sales by manufacturer, see *infra*, Manufacture.

Illegal sales by tavern keeper, hotel keeper, and innkeeper, see *infra*, Inns and innkeepers.

Illegal sales by wholesale dealers, see *infra*, Wholesale dealers.

Illegal transportation, 17-380

Importation and sale of intoxicating liquors in Alaska, 17-382

Indians, see *infra*, Indians.

Infants, see *infra*, Minors.

Informers, see *infra*, Informers.

Intemperate persons, see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.

Intoxicated persons (see HABITUAL DRUNKARDS), 17-341

Jurisdiction of prosecutions under liquor laws, 17-383

Keeping disorderly houses, see *infra*, Disorderly houses.

Keeping intoxicating liquors for unlawful sale, see *infra*, Keeping intoxicating liquors for unlawful sale.

Keeping tippling house, 17-371

Keeping winerom for women, 17-382

Landlord and tenant, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

Offenses against liquor laws and prosecutions thereunder, *cont'd.*

Lessor, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.

Liability as affected by ignorance of intoxicating properties of liquors, 17-384

License, see *infra*, Sales without license.

Limitations, 17-384

Liquor to be drunk on premises, see *infra*, Liquor to be drunk on premises.

Maintaining liquor nuisances, see *infra*, Nuisances.

Maintaining place, building, tenement, etc., for unlawful keeping or sale of intoxicating liquors, see *infra*, Place.

Master and servant, see *infra*, Master and servant.

Medicinal purposes, 17-359

Minors, see *infra*, Minors.

Nuisances, see *infra*, Nuisances.

Partners, see *infra*, Partnership.

Permitting drunkenness, 17-371

Permitting or suffering gaming in drinking house, 17-371

Permitting unlawful assemblies, 17-371

Physicians, see *infra*, Physicians and surgeons.

Purchaser's criminal liability, see *infra*, Criminal liability of purchaser.

Revocation of license, 17-262

Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days, see *infra*, Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days.

Sales not protected by license, 17-332

Sales to make test case, 17-346

Sale under void license, 17-331

Sales without giving bond, see *infra*, Bonds.

Sales without license, see *infra*, Sales without license.

Schools, see *infra*, Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.

Selling, giving, or furnishing to minors, see *infra*, Minors.

Selling or keeping open for sale during prohibited hours, see *infra*, Selling or keeping open for sale during prohibited hours.

Selling without having paid occupation tax or posted receipt, 17-366

Slaves, 17-344

Social clubs, see *infra*, Societies and clubs.

Test cases, 17-346

Theatres, see *infra*, Theatres.

Violation of statute requiring keeping of statement and making report of manufacture and sale, 17-366

"On," 17-366

"On or about," 17-366

Open, 21-919

Ordinances, see *infra*, Municipal control of liquor traffic.

Original package (see *infra*, Interstate and foreign traffic in intoxicating liquors as affected by state liquor laws):

Importations of intoxicating liquors from foreign countries, 17-290, 291

Original package cases, 17-292

Size immaterial, 17-295

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.***Original package, *cont'd.***

What is original package, 17-294
Wilson act, 17-293

Owners, see *infra*, Consent.**Parent and child (see *infra*, Minors):**

Consent, 17-340
Consent of parent to sale to minor, 17-334

Partnership:

Liability of partners, 17-394
Rights of partners under license, 17-231
Right to license, 17-240

Payment (see *infra*, License fees):

Constitutionality of statutes forbidding recovery of liquors illegally sold and authorizing recovery back of money paid therefor, 17-220

Recovery back of payment, see *infra*, Actions.

Right to recover back money paid for liquors illegally sold, see *infra*, Actions.

Penalties, see *infra*, Fines and penalties.**Permitting drunkenness, 17-371****Permitting unlawful assemblies, 17-371****Petition or application for license, 17-243**

Affidavit, 17-244

Alleging recommendation of applicant, 17-244

Character of sales, 17-244

Counter petition, see *infra*, Remonstrance or counter petitions.

Description of premises, 17-243

Eligibility of applicant, 17-244

Filing of application or petition, 17-245

Hearing of application and remonstrance, see *infra*, Hearing of application and remonstrance.

Informalities in petition, 17-243

Necessary allegations, 17-243

Necessity for application or petition, 17-243

Notice of application or petition, 17-245

Description of place, 17-245

Necessity and object of notice, 17-245

Publication of notice, 17-246

Requirements of notice, 17-245

Time of giving notice, 17-246

Qualifications of applicant, 17-239, 240, 244

Remonstrances or counter petitions, see *infra*, Remonstrances or counter petitions.

Physicians and surgeons (see *infra*, Druggists):

Constitutionality of statutes restricting right to sell, 16-210

Good faith, 17-258

Physicians' prescriptions, 17-359

Prescription by physician not a sale, 17-298

Sales by persons who are both physicians and druggists, 17-359

Sales by physicians, 17-358

Sales for medicinal purposes, 17-359

Place (see *infra*, Liquor to be drunk on premises; Locality; Nuisance; Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.):

Constitutionality making it an offense to keep places for unlawful sale, 17-218

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.***Place, *cont'd.***

Description of premises, 17-243, 245, 262

Maintaining place, building, tenement, etc., for unlawful keeping or sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-368

Competency of evidence, 17-369

Evidence, 17-369

Maintaining place or building for unlawful keeping or sale, 17-368

Maintaining tenement for unlawful keeping or sale, 17-369

Sufficiency of evidence, 17-370

Number of licenses required, 17-237

Sales at places not authorized by license, 17-332

Transfer of license to other place or building, 17-235

Unsuitableness of location, 17-253

What places may be licensed, 17-239

Place of sale, 17-300

C. O. D., 17-300

Conditional sale, 17-302

Sale of unascertained goods, 17-300

What is place of sale, 17-300

Where goods are delivered by seller in person or by agent, 17-301

Where goods are delivered to carrier on purchaser's order, 17-300

Where goods are shipped C. O. D., 17-300

Where goods are sold on order of agent subject to principal's approval, 17-301

Places of amusement, 17-365**Pleadings:**

Constitutionality of statutes prescribing rules of pleadings, 17-226

Police power, 22-927

License, 17-209

Statutes prohibiting manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-207

Porter, 17-202**Posted receipt, 17-366****Premises (see *infra*, Liquor to be drunk on premises; Place), 22-1175****Prescription, see *infra*, Druggists; Physicians and surgeons.****Preserved fruits, 17-203****Private international law:**

Effect of knowledge of purpose to make illegal resale in another jurisdiction, 22-1341

Law controlling sales, 22-1340

Sales, 22-1339

Status of contracts of sale made in another state, 17-312

Contracts valid in state where made, 17-312

Effect of knowledge of purpose to resell illegally and assistance therein, 17-312

General rule, 17-312

Participation in unlawful act of purchaser, 17-313

Reasonable cause to believe, 17-312

Repeal of statutes, 17-314

Sale with view to illegal resale, 17-313

Seller's knowledge of illegal purpose, 17-312

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*Private international law, *cont'd.*Status of contracts of sale made in another state, *cont'd.*Effect of knowledge of purpose to resell illegally and assistance therein, *cont'd.*

Special statutory provisions, 17-313

General rule, 17-312

Privileges and immunities, see *infra*, Citizens.

Prohibit, 17-228, 284

Prohibition:

Prohibiting granting of license, 17-266

Property and contract rights as affected by liquor laws, 17-302

Actions for refusal to sell liquors, 17-315

Condition in deeds prohibiting sales on premises conveyed, 17-316

Covenants and agreements respecting licensed houses, 17-317

Entire and divisible contracts of sale of liquors, 17-311

Insurance of liquors, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Intoxicating liquors as property, 17-302

Action for destruction of liquors by private persons, 17-305

Actions for wrongful taking of intoxicating liquors, 17-303

Conversion, 17-303

General rules, 17-302

Liquors lawfully acquired or kept, 17-302, 303

Liquors unlawfully acquired or kept, 17-302, 303

Remedies of owner of liquors taken under search and seizure acts, 17-304

Subject of larceny, 17-303

Trove and conversion, 17-303

Lease of premises on which intoxicating liquors are sold, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.*Liability of liquors to attachment and execution*, see *infra*, Attachment; Executions.*Mortgages of liquors*, see *infra*, Mortgages.

Other contracts as affected by liquor laws, 17-317

Right to recover back money paid for liquors illegally sold, see *infra*, Actions.*Right to recover price of liquors illegally sold*, see *infra*, Actions.

Services rendered in furtherance of illegal liquor traffic, 17-317

Status of award for price of liquors, 17-314

Status of contracts of sale made in another state, see *infra*, Private international law.

Status of entire and divisible contracts of sale of liquors, 17-311

Status of executory contracts of sale of liquors, 17-314

Status of judgment for price of liquors, 17-314

Status of mortgage given to secure price of liquors, 17-309

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*Property and contract rights as affected by liquor laws, *cont'd.**Status of notes given for price of liquors illegally sold*, see *infra*, Bills of exchange and promissory notes.*Prosecutions*, see *infra*, Offenses against liquor laws and prosecutions thereunder.*Public buildings*, see *infra*, Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.*Punishment*, see *infra*, Imprisonment.

Purchaser:

Purchaser's criminal liability, see *infra*, Criminal liability of purchaser.

Quantity:

Sales in quantity not authorized by license, 17-332

Questions of law and fact:

Engaging in or pursuing business of selling intoxicating liquors without license, 17-379

Liability of master, 17-368

Medicinal and toilet preparations containing alcohol, 17-204

Whether liquor is intoxicating, 23-577

Quo warranto:

Revocation of license, 17-267

Recommendation of petition or application, 17-247

Amendments, 17-248

Consent of resident property owners, or freeholders living in vicinity, see *infra*, Consent.

Eligibility of applicant, 17-244

Necessity of recommendation, 17-247

Right to withdraw signature, 17-248

What signing is sufficient, 17-248

Who is qualified to sign recommendation, 17-247

Women, 17-248

Recovery, see *infra*, Actions.

Refusal to sell liquors, 17-315

Regulate, 17-227, 284

Remonstrances or counter petitions, 17-250

Allegations, 17-251

Amendments, 17-251

Before whom filed, 17-250

Filing of remonstrance, 17-250

Form, 17-251

Hearing of application and remonstrance, see *infra*, Hearing of application and remonstrance.

Right to remonstrate, 17-250

Time of filing, 17-250

Withdrawal, 17-251

Repeal of ordinances, 17-290

Repeal of statute, see *infra*, Revocation of license.

Replevin, 24-480, 499

Report:

Violation of statute requiring keeping of statement and making report of manufacture and sale, 17-366

Residence, 17-239

Eligibility of applicant to license, 17-239

Res judicata:

Effect of acquittal or conviction of other offense involving same sale, 17-379

Effect of prior conviction or acquittal of same or similar offense, 17-384

Restrain, 17-227, 284

Retail sales by manufacturer, 17-354

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

Revenue laws, see **REVENUE LAWS**.

Review:

Approval of bond, 17-276

Revocation of license, 17-269

Review of action of licensing authorities, 17-257

Appeal, 17-257

Certiorari, 17-258

Mandamus, 17-260

Revocation of license, 17-262

Action based on revocation of license, 17-261

Arbitrary exercise of power, 17-264

By repeal, 17-263

Certiorari, 17-269

Complaint, 17-267

Constitutionality of statutes, 17-215

Discretion, 17-264

Disorderly assemblages, 17-265

Errors of law reviewed, 17-269

Evidence, 17-269

Findings, 17-269

Formal proceedings necessary, 17-267

Grounds for revoking license, 17-264

Hearing, 17-269

Judgment, 17-269

Jurisdiction to revoke licenses, 17-263

Jury trial, 17-269

Keeping disorderly place, 17-264

License improvidently granted, 17-266

Mandamus, 17-267

Municipal licenses, 17-287

Nature of proceedings, 17-266

Notice to licensee of proceedings, 17-268

Power to revoke, 17-262

General rules, 17-262

No repeal by implication, 17-263

Proceedings to revoke licenses, 17-266

Prohibited distance of church, 17-266

Quo warranto, 17-267

Recovery back of fees, 17-272

Repeal by implication, 17-263

Repeal of statute, 17-263

Review, 17-269

Sales after, 17-329

Sales by women, 17-265

Sales to minors, 17-265

Statutes under which conviction renders license void, 17-266

Sunday sales, 17-264

Verification, 17-268

Violation of liquor law, 17-264

Who may institute, 17-267

Who may institute proceedings, 17-267

Rum, 17-199

Sales (see *infra*, Place of sale; What constitutes sale):

Actions, see *infra*, *Actions*,

Being common seller, see *infra*, *Common seller*.

Breach of screen laws, 17-381

Churches, see *infra*, Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.

Clubs, see *infra*, Societies and clubs.

Constitutionality of statutes forbidding sale, 17-206

Constitutionality of statutes prohibiting sales to certain classes, 17-212

Constitutionality of statutes regulating sale of intoxicating liquors, 17-208

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

Sales, cont'd.

Contract rights as affected by liquor laws, see *infra*, Property and contract rights as affected by liquor laws.

Contracts of sale made in another state, see *infra*, Private international law.

Criminal law, see *infra*, Offenses against liquor laws and prosecutions thereunder.

Druggists and drug clerks, see *infra*, Druggists.

Effect of prior conviction or acquittal of same or similar offense, 17-384

Employment of women in saloon, 17-382

Engaging in or pursuing business of selling intoxicating liquors without a license, 17-379

Entire and divisible contracts of sale, 17-311

Free negroes, 17-344

Furnishing intoxicating liquor to constables, 17-367

Giving away intoxicating liquors, see *infra*, Gifts.

Habitual drunkards, see **HABITUAL DRUNKARDS**.

Houses of ill fame, see *infra*, Disorderly houses.

Husband and wife, see *infra*, Husband and wife.

Illegal manufacture and sales by manufacturer, see *infra*, Manufacture.

Illegal sales by tavern keeper, hotel keeper, and innkeeper, see *infra*, Inns and innkeepers.

Illegal sales by wholesale dealers, see *infra*, Wholesale dealers.

Illegal transportation, 17-380

Importation and sale of intoxicating liquors into Alaska, 17-382

Indians, see *infra*, Indians.

Infants, see *infra*, Minors.

Informers, see *infra*, Informers.

Intemperate habits, see **HABITUAL DRUNKARDS**.

Intoxicated persons (see **HABITUAL DRUNKARDS**), 17-341

Jurisdiction of prosecutions under liquor laws, 17-383

Keeping disorderly houses, see *infra*, Disorderly houses.

Keeping intoxicating liquors for unlawful sale, see *infra*, Keeping intoxicating liquors for unlawful sale.

Keeping tippling house, 17-371

Keeping winery for women, 17-382

Landlord and tenant, see *infra*, Landlord and tenant.

Liability as affected by ignorance of intoxicating properties of liquors, 17-384

Licenses, see *infra*, Constitutionality of license laws.

Licenses, see *infra*, Licenses; Sales without license.

Limitation, 17-384

Liquor to be drunk on premises, see *infra*, Liquor to be drunk on premises.

Maintaining liquor nuisance, see *infra*, Nuisance.

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.***Sales, *cont'd.***

- Maintaining place, building, tenement, etc., for unlawful keeping or sale of intoxicating liquors, see infra, Place.*
- Master and servant, see infra, Master and servant.*
- Meaning of sale, 17-229
- Medicinal purposes, 17-359
- Minors, see infra, Minors.*
- Municipal control of liquor traffic, see infra, Municipal control of liquor traffic.*
- Nuisance, see infra, Nuisance.*
- Offenses against liquor laws and prosecutions thereunder, see infra, Offenses against liquor laws and prosecutions thereunder.*
- Partners, 17-394
- Permitting drunkenness, 17-371
- Permitting or suffering gaming in drinking house, 17-371
- Permitting unlawful assemblies, 17-371
- Physicians, see infra, Physicians and surgeons.*
- Place of sale, see infra, Place of sale.*
- Property and contract rights as affected by liquor laws, see infra, Property and contract rights as affected by liquor laws.*
- Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days, see infra, Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days.*
- Sales not protected by license, 17-332
- Sale to make test case, 17-346
- Sales without giving bond, see infra, Bonds.*
- Sales without license, see infra, Sales without license.*
- Schools, see infra, Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.*
- Selling or keeping open for sale during prohibited hours, see infra, Selling or keeping open for sale during prohibited hours.*
- Selling without having paid occupation tax or posted receipt, 17-366
- Separable contract, 17-311
- Slaves, 17-344
- Social clubs, see infra, Societies and clubs.*
- Test cases, 17-346
- Theatres, see infra, Theatres.*
- Town agent system of license and sales, see infra, Town agent system of license and sales.*
- Violation of statute requiring keeping of statement and making report of manufacture and sale, 17-366
- Void license, 17-331
- What constitutes sale, see infra, What constitutes sale.*
- What is place of sale, see infra, Place of sale.*
- Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days, 17-346
- Adjoining or disconnected rooms used for drinking, 17-350
- Constitutionality of statutes, 17-212
- Druggists, 17-357

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.***Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days, *cont'd.***

- Election day (see LOCAL OPTION), 17-347, 348
- "Act regulating elections," 17-229
- Invalidity, 17-348
- Sale of liquor on election day a corrupt practice, 10-793
- Sales or gifts of liquor, 10-854
- Title and subject-matter of statutes, 17-229
- What is, 17-347
- Family, 17-346
- Former acquittal or conviction, 17-352
- Guests, 17-346, 351
- Innkeepers, 17-351
- Keeping open, 17-349
- Keeping open on election day, 17-348
- Keeping open on Sunday, 17-348
- License no protection, 17-346
- Municipal regulations, 17-287, 288
- Opening to do work, 17-350
- Ordinances prohibiting sales on Sundays and election days, 17-287, 288
- Permission of election judges, 17-348
- Prosecutions for keeping open on Sundays, 17-352
- Prosecutions for Sunday sales or gifts, 17-352
- Publicans, 17-351
- Revocation of license, 17-264
- Sales not element of keeping open, 17-348
- Sales or gifts on election day, 17-347
- Sales or gifts on Sunday, 17-346
- Saloon, 17-349
- Same room used for drinking and for other purposes, 17-350
- Selling or keeping open on legal holidays, 17-349
- Selling or keeping open on Sunday by publicans, innkeepers, etc., 15-512; 17-351
- Sundays and holidays, 15-512; 17-351
- Disorderly houses, 9-522
- Travelers, 17-351
- What are legal holidays, 17-349
- What constitutes keeping open on prohibited days, 17-349
- What hours included in election day, 17-347, 348
- What rooms are within prohibition, 17-350
- Sales to intoxicated persons, 17-341
- Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.:
- Carrying intoxicating liquors to church, 17-364
- Churches, 17-362
- Constitutionality of statute, 17-214
- Public buildings, 17-364
- Revocation of license, 17-266
- Schools, 17-362, 363
- Sales without license, 17-328
- After expiration of license, 17-329
- After revocation of license, 17-329
- Before issuance of license, 17-329
- Burden of proving license or no license, 17-330
- General rule, 17-328
- Impossibility of obtaining license, 17-329

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Sales without license, *cont'd*
 - Mandamus to compel issuance of license, 17-330
 - Motive immaterial, 17-330
 - Offense different from selling without liquor license, 17-379
 - Offense of engaging in or pursuing the business of selling intoxicating liquors different from selling without license, 17-379
 - Question for jury, 17-380
 - Sales exempted from operation of license laws, 17-328
 - Single act, 17-379
 - Single sale constitutes offense, 17-328
 - Tippling houses, 17-371
 - Wrongful refusal of license, 17-330
- Saloon, 24-1177
- Schools, see *infra*, Sales within prohibited distance of churches, schools, etc.
- Screen laws:
 - Breach of screen laws, 17-381
 - Constitutionality of screen laws, 17-213
 - Illustrations, 17-381, 382
 - Offense, 17-381
 - Partial obstruction of view, 17-381
 - Prohibiting obstructions during business hours, 17-214
 - What constitutes breach of law, 17-381, 382
- Searches, see SEARCHES AND SEIZURES.
- Seizures, see SEARCHES AND SEIZURES.
- Selling or keeping open for sale during prohibited hours, 17-352
 - Constitutionality of statutes, 17-212
 - Constitutionality of statutes prohibiting sales and requiring closing of saloons at certain times, 17-212
 - Municipal regulations, 17-288
 - Ordinances, 17-288
- Sentence and punishment, see *infra*, Imprisonment.
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 17-311
- Sheriffs and constables:
 - Furnishing intoxicating liquor to constables, 17-367
- Single sale, 5-73
- Slavery, 17-344
- Social clubs, see *infra*, Societies and clubs.
- Societies and clubs, 17-360
 - Clubs organized to evade liquor laws, 17-360
 - Furnishing of intoxicating liquors by social clubs, 17-360
 - Furnishing of liquors by *bona fide* social clubs to members, 17-361
 - Sales by clubs to persons not members, 17-360
 - Statutes mentioning clubs, 17-362
 - Where there is no legislation specially mentioning clubs, 17-361
- Spirits, 26-151
 - Fermented liquor distinguished from spirits, 12-1085
- Spirituous and intoxicating liquors distinguished, 17-197
- Spirituous liquors, 17-197, 200, 202
- Statutes, see *infra*, Constitutionality of liquor laws; Title and subject-matter of statutes.
- Strong beer, 17-200

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Sundays and holidays, see *infra*, Sales, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days.
- Suretyship (see *infra*, License bonds):
 - Actions on bonds, see *infra*, Actions.
- Sweet spirits of nitre, 17-198
- Tavern keeper, see *infra*, Inns and innkeepers.
- Taxation (see REVENUE LAWS; see *infra*, License fees; Licenses):
 - Constitutionality, 17-222
 - Equality and uniformity, 17-223
 - License fees not taxes, 17-223
 - Power of legislature to impose taxes or license fees, 17-222
 - Taxation of liquor traffic not license to sell, 17-224
 - Constitutionality of statutes discriminating against liquors of other states and countries, 17-216
 - General rule, 17-216
 - Illustrations, 17-217
 - Statutes held to violate interstate commerce clause, 17-217
 - Uniform taxation unobjectionable, 17-217
 - Constitutionality of statutes making judgments for fines and taxes liens on leased property, 17-219
- Term of license, 17-235
- Test cases, 17-346
- Theatres:
 - Giving or furnishing intoxicating liquor in theatres, 17-365
- Time, computation of, 17-236
- Tippling houses, 9-521; 17-371; 28-226
 - Declaring disorderly tippling houses nuisances, 17-227
 - Definition, 17-371
 - Drinking on premises, 17-372
 - Keeping open, 17-372
 - Meaning of the term, 17-371
 - Plurality of sales, 17-372
 - Sales without license, 17-372
 - Tippling houses and saloons, 9-521
- Title and subject matter of statutes, 17-227
 - Declaring disorderly tippling houses nuisances, 17-227
 - "Dramshop," 17-228
 - Incorporation, 17-229
 - Nature of constitutional provisions, 17-227
 - Object of constitutional provisions, 17-227
 - Regulating elections, 17-229
 - "Sale," 17-229
 - Statutes held invalid under title "to regulate" or "restrain," 17-227
 - What enactments valid under title "to prohibit," 17-228
 - What enactments valid under title "to regulate" or "restrain," 17-227
 - Who may question validity of statutes, 17-230
- Town agent system of license and sales, 17-274
 - Bond, 17-279
 - Constitutionality, 17-221
 - Duties of agent, 17-280
 - Nature, 17-279
 - Necessity of appointment, 17-279
 - No person can sell unless appointed as agent, 17-279

INTOXICATING LIQUORS, *cont'd.*

- Town agent system of license and sales, *con.*
 - Power of agent, 17-280
 - Town officer, 17-279
- Trafficking in intoxicating liquors, 28-444
- Transfer*, see *infra*, Assignment or transfer of license.
- Transportation*, see *infra*, Illegal transportation.
- Trover and conversion, 17-303
- United States:
 - Federal license no protection in violating state laws, 17-238
- Unlicensed druggists, 17-355
- Vinous liquors, 29-1061
- Violation of liquor law*, see *infra*, Offenses against liquor laws and prosecutions thereunder.
- Void license, 17-331
- What constitutes sale, 17-297
 - Agreement to pay necessary, 17-297
 - Agreement to sell, 17-297
 - Barter, 17-298
 - Credit sales, 17-297
 - Drinking of liquor unnecessary, 17-298
 - Exchange, 17-298
 - General rule, 17-297
 - Gift, 17-298
 - Giving or furnishing as act of hospitality, 17-298
 - Illustrations, 17-297, 298
 - Loan, 17-298
 - Nominal payment, 17-297
 - Prescription by physician, 17-298
 - Property must pass, 17-297
- What liquors and compounds thereof are within prohibition of statutes, 17-198
- Whiskey, 17-198
- Wholesale dealers:
 - Illegal sales by wholesale dealers, 17-353
- Wilson act*, see *infra*, Interstate and foreign traffic in intoxicating liquors as affected by state liquor laws.
- Wine, 17-199
- Women:
 - Constitutionality of statutes prohibiting employment of women, 17-213
 - Employment of women in saloons, 17-382
 - Keeping winerom for women, 17-382
 - Offense against liquor laws, 17-382
 - Ordinances prohibiting employment of women in saloons, 17-289
 - Recommendation of petition or application, 17-248
 - Revocation of license, 17-265
 - Right to license, 17-240

INTOXICATION, 17-398

See ALCOHOLISM, INTEMPERANCE, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE); HABITUAL DRUNKARDS; INSANITY; INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

Accident insurance, 1-318

Agency:

Intoxication of principal, 1-940

Arrest:

Arrest of drunken person without warrant, 2-876

Assault and battery, 17-411, 413

Assault with intent to kill, 17-411

Assault with intent to rape, 17-411

Evidence of intoxication not competent, 17-412

Assignments, 2-1012

INTOXICATION, *cont'd.*

Assignments, *cont'd.*

Civil damages, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.

Attempts to commit crime, 3-263

Auctions and auctioneers, 3-492

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 4-165

Complete intoxication, 4-165

General rule, 4-165

Whether paper void or voidable, 4-165

Bonds, 4-627

Breach of promise of marriage, 4-899, 900

Bribery, 17-413

Burglary, 17-412

Civil damage acts, see CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS.

Contracts, 17-399

Degree of intoxication, 17-402

Degree of intoxication necessary, 17-401

Drunkenness acquired for purpose of fraud, 17-400

Effect of intoxication in absence of fraud of other contracting party, 17-399

Effect of intoxication on contracts between near relatives, 17-400

Fraud, 17-402

Intoxication question for jury, 17-401

Rights of innocent third persons, 17-400

Rule that excessive intoxication avoids responsibility, 17-399

Status of contracts of intoxicated persons in case of fraud of other party, 17-402

Where contract is implied, 17-403

Whether contract void or merely voidable, 17-401

Who may avoid contracts, 17-401

Contributory negligence, see CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE.

Counterfeiting, 7-883; 17-412

Evidence, 7-896

Crimes in which specific intent is necessary element, 17-406

Applications of rule in prosecutions for particular offenses, 17-408

Assault, see *infra*, Assault and battery.

Bribery, see *infra*, Bribery.

Burglary, see *infra*, Burglary.

Capacity to form intent question for jury, 17-407

Cases in which specific intent is not element of crime, 17-413

Competency and sufficiency of evidence to prove intoxication, 17-408

Counterfeiting, see *infra*, Counterfeiting.

Degree of intoxication, 17-407

Forgery, see *infra*, Forgery.

Homicide, see *infra*, Murder and manslaughter.

Intent not element of crime, 17-413

Intoxicated persons may be capable of forming intent, 17-408

Intoxication as affecting intent, 17-406

Larceny, see *infra*, Larceny.

Manslaughter, 17-413

Murder and manslaughter, see *infra*, Murder and manslaughter.

Murder in second degree, 17-413

Necessity for caution in applying rule, 17-407

Perjury, see *infra*, Perjury.

Rape, see *infra*, Rape.

Robbery, see *infra*, Robbery.

Statement of rule, 17-406

INTOXICATION, cont'd.

Crimes in which specific intent is necessary element, *cont'd.*

Suicide, see *infra*, *Suicide*.

What degree of intoxication will merit consideration, 17-407

Criminal law:

Aggravation of crime, 17-404

Assault and battery, see *infra*, *Assault and battery*.

Bribery, see *infra*, *Bribery*.

Burglary, see *infra*, *Burglary*.

Cases in which specific intent is not element of crime, 17-413

Counterfeiting, see *infra*, *Counterfeiting*.

Crimes in which specific intent is necessary element, see *infra*, *Crimes in which specific intent is necessary element*.

Delirium tremens, 17-414

Express malice, 17-406

Dipsomaniacs, 17-415

Forgery, see *infra*, *Forgery*.

Insane persons drunk at time of committing act, 17-416

Insanity from use of intoxicants, 17-414

Intent not element of crime, 17-413

Intoxication as affecting responsibility for crime, 17-403

Involuntary intoxication, 17-414

Larceny, see *infra*, *Larceny*.

Malice, 17-406

Murder, see *infra*, *Murder and manslaughter*.

Perjury, see *infra*, *Perjury*.

Persons afflicted with fixed insanity from use of intoxicants, 17-414

Persons mentally diseased from use of intoxicants, 17-414

Rape, see *infra*, *Rape*.

Robbery, see *infra*, *Robbery*.

Suicide, see *infra*, *Suicide*.

Under what circumstances and for what purposes evidence of voluntary intoxication admissible, 17-406

Voluntary intoxication no excuse for crime, see *infra*, *Voluntary intoxication no excuse for crime*.

Cruelty to animals, 8-454

Damages, see *CIVIL DAMAGE ACTS*.

Deeds (see *infra*, *Contracts*), 9-123

Extent of intoxication, 9-123

General rule, 9-123

Habitual drunkenness, 9-123

Intoxication alone, 9-123

Ratification, 9-124

Undue influence, 9-123

Definition, 17-399

Degree of intoxication, 17-401, 402, 407, 410

Delirium tremens, 9-194; 17-414

Dipsomania, 9-457; 17-415

Divorce:

Condonation, 9-824

Cruelty, 9-808, 840

Delirium tremens, 9-840

Drunkenness as cruelty, 9-800, 801

Failure to support, 9-815

Habitual drunkenness, 9-813

Definition, 9-814

Habit acquired after marriage, 9-815

Habit must be continuous, 9-814

Habit must be fixed, 9-814

INTOXICATION, cont'd.

Divorce, cont'd.

Habitual drunkenness, *cont'd.*

Nature and extent of habit, 9-814

Statutory terms, 9-813

Wasting estate, 9-815

Drunkards, see *HABITUAL DRUNKARDS*.

Drunkenness (see *HABITUAL DRUNKARDS*), 10-276

Evidence:

Competency and sufficiency of evidence to prove intoxication, 17-408

Executors and administrators:

Removal, 11-824

Expert and opinion evidence:

Nonexpert testimony, 12-490

False imprisonment:

Delay in presentment on account of prisoner's intoxication, 12-747

Family agreements or settlements, 12-877

Fellow servants:

General reputation for drunkenness, 12-1026

Foreclosure of mortgages:

Defense, 13-817

Forgery, 17-413

Fraud:

Drunkenness acquired for purpose of fraud, 17-400

Status of contracts of intoxicated persons in case of fraud of other party, 17-402

Grand juries, 17-1297

Habitual drunkards, see *HABITUAL DRUNKARDS*.

Homicide, see *infra*, *Murder and manslaughter*.

Implied contract, 17-403

Insanity:

Insane persons drunk at time of committing act, 17-416

Responsibility for crime of persons mentally diseased from use of intoxicants, 17-414

Temporary insanity, 17-405

Insurance, see *ALCOHOLISM, INTemperance, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE)*.

Intent (see *infra*, *Crimes in which specific intent is necessary element*):

Cases in which specific intent is not element of crime, 17-413

Jury and jury trial, 17-1117, 1234

Larceny, 17-412

Libel and slander, 18-951

Clergymen, 18-965

Drunkenness no defense, 18-1075

Mitigation of damages, 18-1109

Life insurance, see *ALCOHOLISM, INTemperance, AND NARCOTICS (IN INSURANCE)*.

Malice, 17-406

Mania a potu, 20-554

Marriage, 19-1164

Master and servant, see *MASTER AND SERVANT*.

Masters of vessels:

Forfeiture of wages, 20-230

Murder and manslaughter, 17-408

Degree of intoxication, 17-410

Evidence of intoxication competent to show absence of premeditation, 17-409

Illustrations, 17-414

Intent, 17-410

INTOXICATION, *cont'd.***Murder and manslaughter, *cont'd.***

Intent not element of crime, 17-413

Intoxication as reducing degree of murder, 17-411, 413; 21-169

Manslaughter, 17-413

Murder in first degree, 17-411; 21-169

Murder in second degree, 17-413; 21-169

Provocation, 17-410

Reduction of offense to murder in second degree, 17-409

Reduction to manslaughter, 17-409

Threats and menaces, 17-410

Perjury, 17-413; 22-689

Police power, 22-926

Public officers:

Removal, 23-449, 451

Question of law and fact, 17-401

Capacity to form intent, 17-407

Railroads, 23-749, 767

Rape, 17-413; 23-848

Assault with intent to commit rape, 17-411

Ratification, 7-144

Robbery, 17-412

Specific performance, 26-20

Suicide, 17-412

Temporary insanity, 17-405

Testamentary capacity, 28-84

Undue influence, see **UNDUE INFLUENCE**.

Voluntary intoxication no excuse for crime, 17-403

Constitutional infirmity, 17-405

Drunkenness an aggravation of crime, 17-404

Drunkenness causing unreasonable belief of danger, 17-405

Express malice, 17-406

General rule, 17-403

Intoxication rendering person unconscious of his acts, 17-405

Malice, 17-406

Temporary insanity, 17-405

Unconscious, 17-405

Under what circumstances and for what purposes evidence of voluntary intoxication admissible, 17-406

Voluntary intoxication for purpose of committing crime, 17-404

Witnesses, 30-935

IN TRANSITU, 17-416See **STOPPAGE IN TRANSITU**.**INTRINSIC, 17-416**

Intrinsic value, 17-416

INTRODUCE, 17-416**INTROMISSION, 17-416****INTRUDE, 17-416****INTRUDER, 17-417**See **DE FACTO OFFICERS; PUBLIC OFFICERS; TRESPASS**.

Real property, 17-417

INTRUSION, 17-417

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 17-417

INTRUSTED, 17-417**INURE, 17-417****INVALID, 17-417**

Void and invalid in the sense of voidable, 17-418

INVALIDATED, 17-418**INVASION, 17-418****INVEIGLE, 17-418**See **ABDUCTION; KIDNAPPING**.**INVENTED WORD, 17-419****INVENTION, 17-419**See **PATENTS**.*Master and servant*, see **MASTER AND SERVANT**.*Turntables*, see **TURNABLES**.**INVENTOR, see COPYRIGHT; PATENTS.****INVENTORY, 17-419**See **EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS**.*Distress*, see **DISTRESS**.*Exemptions from execution*, see **EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION)**.*Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see **INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY**.

Invoice, 17-478

IN VENTRE SA MERE, see EN VENTRE SA MERE.**INVERSE ORDER OF ALIENATION, see MARSHALING ASSETS.****INVEST — INVESTMENT, 17-420; 30-712**See **INVESTMENTS**.

Mortgages, 17-438

"Invest in" means purchase as distinguished from mortgage, 17-438

Purchase:

"Invest in" means purchase as distinguished from mortgage, 17-438

INVESTIGATE — INVESTIGATION, 17-421**INVESTITURE, 17-422****INVESTMENTS, 17-420 423, 438**See **LOANS**.

Agency:

Liability for misconduct of agents, 17-472

Skill and diligence required of agent, 17-1065

Authority to make certain investments, see *infra*, Determination as to nature of investments.

Banks and banking:

Deposit for investment, 3-824

Deposits in bank, 17-452

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Loan on promissory note unauthorized, 17-449

Bonds of Confederate states, 17-443

Doctrine of federal court that all investments in Confederate bonds improper, 17-444

Investments in Confederate bonds authorized, 17-443

Investments in Confederate bonds unauthorized, 17-444

Investments of Confederate money in Confederate bonds, 17-444

Investments of Confederate notes, 17-444

Statutes authorizing investments in Confederate bonds unconstitutional and void, 17-444

Business:

Continuation of established business, 17-441

Employment in business or speculation, 17-450

Using trust funds in business or speculations, 17-469

Election of beneficiary, 17-471

Illustrations, 17-470, 471

Volume XXXI.

INVESTMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Business, *cont'd.*
 - Using trust funds in business or speculations, *cont'd.*
 - Liability to replace amounts used, 17-469
 - Limitation of right of election, 17-471
 - Right of beneficiary to profits realized by fiduciary, 17-470
- Business, continuation of established, 17-441
- Change of investments, 17-459
 - Express power to vary investments, 17-460
 - General rule, 17-459
 - Implied power to change instruments, 17-461
 - In favor, 17-459
 - Investment made by creator of trust, 17-461
 - Power by statute, 17-460
 - Provisions of trust instrument, 17-460
 - Specific securities held in trust, 17-461
 - Statement of rule, 17-459
 - Statutory power, 17-460
 - When change is to the advantage of beneficiary, 17-460
 - When insecure, 17-459
 - When investments may be changed, 17-459
 - Where specific securities are given in trust, 17-461
- Cofiduciaries:
 - Liability for misconduct of cofiduciaries, 17-472
 - Loans to cofiduciaries, 17-454
- Commingleing trust funds with individual funds, 17-468
- Confederate money (see *infra*, Bonds of Confederate states):
 - Extent of liability for loss of Confederate money, 17-468
- Confusion of goods:
 - Commingleing trust funds with individual funds, 17-468
- Consent of beneficiary, 17-430
- Consent of beneficiary to improper investments, 17-476
 - Assent of one of several beneficiaries, 17-477
 - Beneficiary must be competent to act, 17-476
 - Beneficiary must have been fully informed, 17-477
 - Burden of proof, 17-477
 - Noninterference before interest has come into possession, 17-477
 - Rule stated, 17-476
- Constitutional law:
 - Corporate stock, 17-451
 - Statutes authorizing investments, 17-444
 - Statutes authorizing investments in Confederate bonds, 17-444
- Construction of particular directions or powers, 17-438
 - Corporate stock or security, 17-440
 - General rules, 17-438
 - Illustrations, 17-439, 440
 - In names of fiduciaries, 17-441
 - Investments in mortgage of leasehold estates not authorized, 17-439
 - Loans on personal security, 17-440

INVESTMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Construction of particular directions or powers, *cont'd.*
 - Real estate, 17-438
 - Illustrations, 17-438, 439
 - "Invest in" means purchase as distinguished from mortgage, 17-438
 - Power to invest in real estate, 17-438
 - Real securities, 17-439
 - Specified amount in a particular way, 17-441
 - To continue established business, 17-441
- Continuation of established business, 17-441
- Corporate security:
 - Construction of particular directions or powers, 17-439
- Corporate stock (see *infra*, Stock and stockholders), 17-441
- Courts, see *infra*, Supervision of courts.
- Creator of trust:
 - Change of investments made by creator of trust, 17-461
 - Rule as to investments by creator of trust, 17-454
- Definition, 17-425
- Deposits in bank, 17-452
- Designation of fiduciary capacity in which investments are held, 17-456
 - Addition of words indicating fiduciary capacity sufficient, 17-457
 - Extent of liability for investments or deposits in individual name, 17-457
 - Proper form for investments, 17-457
 - Rule applies though fiduciary acted in good faith, 17-456
 - Rule stated, 17-456
- Determination as to nature of investments, 17-428
 - Authority to make certain investments, 17-429
 - Consent of beneficiary, 17-430
 - Investments expressly authorized by instrument from which fiduciary derives his authority, 17-429
 - Construction of particular directions or powers, see *infra*, Construction of particular directions or powers.
 - Courts, see *infra*, Supervision of courts.
 - Discretion of fiduciary, 17-434
 - Express directions, 17-428
 - Express directions of creator of trust, 17-428
 - Investments expressly forbidden, 17-429
 - Rule stated, 17-428
 - When directions may be departed from, 17-429
 - Where investment directed is not obtainable, 17-429
 - Where investment directed is unsafe, 17-429
 - Provisions of instrument creating trust, 17-428
- Statutory provisions:
 - Fiduciary protected in making investments, 17-431
 - Retrospective statutes, 17-431
 - Statutes regulating the subjects, 17-430
 - Statutes usually permissive merely, 17-431

INVESTMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Determination as to nature of investments, *cont'd.*
 - Supervision of courts, see *infra*, Supervision of courts.
- Different trusts:
 - Separate investments of funds held on different trusts, 17-455
- Diligence:
 - Measure of diligence required, 17-437
 - Real securities, 17-446
- Directions (see *infra*, Determination as to nature of investments):
 - Construction of particular directions or powers, see *infra*, Construction of particular directions or powers.
 - Express directions of creator of trust, 17-428
 - Liability for failure to make investment directed by trust instrument, 17-463
 - Right of fiduciary to apply to court for directions, 17-432
 - Whether fiduciary must apply to court for directions, 17-432
- Discretion of fiduciary, 17-434
- Duty to invest (see *infra*, Liability for failure to invest), 17-426
 - Circumstances may justify a failure to invest, 17-427
 - Exceptional circumstances, 17-427
 - Express direction to invest, 17-426
 - General duty to invest, 17-426
 - Reasonable time, see *infra*, Time allowed within which to invest.
 - Time allowed within which to invest, see *infra*, Time allowed within which to invest.
- Election, see *infra*, Option of beneficiary as to adopting improper investments.
- Executors and administrators, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.
- Failure to invest, see *infra*, Duty to invest.
- Fiduciary capacity, see *infra*, Designation of fiduciary capacity in which investments are held.
- Fraud:
 - Order of court obtained by fraud, 17-433
- Good faith (see *infra*, Designation of fiduciary capacity in which investments are held; Interest), 17-435
 - Losses on investments, 17-464
 - Requirement of good faith, 17-435
- Government or public securities, 17-438, 442
 - Annuities of which the government is pledged to pay the principal, 17-443
 - Bonds of Confederate states, 17-443
 - Bonds of quasi-public corporations, 17-438
 - Distinction between investment of United States and of Confederate money, 17-444
 - English consols, 17-443
 - General rule, 17-438
 - Government annuity, 17-443
 - Government or parliamentary stocks or funds, 17-438
 - Illustrations, 17-438
 - Investments of Confederate money in Confederate bonds, 17-444
 - Mortgages, 17-438
 - Municipal debentures, 17-438

INVESTMENTS, *cont'd.*

- Government or public securities, *cont'd.*
 - Only proper securities in absence of other directions, 17-442
 - Proper investments, 17-442
 - Purchase, 17-438
 - Purchase at a premium, 17-443
- Guardian and ward, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.
- Improper investments, see *infra*, Consent of beneficiary to improper investments; Option of beneficiary as to adopting improper investments.
- Income to beneficiaries, 17-457
 - Duty of fiduciary to secure, 17-457
 - Rate of interest on investments, see *infra*, Rate of interest on investments.
 - Rights as between life tenants and remaindermen, 17-458
- In names of fiduciaries, 17-441
- Instructions, see *infra*, Directions.
- Insurance, see INSURANCE.
- Interest (see *infra*, Rate of interest on investments):
 - Compound interest, 17-474
 - Distinction between cases of bad faith and of mere negligence, 17-473
 - Improper and unauthorized investments, 17-467
 - Liability of fiduciary, 17-472
 - Rate, interest which should be charged against fiduciary, 17-473
 - Rate of interest, 17-457, 472
 - Simple or compound interest, 17-474
- Interpretation and construction, see *infra*, Construction of particular directions or powers.
- Invest, 17-420, 438
- Liability for failure to invest (see *infra*, Duty to invest), 17-462
 - Existence of liability, 17-462
 - Extent of liability, 17-462
 - Interest, 17-462
 - Liability for failure to invest generally, 17-462
 - Liability for failure to make investments directed by trust instrument, 17-463
 - Losses of principal, 17-462
 - Where trustee has option to invest in government or real securities, 17-463
- Liability of fiduciaries, 17-462
 - Effect of beneficiary's consent to or acquiescence in improper investment, see *infra*, Consent of beneficiary to improper investments.
 - Effect of provision in trust instrument exonerating fiduciary from liability for losses, 17-477
 - Improper investment, see *infra*, Consent of beneficiary to improper investments.
 - Improperly disposing of investments, 17-471
 - Interest, see *infra*, Interest.
 - Liability for failure to invest, see *infra*, Liability for failure to invest.
 - Liability for losses on investments, see *infra*, Losses on investments.
 - Limitation of actions, 17-478
 - Mingling trust funds with individual funds, see *infra*, Mingling trust funds with individual funds.
 - Misconduct of agents, 17-472
 - Misconduct of fiduciaries, 17-472

INVESTMENTS, *cont'd.*Liability of fiduciaries, *cont'd.*

Option of beneficiary as to adopting improper investments, see *infra*, Option of beneficiary as to adopting improper investments.

Use of trust funds in business or speculation, see *infra*, Business.

Loans on personal security, 17-440, 448

Construction of particular directions or powers, 17-440

Necessity for sureties, 17-450

Not necessarily improper, 17-449

Not proper investment, 17-449

Prevailing rules as to impropriety, 17-448

Promissory notes, 17-449

View that such loans may be made, 17-449

Loans to co-fiduciaries, 17-454

Loans without security, 17-436

Losses on investments, 17-464

Bad faith, 17-464

Extent of liability for loss of Confederate money, 17-468

General rule, 17-464

General rule as to when fiduciaries are not responsible for losses, 17-465

Improper investments, 17-466

Individual funds similarly invested, 17-467

Interest, 17-466

Investment must be proper and authorized, 17-465

Liability to make good losses resulting from failure to invest, 17-464

Loss caused by wrong of *cestui que trust*, 17-468

Manner of enforcing liability, 17-467

Negligence, 17-464

No responsibility for losses not attributable to bad faith, unsound judgment, or negligence, 17-465

Refunding entire amount improperly invested, 17-467

Trust instrument exonerating fiduciary from liability for losses, 17-477

Unauthorized investment, 17-466

Unsound judgment, 17-464

Mingling trust funds with individual funds, 17-468

Mortgages (see *infra*, Real securities), 17-438

Municipal debentures, 17-438

Names of fiduciaries (see *infra*, Designation of fiduciary capacity in which investments are held), 17-441

Nature of investments, see *infra*, Determination as to nature of investments.

Negligence (see *infra*, Losses on investments):

Fiduciary must act with skill and prudence, 17-446

Measure of diligence required, 17-437

Sound business judgment and proper care, 17-435

Option of beneficiary as to adopting improper investments, 17-475

Beneficiary bound by acceptance of investment, 17-475

Right to adopt some investments and reject others, 17-475

INVESTMENTS, *cont'd.*

Option of beneficiary as to adopting improper investments, *cont'd.*

Rule stated, 17-475

Personal securities, see *infra*, Loans on personal security.

Private international law, 17-454

Promissory note, loans on, 17-449

Propriety of particular investments (see *infra*, Determination as to nature of investments), 17-441

Corporate bonds, see *infra*, Stock and stockholders.

Deposit in bank, 17-452

Employment in business or speculation, 17-450

Government or public securities, see *infra*, Government or public securities.

Loans to co-fiduciaries, 17-454

Purchase of real estate, 17-453

Rule as to investments made by creator of trust, 17-454

Public securities (see *infra*, Government or public securities), 17-438

Purchase, 17-438

Rate of interest on investments, 17-457, 472, 473

Circumstances of *cestuis que trustent* cannot prevent application of rule, 17-458

Compound interest in, 17-458

General rule, 17-457

Usurious interest, 17-458

Real estate (see *infra*, Construction of particular directions or powers), 17-438, 453

Purchase of real estate, 17-454

Real securities (see *infra*, Construction of particular directions or powers), 17-439, 445

Care in selecting security, 17-446

Construction of particular directions or powers, 17-439

Depreciation of property after loan is made thereon, 17-448

English two-thirds rule, 17-447

Fiduciaries must use their own judgment, 17-446

Fiduciary must act with skill and prudence, 17-446

Fiduciary must see that security is sufficient, 17-446

Hazardous or speculative securities, 17-447

Junior mortgages, 17-448

Margin of security, 17-447

Mortgages, 17-448

Proper investments, 17-445

When excessive loan may be sustained as part, 17-448

Reasonable time, see *infra*, Time allowed within which to invest.

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:

Investment in bonds at a premium, 17-458

Rights as between life tenants and remaindermen, 17-458

Removal of fiduciaries, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS; GUARDIAN AND WARD; TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

Savings banks, see SAVINGS BANKS.

INVESTMENTS, *cont'd.*

Securities (see *infra*, Government or public securities; Loans on personal security; Real securities; Stock and stockholders):

Corporate securities, 17-441

Loans on personal security, 17-440

Loans without security, 17-436

Separate investments of funds held on different trusts, 17-455

Situs of investments, 17-454

Sound judgment, 17-435

Speculation:

Employment in business or speculation, 17-450

Statutory provisions, 17-430

Fiduciary protected in making investments, 17-431

Retrospective statutes, 17-431

Statutes regulating the subjects, 17-430

Statutes usually permissive merely, 17-431

Using trust funds in business or speculations, 17-469

Election of beneficiary, 17-471

Illustrations, 17-470, 471

Liability to replace funds used, 17-469

Limitation of right of election, 17-471

Right of beneficiary to profits realized by fiduciary, 17-470

Stock and stockholders, 17-441

Character of stocks in which investments may be made, 17-452

Constitutional prohibition in Pennsylvania, 17-451

Construction of particular directions to invest in corporate stock, 17-440

Investment in stock of private corporation not improper, 17-451

Stocks of private corporation not a proper investment, 17-450

View that investment in corporate stock is improper, 17-450

View that such investment is not necessarily improper, 17-451

Supervision of courts, 17-431

General rule, 17-431

Illustrations, 17-432

Large powers of supervision, 17-431

Order of court obtained by fraud, 17-433

Protection afforded by order of court, 17-433

Right of fiduciaries to apply for directions, 17-432

Specific instructions in particular cases, 17-432

Statutory provisions limiting powers, 17-432

Whether fiduciaries must apply for directions, 17-432

Suretyship:

Necessity for sureties, 17-450

Testator:

Change of investment made by testator, 17-461

Rule as to investments made by creator of trust, 17-454

Time allowed within which to invest, 17-427

Discretion of trustees, 17-428

General rule, 17-427

INVESTMENTS, *cont'd.*

Time allowed within which to invest, *cont'd.*

Illustrations, 17-428

One year, 17-427

Reasonable time, 17-427

Six months, 17-427

What is reasonable time depends upon the circumstances of the case, 17-427

Time when investments should be called in, 17-454

Trusts and trustees, see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES.

Usury, 17-458

Virginia doctrine, 17-444

What investments may be made, see *infra*, Determination as to nature of investments.

INVINCIBLE NECESSITY, 19-215

INVIOLENT, 17-478

INVITATION — INVITE, 17-478

See RAILROADS; STATIONS; TURNABLES.

Negligence, see NEGLIGENCE.

Nuisances:

Unsafe condition of premises to which public is invited, 21-701

INVOICE (see INVENTORY; REVENUE LAWS):

Inventory, 17-478

INVOLUNTARY, 17-479

Life insurance:

Voluntary and involuntary, 19-77

INVOLUNTARY MANSLAUGHTER, see MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

INVOLUNTARY PAYMENT, see PAYMENT.

INVOLUNTARY SERVITUDE, 17-479

INVOLUNTARY TRUST, see IMPLIED TRUSTS.

INVOLVE — INVOLVED, 17-480

I O U., 17-480

Abbreviations, 17-480

Accounts, 1-447

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 17-480

IPSO FACTO, 17-481

IRON, 17-481

IRREGULAR — IRREGULARITY, 17-481

See VOID AND VOIDABLE.

Irregularity and nullity distinguished, 17-481, 482

Irregular or improper conduct, 17-483

Irregular, void, and erroneous process distinguished, 17-482

Nullity, 17-481, 482

Void and voidable distinguished, 17-482

IRREGULAR HEIR, 17-482

IRREGULAR JUDGMENTS, see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.

IRRELEVANT, 17-483

Frivolous, 17-483

IRRELEVANT PLEADING, 17-483

IRREPARABLE, 17-483

IRREPARABLE INJURY, 17-483

See INJUNCTION.

IRRESISTIBLE, see ACT OF GOD; INEVITABLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY.

IRRESISTIBLE IMPULSE, see INSANITY; MURDER AND MANSLAUGHTER.

IRRESISTIBLE SUPERHUMAN CAUSE, see ACT OF GOD; INEVITABLE ACCIDENT OR CASUALTY.

IRRESISTIBLE VIOLENCE, 17-484

IRRESPECTIVE OF BENEFITS, 17-484

IRREVOCABLE, 17-484

IRREVOCABLE POWERS, 17-484**IRRIGATION, 17-485**

See DRAINS AND SEWERS; EMINENT DOMAIN.

Abandonment and nonuser, 17-516

Abandonment of ditch without abandonment of water right, 17-517

Abandonment question of fact, 17-517

Abandonment question of intention, 17-517

Clear proof required, 17-517

Intention, 17-517

Proof of abandonment, 17-517

Transfer not abandonment, 17-517

Water right may be lost by abandonment, 17-516

What constitutes abandonment, 17-517

Action by ditch company on behalf of stockholders, 17-523

Action for interference with water rights, 17-520

Diversion of water on leased premises, 17-521

Generally, 17-520

Injunction, 17-520

Injunction granted without proof of actual damages, 17-521

Pollution of water of irrigating ditch, 17-520

Proof of damages, 17-521

When and by whom action may be maintained, 17-520

Where water diverted would not have reached plaintiff's land, 17-521

Who may maintain action, 17-520

Adverse user, 17-518

Acknowledgment of superior right, 17-518

Burden of proof, 17-519

Interrupted user, 17-518

No adverse user where water is sufficient for all parties, 17-518

Prescription as against riparian owner, 17-519

Right of owner must be invaded, 17-518

Use by sufferance not adverse, 17-518

User must be adverse, 17-518

Water right acquired by adverse user, 17-518

When adverse user begins, 17-519

Aliens, 17-497

Application of water to beneficial use, 17-500

Change of place of use, 17-501

Gradual application, 17-501

Increased area of cultivation, 17-501

Must be used within reasonable time, 17-500

Place of application, 17-501

Reasonable time, 17-501

Water must be used within reasonable time, 17-500

What constitutes reasonable time, 17-501

Appropriation of water (see WATERS AND WATERCOURSES), 17-494

Aliens, 17-497

Application of water to beneficial use, see *infra*, Application of water to beneficial use.

Appropriation of entire flow of stream, 17-503

Common law, 17-494

Constitutional provisions, 17-494

Ditch company, 17-523

IRRIGATION, cont'd.Appropriation of water, *cont'd.*Ditch, use of same by several appropriators, see *infra*, Irrigating ditches.Diversion of water, see *infra*, Diversion of water.

Doctrine of relation, 17-502

Enlargement of original use, 17-504

Filing map and statement of ditch, 17-502

Indians, 17-497

Irrigation company, 17-523

Notice of appropriation, see *infra*, Notice of appropriation.

Origin of doctrine, 17-494

Ownership of land, 17-497

Percolating waters, 17-496

Priority, see *infra*, Priority.

Public lands, 17-495

Reasonable use, 17-503

Right acquired by appropriation a vested right, 17-494

Right independent of statutes and constitutional provisions, 17-494

Right of appropriation, 17-494

Right of appropriation against riparian owner, 17-496

Right to bed and banks of stream, 17-505

Right to flow of tributaries, 17-505

Riparian owner, 17-496

Riparian rights not affected by appropriation statutes, 17-496

State lands, 17-495

Statutes, 17-494

Surplus water, 17-504

To what lands applicable, 17-495

Use of same ditch by several appropriators, see *infra*, Irrigating ditches.

Use of water at certain periods, 17-504

Water from springs, 17-496

What constitutes appropriation, 17-497

What water may be appropriated, 17-496

Who may make appropriation, 17-496

Appurtenant, 2-527

Water rights appurtenant to land, 17-515

Arid land grants, 17-528

Arid states, 17-489

Appropriation of water, see *infra*, Appropriation of water.

General rules, 17-489

Statutes, 17-489, 494

Artificial want, 17-489

Bank of stream, 17-505

Bed of stream, 17-505

Beneficial use, see *infra*, Application of water to beneficial use.

Burden of proof:

Adverse user, 17-519

By-laws, 17-523

Common carriers, 17-522

Common law, 17-487

Reasonableness of use determined by circumstances, 17-488

Return of surplus water, 17-488

Right to use water for irrigation limited, 17-487

Right to use water for natural stream, 17-487

Total consumption unreasonable, 17-488

Use must be reasonable, 17-487

IRRIGATION, *cont'd.*

- Common law, *cont'd.*
 - Use of water for irrigation as natural or artificial want, 17-489
 - What constitutes reasonable use, 17-488
- Companies*, see *infra*, Irrigation companies.
- Condemnation*, see *infra*, Eminent domain.
- Constitutional law:
 - Delegation of legislative power, 19-490
 - Irrigating ditches, 17-510
 - Irrigation districts, 17-527
 - Provisions as to priority, 17-505
 - Taxation, 17-520
- Contracts:
 - Contracts affecting water rights, 17-516
 - Contracts for water, 17-524
- Contributory negligence, 17-513
- Corporations*, see *infra*, Irrigation companies; Irrigation districts.
- Damages*, see *infra*, Action for interference with water rights; Eminent domain; Irrigating ditches.
- Dams, 17-499, 514
- Deeds:
 - Conveyance of ditch, 17-516
 - Conveyance of water right by deed, 17-515
 - Ditch or land and water right may be separately conveyed, 17-515
 - Water right appurtenant to land, 17-515
 - Water right passes by deed conveying land unless expressly reserved, 17-515
- Definition, 17-487
- Different systems of irrigation law, 17-490
- Districts*, see *infra*, Irrigation districts.
- Ditch (see *infra*, Irrigating ditches):
 - Abandonment of ditch without abandonment of water right, 17-517
 - Ditch constructed on public lands, 17-500
 - Ditch or land and water right may be separately conveyed, 17-515
 - Conveyance of ditch, 17-516
 - Filing map and statement of ditch, 17-502
- Ditch companies*, see *infra*, Irrigation companies.
- Diversion of water (see *infra*, Action for interference with water rights), 17-498
 - Change of point or means of diversion, 17-500
 - Change of use, 17-499
 - Dams, 17-499
 - Ditch constructed on public lands, 17-500
 - Diversion must be for beneficial use, 17-498
 - Diversion of water for storage, 17-514
 - Diversion of water to nonriparian lands, 17-493
 - Mode of diversion immaterial, 17-499
 - Must be diverted within reasonable time, 17-498
 - Pumps, 17-499
 - Rights acquired by actual diversion without posting notice, 17-498
 - Use of ditch constructed by another, 17-499
 - Use of natural ravine or channel, 17-499
- Doctrine of priority*, see *infra*, Priority.
- Doctrine of relation, 17-502
- Eminent domain (see *infra*, Appropriation of water), 10-1066, 1084

IRRIGATION, *cont'd.*

- Eminent domain, *cont'd.*
 - Condemnation of right of way, 17-509
 - Assessment of damages, 17-511
 - Constitutionality of condemnation statutes, 17-510
 - Cost of repairing enlarged ditch, 17-511
 - Enlarged ditch, 17-510, 511
 - Enlargement of ditch already constructed, 17-510
 - Irrigation ditches, 17-510
 - Right of condemnation limited by statute, 17-510
 - Use of water for irrigation as public use, 17-490
- Estoppel:
 - Loss of water right by estoppel, 17-519
- Exemptions from taxation, 17-367
- Expert and opinion evidence:
 - Value of irrigation reservoir, 12-484
- Extent of right, 17-502
- Filing map and statement of ditch, 17-502
- Indians, 17-497
- Injunctions, 17-513, 520, 521
- Irrigating ditches (see *infra*, Ditch), 17-509
 - Condemnation of right of way, 17-509
 - Assessment of damages, 17-511
 - Constitutionality of condemnation statutes, 17-510
 - Cost of repairing enlarged ditch, 17-511
 - Enlarged ditch, 17-510, 511
 - Enlargement of ditch already constructed, 17-510
 - Right of condemnation limited by statute, 17-510
- Damages for construction and maintenance, 17-512
 - Bridging ditches across highways, 17-512
 - Burden of proving negligence, 17-512
 - Contributory negligence, 17-513
 - In absence of negligence, 17-512
 - Lawful maintenance of ditch, 17-512
 - Neglect to dispose of surplus water, 17-512
 - Negligence in construction or maintenance of ditch, 17-512
 - Remedy by injunction, 17-513
- Ditches as property, 17-513
- Ditches on public domain, 17-511
- Eminent domain, 17-509
- Entry for construction or maintenance of ditch, 17-511
- Failure to keep ditch in repair, 17-512
- Pollution of water of irrigating ditch, 17-520
- Right of entry for construction or maintenance of ditch, 17-511
- Right to construct ditches, 17-509
- Use of same ditch by several appropriators, 17-513
 - Duty of cotenants to make repairs, 17-513
 - Tenants in common, 17-513
- Irrigation companies (see *infra*, Irrigation districts), 17-521
 - Acquisition of water rights, 17-523
 - Action by ditch company on behalf of stockholders, 17-523

IRRIGATION, *cont'd.*Irrigation companies, *cont'd.*

- Appropriation by ditch companies, 17-523
- Canal company not proprietor of water diverted by it, 17-523
- Carriers, 17-522
- Common carriers, 6-260
- Condemnation of water rights, 17-523
- Contracts for water, 17-524
- Ditch companies public or *quasi*-public carriers, 17-522
- Duty to furnish water to consumers, 17-523
 - Delay in making application for water, 17-524
 - Ditch company bound to furnish water to consumers, 17-523
 - Insufficiency of water supply as defense to action to compel delivery, 17-524
- Exaction of royalty, 17-526
- Illustrations, 17-522
- Necessity for irrigation companies, 17-522
- Private irrigation companies, 17-522
- Public carriers, 17-522
- Quasi*-public carriers, 17-522
- Rates fixed by law must be reasonable, 17-526
- Rates for use of water, 17-525
- Regulation of water rates by state statutes, 17-525
- Regulations, 17-523
- Royalty, 17-526
- Stock not appurtenant to land, 17-527
- Stock transfers, 17-526
- Title and interest of irrigation companies, 17-523
- Transfer of stock, 17-526
- Irrigation districts (see *infra*, Irrigation companies), 17-527
 - Assessments, 17-527
 - Collateral attack on organization, 17-527
 - Confirmation act, 17-527
 - Constitutionality of acts providing for irrigation districts, 17-527
 - Issue of bonds, 17-527
 - Liability of district to be sued, 17-528
 - Municipal corporations, whether, 17-527
 - Organization not subject to collateral attack, 17-527
 - Public corporations, 17-527
 - Statutes, 17-527
- Joint tenants and tenants in common:
 - Appropriation by several persons in common, 17-513
 - Duty of all cotenants to make repairs, 17-513
- Judgments and decrees, 17-508
- Judicial notice:
 - Necessity for irrigation, 17-490
- Mandamus, 19-826
 - Irrigation companies, 19-877
- Municipal securities, 21-42
- Natural flow of stream, 17-493
- Natural want, 17-489
- Negligence:
 - Liability for damages caused by negligence in construction or maintenance of ditch, 17-512
- Nonuser*, see *infra*, Abandonment and non-user.

IRRIGATION, *cont'd.*

- Notice of appropriation, 17-497
- Illustrations, 17-497, 498
- Notice construed liberally, 17-498
- Rights acquired by actual diversion without posting notice, 17-498
- Statutory provisions, 17-497
- Percolating waters, 17-496
- Police power, 22-930
- Prescription, 17-519
- Priority, 17-505
 - Act of Congress applicable as between appropriators residing in different states, 17-508
 - Act of Congress of 1866, 17-506
 - Adjudication of priorities and water rights, 17-508
 - Amount, 17-509
 - Appropriation of water on public lands, 17-507
 - Constitutional provisions as to priority, 17-506
 - Construction of acts of Congress, 17-507
 - Decree, 17-508, 509
 - Decree must be definite and certain, 17-509
 - Definiteness and certainty of decree, 17-509
 - Determination of water rights by courts, 17-508
 - Doctrine of priority, 17-505
 - Elements to be considered, 17-509
 - Government patents subject to vested water rights, 17-507
 - Judgment or decree, 17-508
 - Measurement of water, 17-509
 - Patents from United States subject to vested water rights, 17-507
 - Prior grantee of land, 17-508
 - Priorities under acts of Congress, 17-506
 - Priority as between persons who are using water for different purposes, 17-506
 - Priority of right acquired by priority of appropriation, 17-505
 - Public lands, 17-506, 507
 - Recognition of pre-existing rights by act of Congress, 17-506
 - State and public lands, 17-506, 507
 - Statutory provisions for adjudication of priorities, 17-508
 - Vested rights, 17-507
- Property:
 - Ditches as property, 17-513
 - Water rights considered as property*, see *infra*, Water rights considered as property.
- Public carriers, 17-522
- Public corporations*, see *infra*, Irrigation districts.
- Public lands (see *infra*, Priority):
 - Adverse user, 17-519
 - Appropriation of water, 17-495
 - Arid land grants, 17-528
 - Ditch, 17-511
 - Ditch constructed on public lands, 17-500
 - Public use, 17-490
 - Pumps, 17-499
 - Quasi*-public carriers, 17-522

IRRIGATION, cont'd.

Questions of law and fact:

Abandonment as question of fact, 17-517

Reasonable time, 17-501

Rates for use of water, 17-525

Real property:

Water rights considered real property, 17-515

Reasonable time:

Diversion must be within reasonable time, 17-498

Reasonable time a question of fact, 17-501

Water must be used within reasonable time, 17-500

What constitutes reasonable time, 17-501

Reasonable use of water, 17-487, 503

Use must be reasonable, 17-487

What constitutes reasonable use, 17-488

Reservoirs, see *infra*, Storage of water for irrigation purposes.

Right of way:

Condemnation of right of way, 17-509

Riparian rights, 17-491

Adverse user, 17-519

Appropriation against riparian owner, 17-496

Appropriation statutes do not affect riparian rights, 17-496

Artificial want, 17-489

Common law, 17-487

Common-law rule as affected by necessity for irrigation, 17-492

Corpus of water, 17-492

Diversion of water to nonriparian lands, 17-493

Doctrine repudiated, 17-491

Doctrine of riparian rights, 17-491

Entire flow of stream, 17-493

Extent of riparian owner's rights, 17-492

Grant of water right by riparian owner, 17-494

Measure of right, 17-492

Natural flow of stream, 17-493

Natural want, 17-489

Necessity of irrigation, 17-492

Prescription as against riparian owners, 17-519

Reasonable use, 17-487, 488

Return of surplus water, 17-488, 493

Right annexed to soil, 17-493

Right limited to natural flow of stream, 17-493

Right of appropriation against riparian owner, 17-496

Right of riparian owner to use water of stream for irrigation, 17-487

Right to use of water, 30-360

Right to use water for irrigation limited, 17-487

Surplus water, 17-488, 493

Total consumption unreasonable, 17-488

To what extent in force, 17-491

Use must be reasonable, 17-487

What constitutes reasonable use, 17-488

Royalty, 17-526

Springs, 17-496

State and public lands (see *infra*, Priority):

Adverse user, 17-519

Appropriation of water, 17-495

Arid land grants, 17-528

IRRIGATION, cont'd.State and public lands, *cont'd.*

Ditch constructed on public lands, 17-500

Ditches, 17-511

State control of irrigation, 17-490

Use of water for irrigation as public use, 17-490

Use of water subject to state control, 17-491

Water as public property, 17-490

Statute of frauds:

Parol contracts affecting water rights, 17-516

Statutes (see *infra*, Appropriation of water), 17-489, 490

Stock and stockholders, 17-526, 527; 26-946

Storage of water for irrigation purposes, 17-514

Construction and maintenance of reservoirs, 17-514

Damming natural stream, 17-514

Diversion, whether for storage, 17-514

Statutes, 17-514

Surplus water, 17-488, 493, 504

Neglect to dispose of surplus water, 17-512

Taxation, 17-520; 27-630

Constitutional provisions, 17-520

Purpose of constitutional provisions, 17-520

Tenants in common, see *infra*, Joint tenants and tenants in common.

Underground waters, 17-496

Use of ditch constructed by another, 17-499

Use of natural ravine or channel, 17-499

Vested rights, 17-507

Right acquired by appropriation a vested right, 17-494

Water rights considered as property, 17-514

Abandonment and nonuser, see *infra*, Abandonment and nonuser.*Action for interference with water rights*, see *infra*, Action for interference with water rights.*Adverse user*, see *infra*, Adverse user.

Appurtenant to land, 17-515

Contracts affecting water rights, 17-516

Conveyance of ditch, 17-516

Conveyance of water rights, 17-515

Conveyance of water rights by deed, 17-515

Deed conveying land, water right passes, 17-515

Ditch or land and water right may be separated, 17-515

General rules, 17-514

Loss of water right by estoppel, 17-519

Parol contracts, 17-516

Purchase for changed use, 17-515

Real property, 17-514

Statute of frauds, 17-516

Taxation, see *infra*, Taxation.

Transfer, 17-515

Water as public property, 17-490

Water right appurtenant to land, 17-515

Water rights transferable, 17-515

IS, 17-528**ISLANDS**, 17-530Accretion (see **ACCRETION**), 17-536

Illustration, 17-536, 537

Right to accretion, 17-536

ISLANDS, *cont'd.*

Accretion, *cont'd.*

Where accretions come in contact with another island or with mainland, 17-537

Adverse possession, 17-535

Construction of grants, 17-533

Definitions, 17-530

Fishing, no title acquired by, 17-535

Grants, see *infra*, Title to islands.

Hunting, no title acquired by, 17-535

Interpretation and construction:

Grants, 17-533

Lakes and ponds:

Title to islands in large lakes, 17-532

Meander lines, 17-535

Navigable rivers, see *infra*, Riparian rights.

Navigable waters, see *infra*, Title to islands.

Public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Riparian rights, 17-536

Pertaining to islands in great lakes, 17-536

Pertaining to islands in navigable rivers, 17-536

Pertaining to islands in nonnavigable rivers, 17-536

State and public lands, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.

Grants by government, 17-535

Grants by state, 17-535

Title to islands, 17-530

Adverse possession, 17-535

Construction of grants, 17-533

Federal grants, 17-534

Federal grants in states where common-law rule prevails, 17-535

Federal grants in states where test is navigability, 17-535

Grant, 17-533

Grant bounded by bank, 17-534

Grant bounded on stream or on margin thereof, 17-534

Grant of lands bounded upon navigable waters, 17-533

Grant of lands bounding on rivers not navigable, 17-533

Grants by state, 17-534

Grants of federal government, 17-534

Guano islands, 17-533

How title acquired, 17-533

Island covering middle of stream, 17-532

Meander lines of governmental subdivisions, 17-535

Navigable waters, 17-530

Actual navigability test in some states, 17-531

Common-law rule as to navigability, 17-531

English rule, 17-530

How title determined in federal courts, 17-532

Islands in large lakes, 17-532

Rule in United States, 17-530

Rule stated, 17-530

What waters are navigable, 17-531

State grants, 17-534

Temporary occupancy for hunting or fishing, 17-535

Title by discovery, 17-533

Title by grant, 17-533

Unnavigable waters, 17-532

ISLANDS, *cont'd.*

Title to islands, *cont'd.*

Where both banks of stream belong to the same person, 17-532

Treaties of cession, 28-504

United States courts:

How title to islands determined in United States courts, 17-532

ISSUABLE, 17-537

ISSUE, 17-537, 538

Abiding the issue, 17-539

At issue, 17-538

Banknotes, 17-539

Bonds:

What constitutes an issue of bonds, 7-788

Delivery, 17-540

"Issued by," 28-192

Joinder of issue, 17-538

Process, 17-539

Questions arising on motion, 17-538

Rents and profits, 17-539

To issue, 17-539

ISSUE (DESCENDANTS), 9-400; 17-542

See CHILD, CHILDREN; HEIR, HEIRS, AND THE LIKE; REMAINDERS, REVERSIONS, AND EXECUTORY INTERESTS.

Adopted children, 17-545

After:

Gift over expressly limited to take effect on, at, or after decease of first taker, 17-565

And:

"And" construed "or," 17-568

"Or" construed "and," 17-567

At:

Gift over expressly limited to take effect on, at, or after decease of first taker, 17-565

Bastards, 17-544

Children (see CHILD — CHILDREN), 5-1089, 1090; 30-754

Issue construed children, 17-545

Children construed issue, 17-546

Different meanings in the same instrument, 17-546

General rule, 17-545

Intention, 17-545

Issue correlative with parent, 17-547

Issue explained by children, 17-546

Issue lawfully begotten by A., 17-547

Issue male and female, 17-547

Issue of issue, 17-546

Issue of the body, 17-545

"Issue or descendants of such," 17-546

Leaving issue, 17-545

Limited to children, 17-545

Offspring, 17-546

Issue held to include children, 17-544

Definite and indefinite failure of issue, see *infra*, Dying without issue.

Definition, 17-543

Descendants (see *infra*, Children), 17-543

Dying without issue, 9-179; 17-555; 30-751

Definite and indefinite failure of issue, 17-558

Before he has any issue, 17-562

Bequest of perishable goods, 17-571

Children, 17-562

Definite and indefinite failure of issue distinguished, 9-179; 17-560

Definite failure favored, 17-560

ISSUE (DESCENDANTS), *cont'd.*Dying without issue, *cont'd.*Definite and indefinite failure of issue, *cont'd.*

Devise to A. and her children, 17-563

Die under twenty-one and without issue—unmarried or before marriage, and without issue, 17-566

“And” construed “or,” 17-568

General rules, 17-566

Occurrence of both contingencies, 17-566

“Or” construed “and,” 17-567

Personalty, 17-567

Unmarried, 17-567

Direction to pay money, 17-570

Dying without issue in lifetime of person living at testator's decease, or before possession or period of distribution, 17-568

Dying without issue who shall attain the age of twenty-one, 17-562

Effect of alternative limitations, 17-572

Effect of power of appointment, 17-571

Effect of the word “then,” 17-565

Failure of issue confined to period of distribution or possession, 17-572

Failure of testator's own issue, 17-571

General rule, 17-558

Gift over expressly limited to take effect on, at, or after decease of first taker, 17-565

Gift over for life, 17-571

Gift over if A. survives B. and dies without issue, or in case the issue die under age, 17-568

Gift over to person named, 17-570

Gift over to survivors or to persons “then living,” 17-568

Intention prevails, 17-560

Issue alive, 17-561

Issue surviving, 17-561

Limitation over upon preceding limitation, see *infra*, Effect of limitation over upon preceding limitation.Original estate devised *pur autre vie*, 17-571

Others, 17-570

Personal property, 17-561

Personal trust, 17-570

Remainder, 17-570

Rest, 17-570

Statutes abolishing estates tail, 17-560

Statutory changes, 17-572

Supplying the word “leaving,” 17-564

Survivor, 17-568

Then, 17-565

Then living, 17-568

Without having issue, 17-561, 562

Without leaving issue, 17-563

Without leaving issue behind him, 17-563

ISSUE (DESCENDANTS), *cont'd.*Dying without issue, *cont'd.*Definite and indefinite failure of issue, *cont'd.*

Without leaving issue living at time of death, 17-564

In default of issue:

As to personalty, 17-556

As to realty, 17-556

Contingency, 17-557

Devise of reservation, 17-558

Devise to children in fee or in tail, 17-557

Failure of issue male, 17-557

Restriction to issue of a particular class, 17-556

Theobald's classification, 17-557

In default of such issue, 17-555

Personal property, 17-555

Real property, 17-555

Referred to death in lifetime of testator, 17-573

When referred to prior objects, 17-555

In default of such issue, 17-555

Personal property, 17-555

Real property, 17-555

Effect of limitation over upon preceding limitation, 17-574

Devise to A. and his heirs, 17-575

Devise to A. for life, 17-576

Gift to issue by way of remainder, 17-576

Personalty, 17-576

Where failure of issue is definite, 17-577

Where failure of issue is indefinite, 17-574

Grandchildren, 17-544

Having no issue, 18-702

Heir, heirs, and the like, 15-320, 324

Illegitimates, 17-544

In default of issue, see *infra*, Dying without issue.Indefinite failure of issue, see *infra*, Dying without issue.Leaving issue, see *infra*, Dying without issue.

Leaving no issue, 18-702

Legacies and devises:

Who are issue within statutes preventing lapses, 18-756

Limitation over upon preceding limitation, see *infra*, Effect of limitation over upon preceding limitation.Limitation, word of, see *infra*, Whether issue a word of purchase or limitation.Living, see *infra*, Dying without issue.

Offspring, 17-546

On:

Gift over expressly limited to take effect on, at, or after decease of first taker, 17-565

Pedigree, 22-648

Per capita or per stirpes, 17-544

Perpetuities, see PERPETUITIES AND TRUSTS FOR ACCUMULATION.

Powers, 22-1137

Purchase, word of (see *infra*, Whether issue a word of purchase or limitation), 17-543

Stepchildren, 17-545

Survivor, 17-568

Gift over to survivor, 17-569

Referred to death in lifetime of testator, 17-573

ISSUE (DESCENDANTS), *cont'd.*

- Then, 17-565
- "Then living," 17-568
- Whether issue a word of purchase or limitation, 17-543, 548
 - Deeds, 17-548
 - Estate tail, 17-549
 - Issue compared with heirs of the body, 17-548
- Limitation to A. and his issue — when no gift over, 17-549
 - Children, 17-550
 - Estate tail, 17-549
 - Executory trusts, 17-550
 - General rule, 17-549
 - Issue *in esse*, 17-550
 - Personalty, 17-550
 - Words of distribution and limitation, 17-551
- Limitation to A. for life and after his decease to his issue — when no gift over, 17-551
 - As to personalty, 17-554
 - As to realty, 17-551
 - Cy pres doctrine, 17-554
 - Estate tail, 17-551
 - Words both of distribution and limitation, 17-552
 - Words of distribution alone, 17-553
 - Words of limitation alone, 17-553
- Marriage articles, 17-548
- Wills, 17-548
- Wills, 30-751, 756
- Without issue, 30-692
- Word of purchase or limitation, see *infra*, Whether issue a word of purchase or limitation.

IT, 17-577**ITEM, 17-577****ITEMIZED ACCOUNT, 17-578****ITINERANT, 17-578****ITINERENT DEALER, 8-850; 17-578****ITINERANT MERCHANT:**

- Occupation, business, and privilege taxes, 21-810

ITINERANT PRACTITIONERS, 22-788**ITINERANT VENDORS, see HAWKERS AND PEDDLERS.****JACK, 17-578****JACTITATION OF MARRIAGE, 17-578; 19-1217****JACTITATION OF TITLE, 25-1085**

- Defenses, 25-1085
- Disclaimer by defendant, 25-1086
- General rule, 25-1085
- Illustrations, 25-1085, 1086
- Object of action, 25-1085
- Where defendant claims title in himself, 25-1086
- Whether plaintiff must be in possession, 25-1086

JAIL, 17-578

- See ESCAPE; HOUSES OF REFUGE AND CORRECTION; PRISONS AND PRISONERS.

JAIL LIBERTIES, see PRISONS AND PRISONERS.**JANITOR, 17-579****JAPANESE, 17-579****JAS., 17-579****JEALOUS EYE, 17-579****JEOFAILS, 17-579****JEOPARDY, 17-580**

See RES JUDICATA.

Accessories:

Acquittal as principal no bar to prosecution as accessory or *vice versa*, 17-600

Arrest of judgment, 17-607

Invalid indictment, 17-591

Assault and battery:

Aggravated assault, 17-600

Assault and contempt, 17-602

Assault and higher offenses comprehending it, 17-600

Assault and mayhem, 17-600

Prosecution for higher as bar to prosecution for lower crime, 17-599

Prosecution for lower as bar for prosecution for higher crime, 17-599

Prosecution for murder or manslaughter after conviction for assault and death of injured person, 17-600

Attempts to commit crime:

Conviction for attempt bars subsequent prosecution for completed crime, 3-265

Bail and recognizance:

Judgment rendered on recognizance, 17-593

Breach of the peace:

Doctrine not applicable to proceedings for surety of the peace, 17-583

Capacity to commit crime:

Submission to jury of question, 17-593

Civil actions:

Action criminal though civil in form, 17-582

Codefendant, 17-604

Class, see *infra*. To what classes of offenses the doctrine is applied.

Concurrent jurisdiction, 17-588**Conspiracy:**

Conviction of crime no bar to prosecution for conspiracy to commit it, 17-601

Prosecution for conspiracy to commit crime no bar to prosecution for commission of crime, 17-601

Constitutional law:

Federal constitutional provision not binding on the states, 17-582

Continuing offense, 17-603**Coroner, 17-593****Court of competent jurisdiction, 17-586**

Concurrent jurisdiction, 17-588

Illustrations, 17-587, 588

Incompetency of judge, 17-587

Judge incompetent, 17-587

Justice of the peace or police court, 17-587

Larceny, 17-588

No jeopardy unless court has jurisdiction of offense, 17-587

Statute conferring jurisdiction unconstitutional, 17-587

Unauthorized term, 17-587

United States courts, 17-587

Crimes, see *infra*. Identity of offenses.

Crimes to which applicable, see *infra*. To what classes of offenses the doctrine is applied.

Cumulative punishment, 8-481; 17-583

Definition (see *infra*. What constitutes a jeopardy), 17-581

Demurrer to indictment sustained, 17-590

Desertion, 17-604

JEOPARDY, cont'd.

- Disorderly house, 17-603
- Effect of jeopardy attaching, 17-583
 - Discharge of jury, 17-584
 - General rules, 17-583
 - State cannot secure a new trial after jeopardy has attached, 17-584
- Embezzlement*, see EMBEZZLEMENT.
- Exemplary damages, 12-8; 17-583
- Ex post facto* laws, 12-528, 532
- Felony and misdemeanor*, see MERGER.
- Fines and penalties, 17-582
- Forfeiture, 17-583
- Forgery:
 - Acquittal for forging no bar to prosecution for uttering, 17-598
- Former acquittal, 1-572
- Fraud:
 - Acquittal or conviction fraudulently procured, 17-593
 - Acquittal fraudulently procured, 17-593
 - Fraudulent procurement of discharge on insufficient bail, 17-594
 - Full penalty inflicted, 17-594
 - No jeopardy from conviction fraudulently procured, 17-593
- Gaming house, 17-603
- Grand jury, 17-588
- Guilty, plea of, 17-592, 605
- Habeas corpus*, 15-169
 - Former jeopardy not ground for *habeas corpus*, 15-165
- Higher and lower crimes*, see *infra*, Where one crime includes another.
- History of the doctrine, 17-581
- Husband and wife:
 - Desertion, 17-604
- Identity of offenses, 17-596
 - Acquittal for forging no bar to prosecution for uttering, 17-598
 - Both act and crime must be identical, 17-596
 - Criminating evidence at trial for another offense, 17-598
 - Gaming and keeping gaming house, 17-597
 - General rules, 17-596
 - Jeopardy of a codefendant, 17-604
 - One act constituting distinct crimes against different sovereignties, 17-604
 - One act violating both a military and a general law, 17-605
 - One act violating both a state and a municipal ordinance, 17-605
 - Same in law and fact, 17-596
- Several prosecutions for single crime prohibited*, see *infra*, Several prosecutions for single crime prohibited.
- Test of identity, 17-597
 - When former prosecution will bar notwithstanding variance, 17-598
 - When variance will prevent former prosecution from being bar, 17-598
- Where one act includes several crimes*, see *infra*, Where one act includes several crimes.
- Where one crime includes another*, see *infra*, Where one crime includes another.
- Indictable offense, 17-582

JEOPARDY, cont'd.

- Indictment (see *infra*, Valid indictment or information):
 - Pendency of one indictment no bar to another, 17-586
- Information*, see *infra*, Valid indictment or information.
- Intoxicating liquors:
 - Effect of acquittal or conviction of other offense involving the sale, 17-379
 - Effect of prior conviction or acquittal of same or similar offense, 17-384
 - Sale, gifts, or keeping open on prohibited days, 17-352
- Issue joined, 17-591
- Illustrations, 17-592
- Necessity, 17-591
- Joint defendant, 17-604
- Judge:
 - Incompetency of judge, 17-587
- Judgment*, see *infra*, Sentence and punishment.
- Jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Court of competent jurisdiction.
- Jury and jury trial:
 - Conviction or acquittal before justice of the peace, 17-592
 - Discharge of jury with defendant's consent, 17-605
 - Improper discharge of jury, 17-584
 - Legally constituted jury impaneled and sworn, 17-592
 - Necessity of jury, 17-592
 - Plea of guilty, 17-592
 - Submission to jury of question of capacity to commit crime, 17-593
- Justice of the peace (see *infra*, Preliminary examination), 17-587
 - Conviction or acquittal before justice of the peace, 17-592
 - Jury trial, 17-592
- Larceny*, see LARCENY.
- Limitation of actions:
 - Discharge under statute limiting the time within which the accused may be tried, 17-594
- Lower and higher crime*, see *infra*, Where one crime includes another.
- Merger*; see MERGER.
- Military law:
 - One act violating both a military and a general law, 17-605
- Misdemeanor and felony*, see MERGER.
- Murder and manslaughter:
 - Conviction of lower on prosecution for higher, 17-601
 - Prosecution for higher as bar to prosecution for lower crime, 17-599
 - Prosecution for lower as bar to prosecution for higher crime, 17-599
 - Prosecution for manslaughter bar to prosecution for murder, 17-600
 - Prosecution for murder or manslaughter after conviction for assault and death of injured person, 17-600
- Nature of the doctrine, 17-581
- New trial:
 - State cannot secure a new trial, 17-584
- Nolle prosequi*, 17-595
 - Discontinuance resulting from a continuance *nisi*, 17-596
 - Effect of *nolle prosequi*, 17-595

JEOPARDY, cont'd.

Nolle prosequi, cont'd.

Entry of *nolle prosequi*, 17-590

Entry of *nolle prosequi* after jeopardy attaches, 17-595

Entry of *nolle prosequi* before jeopardy attaches, 17-595

Illustrations, 17-595, 596

Nolle prosequi after disagreement and discharge of jury, 17-596

Offenses, see *infra*, Identity of offenses; To what classes of offenses the doctrine is applied.

Ordinances:

One act violating both a state law and a municipal ordinance, 17-605

Penalties, 17-582

Plea of guilty, 17-592, 605

Police court, 17-587

Preliminary examination, 17-586

Does not constitute jeopardy, 17-586

One preliminary examination no bar to another, 17-586

Where justice has jurisdiction either to try or commit the accused, 17-586

Private international law:

One act constituting distinct crimes against different sovereignties, 17-604

Proceedings *in rem* and *in personam*, 17-583

Prohibition, 23-224

Public officers:

Civil proceedings to remove public officers, 17-583

Punishment:

Full penalty inflicted, 17-594

Penalty inflicted in full, 17-591

Railroads:

Obstructing railroads, 23-794

Rape, 23-886

Receiving stolen property, 24-54

Resentence:

Statute authorizing resentence after reversal for error subsequent to verdict, 17-594

Res judicata, 24-830, 831

Reversal:

Statute authorizing resentence after reversal for error subsequent to verdict, 17-594

Riot, 24-976

Where one act includes several crimes, 17-602

Sentence and punishment:

Invalid indictment, 17-591

Statute authorizing resentence after reversal for error subsequent to verdict, 17-594

Statute providing for the enforcement of an existing judgment, 17-595

Several crimes, see *infra*, Where one act includes several crimes.

Several prosecutions for single crime prohibited, 17-603

Continuing offense, 17-603

Desertion, 17-604

Disorderly house, 17-603

Gaming house, 17-603

House of ill fame, 17-603

Indictment charging commission of offenses between specified dates, 17-604

Rule stated, 17-603

Sales on Sunday, 17-604

JEOPARDY, cont'd.

Single crimes, see *infra*, Several prosecutions for single crime prohibited.

Sunday:

Making sales on Sunday, 17-604

Surety of the peace, 17-583

Term, 17-587

To what classes of offenses the doctrine is applied, 17-582

Action criminal though civil in form, 17-582

Actions for the recovery of statutory penalties, 17-582

All indictable offenses, 17-582

Cumulative punishment, 17-583

Exemplary damages, 17-583

Forfeiture, 17-583

Illustrations, 7-582, 583

Proceedings *in rem*, 17-583

Removal of public officers, 17-583

Surety of the peace, 17-583

United States courts, 17-587

Valid indictment or information, 17-588

Acquittal on defective indictment, 17-590

Acquittal or verdict and judgment a bar regardless of validity of indictment, 17-591

Acquittal under erroneous decision that the indictment is defective, 17-591

Arrest of judgment for defect in indictment, 17-591

Conviction or acquittal on defective indictment, 18-590

Defective in form or substance, 17-588

Demurrer to indictment sustained, 17-590

Essential to jeopardy, 17-588

Fatal defect in form or substance, 17-589

Incompetent grand jury, 17-588

Indictment describes no offense known to the law, 17-589

Judgment upon a verdict of guilty, 17-591

Material variance, 17-589

Nolle prosequi, 17-590

Partial endurance of punishment, 17-591

Penalty inflicted in full, 17-591

Quashal, 17-589

Variance, 17-589

Variance, see *infra*, Identity of offenses.

Verdict:

Failure to have defective verdict perfected, 17-605

Rendition of a valid verdict essential to jeopardy, 17-585

Statute authorizing resentence after reversal for error subsequent to verdict, 17-594

Unforeseen occurrence making impossible the rendition of a valid verdict, 17-593

Waiver after verdict:

Conviction on some counts and acquittal on others, 17-608

Effect of arrest of judgment, 17-607

English rule in cases of felony, 17-607

General rule, 17-606

Guilty of some offenses and silent as to residue, 17-608

JEOPARDY, *cont'd.*Waiver after verdict, *cont'd.*

- Jurisdictions where the judgment of arrest cannot be reversed, 17-608
- Jurisdictions where the judgment of arrest may be reversed, 17-607
- Limitation of the waiver, 17-608
- Verdict acquitting in part and convicting in part, 17-608
- Waiver not affected by partial service of sentence, 17-607
- When a waiver will be implied after verdict, 17-606
- Where verdict is silent as to part of offenses charged, 17-608

Waiver of objection to second jeopardy, 17-605

- Acquittal directed at defendant's request, 17-605
- Consent to try before inferior court, 17-605
- Discharge of jury with defendant's consent, 17-605
- Failure to have defective verdict perfected, 17-605
- Motion to quash indictment, 17-605
- Waiver after verdict*, see *infra*, Waiver after verdict.
- Withdrawal of plea of guilty, 17-605

Warrant:

- When a warrant of arrest is void, 17-586

What constitutes a jeopardy, 17-584

- Acquittal fraudulently procured, 17-593
- Capacity to commit crime, 17-593
- Collateral question, 17-593
- Conviction fraudulently procured, 17-593
- Coroner's jury, 17-593
- Court of competent jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Court of competent jurisdiction.
- Determination of preliminary or collateral questions, 17-593
- Discharge under statute limiting the time within which an accused may be tried, 17-594
- Essential elements under the rule, 17-586
- Explanations of rule, 17-593
- General rules, 17-584
- Indictment*, see *infra*, Valid indictment or information.
- Information*, see *infra*, Valid indictment or information.
- Issue joined*, see *infra*, Issue joined.
- Jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Court of competent jurisdiction.

Jury, 17-592

- Legally constituted jury impaneled and sworn, 17-592

Nolle prosequi, see *infra*, *Nolle prosequi*.

- One preliminary examination no bar to another, 17-586

- Pendency of one indictment no bar to another, 17-586

- Preliminary examination before committing magistrate, 17-586

- Preliminary examination no bar to another, 17-586

Preliminary question, 17-593

Qualifications of rule, 17-593

- Recommittal of defective verdict for amendment, 17-586

JEOPARDY, *cont'd.*What constitutes a jeopardy, *cont'd.*

- Rendition of a valid verdict essential to a jeopardy, 17-585
- Statute authorizing resentence after reversal for error subsequent to verdict, 17-594
- Statute providing for the enforcement of an existing judgment, 17-595
- Statutes not unconstitutional as putting twice in jeopardy, 17-594
- Submission to jury of question of capacity to commit crime, 17-593
- Unforeseen occurrence making impossible the rendition of a valid verdict, 17-593
- Verdict, 17-585
- Warrant of arrest void, 17-586
- When jeopardy attaches, 17-584
- Where justice has jurisdiction either to try or commit the accused, 17-586

When jeopardy attaches, see *infra*, What constitutes a jeopardy.

Where one act includes several crimes, 17-602

- Acts closely connected in point of time, 17-603

Assault and contempt, 17-602

- Prosecution for a crime no bar to prosecution for another crime embraced in same act, 17-602

Riot and other offenses, 17-602

Where one crime includes another, 17-598

- Conviction of lower on prosecution for higher, 17-601

Prosecution for higher as bar to prosecution for lower, 17-598

General rule, 17-598

Illustrations, 17-599

Murder and assault, 17-599

Murder and manslaughter, 17-599

Prosecution for lower as bar to prosecution for higher, 17-599

Accessory before and accessory after the fact, 17-600

Aggravated assault, 17-600

Assault and higher offenses comprehending it, 17-600

Commission of crime and conspiracy to commit it, 17-601

General rule, 17-599

Manslaughter and murder, 17-600

Principal and accessory, 17-600

Prosecution for murder or manslaughter after conviction for assault and death of injured person, 17-600

Where higher crime is a felony and lower a misdemeanor, 17-601

JET, 17-609**JETSAM, 17-609****JETTISON, 17-610**

Abandonment and total loss, 17-611

Contribution, see *infra*, General average adjustment.

Deck cargo, 17-612

Expert and opinion evidence, 12-466

Ferries, 12-1108

General average adjustment, 14-967; 17-611

As basis of general average, 17-611

Contribution for freight on jettisoned goods, 14-970

JETTISON, *cont'd.*

- General average adjustment, *cont'd.*
 - Contribution from all consenting parties, 17-612
 - Contribution from shipper, 17-612
 - Deck cargo, 14-968; 17-612
 - Deck cargo by custom or on steam vessel, 14-969; 17-612
 - Deck cargo by special consent, 14-968; 17-612
 - General usage to carry on deck, 14-969; 17-612
 - Goods placed in lighters temporarily to lighten ship, 14-969
 - Goods stored on deck without consent, 14-969
 - Insurer's liability to contribute, 14-995; 17-613
- Jettison defined, 14-967
- Jettison establishes claim to general average, 14-967
- Jettison the earliest ground of average contribution, 14-967
- Insurer's liability, 14-995; 17-613
- Jettison rendered necessary through negligence of master, 17-613
 - Contribution as to owner of goods, not as to shipowner, 17-613
 - General rule, 17-613
- Life, to save, 17-611
- Marine insurance:
 - Insurer's liability, 17-613
 - Jettison to render seaworthy, 19-1006
- Masters of vessels, 17-610
 - Consultation not necessary, 17-610
 - Liability of vessel as carrier where jettison occasioned by negligence of master, 17-613
 - Master judge of necessity for jettison, 17-610; 20-219
 - Reasonable skill, judgment, and courage, 20-219
- Merchant's risk, 20-585
- Negligence, see *infra*, Jettison rendered necessary through negligence of master.
- Passenger, 17-611
- Property doomed to destruction, 17-611
- Saving life, 17-611
- Title to property not lost by jettison, 17-613
- When justifiable, 17-611
 - For benefit of ship and cargo, 17-611
 - To save life, 17-611
 - Where property jettisoned is valueless or doomed to destruction, 17-611
- Who may jettison, 17-610

JEWEL, 17-613**JEWELRY, 17-613**

See BAGGAGE; FIRE INSURANCE.

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Expert and opinion evidence:

- Value, 12-479

JOB, 17-614**JOBBER, 17-614**

See STOCKBROKERS.

JOCKEY, 17-614**JOIN, 17-614****JOINDER, 17-615**

Debts of decedents, 8-1013

Joinder of issue, 17-538

Res judicata, see RES JUDICATA.**JOINDER OF FELONY, see MERGER.****JOINT — JOINTLY, 17-615****JOINT ADVENTURES, see JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON; PARTNERSHIP.****JOINT AND SEVERAL, 4-110, 638, 654; 7-101; 8-52, 83****JOINT AND SEVERAL CONTRACTS, see CONTRACTS.****JOINT AND SEVERAL OBLIGATIONS, see RES JUDICATA.****JOINT AND SEVERAL TORTFEASORS: *Trover and conversion*, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.****JOINT DEBTORS, 17-615**

See RELEASE AND DISCHARGE.

JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, 17-616

Accounting, 17-634

Contest by corepresentatives, 17-634

Effect of joint accounts, 17-634

General principles, 17-634

Joint accounts, 17-634

Right to call each other to account, 17-635

Rule of *prima facie* liability, 17-635

Separate accounts, 17-634

Actions by and against third persons, 17-630

Action by one for price of goods sold by him, 17-631

Actions against executors and administrators, 17-631

Actions generally required to be brought in name of all, 17-631

At law, 17-630

Equity, 17-631

Executor not proving, 17-631

Parties to actions, 17-631

Renouncing executor not required to join as plaintiff in equity, 17-631

Rule requiring all to be made defendants, 17-631

Severance as to representatives unwilling to act, 17-631

Actions *inter se*, 17-632

At law, 17-632

Cannot ordinarily sue each other, 17-632

Express promise to pay coexecutor, 17-632

In equity, 17-632

One may sue other in equity, 17-632

Termination of joint administration, 17-632

Admissions, 17-625

Agency:

Circumstances authorizing employment of agent, 17-628

Appointment, 17-617

Contemporaneous appointment not necessary, 17-617

Joint administrators, 17-617

Joint executors, 17-617

Arbitration and award:

Power to submit to arbitration, 17-622

Assets, see *infra*, Powers.

Bills of exchange and promissory notes:

Notes, etc., payable to joint representative. 17-622

Bonds, 11-882; 17-619

Separate bonds, 17-619, 620

Collection of assets, 17-621

Compensation, 17-633

Apportionment, 17-633, 634

Division of commissions, 17-633

JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, *cont'd.*Compensation, *cont'd.*

Special compensation for extra services, 17-633

Composition with creditors, 17-621

Confession of judgment, 17-623

Devastavit:

Contributing to *devastavit*, 17-626

General principles, 17-617

Inventory:

Effect of making joint inventory, 17-630

Joinder of parties, see *infra*, Actions by and against third persons.

Joint bonds (see *infra*, Bonds), 17-619

Death of one party held not to discharge suretyship, 17-619

Effect of joint bond, 17-619

Liability affected by terms of bond, 17-619

Parties liable as sureties for each other, 17-619

Right to give, 17-619

When allowable, 17-619

Joint inventory, 17-630

Joint liability for joint acts, 17-630

Joint receipts, 17-629

Liabilities (see *infra*, Bonds), 17-620

Liability of one for acts of others, 17-625

Acquiescence contributing to breach of trust, 17-629

Acts done under authority of will, 17-628

Circumstances authorizing employment of agent, 17-628

Contributing to *devastavits*, 17-626

Effect of giving joint bond, see *infra*, Bonds.

Effect of giving joint receipts, 17-629

Effect of making joint inventory, 17-630

Enabling representative in default to obtain possession of assets, 17-626

Exceptions to general rule, 17-626

Executors who are also trustees, 17-626

General rule, 17-625

Inventory, 17-630

Joint liability for joint acts, 17-630

Liability dependent on particular circumstances, 17-628

Negligence contributing to breach of trust, 17-629

One not ordinarily liable for acts or omissions of others, 17-625

Passive conduct, 17-628

Payment of debt due from executor to estate, 17-627

Putting corepresentative in possession of assets, 17-626

Receipts, 17-629

Release of one where all are liable, 17-630

Remedy of representative charged with another's default, 17-630

Representative not assuming to act, 17-628

Unnecessarily enabling corepresentatives to obtain possession of assets, 17-627

Limitation of actions, see *infra*, Waiver of statute of limitations.

Marriage:

Marriage of administratrix, 17-617

Marriage of executrix, 17-617

JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, *cont'd.*

Mortgages:

Discharge of mortgage, 17-621

Mortgage of estate to secure advances, 17-621

Negligence, see *infra*, Liability of one for acts of others.

Parties to arrest, see *infra*, Actions by and against third persons.

Pledge and collateral security, 17-621

Powers, 17-620

Actions, see *infra*, Actions by and against third persons.

Administrative acts, 17-620

Admissions, 17-625

Collection of assets, 17-621

Compositions, 17-621

Confession of judgment, 17-623

Discharge of mortgages, 17-621

Distinction between acts done as executor and those done as trustee, 17-623

Distinction between assets derived directly from decedent and assets converted by representatives, 17-622

Distinction between executors and administrators, 17-622

Each representative has full power over estate, 17-620

Execution of powers under will, see Powers.

Liability of one for acts of others, see *infra*, Liability of one for acts of others.

Notes, etc., payable to joint representatives, 17-622

Power to dispose of assets, 17-621

Power to submit to arbitration, 17-622

Presentation of claims against estate, 17-623

Promise, 17-625

Releases, 17-621

Renunciation, resignation, or removal, 22-1100

Sale of real estate under order of court, 17-623

Special proceedings, 17-632

Waiver of statute of limitations, see *infra*, Waiver of statute of limitations.

Presentation of claims against estate, 17-623

Probate by one executor inures to all, 17-618

Promises, 17-625

Real property, sale under order of court, 17-623

Receipts:

Effect of giving joint receipt, 17-629

Release, 17-621

Release of one where all are liable, 17-630

Removal, 17-619, 633; 22-1100

Renunciation, 17-618; 22-1100

Renouncing executor not required to join as plaintiff in equity, 17-631

Resignation, 17-618; 22-1100

Sale of real property under order of court, 17-623

Special proceedings, 17-632

Statute of limitations, see *infra*, Waiver of statute of limitations.

Subrogation, 17-630

Suretyship:

Joint bonds, 17-619

JOINT EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS, *cont'd.*

- Survivorship, 17-618
- Survivorship of powers, 22-1101
- Unity of estate, 17-618
- Unity of person, 17-617
- Waiver of statute of limitations, 17-624
 - Acknowledgment, 17-624
 - In general, 17-624
 - Payment of barred debts, 17-624
 - Promise to pay debts, 17-624

JOINT GUARDIAN, see GUARDIAN AND WARD.**JOINT JUDGMENT, see JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.****JOINT NEGLIGENCE, see NEGLIGENCE.****JOINT OBLIGATION (see RES JUDICATA):**
Separate property of married women, 25-434**JOINT OWNER, 12-630****JOINT PARTIES, 17-635****JOINT RESOLUTIONS, see STATUTES.****JOINT STOCK COMPANIES, 17-636**

See LIMITED PARTNERSHIP; SOCIETIES AND CLUBS.

Actions by and against joint stock companies, 17-643

In local jurisdiction, 17-643
Actions against members regarded as supplementary, 17-644

In case of an ordinary partnership, 17-643

Libel, 17-644
Personal judgment against members, 17-644

Statutes, 17-643

Actions in foreign jurisdiction, 17-644

Articles of association, 17-639, 645

Bubble act, 17-640

Charter, 17-639

Citizenship, 17-639; 29-275

Common law, 17-640

Corporations distinguished from, 7-634; 17-638

Articles of association and charter, 17-639

Citizenship, 17-639

Dividends, 17-640

Generally, 17-638

Jurisdiction of federal court, 17-639

Taxation, 17-639

Definition, 17-636

Dissolution, 17-645

By mutual consent, 17-645

Equitable proceedings, 17-645

Sale of property, 17-645

Single ownership of all shares, 17-645

Terms of articles of association, 17-645

Dividends, 17-640

Libel and slander, 17-644

Limited partnership, 19-337

Members (see *infra*, Dissolution), 17-641

Liability of members to public, 17-641

Personal liability, 17-638

Relation of members as between themselves, 17-642

What necessary to establish liability, 17-641

Mines and mining claims, 17-638

Partnership, 17-638

Partnership, 22-16

Actions by and against joint stock companies, 17-643

JOINT STOCK COMPANIES, *cont'd.*

Partnership, *cont'd.*

Mines and mining claims, 17-638

Relation of members, 17-642

Partnerships distinguished from, 17-637

Distinguished from partnership, 17-637

Generally considered as partnerships, 17-637

Mining partnership, 17-638

Personal liability of members, 17-638

Personal judgment against members, 17-644

Personal liability of members, 17-638

Private international law:

Actions in foreign jurisdiction, 17-644

Promoters, see PROMOTERS.

Real property:

Power to take and convey real property, 17-642

Service of process, 17-644

Statutory regulations, 17-640

Bubble act, 17-640

In England, 17-640

United States, 17-641

Stock and produce exchanges, see STOCK AND PRODUCE EXCHANGES.

Taxation, 17-639; 27-925

United States courts, 17-640

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, 17-646

See PARCENARY (ESTATES IN); PARTITION.

Accounting (see *infra*, Rents and profits):

Bill for accounting, 17-705

Action on the case, 17-703

Actions between cotenants, 17-699

Action on case, 17-703

Assumpsit, 17-704

Ejectment, 17-700

Forcible entry and detainer, 17-700

General rule as to actions at law, 17-695

No action for rents and profits, 17-688

Replevin, 17-700

Suits in equity, see *infra*, Suits in equity.

Trespass *quare clausum*, 17-700

Trespass to try title, 17-704

Trover, 17-700

Acts of one cotenant inures to benefit of all, 17-674

Acts of one for benefit of all, 17-669

Admissions, 17-707

Adverse possession, see ADVERSE POSSESSION.

Agency:

Authority to appoint agents, 17-944

Annuities, 2-395

Annuitants as joint tenants with right of survivorship, 2-395

Annuitants holding as tenants in common, 2-395

Husband and wife, 2-395

Illustrations, 2-395

When personal representative will take, 2-396

Assailing common title, 17-680

Assignments, 2-1013

Assumpsit, 17-704

Attachment, 3-210; 17-707

Bailiff, 3-730

Between, 4-11

Care and management of common property, 17-671

Expenses for care and management, see *infra*, Expenses for care and management.

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.*Care and management of common property, *cont'd.*

General rule, 17-671

Improvements, 17-671

Insurance of separate interest, 17-671

Repairs, 17-671

Champerty and maintenance, 17-682

Chattel mortgages, 5-956

Who may make mortgage, 5-955

Confusion of goods, 17-664

Constitutional law, 17-657

Making joint heirs tenants in common, 6-957

Construction, see *infra*, Creation of estates in cotenancy.

Constructive trusts, 15-1199

Contracts of hiring, 17-663

Contracts respecting common property, 17-672

Good faith required between cotenants, 17-672

Joint lease by cotenants, 17-673

Lease of entire property by one cotenant not binding on others, 17-673

Leasing common property, 17-673

Licensing acts on common property, 17-674

One tenant in common cannot impair rights of cotenants, 17-673

Release of claim by one cotenant, 17-673

With each other, 17-672

With third persons, 17-672

Contribution and exoneration, 7-353; 17-679, 685, 687

Adjusting as to improvements, 7-358

Compensation allowed for improvements, 7-357

Contribution between joint tenants, etc., 7-354

Improvements, 7-357

Improvements without consent of cotenant, 7-357

Incumbrances chargeable in inverse order, 7-356

Judicial sales, 7-358

Making repairs, 7-356

Measure of contribution, 7-354

Partial conveyances of encumbered tracts, 7-355

Partition, 7-358

Payment of mortgage, 7-354

Purchase-money lien, 7-355

Removal of incumbrances, 7-353

Removal of superior title, 7-355

Repairs, 7-356

Repairs not strictly necessary, 7-357

Sale of part of tract with warranty, 7-355

Successive conveyances, 7-356

Taxes, 7-355

Conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.

Conveyance, see *infra*, Sale or conveyance of common property.

Corporations, 7-715, 716, 726

Corporations as cotenants, 17-667

Covenants:

Conveyances by tenants in common, 8-70

Creation of estates in cotenancy, 17-653

Common law, 17-653

Constitutionality of statutes, 17-657

31 C. of L.—76

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.*Creation of estates in cotenancy, *cont'd.*

England, 17-657

General rule of construction, 17-653

Intention, 17-653

Joint tenancies favored by early common law, 17-653

Joint tenancies never favored in equity, 17-653

Present doctrine, 17-653

Reason of the rule, 17-653

Statutes, 17-654

Joint tenancy, 17-658

Conveyance to cotrustees, 17-659

Creation by express terms, 17-658

Effect of statutes abolishing *jus accrescendi*, 17-659

Illustrations, 17-658

Intention creating joint tenancy must be clear, 17-658

Language requisite to create joint tenancy, 17-658

Life-insurance policy, 17-659

Personal property, 17-659

Grant to husband or wife, 15-846, 847

Joint tenancy at common law, 17-654

Deed, 17-654

Generally, 17-654

Gift to one and his children, 17-654

Gift with remainder over, 17-654

Joint tenancy created where there is no intention to sever, 17-654

Will, 17-654

Lapse of devise or legacy, see *infra*, Lapse of devise or legacy.

Modern practice, 17-657

Statutes, 17-657

Tenancy in common, 17-660

Between partners, 17-664

Between shipowners, 17-665

Between widow and heirs at law, 17-665

Common law, 17-655

Deed, 17-655, 656

Destruction of joint estates, 17-656

Devise to several persons to be divided between them, 17-656

General rule, 17-655

Intention governs, 17-655

No precise words necessary, 17-656

Will, 17-655

Words of survivorship, 17-656

Confusion of goods, 17-664

Conveyance of distinct interests, 17-660

Conveyances, etc., to several persons create tenancies in common, 17-660

Death of wife holding as cotenant with husband, 17-661

Descent, 17-661

Designation of a particular part as individual share, 17-661

Dissolution of partnership, 17-664

Execution by two creditors, 17-665

General rule, 17-660

Grant of property by state, 17-666

Volume XXXI.

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.*Creation of estates in cotenancy, *cont'd.*Tenancy in common, *cont'd.*

Grants of same land to two persons, 17-666

Miscellaneous cases, 17-665

Mortgage made to two or more persons, 17-666

Patent rights, 17-666

Production of property on shares, 17-663

Purchase of undivided interest in property, see *infra*. *Purchase of undivided interest in property.*

Redemption of land, 17-665

Where land is patented to two or more persons, 17-665

United States, 17-657

Crops, 17-663

Crops grown by one cotenant, 17-689

Tenants in common of crops, 8-325

Agreements by which parties become tenants in common of crops, 8-325

Contracts creating tenancy in common, 8-326

Illustrations, 8-325, 326

Joint action against trespasser, 8-325, 326

Unity of possession, 8-325

Curtesy, 8-511, 513

Dams:

Liability of tenants in common for flooding land, 8-716

Debts of decedents:

Presentation of claims by tenant in common for rents, 8-1062

Dedication, 9-31

Deeds, see *infra*. *Creation of estates in cotenancy.*

Definition, 17-648

Cotenants, 17-649

Joint tenants, 17-648

Tenants in common, 17-649

Denial of common title, 17-680

Descent and distribution, see *infra*. *Succession.*

Destruction of property, 17-697, 702

Disseizin, 17-655

Dower, 10-133

Assignment by joint tenant, 10-172

Assignment of dower, 10-172

Assignment where lands are held in common, 10-176

Dowress not tenant in common with heirs, 17-665

Duties and liabilities:

Destruction of property, 17-697

Incumbrances, see *infra*. *Incumbrances.*

Injuries to property, 17-697

Liens, see *infra*. *Liens.*

Loss of property, 17-697

Rents and profits, see *infra*. *Rents and profits.*

Waste, 17-698

Easements, 10-411

Grant of easements, 17-684

Ejectment, see *EJECTMENT.*

Eminent domain, 10-1191

Enjoyment of common property, see *infra*.

Use and enjoyment of common property.

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.**Entireties*, see *HUSBAND AND WIFE.*

Entry of one for benefit of all, 17-669

Equality is equity, 11-186

Equity, see *infra*. *Suits in equity.*

Executions, 11-635; 17-707

Attempt to divide property, 11-660

Chattels held in cotenancy or joint tenancy levied upon, 11-660

Conveyance by levy of execution, 17-683

Creditor having two executions, 17-708

Execution by two creditors, 17-665

General rule, 17-707

Interest of cotenant subject to execution, 17-707

Levy, 11-653

Levy and sale by metes and bounds, 17-708

Officer taking all the property, 11-660

Sale of entire property as conversion, 17-708

Sale of undivided interest, 17-707

Severance of cotenancy, 17-710

Sheriff may take possession of whole property, 17-707

Exemptions from execution, 12-154

Expenses for care and management, 17-686

Contribution and exoneration, 17-686

Expense of litigation, 17-687

Improvements, 17-687

Liability of cotenants, 17-686

Lien for improvements, 17-688

Payment of taxes on individual interest, 17-686

Personal service, 17-688

Reimbursement for taxes secured by lien, 17-686

Repairs, 17-687

Sale of interest of delinquent cotenant for taxes, 17-686

Taxes, 17-686

Taxes must have been paid in interest of other cotenants, 17-687

Fire insurance, 13-134

Insurance of separate interest, 17-671

Fixtures, 13-673

Forcible entry and detainer, 13-752

One tenant in common against another, 13-752

Tenants in common against strangers, 13-752

Fraud and deceit:

Duty to disclose material facts, 14-71

Good faith required, 17-672

Heirs at law and widow, 17-665

Homestead, see *HOMESTEAD.*

Husband and wife, 15-846; 17-668

Conveyance by one joint tenant to wife of another, 15-846

Death of wife holding as cotenant with her husband, 17-661

Effect of intermarriage of joint tenants and tenants in common, 15-846

Personal property, 15-851

Property held by wife in common with another, 15-821, 822

Purchase by husband or widow of cotenant, 17-678

Whether grant to husband or wife may create joint tenancy, 15-846, 847

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.*

Improvements, 16-111

Allowance out of proceeds of sale of property, 16-116

Assent of cotenants, 16-112

Assigning an increased quantity of land to maker of improvements, 16-116

Assigning improved portion of property to maker of improvements, 16-112

Distinction dependent upon whether improving tenant is plaintiff in partition, 16-114

Method adopted when practicable, 16-112

Right not dependent upon consent of cotenants to improvements. 16-114

Right to have improved portion set off recognized, though right to pecuniary compensation denied, 16-114

Whether cotenant must have claimed exclusive title and acted in good faith, 16-113

Consent, 16-112

How allowance is made, 16-112

Knowledge of title of cotenants, 16-112

Lien for improvements, 17-688

Reimbursements, 17-688

Rents and profits may be set off against improvements, 16-116, 117

Requiring payment of compensation by other cotenants, 16-114

General rule, 16-114

Good faith, 16-115

Necessity for claim of exclusive title, 16-115

Right to allowance therefor, 16-111

Sale of property, 16-116

Setting off improvements against rents and profits, 16-117

Tenant in possession may make improvements, 17-671

Tenants in common in reversion, 16-112

Incidents of estates in cotenancy, 17-649, 658

Incumbrances (see *infra*, Purchase of outstanding title or incumbrance):

Duties and liabilities, 17-685

Cotenants severally liable for entire debt, 17-685

Cotenants surety for each other, 17-685

General rule, 17-685

On account of purchase money, 17-685

Incumbrance of individual interest of one cotenant cannot affect rights of others, 17-673

Injunction, 17-705

Waste, 17-706

Injury of property, 17-697

Insolvency and bankruptcy, 16-731; 17-706

Insurance (see *infra*, Fire insurance):

Joint tenancy in life-insurance policy, 17-659

Interest, 17-697

Interpretation and construction, see *infra*, Creation of estates in cotenancy.**JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.***

Irrigation:

Appropriation by several persons in common, 17-513

Duty of all cotenants to make repairs, 17-513

Joint tenants, 17-649

Creation, see *infra*, Creation of estates in cotenancy.

Definition, 17-648

Destruction of joint estate creates tenancy in common, 17-656

Joint tenants and tenants in common distinguished, 17-652

Nature of joint tenancy, 17-649

Right of survivorship, see *infra*, Survivorship.Severance of cotenancy, see *infra*, Severance of cotenancy.

Unity of interest, 17-649

Unity of possession, 17-649

Unity of time, 17-649

Unity of title, 17-649

Who may be, see *infra*, Who may be cotenants.

Judgment liens, 17-784

Judicial sales:

Purchases between cotenants, 17-676

Severance of cotenancy, 17-710

Jus accrescendi, 17-649, 659*Landlord and tenant*, see *infra*, Leasing.

Holding over, 18-403

Notice to quit, 18-395, 396

Surrender, 18-356, 357

Lapse of devise or legacy, 17-666

Lapse of share of tenant in common, 17-667

Share of joint tenant dying before testator not subject to lapse, 17-666

Where beneficiaries are joint tenants, 17-666

Where beneficiaries are tenants in common, 17-667

Larceny, 18-512

Leasing, 17-673

Legacies and devises:

Lapsed legacies and devises, 18-752

Liabilities, see *infra*, Duties and liabilities.

Liabilities of cotenants to strangers, 17-706

Attachment, see *infra*, Attachment.*Executions*, see *infra*, Executions.

General rule, 17-706

Tort, 17-707

License (real property), 17-674; 18-1136

Liens:

Duties and liabilities, 17-685

Cotenants severally liable for entire debt, 17-685

Cotenants surety for each other, 17-685

General rule, 17-685

On account of purchase money, 17-685

Improvements and repairs, 19-20

Lien for improvements, 17-688

Rents and profits, 17-697

Life insurance:

Joint tenancy in life-insurance policy, 17-659

Limitation of actions, 17-696

Loss of property, 17-697

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.*

Management, see *infra*, Care and management of common property.

Marriage:

Severance of cotenancy, 17-709

Mechanics' liens, see **MECHANICS' LIENS**.

Metes and bounds, see *infra*, Sale or conveyance of common property.

Mines and mining claims, see **MINES AND MINING CLAIMS**.

Mortgages (see *infra*, Incumbrances), 20-914, 975

Severance of cotenancy, 17-709

Mortgages made to two or more persons, 17-666

Nature and incidents of estates in cotenancy, 17-649

Notice of claim for contribution, 17-679

Ouster:

No lawful ouster between cotenants, 17-670

Rents and profits:

Liability for rents and profits where cotenant has been ousted, 17-694

Outstanding title, see *infra*, Purchase of outstanding title or incumbrance.

Parceners distinguished, 17-652; 21-1032

Partition, see **PARTITION**.

Partnership, 22-92

Between partners, 17-664

Co-owners dividing earnings of common property, 22-46

Dissolution of partnership, 17-664

Distinguished from partnership, 17-652

Land purchased from profits of land held as co-owners, 22-92

Mining partners, 22-227, 228

Partnership distinguished from co-ownership, 22-53

Agreement as to management and use of common property, 22-53

Animals, 22-54

Co-ownership does not create partnership, 22-53

Joint purchase to hold, 22-54

Partnership in profits but not in property, 22-54

Purchase for division in kind, 22-54

Purchase for resale and division of profits, 22-54

Resale and division of gross proceeds, 22-54

Purchase of property by partnership, 17-664

Real property held as tenants in common, 22-97

Where co-owners are partners in profits from common property, 22-92

Party walls, 22-239

Patents (see **PATENTS**), 17-665, 666

Personal property:

Joint tenancy of personal property, 17-659

Possession (see *infra*, Rents and profits; Use and enjoyment of common property), 17-669

Conveyance by cotenant not in possession, 17-682

Possession of one for benefit of all, 17-669

Powers, see **POWERS**; and see *infra*, Rights and powers.

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.*

Prescription, 22-1201

Privity, 24-752

Production of property on shares, 17-669

Profits, see *infra*, Rents and profits.

Property that may be held in cotenancy, 17-668

Public lands:

Where land is patented to two or more persons, 17-665

Purchase of outstanding title or incumbrance, 17-674

After termination of cotenancy, 17-678

Before cotenancy begins, 17-679

Contribution by cotenants, 17-679

English rule, 17-676

General rule, 17-674

Judicial sale, 17-676

Notice claimed by cotenant, 17-679

Purchase by cotenant holding adversely, 17-678

Purchase by husband or widow of cotenant, 17-678

Purchase by one inures to benefit of all, 17-674

Purchase made through or in name of third person, 17-676

Purchase of property at forced sale, 17-676

Purchase of tax title, 17-677

Purchase of tax title after expiration of period of redemption, 17-677

Reasonable time to take advantage of purchase, 17-679

Rule applies only during existence of cotenancy, 17-678

Rule limited to purchase of hostile interests, 17-678

Rule qualified as to tenants in common, 17-675

Tax sale, 17-676

Tax title, 17-677

Tenants in common, 17-675

Purchase of undivided interest in property, 17-661

Conveyance by acreage, 17-663

Delivery of possession, 17-662

Illustrations, 17-662, 663

Purchaser occupies position of original owner, 17-662

Purchaser of undivided interest tenant in common with other cotenants, 17-661

Purchaser of undivided share succeeds to rights of vendor, 17-62

Purchasers for value and without notice:

Possession by joint tenants and tenants in common, 23-503

Real property, 17-668

Receivers, see **RECEIVERS**.

Receivers of railroads, see **RECEIVERS OF RAILROADS**.

Release and discharge, 17-673; 24-302

Rents and profits, 17-688

Accounting, 17-695

Common law, 17-688

Crops grown by one cotenant, 17-689

Interest, 17-697

Lessee holding over, 17-693

Lessee of cotenant's liability, 17-692

Lien for rents and profits, 17-697

Volume XXXI.

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.***Rents and profits, *cont'd.***

- Measure of accountability, 17-695
 - Account of profits, 17-695
 - Express agreement, 17-695
 - General rule, 17-695
 - Occupation under claim of exclusive ownership, 17-695
 - Share of natural products sold, 17-696
 - Where there is no agreement, 17-695
- No action for rents and profits at common law between cotenants, 17-688
- No liability for rent where property is unoccupied, 17-690
- Premises leased to stranger, 17-693
- Relationship of landlord and tenant not presumed, 17-693
- Right as between cotenants, 17-688
- Set off for improvements, 17-696
- Set off for repairs, 17-696
- Set off for taxes, 17-696
- Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, 17-696
- Several cotenants unite in leasing, 17-694
- Statutory limitations, 17-696
- Tenant in common liable to cotenant under statutes, 17-689
- Tenant not liable for rents and profits unless he has received more than his just share, 17-689
- Tenant who has received no rents and profits not liable to cotenant, 17-689
- Where cotenant agrees to pay rent, 17-693
- Where cotenant has been ousted, 17-694
- Where premises are leased to stranger, 17-693
- Where premises are occupied by one cotenant, 17-690
 - General rule applicable to lessee of cotenant, 17-692
 - Lessee of cotenant, 17-692
 - Occupying tenant held liable for use and occupation, 17-691
 - Occupying tenant not liable for profits arising solely from his own expenditures, 17-692
 - Statutory liability of cotenant for use and occupation, 17-691
 - Tenant in possession not liable for occupation rent, 17-690
 - Where occupying tenant sustains relation of trust toward cotenant, 17-692
 - Where there is an agreement to pay rent, 17-693
 - General rule, 17-693
 - Illustrations, 17-693
 - Lessee holding over, 17-693
 - Relationship of landlord and tenant not presumed, 17-693
 - Where there is no agreement to pay rent, 17-690
- Where several cotenants unite in leasing, 17-694

Repairs:

- Set off for repairs, 17-696
- Tenant in possession may make repairs, 17-671

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.*

Replevin, 17-700

Res judicata, 24-752**Rights and powers:**

- Assailing common title, 17-680
- Care and management of common property*, see *infra*, Care and management of common property.
- Contracts respecting common property*, see *infra*, Contracts respecting common property.
- Purchase of outstanding title or incumbrance*, see *infra*, Purchase of outstanding title or incumbrance.
- Sale or conveyance of common property*, see *infra*, Sale or conveyance of common property.
- Use and enjoyment of common property*, see *infra*, Use and enjoyment of common property.
- Rights of cotenants against strangers, 17-706
- Sale*, see *infra*, Sale or conveyance of common property.
- Sale or conveyance of common property, 17-680
 - ChamPERTY and maintenance, 17-682
 - Conveyance by metes and bounds good against grantor, 17-683
 - Conveyance by tenant not in possession, 17-682
 - Conveyance of undivided interest to stranger, 17-681
 - Conveyance of undivided share with reservation of specific interest, 17-685
 - Easements, 17-684
 - Execution, 17-683
 - Grant of specific right or easement, 17-684
 - Interest of joint tenant not devisable, 17-682
 - Levy of execution, 17-683
 - Metes and bounds, 17-682
 - Execution, 17-708
 - No power to convey by metes and bounds, 17-682
 - Possession, 17-682
 - Ratification of sale, 17-680
 - Sale by authority, 17-680
 - Sale of entire property by one cotenant valid as against him, 17-681
 - Sale of entire property by one tenant void as to other tenants, 17-680
 - Sale or incumbrance of individual interest of one cotenant cannot affect rights of others, 17-673
 - Severance of cotenancy, 17-708
 - Trover, 17-703
 - Undivided shares, 17-681
- Sale or conveyance of property by metes and bounds, 17-682
 - Conveyance by metes and bounds good against grantor, 17-683
 - Conveyance of interest in distinct parcel of common estate, 17-684
 - How far good against cotenants, 17-684
 - No power to convey by metes and bounds, 17-682
 - Reasons for the rule, 17-683
 - Set off for improvements, 17-696
 - Set off for repairs, 17-696

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.*

Severance of cotenancy:

Joint tenancy, 17-708

Agreement of cotenants, 17-709

Alienation of interest, 17-708

Burden of proof, 17-710

By act of joint tenant, 17-708

Course of dealing between cotenants, 17-709

Covenant by joint tenant to sell, 17-709

Demise, 17-709

General rule, 17-708

Judicial alienation of share of cotenant, 17-710

Marriage of female cotenant, 17-709

Mortgage, 17-709

Partial alienation, 17-710

Purchase of property for trade or speculation, 17-710

Will, 17-709

Partition, see PARTITION.

Tenancy in common, 17-711

Agreement, 17-711

General rule, 17-711

Partition, see PARTITION.

Severance by one cotenant, 17-712

Ships and shipping, see SHIPS AND SHIPPING.

Societies and clubs:

Members of an unincorporated association, 17-667

Specific performance, see SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE.*Strangers*, see *infra*, Third persons.*Subrogation*, see SUBROGATION.

Succession:

Creation of tenancy in common by descent, 17-661

Heirs at law and widow, 17-665

Suits in equity, 17-704

Appointment of receiver, 17-706

Bill for accounting, 17-705

Injunction, 17-706

Injunction restraining waste, 17-705

Insolvency, 17-705, 706

Partition, 17-706

Statutes, 17-705

Suretyship:

Cotenants surety for each other, 17-685

Survivorship, 17-649

Cotrustees joint tenants, 17-659

Doctrine of survivorship abolished by statute, 17-650

Effect of statutes abolishing right of survivorship, 17-659

Estates by entireties, 17-650

Joint tenancy not abolished by statute abolishing survivorship, 17-650

Right of survivorship, 17-649, 650

Right of survivorship given by express terms of conveyance, 17-650

Taxation, see TAXATION.*Tax titles*, see TAX TITLES.

Tenancy in common, 17-651

Creation, see *infra*, Creation of estates in cotenancy.

Definition, 17-648

Equality of interest, 17-651

House on another's land, 17-651

Interests of tenants in common *prima facie* equal, 17-651**JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.***Tenancy in common, *cont'd.*

Joint tenants and tenants in common distinguished from each other, 17-652

Joint tenants and tenants in common distinguished, 17-652

Nature of tenancy in common, 17-651

Parties owning distinct interests in same property not tenants in common, 17-651

Severance of cotenancy, see *infra*, Severance of cotenancy.*Who may be*, see *infra*, Who may be cotenants.

Third persons:

Liabilities of cotenants to strangers, see *infra*, Liabilities of cotenants to strangers.

Rights of cotenants against third persons, 17-706

Title (see *infra*, Purchase of outstanding title or incumbrance):

Assailing common title, 17-680

Tontine insurance, 28-246

Tort, 17-707

Trees and timber, 17-696; 28-537, 538

Trespass, see TRESPASS.

Trespass on the case, 28-624

Trespass to try title, 17-704; 28-629, 630, 631, 633

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.

Trusts and trustees (see TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES):

Cotrustees joint tenants, 17-659

Effect of statutes abolishing *jus accrescendi*, 17-659*Unity*, see *infra*, Joint tenants.

Use and enjoyment of common property, 17-669

Cotenants equally entitled to possession of entire property, 17-670

General rule, 17-669

Larceny, see LARCENY.

No lawful ouster between cotenants, 17-670

Possession of documents, 17-670

Possession of personal estate, 17-670

Rents and profits, see *infra*, Rents and profits.

Use and enjoyment by stranger claiming under cotenant, 17-671

What is lawful use and enjoyment, 17-671

Vendor and purchaser (see *infra*, Purchase of undivided interest in property; Sale or conveyance of common property):*Purchase of outstanding title or incumbrance*, see *infra*, Purchase of outstanding title or incumbrance.

Vendor's lien, 29-749

War:

Abandoned or captured property act, 30-26, 27

Warehouses and warehousemen, see WAREHOUSES AND WAREHOUSEMEN.

Warranty, 30-167

Waste, see WASTE.

Waters and watercourses:

Equitable estates, 17-668

JOINT TENANTS AND TENANTS IN COMMON, *cont'd.*

- Whether grant to husband and wife may create joint tenancy, 15-846, 847
- Who may be cotenants, 17-667
 - Corporations, 17-667
 - Partners, 17-668
- Wills (see *infra*, Creation of estates in cotenancy):
 - Per capita* or *per stirpes*, 30-729
 - Severance of cotenancy, 17-709
- Witnesses, see WITNESSES.

JOINT TORTFEASORS (see RES JUDICATA):

- Death by wrongful act, 8-908
- Release, see RELEASE AND DISCHARGE.

JOINT TRESPASS, see TRESPASS.

JOINTURE, see DOWER.

JOURNAL, 17-713

- See STATUTES.

JOURNEY, 17-713

JOURNEY'S ACCOUNT, 17-713; 19-261, 262

J. P., 1-99; 17-713

JR.:

- Abbreviation, see NAME.

JUBILEE, 17-713

JUDEX, 17-713

JUDG., 17-713

JUDGE, 17-714

- See COURTS; JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.
- Absence, see *infra*, Attendance on trial.
- Adjournment:
 - Authority of judge over jury after adjournment of court, 17-724
 - Power of adjournment, 17-723
- Appeals:
 - Liability for granting or receiving appeal, 17-728
 - Statement of facts on appeal, 17-723
- Argument of counsel:
 - Duty to be present during argument, 17-719
 - Duty to restrain misrepresentations of counsel, 17-721
- Arrest:
 - Liability of judge for illegal arrest, 2-899
- Attachment, 3-208
 - Liability of judge acting without jurisdiction, 17-731
- Attendance on trial, 17-719
 - Change of judge during trial, 17-721
 - Duty of presiding judge to be present, 17-719
 - Application of rule where court consists of several judges, 17-719
 - Disqualification for absence, 17-719
 - Duty to be present during argument, 17-719
 - General rule, 17-719
 - Presence construed, 17-719
 - Reason of rule, 17-719
- Effect of absence in civil cases, 17-720
 - Absence not ground for new trial where no objection made, 17-721
 - Absence without consent ground for new trial, 17-720
 - Discretion of judge as to constant attendance on trial, 17-721

JUDGE, *cont'd.*

- Attendance on trial, *cont'd.*
 - Effect of absence in civil cases, *cont'd.*
 - New trial granted notwithstanding consent of aggrieved party, 17-721
 - Right to give place to another by consent, 17-721
 - Effect of absence in criminal trial, 17-720
 - View that objection may be waived, 17-720
 - View that objection may not be waived, 17-720
 - Effect of absence in trial for misdemeanors, 17-720
- Attorney and client:
 - Disqualification of judge who has acted as counsel, see *infra*, Disqualification of judge.
 - Judge acting as solicitor in his own court, 3-299
- Bias, 4-13; 17-738
- Bills of exceptions:
 - Settlement and signature of bills of exceptions, 17-722
- Chambers:
 - Authority of judge over jury after judgment of court, 17-724
 - Chambers defined, 17-723
 - Effect of judgment, 17-843
 - Jurisdiction incidental to jurisdiction of court, 17-723
 - Jurisdiction limited by that of court to which judge belongs, 17-724
 - Powers regulated by statute, 17-724
- Collateral attack:
 - Judgment by disqualified judge, 17-743
- Conspiracy:
 - Liability of judge, 17-727
- Constitutional law (see CONSTITUTIONAL LAW, and see *infra*, Legislature):
 - Special or substituted judges, see *infra*, Special or substituted judges.
- Contempt, see CONTEMPT.
- Coroners, see CORONERS.
- Counsel, see *infra*, Argument of counsel; Disqualification of judge.
- Courts:
 - Court not synonymous with judge, 8-23
 - Court or a judge, 8-23
 - Judge a component part, 8-25
 - Judge and court used synonymously, 8-22; 17-717
 - Judge and jury, 8-22
 - Judge in vacation, 8-23
 - Presence of judge, 8-22
- Criminal law:
 - Effect of absence in criminal trial, 17-720
 - Special or substituted judges, 17-747
- Criminal liability, 8-27; 17-725; 23-383
- Decisions (see *infra*, Opinions):
 - Liability of judge, see *infra*, Liability of judges for judicial acts and opinions.
 - Power to review decisions of other than judges of co-ordinate jurisdiction, 17-718
- De facto judge, see DE FACTO OFFICERS.
- Definition, 17-716
- Delegation of authority, 17-717
- Deputy, 9-371
- Disbarment, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.

JUDGE, *cont'd.*

- Disqualification of judge, 8-26; 17-732
 - Attorney, 8-27; 17-733, 739
 - Application of rule, 17-740
 - Extent of disqualification, 17-740
 - General rule, 17-739
 - Reason of rule, 17-739
- Bias, 17-738
- Case, 5-749
- Common-law grounds of disqualification, 17-733
- Constitutional or statutory grounds exclusive, 17-740
- Counsel, 17-733, 739
- Court below, 17-740
- Disqualification for having acted as counsel, 17-733
- Effect of judgment by disqualified judge, 17-742
 - Collateral attack on such judgment, 17-743
 - Common law, 17-742
 - Statutes, 17-742
 - Void, 17-742
 - Voidable, 17-742
 - Waiver of objection, 17-742, 743
- Exhibition of partisan feeling, 17-738
- Expression of opinion, 17-738
- General principles, 17-732
- Grounds of disqualification, 17-733
- Illustrations, 17-733
- Interest, 8-26; 17-733, 734
 - Common law, 17-734
 - Decedents' estates, 17-735
 - Degree of interest immaterial, 17-740
 - Direct interest, 17-741
 - Disqualification by reason of interest of stockholder, 17-734
 - General rule, 17-734
 - Honorary membership in corporations, 17-735
 - Immediate interest, 17-741
 - Interest in decedent's estate, 17-735
 - Interest in subject-matter of suit, 17-741
 - Nature of disqualifying interest, 17-741
 - Nature of interest, 17-734
 - Pecuniary interest, 8-26; 17-741
 - Personal interest or interest disqualifying as witness, 17-733
 - Present interest, 17-735, 741
 - Property interest, 17-741
 - Relationship to stockholder, 17-735
 - Remote interest, 17-741
 - Residence, 17-735
 - Speculative interest, 17-741
 - Statutory provisions, 17-734
 - Stockholder, 17-734
 - Taxpayer, 17-735
 - Uncertain interest, 17-741
- Judge may retire on his own motion, 17-745
- Jurisdiction:
 - Errors, irregularities, and jurisdictional defects, 17-1066
 - Effect of judgment, 17-1066
- Legislative authority must give power for judge to act in his own case, 17-732

JUDGE, *cont'd.***Disqualification of judge, *cont'd.***

- Mandamus to compel transfer of cause, 17-745
- Mandamus to judge improperly recusing himself, 17-745
- Nature of interest, 17-733
- No man may act as judge in his own case, 17-732
- Parties to action, 17-732, 736, 737
- Partisan feeling, 17-738
- Personal interest or interest disqualifying witness, 17-733
- Powers of disqualified judge, 17-744
 - Necessity authorizing judge to act, 17-744
 - Power to make formal orders, 17-744
- Prejudice, 17-738
- Prohibition, 23-223
- Relationship, 8-26; 17-736; 24-279
 - Construction of term party, 17-737
 - Degree of relationship necessary to disqualify, 17-737
 - Disqualification for affinity removed by death, 17-738
 - General rule, 17-736
 - No ground for disqualification at common law, 17-733
- Relationship to both parties in equal degrees, 8-27
- Relationship to stockholder, 17-735
- Resident, 17-735
- Retiring on his own motion, 17-745
- Rule intended to remove all suspicion of judge's fairness, 17-733
- Statutory grounds and statutory provisions, 17-733
- Taxpayer, 17-735
- Dominion of Canada:
 - Governor-general's power to appoint superior court judges, 10-57
- Duties (see *infra*, Legislative authority over powers and duties):
 - Attendance on trial*, see *infra*, Attendance on trial.
 - Bills of exceptions*, see *infra*, Bills of exceptions.
 - Decisions*, see *infra*, Decisions.
 - During trial, 17-719
 - Duty to restrain misrepresentations of counsel, 17-721
 - Instructions, 17-721
 - Motion for new trial, 17-723
 - Nature of duties, 17-717
 - Opinions*, see *infra*, Opinions.
- Executors and administrators:
 - Proceedings before special or substituted judge by administrator for sale of real estate, 17-747
- Extra-judicial, 12-608
- False imprisonment*, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.
- Final judge, 13-20
- Fraud:
 - Liability of judge, 17-726
- Function of judge*, see QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT; and see *infra*, Duties; Powers.
- Grand juries:
 - Presence in jury room, 17-1292
- Habeas corpus*, see HABEAS CORPUS.
- Injunctions*, see INJUNCTIONS.

JUDGE, *cont'd.*

Instructions, 17-721

Interest (see *infra*, Disqualification of judge), 16-1105

Jeopardy:

Incompetency of judge, 17-587

Judgments and decrees:

Collateral attack on judgment, 17-743

Effect of judgment by disqualified judge, see *infra*, Disqualification of judge.

Special or substituted judges, 17-748

Judicial acts, see *infra*, Liability of judges for judicial acts and opinions.

Judicial notice, see JUDICIAL NOTICE.

Judicial sales, see JUDICIAL SALES.

Jurisdiction (see *infra*, Disqualification of judge; Liability of judges for judicial acts and opinions), 17-723

Jury and jury trial, see JURY AND JURY TRIAL.

Justice:

Terms judge and justice used interchangeably, 17-716

Justice of the peace, see JUSTICE OF THE PEACE.

Legislative authority over powers and duties, 17-717

Power to grant judicial functions to other than regular judges, 17-718

Power to impose nonjudicial duties, 17-717

Right to require opinions of judges, 6-1065

View that ministerial or executive duties may be imposed, 17-717

View that only judicial functions can be imposed, 17-717

Legislature:

Legislature may not confer power on judge to act in his own case, 17-733

Liability for judicial acts and opinions, see *infra*, Liability of judges for judicial acts and opinions.

Liability for ministerial acts, 17-731

Definition of ministerial acts, 17-732

Duty purely ministerial, 17-731

General rule, 17-731

Illustrations, 17-732

Judicial character no protection, 17-732

What are ministerial acts, 17-732

Liability of judges for judicial acts and opinions, 8-27; 17-725; 23-383

Acts and opinions not within jurisdiction, 17-728

Judges of courts of superior or general jurisdiction, 17-728

Acts in absence of jurisdiction, 17-729

Acts in excess of jurisdiction, 17-728

Intendment in favor of jurisdiction, 17-729

Judges of inferior courts, 17-729

Attachment, 17-731

False imprisonment, see FALSE IMPRISONMENT.

Liability as trespassers, 17-730

Liability for acts after termination of jurisdiction, 17-731

Mistake of fact, 17-731

Statute declared unconstitutional, 17-730

JUDGE, *cont'd.*Liability of judges for judicial acts and opinions, *cont'd.*Acts and opinions not within jurisdiction, *cont'd.*Judges of inferior courts, *cont'd.*

View that judges are liable for acts in absence or excess of jurisdiction, 17-729

View that judges are not liable for acts in excess of jurisdiction, 17-731

Want of jurisdiction over person, process, and subject-matter, 17-730

Acts and opinions within jurisdiction, 17-725

Application to all judges, 17-727

Application to all persons acting in judicial capacity, 17-727

Arbitration, see ARBITRATION AND AWARD.

Boards of health, 17-728

Conspiracy, 17-727

Coroners, see CORONERS.

Corruption, 17-726

Definition of judicial acts, 17-728

Election officers, see ELECTIONS.

Fraud, 17-726

General rule, 17-725

Illustration of judicial acts, 17-728

Inspectors of goods, 17-728

Justices of the peace, see JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.

No liability, 17-725

No liability for error of judgment in acting or failing to act, 17-726

Reason for rule, 17-727

Slander, 17-727

To what judges applicable, 17-727

What are judicial acts within the rule, 17-728

Possession or want of jurisdiction, 17-1058

Liability of quasi-judicial officers, 23-775

Libel and slander, 18-952

Malicious prosecution:

Liability of judge, 2-899

Mandamus (see MANDAMUS):

Disqualified judge, 17-745

Ministerial acts, see *infra*, Liability for ministerial acts.Ministerial duties, see *infra*, Legislative authority over powers and duties.

Minutes:

Papers in jury room, 17-1243

No liability for mistake of fact, 17-731

Municipal courts:

Qualification of judges, 21-7

New trial:

Absence of judge, 17-720, 721

Duty to hear motion for new trial, 17-723

Oaths and affirmations, 21-747

Special or substituted judges, 17-748

Opinions (see *infra*, Decisions), 17-721

Duty to syllabize, 17-721

Liability of judge, see *infra*, Liability of judges for judicial acts and opinions.

Necessity for written, 17-721

Right to require opinion of judges, 6-1065

JUDGE, *cont'd.*

- Personal nature of function, 17-717
- Powers (see *infra*, Disqualification of judge; Legislative authority over powers and duties):
 - Chambers*, see *infra*, *Chambers*.
 - During trial, 17-718
 - Nature of powers, 17-717
 - Power to review decisions of other judges of co-ordinate jurisdiction, 17-718
 - Special or substituted judges*, see *infra*, *Special or substituted judges*.
- Prejudice, 17-738
- Presence, 17-719
- Presumption, 17-729
 - Performance of official duty and regularity of official acts, 22-1271
- Privileged communications, 23-52
- Prohibition*, see *PROHIBITION*.
- Public officers, 17-716
- Qualifications (see *infra*, Disqualification of judge):
 - Justices of the peace*, see *JUSTICES OF THE PEACE*.
- Questions of law and fact*, see *QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT*.
- Quo warranto*, 23-635
- Records:
 - Special or substituted judges*, 17-750
- Referees*, see *REFEREES*.
- Relationship*, see *infra*, Disqualification of judge.
- Removal, 23-437
- Special or substituted judges*, 17-745
 - Constitutional provisions, 17-746
 - Constitutional provision as to mode of selection exclusive, 17-746
 - Effect of constitutional provision for substitution of judges, 17-746
 - Statute held constitutional, 17-746
 - Statute held unconstitutional, 17-746
 - Definition, 17-745
 - Notice to substitute judge need not be entered of record, 17-750
 - Oath, 17-748
 - Objection presumed to be waived where not made below, 17-750
 - Powers, 17-748
 - Duration of power, 17-749
 - Judgment that of court, 17-748
 - No power at subsequent term, 17-749
 - One court in district at a time, 17-749
 - Powers same as that of regular court, 17-748
 - Powers will not cease until final termination of cause, 17-749
 - Subsequent term, 17-749
 - Term, 17-749
 - Presumption as to consent, 17-750
 - Presumption as to reappointment, 17-750
 - Presumption as to second appointment, 17-750
 - Proof of authority, 17-750
 - Record, 17-750
 - Record should set out disability of regular judge, 17-750

JUDGE, *cont'd.*

- Special or substituted judges, cont'd.*
 - Record should show election or appointment, 17-750
 - When special judge can act, 17-747
 - Action involving judge's right to office, 17-747
 - Criminal cases, 17-747
 - Disqualified judge, 17-747
 - Divorce proceedings, 17-747
 - Examples, 17-747
 - Proceedings by administration for sale of real estate, 17-747
 - Supplementary proceedings, 17-747
 - When special judge cannot act, 17-747
 - General rule, 17-747
 - Illustrations, 17-748
 - Statement of facts on appeal, 17-723
 - Stock and stockholders:
 - Disqualification of judge by reason of interest of stockholder, 17-734
 - Substituted judges*, see *infra*, *Special or substituted judges*.
 - Taxation:
 - Disqualification of judge as taxpayer, 17-735
 - Terms*, see *TERM*.
 - Territories*, see *TERRITORIES*.
 - Trial (see *infra*, Attendance on trial):
 - Powers and duties during trial, 17-718
 - United States courts*, see *UNITED STATES COURTS*.
 - Vacation*, see *infra*, *Chambers*.
 - Witness, 23-52
 - Judge as witness, 17-724
 - Cases in which judge may be witness, 17-725
 - Loss of jurisdiction, 17-725
 - To prove testimony of witness, 17-725
 - When essential members of court, 17-724
 - When not essential to composition of court, 17-725
 - Right to question witness, 17-721
- JUDGE ADVOCATE:**
- Military law, 20-648
- JUDGMENT LIENS**, see *JUDGMENTS AND DECREES*.
- JUDGMENT NOTES**, 17-752
- See *CONFESSION OF JUDGMENTS; WARRANTS OF ATTORNEY*.
 - Definition, 17-752
 - Executors and administrators, 17-753
 - In whose favor judgment may be confessed, 17-753
 - Limitation of actions, 17-755
 - Negotiability, 17-753
 - Personal representatives, 17-753
 - Transferees, 17-753
 - Whether note must be mature, 17-753
 - After date, 17-754
 - Confession of judgment authorized at any time, 17-754
 - Demand note, 17-754
 - Execution on judgment entered before maturity, 17-754
 - Illustrations, 17-754
 - Judgment by confession authorized before maturity of note, 17-754
 - Warrant not authorizing judgment before maturity, 17-754

JUDGMENT ROLL:

Records, 24-160

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, 17-756

See FOREIGN JUDGMENTS; SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT; WARRANTS OF ATTORNEY.

Accident (in equity), 1-280

Accord and satisfaction, 1-412

Adjournment:

Irregular adjournment, 17-1070

Admissions:

Declarations of judgment debtor, 1-682

Rebutting presumption of satisfaction, 17-868

Affirmance of judgments, 17-811

Amendment, see *infra*, Control of court over judgments during term at which rendered.*Amendment after term at which rendered* (see *infra*, Opening and vacation after term at which rendered), 17-816

Civil cases, 17-820

Clause inserted to give effect to judgment, 17-820

Clerical errors, 17-820

Criminal cases, 17-820

Description of land, 17-822

Description of parties, 17-821

Effect as to third persons, 17-823

Entry may be amended or corrected so as to conform to judgment actually rendered, 17-818

Erroneous description of land, 17-822

Erroneous entries, 17-820

Evidence to procure amendment, 17-822

Final judgments, 17-817

General rule, 17-816

General rule as to matters of form, 17-818

General rule as to matters of substance, 17-816

Inherent power of court, 17-818

Interest of justice, 17-822

Matters of form, 17-818

Matters of substance, 17-816

Method of payment, 17-822

Mistake as to parties, 17-821

Mistake in amount of judgment, 17-820

Mistake in calculation, 17-821

Mistake in date, 17-820

Mistake in description of parties, 17-821

Mistake in name of party, 17-821

Name improperly entered, 17-821

Names of parties improperly omitted, 17-821

Notice, 17-823

Omissions, 17-820

Omitted description of land, 17-822

Record, evidence, 17-822

Strained application in the interest of justice, 17-822

Third persons, 17-823

To what judgments rule applies, 17-817

Amount of judgment:

Mistake in amount, 17-820

Appeal (see *infra*, Direct attack by appeal or writ of error):

Extension of lien, 17-803

Extinguishment and discharge of lien, 17-806

Lien of judgment, 17-806

Application of payments, see APPLICATION OF PAYMENTS.**JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, cont'd.**

Arrest of judgment (see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT):

Abolished in Maine, 17-858

Constitutional law:

Presence of the accused where motion is made in arrest of judgment, 6-998

Jeopardy, 17-607

Invalid indictment, 17-591

Jury and jury trial:

Challenge to the array, 17-1114

Disqualification of juror, 17-1171

Objections to the jury, 17-854

Limitation of actions, 17-855

Action begun and dismissed without concluding merits, 19-262

Mandamus, 19-840

Assignment of judgments, 2-1042; 17-872

Assignee proceeding in his own name, 17-872

Assignee succeeds only to rights of assignor, 17-883

Assignee taking subject to equities, 17-884

Equities arising from other transactions, 17-885

Estoppel of debtor to set up equity, 17-885

General rule, 17-884

Presumption of notice of equities, 17-885

Secret equities of third persons, 17-885

Set-off, 17-885

Assignment by writing without seal, 2-1057

Assignor can convey no better title than his own, 17-883

At common law, 2-1042

Attachment, 17-883

Attorney, 17-876

Common law, 17-872

Debt on which judgment rendered, 17-882

Effect of assignment, 17-881

Effect of reversal or vacation after assignment, 17-885

Equitable assignments, 17-875, 877

Assignee's right to sue, 17-873

Executory agreement to assign, 17-878

Informalities, 17-877

Intent, 17-879

Intent of parties, 17-877

Irregularities, 17-877

Joinder of assignor, 17-873

Necessity for proof of assignment, 17-878

No particular form necessary, 17-877

Order to creditor's attorney, 17-877

Parol, 17-878

Parol evidence, 17-879

Partial assignment, 17-874

Proof of assignment, 17-878

Record, 17-878

Equity, 17-873

Execution, 17-879

Form of assignment, 17-876

Future judgment where cause of action assignable, 17-874

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

- Assignment of judgments, *cont'd.*
 - Future judgment where cause of action not assignable, 17-874
 - Good faith in assignment, 17-884
 - Implied warranty, 17-881
 - Legal title, 17-872
 - Method of assignment, 17-876
 - Modern practice, 2-1043
 - Name of assignee, 17-872
 - Name of assignor, 17-873
 - Notice of assignment, 17-879
 - Duty of sheriff after notice of assignment, 17-881
 - Effect of notice to judgment debtor, 17-880
 - Necessity for, 17-879
 - Payment to third persons, 17-880
 - Rights of judgment debtor before notice, 17-879
 - What constitutes notice to judgment debtor, 17-880
 - Parol evidence, 17-878, 879
 - Partial assignment, 17-874
 - Equitable assignment, 17-875
 - Necessity for judgment debtor's consent, 17-874
 - Passes all assignable rights and remedies of assignor, 17-882
 - Payment after assignment, 17-860
 - Private international law, 17-881
 - Purchase for less than face value, 17-884
 - Recovery of consideration where judgment is reversed or vacated, 17-886
 - Remedies, 2-1084
 - Reversal after assignment, 17-885
 - Right to sue on assignor's name, 17-873
 - Sale under execution, 17-879
 - Set-off, 17-885
 - Statutes, 17-873
 - Statutes cumulative only, 17-877
 - Statutory assignments, 17-876
 - Title by subsequent assignment, 17-883
 - Tort, 17-874
 - Vacation after assignment, 17-885
 - Validity in foreign states, 17-881
 - Vendor's lien, 17-882
 - Warranty, 17-882
 - Warranty of payment, 17-882
 - What judgments assignable, 17-872
 - Assignee proceeding in his own name, 17-872
 - Common law, 17-872
 - Equitable assignment, 17-875
 - Equity, 17-873
 - Future judgment, 17-874
 - Judgment for tort, 17-874
 - Legal title, 17-872
 - Partial assignment, 17-874
 - Right of assignee to use assignor's name, 17-873
 - Statutes, 17-873
 - Tort, 17-874
 - What rights do not pass, 17-883
 - What rights pass with assignment, 17-882
 - Whether operative as assignment or conveyance, 17-764
 - Who may assign, 17-875
 - Assignment by bank, 17-876

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

- Assignment of judgments, *cont'd.*
 - Who may assign, *cont'd.*
 - Attorney, 17-876
 - Person having beneficial interest, 17-875
 - "Without recourse," 17-881
- Assignments for the benefit of creditors, see ASSIGNMENTS FOR THE BENEFIT OF CREDITORS.
- Attachment cases:
 - Actions upon judgments, 3-190
 - Assignment of judgments, 17-883
 - Final judgments and decrees:
 - Dissolution of attachment, 13-41
 - Sustaining or overruling motion to quash, 13-41
- Attack on judgment, see *infra*, Amendment after term at which rendered; Collateral attack; Control of court over judgments during term at which rendered; Direct attack by appeal or writ of error; Opening and vacation after term at which rendered.
- Attorney and client (see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT):
 - Assignment of judgment, 17-876
 - Medium of payment, 17-861
 - Payment:
 - Attorney of judgment creditor, 17-859
 - Vacating entry of satisfaction, 17-872
 - Vacation of judgment:
 - Unauthorized appearance by attorney, 17-836
- Autrefois acquit or convict*, see JEOPARDY.
- Banknotes:
 - Whether banknotes will satisfy judgments for money, 3-776
- Bankruptcy, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 - Negotiable instrument no satisfaction unless so agreed, 17-861
- Boundaries:
 - Evidence, 4-857
- Burden of proof:
 - Evidence of payment, 17-866
 - Rebutting presumption of satisfaction, 17-867
 - Vacation of judgment, 17-843
- Chambers:
 - Vacation of judgment, 17-843
- Charge, 5-887
- Choses in action (see *infra*, Assignment of judgments), 6-6
- Civil actions in Maine, 17-858
- Classification of judgments and decrees, 17-763
- Clerical errors, 17-856
- Clerks of court*, see CLERKS OF COURT.
- Cloud on title, 6-162
- Collateral attack (see RES JUDICATA), 17-848
 - Defenses, 17-849
 - Defrauded creditor, 17-849
 - Effect of want of jurisdiction, 17-1046
 - Errors or irregularities in the judgment, 17-1071
 - Fraud, 17-848
 - Fraud upon judgment debtor, 17-849
 - Ground of attack, 17-848
 - Stranger, 17-849
 - Want of jurisdiction, 17-848

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*Collateral attack, *cont'd.*

Where court possesses jurisdiction, 17-1052

Collusion, see *infra*, Opening and vacation after term at which rendered.*Conclusiveness of judgment*, see RES JUDICATA.*Confession of judgments*, see CONFESSION OF JUDGMENTS.*Conflict of laws*, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.

Consolidation of corporations, 6-814, 820, 824

Constitutional law (see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS):

Power of legislature:

Illustrations, 6-1044

Jurisdictional defects, 6-1041

Legislative authorization of trustee sales, 6-1044

Legislature cannot adjudicate, 6-1043

Legislature opening judgments, 6-1037

Remedial legislation, 6-1042

Rule as to invalid judgments, 6-1040

Rule as to validating judgments, 6-1041

Taxes, 6-1041

Validating a deed previously adjudged invalid, 6-1040

Contracts:

Whether judgment is a contract, 17-763

Control of court over judgments during term at which rendered, 17-813

Amendments, 17-813

Duration of term, 7-815

Opening, 17-813

Power, 17-813

Proceedings commenced during term but continued to subsequent term, 17-815

Setting aside judgment after appeal perfected or bill of exception taken, 17-815

To what cases power extends, 17-815

Vacating, 17-813

What errors may be corrected, 17-815

When power will not be exercised, 17-815

Conversion and reconversion:

Lien on judgment, 7-476

Conveyances (see *infra*, Vendor and purchaser):

Whether operative as assignment or conveyance, 17-764

Corporations:

Effect of judgment against corporation on stockholders, see STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS.*Judgment of dissolution of corporations*, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

Purchase of judgments, 7-729

Costs:

Appellate court, 17-812

Discretion of appellate court in regard to costs, 17-812

Prevailing party, 17-813

Requirement that appellant obtain more favorable judgment, 17-813

Statutory regulation as to costs, 17-812

Universal custom, 17-813

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*Costs, *cont'd.*

Errors or irregularities in taxation of costs, 17-1073

County commissioners:

Collateral attack, 7-1009

Court may arrest on its own motion, 17-857

Coverture of party, 17-1071

Damages, see *infra*, Direct attack by appeal or writ of error.

Date:

Mistake in date, 17-820

Day:

Judgments and conveyances, 8-743

Judgments entered on same day regarded as if entered at same time, 8-740

When precise time of judgment may be shown, 8-743

Death of judgment debtor, 17-804

Death of party, 17-1070

Debt, 8-995

Debts of decedents, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.

Decedents' estates:

Lien of judgment, 17-785

Decision distinguished from, 9-2

Declaratory decree or judgment, 9-12

Decrees (see *infra*, Definitions; Kinds of judgments and decrees):*Final judgments and decrees*, see FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.*Lien of judgment*, see *infra*, Lien of judgment.*De facto* officers, 8-818

Default, 9-168; 17-767

Defects as to parties, 17-855

Defects cured by verdict, 17-856

Defects in pleadings, 17-851

Defects in verdict, 17-855

Definitions, 17-762

Code definition, 17-762

Decree included in code definition of judgment, 17-762

Decrees defined, 9-181; 17-762

Decrees distinguished from judgments, 17-762

Judgment defined, 17-762

Kinds of judgments and decrees, see *infra*, Kinds of judgments and decrees.

Definitive judgment or decree, 9-180

Devises, see *infra*, Legacies and devises.

Direct attack by appeal or writ of error, 17-808

Assignee of plaintiff's certificate of purchase not affected by reversal, 17-810

Awarding damages against unsuccessful party, 17-811

Costs, 17-812

Damages against unsuccessful party, 17-811

Direction by appellate court as to proceedings to be had or judgment to be rendered, 17-809

Effect of affirmance, 17-811

Effect of dismissal of appeal or writ of error, 17-811

Effect of modification, 17-811

Effect of reversal, 17-808

Election of defendant, 17-810

General rule, 17-808

Purchase by judgment creditor, 17-810

Rendition of final judgment by appellate court, 17-809

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

Direct attack by appeal or writ of error, *cont'd.*

Reversal, 17-808

Effect of reversal, 17-808

Rendition of final judgment by appellate court, 17-809

Rights of third persons, 17-810

Vacation or annulment of judgment, 17-809

Where property has been taken under judgment, 17-810

Reversal effects complete vacation or annulment of judgment, 17-809

Reversal leaves parties to proceed as though no judgment had been entered, 17-809

Rights of third parties, 17-810

Voluntary purchases from party, 17-810

Where property has been taken under the judgment, 17-810

Discharge, see *infra*, Satisfaction and discharge.

Dissolution of corporations, see DISSOLUTION OF CORPORATIONS.

Divorce, see DIVORCE.

Docket, 9-875

Docketing, see *infra*, Lien of judgment; Priority of lien.

Dower, 10-154

Duplicity in pleadings, 17-852

Effect, see RES JUDICATA; and see *infra*, Operation and effect.

Effect of arrest, 17-858

"Effects," 10-448

Elections, see ELECTIONS.

Enter and render distinguished, 11-44

Entry of judgments, 17-768, 1073; 24-464

Equitable assignments, see *infra*, Assignment of judgments.

Equitable relief against judgments:

Injunctions, see INJUNCTIONS.

Equity:

Assignee taking subject to equities, see *infra*, Assignment of judgments.

Relief in, 1-280

Equity of redemption:

Judgment lien, 17-779

Errors apparent on face of record, 17-850

Errors as to amount of judgment:

Errors in docket as to amount of judgment, 17-777

Errors of committing magistrate, 17-855

Errors on face of record, 17-850

Error which would be fatal on demurrer, 17-851

Error, writ of, see *infra*, Writ of error.

Escape, see ESCAPE.

Escheat, 11-328

Estoppel (see RES JUDICATA), 11-390; 17-768

As affecting strangers, 11-391

As between parties and privies, 11-390

Conclusiveness as memorial of legal proceedings, see RECORDS.

Distinction when judgment invoked on same or on different claim, 11-390

Res judicata, see RES JUDICATA.

Evidence (see RECORDS; and see *infra*, Presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time):

Objections to, 17-856

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

Evidence of payment, 17-865

Burden of proof, 17-866

Parol evidence, 17-866

Receipt, 17-866

Record entry, 17-865

Excusable neglect, 17-831

Executions, see EXECUTIONS.

Levy upon judgment, 17-879

Satisfaction and discharge, see *infra*, Satisfaction and discharge.

Executors and administrators:

Lien of judgment, 17-785

Exemptions from execution, see EXEMPTIONS (FROM EXECUTION).

Extension of lien, see *infra*, Lien of judgment.

Faith, credit, and effect (see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS), 10-448

Falsifying judgment, 12-865

Final judgments and decrees, see FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.

Finding, 13-50

Objections with respect to findings, 17-1071

Fire insurance, see FIRE INSURANCE.

Foreclosure of mortgages, see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES.

Foreign corporations:

Extraterritorial effect of judgment, 13-895

Foreign executors and administrators:

Judgment against one administrator as evidence against another, 13-920

Foreign judgments, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.

Formal defects in pleadings, 17-852

Form of action, improper, 17-1070

Forthcoming and delivery bonds, see FORTHCOMING AND DELIVERY BONDS.

Fraud and deceit (see *infra*, Opening and vacation after term at which rendered):

Collateral attack, 17-848

Injunctions, see INJUNCTIONS.

Vacating entry of satisfaction, 17-872

Fraudulent sales and conveyances, see FRAUDULENT SALES AND CONVEYANCES.

Full faith and credit, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.

Gambling contracts, see GAMBLING CONTRACTS.

Garnishment, see GARNISHMENT.

Good faith:

Assignment of judgments, 17-884

Grounds for arrest, 17-850

Guardian ad litem, see GUARDIAN AD LITEM.

Habeas corpus, see HABEAS CORPUS.

Having judgments, 15-288

Hour, see *infra*, Day.

Illegal contracts:

Agreement to pay judgment recovered on illegal contract, 15-996

Relief from judgment recovered on illegal contract, 15-1003

Impairment of obligations of contracts:

Judgment not a contract, 15-1038

Judgment rendered for the breach of a contractual obligation, 15-1039

Impeachment:

Requisites of valid judgment, 15-1071

Impeachment of foreign judgments, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.

Implied warranties, 15-1243

Imprisonment for debt, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

- Incumbrance, 16-159
- Indexing (see *infra*, Name), 17-774, 775
- Irregularities in docketing or indexing, 17-775
- Indictment under repealed statute, 17-854
- Infant, 17-1071
 - Payment:
 - Next friend of infant, 17-859
- Injunctions*, see INJUNCTIONS.
- Insanity of party, 17-1070
- Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.
- Instrument, 16-825
- Interest:
 - Compound interest, 16-1075
 - General rule, 16-1075
 - Rate, 16-1076
 - Foreign judgments, 16-1091
 - Rate of interest, 16-1060, 1062
 - General rule, 16-1062
 - Interest rate not subject of change, 16-1063
 - Judgments in terms bearing interest, 16-1063
 - Provision that judgment shall carry contract rate, 16-1063
 - Rate existing at rendition, 16-1063
- Interlocutory, 16-1117, 1118
- Intervention:
 - Effect of judgment on intervener's rights, 17-186
- Irregularities as to parties, 17-855
- Irregularities at trial, 17-857
- Irregular judgments, 17-482
- Irrigation, 17-508
- Jeopardy*, see JEOPARDY.
- Joint tenants and tenants in common:
 - Judgment lien, 17-784
- Judge (see JUDGE):
 - Collateral attack on judgment, 17-743
 - Disqualified judge*, see JUDGE.
 - Effect of judgment by disqualified judge*, see JUDGE.
 - Special or substituted judges, 17-748
- Judgment liens*, see *infra*, Lien of judgment.
- Judgment notes*, see JUDGMENT NOTES; WARRANTS OF ATTORNEY.
- Judgments by confession*, see CONFESSION OF JUDGMENTS.
- Judicial sales*, see JUDICIAL SALES.
- Jurisdiction (see JURISDICTION):
 - Effect of possession and want of jurisdiction*, see JURISDICTION.
 - Effect of setting aside judgments for lack of jurisdiction, 17-825
 - Objections to, 17-854
 - Possession of or want of jurisdiction, 17-1050
- Jurisdiction to open or vacate, 17-842
- Jury:
 - Trial without jury, 17-1070
- Justices of the peace:
 - Actions on judgment, 18-20
 - Docketing judgments, 17-774
 - Recording judgments, 17-774
- Kinds of judgments and decrees, 17-763
 - Classification of judgments and decrees, 17-763
 - Distinction between judgments *in rem* and *in personam*, 17-763

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

- Kinds of judgments and decrees, *cont'd.*
 - Final and interlocutory judgments distinguished*, see FINAL JUDGMENTS AND DECREES.
- Orders, 17-763
- Landlord and tenant*, see LANDLORD AND TENANT.
- Lapse of time*, see *infra*, Presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time.
- Leases:
 - Lien of judgment, 17-783
- Legacies and devises:
 - Lien of judgment, 17-784
- License:
 - Lien of judgment, 17-788
- Lien of judgment, 17-768
 - After-acquired property, 17-787, 797
 - Amount of lien, 17-788
 - Appeal, 17-806
 - Bankruptcy, 17-808
 - Cancellation of judgment, 17-807
 - Choses in action, 17-788
 - Commencement, 17-790
 - Common law, 17-768
 - Costs, 17-788
 - County divided, 17-808
 - Death of judgment debtor, 17-804
 - Decedents' estates, 17-785
 - Decree of mortgage foreclosure, 17-772
 - Decrees, 17-771
 - Default judgment, 17-771
 - Deficiency judgment or decree, 17-772
 - Definite amount, 17-771
 - Division of county, 17-808
- Docketing or recording, 17-772
 - Abbreviation of Christian name, 17-776
 - Decrees, 17-772
 - Effect of actual notice of undocketed judgment, 17-773
 - Effect of failure to enter name of one of several defendants, 17-777
 - Errors as to amount of judgment, 17-777
 - Indexing, 17-774
 - Irregularities in docketing or indexing, 17-775
 - Judgments of federal courts, 17-774
 - Justice's judgments, 17-774
 - Misspelling of surname, 17-776
 - Mistake in Christian name, 17-776
 - Necessity of docketing as against subsequent purchaser, 17-773
 - Necessity of docketing as between judgment creditors, 17-773
 - Omission of Christian name, 17-775
 - Omission of middle initial, 17-776
 - Omission or mistake as to name of party to judgment, 17-775
 - Statutes requiring judgments to be docketed, 17-772
 - Title to real property, 17-777
- Duration of lien transferred from one county to another, 17-790
- Enforcement of judgment at law in equity, 17-771
- Entry of satisfaction, 17-805
- Equitable interest, 17-778
- Equity of redemption, 17-779
- Execution, 17-795, 796
- Executors and administrators, 17-785

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

Lien of judgment, *cont'd.*
 Expiration of lien, 17-800
 Expiration of statutory period, 17-800
 Extension of lien, 17-802
 Agreement, 17-804
 Appeal, 17-803
 Death of judgment debtor, 17-804
 Injunction, 17-803
 Issuance of execution, 17-802
 Judgment entered with stay of execution, 17-803
 Proceedings operating to stay execution, 17-802
 Revival after dormancy or expiration of lien, 17-805
 Revivor of judgment, 17-804
 Suspension of statute of limitations, 17-803
 War, 17-804
 Writ of error, 17-803
 Extinguishment of lien, 17-800
 Final judgment, 17-771
 Foreclosure of mortgages, 17-772
 Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 17-784
 History of lien, 17-768
Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions, see IMPRISONMENT FOR DEBT AND IN CIVIL ACTIONS.
 Injunction, 17-803
 Interest on judgment, 17-788
 Interest subject to lien, 17-777
 Interlocutory judgment, 17-771
 Joint tenants and tenants in common, 17-784
 Judgment must be final, 17-771
 Judgment must be for definite sum of money, 17-771
 Judgments by default, 17-771
 Judgments in federal courts, 17-790
 Leases, 17-783
 Legacies and devises, 17-784
 Legislative control over lien, 17-770
 Levy on personalty, 17-806
 License, 17-788
 Life estates, 17-782
 Limitation of actions, 17-801
 Agreement, 17-804
 Death, 17-804
 Expiration of statutory period, 17-800
 Expiration or extinguishment of lien, 17-800
 Extension of lien, 17-802
 Revivor of judgment, 17-804
 Suspension of statute of limitations by injunction, 17-803
 War, 17-804
 Merger, 17-808
 Mortgage and judgment entered on same day, 17-795
 Mortgage does not defeat lien, 17-791
 Municipal corporations, 17-786
 Nature of the lien, 17-770
 Oil or mining license, 17-788
 Options, 21-934
 Origin of lien, 17-768
 Partition, 17-784
 Partnership, 17-786
 Payment, 17-808
 Personal property, 17-787

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

Lien of judgment, *cont'd.*
Precedence of lien, see *infra*, Priority of lien.
 Prerequisites as to judgment or decree, 17-771
Priority of lien, see *infra*, Priority of lien.
 Purchase-money mortgage superior to judgment against vendor, 17-800
 Railroads, 17-777
 Real estate, 17-777
 Decedents' estates, 17-785
 Devises, 17-784
 Equitable interest, 17-778
 Equity of redemption, 17-779
 Executors and administrators, 17-785
 Fraudulent sales and conveyances, 17-784
 General rule, 17-777
 Homestead, 17-786
 Interest of *cestui que trust*, 17-779
 Joint tenants and tenants in common, 17-784
 Lands in hands of fraudulent grantee, 17-784
 Lands subject to power of appointment, 17-780
 Leaseholds, 17-783
 Life estates, 17-782
 Municipal corporations, 17-786
 Naked legal estate, 17-778
 Partnership realty, 17-786
 Power of appointment, 17-780
 Power of appointment in third person, 17-780
 Railroads, 17-777
 Recording of title, 17-777
 Remainders and reversionary interests, 17-783
 Rents and profits, 17-786
 Right of redemption from sheriff's sales, 17-786
 Subsequently acquired realty, 17-787
 Tenants in common, 17-784
 Trusts and trustees, 17-779
 Vendee's interest, 17-782
 Vendor, judgment against, after payment of purchase money, 17-781
 Vendor's interest, 17-780
 Whether subject of lien, 17-777
 Redemption from sheriff's sales, 17-786
 Relation, 17-793
 Release, 17-805
 Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 17-783
 Rents and profits, 17-787
 Requisites as to judgment or decree, 17-771
 Retroactive statutes, 17-770
 Reversal of judgment, 17-807
 Sale of lands under execution, 17-806
 Satisfaction, 17-805
 Sister state judgments, 17-788
 Statute of Westminster, 17-769
 Statutory judgment liens, 17-769
 Statutory lien of decree in equity, 17-771
 Statutory period for continuance of lien, 17-800, 801
 Stay of execution, 17-802, 806
 Volume XXXI,

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

- Lien of judgment, *cont'd.*
 - Term (see *infra*, Priority of lien), 17-793, 794
- Territorial extent, 17-788
- Trusts and trustees, 17-779
- United States courts, 17-769, 790
- Vendor and purchaser, 17-780, 782
 - Bona fide* purchaser from fraudulent grantee, 17-797
- Contest between judgment creditor and purchaser, 17-797
- Judgment and conveyance on same day, 17-794
- Judgment lien not divested by subsequent conveyance, 17-791
- Lands alienated in parcels to be subjected to lien in inverse order of alienation, 17-792
- Purchase-money mortgage superior to judgment against vendor, 17-800
- Purchaser's right in equity to have remainder of debtor's property exhausted to satisfy judgment, 17-792
- Relation, 17-793
- War, 17-804
- Writ of *elegit*, 17-769
- Writ of error, 17-806
- Limitation of actions (see *infra*, Presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time), 17-855; 19-206
- Deficiency judgments, 19-207
- Foreign judgments*, see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS.
- General rule, 19-206
- Judgment liens, 17-800
- New promises, 19-289
- Time for applying for vacation of judgments*, see *infra*, Opening and vacation after term at which rendered.
- What is a judgment, 19-207
- When statute begins to run, 19-206
- Where judgment has been renewed, 19-206
- Lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
- Lloyd's associations:
 - Suit to enforce judgment, 19-452
- Lost papers and records:
 - Restoration, 19-557
- Mandamus*, see MANDAMUS.
- Marshaling assets*, see MARSHALING ASSETS.
- Matters of form, 17-855
- Medium of payment*, see *infra*, Satisfaction and discharge.
- Merger, 20-595, 599
 - Cause of action into judgment, 20-599
 - Estoppel, 20-600
 - Judgment constitutes bar to second action, 20-599
 - Judgment into later judgment, 20-600
 - Judgment uniting with title to parts of land, 20-596
 - Lien, 17-808
 - Matter after merger will not support action, 20-599
 - Merger into or of judgments, 20-599
 - Payment by one primarily liable, 20-596
 - Public interest in ending litigation, 20-599

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

- Merger, *cont'd.*
 - Purchaser of land paid off judgment, 20-596
- Res judicata*, 20-600
- Mines and mining claims*, see MINES AND MINING CLAIMS.
- Misjoinder of causes of action, 17-853
- Mistake*, see *infra*, Amendment after term at which rendered; Opening and vacation after term at which rendered.
- Mode of payment*, see *infra*, Satisfaction and discharge.
- Modification of judgment (see *infra*, Control of court over judgments during term at which rendered), 17-811
- Mortgages:
 - Extinguishment by reduction of debt to judgment, 20-1063
 - Judgment and mortgage entered on same day, 17-795
 - Judgment lien not defeated by subsequent mortgage, 17-791
 - Purchase-money mortgage superior to judgment against vendor, 17-800
- Municipal corporations:
 - Lien of judgment, 17-786
- Name (see *infra*, Amendment after term at which rendered), 17-775
 - Abbreviation of Christian name, 17-776
 - Effect of failure to enter name of one of several defendants, 17-777
 - Misspelling of surname, 17-776
 - Mistake in Christian name, 17-776
 - Omission of Christian name, 17-775
 - Omission of middle initial, 17-776
 - Omission or mistake as to name of party to judgment, 17-775
- Neglect:
 - Vacation of judgments, 17-831, 833
- Newly discovered evidence, 17-835
- Next friend:
 - Payment:
 - Next friend of infant, 17-859
- Notes*, see JUDGMENT NOTES.
- Notice:
 - Amendment after term at which rendered, 17-823
 - Application to open or vacate judgments, 17-843
 - Time for applying for opening or vacation of judgments, 17-841, 842
 - Vacation for want of notice, 17-835
- Notice of assignment*, see *infra*, Assignment of judgments.
- Notice of pendency*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND LIS PENDENS.
- Nunc pro tunc* entry of judgment, 17-800
- Objections as to jurisdiction, 17-854
- Objections to evidence, 17-856
- Objections to jury, 17-854
- Opening and vacation after term at which rendered (see *infra*, Amendment after term at which rendered), 17-824
- Absence of defendant, 17-836
- Agreement, judgment contrary to, 17-835
- Attorney and client:
 - Excusable neglect, 17-832
 - Party who was represented by counsel may have relief, 17-832
 - Sickness of attorney, 17-835

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

- Opening and vacation after term at which rendered, *cont'd.*
 - Attorney and client, *cont'd.*
 - Surprise, 17-832
 - Unauthorized appearance by attorney, 17-836
 - What mistake or neglect of attorney may afford ground for relief, 17-833
 - Attorney, unauthorized appearance by, 17-836
 - Burden of proof, 17-843
 - Casualty, 17-834
 - Collusion, 17-827
 - Collusion must be clearly shown, 17-828
 - Consent, 17-826
 - Costs, irregularities as to, 17-830
 - Defenses available at trial, 17-838
 - Defenses, technical, 17-846
 - Defenses, meritorious, 17-846
 - Disabilities of defendant, 17-837
 - Discretion of court, 17-844
 - Distinction between opening and vacation, 17-825
 - Entry, unauthorized, 17-837
 - Errors, 17-828, 830, 838
 - Existence of meritorious defense must be shown, 17-846
 - Fraud, 17-827
 - Fraud must be clearly shown, 17-828
 - Fraud which will afford ground for vacating judgment, 17-828
 - General rule against opening or vacation, 17-824
 - Grounds upon which judgments may be opened or vacated, 17-825
 - Imposition of terms, 17-847
 - Improper conduct, 17-823
 - Invalidity not apparent on the face of record, 17-826
 - Irregularities, 17-828
 - Irregularities as to costs, 17-828, 830
 - Judge at chambers, 17-843
 - Judgment contrary to agreement, 17-835
 - Jurisdiction, lack of, 17-825
 - Jurisdiction to open or vacate, 17-842
 - Lack of jurisdiction, 17-825
 - Meritorious defense, 17-846
 - Misfortune, 17-834
 - Mistake, surprise, or excusable neglect, 17-830
 - Absence of counsel, 17-834
 - Attorney, 17-832, 833
 - Attorney's absence, 17-834
 - Attorneys, misunderstanding between parties and, 17-834
 - Excusable neglect, 17-831
 - Inadvertence, 17-831
 - Instances of neglect held inexcusable, 17-832
 - Judgment on verdict, 17-834
 - Mistake, 17-830
 - Mistake must be one of fact, 17-831
 - Misunderstanding between parties and attorneys, 17-834
 - Party who was represented by counsel may have relief, 17-832
 - Public corporations, 17-834
 - Surprise, 17-831
 - What mistake or neglect of attorney may afford ground for relief, 17-833

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

- Opening and vacation after term at which rendered, *cont'd.*
 - Mistake, surprise, or excusable neglect, *cont'd.*
 - When public corporations not entitled to relief, 17-834
 - Newly discovered evidence, 17-835
 - Notice, 17-843
 - Notice, want of, 17-835
 - Perjury, 17-828
 - Pleadings, judgment not warranted by, 17-838
 - Presumption of regularity, 17-830
 - Record, invalidity not apparent on face of, 17-826
 - Reversal of foreign judgment on which judgment is based, 17-837
 - Sickness of party or attorney, 17-835
 - Submission of parties to jurisdiction, 17-838
 - Technical defense not sufficient, 17-846
 - Terms, imposition of, 17-847
 - Time for applying, 17-840
 - Adjournment of term, 17-841
 - Delay sufficient to bar relief, 17-841
 - Diligence, 17-841
 - In absence of statute, 17-841
 - Limitation of time for application to open or vacate judgments on statutory grounds, 17-840
 - Limitation running from rendition of judgment, 17-841
 - Limitations not applicable to applications based on grounds not statutory, 17-840
 - No notice of judgment, 17-842
 - Notice of judgment, 17-842
 - Requirement of diligence, 17-841
 - Statutes limiting time for application on grounds not statutory, 17-841
 - Void judgments, 17-842
 - Unauthorized appearance by attorney, 17-836
 - Unauthorized entry, 17-837
 - Unavoidable casualty, 17-834
 - Void judgments, 17-825
 - Want of notice, 17-835
 - Who may apply for opening or vacation, 17-839
 - General rule, 17-839
 - Legal representatives, 17-840
 - Limitations of the rule, 17-839
 - Party in whose favor judgment rendered, 17-840
- Opening judgments (see *infra*, Control of court over judgments during term at which rendered; Direct attack by appeal or writ of error; Opening and vacation after term at which rendered):
 - Distinction between opening and vacation, 17-825
- Operation and effect, 17-768
 - As lien*, see *infra*, Lien of judgment.
 - Estoppel*, see *ESTOPPEL*.
- Options:
 - Judgment lien, 21-934
- Orders, 17-763
- Parol evidence:
 - Assignment of judgment, 17-878, 879
 - Evidence of payment, 17-866
 - Payment, 22-580

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

- Partial assignment, see infra, Assignment of judgments.*
- Parties, irregularities, 17-855
- Partition, see PARTITION.*
- Partnership:
 - Lien of judgment, 17-786
- Part payment:
 - Rebutting presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time, 17-867
 - Satisfaction and discharge, 17-864
- Payment (see PAYMENT):
 - Parol evidence, 22-580
 - Presumption of payment, 22-594
 - Rebuttal, 22-598
 - Recovery of payments on judgments (see PAYMENT), 22-633
 - Compromise pending appeal, 22-636
 - Effect of reversal of judgments, 22-635
 - Compromise pending appeal, 22-636
 - Fines, 22-636
 - General rule, 22-635
 - Money equitably retainable, 22-636
 - Persons entitled to recover, 22-637
 - Persons liable to refund on reversal, 22-636
 - Remand of cause, 22-636
 - Fraud in procuring judgment, 22-634
 - General rule, 22-633
 - Judgment irregularly entered, 22-634
 - Judgment procured by fraud, 22-634
 - Part payments, 22-634
 - Payments on judgments not recoverable, 22-633
 - Prior payment of claim in judgment, 22-634
 - Prior satisfaction of judgments, 22-635
 - Remanding of cause, 22-636
 - Reversal of judgments, 22-635
 - General rule, 22-635
 - Money equitably retainable, 22-636
 - Persons entitled to recover, 22-637
 - Persons liable to refund on reversal, 22-636
 - Where money is equitably retainable, 22-636
 - Voidable execution, 22-634
 - Void judgments, 22-635
 - Satisfaction and discharge, see infra, Satisfaction and discharge.*
- Pending, 22-655
- Perjury:
 - Effect of judgments, 17-828
- Pleadings, defect in, 17-851, 1069
- Power of appointment:
 - Lien of judgment, 17-780
- Powers:
 - Assignment of judgments, 17-876
- Presumption of payment, 22-594
- Rebuttal, 22-598
- Presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time, 17-866

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

- Presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time, *cont'd.*
- Admissions, 17-868
- Arises after twenty years, 17-866
- Bankruptcy of debtor, 17-868
- Evidence in rebuttal, 17-867
- Admissions, 17-868
- Bankruptcy or insolvency of debtor, 17-868
- Burden of proof, 17-867
- Particular kind of evidence, 17-867
- Statutory rebuttal, 17-867
- Evidence tending to support, 17-867
- Insolvency of debtor, 17-868
- Lapse of time in connection with other circumstances, 17-868
- Mere lapse of time, 17-868
- Part payment, 17-868
- Presumption not conclusive, 17-867
- Question for court or jury, 17-868
- Statutes declaratory of common law, 17-867
- Twenty years, 17-866, 868
- When less than twenty years have elapsed, 17-868
- Priority of lien (see *infra, Day*), 17-790
- Actual interest of judgment debtor, 17-798
- After-acquired property, 17-797
- As affected by issuance of execution, 17-795
- Lien of senior judgment not discharged by execution under junior judgment, 17-795
- Priority acquired by execution between judgments of the same day, 17-796
- Senior lien divested by sale under junior judgment, 17-796
- Where judgment liens are equal, 17-796
- Commencement of lien held to date from docketing or recording, 17-790
- Commencement of lien on last day of term, 17-793
- Debts of decedents, see DEBTS OF DECEDENTS.*
- Doctrine of relation, 17-793
- Equitable interests, 17-797
- Fractional part of day, 17-794
- As between judgment and mortgage, 17-795
- Judgment and conveyance on same day, 17-794
- Judgment entered on same day, 17-794
- Fraudulent conveyance, 17-797
- Future advances, 17-798
- Instantaneously seized, 17-799
- Inverse order of alienation, 17-792
- Judgment creditor and *bona fide* purchaser, 17-797
- Judgment debtor as mere conduit to pass title, 17-799
- Judgment lien not divested by subsequent conveyance, 17-791
- Judgments at same time placed on equality, 17-793
- Judgment to secure purchase money, 17-798

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*Priority of lien, *cont'd.*

Lands alienated in parcels to be subjected to lien in inverse order of alienation, 17-792

Lien held to date from rendition of judgment, 17-790

Lien not defeated by subsequent mortgage, 17-791

Limitation of lien to actual interest of judgment debtor, 17-798

Nunc pro tunc entry of judgment, 17-800

Order of subjection of lands conveyed in parcels, 17-792

Purchase-money mortgage superior to judgment against vendor, 17-800

Purchaser's right in equity to have remainder of property of debtor exhausted to satisfy judgment, 17-792

Recording acts, see RECORDING ACTS.

Relation, 17-793

Relation back of judgment lien to commencement of term, 17-793

Seizin, instantaneous, 17-799

Specific instances, 17-797

Subsequent conveyance, 17-791

Subsequently acquired title of grantor passing to grantee by estoppel, 17-799

Superior lien of judgment for injuries by railroad, 17-799.

Superior rights of third persons, 17-798

Term, 17-793

Private international law (see FOREIGN JUDGMENTS):

Assignment of judgments, 17-881

Privity, see RES JUDICATA.

Probate and letters of administration, see

PROBATE AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION.

Process, errors, or defects in, 17-856

Prohibition, see PROHIBITION.

Punishment, see SENTENCE AND PUNISHMENT.

Purchase-money mortgages, 23-468

Questions of law and fact:

Medium of payment, 16-861

Presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time, 17-868

Quo warranto, see QUO WARRANTO.

Railroad security:

Priority of mortgage, 23-811

Real estate, see *infra*, Lien of judgment.

Receipt:

Evidence of payment, 17-866

Receivers:

To carry judgment or decree into effect, 23-1016

Recording, see *infra*, Priority of lien.

Records (see RECORDS; and see *infra*, Opening and vacation after term at which rendered):

Admissibility of record evidence to secure reversal, 9-942

Admissibility of record evidence to sustain judgment, 9-941

Docketing or recording as essential to lien, see *infra*, Lien of judgment.

Evidence of payment, 17-865

Record showing that defendant should be released, 17-855

Recovery of payments (see *infra*, Payment):

Illegal contracts, see ILLEGAL CONTRACTS.

Reinsurance, see REINSURANCE.

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

Relation:

Lien of judgment, 17-793

Release and discharge, 24-312

Lien, 17-805

Relief against judgments (see *infra*, Amendment after term at which rendered; Collateral attack; Control of court over judgments during term at which rendered; Direct attack by appeal or writ of error; Opening and vacation after term at which rendered):

Injunctions, see INJUNCTIONS.

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests:

Lien of judgment, 17-782, 783

Render, 24-464

Render and enter distinguished, 11-44

Rendition of judgments, 17-768

Rents and profits:

Lien of judgment, 17-787

Replevin, see REPLEVIN.

Requisites of valid judgment (see *infra*, Lien of judgment), 17-764

Res judicata, see EVIDENCE; RES JUDICATA.

Responsible over, of a third party, see RES JUDICATA.

Reversal (see *infra*, Direct attack by appeal or writ of error):

Effect of lien, 17-807

Effect of reversal, 17-807

Effect of reversal after assignment, 17-885

Recovery of payments, see *infra*, Payment.

Reversal of foreign judgment on which judgment is based, 17-837

Revivor of judgment:

Lien, 17-804

Ripe for judgment, 24-983

Satisfaction and discharge, 17-858

Arrest, 2-839

Burden of proof, 17-866

Compelling entry of satisfaction, 17-869

Actual payment, 17-870

Grounds antedating rendition of judgment, 17-870

Grounds for compelling, 17-870

Only where payment is in full, 17-870

Only where there is no dispute, 17-870

Power of court to compel, 17-869

Tender, 17-870

Cumulative judgments, 17-863

Effect of part payment, 17-864

Effect of payment, 17-862

When made by one primarily liable, 17-862

Absolute satisfaction, 17-862

Cumulative judgments against different persons for same cause, 17-863

Cumulative judgments against same person for same cause, 17-863

Keeping judgment alive, 17-863
Where there are several joint debtors, 17-863

Entry of satisfaction, compelling, 17-869

Entry of satisfaction, vacating, 17-871

Volume XXXI.

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*Satisfaction and discharge, *cont'd.*

Evidence of payment, see *infra*, *Evidence of payment*.

Executions against property, 17-869
Effect of forthcoming or delivery bond, 17-869

Personal property, 17-869

Real property, 17-869

Sale under execution, 17-869

Executions against the person, 17-869

Final process, 17-869

Imprisonment for debt and in civil actions:

Consent of plaintiff to discharge of defendant, 16-53

Discharge of one of several defendants, 16-53

Discharge without plaintiff's consent, 16-54

Execution against the body as satisfaction of judgment, 16-49

Lapse of time, see *infra*, *Presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time*.

Lien, 17-805

Medium of payment, 17-861

Banknotes, 17-862

Bills of exchange and promissory notes, 17-861

Illustrations, 17-861, 862

Negotiable instruments, 17-861

Question for jury, 17-861

Where payment to judgment creditor, 17-861

Parol evidence, 17-866

Part payment, 17-864

Additional consideration, 17-865

Common-law rule, 17-864

Costs, 17-864

Effect of part payment, 17-864

Failure of consideration, 17-865

Release under seal, 17-865

Statutes, 17-865

When rule not applicable, 17-864

Payment to whom, 17-858

After assignment, 17-860

Attorney of judgment creditor, 17-859

Clerk of court, 17-860

General rule, 17-858

Joint judgment creditors, 17-858

Next friend of infant, 17-859

Officers authorized by law to receive payment, 17-860

Real party in interest, 17-859

Sheriffs, 17-860

Presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time, see *infra*, *Presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time*.

Proceedings after satisfaction in fact, 17-869

Receipt, 17-866

Record entry, 17-865

Satisfaction by proceedings under final process, 17-869

Set-off, see *SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM*.

Subrogation of payor to rights of creditor, 17-864

Tender, 17-862

Time, see *infra*, *Presumption of satisfaction from lapse of time*.

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*Satisfaction and discharge, *cont'd.*

Vacating entry of satisfaction, 17-871

Bona fide purchaser protected, 17-871

Clerk, 17-871

Effect, 17-871

Fraud, 17-872

Grounds for vacating, 17-871

Misrepresentation, 17-872

Nonperformance of conditions, 17-872

Operation, 17-871

Power to vacate, 17-871

Want of authority in attorney, 17-872

Want of authority to make entry, 17-872

Satisfaction of judgment, see *ATTORNEY AND CLIENT*; and see *infra*, *Satisfaction and discharge*.

Security, 25-180

Service of process:

Effect of want of service or irregular service, see *JURISDICTION*.

Set-off, recoupment, and counterclaim, see *SET-OFF, RECOUPMENT, AND COUNTERCLAIM*.

Setting aside judgment, see *infra*, *Control of court over judgments during term at which rendered*; *Direct attack by appeal or writ of error*; *Opening and vacation after term at which rendered*.

Sheriffs and constables:

Medium of payment, 17-861

Payment to sheriff, 17-860

Sheriffs' sales, see *SHERIFFS' SALES*.

Sickness of party or attorney, 17-835

Signing judgments, 25-1066

Sister state judgments, see *FOREIGN JUDGMENTS*.

Situs, see *SITUS*.

Specific performance, see *SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE*.

Stare decisis, see *STARE DECISIS*.

Statutory grounds, 17-857

Stay laws, see *STAY LAWS*.

Stay of execution, 17-802

Extension of lien, 17-802

Lien, 17-807

Stock and stockholders (see *STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS*):

Effect of judgment against corporation on stockholders, see *STOCK AND STOCKHOLDERS*.

Subrogation, see *SUBROGATION*.

Supersedeas to original judgment:

Forthcoming and delivery bonds, 13-1153

Suretyship, see *SURETYSHIP*.

Surprise (see *infra*, *Opening and vacation after term at which rendered*):

Vacation of judgments, 17-831

Tender:

Compelling entry of satisfaction, 17-870

Effect of tender, 17-862

Term (see *infra*, *Control of court over judgments during term at which rendered*; *Priority of lien*):

Amendment after term at which rendered, see *infra*, *Amendment after term at which rendered*.

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*Term, *cont'd.*

Opening and vacation after term at which rendered, see *infra*, Opening and vacation after term at which rendered.

Time for moving in arrest, 17-858

Transcript, see RECORDS.

Trespass, see TRESPASS.

Trespass to try title, 28-635

Trover and conversion, see TROVER AND CONVERSION.

Trusts and trustees:

Judgment lien, 17-779

Ultra vires, see ULTRA VIRES.

United States courts:

Docketing or recording judgments, 17-774

Judgment lien, 17-769

Lien of judgment, 17-790

State statutes requiring docketing inapplicable to federal judgments, 17-774

Usury, see USURY.

Vacation (see *infra*, Control of court over judgments during term at which rendered; Direct attack by appeal or writ of error; Opening and vacation after term at which rendered; Satisfaction and discharge):

Distinction between opening and vacation, 17-825

Effect of reversal or vacation after assignment, 17-885

Excusable neglect, 17-832

Party who was represented by counsel may have relief, 17-832

Sickness of attorney, 17-835

Surprise, 17-832

What mistake or neglect of attorney may afford ground for relief, 17-833

Variance, 17-853

Vendor and purchaser:

Bona fide purchaser from fraudulent grantee, 17-797

Contest between judgment creditor and purchaser, 17-797

Judgment and conveyance on same day, 17-794

Judgment lien not divested by subsequent conveyance, 17-791

Lands alienated in parcels to be subjected to lien in inverse order of alienation, 17-792

Lien of judgment, 17-780, 782

Purchase-money mortgage superior to judgment against vendor, 17-800

Purchaser's right in equity to have remaining property of debtor exhausted to satisfy judgment, 17-792

Relation, 17-793

Reversal of judgment, 17-810

Vendor's lien:

Assignment of judgments, 17-882

Verdict, see VERDICT.

Void and voidable judgments:

Distinction between void and voidable judgments, 17-1047

Void judgments and erroneous judgments distinguished, 29-1067

Waiver of defects by going to trial, 17-856
Warrants of attorney, see WARRANTS OF ATTORNEY.

JUDGMENTS AND DECREES, *cont'd.*

Who may move in arrest, 17-857

Without recourse:

Assignment of judgments, 17-881

Writ of error (see *infra*, Direct attack by appeal or writ of error):

Extension of lien, 17-803

Extinguishment and discharge of lien, 17-806

JUDGMENTS BY CONFESSION, see CONFESSION OF JUDGMENTS.**JUDICATORY, 17-886****JUDICIAL, 17-886**

See MINISTERIAL.

Appointment and removal from office, 17-888

Eminent domain, 17-889

Judicial and legislative, 17-888

Judicial and ministerial, 17-887

Justice of the peace, 17-890

Special or local assessments, 17-891

Streets and sidewalks, 17-891

Surrogate and probate courts, 17-890

Undertaking on appeal, 17-891

JUDICIAL ACTS, 17-887

See JUDGE; JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.

County commissioners, 7-1007

Ministerial acts distinguished, 23-376

Prohibition, 23-203

JUDICIAL AND MINISTERIAL ACTS,

17-887; 20-793

See JUDGE; JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.

Acknowledgments, see ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.

County commissioners, 7-1007

Judicial acts distinguished, 23-376

Mandamus, see MANDAMUS.

Prohibition, see PROHIBITION.

JUDICIAL CONFESSIONS, see CONFESSIONS.**JUDICIALLY, 17-891****JUDICIAL NOTICE, 17-892; 18-59**

See LIBEL AND SLANDER.

Abbreviations, 1-98; 17-897.

General rule, 17-897

Illustrations, 17-897

Names in foreign language, 17-897

Acknowledgments:

Justices of the peace, 1-530

Actual knowledge, see *infra*, Necessity for actual knowledge.

Agriculture:

Course of husbandry, 17-903

Almanacs, 17-901

Animals:

Nature and characteristics of domestic animals, 17-900

Appeals, 17-925

Appellate court, 11-489; 17-896

Erroneous failure or refusal of trial court, 17-896

Illustrations, 17-896

Judicial notice in appellate court, 17-896

Apportionment acts, 2-485

Art, see *infra*, Matters of art and science.

Astronomy, 17-904

Attorney and client:

Judicial notice of attorneys, 17-924

Baggage:

System of checking, 3-581

Banks and banking:

Bank charters, 17-935

Common course of banking business, 17-933

JUDICIAL NOTICE, *cont'd.*

- Beer, 3-907
- Benzine, 17-910
- Bills of exchange and promissory notes:
 - Bill dated at a foreign city, 4-79
 - Court will take notice of state of currency, 4-104
- Boards, 17-916
- Boundaries, 17-911
 - County boundaries, 17-912
 - General rule, 17-912
 - Places within county, 17-912
 - Division of states into counties, 17-911
 - Character of county organizations, 17-912
 - Corporate existence, 17-912
 - Date of organization, 17-912
 - General rule, 17-911
 - Names of counties, 17-912
 - General rule, 17-911
 - Municipal corporations, 17-938
 - Precise boundaries of local subdivisions, 17-911
 - Private surveys, 17-914
 - Public surveys, 17-913
 - State boundaries, 17-911
- Brokers, 17-934
- Carriers of live stock:
 - Judicial notice of danger of infection, 5-467
- Carriers of passengers:
 - Functions of officers, 5-630
- Census, 17-898
- Charters*, see *infra*, Municipal corporations; Railroads.
- Circulating medium, 17-899
- Cities (see *infra*, Municipal corporations), 17-906
- Civil and political divisions, 17-911
- C. O. D., 5-224; 12-554
- Coincidence of days of week and month, 17-903
 - General rule, 17-903
 - Hours of day, 17-904
 - Legal and calendar years, 17-904
 - That particular day of month was Sunday, 17-904
- Commissions, 17-916
- Common law, 17-932
 - Courts of Louisiana, 6-281
- Conclusiveness, 17-902
 - Evidence advisory to court, 17-902
 - Reception of evidence not error, 17-902
 - Whether judicial notice conclusive, 17-902
- Connecting carriers:
 - Judicial notice of association of lines, 6-657
- Conspiracy, 17-928
- Constitutional law:
 - Constitutional provisions, 17-932
- Co-ordinate branches of government, 17-914
- Corporations*, see CORPORATIONS; see *infra*, Municipal corporations; Railroads.
- Counterfeiting, 7-895
- Countries (see *infra*, Boundaries), 7-908
 - Division of counties into towns or townships, 17-913
 - Existence, 17-912
 - Names, 17-912
- County officers, 17-917
- County seat, 17-941

JUDICIAL NOTICE, *cont'd.*

- Course of heavenly bodies, 17-904
- Course of husbandry, 17-903
- Course of nature, 17-903
- Court officers, 17-923
 - Attorneys, 17-924
 - General rule, 17-923
 - Officers of other courts, 17-924
 - Signatures, 17-924
- Courts (see *infra*, Records), 17-919
 - Court officers*, see *infra*, Court officers.
 - Courts of record, 1-537
 - Courts of sister states, 17-920
 - Existence of courts, 17-919
 - Existence of inferior tribunals, 17-920
 - Federal courts, 17-920
 - Foreign courts, 17-919
 - Judges, 17-921
 - Judges of lower court, 17-922
 - Jurisdiction*, see *infra*, Jurisdiction.
 - Practice, 17-921, 923
 - Procedure, 17-921, 923
 - Rules of lower court, 17-923
 - State courts, 17-920
 - Terms, 17-921
 - Terms of justices, 17-922
- Court seals, 17-924
- Court's personal knowledge, 17-902
- Currency:
 - Facts relating to currency and circulating medium, 17-899
- Current words, phrases, and epithets, 17-896
- Date, 8-734
- Days*, see *infra*, Coincidence of days of week and month.
- Definition, 17-894, 896
- Demurrer:
 - Facts admitted on demurrer, 17-901
- Departmental regulations, 17-915
- Depreciation of currency during civil war, 17-900
- Deputy, 17-919
- Distances, 17-905
- Elections, 10-844; 17-898
 - General elections, 17-898
 - Local elections, 17-898
- Encyclopædias, 17-901
- Evidence:
 - Evidence advisory to court, 17-902
 - Evidence explaining words and phrases, 17-896
 - Though evidence unnecessary, admission not error, 17-902
- Facts of usual or uniform occurrence, 17-902
- Flag, 17-910
- Fluctuations of language, 17-896
- Foreign cities, 17-906
- Foreign corporations, 17-935
- Foreign laws*, see FOREIGN LAWS.
- Foreign nations, 17-910
- Foreign officers, 17-919
- Freemasons, 14-537
- Frightening horses, 17-901
- General rule, 17-895
 - Animals*, see *infra*, Animals.
 - Appellate court*, see *infra*, Appellate court.
 - Census*, see *infra*, Census.
 - Currency*, see *infra*, Currency.
 - Current terms, names, words, phrases, and abbreviations, 17-896
 - Elections*, see *infra*, Elections.

JUDICIAL NOTICE, cont'd.General rule, *cont'd.*

- Extension of scope of judicial knowledge, 17-895
- Facts admitted on demurrer, 17-901
- Function to be exercised with caution, 17-895
- Market values, see *infra*, Market values.
- Mortality tables, see *infra*, Mortality tables.
- Political condition of country, 17-895
- Population, 17-898
- Public policy, see *infra*, Public policy.
- Social condition of country, 17-895
- Statement of terms, 17-895
- Weights and measures, see *infra*, Weights and measures.
- Geographical facts, 17-904
 - Cities, 17-906
 - Counties, 17-912
 - Distances, 17-905
 - Foreign cities, 17-906
 - General rule, 17-904
 - Location, nature, and navigability of waters and watercourses, 17-905
 - Municipal corporations, 17-906
 - Tidal waters, 17-905
 - Time consumed in traveling between particular points, 17-906
 - Towns, 17-906
- Governor, 14-1099; 17-914
 - Accession of new governor, 17-914
 - Acts and proclamations, 17-914
- Grants, 17-907
- Greenbacks, 14-1118
- Historical events, 17-907
 - General rule, 17-907
 - Land titles, 17-907
 - Military occupation, orders, and army lines, 17-908
 - Private nature, 17-907
 - Titles to land, 17-907
- War, see *infra*, War.
- Horses, 17-901
- Hours, 17-904
- Husbandry, course of, 17-903
- Indians, 16-214
 - Treaties, 17-928
- Initials, 17-897
- Interest, 16-1004; 17-933
 - Foreign law, 16-1093
- International law, 17-933
- Intoxicating liquors:
 - Alcohol, 17-198
 - Beer, 17-201
 - Brandy, 17-198
 - Intoxicating properties of liquor, 17-909
 - Whiskey, 17-198
 - Wine, 17-198
- Irrigation:
 - Necessity for irrigation, 17-490
- Judges, 17-921, 922
- Jurisdiction, 17-921
- Justices of the peace, 1-530; 17-917
- Kerosene, 17-910
- Knowledge, see *infra*, Necessity for actual knowledge.
- Law (see *infra*, Statutes), 17-928
 - Common law, 17-932
 - Constitutional provisions, 17-932
 - International law, 17-933

JUDICIAL NOTICE, cont'd.Law, *cont'd.*

- Law merchant, see *infra*, Law merchant.
- Law merchant, 17-933
 - General rule, 17-933
 - Illustrations, 17-933, 934
- Legislature, 17-914
 - Customs, privileges, and proceedings, 17-915
 - Legislative acts, journals, sessions, etc., 17-915
 - Legislative journals, 17-915, 930
- Local option, 19-514
- Market values, 17-900
- Matters of art and science, 17-909
 - Combustibility of natural gas, 17-910
 - Disputed theories, 17-910
 - General rule, 17-909
 - Illustrations, 17-909, 910
 - Intoxicating properties of liquors, see *infra*, Intoxicating liquors.
 - Photography, see *infra*, Photography.
- Meaning of words, 17-896
- Mercantile law, see *infra*, Law merchant.
- Military law, 17-908
- Military matters, 17-908
- Money, 4-104; 17-899
- Months, see *infra*, Coincidence of days of week and month.
- Mortality tables, 17-900; 20-886
- Municipal corporations, 17-936
 - Acts of incorporation, 17-936
 - Amendment of incorporation, 17-936
 - Boundaries, 17-938
 - Charter, 17-936
 - Cities in other states, 17-941
 - City in particular county, 17-940
 - County seat, 17-941
 - Incorporating act declared to be public law, 17-936
 - Location, 17-940
 - Municipal powers, 17-937
 - Officers, 17-938
 - Ordinances, see ORDINANCES.
 - Organization under general law, 17-941
 - Repeal of incorporating act, 17-936
 - Streets, see STREETS AND SIDEWALKS.
 - Subdivisions, 17-938
- Names:
 - Abbreviations, 17-897
 - Counties, 17-912
- National banks, 7-896
- Natural gas:
 - Combustibility of natural gas, 17-910
 - Inflammability, 12-516
- Nature, course of, 17-903
- Navigable waters, 17-905
- Necessity for actual knowledge, 17-901
 - Actual knowledge unnecessary, 17-901
 - Resort to sources of information, see *infra*, Sources of information.
- Notary public, 17-917; 21-568
- Officers and agents of private corporations, 17-945
- Official reports, 17-901
- Oil, 17-910
- Ordinances, see ORDINANCES.
- Patents:
 - Patent office, 17-915
- Payment into court, 17-926
- Personal knowledge of court, 17-902
- Photography, 17-909

JUDICIAL NOTICE, *cont'd.*

Pleadings:

- Things of which the court will take judicial notice need not be proved, 11-489
- Political condition of country, 17-895
- Political divisions, 17-911
- Population, 17-898
- Practice, 17-921, 923
- Private facts, 17-902
- Private statutes, 17-931
- Procedure, 17-921, 923
- Proclamations, 17-914, 915
- Proof:

- Things of which the court will take judicial notice need not be proved, 11-489
- Public institutions, 17-916
- Public lands (see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS), 17-907
 - Land laws of former government, 28-535
- Public officers, 17-914, 916
 - Circuit courts, 17-917
 - Compensation, 17-918
 - County officers, 17-917
 - Court officers, 17-923
 - Deputy*, see DEPUTY.
 - Duties, 17-918
 - Foreign officers, 17-919
 - General rule as to public officers, 17-916
 - Illustrations, 17-916, 917
 - Justices of the peace*, see JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.
 - Municipal officers, 17-938
 - Notary public*, see NOTARY PUBLIC.
 - Officials not included, 17-916
 - Powers, 17-918
 - Qualifications, 17-918
 - Seals, 17-918
 - Sheriffs*, see SHERIFFS AND CONSTABLES.
 - Signatures, 17-918
 - Statutory enumeration, 17-916
 - Terms, 17-918
- Public policy, 17-900
- Public statutes*, see *infra*, Statutes.
- Railroads, 17-941
 - Charter, 17-942
 - Charter declared to be public law, 17-943
 - Charter private act, 17-942
 - Charters public acts, 17-942
 - Common carriers, 17-941
 - Construction, 17-943
 - Corporate existence, 17-942
 - Earnings, 17-942
 - General features of railroad business, 17-942
 - Incorporation, 17-942
 - Location, 17-944
 - Operation, 17-944
 - Speed, 17-944
 - Transportation of passengers for hire, 17-941
- Recognition of sovereignty, 17-910
- Records, 17-901, 925; 24-198
 - Authenticity, 17-925
 - Branches of same proceeding, 17-927
 - Connection with former decision, 17-927
 - Date of institution of suit, 17-926
 - Genuineness, 17-925
 - Proceedings in other causes, 17-926
 - Records and proceedings in same case, 17-925

JUDICIAL NOTICE, *cont'd.*Records, *cont'd.*

- Rule in garnishment cases, 17-926
- Statutory proceedings for execution against stockholder of corporation, 17-925
- Tender and payment into court, 17-926
- Records of departments, 17-915
- Reports, 17-901
- Resort to sources of information*, see *infra*, Sources of information.
- Rivers, 17-905
- Royal prerogatives, 17-914
- Science*, see *infra*, Matters of art and science.
- Seal of state, 17-910
- Seals:
 - Court seals, 17-924
 - Foreign officers, 17-919
 - Notary public, 17-917
 - Public officers, 17-918
- Season, 17-904
- Secretary of state, files of, 17-930
- Session*, see *infra*, Term of court.
- Sheriffs and constables, 17-917
 - Deputies, 17-919
- Ships and shipping, 25-1016
- Signatures of court officials, 17-924
- Signatures of public officers, 17-918
- Social condition of country, 17-895
- Sources of information, 17-901
 - Almanacs, 17-901
 - Court's personal knowledge, 17-902
 - Encyclopædias, 17-901
 - Inquiries of the foreign office or the state department, 17-901
 - Official reports and correspondence of public officers, 17-901
 - Original legislative rolls or other official records, 17-901
 - Private and special facts, 17-902
 - Requisites, 17-901
 - Resort to sources of information, 17-901
- Sovereignty, 17-910
 - Accession or demise of sovereign, 17-914
 - Recognition of sovereignty, 17-910
- Special facts, 17-902
- State and public lands*, see STATE AND PUBLIC LANDS.
- State boundaries*, see *infra*, Boundaries.
- States, 17-910, 911
 - Boundaries, 17-911
 - Division of states into counties, 17-911
 - Legislative acts, journals, sessions, etc., 17-915
- Statutes (see *infra*, Law):
 - Acts incorporating municipal corporations*, see *infra*, Municipal corporations.
 - Constitutional provisions, 17-932
 - Execution of public statutes, 17-931
 - Files of secretary of state, 17-930
 - Judicial notice by statute, 17-946
 - Legislative journals, 17-930; 26-553
 - Legislative rolls, 17-901
 - Ordinances*, see ORDINANCES.
 - Private statutes, 17-931
 - Public statutes, 17-928
 - General rule, 17-928
 - Legislative journals, 17-930

JUDICIAL NOTICE, *cont'd.*Statutes, *cont'd.*

Repeal, 17-929

Time when public statute takes effect, 17-929

What statutes are to be within rule of judicial notice, 17-930

Act prohibiting sale of liquors, 17-931

General rule, 17-930

Illustrations, 17-931

Statutes local in application, 17-931

Streets and sidewalks, 17-939

General rule, 17-939

Illustrations, 17-939, 940

Particular street in certain county, 17-939

Succession of seasons, 17-904

Sundays, 8-735; 17-904

Surveys:

Private surveys, 17-914

Public surveys, 17-913

Symbols of sovereignty, 17-910

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Term of court:

Beginning, duration, and ending of terms, 17-922

Court's own term, 17-921

Terms of inferior courts, 17-921

Things judicially noticed, 17-946

Adjutant-general's muster-rolls of soldiers, 17-946

Boundaries, see *infra*, Boundaries.

Course of time, nature, and natural phenomena, 17-903

Courts, see *infra*, Courts.

Facts of usual or uniform occurrence, 17-902

General nature and characteristics of children, 17-946

Geographical facts, 17-904

Height of human body, 17-946

Historical events, 17-907

Illustrations, 17-946, 947

Laws, see *infra*, Law.

Matters of art and science, 17-909

Municipal corporations, see *infra*, Municipal corporations.Public officers, see *infra*, Public officers.Railroads, see *infra*, Railroads.

Sovereignty, 17-910

Statutes, see *infra*, Statutes.

Things not judicially noticed, 17-947

Usages and customs, see *infra*, Usages and customs.

Tidal waters, 17-905

Time, computation of, 17-903

Time consumed in traveling between particular points, 17-906

Towns, 17-906

Division of counties into towns or townships, 17-913

Treaties, 13-1057; 17-928

Treaties of cession, 28-535

Uniform:

Facts of usual or uniform occurrence, 17-902

United States courts, 17-920

Usages and customs, 17-945; 29-369, 410

General customs and usages, 17-945

Particular customs, 17-945

JUDICIAL NOTICE, *cont'd.*

Usual:

Facts of usual or uniform occurrence, 17-902

Value:

Market values, 17-900

War, 16-1141; 17-907; 30-8

Existence of war, 17-907

Illustrations, 17-907, 908

Nature of war, 17-908

Public history connected with war, 17-907

Water and watercourses, 17-905

Weeks, see *infra*, Coincidence of days of week and month.

Weights and measures, 17-900

Words:

Meaning of ordinary words, 17-896

JUDICIAL OATHS, 21-745**JUDICIAL OFFICERS, 17-886; 23-326**

See PUBLIC OFFICERS.

JUDICIAL OPINIONS, 17-887**JUDICIAL POWER, 6-1053; 17-887****JUDICIAL PROCESS:**

Warehouse and warehousemen, 30-54

JUDICIAL RECORD, 17-947

See RECORDS.

JUDICIAL SALES, 17-948

See AUCTIONS AND AUCTIONEERS; FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES; SHERIFF'S SALES.

Abatement of price, 17-988

Deficiency in quantity of land, 17-988

Outstanding taxes or other liens, 17-989

Taxes and interest on incumbrances becoming due after confirmation, 17-989

Accidents in equity, 17-998

Acknowledgment:

Deed, 17-1033

Actions:

Action to recover amount of bid, 17-1028

For damages where purchaser refuses to comply with his bid, 17-1029

In what action or proceeding sale may be ordered, 17-957

To enforce securities, 17-1029

Adjournments, 17-972

Discretion, 17-972

Illustration, 17-972

Notice of adjourned sale, 17-970

Notice of postponed sale, 17-970

Sale may be postponed, 17-972

When it is proper to adjourn sale, 17-972

Administration sales, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.

Admiralty:

Sale in admiralty a judicial sale, 17-954

Advanced price, see *infra*, Offer of advance price as ground for opening biddings.

Advertisement or notice, 1-893; 17-966

Amount of decree, 17-969

Bona fide purchasers, 17-971

Clerical error, 17-968

Collateral attack, 17-971

Confirmation, 17-971

Contents of advertisement, 17-968

Description of property, 17-968

Directions must be followed, 17-966

Effect of failure to give proper notice, 17-971

Evidence of notice, 17-970

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*Advertisement or notice, *cont'd.*

- Failure to give proper notice, 17-971
- Importance of advertisement, 17-966
- Incumbrances, 17-969
- Irregularity, 17-971
- Methods of advertising, 17-967
- Names of parties, 17-969
- Necessity for, 17-966
- Notice of adjourned sale, 17-970
- Notice of postponed sale, 17-970
- Notice of resale, 17-970
- Notice regulated by order of court, 17-966
- Notice regulated by statute, 17-966
- Number of insertions, 17-969
- Order of sale, 17-968
- Place of sale, 17-968
- Posting notice, 17-967
- Presumption that proper notice was given, 17-970
- Publication in newspaper, 17-967
- Puffing, 17-968
- Signature, 17-969
- Terms of sale, 17-968, 983
- Time of advertising, 17-966, 969
 - Absence of statute, 17-969
 - Controlled by statute, 17-969
 - Determined by court, 17-966
 - Fixed by statute, 17-966
 - Publication for a specified number of weeks, 17-969
 - Reasonable notice, 17-969
 - Restrictions on time of sale as affecting time of advertising, 17-970
 - Thirty days' notice, 17-969
 - Whether publication must be continued up to date of sale, 17-969
- Usual methods, 17-967
- What notice or advertisement should contain, 17-968

Agency:

- Person appointed to make sale a mere agent of court, 17-953
- Purchase by agent, 17-966
- Sale by agent, 17-962

Amount of real estate to be sold, 17-960

Application of proceeds, 17-1020

Assignment:

- Assignee of certificate of purchase, 17-1031

Assignment for benefit of creditors:

- Sale by assignee at a judicial sale, 17-954

Attachment:

- Sale in attachment proceedings at a judicial sale, 17-955

Attorney and client (see *infra*, Who may make sale):

- Attorney purchasing adversely to client*, see ATTORNEY AND CLIENT.

- Purchase by attorney, 17-963

Auctions and auctioneers, 17-962

- Purchase by auctioneer, 17-965

- Sale by auctioneer, 17-962

Bids (see *infra*, Objections and setting aside), 17-977

- Action to recover amount of bid, 17-1028

- Announcement of name of bidder, 17-978

- Bidder released from liability by acceptance of higher bid, 17-979

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*Bids, *cont'd.*

- Bid received by letter, 17-978
- Bid through agent, 17-977
- Conditional bids, 17-978
- Contempt, 17-1028
- Enforcement of bids*, see *infra*, Enforcement of bid.
- Letter, 17-978
- Limitation of time for bidding, 17-978
- Manner of making, 17-977
- One bid, 17-1000
- Opening biddings*, see *infra*, Objections and setting aside; Offer of advance price as ground for opening biddings.
- Private signals, 17-978
- Purchaser's liability on bid, 17-1016
- Rejection of bids, 17-978
- Resale at bidder's risk*, see *infra*, Resale at bidder's risk.
- Resale upon failure of successful bidder to comply with bid, 17-979
- Right of bidder to withdraw bid, 17-979
- Same bid claimed by two persons, 17-979
- Scarcity of bidders, 17-1000
- Withdrawal of bid, 17-979

Bona fide purchaser:

- Irregularity in notice, 17-971

Bond:

- Bond for deferred payment, 17-1026
- Bond required of person required to make sale, 17-962
- Payment to commissioner or receiver who has not given the required bond, 17-984
- Bond or security for purchase money, 17-985
- Effect of failure of commissioner to return bonds into court, 17-986
- Enforcement of bond, 17-986
- General rules, 17-985
- Payment to commissioner or receiver who has not given required bond, 17-984
- Penalty of bond, 17-986
- Requiring new security, 17-986
- Taking bond from purchaser, 17-985
- Taking one bond for aggregate amount realized by sale in parcels, 17-986

Cash, 17-983

Caveat emptor, 17-1010

- General rule, 17-1010
- No warranty in judicial sales, 17-1011
- Purchaser cannot be relieved from payment of purchase money on account of defect or want of title, 17-1012
- Purchaser must inquire for himself, 17-1011
- Rule of *caveat emptor* applies to judicial sales, 17-1011
- Title proved valueless, 17-1012

Chambers:

- Confirmation of judicial sales, 17-991

Chilling bidding, 17-980

- Circumstances under which sale may be ordered*, see *infra*, When sale may be ordered.

Cloud on title (see INJUNCTIONS), 17-958

Collateral attack, 17-1033

- General rule against, 17-1033
- Irregularity in notice, 17-971
- Permissible where jurisdiction lacking, 17-1033

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

- Collateral attack, *cont'd.*
 - Title to purchaser cannot be collaterally attacked, 17-1033, 1034
- Conditions, see *infra*, Terms of sale.
- Conduct of sale, 17-966
 - Advertisement or notice, see *infra*, Advertisement or notice.
- Bids, see *infra*, Bids.
- Course pursued where same bid claimed by two persons, 17-979
- Mode of sale, 17-974
- Place, see *infra*, Place.
- Private sale, 17-975
- Public sale, 17-975
- Puffing, 17-980
- Resale upon failure of successful bidder to comply with bid, 17-979
- Reserved price, 17-979
- Sale *en masse* or in parcels, see *infra*, Sale *en masse* or in parcels.
- Suppression of competition or chilling bidding, 17-980
- Time, see *infra*, Time.
- Withdrawal of property from sale, 17-979
- Confederate money, 17-985
- Confirmation (see *infra*, Objections and setting aside), 17-989
 - Abuse of discretion, 17-992
 - Advertisement, 17-971
 - Appeal from order of confirmation, 17-1014
 - Appreciation in value of property between time of sale and confirmation, 17-1020
 - Arbitrary discretion, 17-992
 - Circumstances of case, 17-992
 - Completing sale, 17-993
 - Conditions, 17-993
 - Confirmation *in pais*, 17-991
 - Cure of irregularities, 17-993
 - Depreciation in value of property between time of sale and confirmation, 17-1020
 - Disapproval, 17-992
 - Discretion governed by established rules, 17-992
 - Discretion of court, 17-992
 - Effect of appeal from order of confirmation, 17-1014
 - Effect of confirmation, 17-993
 - Effect of failure to object to confirmation, 17-996
 - Equitable title in purchaser, 17-993
 - Execution and sheriffs' sales do not require confirmation, 17-956
 - Failure to object to confirmation, 17-996
 - First sale, 17-1028
 - Form of confirmation, 17-991
 - Imposition of terms or conditions, 17-993
 - Inadequacy of price, 17-1004
 - Irregularities cured, 17-993
 - Judge in chambers, 17-991
 - Judge interested in subject-matter, 17-991
 - Jurisdictional defects not cured, 17-994
 - Justice of case, 17-992
 - Necessity for, 17-989
 - Notice, 17-971
 - Possession, 17-1014

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

- Confirmation, *cont'd.*
 - Resale at bidder's risk, 17-1028
 - Retroactive effect of confirmation, 17-993
 - Reversal of decree of confirmation, 17-1018
 - Review in appellate court, 17-993
 - Sale becomes absolute only upon confirmation, 17-953
 - Special judge, 17-991
 - Successful bidder may proceed for confirmation, 17-991
 - Terms, 17-993
 - Time for confirmation, 17-991
 - Void sale not validated, 17-994
 - Who may confirm, 17-991
 - Who may proceed for confirmation, 17-991
- Constitutional law:
 - Legislative authorization of trustee sales, 6-1044
 - Sale in parcels, 17-976
- Contempt:
 - Purchaser failing to comply with his bid, 17-1028
- Conversion and reconversion, 7-473
- Conveyance, see *infra*, Deed.
- Courthouse, 8-20
- Courthouse door, 17-974
- Courts, see *infra*, Objections and setting aside.
- Court the real vendor, 17-953
- Credit (see *infra*, Bond or security for purchase money), 17-983
 - Discounting credit payments, 17-987
- Crops, 17-1015
- Date, see *infra*, Time.
- Debt:
 - Debt must exceed five years' rents and profits of land, 17-958
 - Debt or contract under which property sold as affecting terms, 17-982
- Decrees, see *infra*, Judgments.
- Deed, 17-1029
 - Acknowledgment, 17-1033
 - Assignment of certificate, 17-1031
 - By whom executed, 17-1029
 - Death of purchaser, 17-1031
 - Deputies, 17-1030
 - Deputy executing, 17-1030
 - Description of property, 17-1032
 - Equitable title prior to execution of deed, 17-1029
 - Executed only after payment of purchase money, 17-1031
 - Execution after expiration of officer's term, 17-1030
 - Execution by person conducting sale, 17-1030
 - Execution to the purchaser, 17-1030
 - Informalities, 17-1033
 - Limitation as to time, 17-1031
 - Necessity for deed, 17-1029
 - Officer executing, 17-1030
 - Parties holding title jointly, 17-1030
 - Payment of purchase money, 17-1031
 - Purchase by agent, deed to principal, 17-1031
 - Purchaser acquires no title or right to deed until compliance with terms of sale, 17-988

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.***Deed, *cont'd.***

- Recitals required, 17-1032
- Redemption period, 17-1031
- Reference to another instrument, 17-1032
- Requisites of deed, 17-1032
- Revenue stamp, 17-1033
- Right to conveyance, 17-1013
- Successor in office executing, 17-1030
- Taxes must be paid, 17-1031
- Time for making deed, 17-1031
- To whom executed, 17-1030
- Validity of deed, 17-1032

Definition, 17-953**Delegation of authority, 17-975****Deposit, 17-982****Deputies:**

- Execution of deed, 17-1030

Description of property:

- Advertisement or notice, 17-968
- Deed, 17-1032

Discounting credit payments, 17-987***Distress*, see DISTRESS.****Election day, 17-972*****Eminent domain*, see EMINENT DOMAIN.****Enforcement of bid:**

- Action for damages, 17-1029
- Action to enforce securities, 17-1029
- Action to recover amount of bid, 17-1028
- Attachment for contempt, 17-1028
- Bond for deferred payments, 17-1026
- Contempt, 17-1028
- Independent action, 17-1028
- Resale at bidder's risk*, see *infra*, *Resale at bidder's risk*.
- Successful bidder a quasi-party, 17-1025
- Summary proceedings in general, 17-1025

En masse*, see *infra*, Sale *en masse* or in parcels.*Evidence:**

- Evidence of notice, 17-970
- Inadequacy of price, 17-1004

Executions:

- Interest of purchaser at judicial or execution sale, 11-636
- Right of redemption from judicial or execution sale, 11-636

Execution sales*, see SHERIFFS' SALES.*Executors and administrators:**

- Proceeds of sale under order of court to pay debts, 11-844
- Sale by executor or administrator a judicial sale, 17-954

Executors' sales*, see EXECUTORS AND ADMINISTRATORS.*Final judgments and decrees, 17-959****Forcible entry and detainer, 13-766****Foreclosure of mortgages (see FORECLOSURE OF MORTGAGES):**

- Foreclosure sale a judicial sale, 17-954
- Forfeiture, 13-1162

Fraud and deceit, 17-996

- Fraud on part of purchaser, 17-1018
- Presumption of fraud from inadequacy of price, 17-1002

Good faith*, see *infra*, Who may purchase.*Guardian and ward (see GUARDIAN AND WARD):****JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*****Guardian and ward, *cont'd.***

- Sale by guardian a judicial sale, 17-955
- Highest bidder, 15-340
- Homestead*, see HOMESTEAD.
- Hour of sale, 17-968, 973
- Impairment of obligation of contracts, 15-1038, 1058

Implied trusts:

- Parol agreement relating to purchase at judicial sale, 15-1189
- Fraudulent intent not to perform agreement, 15-1191
- General rule, 15-1189
- Land secured below its value, 15-1190
- Promise after purchase, 15-1191
- Promise to another than judgment debtor, 15-1190
- Proof of agreement, 15-1191
- Purchaser holding himself out as buying for others interested in land sold, 15-1191
- Sale induced by promisor, 15-1191
- Sale of land in which promisee has interest, 15-1189

- Resulting trusts arising out of payment of purchase money, 15-1141

Implied warranties:

- Exceptions to rule stated, 15-1246
- Quality, 15-1246
- Title, 15-1245

Impounding, 16-7***Improvements*, see IMPROVEMENTS.****Inadequacy of price, 17-1000**

- Distinction depending upon whether objection raised before or after confirmation, 17-1004
- Evidence, 17-1004
- Gross inadequacy, 17-1002
- Inadequacy of price in connection with other circumstances, 17-1003
- Inadequacy so gross as to shock the conscience, 17-1002
- Offer of larger price, 17-1004
- Presumption of fraud, 17-1002
- Sale will not be set aside on account of mere inadequacy of price, 17-1001
- Slight additional circumstances may authorize setting aside sale where price grossly inadequate, 17-1003

Incumbrances:

- Advertisement or notice, 17-969
- Court may decree sale free from incumbrances, 17-1012
- Defect in title or incumbrances*, see *infra*, Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase.
- Prior incumbrances not destroyed, 17-1013
- Property may be sold subject to incumbrances, 17-1012
- Purchaser takes subject to prior liens and incumbrances, 17-1013
- Setting aside sale, 17-1000

Injunctions:

- Cloud upon title*, see INJUNCTIONS.

Insanity:

- Sale by commissioner in insanity a judicial sale, 17-955

***Insolvency and bankruptcy*, see INSOLVENCY AND BANKRUPTCY.**

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

- Interest, 17-987
 - Purchaser must pay interest on deferred payments of purchase money, 17-987
 - Time from which interest runs, 17-987
- Joint tenants and tenants in common:
 - Purchases between cotenants, 17-676
 - Severance of cotenancy, 17-710
- Judge:
 - Confirmation, 17-991
 - Purchase by judge ordering sale, 17-964
- Judgments (see *infra*, Protection afforded by judgment or decree of sale):
 - Judgment directing sale superseded, 17-1005
 - Objections to judgment or proceedings leading up to order of sale, 17-1005
- Jurisdiction:
 - Court must have jurisdiction, 17-956
 - Purchaser chargeable with notice whether court had jurisdiction, 17-1016
 - Purchaser entitled to relief where lack of jurisdiction, 17-1021
- Landlord and tenant, 17-965
 - Purchase by tenant, 17-965
 - Rent, 18-284
- Leases:
 - Liability of purchaser at judicial sales, 18-675
- Liens:
 - Abatement of price, 17-989
 - Ascertainment of liens, 17-957
 - Bid cannot be discharged by satisfying claim or lien against property, 17-985
 - Court may decree sale free from incumbrances, 17-1012
 - Lien for purchase money, 17-987
 - Prior incumbrances not destroyed, 17-1013
 - Property may be sold subject to incumbrances, 17-1012
 - Purchaser takes subject to prior liens and incumbrances, 17-1013
- Limitation of actions:
 - As to recovery of purchase money where title fails, 19-208
 - As to rights in property purchased, 19-308
 - Deed, 17-1031
 - Delay for more than statutory period does not prevent valid sale, 17-973
 - When statute begins to run, 19-208
- Lis pendens*, see NOTICE OF PENDENCY AND *LIS PENDENS*.
- Maritime liens, 19-1128
- Mechanics' liens*, see MECHANICS' LIENS.
- Mistake, 17-998
- Name:
 - Announcement of name of bidder, 17-978
 - Names of parties, 17-969
- National banks, 21-408
- Notice (see *infra*, Advertisement or notice):
 - Opening biddings, 17-1008
- Notice of pendency and *lis pendens*, 21-621
- Oath:
 - Oath required of person appointed to make sale, 17-962
- Objections and setting aside (see *infra*, Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase), 17-994
 - Accident, 17-997

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

- Objections and setting aside, *cont'd.*
 - Acquiescence, 17-998
 - Advanced price*, see *infra*, Offer of advance price as ground for opening biddings.
 - By whom surprise or mistake must have been caused, 17-999
 - Compensation for improvements, 17-1024
 - Confirmation, effect of failure to object to, 17-996
 - Defect of title, 17-1000
 - Fraud, 17-996
 - Fraud must be clearly shown, 17-996
 - Grounds of objection, 17-996
 - Accident, 17-998
 - Acquiescence, 17-998
 - By whom surprise or mistake must have been caused, 17-999
 - Defect of title, 17-1000
 - Fraud, 17-996
 - Fraud must be clearly shown, 17-996
 - General rule, 17-996
 - Inadequacy of price*, see *infra*, Inadequacy of price.
 - Incumbrances, 17-1000
 - Inexcusable neglect, 17-999
 - Irregularities, 17-999
 - Judgment directing sale superseded, 17-1005
 - Judgment or proceedings leading up to order of sale, 17-1005
 - Laches, 17-998
 - Misconduct of officer, 17-999
 - Mistake, 17-998
 - Nonpayment by purchaser, 17-1000
 - No relief from consequences of inexcusable neglect, 17-999
 - Objections to judgment or proceedings leading up to order of sale, 17-1005
 - Offer of advanced price as ground for opening bidding*, see *infra*, Offer of advance price as ground for opening biddings.
 - Sale in violation of order staying same, 17-1004
 - Scarcity of bidders, 17-1000
 - Stay order, 17-1004
 - Surprise, 17-998
 - There must be cause for equitable relief, 17-996
- Hearing by purchaser, 17-996
- Improvements, 17-1024
- Inadequacy of price*, see *infra*, Inadequacy of price.
- Incumbrances, 17-1000
- Inexcusable neglect, 17-999
- Injustice resulting from sustaining sale, 17-995
- Irregularities, 17-999
- Judgment directing sale superseded, 17-1005
- Judgment or proceedings leading up to order of sale, 17-1005
- Laches, 17-998
- Misconduct of officer, 17-999
- Mistake, 17-998
- Nonpayment by purchaser, 17-1000
- No relief from consequences of inexcusable neglect, 17-999
- Not disturbed for slight causes, 17-994

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

- Objections and setting aside, *cont'd.*
 - Objections to judgment or proceedings leading up to order of sale, 17-1005
 - Offer of advanced price as ground for opening biddings, see *infra*, Offer of advance price as ground for opening biddings.
 - Offer of advanced price, necessity, 17-1006
 - Policy of upholding judicial sales, 17-994
 - Power of court, 17-995
 - Presumptions indulged in favor of sustaining sales, 17-994
 - Public policy, 17-994
 - Purchaser's liabilities upon setting aside of sale, 17-1025
 - Purchaser's right to be heard, 17-996
 - Purchaser's right to be relieved from purchase, see *infra*, Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase.
 - Purchaser's right upon setting aside of sale, 17-1023
 - Compensation for improvement, 17-1024
 - Reimbursement, 17-1024
 - Reimbursement of purchaser, 17-1024
 - Relief of purchaser, see *infra*, Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase.
 - Sale in violation of order staying same, 17-1004
 - Scarcity of bidders, 17-1000
 - Stay order, 17-1004
 - Surprise, 17-997
 - Time for objecting, 17-1005
 - Waiver of objections, 17-1006
 - Who may object, 17-995
 - Any person interested in property may oppose sale, 17-995
 - Effect of claiming proceeds of sale, 17-996
 - Effect of failure to object to confirmation, 17-996
 - Judgment creditor, 17-995
 - Persons interested may object, whether or not they are parties, 17-995
 - Persons not interested cannot object to sale, 17-995
 - Successful bidder may object to sale, 17-995
 - Surety on purchase-money notes, 17-995
- Offer of advance price as ground for opening biddings, 17-1006
 - Advance bid must be secured, 17-1008
 - Advance offer made through malice or prejudice, 17-1009
 - After confirmation, 17-1010
 - Biddings opened to all, 17-1009
 - Canada, 17-1006
 - Conditional application, 17-1010
 - Confirmation, 17-1010
 - England, 17-1006
 - Malice, 17-1009
 - Necessity, 17-1006
 - Notice of opening biddings, 17-1008
 - Opening biddings more than once, 17-1008
 - Original purchaser entitled to return of purchase money when biddings opened, 17-1009

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

- Offer of advance price as ground for opening biddings, *cont'd.*
 - Person offering advanced bid becomes purchaser, 17-1009
 - Prejudice, 17-1009
 - Security for advances, 17-1008
 - States in which biddings are opened, 17-1007
 - States which have refused to adopt the practice, 17-1007
 - Terms of payment on resale, 17-1009
 - United States, 17-1007
 - What advance offer will cause biddings to be opened, 17-1007
 - When biddings will not be opened, 17-1007, 1009
 - Who may make advance offer, 17-1007
 - Withdrawal of advanced bid, 17-1008
- Officer (see *infra*, Who may make sale):
 - Misconduct of officer as ground for setting aside sale, 17-999
 - Officer must sell on terms prescribed, 17-982
 - Payment to officer making sale, 17-983
- Officers and agents of private corporations:
 - Purchase at judicial sale, 21-904
- Opening biddings, see *infra*, Objections and setting aside; Offer of advance price as ground for opening biddings.
- Parcels, see *infra*, Sale *en masse* or in parcels.
- Parties:
 - Names of parties, 17-969
 - Purchase by parties, 17-963
- Partition (see PARTITION):
 - Partition sale a judicial sale, 17-954
- Partition sales, see PARTITION.
- Payment (see *infra*, Purchase money):
 - Bond for deferred payment, 17-1026
 - Terms of payment on resale, 17-1009
- Payment of money into court, 17-984
- Personal property, 17-977
 - Illustrations, 17-977, 978
 - Mode of sale, 17-977
 - Sale not invalid because personality not present, 17-977
- Person making sale, see *infra*, Who may make sale.
- Place, 17-973
 - Advertisement, 17-968
 - Courthouse door, 17-974
 - How determined, 17-973
 - Notice, 17-968
 - Power of court to designate, 17-974
 - Presumption that sale was made at proper place, 17-974
 - Sale of land on the premises, 17-974
- Pledge and collateral security, see PLEDGE AND COLLATERAL SECURITY.
- Possession (see *infra*, Right to possession):
 - Purchaser unable to obtain possession by virtue of decree, 17-1021
- Posting notice, see *infra*, Advertisement or notice.
- Postponement, see *infra*, Adjournments.
- Power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.
- Presumption indulged in favor of sustaining sales, 17-994
- Presumption of fraud from inadequacy of price, 17-1002
- Presumption of regularity, 17-973, 974

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

- Presumption that sale was made in proper manner, 17-975
- Price (see *infra*, Abatement of price; Purchase money):
 - Inadequacy of price*, see *infra*, *Inadequacy of price*.
 - Offer of advanced price as ground for opening biddings*, see *infra*, *Offer of advance price as ground for opening biddings*.
- Priorities, 17-1013
 - Ascertainment of priorities, 17-957
- Private sales, 17-975
- Proceedings:
 - In what action or proceeding sale may be ordered, 17-957
- Proceeds of sale, 17-1020
- Property:
 - Description of property (see *infra*, *Description of property*), 17-1032
 - Property that may be sold*, see *infra*, *What may be sold*.
- Protection afforded by judgment or decree of sale, 17-1016
 - Defect of parties, 17-1018
 - Fraud on part of purchaser, 17-1018
 - Property sold not that of defendant, 17-1018
- Purchase by defendant lienholder, 17-1019
- Purchase by party procuring sale or by his attorney, 17-1019
- Purchaser chargeable with notice whether court had jurisdiction, 17-1016
- Reversal of decree or confirmation, 1018
- Reversal or vacation of judgment does not invalidate sale nor divest title of purchaser, 17-1017
- Sale pending appeal, 17-1018
- Title of purchaser not affected by errors or irregularities in judgment or decree, 17-1017
- Publication*, see *infra*, *Advertisement or notice*.
- Public officers*, see *infra*, *Officer; Who may make sale*.
- Public policy, 17-994
- Public sale, 17-975
- Puffing, 17-980
 - Advertisement or notice, 17-968
 - General rule, 17-980
- Purchaser entitled to be relieved from purchase, 17-980
- Purchase money (see *infra*, *Abatement of price; Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase*), 17-983
- Abatement of price*, see *infra*, *Abatement of price*.
- Bond or security for purchase money*, see *infra*, *Bond or security for purchase money*.
- Confederate money, 17-985
- Defective title, 17-1000, 1012
- Discounting credit payments, 17-987
- Effect of failure to make payments at proper time, 17-988
- Failure to make payment at proper time, 17-988
- Inadequacy of price*, see *infra*, *Inadequacy of price*.
- Interest, 17-987

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

- Purchase money, *cont'd.*
 - Lien for purchase money, 17-987
 - Method of payment, 17-984
 - Purchaser acquires no title or right to deed until compliance with terms of sale, 17-988
 - Satisfaction of claim or lien against property, 17-985
 - To whom payment should be made, 17-983
 - Officer making sale, 17-983
 - Payment of purchase money into court, 17-984
 - Payment to commissioner or receiver who has not given required bond, 17-984
 - Payment to person not authorized to receive it, 17-984
- Purchaser (see *infra*, *Bids; Bona fide purchaser; Objections and setting aside; Who may purchase*), 17-1010
- Appreciation in value of property between time of sale and confirmation, 17-1020
- Bids*, see *infra*, *Bids*.
- Caveat emptor*, see *infra*, *Caveat emptor*.
- Circumstances entitling persons to be relieved from purchase*, see *infra*, *Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase*.
- Compensation for improvement, 17-1024
- Deed*, see *infra*, *Deed*.
- Depreciation in value of property between time of sale and confirmation, 17-1020
- Incumbrances, 17-1012
- Liabilities upon setting aside of sale, 17-1025
- Liability on bid, 17-1016
- Liens, 17-1012
- Objections and setting aside*, see *infra*, *Objection and setting aside*.
- Offer of advanced price as ground for opening biddings*, see *infra*, *Offer of advance price as ground for opening biddings*.
- Possession*, see *infra*, *Right to possession*.
- Proceeds of sale, 17-1020
- Protection afforded by judgment or decree of sale*, see *infra*, *Protection afforded by judgment or decree of sale*.
- Reimbursement on setting aside sale, 17-1024
- Relief*, see *infra*, *Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase*.
- Relief from purchaser*, see *infra*, *Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase*.
- Resale at bidder's risk*, see *infra*, *Resale at bidder's risk*.
- Rights as to growing crops, 17-1015
- Rights upon setting aside sale, 17-1024
- Right to a conveyance, 17-1013
- Right to possession*, see *infra*, *Right to possession*.
- Right to rents and profits, 17-1015
- Title acquired, 17-1010
- Purchaser's liability for application of proceeds, 17-1020
- Purchaser's liability for rent and profits upon setting aside of sale, 17-1025

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

Railroads, see RAILROADS.

Receivers, see RECEIVERS.

Redemption, 17-1034

Against whom redemption may be made, 17-1035

Construction of statutes, 17-1035

Courts cannot bar redemption based on statute, 17-1034

Courts may allow redemption in absence of statute, 17-1035

Deed not executed until after period for redemption, 17-1031

Effect of redemption, 17-1036

Manner of redemption, 17-1036

Purchaser's right to possession, 17-1015

Redemption from order of sale, 17-1035

Right may be based on contract, 17-1035

Statutory requirements must be complied with, 17-1036

Time of redemption, 17-1036

Who may redeem, 17-1035

Remainders, reversions, and executory interests, 17-965, 966

Purchase by life tenant of reversioner, 17-965, 966

Removal of cloud upon title, 17-958

Rents and profits:

Court decreeing for renting, 17-959

Debt must exceed five years' rents and profits of land, 17-958

Illustrations, 17-958, 959

Insufficiency of rents and profits alleged and not denied, 17-958

Purchaser's liabilities upon setting aside of sale, 17-1025

Right to rents and profits, 17-1015

Purchaser's rights, 17-1015

Rents from day of sale, 17-1015

Right runs from confirmation, 17-1015

Where right of possession postponed by decree, 17-1015

Resale:

Failure of successful bidder to comply with bid, 17-979

Notice of resale, 17-970

Terms of payment on resale, 17-1009

Resale at bidder's risk, 17-1026

Confirmation of first sale, 17-1028

General rule, 17-1026

Motion for resale, 17-1027

Purchaser entitled to show cause, 17-1027

Repurchase by first bidder, 17-1028

Staying resale, 17-1028

Surplus on resale, 17-1028

Terms of resale, 17-1027

Reserved price, 17-979

Res judicata, 24-821

Personal representatives and purchasers at judicial sales, 24-754

Privity, 24-748

Purchasers at judicial sales, 24-748

Reversal of judgment, 17-1017, 1018

Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase (see *infra*, Objections and setting aside), 17-1020

Circumstances entitling purchaser to be relieved from purchase, 17-1020

Decree inadequate to transfer title, 17-1021

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase, *cont'd.*

Defect in title or incumbrances, 17-1021

Canada, 17-1021

Easements, 17-1023

England, 17-1021

In payment of purchase money, 17-1023

Title based upon adverse possession, 17-1023

United States, 17-1022

Waiver of right to object to title, 17-1022

Defective title, 17-1000, 1012

Deficiency in quantity of land, 17-1021

Delay in completion of sale, 17-1023

Incumbrances, 17-1021

Irregularities, 17-1023

Lack of jurisdiction, 17-1021

Land not subject to sale, 17-1021

Purchaser must make out plain case for relief, 17-1023

Purchaser unable to obtain possession, 17-1021

Title by adverse possession, 17-1023

Void proceedings, 17-1020

Void sales, 17-1020

Waiver of right to object to title, 17-1022

Right to possession, 17-1014

Appeal from order of confirmation, 17-1014

Compensation for being kept out of possession, 17-1015

Courts may enforce purchaser's right to possession, 17-1014

English rule, 17-1015

General rule, 17-1014

Illustrations, 17-1014, 1015

Person in possession not a party to the proceedings, 17-1014

Persons holding adversely, 17-1014

Right of redemption, 17-1015

Sale *en masse* or in parcels, 17-975

Constitutional requirements of sale in parcels, 17-976

Discretion of court, 17-976

Discretion of officer making sale, 17-976, 977

General rule, 17-975

Offering in both methods and sale at highest bid, 17-977

Order of selling different lots, 17-976

Presumption that best price will be obtained by sale in parcels, 17-976

Sale must be pursuant to notice, 17-977

When sale *en masse* is proper, 17-977Security for purchase money, see *infra*, Bond or security for purchase money.Setting aside, see *infra*, Objections and setting aside; Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase.

Sheriffs' sales, see SHERIFFS' SALES.

Ships and shipping, 25-874

Signature, 17-969

Special or local assessments, see SPECIAL OR LOCAL ASSESSMENTS.

Statute of frauds, 29-887

Judicial sales not within statute of frauds, 17-954

Report or entry as memorandum, 29-854

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

Statutes, see *infra*, Redemption.

Stay order:

Setting aside sale made in violation of stay order, 17-1004

Subrogation, 27-240

Summary proceedings:

Enforcement of bids, 17-1025

Sundays and holidays, 17-973

Suppression of competition or chilling bidding, 17-980

Agreement not to bid for protection of existing interest in property, 17-981

Clear proof required, 17-980

General rule, 17-980

Lawful combinations to purchase, 17-981

Sale may be set aside, 17-980

Surplus, 17-1028

Surprise, 17-998

Surrogate and probate courts:

Sale by order of probate court a judicial sale, 17-955

Taxation, see TAXATION.

Tax sales, see TAXATION.

Terms of payment on resale, 17-1009

Terms of resale, 17-1027

Terms of sale, 17-981

Adjudications as to propriety of cash or credit sales, 17-983

Advertisement, 17-968

Confirmation, 17-993

Conformity to advertisement, 17-983

Debt or contract under which property sold as affecting terms, 17-982

Effect of provision for allowance out of purchase money of taxes and assessments due, 17-982

How prescribed, 17-981

Notice, 17-968

Officer must sell on terms prescribed, 17-982

Purchaser acquires no title or right to deed until compliance with terms of sale, 17-988

Requiring deposit, 17-982

Time, 17-971

Adjournment, 17-972

Appreciation in value of property between time of sale and confirmation, 17-1020

Depreciation in value of property between time of sale and confirmation, 17-1020

Election day, 17-972

Financial depression, 17-973

Holidays, 17-973

Hour of sale, 17-968, 973

How determined, 17-971

Jewish Sabbath, 17-973

Limitation of actions, 17-973

Postponement, 17-972

Presumption that sale was made at proper time, 17-973

Restrictions on time of sale as affecting time of advertising, 17-970

Sale should be on day named in notice, 17-972

Sundays, 17-973

Time for confirmation, 17-991

Time for objecting, 17-1005

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*

Time of advertising, see *infra*, Advertisement or notice.

Time of redemption, 17-1036

Title (see *infra*, *Caveat emptor*; Deed):

Defective title, 17-1000, 1012

Defect of title as grounds of objections, 17-1000

Defect of title or incumbrances, see *infra*, Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase.

Errors or irregularities in judgment or decree, 17-1017

Purchaser acquires no title or right to deed until compliance with terms of sale, 17-988

Setting aside sale for defect in title, 17-1000

Title acquired, 17-1010

As against parties, 17-1010

As against third persons, 17-1010

Trover and conversion, 28-698

Trust deeds and power of sale mortgages, see TRUST DEEDS AND POWER OF SALE MORTGAGES.

Trust property, 17-959

Vacation, see *infra*, Chambers.

Vacation of judgment, 17-1018

Vacation of sale (see *infra*, Objections and setting aside; Right of purchaser to be relieved from purchase.

What may be sold, 17-959

Amount of real estate to be sold, 17-960

Debtor's interest in land before it is set apart, 17-959

Illustrations, 17-959

Property or estate other than decree for which sale authorized, 17-960

Property the sale of which is forbidden by will, 17-959

Trust property, 17-959

When sale may be ordered:

Circumstances under which sale may be ordered, 17-957

Cloud on title or other impediment to fair sale should be removed before sale decreed, 17-958

Debt must exceed five years' rents and profits of land, 17-958

In what action or proceeding sale may be ordered, 17-957

Liens must be first ascertained, 17-957

Priorities must be first ascertained, 17-957

Removal of cloud, 17-958

Sale before final decree, 17-959

Under what circumstances sale may be ordered, 17-957

Who may make sale (see *infra*, Officer), 17-960

Agent, 17-962

Any person may be appointed to make sale, 17-961

Attorney, 17-961

Auctioneer, 17-962

Bond, 17-962

Oath, 17-962

Officer making sale, 17-960

Party, 17-961

Person interested in proceeding, 17-961

Volume XXXI.

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*Who may make sale, *cont'd.*

Purchase by party appointed to make sale, 17-964

Removal of commissioners appointed to sell, 17-962

Sale by less than whole number of persons appointed to sell, 17-961

Statutes, 17-961

Who may purchase, 17-963

Agent, 17-966

Appraiser, 17-965

Attorneys, 17-963, 1019

Auctioneer, 17-965

Fiduciary, 17-965

Judge ordering sale, 17-964

Lienholder, 17-1019

Parties, 17-963, 1019

Party purchasing at sale procured by him not protected upon reversal of judgment, 17-1019

Person appointed to sell, 17-964

Privities, 17-1019

Purchase by attorney or party procuring sale, 17-1019

Purchase by defendant lienholder, 17-1019

Purchase by person appointed to sell not void but voidable, 17-964

JUDICIAL SALES, *cont'd.*Who may purchase, *cont'd.*

Purchase through another by person appointed to sell, 17-964

Residuary legatee, 17-966

Reversal of judgment, 17-1019

Reversioner, 17-966

Stockholder, 17-966

Tenant, 17-965

Tenant for life, 17-965

Witnesses, 17-963

Withdrawal of bid, 17-979

Withdrawal of property from sale, 17-979

Witnesses:

Purchase by witness in case, 17-963

JUDICIAL SYSTEM:

Checks, 3-581

JUDICIOUSLY, 17-1036**JUDICIUM**, 17-1036**JUGGLER**, 17-1036**JUN.**, 17-1036**JUNCTION**, 17-1036**JUNIOR**, see NAME.**JUNKSHOP**, 17-1038

Police power, 22-932

JURAT, 17-1038

Warrants, 30-86

